



**QURAN**  
**THE FINAL**  
**TESTAMENT**

Authorized English Version  
With Arabic text

Translated from Original  
by  
Dr. Rashad Khalifa, Ph.D.  
(Revised Edition)

Surely, those who believe, those who are Jewish, the Christians, and the converts; anyone who

(1) believes in **GOD**, and

(2) believes in the Last Day, and

(3) leads a righteous life, will receive their recompense from their Lord. They have nothing to fear, nor will they grieve.

[ 2:62, 5:69]

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَالَّذِينَ هَادُوا  
وَالنَّصَارَى وَالصَّابِئِينَ مَنْ  
آمَنَ بِاللَّهِ وَالْيَوْمِ الْآخِرِ  
وَعَمِلَ صَالِحًا فَلَهُمْ أَجْرُهُمْ  
عِنْدَ رَبِّهِمْ وَلَا خَوْفٌ عَلَيْهِمْ  
وَلَا هُمْ يَحْزَنُونَ

# **QURAN THE FINAL TESTAMENT**

**Authorized English Version with  
Arabic Text**

Translated from the Original  
by  
Rashad Khalifa, Ph.D.

Published Year: 2021

First Edition: 2021

Publisher

Worship God Alone association.



# Proclaiming One Unified Religion for All the People

All religions of the world-Judaism, Christianity, Islam, Hinduism, Buddhism, and others-have been severely corrupted through innovations, traditions, and the idolization of humans such as the prophets and the saints.

God's plan, as stated in the Old Testament (Malachi 3:1), the New Testament (Luke 17:22-36 & Matthew 24:27), and this Final Testament (3:81), calls for the sending of God's Messenger of the Covenant after all the scriptures have been delivered. The main function of God's Messenger of the Covenant is to purify the scriptures and unify them into one universal message to this world from the Creator and Sustainer of this world.

This major scriptural prophecy has now been fulfilled. God's Messenger of the Covenant has arrived, supported by overwhelming tangible proof (see Appendix Two). The purification and unification process has begun. God's plan is supported by God's invisible forces, and the enormous dimensions of this divine plan is manifest in the recent exposure of false religionists, and the removal of such anti-freedom barriers as the Berlin Wall, the Iron Curtain, and the bamboo curtain.

Henceforth, there is only one religion acceptable to God-Submission. Anyone who submits to God and devotes the worship to God ALONE is a "Submitter." Thus, one may be a Jewish Submitter, a Christian Submitter, a Buddhist Submitter, a Hindu Submitter, or a Muslim Submitter.

The only religion acceptable to God is Submission.**[3:19]**

Anyone who seeks other than Submission as his religion, it will not be accepted from him and, in the Hereafter, he will be with the losers.**[3:85]**

A prophet like me will the Lord, your God, raise up for you from among your kinsmen, to him you shall listen.

(Moses in Deuteronomy 18:15)

I will raise up for them a prophet like you from among their kinsmen, and will put My words into his mouth; he shall tell them all that I command him. If any man will not listen to My words which he speaks in My name, I Myself will make him answer for it.

(Deuteronomy 18:18-19)

I will ask the Father, and He will give you another Paraclete—to be with you always: THE SPIRIT OF TRUTH.

(Jesus in John 14:16-17)

When THE SPIRIT OF TRUTH comes to you, he will guide you to all truth, and will announce to you the things to come.

(Jesus in John 16:13)

#### God's Messenger of the Covenant

Lo, I am sending My messenger to prepare the way before Me; and suddenly there will come to the temple the Lord whom you seek, and the messenger of the covenant whom you desire.

Yes, he is coming, says the Lord of hosts. But who will endure the day of his coming? And who can stand when he appears?

For he is like the refiner's fire... he will sit purifying...

(Malachi 3:1-3)

**When GOD ALONE is mentioned, the hearts of those who do not believe in the Hereafter shrink with aversion. But when others are mentioned beside Him, they become satisfied. [39:45]**

On the 127th night of Ramadan, 13 B.H. (Before Hijra) (610 A.D.), the prophet Muhammad (the soul-the real person—not the body) was summoned to the highest possible point, millions of light years from the planet Earth, and this Quran was placed into his heart (2:185, 17:1, 44:3, 53:1-18, 97:1).

Subsequently, the Quran was released into Muhammad's memory, with Gabriel's meditation, over a period of 23 years, 610 to 632 A.D. (17:106). At the moment of release, Muhammad scrupulously wrote it down with his own hand (Appendix 28). What Muhammad left was the complete Quran, written in the chronological sequence of revelation, with detailed instructions for putting the revelations into the sequence decreed by God.

During the re-arrangement process, the scribes who idolized the Prophet added two verses at the end of Sura 9, the last sura revealed in Medina. This blasphemous act resulted in a 50-year war between Ali Ibn Taaleb and his supporters on one side and the distorters of the Quran on the other side. The war ended when Hussein ibn Ali and his family were martyred in Karbala.

It was the Umayyad ruler Marwan Ibn Al-Hakkam (died in 684 AD) who destroyed the original Quran that was written by Muhammad's hand, "fearing the eruption of new disputes."

God's Messenger of the Covenant has presented overwhelming evidence that 9:128-129 do not belong in the Quran (Appendix 24). With the removal of these false verses, the Quran has finally been restored. Our generation is the first ever to receive the Quran in its purified and finalized form (see Appendices 1 and 28).

## Contents

Sura No	Name	No of Verses	Page No
	Introduction		ix
1	The Key (سورة الفاتحة)	7	1
2	The Heifer (سورة البقرة)	286	2
3	The Amramites (سورة آل عمران)	200	44
4	Women (سورة النساء)	176	66
5	The Feast (سورة المائدة)	120	88
6	Livestock (سورة الأنعام)	165	105
7	The Purgatory (سورة الأعراف)	206	125
8	The Spoils of War (سورة الأنفال)	75	146
9	Ultimatum (سورة البارات)	127	154
10	Jonah (سورة يونس)	109	170
11	Hud (سورة هود)	123	181
12	Joseph (سورة يوسف)	111	193
13	Thunder (سورة الرعد)	43	204
14	Abraham (سورة ابراهيم)	52	210
15	Al-Hijr Valley (سورة الحجر)	99	215
16	The Bee (سورة النحل)	128	221
17	The Children of Israel (سورة الإسراء)	111	233
18	The Cave (سورة الكهف)	110	244
19	Mary (سورة مريم)	98	254
20	T.H. (سورة طه)	135	261
21	The Prophets (سورة الأنبياء)	112	270
22	Pilgrimage (سورة الحج)	78	279
23	The Believers (سورة المؤمنون)	118	288
24	Light (سورة النور)	64	295
25	The Statue Book (سورة الفرقان)	77	303
26	The Poets (سورة الشعراء)	227	310
27	The Ant (سورة النمل)	93	321
28	History (سورة القصص)	88	328
29	The Spider (سورة العنكبوت)	69	338
30	Romans (سورة الروم)	60	345

## Contents

Sura No	Name	No of Verses	Page No
31	Luqmaan (سورة لقمان)	34	350
32	Prostration (سورة السجدة)	30	354
33	The Parties (سورة الأحزاب)	73	356
34	Sheba (سورة سبأ)	54	365
35	Initiator (سورة فاطر)	45	371
36	Y.S. (سورة يس)	83	376
37	The Arrangers (سورة الصافات)	182	381
38	S (سورة ص)	88	389
39	The Throngs (سورة الزمر)	75	395
40	Forgiver (سورة غافر)	85	402
41	Detailed (سورة فصلت)	54	411
42	Consultation (سورة الشورى)	53	416
43	Ornaments (سورة الزخرف)	89	421
44	Smoke (سورة الدخان)	59	428
45	Kneeling (سورة الجاثية)	37	431
46	The Dunes (سورة الأحقاف)	35	434
47	Muhammad (سورة محمد)	38	438
48	Victory (سورة الفتح)	29	441
49	The Walls (سورة الحجرات)	18	445
50	Q. (سورة ق)	45	448
51	The Drivers of the Winds (سورة الذاريات)	60	451
52	Mt. Sinai (سورة الطور)	49	453
53	The Stars (سورة النجم)	62	456
54	The Moon (سورة القمر)	55	459
55	Most Gracious (سورة الرحمن)	78	462
56	The Inevitable (سورة الواقعة)	96	456
57	Iron (سورة الحديد)	29	470
58	The Debate (سورة المجادلة)	22	474
59	Exodus (سورة الحشر)	24	477
60	The Test (سورة الممتحنة)	13	480

## Contents

Sura No	Name	No of Verses	Page No
61	The Column (سورة الصف)	14	482
62	Friday (سورة الجمعة)	11	484
63	The Hypocrites (سورة المنافقون)	11	485
64	Mutual Blaming (سورة التغابن)	18	487
65	Divorce (سورة الطلاق)	12	488
66	Prohibition (سورة التحريم)	12	491
67	The Kingship (سورة الملك)	30	492
68	The Pen (سورة القلم)	52	494
69	The Incontestable (سورة الحاقة)	52	497
70	The Heights (سورة المعارج)	44	499
71	Noah (سورة نوح)	28	501
72	Jinns (سورة الجن)	28	503
73	Cloaked (سورة المزمل)	20	505
74	The Hidden Secret (سورة المدثر)	56	507
75	Resurrection (سورة القيامة)	40	509
76	The Human (سورة الانسان)	31	511
77	Dispatched (سورة المرسلات)	50	513
78	The Event (سورة النبأ)	40	515
79	The Snatchers (سورة النازعات)	46	516
80	He Frowned (سورة عبس)	42	518
81	The Rolling (سورة التكوير)	29	520
82	The Shattering (سورة الإنفطار)	19	521
83	The Cheaters (سورة المطففين)	36	522
84	The Rupture (سورة الإنشقاق)	25	524
85	The Galaxies (سورة البروج)	22	525
86	The Bright Star (سورة الطارق)	17	526
87	The Most High (سورة الأعلى)	19	527
88	Overwhelming (سورة الغاشية)	26	528
89	Dawn (سورة الفجر)	30	529
90	The Town (سورة البلد)	20	530

## Contents

Sura No	Name	No of Verses	Page No
91	The Sun (سورة الشمس)	15	531
92	The Night (سورة الليل)	21	532
93	The Forenoon (سورة الضحى)	11	532
94	Cooling the Temper (سورة الشرح)	8	533
95	The Fig (سورة التين)	8	533
96	The Embryo (سورة العلق)	19	534
97	Destiny (سورة القدر)	5	535
98	Proof (سورة البينة)	8	535
99	The Quake (سورة الزلزلة)	8	536
100	The Gallopers (سورة العاديات)	11	536
101	The Shocker (سورة القارعة)	11	537
102	Hoarding (سورة التكاثر)	8	537
103	The Afternoon (سورة العصر)	3	538
104	The Backbiter (سورة الهمزة)	9	538
105	The Elephant (سورة الفيل)	5	539
106	The Quraish Tribe (سورة قريش)	4	539
107	Charity (سورة الماعون)	7	539
108	Bounty (سورة الكوثر)	3	540
109	The Disbelievers (سورة الكافرون)	6	540
110	Triumph (سورة النصر)	3	540
111	Thorns (سورة المسد)	5	541
112	Absoluteness (سورة الإخلاص)	4	541
113	Daybreak (سورة الفلق)	5	541
114	People (سورة الناس)	6	542
	Appendix		544
	Index		655

## INTRODUCTION

### In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

This is God's final message to humanity. All of God's prophets have come to this world, and all the scriptures have been delivered. The time has come to purify and consolidate all the messages delivered by God's prophets into one message, and to proclaim that henceforth, there is only one religion acceptable to God, "Submission" (3:19, 85). "Submission" is the religion whereby we recognize God's absolute authority, and reach an unshakeable conviction that God ALONE possesses all power; no other entity possesses any power that is independent of Him. The natural result of such a realization is to devote our lives and our worship absolutely to God ALONE. This is the First Commandment in all the scriptures, including the Old Testament, the New Testament, and this Final Testament.

Hear, O Israel! The Lord our God is One God!  
Therefore you shall adore the Lord your God  
with all your heart,  
with all your soul,  
with all your mind,  
and with all your strength.

[Deuteronomy 6:4-5, Mark 12:29-30, Quran 3:18]

Let us meditate on God, His glorious attributes,  
who is the basis of everything in this universe as its Creator,  
who is fit to be worshiped as Omnipresent, Omnipotent, Omniscient  
and self existent conscious being,  
who removes all ignorance and impurities from the mind  
and purifies and sharpens our intellect.

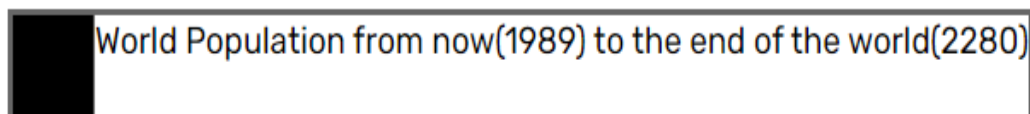
[*Gayatri Mantra, Yajur Veda*]

While every religion has been corrupted by innovations, traditions, and false, idolatrous doctrines, there may be "Submitters" within every religion. There may be Submitters who are Christian, Jewish, Muslim, Hindu, Buddhist, or anything else. These Submitters, collectively, constitute the only religion acceptable to God. As emphasized by the theme on the front page of this book, all Submitters who are devoted to God ALONE, and do not set up any idols beside God, are redeemed into God's eternal kingdom ([2:62](#)). A criterion of the true submitters is that they will find nothing objectionable in the Quran.

With the advent of this Testament, God's message to the world is now complete. We have now received the long awaited answers to our most urgent questions—who we are, the purpose of our lives, how we came into this world, where do we go from here, which religion is the right one, was it evolution or creation, etc.



Some may wonder: "Why did God wait all this time to perfect and consolidate His message? What about all the people since Adam who did not receive the complete scripture?" Bearing in mind that the Quran answers this question in 20:52, it is a matter of simple statistics that the world's population from the beginning until now did not exceed 7,000,000,000. From now to the end of the world, 2280 A.D. (Appendix 25), it is estimated that the total world population will exceed 75,000,000,000. Thus, the vast majority of people are destined to receive God's purified and consolidated message (see diagram).



*[the black section represents the world population since Adam]*

## Before Genesis

It all began billions of years ago when one of God's high-ranking creatures, Satan, developed a supercilious idea that he could run a dominion as an independent god besides God. This challenge to God's absolute authority was not only blasphemous, it was also erroneous. Satan was ignorant of the fact that God alone possesses the ability to be a god, and that there is much more to godhood than he realized. It was the ego—arrogance augmented by ignorance— that led Satan to believe that he could take care of a dominion, as a god, and run it without disease, misery, war, accidents, and chaos. The vast majority of God's creatures disagreed with Satan. Yet, the minute egoistic minority that agreed with him to various extents were in the billions. Thus, a profound dispute erupted within the Heavenly Community (38:69). The rebels' unjustifiable challenge to God's absolute authority was met and resolved in the most efficient manner. After giving the rebels sufficient chances to denounce their crime and submit to Him, God decided to exile the hard core rebels on a space ship called Earth, and give them yet another chance to redeem themselves.

If you claim that you can fly a plane, the best way to test your claim is to give you a plane and ask you to fly it. This is precisely what God decided to do in response to Satan's claim that he could be a god; God appointed him a temporary god on the tiny speck Earth (2:30, 36:60). As for those who agreed with Satan, they were given a chance to kill their egos and submit to God's absolute authority. While the vast majority of the guilty creatures took advantage of this opportunity, a miniscule minority consisting of about 150 billion creatures failed to take advantage of this offer (33:72).

The white area represents the vast majority that did not agree with Saran.

The gray area represents the vast majority that repeated and submitted.

The dispute in the Heavenly Community led to the classification of God's creatures into different categories:

### (1) The Angels

Creatures who never questioned God's absolute authority were classified as angels; they knew that God *alone* possesses the ability and qualifications to be a god. The vast majority of God's creatures— countless numbers—belong in this category. The number of angels is so enormous, even the angels do not know how many of them there are; only God knows their number (74:31).

### (2) The Animals

Although the angels suggested that the rebels and their leader should be exiled from God's kingdom (2:30), the Most Merciful willed to give the rebels a chance to denounce their crime, repent, and submit to His absolute authority (33:72). As represented in the diagram above, the vast majority of the rebels took advantage of God's gracious offer to re-enter His kingdom. They agreed to kill their egos, come to this world to perform a submissive role, as an expiation for their blasphemy. In return for their submissive role in this world, these creatures are redeemed back to God's eternal kingdom (6:38). The horse, the dog, the tree, the sun, the moon, the stars, as well as deformed and retarded children are among the intelligent creatures who denounced their crime and repented:

Do you not realize that  
to God prostrates everything  
in the heavens and the earth;  
the sun, the moon, the stars,  
the mountains, the trees, the animals,  
as well as many people?  
Many people, however, are destined for retribution. (22:18)

The stars and the trees prostrate. (55:6)

The horse has no ego. The horse's owner can be rich or poor, tall or short, fat or thin, young or old, and the horse will serve them all. The dog has no ego; it will wag its tail to its owner, no matter how rich or poor the owner might be. The sun rises and sets every day at precisely the times prescribed by God. The moon follows its synchronized orbit around the earth, without the slightest deviation. The human body—a temporary garment—belongs to the Earth; as such, it is a submitter. The heart, lungs, kidneys, and other organs, perform their functions without our control.

### **(3) The Humans**

The hard-core rebels—humans and jinns—refused to denounce their crime, and opted for witnessing a demonstration of Satan's claim. These egotistic creatures who failed to submit to God's absolute authority, even when offered a chance to do so, were divided in half. The half that were less convinced of Satan's point of view became classified as humans. Although they harbored doubts about Satan's claim, they failed to make a firm stand regarding God's absolute authority. It is the ego that prevented these creatures from appreciating God's omnipotence, it is the ego that prevented them from submitting when such an opportunity was offered to them (33:72), and it is the ego that stands between most of us and redemption to God's kingdom (25:43). This is why "Kill your ego" is one of the first commandments in the Quran (2:54).

### **(4) The Jinns**

The other half of the guilty creatures, those who leaned closer to Satan's point of view and exhibited the biggest egos, became classified as jinns. It was God's plan to assign one jinn to every human being from birth to death. The jinn companion represents Satan and constantly promotes his point of view (50:23, 27). Both the jinns and the humans are given a precious chance in this world to re-educate themselves, denounce their egoism, and redeem themselves by submitting to God's absolute authority. Whenever a human being is born, a jinn is born and is assigned to the new human. We learn from the Quran that the jinns are Satan's descendants (7:27, 18:50). When a jinn being is born and assigned to a human being, the jinn remains a constant companion of the human until the human dies. The jinn is then freed, and lives on for a few centuries. Both humans and jinns are required to worship God alone (51:56).

### **God Does Not Want Robots**

The dispute in the Heavenly Community as stated in 38:69 and described above proves that God's creatures possess the freedom of choice; they have minds of their own. The rebellion of a miniscule minority among God's creatures has served to emphasize the wonderful fact that God's creatures serve Him because they appreciate His infinite magnificence. Without the rebellion, we would have never known that freedom is God's gift to His creatures.

### **Most Gracious, Most Merciful**

Even in our worldly dimension, any enterprise expects its employees to be loyal and devoted to the welfare of the enterprise. If an employee is not totally dedicated to the enterprise, or is shown to have divided loyalties, he is immediately dismissed. Since the humans and the jinns sided with Satan, then turned down God's offer to reconsider their rebellious acts, the angels expected Satan and his allies to be banished from God's kingdom (2:30). It was immense mercy from God that He granted us this additional chance to denounce our crime and redeem ourselves.

To carry out this extremely merciful plan of redemption, God "created death" (67:1-2). The divine plan called for bringing the rebels into another existence, where they have no

recollection of the heavenly feud. Under the circumstances of this life, the humans and the jinns receive both God's messages and Satan's messages, then freely choose either side. Based on their freewill decision, they are either redeemed into God's kingdom, or become permanently exiled with Satan.

### **Satan's Temporary Dominion**

To emphasize the utter insignificance of Satan's projected dominion, God created a billion galaxies, a billion trillion stars, within a vast universe that spans billions of light years. If we travel towards the Sun (93,000,000 miles) at the speed of light, we will reach it in eight minutes. If we keep going, we will reach the border of our Milky Way Galaxy after 50-70,000 years at the speed of light. To reach the nearest galaxy, it will take us 2,000,000 years at the speed of light, and there are at least 2,000,000,000 galaxies in "our universe." With the most powerful telescopes, the earth is utterly invisible from the edge of our own galaxy, let alone from the edge of our universe. As if our universe were not vast enough, God created six more, even larger universes surrounding our universe (2:29, 67:3). God then informed Satan that a tiny mote within the smallest and innermost universe, the planet Earth, shall be his dominion. God's plan called for placing the humans and jinns in a universe that cannot stand His physical presence (7:143). Thus, Satan rules his minute kingdom far from the physical presence of God, though with God's full knowledge and control. It should also be noted that the number of rebels who repented was so vast, that the planet earth could not possibly accommodate all of them. As it is, the animals vastly outnumber the humans on this planet. It would take an unmanageable earth to accommodate all the repentant rebels. Hence the placement of uncountable decillions of creatures in outer space.

### **Adam and Eve**

The body of the first human being was shaped on earth by God's angels, in accordance with God's instructions (7:11). God then assigned the first person, Adam, to that body. When God informed the angels that they will be serving the humans throughout the test period—guarding them, driving the winds, distributing the rain and provisions, etc.—Satan was the only one who refused to "fall prostrate" (2:34, 15:31, 38:74). Adam's mate was cloned, with feminine features, from Adam, and God assigned the second human being to her body. While the empty (soulless) bodies of Adam and Eve remained here on earth, their souls, the real persons, resided in Heaven. Adam and Eve remained in Heaven for as long as they upheld God's commandments. Once they listened to Satan instead, they reflected a flawed human nature in all of us, and they immediately belonged to Satan's dominion down on Earth—"their bodies became visible to them" (7:20, 20:121). The rest is history.

### **Satan: Father of All the Jinns**

Putting the jinns and the humans to the test stipulated that Satan shall reproduce whenever a human being is born. As mentioned above, every time a human being is born, a jinn being is born to serve as a constant companion of the human person. Every human being is subjected to the incessant persuasions of Satan's representative who lives in the same body from birth to death. Satan's representative tries to convince the human companion of

Satan's point of view: that God alone is not enough. On the Day of Judgment, the jinn companion serves as a witness against the human counterpart (43:38; 50:23, 27). Many jinn companions are converted to God's point of view by the human companions.

God did not leave the human being without preparation. To help the humans in their final chance to reconsider their blasphemy, every person is born with instinctive knowledge that God ALONE, and no one else, is our Lord and Master (7:172-173). The jinns were not given this instinctive knowledge, but they are given a much longer life span and greater abilities to study God's signs throughout the innermost universe. Since they represent Satan's point of view, their instinctive nature leans strongly in favor of polytheism. In addition to our built-in instinct to worship God alone, God sent messengers to help us redeem ourselves. With all these elements in view, we can appreciate the fact that the only unforgivable offense (if maintained until death) is idol worship: believing that anyone besides God possesses any power.

### **Forty Years Grace Period**

The human being is given forty years to study, look around, reflect, and examine all points of view before making this most important decision—to uphold Satan's point of view, or God's absolute authority. Anyone who dies before the age of forty is chosen by God for redemption due to circumstances known only to God. Anyone who dies before the age of 40 goes to Heaven (46:15, Appendix 32). God's immense mercy is evident from the fact that even those who believe in the Quran find it difficult to accept such a compassionate divine law.

God's messengers delivered the good news of our God-given chance to redeem ourselves, and they were supported by formidable signs. When Moses went to Pharaoh, he was supported by such miracles as the turning of his staff into a serpent. Jesus created live birds from clay by God's leave, healed the leprous and the blind by God's leave, and revived the dead by God's leave. The prophet Muhammad, God's messenger who delivered this Final Testament, did not exhibit such miracles (10:20). The Quran itself was the miracle supporting Muhammad's mission (29:50-51). It was divine wisdom that separated the Miracle of the Quran from Muhammad by 14 centuries. Now that we understand the momentous dimensions of the Quran's mathematical miracle (Appendix 1), we realize that millions of people would have worshiped Muhammad as God incarnate if this Miracle were revealed through him.

### **Proof of Authenticity: Physical, Tangible, Irrefutable.**

With the advent of the computer age, we discover that the Quran's mathematical code is "One of the great miracles" as stated in 74:30-35. While the miracles given to previous messengers were limited in time and place, the Quran's miracle is perpetual. Only a few people witnessed the miracles of Moses and Jesus, but the Quran's miracle can be witnessed by anyone at any time. Furthermore, the Quran's miracle documents and proves all the previous miracles (5:48).

As detailed in Appendix [1](#), the Quran's mathematical miracle is based on the number "19." To share this awesome miracle with the reader, the word "GOD" is printed throughout the English text in bold capital letters and the cumulative number of occurrences is shown at the lower left corner of every page. The total occurrence of this most important word is shown at the end of the Quran to be 2698. This total is a multiple of 19. Additionally, when we add the numbers assigned to every verse where the word "God" occurs, the total comes to 118123, also a multiple of 19 (19x6217). The cumulative sum of verse numbers where the word "God" occurs is shown on the lower right corner of every page. These simple physical facts are easily verifiable by the reader, and they suffice to prove the super-human nature of the Quran's mathematical composition.

## **Proof of Authenticity to be Verified by the Reader**

*Total Count of the Word "God" (Shown at the lower left corner of every page): 2698 (19x142)*

*Total Sum of Verse Numbers (Shown at the lower right corner): 118123 (19x6217)*

In addition to the Quran's extraordinary mathematical composition, we find a large number of Quranic facts which are proven or theorized by modern science. Here are a few examples of such advance scientific information:

1. The earth is egg-shaped (10:24, 39:5, 79:30).
2. The earth is not standing still; it moves constantly (27:88).
3. The sun is a source of light, while the moon reflects it (10:5, 25:61, 71:16).
4. The proportion of oxygen diminishes as we climb towards the sky (6:125).
5. The "Big Bang Theory" is confirmed (21:30).
6. The "Expansion of the Universe Theory" is confirmed (51:47).
7. The universe started out as a gaseous mass (41:11).
8. Evolution is a fact; within a given species, evolution is a divinely guided process (21:30, 24:45, 32:7-9, 18:37, 15:28-29, 7:11, 71:13-14, Appendix 31).
9. The man's seminal fluid decides the baby's gender (53:45-46).

## **No Nonsense**

Equally miraculous is the absence of any nonsense in the Quran. This is particularly significant in view of the dominance of ignorance and superstition at the time of revelation of the Quran. For example, the most respected exegesis among the traditional Muslims is that of Ibn Kathir. In this famous reference, written centuries after the Prophet, we read that the earth is carried on 40,000 horns of a giant bull, who stands on top of a giant whale (see Ibn Kathir's interpretation of Verse 68:1).

As recently as 1975, and in the same location where the Quran was revealed, the president of the Islamic University of Medina, Saudi Arabia, Sheikh Abdul Aziz Ben Baz, declared that the earth is flat and standing still (see insert)!!



Translation from Ben Baz' book, Page 23: "If the earth is rotating as they claim, the countries, the mountains, the trees, the rivers, and the oceans will have no bottom and the people will see the eastern countries move to the west and the western countries move to the east."

### **Perfect Happiness: Now and Forever**

One of the most elusive objectives of every human being is "Happiness." The Quran reveals the secret of attaining perfect happiness in this life and forever. We learn from the Quran that happiness is an exclusive quality of the soul. Thus, a body that attains all the material successes it longs for—money, power, fame, etc.—often belongs to an unhappy person. Happiness depends totally on the degree of growth and development attained by the soul, the real person. The Quran provides a detailed map towards perfect happiness for both body and soul, both in this world and in the eternal Hereafter (Appendix 15).

In the numerous verses throughout this proven Testament, God personally guarantees the believers' happiness, now and forever:

Absolutely, God's allies will have nothing to fear,  
nor will they grieve.  
They are those who believe  
and lead a righteous life.  
For them happiness in this life, and in the Hereafter.  
Such is God's inviolable law.  
This is the true triumph

(10-62-64)

### **All Believers Constitute the One Acceptable Religion**

As expected from the Creator's final message, one of the prominent themes in the Quran is the call for unity among all believers, and the repeated prohibition of making any

distinction among God's messengers. If the object of worship is one and the same, there will be absolute unity among all believers. It is the human factor, i.e., devotion and prejudice to such powerless humans as Jesus, Muhammad, and the saints that causes division, hatred, and bitter wars among the misguided believers. A guided believer is devoted to God ALONE, and rejoices in seeing any other believer who is devoted to God ALONE, regardless of the name such a believer calls his or her religion.

<p>Surely, those who believe, those who are Jewish, the Christians, and the converts; anyone who (1) believes in God, (2) believes in the Last Day, and (3) leads a righteous life, will receive their recompense from their Lord; they have nothing to fear, nor will they grieve.</p>	<p>(2:62, 5:69)</p>
---	---------------------

### **God's Messenger of the Covenant**

As detailed in Appendix 2, the publication of this book marks the advent of a new era—the era where God's messages, delivered by all His prophets, are consolidated into one. God's one and only religion, "Submission," shall dominate all other religions (9:33, 48:28, and 61:9). Today's corrupted religions, including Judaism, Christianity, Hinduism, Buddhism, and Islam, will simply die out, and "Submission" will prevail. This is not the wishful thinking of a human being or a collection of humans; this is God's inviolable law (3:19, 9:33, 41:53, 48:28, 61:9, 110:1).

*Rashad Khalifa  
Tucson  
Ramadan 26, 1409\**

---

\* The final draft of the first printing was completed in the Night of Destiny 1409. If we add the day, month, and year of this date, we get 1444, or 19x19x4 [Ramadan 26, 1409: 9+26+1409 = 1444.]



## Sura 1: The Key (سورة الفاتحة)

[1:1] In the name of **GOD**, Most Gracious, Most Merciful.\*

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[1:2] Praise be to **GOD**, Lord of the universe.

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ

[1:3] Most Gracious, Most Merciful.

الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[1:4] Master of the Day of Judgment.

مَالِكِ يَوْمِ الدِّينِ

[1:5] You alone we worship; You alone we ask for help.

إِيَّاكَ نَعْبُدُ وَإِيَّاكَ نَسْتَعِينُ

[1:6] Guide us in the right path;

اهْدِنَا الصِّرَاطَ الْمُسْتَقِيمَ

[1:7] the path of those whom You blessed; not of those who have deserved wrath, nor of the strayers.

صِرَاطَ الَّذِينَ أَنْعَمْتَ عَلَيْهِمْ غَيْرِ الْمَغْضُوبِ عَلَيْهِمْ وَلَا الضَّالِّينَ

\*1:1 The first verse in the Quran represents the foundation upon which a superhuman 19-based mathematical miracle is built. This important statement consists of 19 Arabic letters, and every word in it occurs in the whole Quran in multiples of 19 (see Appendices 1 & 29 for the details).

\*1:1-7 Sura 1 is God's gift to us to establish contact with Him through the daily Contact Prayers. This fact is supported by an earth-shattering, simple-to-understand-but-impossible-to-imitate mathematical composition that challenges the greatest mathematicians on earth, and stumps them; it is far beyond human capabilities:

(1) The sura number, followed by the numbers of verses, next to each other, give 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7. This number is a multiple of 19.

(2) If we substitute the number of letters per verse in place of verse numbers, we get 1 19 17 12 11 19 18 43. This number is also a multiple of 19.

(3) If we insert the total gematrical value of every verse, we get 1 19 786 17 581 12 618 11 241 19 836 18 1072 43 6009. This number is a multiple of 19.

(4) The number shown above includes all parameters of Sura 1, and consists of 38 digits (19x2).

(5) It is noteworthy that this 38-digit number is still divisible by 19 when we write its components backwards, from right to left as practiced by the Arabs. Thus, 6009 43 1072 18 836 19 241 11 618 12 581 17 786 19 1 is also a multiple of 19.

(6) The mathematical representations mentioned above participate in numerous extraordinary mathematical phenomena to confirm all details of the five daily Contact Prayers (Appendix 15).

(7) Many more astounding phenomena are given in Appendix One. Thus, the reader is handed at the outset tangible proof that this is God's message to the world.

Verse No.	No. of Letters	Gematrical Value
1	19	786
2	17	581
3	12	618
4	11	241
5	19	836
6	18	1072
7	43	6009
<b>Totals</b>	<b>139</b>	<b>10143</b>

## Sura 2: The Heifer

### سورة البقرة

In the name of God, Most Gracious,

Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[2:1] A.L.M\*

الم

[2:2] This Scripture is infallible; a beacon for the righteous;

ذَلِكَ الْكِتَابُ لَا رَيْبَ فِيهِ هُدًى لِّلْمُتَّقِينَ

## Three Categories of People

### (1) The Righteous

[2:3] who believe in the unseen, observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*),\* and from our\*\* provisions to them, they give to charity.

الَّذِينَ يُؤْمِنُونَ بِالْغَيْبِ وَيُقِيمُونَ الصَّلَاةَ  
وَمِمَّا رَزَقْنَاهُمْ يُنْفِقُونَ

[2:4] And they believe in what was revealed to you, and in what was revealed before you,\* and with regard to the Hereafter, they are absolutely certain

وَالَّذِينَ يُؤْمِنُونَ بِمَا أُنزِلَ إِلَيْكَ وَمَا أُنزِلَ مِنْ  
قَبْلِكَ وَبِالْآخِرَةِ هُمْ يُوقِنُونَ

2:1 These initials remained a divinely guarded secret for 1400 years. Now we recognize them as a major component of the Quran's mathematical miracle (see Appendices 1, 2, 24, and 26). The meaning of A.L.M. is pointed out in Verse 2: "This scripture is infallible." This is incontrovertibly proven by the fact that the frequencies of occurrence of these three initials in this sura are 4502, 3202, and 2195, respectively. The sum of these numbers is 9899, or 19x521. Thus, these most frequent letters of the Arabic language are mathematically placed according to a super-human pattern. These same initials also prefix Suras 3, 29, 30, 31, and 32, and their frequencies of occurrence add up to multiples of 19 in each one of these suras.

\*2:3 Since the Contact Prayers are decreed five times a day, they constitute the prime source of nourishment for our souls. Along with all other practices in Submission, the Contact Prayers were originally revealed through Abraham (21:73, 22:78). Although these five daily prayers were practiced before the revelation of the Quran, each Contact Prayer is specifically mentioned in the Quran (24:58, 11:114, 17:78, & 2:238). Appendices 1 & 15 provide physical evidence supporting all the details of the Contact Prayers, including the number of units (*Rak'aas*) and the numbers of bowings, prostrations, and *Tashahhuds* in each prayer.

\*\*2:3 When God uses the plural tense, this indicates that other entities, usually the angels, are involved. When God spoke to Moses, the singular form was used (20:12-14). See Appendix 10.

\*2:4 Despite severe distortions that afflicted the previous scriptures, God's truth can still be found in them. Both the Old Testament and the New Testament still advocate absolute devotion to God ALONE (Deuteronomy 6:4-5, Mark 12:29-30). All distortions are easily detectable.

[2:5] These are guided by their Lord; these are the winners.

أُولَٰئِكَ عَلَىٰ هُدًى مِّن رَّبِّهِمْ وَأُولَٰئِكَ هُمُ  
الْمُفْلِحُونَ

### (2) The Disbelievers

[2:6] As for those who disbelieve, it is the same for them; whether you warn them, or not warn them, they cannot believe.\*

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا سَوَاءٌ عَلَيْهِمْ ءَأَنذَرْتَهُمْ أَمْ لَمْ  
تُنذِرْهُمْ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ

[2:7] **GOD** seals their minds and their hearing, and their eyes are veiled. They have incurred severe retribution.

خَتَمَ اللَّهُ عَلَىٰ قُلُوبِهِمْ وَعَلَىٰ سَمْعِهِمْ وَعَلَىٰ  
أَبْصَارِهِمْ غَشَاةٌ وَلَهُمْ عَذَابٌ عَظِيمٌ

### (3) The Hypocrites

[2:8] Then there are those who say, "We believe in **GOD** and the Last Day," while they are not believers.

وَمِنَ النَّاسِ مَن يَقُولُ ءَامَنَّا بِاللَّهِ وَبِالْيَوْمِ  
الْآخِرِ وَمَا هُمْ بِمُؤْمِنِينَ

[2:9] In trying to deceive **GOD** and those who believe, they only deceive themselves without perceiving.

يُخَادِعُونَ اللَّهَ وَالَّذِينَ ءَامَنُوا وَمَا  
يَخْدَعُونَ إِلَّا أَنفُسَهُمْ وَمَا يَشْعُرُونَ

[2:10] In their minds there is a disease. Consequently, **GOD** augments their disease. They have incurred a painful retribution for their lying.

فِي قُلُوبِهِمْ مَّرَضٌ فَزَادَهُمُ اللَّهُ مَرَضًا  
وَلَهُمْ عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ بِمَا كَانُوا يَكْذِبُونَ

[2:11] When they are told, "Do not commit evil," they say, "But we are righteous!"

وَإِذَا قِيلَ لَهُمْ لَا تُفْسِدُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ قَالُوا  
إِنَّمَا نَحْنُ مُصْلِحُونَ

[2:12] In fact, they are evildoers, but they do not perceive.

إِلَّا أَنَّهُمْ هُمُ الْمُفْسِدُونَ وَلَكِن لَّا يَشْعُرُونَ

[2:13] When they are told, "Believe like the people who believed," they say, "Shall we believe like the fools who believed?" In fact, it is they who are fools, but they do not know.

وَإِذَا قِيلَ لَهُمْ ءَامِنُوا كَمَا ءَامَنَ النَّاسُ  
قَالُوا أَنُؤْمِنُ كَمَا ءَامَنَ السُّفَهَاءُ إِلَّا إِنَّهُمْ  
هُمُ السُّفَهَاءُ وَلَكِن لَّا يَعْلَمُونَ

[2:14] When they meet the believers, they say, "We believe," but when alone with their devils, they say, "We are with you; we were only mocking."

وَإِذَا لَقُوا الَّذِينَ ءَامَنُوا قَالُوا ءَامَنَّا وَإِذَا خَلَوْا  
إِلَىٰ شِيَاطِينِهِمْ قَالُوا إِنَّا مَعَكُمْ إِنَّمَا نَحْنُ  
مُسْتَهْزِئُونَ

\*2:6-7 Those who make a decision to reject God are helped in that direction; they are prevented by God from seeing any proof or guidance for as long as they maintain such a decision. The consequences of such a disastrous decision are spelled out in Verse 7.

[2:15] **GOD** mocks them, and leads them on in their transgressions, blundering.

اللَّهُ يَسْتَهْزِئُ بِهِمْ وَيَمُدُّهُمْ فِي طُغْيَانِهِمْ  
يَعْمَهُونَ

[2:16] It is they who bought the straying, at the expense of guidance. Such trade never prospers, nor do they receive any guidance.

أُولَئِكَ الَّذِينَ اشْتَرُوا الضَّلَالَةَ بِالْهُدَىٰ فَمَا  
رَبِحَتْ تِجَارَتُهُمْ وَمَا كَانُوا مُهْتَدِينَ

[2:17] Their example is like those who start a fire, then, as it begins to shed light around them, **GOD** takes away their light, leaving them in darkness, unable to see.

مَثَلُهُمْ كَمَثَلِ الَّذِي اسْتَوْقَدَ نَارًا فَلَمَّا  
أُضَاءَتْ مَا حَوْلَهُ ذَهَبَ اللَّهُ بِنُورِهِمْ  
وَتَرَكَهُمْ فِي ظُلُمَاتٍ لَا يُبْصِرُونَ

[2:18] Deaf, dumb, and blind; they fail to return.

صُمٌّ بُكْمٌ عُمَىٰ فَهُمْ لَا يَرْجِعُونَ

[2:19] Another example: a rainstorm from the sky in which there is darkness, thunder, and lightning. They put their fingers in their ears, to evade death. **GOD** is fully aware of the disbelievers.

أَوْ كَصَيْبٍ مِّنَ السَّمَاءِ فِيهِ ظُلُمَاتٌ وَرَعْدٌ  
وَبَرْقٌ يَجْعَلُونَ أَصَابِعَهُمْ فِي آذَانِهِمْ مِّنَ  
الصَّوَاعِقِ حَذَرَ الْمَوْتِ وَاللَّهُ مُحِيطٌ  
بِالْكَافِرِينَ

### The Light of Faith

[2:20] The lightning almost snatches away their eyesight. When it lights for them, they move forward, and when it turns dark, they stand still. If **GOD** wills, He\* can take away their hearing and their eyesight. **GOD** is Omnipotent.

يَكَادُ الْبَرْقُ يَخْطَفُ أَبْصَارَهُمْ كُلَّمَا أَضَاءَ  
لَهُمْ مَشَوْا فِيهِ وَإِذَا أَظْلَمَ عَلَيْهِمْ قَامُوا وَلَوْ  
شَاءَ اللَّهُ لَذَهَبَ بِسَمْعِهِمْ وَأَبْصَارِهِمْ إِنَّ اللَّهَ  
عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

[2:21] O people, worship only your Lord—the One who created you and those before you—that you may be saved.

يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ اعْبُدُوا رَبَّكُمُ الَّذِي خَلَقَكُمْ  
وَالَّذِينَ مِن قَبْلِكُمْ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَتَّقُونَ

[2:22] The One who made the earth habitable for you, and the sky a structure. He sends down from the sky water, to produce all kinds of fruits for your sustenance. You shall not set up idols to rival **GOD**, now that you know.

الَّذِي جَعَلَ لَكُمُ الْأَرْضَ فِرَاشًا وَالسَّمَاءَ بِنَاءً  
وَأَنْزَلَ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ مَاءً فَأَخْرَجَ بِهِ مِنَ  
الطَّمَرَاتِ رِزْقًا لَّكُمْ فَلَا تَجْعَلُوا لِلَّهِ أَنْدَادًا  
وَأَنْتُمْ تَعْلَمُونَ

\*2:20 "He" and "she" do not necessarily imply natural gender in Arabic (Appendix 4).

## Mathematical Challenge

[2:23] If you have any doubt regarding what we revealed to our servant,\* then produce one sura like these, and call upon your own witnesses against GOD, if you are truthful.

وَإِنْ كُنْتُمْ فِي رَيْبٍ مِّمَّا نَزَّلْنَا عَلَىٰ عَبْدِنَا  
فَأْتُوا بِسُورَةٍ مِّن مِّثْلِهِ وَادْعُوا شُهَدَاءَكُمْ مِّن  
دُونِ اللَّهِ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ صَادِقِينَ

## Allegorical Description of Hell

[2:24] If you cannot do this—and you can never do this—then beware of the Hellfire, whose fuel is people and rocks; it awaits the disbelievers.

فَإِنْ لَّمْ تَفْعَلُوا وَلَنْ تَفْعَلُوا فَاتَّقُوا النَّارَ الَّتِي  
وَقُودُهَا النَّاسُ وَالْحِجَارَةُ أُعِدَّتْ لِلْكَافِرِينَ

## Allegorical Description of Paradise

[2:25] Give good news to those who believe and lead a righteous life that they will have gardens with flowing streams. When provided with a provision of fruits therein, they will say, "This is what was provided for us previously." Thus, they are given allegorical descriptions. They will have pure spouses therein, and they abide therein forever.

وَبَشِّرِ الَّذِينَ ءَامَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ أَنَّ  
لَهُمْ جَنَّاتٍ تَجْرِي مِن تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ كُلَّمَا  
رُزِقُوا مِنْهَا مِنْ ثَمَرَةٍ رَّرَقًا قَالُوا هَذَا الَّذِي  
رُزِقْنَا مِن قَبْلُ وَأَنُؤُوا بِهِ مُتَشَابِهًا وَلَهُمْ فِيهَا  
أَزْوَاجٌ مُّطَهَّرَةٌ وَهُمْ فِيهَا خَالِدُونَ

[2:26] **GOD** does not shy away from citing any kind of allegory,\* from the tiny mosquito and greater. As for those who believe, they know that it is the truth from their Lord. As for those who disbelieve, they say, "What did **GOD** mean by such an allegory?" He misleads many thereby, and guides many thereby. But He never misleads thereby except the wicked,

إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يَسْتَحْيِي أَنْ يَضْرِبَ مَثَلًا مَّا  
بِعُوضَةٍ فَمَا فَوْقَهَا فَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ ءَامَنُوا  
فَيَعْلَمُونَ أَنَّهُ الْحَقُّ مِن رَّبِّهِمْ وَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ  
كَفَرُوا فَيَقُولُونَ مَاذَا أَرَادَ اللَّهُ بِهَذَا مَثَلًا  
يُضِلُّ بِهِ كَثِيرًا وَيَهْدِي بِهِ كَثِيرًا وَمَا يُضِلُّ  
بِهِ إِلَّا الْفَاسِقِينَ

\*2:23-24 The Quran's miraculous mathematical code provides numerous proofs as it spells out the name "Rashad Khalifa" as God's servant mentioned here. Some literary giants, including Al-Mutanabby and Taha Hussein, have answered the literary challenge, but they had no awareness of the Quran's mathematical composition. It is the Quran's mathematical code, revealed through God's Messenger of the Covenant, Rashad Khalifa, that is the real challenge—for it can never be imitated. See Appendices 1, 2, 24, & 26 for the detailed proofs.

\*2:26 See Appendix 5 for further discussion of Heaven and Hell.

[2:27] who violate **GOD's** covenant after pledging to uphold it, sever what **GOD** has commanded to be joined, and commit evil. These are the losers.

الَّذِينَ يَنْفُضُونَ عَهْدَ اللَّهِ مِنْ بَعْدِ مِيثَاقِهِ  
وَيَقْطَعُونَ مَا أَمَرَ اللَّهُ بِهِ أَنْ يُوصَلَ  
وَيُفْسِدُونَ فِي الْأَرْضِ أُولَئِكَ هُمُ الْخَاسِرُونَ

*Two Deaths and Two Lives for the Disbelievers\**

[2:28] How can you disbelieve in **GOD** when you were dead and He gave you life, then He puts you to death, then He brings you back to life, then to Him you ultimately return?

كَيْفَ تَكْفُرُونَ بِاللَّهِ وَكُنْتُمْ أَمْوَاتًا فَأَحْيَاكُمْ ثُمَّ  
يُمِيتُكُمْ ثُمَّ يُحْيِيكُمْ ثُمَّ إِلَيْهِ تُرْجَعُونَ

[2:29] He is the One who created for you everything on earth, then turned to the sky and perfected seven universes therein,\* and He is fully aware of all things.

هُوَ الَّذِي خَلَقَ لَكُمْ مَا فِي الْأَرْضِ جَمِيعًا ثُمَّ  
أَسْتَوَىٰ إِلَى السَّمَاءِ فَسَوَّاهُنَّ سَبْعَ سَمَاوَاتٍ  
وَهُوَ بِكُلِّ شَيْءٍ عَلِيمٌ

*Satan: A Temporary "god"\**

[2:30] Recall that your Lord said to the angels, "I am placing a representative (*a temporary god*) on Earth." They said, "Will You place therein one who will spread evil therein and shed blood, while we sing Your praises, glorify You, and uphold Your absolute authority?" He said, "I know what you do not know."

وَإِذْ قَالَ رَبُّكَ لِلْمَلَائِكَةِ إِنِّي جَاعِلٌ فِي  
الْأَرْضِ خَلِيفَةً قَالُوا أَتَجْعَلُ فِيهَا مَنْ يُفْسِدُ  
فِيهَا وَيَسْفِكُ الدِّمَاءَ وَنَحْنُ نُسَبِّحُ بِحَمْدِكَ  
وَنُقَدِّسُ لَكَ قَالَ إِنِّي أَعْلَمُ مَا لَا تَعْلَمُونَ

*The Test Begins*

[2:31] He taught Adam all the names\* then presented them to the angels, saying, "Give Me the names of these, if you are right."

وَعَلَّمَ آدَمَ الْأَسْمَاءَ كُلَّهَا ثُمَّ عَرَضَهُمْ عَلَى  
الْمَلَائِكَةِ فَقَالَ أَنْبِئُونِي بِأَسْمَاءِ هَؤُلَاءِ إِنْ  
كُنْتُمْ صَادِقِينَ

\*2:28 The righteous do not really die; they go straight to Heaven. When their interim on this earth comes to an end, the angels of death simply invite them to go to the same Paradise where Adam and Eve once lived (2:154, 3:169, 8:24, 22:58, 16:32, 36:20-27, 44:56, 89:27-30). Thus, while the righteous experience only the first death following our original sin, the unrighteous go through two deaths (40:11). At the time of death, the disbelievers know their miserable fate (8:50, 47:27), then they suffer a continuous nightmare that lasts until Hell is created (40:46, 89:23, Appendix 17).

\*2:29 Our universe with its billion galaxies, spanning distances of billions of light years, is the smallest and innermost of seven universes (Appendix 6). Please look up 41:10-11.

\*2:30-37 These verses answer such crucial questions as: "Why are we here?" (See Appendix 7).

\*2:31 These are the names of the animals, the automobile, the submarine, the space satellite, the VCR, and all other objects to be encountered by the human beings on Earth.

[2:32] They said, "Be You glorified, we have no knowledge, except that which You have taught us. You are the Omniscient, Most Wise."

قَالُوا سُبْحَانَكَ لَا عِلْمَ لَنَا إِلَّا مَا عَلَّمْتَنَا  
إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْعَلِيمُ الْحَكِيمُ

[2:33] He said, "O Adam, tell them their names." When he told them their names, He said, "Did I not tell you that I know the secrets of the heavens and the earth? I know what you declare, and what you conceal."

قَالَ يَا آدَمُ أَنْبِئْهُمْ بِأَسْمَائِهِمْ فَلَمَّا أَنْبَأَهُمْ  
بِأَسْمَائِهِمْ قَالَ أَلَمْ أَقُلْ لَكُمْ إِنِّي أَعْلَمُ غَيْبَ  
السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَأَعْلَمُ مَا تُبْدُونَ وَمَا  
كُنْتُمْ تَكْتُمُونَ

[2:34] When we said to the angels, "Fall prostrate before Adam," they fell prostrate, except Satan; he refused, was too arrogant, and a disbeliever.

وَإِذْ قُلْنَا لِلْمَلَائِكَةِ اسْجُدُوا لِآدَمَ فَسَجَدُوا إِلَّا  
إِبْلِيسَ أَبَى وَاسْتَكْبَرَ وَكَانَ مِنَ الْكَافِرِينَ

[2:35] We said, "O Adam, live with your wife in Paradise, and eat therefrom generously, as you please, but do not approach this tree, lest you sin."

وَقُلْنَا يَا آدَمُ اسْكُنْ أَنْتَ وَزَوْجُكَ الْجَنَّةَ وَكُلَا  
مِنْهَا رَغَدًا حَيْثُ شِئْتُمَا وَلَا تَقْرَبَا هَذِهِ  
الشَّجَرَةَ فَتَكُونَا مِنَ الظَّالِمِينَ

[2:36] But the devil duped them, and caused their eviction therefrom. We said, "Go down as enemies of one another. On Earth shall be your habitation and provision for awhile."

فَزَلَّ لَّهُمَا الشَّيْطَانُ عَنْهَا فَأَخْرَجَهُمَا مِمَّا كَانَا  
فِيهِ وَقُلْنَا اهْبِطُوا بَعْضُكُمْ لِبَعْضٍ عَدُوٌّ وَلَكُمْ  
فِي الْأَرْضِ مُسْتَقَرٌّ وَمَتَاعٌ إِلَىٰ حِينٍ

*Specific Words\**

[2:37] Then, Adam received from his Lord words, whereby He redeemed him. He is the Redeemer, Most Merciful.

فَتَلَقَّى آدَمُ مِنْ رَبِّهِ كَلِمَاتٍ فَتَابَ عَلَيْهِ إِنَّهُ  
هُوَ التَّوَّابُ الرَّحِيمُ

[2:38] We said, "Go down therefrom, all of you. When guidance comes to you from Me, those who follow My guidance will have no fear, nor will they grieve.

قُلْنَا اهْبِطُوا مِنْهَا جَمِيعًا فَإِمَّا يَأْتِيَنَّكُمْ مِنِّي  
هُدًى فَمَنْ تَبِعَ هُدَايَ فَلَا خَوْفٌ عَلَيْهِمْ وَلَا  
هُمْ يَحْزَنُونَ

[2:39] "As for those who disbelieve and reject our revelations, they will be dwellers of Hell, wherein they abide forever."

وَالَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا وَكَذَّبُوا بِآيَاتِنَا أُولَٰئِكَ  
أَصْحَابُ النَّارِ هُمْ فِيهَا خَالِدُونَ

\*2:37 Similarly, God has given us specific, mathematically coded words, the words of Sura 1, to establish contact with Him (see Footnote 1:1 and Appendix 15).

*Divine Commandments to All Jews: "You Shall Believe in This Quran."*

[2:40] O Children of Israel, remember My favor, which I bestowed upon you, and fulfill your part of the covenant, that I fulfill My part of the covenant, and reverence Me.

يَا بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ اذْكُرُوا نِعْمَتِيَ الَّتِي أَنْعَمْتُ عَلَيْكُمْ وَأَوْفُوا بِعَهْدِي أَوْفٍ بِعَهْدِكُمْ وَإِيَّايَ فَارْهَبُونِ

[2:41] You shall believe in what I have revealed herein, confirming what you have; do not be the first to reject it. Do not trade away My revelations for a cheap price, and observe Me.

وَأْمِنُوا بِمَا أَنْزَلْتُ مُصَدِّقًا لِمَا مَعَكُمْ وَلَا تَكُونُوا أُولَٰ كَافِرٍ بِهِ وَلَا تَشْتَرُوا بِآيَاتِي ثَمَنًا قَلِيلًا وَإِيَّايَ فَاتَّقُونِ

[2:42] Do not confound the truth with falsehood, nor shall you conceal the truth, knowingly.

وَلَا تَلْسُوا الْحَقَّ بِالْبَاطِلِ وَتَكْتُمُوا الْحَقَّ وَأَنْتُمْ تَعْلَمُونَ

[2:43] You shall observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*) and give the obligatory charity (*Zakat*), and bow down with those who bow down.

وَأَقِيمُوا الصَّلَاةَ وَآتُوا الزَّكَاةَ وَارْكَعُوا مَعَ الرَّاكِعِينَ

[2:44] Do you exhort the people to be righteous, while forgetting yourselves, though you read the scripture? Do you not understand?

أَتَأْمُرُونَ النَّاسَ بِالْبِرِّ وَتَنْسَوْنَ أَنْفُسَكُمْ وَأَنْتُمْ تَتْلُونَ الْكِتَابَ أَفَلَا تَعْقِلُونَ

[2:45] You shall seek help through steadfastness and the Contact Prayers (*Salat*). This is difficult indeed, but not so for the reverent,

وَاسْتَعِينُوا بِالصَّبْرِ وَالصَّلَاةِ وَإِنَّهَا لَكَبِيرَةٌ إِلَّا عَلَى الْخَاشِعِينَ

[2:46] who believe that they will meet their Lord; that to Him they ultimately return.

الَّذِينَ يَظُنُّونَ أَنَّهُمْ مُلَاقُوا رَبِّهِمْ وَأَنَّهُمْ إِلَيْهِ رَاجِعُونَ

[2:47] O Children of Israel, remember My favor which I bestowed upon you, and that I blessed you more than any other people.

يَا بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ اذْكُرُوا نِعْمَتِيَ الَّتِي أَنْعَمْتُ عَلَيْكُمْ وَأَنِّي فَضَّلْتُكُمْ عَلَى الْعَالَمِينَ

[2:48] Beware of the day when no soul can avail another soul, no intercession will be accepted, no ransom can be paid, nor can anyone be helped.

وَاتَّقُوا يَوْمًا لَا تَجْزِي نَفْسٌ عَنْ نَفْسٍ شَيْئًا وَلَا يُقْبَلُ مِنْهَا شَفَاعَةٌ وَلَا يُؤْخَذُ مِنْهَا عَدْلٌ وَلَا هُمْ يُنصَرُونَ

[2:49] Recall that we saved you from Pharaoh's people who inflicted upon you the worst persecution, slaying your sons and sparing your daughters. That was an exacting test from your Lord.

وَإِذْ نَجَّيْنَاكُمْ مِنْ آلِ فِرْعَوْنَ يَسُومُونَكُمْ سُوءَ الْعَذَابِ يُدَبِّحُونَ أَبْنَاءَكُمْ وَيَسْتَحْيُونَ نِسَاءَكُمْ وَفِي ذَلِكَ بَلَاءٌ مِنْ رَبِّكُمْ عَظِيمٌ

[2:50] Recall that we parted the sea for you; we saved you and drowned Pharaoh's people before your eyes.

وَإِذْ فَرَقْنَا بِكُمْ الْبَحْرَ فَأَنْجَيْنَاكُمْ وَأَغْرَقْنَا آلَ فِرْعَوْنَ وَأَنْتُمْ تَنْظُرُونَ



[2:51] Yet, when we summoned Moses for forty nights, you worshiped the calf in his absence, and turned wicked.\*

وَإِذْ وَعَدْنَا مُوسَىٰ أَرْبَعِينَ لَيْلَةً ثُمَّ اتَّخَذْتُمُ الْعِجْلَ مِنْ بَعْدِهِ وَأَنْتُمْ ظَالِمُونَ

[2:52] Still, we pardoned you thereafter that you may be appreciative.

ثُمَّ عَفَوْنَا عَنْكُمْ مِنْ بَعْدِ ذَلِكَ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَشْكُرُونَ

[2:53] Recall that we gave Moses scripture and the statute book, that you may be guided.

وَإِذْ آتَيْنَا مُوسَىٰ الْكِتَابَ وَالْفُرْقَانَ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَهْتَدُونَ

*Kill Your Ego\**

[2:54] Recall that Moses said to his people, "O my people, you have wronged your souls by worshiping the calf. You must repent to your Creator. You shall kill your egos. This is better for you in the sight of your Creator." He did redeem you. He is the Redeemer, Most Merciful.

وَإِذْ قَالَ مُوسَىٰ لِقَوْمِهِ يَا قَوْمِ إِنَّكُمْ ظَلَمْتُمْ أَنْفُسَكُمْ بِاتِّخَاذِكُمُ الْعِجْلَ فَتُوبُوا إِلَىٰ بَارِيكُمْ فَاقْتُلُوا أَنْفُسَكُمْ ذَلِكَ خَيْرٌ لَكُمْ عِنْدَ بَارِيكُمْ فَتَابَ عَلَيْكُمْ ۚ إِنَّهُ هُوَ التَّوَّابُ الرَّحِيمُ

*Physical Evidence\**

[2:55] Recall that you said, "O Moses, we will not believe unless we see **GOD**, physically." Consequently, the lightning struck you, as you looked.

وَإِذْ قُلْتُمْ يَا مُوسَىٰ لَنْ نُؤْمِنَ لَكَ حَتَّىٰ نَرَى اللَّهَ جَهْرَةً فَأَخَذَتْكُمُ الصَّاعِقَةُ وَأَنْتُمْ تَنْظُرُونَ

[2:56] We then revived you, after you had died, that you may be appreciative.

ثُمَّ بَعَثْنَاكُمْ مِنْ بَعْدِ مَوْتِكُمْ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَشْكُرُونَ

[2:57] We shaded you with clouds (*in Sinai*), and sent down to you manna and quails: "Eat from the good things we provided for you." They did not hurt us (*by rebelling*); they only hurt their own souls.

وَوَضَعْنَا عَنَابَكُمْ فِي السَّمَاءِ وَاتْرَأْنَا الْسَّمَاءَ عَلَيْهِمْ أَنْزَلْنَا عَلَيْكُمُ الْمَنَّاءَ وَالسَّلْوَىٰ كُلُوا مِنْ طَيِّبَاتِ مَا رَزَقْنَاكُمْ وَمَا ظَلَمُونَا وَلَكِنْ كَانُوا أَنْفُسَهُمْ يَظْلِمُونَ

*Lack of Confidence in God: They Refuse to Enter Jerusalem*

[2:58] Recall that we said, "Enter this town, where you will find as many provisions as you like. Just enter the gate humbly, and treat the people nicely. We will then forgive your sins, and increase the reward for the pious."

وَإِذْ قُلْنَا ادْخُلُوا هَذِهِ الْقَرْيَةَ فَكُلُوا مِنْهَا حَيْثُ شِئْتُمْ رَغَدًا وَادْخُلُوا الْبَابَ سُجَّدًا وَقُولُوا حِطَّةٌ نَغْفِرْ لَكُمْ خَطَايَاكُمْ ۖ وَسَنَزِيدُ الْمُحْسِنِينَ

\*2:51 This incident reflects the humans' idolatrous tendency. Despite the profound miracles, Moses' followers worshiped the calf in his absence, and Moses ended up with only two believers (5:23). As pointed out in the Introduction, the humans are rebels whose egos are their gods.

\*2:54 It is the ego that led to Satan's fall. It is the ego that caused our exile to this world, and it is the ego that is keeping most of us from redemption to God's Kingdom.

\*2:55 It is noteworthy that the word "GOD" in this verse is the 19th occurrence, and this is the verse where the people demanded "physical evidence." The Quran's mathematical code, based on the number 19, provides such physical evidence. Note also that  $2+55=57=19 \times 3$ .

[2:59] But the wicked among them carried out commands other than the commands given to them. Consequently, we sent down upon the transgressors condemnation from the sky, due to their wickedness.

فَبَدَّلَ الَّذِينَ ظَلَمُوا قَوْلًا غَيْرَ الَّذِي قِيلَ لَهُمْ  
فَأَنْزَلْنَا عَلَى الَّذِينَ ظَلَمُوا رِجْزًا مِنَ السَّمَاءِ  
بِمَا كَانُوا يَفْسُقُونَ

#### More Miracles

[2:60] Recall that Moses sought water for his people. We said, "Strike the rock with your staff." Whereupon, twelve springs gushed out therefrom. The members of each tribe knew their own water. Eat and drink from **GOD's** provisions, and do not roam the earth corruptingly.

وَإِذِ اسْتَسْقَىٰ مُوسَىٰ لِقَوْمِهِ فَقُلْنَا اضْرِبْ  
بِعَصَاكَ الْحَجَرَ ۖ فَانْفَجَرَتْ مِنْهُ اثْنَا عَشْرَةَ  
عَيْنًا ۖ قَدْ عَلِمَ كُلُّ أُنَاسٍ مَشْرِبَهُمْ ۖ كَلُوا  
وَاشْرَبُوا مِنْ رِزْقِ اللَّهِ وَلَا تَعْتُوا فِي  
الْأَرْضِ مُفْسِدِينَ

#### Israel Rebels

[2:61] Recall that you said, "O Moses, we can no longer tolerate one kind of food. Call upon your Lord to produce for us such earthly crops as beans, cucumbers, garlic, lentils, and onions." He said, "Do you wish to substitute that which is inferior for that which is good? Go down to Egypt, where you can find what you asked for." They have incurred condemnation, humiliation, and disgrace, and brought upon themselves wrath from **GOD**. This is because they rejected **GOD's** revelations, and killed the prophets unjustly. This is because they disobeyed and transgressed.

وَإِذْ قُلْنَا يَا مُوسَىٰ لَنْ نَصْبِرَ عَلَىٰ طَعَامٍ  
وَاحِدٍ فَادْعُ لَنَا رَبَّكَ يُخْرِجْ لَنَا مِمَّا تُنْبِتُ  
الْأَرْضُ مِنْ بَقْلِهَا وَقِثَّائِهَا وَفُومِهَا وَعَدَسِهَا  
وَبَصَلِهَا ۖ قَالَ أَتَسْتَبْدِلُونَ الَّذِي هُوَ أَدْنَىٰ  
بِالَّذِي هُوَ خَيْرٌ ۚ اهْبُطُوا مِصْرًا فَإِنَّ لَكُمْ مَّا  
سَأَلْتُمْ ۖ وَضُرِبَتْ عَلَيْهِمُ الذَّلِيلَةُ وَالْمَسْكَنَةُ  
وَبَاءُوا بِغَضَبٍ مِنَ اللَّهِ ۖ ذَٰلِكَ بِأَنَّهُمْ كَانُوا  
يَكْفُرُونَ بِآيَاتِ اللَّهِ وَيَقْتُلُونَ النَّبِيِّينَ بِغَيْرِ  
الْحَقِّ ۖ ذَٰلِكَ بِمَا عَصَوْا وَكَانُوا يَعْتَدُونَ

#### Unity of All Submitters

[2:62] Surely, those who believe, those who are Jewish, the Christians, and the converts; anyone who (1) believes in **GOD**, and (2) believes in the Last Day, and (3) leads a righteous life, will receive their recompense from their Lord. They have nothing to fear, nor will they grieve.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَالَّذِينَ هَادُوا وَالنَّصَارَىٰ  
وَالصَّابِئِينَ مَنْ آمَنَ بِاللَّهِ وَالْيَوْمِ الْآخِرِ  
وَعَمِلَ صَالِحًا فَلَهُمْ أَجْرُهُمْ عِنْدَ رَبِّهِمْ وَلَا  
خَوْفٌ عَلَيْهِمْ وَلَا هُمْ يَحْزَنُونَ

#### Covenant with Israel

[2:63] We made a covenant with you, as we raised Mount Sinai above you: "You shall uphold what we have given you strongly, and remember its contents, that you may be saved."

وَإِذْ أَخَذْنَا مِيثَاقَكُمْ وَرَفَعْنَا فَوْقَكُمُ الطُّورَ  
خُذُوا مَا آتَيْنَاكُمْ بِقُوَّةٍ وَاذْكُرُوا مَا فِيهِ لَعَلَّكُمْ  
تَتَّقُونَ

[2:64] But you turned away thereafter, and if it were not for **GOD's** grace towards you and His mercy, you would have been doomed.

ثُمَّ تَوَلَّيْتُمْ مِنْ بَعْدِ ذَٰلِكَ ۖ فَلَوْلَا فَضْلُ اللَّهِ  
عَلَيْكُمْ وَرَحْمَتُهُ لَكُنْتُمْ مِنَ الْخَاسِرِينَ

[2:65] You have known about those among you who desecrated the Sabbath. We said to them, "Be you as despicable as apes."

وَلَقَدْ عَلِمْتُمُ الَّذِينَ اعْتَدَوْا مِنْكُمْ فِي السَّبْتِ  
فَقُلْنَا لَهُمْ كُونُوا قِرَدَةً خَاسِئِينَ

[2:66] We set them up as an example for their generation, as well as subsequent generations, and an enlightenment for the righteous.

فَجَعَلْنَاهَا نَكَالًا لِمَا بَيْنَ يَدَيْهَا وَمَا خَلْفَهَا  
وَمَوْعِظَةً لِّلْمُتَّقِينَ

#### The Heifer\*

[2:67] Moses said to his people, "GOD commands you to sacrifice a heifer." They said, "Are you mocking us?" He said, "GOD forbid, that I should behave like the ignorant ones."

وَإِذْ قَالَ مُوسَىٰ لِقَوْمِهِ إِنَّ اللَّهَ يَأْمُرُكُمْ أَنْ  
تَذْبَحُوا بَقْرَةً قَالُوا أَتَتَّخِذُنَا هُزُوًا لَّقَالَ أَعْوَدُ  
بِاللَّهِ أَنْ أَكُونَ مِنَ الْجَاهِلِينَ

[2:68] They said, "Call upon your Lord to show us which one." He said, "He says that she is a heifer that is neither too old, nor too young; of an intermediate age. Now, carry out what you are commanded to do."

قَالُوا ادْعُ لَنَا رَبَّكَ يُبَيِّنْ لَنَا مَا هِيَ قَالَتْ إِنَّهُ  
يَقُولُ إِنَّهَا بَقْرَةٌ لَا فَارِضٌ وَلَا بَكْرٌ عَوَانَ  
بَيْنَ ذَلِكَ فافعلوا ما تؤمرون

[2:69] They said, "Call upon your Lord to show us her color." He said, "He says that she is a yellow heifer, bright colored, pleases the beholders."

قَالُوا ادْعُ لَنَا رَبَّكَ يُبَيِّنْ لَنَا مَا لُونُهَا قَالَ إِنَّهُ  
يَقُولُ إِنَّهَا بَقْرَةٌ صَفْرَاءٌ فَاقْع لُونُهَا تَسْرُ  
النَّاطِرِينَ

[2:70] They said, "Call upon your Lord to show us which one. The heifers look alike to us and, GOD willing, we will be guided."

قَالُوا ادْعُ لَنَا رَبَّكَ يُبَيِّنْ لَنَا مَا هِيَ إِنَّ الْبَقْرَ  
تَشَابَهَ عَلَيْنَا وَإِنَّا إِن شَاءَ اللَّهُ لَمُهْتَدُونَ

[2:71] He said, "He says that she is a heifer that was never humiliated in plowing the land or watering the crops; free from any blemish." They said, "Now you have brought the truth." They finally sacrificed her, after this lengthy reluctance.

قَالَ إِنَّهُ يَقُولُ إِنَّهَا بَقْرَةٌ لَا ذَلُولٌ تُثِيرُ  
الْأَرْضَ وَلَا تَسْقِي الْحَرْثَ مُسَلَّمَةٌ لَا شِيَةَ  
فِيهَا قَالُوا الْآنَ جِئْتَ بِالْحَقِّ فَذَبَحُوهَا وَمَا  
كَادُوا يَفْعَلُونَ

#### Purpose of the Heifer

[2:72] You had killed a soul, then disputed among yourselves. GOD was to expose what you tried to conceal.

وَإِذْ قَتَلْتُمْ نَفْسًا فَادَّارَ أُنْفُسًا فِيهَا وَاللَّهُ مُخْرِجٌ مَا  
كُنْتُمْ تَكْتُمُونَ

[2:73] We said, "Strike (the victim) with part (of the heifer)." That is when GOD brought the victim back to life, and showed you His signs, that you may understand.

فَقُلْنَا اضْرِبُوهُ بِبَعْضِهَا كَذَلِكَ يُحْيِي اللَّهُ  
الْمَوْتَىٰ وَيُرِيكُمْ آيَاتِهِ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَعْقِلُونَ

\*2:67 Although this sura contains important laws and commandments, including the contact prayers, fasting, Hajj pilgrimage, and the laws of marriage, divorce, etc., the name given to the sura is "The Heifer." This reflects the crucial importance of submission to God and immediate, unwavering obedience to our Creator. Such submission proves our belief in God's omnipotence and absolute authority. See also the Bible's Book of Numbers, Chapter 19.

[2:74] Despite this, your hearts hardened like rocks, or even harder. For there are rocks from which rivers gush out. Others crack and release gentle streams, and other rocks cringe out of reverence for **GOD**. **GOD** is never unaware of anything you do.

ثُمَّ قَسَتْ قُلُوبُكُمْ مِنْ بَعْدِ ذَلِكَ فَهِيَ كَالْحِجَارَةِ  
أَوْ أَشَدُّ قَسْوَةً وَإِنَّ مِنَ الْحِجَارَةِ لَمَا يَتَفَجَّرُ  
مِنْهُ الْأَنْهَارُ وَإِنَّ مِنْهَا لَمَا يَشَقُّ فَيَخْرُجُ  
مِنْهُ الْمَاءُ وَإِنَّ مِنْهَا لَمَا يَهْبِطُ مِنْ خَشْيَةِ  
اللَّهِ وَمَا اللَّهُ بِغَافِلٍ عَمَّا تَعْمَلُونَ

#### *Distorting the Word of God*

[2:75] Do you expect them to believe as you do, when some of them used to hear the word of **GOD**, then distort it, with full understanding thereof, and deliberately?

أَفَتَطْمَعُونَ أَنْ يُؤْمِنُوا لَكُمْ وَقَدْ كَانَ فَرِيقٌ  
مِنْهُمْ يَسْمَعُونَ كَلَامَ اللَّهِ ثُمَّ يُحَرِّفُونَهُ مِنْ بَعْدِ  
مَا عَقَلُوهُ وَهُمْ يَعْلَمُونَ

#### *Concealing the Word of God*

[2:76] And when they meet the believers, they say, "We believe," but when they get together with each other, they say, "Do not inform (*the believers*) of the information given to you by **GOD**, lest you provide them with support for their argument concerning your Lord. Do you not understand?"

وَإِذَا لَقُوا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا قَالُوا آمَنَّا وَإِذَا خَلَا  
بَعْضُهُمْ إِلَى بَعْضٍ قَالُوا أَتُحَدِّثُونَهُمْ بِمَا فَتَحَ  
اللَّهُ عَلَيْكُمْ لِيُحَاجُّوكُمْ بِهِ عِنْدَ رَبِّكُمْ أَفَلَا  
تَعْقِلُونَ

[2:77] Do they not know that **GOD** knows everything they conceal, and everything they declare?

أَوْ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ أَنَّ اللَّهَ يَعْلَمُ مَا يُسِرُّونَ وَمَا  
يُعْلِنُونَ

[2:78] Among them are gentiles who do not know the scripture, except through hearsay, then assume that they know it.

وَمِنْهُمْ أُمِّيُونَ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ الْكِتَابَ إِلَّا أَمَانِيًّا  
وَإِنْ هُمْ إِلَّا يَظُنُّونَ

[2:79] Therefore, woe to those who distort the scripture with their own hands, then say, "This is what **GOD** has revealed," seeking a cheap material gain. Woe to them for such distortion, and woe to them for their illicit gains.

فَوَيْلٌ لِلَّذِينَ يَكْتُمُونَ الْكِتَابَ بِأَيْدِيهِمْ ثُمَّ  
يَقُولُونَ هَذَا مِنْ عِنْدِ اللَّهِ لِيُشْتَرَوْا بِهِ تَمَتًّا  
قَلِيلًا فَوَيْلٌ لَهُمْ مِمَّا كَتَبَتْ أَيْدِيهِمْ وَوَيْلٌ لَهُمْ  
مِمَّا يَكْسِبُونَ

#### *Eternity of Heaven and Hell\**

[2:80] Some have said, "Hell will not touch us, except for a limited number of days." Say, "Have you taken such a pledge from **GOD**—**GOD** never breaks His pledge—or, are you saying about **GOD** what you do not know?"

وَقَالُوا لَنْ نَمَسَّنَا النَّارُ إِلَّا أَيَّامًا مَعْدُودَةً قُلْ  
أَتَّخَذْتُمْ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ عَهْدًا فَلَنْ يُخْلَفَ اللَّهُ عَهْدَهُ  
أَمْ تَقُولُونَ عَلَى اللَّهِ مَا لَا تَعْلَمُونَ

[2:81] Indeed, those who earn sins and become surrounded by their evil work will be the dwellers of Hell; they abide in it forever.

بَلَى مَنْ كَسَبَ سَيِّئَةً وَأَحَاطَتْ بِهِ خَطِيئَتُهُ  
فَأُولَئِكَ أَصْحَابُ النَّارِ هُمْ فِيهَا خَالِدُونَ

\*2:80-82 It is an established belief among corrupted Muslims that they will suffer in Hell only in proportion to the number of sins they had committed, then they will get out of Hell and go to Heaven. They also believe that Muhammad will intercede on their behalf, and will take them out of Hell. Such beliefs are contrary to the *Quran* (Appendix 8).

[2:82] As for those who believe, and lead a righteous life, they will be the dwellers of Paradise; they abide in it forever.

وَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ أُولَٰئِكَ أَصْحَابُ الْجَنَّةِ ۖ هُمْ فِيهَا خَالِدُونَ

*The Commandments*

[2:83] We made a covenant with the Children of Israel: "You shall not worship except **GOD**. You shall honor your parents and regard the relatives, the orphans, and the poor. You shall treat the people amicably. You shall observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*) and give the obligatory charity (*Zakat*)." But you turned away, except a few of you, and you became averse.

إِذْ أَخَذْنَا مِيثَاقَ بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ لَا تَعْبُدُونَ إِلَّا اللَّهَ ۖ وَبِالْوَالِدَيْنِ إِحْسَانًا وَذِي الْقُرْبَىٰ وَالْيَتَامَىٰ وَالْمَسَاكِينِ وَقُولُوا لِلنَّاسِ حُسْنًا وَأَقِيمُوا الصَّلَاةَ وَآتُوا الزَّكَاةَ ثُمَّ تَوَلَّيْتُمْ إِلَّا قَلِيلًا مِّنْكُمْ وَأَنتُمْ مُّعْرِضُونَ

[2:84] We made a covenant with you, that you shall not shed your blood, nor shall you evict each other from your homes. You agreed and bore witness.

وَإِذْ أَخَذْنَا مِيثَاقَكُمْ لَا تَسْفِكُونَ دِمَاءَكُمْ وَلَا تُخْرِجُونَ أَنْفُسَكُمْ مِنْ دِيَارِكُمْ ثُمَّ أَقْرَرْتُمْ وَأَنتُمْ تَشْهَدُونَ

[2:85] Yet, here you are killing each other, and evicting some of you from their homes, banding against them sinfully and maliciously. Even when they surrendered, you demanded ransom from them. Evicting them was prohibited for you in the first place. Do you believe in part of the scripture and disbelieve in part? What should be the retribution for those among you who do this, except humiliation in this life, and a far worse retribution on the Day of Resurrection? **GOD** is never unaware of anything you do.

ثُمَّ أَنْتُمْ هَٰؤُلَاءِ تَقْتُلُونَ أَنْفُسَكُمْ وَتُخْرِجُونَ فَرِيقًا مِّنْكُمْ مِنْ دِيَارِهِمْ تَظَاهِرُونَ عَلَيْهِمْ بِالْإِثْمِ وَالْعُدْوَانِ وَإِن يَأْتِوكُمْ أُسَارَىٰ تَقَادُواهُمْ وَهُوَ مُحَرَّمٌ عَلَيْكُمْ إِخْرَاجُهُمْ ۖ أَفَتُؤْمِنُونَ بِبَعْضِ الْكِتَابِ وَتَكْفُرُونَ بِبَعْضٍ ۚ فَمَا جَزَاءُ مَنْ يَفْعَلُ ذَٰلِكَ مِنْكُمْ إِلَّا خِزْيٌ فِي الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا ۖ وَيَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ يُرَدُّونَ إِلَىٰ أَشَدِّ الْعَذَابِ ۗ وَمَا اللَّهُ بِغَافِلٍ عَمَّا تَعْمَلُونَ

[2:86] It is they who bought this lowly life at the expense of the Hereafter. Consequently, the retribution is never commuted for them, nor can they be helped.

أُولَٰئِكَ الَّذِينَ اشْتَرُوا الْحَيَاةَ الدُّنْيَا بِالْآخِرَةِ ۗ فَلَا يُخَفَّفُ عَنْهُمْ الْعَذَابُ وَلَا هُمْ يُنصَرُونَ

*The Prophets of Israel*

[2:87] We gave Moses the scripture, and subsequent to him we sent other messengers, and we gave Jesus, son of Mary, profound miracles and supported him with the Holy Spirit. Is it not a fact that every time a messenger went to you with anything you disliked, your ego caused you to be arrogant? Some of them you rejected, and some of them you killed.

وَلَقَدْ آتَيْنَا مُوسَىٰ الْكِتَابَ وَقَفَّيْنَا مِنْ بَعْدِهِ بِالرُّسُلِ ۖ وَآتَيْنَا عِيسَى ابْنَ مَرْيَمَ الْبَيِّنَاتِ وَأَيَّدْنَاهُ بِرُوحِ الْقُدُسِ ۗ أَفَكُلَّمَا جَاءَكُمْ رَسُولٌ بِمَا لَا تَهْوَىٰ أَنْفُسُكُمْ اسْتَكْبَرْتُمْ فَفَرِيقًا كَذَّبْتُمْ وَفَرِيقًا تَقْتُلُونَ

*Tragic Statement: "My mind is made up!"*

[2:88] Some would say, "Our minds are made up!" Instead, it is a curse from **GOD**, as a consequence of their disbelief, that keeps them from believing, except for a few of them.

وَقَالُوا قُلُوبُنَا غُلْفٌ ۚ بَلْ لَعَنَهُمُ اللَّهُ بِكُفْرِهِمْ فَقَلِيلًا مَّا يُؤْمِنُونَ

*The Quran Consummates All Scriptures*

[2:89] When this scripture came to them from **GOD**, and even though it agrees with, and confirms what they have, and even though they used to prophesy its advent when they talked with the disbelievers, when their own prophecy came to pass, they disbelieved therein. **GOD**'s condemnation thus afflicts the disbelievers.

وَلَمَّا جَاءَهُمْ كِتَابٌ مِنْ عِنْدِ اللَّهِ مُصَدِّقٌ لِمَا مَعَهُمْ وَكَانُوا مِنْ قَبْلُ يَسْتَفْتِحُونَ عَلَى الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا فَلَمَّا جَاءَهُمْ مَا عَرَفُوا كَفَرُوا بِهِ فَلَعْنَةُ اللَّهِ عَلَى الْكَافِرِينَ

[2:90] Miserable indeed is what they sold their souls for—rejecting these revelations of **GOD** out of sheer resentment that **GOD** should bestow His grace upon whomever He chooses from among His servants. Consequently, they incurred wrath upon wrath. The disbelievers have incurred a humiliating retribution.

بِئْسَمَا اشْتَرَوْا بِهِ أَنْفُسَهُمْ أَنْ يَكْفُرُوا بِمَا أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ بَعِيًّا أَنْ يُنَزَّلَ اللَّهُ مِنْ فَضْلِهِ عَلَى مَنْ يَشَاءُ مِنْ عِبَادِهِ فَتَبَاءُوا بِغَضَبِ اللَّهِ عَلَى غَضَبٍ وَلِلْكَافِرِينَ عَذَابٌ مُهِينٌ

[2:91] When they are told, "You shall believe in these revelations of **GOD**," they say, "We believe only in what was sent down to us." Thus, they disbelieve in subsequent revelations, even if it is the truth from their Lord, and even though it confirms what they have! Say, "Why then did you kill **GOD**'s prophets, if you were believers?"

وَإِذَا قِيلَ لَهُمْ آمِنُوا بِمَا أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ قَالُوا تُوْمِنُ بِمَا أَنْزَلَ عَلَيْنَا وَيَكْفُرُونَ بِمَا وَرَاءَهُ وَهُوَ الْحَقُّ مُصَدِّقًا لِمَا مَعَهُمْ قُلْ فَلِمَ تَقْتُلُونَ أَنْبِيَاءَ اللَّهِ مِنْ قَبْلُ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ مُؤْمِنِينَ

*Learning From Israel's History*

[2:92] Moses went to you with profound miracles, yet you worshiped the calf in his absence, and you turned wicked.

وَلَقَدْ جَاءَكُمْ مُوسَىٰ بِالْبَيِّنَاتِ ثُمَّ اتَّخَذْتُمُ الْعِجْلَ مِنْ بَعْدِهِ وَأَنْتُمْ ظَالِمُونَ

[2:93] We made a covenant with you, as we raised Mount Sinai above you, saying, "You shall uphold the commandments we have given you, strongly, and listen." They said, "We hear, but we disobey." Their hearts became filled with adoration for the calf, due to their disbelief. Say, "Miserable indeed is what your faith dictates upon you, if you do have any faith."

وَإِذْ أَخَذْنَا مِيثَاقَكُمْ وَرَفَعْنَا فَوْقَكُمُ الطُّورَ خُذُوا مَا آتَيْنَاكُمْ بِقُوَّةٍ وَاسْمَعُوا قَالُوا سَمِعْنَا وَعَصَيْنَا وَأَنشَرْنَا فِي قُلُوبِهِمُ الْعِجْلَ بِكُفْرِهِمْ قُلْ بِئْسَمَا يَأْمُرُكُمْ بِهِ إِيمَانُكُمْ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ مُؤْمِنِينَ

[2:94] Say, "If the abode of the Hereafter is reserved for you at **GOD**, to the exclusion of all other people, then you should long for death, if you are truthful."

قُلْ إِنْ كَانَتْ لَكُمْ الدَّارُ الْآخِرَةُ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ خَالِصَةً مِنْ دُونِ النَّاسِ فَتَمَنَّوْا الْمَوْتَ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ صَادِقِينَ

[2:95] They never long for it, because of what their hands have sent forth. **GOD** is fully aware of the wicked.

وَلَنْ يَتَمَنَّوْهُ أَبَدًا بِمَا قَدَّمَتْ أَيْدِيهِمْ وَاللَّهُ عَلِيمٌ بِالظَّالِمِينَ

[2:96] In fact, you will find them the most covetous of life; even more so than the idol worshipers. The one of them wishes to live a thousand years. But this will not spare him any retribution, no matter how long he lives. **GOD** is seer of everything they do.

وَلَتَجِدَنَّهُمْ أَحْرَصَ النَّاسِ عَلَى حَيَاةٍ وَمِنَ الَّذِينَ أَشْرَكُوا يَوَدُّ أَحَدُهُمْ لَوْ يُعَمَّرَ أَلْفَ سَنَةٍ وَمَا هُوَ بِمُرْضِيهِ مِنَ الْعَذَابِ أَنْ يُعَمَّرَ وَاللَّهُ بَصِيرٌ بِمَا يَعْمَلُونَ

*Gabriel Mediates the Revelation*

[2:97] Say, "Anyone who opposes Gabriel should know that he has brought down this (*Quran*) into your heart, in accordance with **GOD's** will, confirming previous scriptures, and providing guidance and good news for the believers."

قُلْ مَنْ كَانَ عَدُوًّا لِجِبْرِيلَ فَإِنَّهُ نَزَّلَهُ عَلَيَّ  
قَلْبِكَ بِإِذْنِ اللَّهِ مُصَدِّقًا لِمَا بَيْنَ يَدَيْهِ وَهُدًى  
وَبُشْرَىٰ لِلْمُؤْمِنِينَ

[2:98] Anyone who opposes **GOD**, and His angels, and His messengers, and Gabriel and Michael, should know that **GOD** opposes the disbelievers.

مَنْ كَانَ عَدُوًّا لِلَّهِ وَمَلَائِكَتِهِ وَرُسُلِهِ وَجِبْرِيلَ  
وَمِيكَالَ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ عَدُوٌّ لِلْكَافِرِينَ

[2:99] We have sent down to you such clear revelations, and only the wicked will reject them.

وَلَقَدْ أَنْزَلْنَا إِلَيْكَ آيَاتٍ بَيِّنَاتٍ ۖ وَمَا يَكْفُرُ بِهَا  
إِلَّا الْفَاسِقُونَ

[2:100] Is it not a fact that when they make a covenant and pledge to keep it, some of them always disregard it? In fact, most of them do not believe.

أَوْ كَلَّمَا عَاهَدُوا عَهْدًا نَبَذَهُ فَرِيقٌ مِنْهُمْ ۖ بَلْ  
أَكْثَرُهُمْ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ

*Disregarding God's Scripture*

[2:101] Now that a messenger from **GOD** has come to them,\* and even though he proves and confirms their own scripture, some followers of the scripture (*Jews, Christians, and Muslims*) disregard **GOD's** scripture behind their backs, as if they never had any scripture.

وَلَمَّا جَاءَهُمْ رَسُولٌ مِنْ عِنْدِ اللَّهِ مُصَدِّقٌ لِمَا  
مَعَهُمْ نَبَذَ فَرِيقٌ مِنَ الَّذِينَ أُوتُوا الْكِتَابَ  
كِتَابَ اللَّهِ وَرَاءَ ظُهُورِهِمْ كَانْتَهُمْ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ

*Witchcraft Condemned*

[2:102] They pursued what the devils taught concerning Solomon's kingdom. Solomon, however, was not a disbeliever, but the devils were disbelievers. They taught the people sorcery, and that which was sent down through the two angels of Babel, Haroot and Maroot. These two did not divulge such knowledge without pointing out: "This is a test. You shall not abuse such knowledge." But the people used it in such evil schemes as the breaking up of marriages. They can never harm anyone against the will of **GOD**. They thus learn what hurts them, not what benefits them, and they know full well that whoever practices witchcraft will have no share in the Hereafter. Miserable indeed is what they sell their souls for, if they only knew.

وَاتَّبَعُوا مَا تَتْلُو الشَّيَاطِينُ عَلَىٰ مُلْكِ سُلَيْمَانَ ۖ  
وَمَا كَفَرَ سُلَيْمَانُ وَلَكِنَّ الشَّيَاطِينَ كَفَرُوا  
يُعَلِّمُونَ النَّاسَ السِّحْرَ وَمَا أُنزِلَ عَلَيَّ  
الْمَلَائِكِينَ بَبَابِلَ ۖ هَارُوتَ وَمَارُوتَ ۖ وَمَا  
يُعَلِّمَانِ مِنْ أَحَدٍ حَتَّىٰ يَقُولَا إِنَّمَا نَحْنُ فِتْنَةٌ  
فَلَا تَكْفُرْ ۖ فَيَتَعَلَّمُونَ مِنْهُمَا مَا يُفَرِّقُونَ بِهِ بَيْنَ  
الْمَرْءِ وَزَوْجِهِ ۖ وَمَا هُمْ بِضَارِّينَ بِهِ مِنْ أَحَدٍ  
إِلَّا بِإِذْنِ اللَّهِ ۖ وَيَتَعَلَّمُونَ مَا يَضُرُّهُمْ وَلَا  
يَنْفَعُهُمْ ۖ وَلَقَدْ عَلِمُوا لَمَنِ اشْتَرَاهُ مَا لَهُ فِي  
الْآخِرَةِ مِنْ خَلَقٍ ۖ وَلَبِئْسَ مَا شَرَوْا بِهِ  
أَنْفُسَهُمْ ۖ لَوْ كَانُوا يَعْلَمُونَ

[2:103] If they believe and lead a righteous life, the reward from **GOD** is far better, if they only knew.

وَلَوْ أَنَّهُمْ آمَنُوا وَاتَّقَوْا لَمَثُوبَةٌ مِنْ عِنْدِ اللَّهِ  
خَيْرٌ ۖ لَوْ كَانُوا يَعْلَمُونَ

\*2:101 *God's Messenger of the Covenant is prophesied in the Old Testament (Malachi 3:1-3), the New Testament (Luke 17:22-37), and this Final Testament (3:81).*

*Twisting the Words of Supplication*

[2:104] O you who believe, do not say, "Raa'ena"\* (*be our shepherd*). Instead, you should say, "Unzurna" (*watch over us*), and listen. The disbelievers have incurred a painful retribution.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تَقُولُوا رَاعِنَا وَقُولُوا  
انظُرْنَا وَاسْمَعُوا<sup>ط</sup> وَلِلْكَافِرِينَ عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ

*Jealousy Condemned*

[2:105] Neither the disbelievers among the followers of the scripture, nor the idol worshipers, wish to see any blessings come down to you from your Lord. However, **GOD** showers His blessings upon whomever He chooses. **GOD** possesses infinite grace.

مَا يَوَدُّ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا مِنْ أَهْلِ الْكِتَابِ وَلَا  
الْمُشْرِكِينَ أَنْ يُنَزَّلَ عَلَيْكُمْ مِنْ خَيْرٍ مِنْ  
رَبِّكُمْ<sup>ط</sup> وَاللَّهُ يَخْتَصُّ بِرَحْمَتِهِ مَنْ يَشَاءُ<sup>ع</sup> وَاللَّهُ  
ذُو الْفَضْلِ الْعَظِيمِ

*The Ultimate Miracle: The Quran's Mathematical Code\**

[2:106] When we abrogate any miracle, or cause it to be forgotten, we produce a better miracle, or at least an equal one. Do you not recognize the fact that **GOD** is Omnipotent?

مَا نَنْسَخْ مِنْ آيَةٍ أَوْ نُنسِهَا نَأْتِ بِخَيْرٍ مِنْهَا  
أَوْ مِثْلَهَا<sup>ط</sup> أَلَمْ تَعْلَمْ أَنَّ اللَّهَ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ  
قَدِيرٌ

[2:107] Do you not recognize the fact that **GOD** possesses the kingship of the heavens and the earth; that you have none besides **GOD** as your Lord and Master?

أَلَمْ تَعْلَمْ أَنَّ اللَّهَ لَهُ مُلْكُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ<sup>ط</sup>  
وَمَا لَكُمْ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ مِنْ وَلِيٍّ وَلَا نَصِيرٍ

[2:108] Do you wish to demand of your messenger what was demanded of Moses in the past? Anyone who chooses disbelief, instead of belief, has truly strayed off the right path.

أَمْ تُرِيدُونَ أَنْ تَسْأَلُوا رَسُولَكُمْ كَمَا سُئِلَ  
مُوسَىٰ مِنْ قَبْلُ<sup>ط</sup> وَمَنْ يَتَّبِعِ الْكُفْرَ بِالْإِيمَانِ  
فَقَدْ ضَلَّ سَوَاءَ السَّبِيلِ

[2:109] Many followers of the scripture would rather see you revert to disbelief, now that you have believed. This is due to jealousy on their part, after the truth has become evident to them. You shall pardon them, and leave them alone, until **GOD** issues His judgment. **GOD** is Omnipotent.

وَدَّ كَثِيرٌ مِنْ أَهْلِ الْكِتَابِ لَوْ يَرُدُّوكُمْ مِنْ  
بَعْدِ إِيمَانِكُمْ كُفَّارًا حَسَدًا مِنْ عِنْدِ أَنْفُسِهِمْ مِنْ  
بَعْدِ مَا تَبَيَّنَ لَهُمُ الْحَقُّ<sup>ط</sup> فَاعْفُوا وَاصْفَحُوا  
حَتَّىٰ يَأْتِيَ اللَّهَ بِأَمْرِهِ<sup>ط</sup> إِنَّ اللَّهَ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ  
قَدِيرٌ

[2:110] You shall observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*) and give the obligatory charity (*Zakat*). Any good you send forth on behalf of your souls, you will find it at **GOD**. **GOD** is seer of everything you do.

وَأَقِيمُوا الصَّلَاةَ وَآتُوا الزَّكَاةَ<sup>ع</sup> وَمَا تَقَدِّمُوا  
لِأَنْفُسِكُمْ مِنْ خَيْرٍ تَجِدُوهُ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ<sup>ط</sup> إِنَّ اللَّهَ بِمَا  
تَعْمَلُونَ بَصِيرٌ

\*2:104 The word "Raa'ena" was abused by some Hebrew-speaking people, and twisted to sound like a dirty word (see also 4:46).

\*2:106 The Quran's mathematical miracle is perpetual & greater than previous miracles (34:45, 74:35). Like the Quran itself, it confirms, consummates, and supersedes all previous miracles.



*All Believers Are Redeemed, Regardless of the Name of Their Religion*

[2:111] Some have said, "No one will enter Paradise except Jews or Christians!" Such is their wishful thinking. Say, "Show us your proof, if you are right."

وَقَالُوا لَنْ يَدْخُلَ الْجَنَّةَ إِلَّا مَنْ كَانَ هُودًا أَوْ  
نَصَارَىٰ ۗ تِلْكَ أَمَانِيُّهُمْ ۗ قُلْ هَاتُوا بُرْهَانَكُمْ إِنْ  
كُنْتُمْ صَادِقِينَ

*Submission: The Only Religion*

[2:112] Indeed, those who submit themselves absolutely to **GOD** alone, while leading a righteous life, will receive their recompense from their Lord; they have nothing to fear, nor will they grieve.\*

بَلَىٰ مَنْ أَسْلَمَ وَجْهَهُ لِلَّهِ وَهُوَ مُحْسِنٌ فَلَهُ  
أَجْرُهُ عِنْدَ رَبِّهِ وَلَا خَوْفٌ عَلَيْهِمْ وَلَا هُمْ  
يَحْزَنُونَ

[2:113] The Jews said, "The Christians have no basis," while the Christians said, "The Jews have no basis." Yet, both of them read the scripture. Such are the utterances of those who possess no knowledge. **GOD** will judge them on the Day of Resurrection, regarding their disputes.

وَقَالَتِ الْيَهُودُ لَيْسَتِ النَّصَارَىٰ عَلَىٰ شَيْءٍ  
وَقَالَتِ النَّصَارَىٰ لَيْسَتِ الْيَهُودُ عَلَىٰ شَيْءٍ  
وَهُمْ يَتْلُونَ الْكِتَابَ ۗ كَذَلِكَ قَالَ الَّذِينَ لَا  
يَعْلَمُونَ مِثْلَ قَوْلِهِمْ ۗ قَالَ اللَّهُ يَحْكُمُ بَيْنَهُمْ يَوْمَ  
الْقِيَامَةِ فِيمَا كَانُوا فِيهِ يَخْتَلِفُونَ

*You Shall Frequent the Masjid*

[2:114] Who are more evil than those who boycott **GOD**'s masjids, where His name is commemorated, and contribute to their desertion? These ought not to enter therein except fearfully. They will suffer in this life humiliation, and will suffer in the Hereafter a terrible retribution.

وَمَنْ أَظْلَمُ مِمَّنْ مَنَعَ مَسَاجِدَ اللَّهِ أَنْ يُذْكَرَ  
فِيهَا اسْمُهُ وَسَعَىٰ فِي خَرَابِهَا ۗ أُولَٰئِكَ مَا كَانَ  
لَهُمْ أَنْ يَدْخُلُوهَا إِلَّا خَائِفِينَ ۗ لَهُمْ فِي الدُّنْيَا  
خِزْيٌ وَلَهُمْ فِي الْآخِرَةِ عَذَابٌ عَظِيمٌ

[2:115] To **GOD** belongs the east and the west; wherever you go there will be the presence of **GOD**. **GOD** is Omnipresent, Omniscient.

وَلِلَّهِ الْمَشْرِقُ وَالْمَغْرِبُ ۗ فَأَيْنَمَا تُوَلُّوا فَنَّمَّ  
وَجْهَ اللَّهِ ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ وَاسِعٌ عَلِيمٌ

*Gross Blasphemy*

[2:116] They said, "**GOD** has begotten a son!" Be He glorified; never! To Him belongs everything in the heavens and the earth; all are subservient to Him.

وَقَالُوا اتَّخَذَ اللَّهُ وَلَدًا ۗ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ ۗ بَلْ لَّهُ مَا فِي  
السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ ۗ كُلُّ لَّهُ قَانِتُونَ

[2:117] The Initiator of the heavens and the earth: to have anything done, He simply says to it, "Be," and it is.

بَدِيعَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ ۗ وَإِذَا قَضَىٰ أَمْرًا  
فَأِنَّمَا يَقُولُ لَهُ كُنْ فَيَكُونُ

\*2:111-112 See 2:62 and 5:69.

\*2:111-112 See 2:62 and 5:69.

[2:118] Those who possess no knowledge say, "If only **GOD** could speak to us, or some miracle could come to us!" Others before them have uttered similar utterances; their minds are similar. We do manifest the miracles for those who have attained certainty.

وَقَالَ الَّذِينَ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ لَوْلَا يُكَلِّمُنَا اللَّهُ أَوْ تَأْتِينَا آيَةٌ كَذَلِكَ قَالَ الَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ مِثْلَ قَوْلِهِمْ تَشَابَهَتْ قُلُوبُهُمْ ۖ قَدْ بَيَّنَّا الْآيَاتِ لِقَوْمٍ يُوقِنُونَ

[2:119] We have sent you\* with the truth as a bearer of good news, as well as a warner. You are not answerable for those who incur Hell.

إِنَّا أَرْسَلْنَاكَ بِالْحَقِّ بَشِيرًا وَنَذِيرًا ۗ وَلَا تُسْأَلُ عَنْ أَصْحَابِ الْجَحِيمِ

[2:120] Neither the Jews, nor the Christians, will accept you, unless you follow their religion. Say, "**GOD**'s guidance is the true guidance." If you acquiesce to their wishes, despite the knowledge you have received, you will find no ally or supporter to help you against **GOD**.

وَلَنْ تَرْضَىٰ عَنْكَ الْيَهُودُ وَلَا النَّصَارَىٰ حَتَّىٰ تَتَّبِعَ مِلَّتَهُمْ ۗ قُلْ إِنْ هَدَىٰ اللَّهُ هُوَ الْهُدَىٰ ۗ وَلَئِنَّ آتِیْتَهُمْ أَهْوَاءَهُمْ بَعْدَ الَّذِي جَاءَكَ مِنَ الْعِلْمِ ۗ مَا لَكَ مِنَ اللَّهِ مِنْ وَلِيٍّ وَلَا نَصِيرٍ

[2:121] Those who received the scripture, and know it as it should be known, will believe in this. As for those who disbelieve, they are the losers.

الَّذِينَ آتَيْنَاهُمُ الْكِتَابَ يَتْلُونَهُ حَقَّ تِلَاوَتِهِ أُولَٰئِكَ يُؤْمِنُونَ بِهِ ۗ وَمَنْ يَكْفُرْ بِهِ فَأُولَٰئِكَ هُمُ الْخَاسِرُونَ

[2:122] O Children of Israel, remember My favor which I bestowed upon you, and that I blessed you more than any other people.

يَا بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ اذْكُرُوا نِعْمَتِيَ الَّتِي أَنْعَمْتُ عَلَيْكُمْ وَأَنِّي فَضَّلْتُكُمْ عَلَى الْعَالَمِينَ

[2:123] Beware of the day when no soul will help another soul, no ransom will be accepted, no intercession will be useful, and no one will be helped.

وَاتَّقُوا يَوْمًا لَا تَجْزِي نَفْسٌ عَنْ نَفْسٍ شَيْئًا وَلَا يُقْبَلُ مِنْهَا عَدْلٌ وَلَا تَنْفَعُهَا شَفَاعَةٌ وَلَا هُمْ يُنصَرُونَ

#### Abraham

[2:124] Recall that Abraham was put to the test by his Lord, through certain commands, and he fulfilled them. (*God*) said, "I am appointing you an imam for the people." He said, "And also my descendants?" He said, "My covenant does not include the transgressors."

وَإِذِ ابْتَلَىٰ إِبْرَاهِيمَ رَبُّهُ بِكَلِمَاتٍ فَأَتَمَّهُنَّ ۗ قَالَ إِنِّي جَاعِلُكَ لِلنَّاسِ إِمَامًا ۗ قَالَ وَمِنْ ذُرِّيَّتِي ۗ قَالَ لَا يَنَالُ عَهْدِي الظَّالِمِينَ

[2:125] We have rendered the shrine (*the Ka'aba*) a focal point for the people, and a safe sanctuary. You may use Abraham's shrine as a prayer house. We commissioned Abraham and Ismail: "You shall purify My house for those who visit, those who live there, and those who bow and prostrate."

وَإِذْ جَعَلْنَا الْبَيْتَ مَثَابَةً لِّلنَّاسِ وَأَمْنَا وَاتَّخِذُوا مِنْ مَّقَامِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ مُصَلًّى ۖ وَعَهِدْنَا إِلَىٰ إِبْرَاهِيمَ وَإِسْمَاعِيلَ أَنْ طَهِّرَا بَيْتِيَ لِلطَّائِفِينَ وَالْعَاكِفِينَ وَالرُّكَّعِ السُّجُودِ

\*2:119 It is my obligation to point out that the identity of this messenger is confirmed to be "Rashad Khalifa," God's Messenger of the Covenant. By adding the gematrical value of "Rashad" (505), plus the gematrical value of "Khalifa" (725), plus the verse number (119), we get 1349, a multiple of 19. See 3:81 and Appendix Two.

[2:126] Abraham prayed: "My Lord, make this a peaceful land, and provide its people with fruits. Provide for those who believe in **GOD** and the Last Day." (God) said, "I will also provide for those who disbelieve. I will let them enjoy, temporarily, then commit them to the retribution of Hell, and a miserable destiny."

وَإِذْ قَالَ إِبْرَاهِيمُ رَبِّ اجْعَلْ هَذَا بَلَدًا آمِنًا  
وَارْزُقْ أَهْلَهُ مِنَ الثَّمَرَاتِ مَنْ آمَنَ مِنْهُمْ  
بِاللَّهِ وَالْيَوْمِ الْآخِرِ قَالَ وَمَنْ كَفَرَ فَأُمَتِّعُهُ  
قَلِيلًا ثُمَّ أَضْطَرُّهُ إِلَىٰ عَذَابِ النَّارِ وَبِئْسَ  
الْمَصِيرُ

*Abraham Delivered All the Practices of Submission (Islam)*

[2:127] As Abraham raised the foundations of the shrine, together with Ismail (they prayed): "Our Lord, accept this from us. You are the Hearer, the Omniscient.

وَإِذْ يَرْفَعُ إِبْرَاهِيمُ الْقَوَاعِدَ مِنَ الْبَيْتِ  
وَإِسْمَاعِيلُ رَبَّنَا تَقَبَّلْ مِنَّا إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ السَّمِيعُ  
الْعَلِيمُ

[2:128] "Our Lord, make us submitters to You, and from our descendants let there be a community of submitters to You. Teach us the rites of our religion, and redeem us. You are the Redeemer, Most Merciful.

رَبَّنَا وَاجْعَلْنَا مُسْلِمِينَ لَكَ وَمِنْ ذُرِّيَّتِنَا أُمَّةً  
مُسْلِمَةً لَكَ وَأَرْنَا مَنَاسِكَنَا وَتُبْ عَلَيْنَا إِنَّكَ  
أَنْتَ التَّوَّابُ الرَّحِيمُ

[2:129] "Our Lord, and raise among them a messenger to recite to them Your revelations, teach them the scripture and wisdom, and purify them. You are the Almighty, Most Wise."

رَبَّنَا وَابْعَثْ فِيهِمْ رَسُولًا مِنْهُمْ يَتْلُو عَلَيْهِمْ  
آيَاتِكَ وَيُعَلِّمُهُمُ الْكِتَابَ وَالْحِكْمَةَ وَيُزَكِّيهِمْ  
إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْعَزِيزُ الْحَكِيمُ

[2:130] Who would forsake the religion of Abraham, except one who fools his own soul? We have chosen him in this world, and in the Hereafter he will be with the righteous.

وَمَنْ يَرْغَبْ عَنِ مِلَّةِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ إِلَّا مَنْ سَفِهَ  
نَفْسَهُ وَلَقَدْ اصْطَفَيْنَاهُ فِي الدُّنْيَا وَإِنَّهُ فِي  
الْآخِرَةِ لَمِنَ الصَّالِحِينَ

[2:131] When his Lord said to him, "Submit," he said, "I submit to the Lord of the universe."

إِذْ قَالَ لَهُ رَبُّهُ أَسْلِمْ قَالَ أَسْلَمْتُ لِرَبِّ  
الْعَالَمِينَ

[2:132] Moreover, Abraham exhorted his children to do the same, and so did Jacob: "O my children, **GOD** has pointed out the religion for you; do not die except as submitters."

وَوَصَّىٰ بِهَا إِبْرَاهِيمُ بَنِيهِ وَيَعْقُوبُ يَا بَنِيَّ إِنَّ  
اللَّهَ اصْطَفَىٰ لَكُمْ الدِّينَ فَلَا تَمُوتُنَّ إِلَّا وَأَنْتُمْ  
مُسْلِمُونَ

[2:133] Had you witnessed Jacob on his death bed; he said to his children, "What will you worship after I die?" They said, "We will worship your god; the god of your fathers Abraham, Ismail, and Isaac; the one god. To Him we are submitters."

أَمْ كُنْتُمْ شُهَدَاءَ إِذْ حَضَرَ يَعْقُوبَ الْمَوْتُ إِذْ  
قَالَ لِبَنِيهِ مَا تَعْبُدُونَ مِنْ بَعْدِي قَالُوا نَعْبُدُ  
إِلَهًا وَآلَةً آبَائِكَ إِبْرَاهِيمَ وَإِسْمَاعِيلَ  
وَإِسْحَاقَ إِلَهًا وَاحِدًا وَنَحْنُ لَهُ مُسْلِمُونَ

[2:134] Such is a community from the past. They are responsible for what they earned, and you are responsible for what you earned. You are not answerable for anything they have done.

تِلْكَ أُمَّةٌ قَدْ خَلَتْ لَهَا مَا كَسَبَتْ وَلكُمْ مَا  
كَسَبْتُمْ وَلَا تَسْأَلُونَ عَمَّا كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ

*Submission (Islam): Abraham's Religion\**

[2:135] They said, "You have to be Jewish or Christian, to be guided." Say, "We follow the religion of Abraham—monotheism—he never was an idol worshiper."

وَقَالُوا كُونُوا هُودًا أَوْ نَصَارَى تَهْتَدُوا ۗ قُلْ  
بَلْ مِلَّةَ إِبْرَاهِيمَ حَنِيفًا ۗ وَمَا كَانَ مِنَ  
الْمُشْرِكِينَ

*No Distinction Among God's Messengers*

[2:136] Say, "We believe in **GOD**, and in what was sent down to us, and in what was sent down to Abraham, Ismail, Isaac, Jacob, and the Patriarchs; and in what was given to Moses and Jesus, and all the prophets from their Lord. We make no distinction among any of them. To Him alone we are submitters."

قُولُوا آمَنَّا بِاللَّهِ وَمَا أُنزِلَ إِلَيْنَا وَمَا أُنزِلَ إِلَى  
إِبْرَاهِيمَ وَإِسْمَاعِيلَ وَإِسْحَاقَ وَيَعْقُوبَ  
وَالْأَسْبَاطِ وَمَا أُوتِيَ مُوسَىٰ وَعِيسَىٰ وَمَا  
أُوتِيَ النَّبِيُّونَ مِنْ رَبِّهِمْ لَا نُفَرِّقُ بَيْنَ أَحَدٍ  
مِنْهُمْ وَنَحْنُ لَهُ مُسْلِمُونَ

[2:137] If they believe as you do, then they are guided. But if they turn away, then they are in opposition. **GOD** will spare you their opposition; He is the Hearer, the Omniscient.

فَإِنْ آمَنُوا بِمِثْلِ مَا آمَنْتُمْ بِهِ فَقَدْ اهْتَدَوْا ۗ وَإِنْ  
تَوَلَّوْا فَإِنَّمَا هُمْ فِي شِقَاقٍ ۗ فَسَيَكْفِيكَهُمُ اللَّهُ  
وَهُوَ السَّمِيعُ الْعَلِيمُ

[2:138] Such is **GOD**'s system, and whose system is better than **GOD**'s? "Him alone we worship."

صِبْغَةَ اللَّهِ ۗ وَمَنْ أَحْسَنُ مِنَ اللَّهِ صِبْغَةً ۗ  
وَنَحْنُ لَهُ عَابِدُونَ

[2:139] Say, "Do you argue with us about **GOD**, when He is our Lord and your Lord? We are responsible for our deeds, and you are responsible for your deeds. To Him alone we are devoted."

قُلْ أَتَحَاجُّونَنَا فِي اللَّهِ وَهُوَ رَبُّنَا وَرَبُّكُمْ وَلَنَا  
أَعْمَالُنَا وَلَكُمْ أَعْمَالُكُمْ وَنَحْنُ لَهُ مُخْلِصُونَ

[2:140] Do you say that Abraham, Ismail, Isaac, Jacob, and the Patriarchs were Jewish or Christian? Say, "Do you know better than **GOD**? Who is more evil than one who conceals a testimony he has learned from **GOD**? **GOD** is never unaware of anything you do."

أَمْ تَقُولُونَ إِنَّ إِبْرَاهِيمَ وَإِسْمَاعِيلَ وَإِسْحَاقَ  
وَيَعْقُوبَ وَالْأَسْبَاطَ كَانُوا هُودًا أَوْ نَصَارَى ۗ  
قُلْ أَنْتُمْ أَعْلَمُ أَمِ اللَّهُ ۗ وَمَنْ أَظْلَمُ مِمَّنْ كَتَمَ  
شَهَادَةَ عِنْدَهُ مِنَ اللَّهِ ۗ وَمَا اللَّهُ بِغَافِلٍ عَمَّا  
تَعْمَلُونَ

[2:141] That was a community from the past. They are responsible for what they earned, and you are responsible for what you earned. You are not answerable for anything they did.

تِلْكَ أُمَّةٌ قَدْ خَلَتْ ۗ لَهَا مَا كَسَبَتْ وَلَكُمْ مَا  
كَسَبْتُمْ ۗ وَلَا تُسْأَلُونَ عَمَّا كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ

\*2:135 The *Quran* repeatedly informs us that Submission is the religion of Abraham (3:95, 4:125, 6:161, 22:78). Abraham received a practical "scripture," namely, all the duties and practices of Submission [the Contact Prayers (*Salat*), the obligatory charity (*Zakat*), the fasting of Ramadan, and the Hajj pilgrimage]. Muhammad was a follower of Abraham's religion, as we see in 16:123; he delivered this Final Testament, the *Quran*. The third messenger of Submission delivered the religion's proof of authenticity (see 3:81 and Appendices 1, 2, 24, & 26).

*Abolition of Bigotry and Prejudice\**

[2:142] The fools among the people would say, "Why did they change the direction of their *Qiblah*?"\* Say, "To **GOD** belongs the east and the west; He guides whoever wills in a straight path."

سَيَقُولُ السُّفَهَاءُ مِنَ النَّاسِ مَا وَلَا هُمْ عَنْ  
قِبَلَتِهِمْ الَّتِي كَانُوا عَلَيْهَا قُلْ لِلَّهِ الْمَشْرِقُ  
وَالْمَغْرِبُ يَهْدِي مَنْ يَشَاءُ إِلَى صِرَاطٍ  
مُسْتَقِيمٍ

[2:143] We thus made you an impartial community, that you may serve as witnesses among the people, and the messenger serves as a witness among you. We changed the direction of your original *Qiblah* only to distinguish those among you who readily follow the messenger from those who would turn back on their heels. It was a difficult test, but not for those who are guided by **GOD**. **GOD** never puts your worship to waste. **GOD** is Compassionate towards the people, Most Merciful.

وَكَذَلِكَ جَعَلْنَاكُمْ أُمَّةً وَسَطًا لِتَكُونُوا شُهَدَاءَ  
عَلَى النَّاسِ وَيَكُونَ الرَّسُولُ عَلَيْكُمْ شَهِيدًا ۗ  
وَمَا جَعَلْنَا الْقِبْلَةَ الَّتِي كُنْتَ عَلَيْهَا إِلَّا لِنَعْلَمَ  
مَنْ يَتَّبِعِ الرَّسُولَ مِمَّنْ يَنْقَلِبُ عَلَى عَقْبَيْهِ ۗ  
وَإِنْ كَانَتْ لَكَبِيرَةً إِلَّا عَلَى الَّذِينَ هَدَى اللَّهُ ۗ  
وَمَا كَانَ اللَّهُ لِيُضِلَّ إِيْمَانَكُمْ ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ بِالنَّاسِ  
لَرَءُوفٌ رَحِيمٌ

*Qiblah Restored to Mecca*

[2:144] We have seen you turning your face about the sky (*searching for the right direction*). We now assign a *Qiblah* that is pleasing to you. Henceforth, you shall turn your face towards the Sacred Masjid. Wherever you may be, all of you shall turn your faces towards it. Those who received the previous scripture know that this is the truth from their Lord. **GOD** is never unaware of anything they do.

قَدْ نَرَى تَقَلُّبَ وَجْهِكَ فِي السَّمَاءِ ۗ فَلَنُوَلِّيَنَّكَ  
قِبْلَةً تَرْضَاهَا ۗ فَوَلِّ وَجْهَكَ شَطْرَ الْمَسْجِدِ  
الْحَرَامِ ۗ وَحَيْثُ مَا كُنْتُمْ فَوَلُّوا وُجُوهَكُمْ  
شَطْرَهُ ۗ وَإِنَّ الَّذِينَ أُوتُوا الْكِتَابَ لَيَعْلَمُونَ أَنَّهُ  
الْحَقُّ مِنْ رَبِّهِمْ ۗ وَمَا اللَّهُ بِغَافِلٍ عَمَّا يَعْمَلُونَ

[2:145] Even if you show the followers of the scripture every kind of miracle, they will not follow your *Qiblah*. Nor shall you follow their *Qiblah*. They do not even follow each others' *Qiblah*. If you acquiesce to their wishes, after the knowledge that has come to you, you will belong with the transgressors.

وَلِّئِن أُنْتَبِتَ الَّذِينَ أُوتُوا الْكِتَابَ بِكُلِّ آيَةٍ مَا  
تَبِعُوا قِبْلَتَكَ ۗ وَمَا أَنْتَ بِتَابِعٍ قِبَلَتِهِمْ ۗ وَمَا  
بَعْضُهُمْ بِتَابِعٍ قِبْلَةَ بَعْضٍ ۗ وَلِّئِن اتَّبَعْتَ  
أَهْوَاءَهُمْ مِنْ بَعْدِ مَا جَاءَكَ مِنَ الْعِلْمِ ۗ إِنَّكَ  
إِذَا لَمِنَ الظَّالِمِينَ

\*2:142-145 "*Qiblah*" is the direction one faces during the Contact Prayers (*Salat*). When Gabriel conveyed to Muhammad the command to face Jerusalem instead of Mecca, the hypocrites were exposed. The Arabs were strongly prejudiced in favor of the Ka'aba as their "*Qiblah*." Only the true believers were able to overcome their prejudices; they readily obeyed the messenger.

*Abuse of the Scripture: Selective Emphasis and Concealment*

[2:146] Those who received the scripture recognize the truth herein, as they recognize their own children. Yet, some of them conceal the truth, knowingly.

الَّذِينَ اتَّبَعْنَا هُمُ الْكِتَابَ يَعْرِفُونَهُ كَمَا يَعْرِفُونَ  
أَبْنَاءَهُمْ وَإِنَّ فَرِيقًا مِنْهُمْ لَيَكْتُمُونَ الْحَقَّ  
وَهُمْ يَعْلَمُونَ

[2:147] This is the truth from your Lord; do not harbor any doubt.

الْحَقُّ مِنْ رَبِّكَ فَلَا تَكُونَنَّ مِنَ الْمُمْتَرِينَ

[2:148] Each of you chooses the direction to follow; you shall race towards righteousness. Wherever you may be, **GOD** will summon you all. **GOD** is Omnipotent.

وَلِكُلِّ وُجْهَةٌ هُوَ مُوَلِّيٰهَا فَاسْتَبِقُوا الْخَيْرَاتِ ۚ  
أَيْنَ مَا تَكُونُوا يَأْتِ بِكُمْ اللَّهُ جَمِيعًا ۚ إِنَّ اللَّهَ  
عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

*Qiblah Restored to Mecca*

[2:149] Wherever you go, you shall turn your face (*during Salat*) towards the Sacred Masjid.\* This is the truth from your Lord. **GOD** is never unaware of anything you all do.

وَمِنْ حَيْثُ خَرَجْتَ فَوَلِّ وَجْهَكَ شَطْرَ  
الْمَسْجِدِ الْحَرَامِ ۖ وَإِنَّهُ لَلْحَقُّ مِنْ رَبِّكَ ۗ وَمَا  
اللَّهُ بِغَافِلٍ عَمَّا تَعْمَلُونَ

[2:150] Wherever you go, you shall turn your face (*during Salat*) towards the Sacred Masjid; wherever you might be, you shall turn your faces (*during Salat*) towards it. Thus, the people will have no argument against you, except the transgressors among them. Do not fear them, and fear Me instead. I will then perfect My blessings upon you, that you may be guided.

وَمِنْ حَيْثُ خَرَجْتَ فَوَلِّ وَجْهَكَ شَطْرَ  
الْمَسْجِدِ الْحَرَامِ ۖ وَحَيْثُ مَا كُنْتُمْ فَوَلُّوا  
وُجُوهَكُمْ شَطْرَهُ لِئَلَّا يَكُونَ لِلنَّاسِ عَلَيْكُمْ  
حُجَّةٌ إِلَّا الَّذِينَ ظَلَمُوا مِنْهُمْ فَلَا تَخْشَوْهُمْ  
وَاحْشَوْنِي ۚ وَإِنَّ نِعْمَتِي عَلَيْكُمْ وَلَعَلَّكُمْ  
تَهْتَدُونَ

[2:151] (*Blessings*) such as the sending of a messenger from among you to recite our revelations to you, purify you, teach you the scripture and wisdom, and to teach you what you never knew.

كَمَا أَرْسَلْنَا فِيكُمْ رَسُولًا مِنْكُمْ يَتْلُو عَلَيْكُمْ  
آيَاتِنَا وَيُزَكِّيكُمْ وَيُعَلِّمُكُمُ الْكِتَابَ وَالْحِكْمَةَ  
وَيُعَلِّمُكُم مَّا لَمْ تَكُونُوا تَعْلَمُونَ

[2:152] You shall remember Me, that I may remember you, and be thankful to Me; do not be unappreciative.

فَاذْكُرُونِي أَذْكُرْكُمْ وَاشْكُرُوا لِي وَلَا  
تَكْفُرُونَ

[2:153] O you who believe, seek help through steadfastness and the Contact Prayers (*Salat*). **GOD** is with those who steadfastly persevere.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اسْتَعِينُوا بِالصَّبْرِ  
وَالصَّلَاةِ ۚ إِنَّ اللَّهَ مَعَ الصَّابِرِينَ

*Where Do We Go From Here?*

[2:154] Do not say of those who are killed in the cause of **GOD**, "They are dead." They are alive at their Lord, but you do not perceive.\*

وَلَا تَقُولُوا لِمَنْ يُقْتَلُ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ أَمْوَاتٌ ۚ  
بَلْ أَحْيَاءٌ وَلَكِنْ لَا تَشْعُرُونَ

\*2:149 A glaring proof of the idolatry committed by today's "Muslims" is the designation of Muhammad's tomb as a "Sacred Masjid." The Quran mentions only one "Sacred Masjid."

\*2:154 The righteous do not really die; they simply leave their bodies here and go to the same Paradise where Adam and Eve once lived. See Appendix 17 for the proof and the details.

[2:155] We will surely test you through some fear, hunger, and loss of money, lives, and crops. Give good news to the steadfast.\*

وَلَنَبْلُوَنَّكُمْ بِشَيْءٍ مِّنَ الْخَوْفِ وَالْجُوعِ  
وَنُقْصِ مِنَ الْأَمْوَالِ وَالْأَنْفُسِ وَالثَّمَرَاتِ ۗ  
وَبَشِّرِ الصَّابِرِينَ

[2:156] When an affliction befalls them, they say, "We belong to **GOD**, and to Him we are returning."

الَّذِينَ إِذَا أَصَابَتْهُمُ مُصِيبَةٌ قَالُوا إِنَّا لِلَّهِ وَإِنَّا  
إِلَيْهِ رَاغِبُونَ

[2:157] These have deserved blessings from their Lord and mercy. These are the guided ones.

أُولَئِكَ عَلَيْهِمْ صَلَوَاتٌ مِّن رَّبِّهِمْ وَرَحْمَةٌ  
وَأُولَئِكَ هُمُ الْمُهْتَدُونَ

#### Hajj Pilgrimage

[2:158] The knolls of Safa and Marwah are among the rites decreed by **GOD**. Anyone who observes *Hajj* or *'Umrah* commits no error by traversing the distance between them. If one volunteers more righteous works, then **GOD** is Appreciative, Omniscient.

إِنَّ الصَّفَا وَالْمَرْوَةَ مِن شَعَائِرِ اللَّهِ فَمَنْ حَجَّ  
الْبَيْتَ أَوْ اعْتَمَرَ فَلَا جُنَاحَ عَلَيْهِ أَنْ يَطَّوَّفَ  
بِهِمَا ۗ وَمَنْ تَطَوَّعَ خَيْرًا فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ شَاكِرٌ عَلِيمٌ

#### Gross Offense

[2:159] Those who conceal our revelations and guidance, after proclaiming them for the people in the scripture, are condemned by **GOD**; they are condemned by all the condemners.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ يَكْتُمُونَ مَا أَنْزَلْنَا مِنَ الْبَيِّنَاتِ  
وَالْهُدَىٰ مِنْ بَعْدِ مَا بَيَّنَّاهُ لِلنَّاسِ فِي الْكِتَابِ ۗ  
أُولَئِكَ يَلْعَنُهُمُ اللَّهُ وَيَلْعَنُهُمُ اللَّاعِنُونَ

[2:160] As for those who repent, reform, and proclaim, I redeem them. I am the Redeemer, Most Merciful.

إِلَّا الَّذِينَ تَابُوا وَأَصْلَحُوا وَبَيَّنُّوا فَأُولَئِكَ  
أَتُوبُ عَلَيْهِمْ ۗ وَأَنَا التَّوَّابُ الرَّحِيمُ

[2:161] Those who disbelieve and die as disbelievers, have incurred the condemnation of **GOD**, the angels, and all the people (*on the Day of Judgment*).

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا وَمَاتُوا وَهُمْ كُفَّارًا أُولَئِكَ  
عَلَيْهِمْ لَعْنَةُ اللَّهِ وَالْمَلَائِكَةِ وَالنَّاسِ أَجْمَعِينَ

[2:162] Eternally they abide therein. The retribution is never commuted for them, nor are they reprieved.

خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا ۗ لَا يُخَفَّفُ عَنْهُمُ الْعَذَابُ وَلَا هُمْ  
يُنظَرُونَ

[2:163] Your god is one god; there is no god but He, Most Gracious, Most Merciful.

وَاللَّهُمُّ إِلَهٌ وَاحِدٌ ۖ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ الرَّحْمَنُ  
الرَّحِيمُ

#### Overwhelming Signs of God

[2:164] In the creation of the heavens and the earth, the alternation of night and day, the ships that roam the ocean for the benefit of the people, the water that **GOD** sends down from the sky to revive dead land and to spread in it all kinds of creatures, the manipulation of the winds, and the clouds that are placed between the sky and the earth, there are sufficient proofs for people who understand

إِنَّ فِي خَلْقِ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَاخْتِلَافِ  
اللَّيْلِ وَالنَّهَارِ وَالْفُلْكِ الَّتِي تَجْرِي فِي الْبَحْرِ  
بِمَا يَنْفَعُ النَّاسَ وَمَا أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ مِنْ  
مَاءٍ فَأَحْيَا بِهِ الْأَرْضَ بَعْدَ مَوْتِهَا وَبَثَّ فِيهَا  
مِنْ كُلِّ دَابَّةٍ وَتَصْرِيفِ الرِّيَّاحِ وَالسَّحَابِ  
الْمُسَخَّرِ بَيْنَ السَّمَاءِ وَالْأَرْضِ لآيَاتٍ لِّقَوْمٍ  
يَعْقِلُونَ

\*2:155 The test is designed to prove that we worship God alone under all circumstances (29:2).

*The Idols Disown Their Idolizers\**

[2:165] Yet, some people set up idols to rival **GOD**, and love them as if they are **GOD**. Those who believe love **GOD** the most. If only the transgressors could see themselves when they see the retribution! They will realize then that all power belongs to **GOD** alone, and that **GOD**'s retribution is awesome.

وَمِنَ النَّاسِ مَنْ يَتَّخِذُ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ أَنْدَادًا يُحِبُّونَهُمْ كَحُبِّ اللَّهِ وَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا أَشَدُّ حُبًّا لِلَّهِ وَلَوْ يَرَى الَّذِينَ ظَلَمُوا إِذْ يَرَوْنَ الْعَذَابَ أَنَّ الْقُوَّةَ لِلَّهِ جَمِيعًا وَأَنَّ اللَّهَ شَدِيدُ الْعَذَابِ

[2:166] Those who were followed will disown those who followed them.\* They will see the retribution, and all ties among them will be severed.

إِذْ تَبَرَّأَ الَّذِينَ اتَّبَعُوا مِنَ الَّذِينَ اتَّبَعُوا وَرَأَوْا الْعَذَابَ وَتَقَطَّعَتْ بِهِمُ الْأَسْبَابُ

[2:167] Those who followed will say, "If we can get another chance, we will disown them, as they have disowned us now." **GOD** thus shows them the consequences of their works as nothing but remorse; they will never exit Hell.

وَقَالَ الَّذِينَ اتَّبَعُوا لَوْ أَنَّ لَنَا كَرَّةً فَنَتَبَرَّأَ مِنْهُمْ كَمَا تَبَرَّءُوا مِنَّا كَذَلِكَ يُرِيهِمُ اللَّهُ أَعْمَالَهُمْ حَسَرَاتٍ عَلَيْهِمْ وَمَا هُمْ بِخَارِجِينَ مِنَ النَّارِ

*Satan Prohibits Lawful Things*

[2:168] O people, eat from the earth's products all that is lawful and good, and do not follow the steps of Satan; he is your most ardent enemy.

يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ كُلُوا مِمَّا فِي الْأَرْضِ حَلَالًا طَيِّبًا وَلَا تَتَّبِعُوا خُطْوَاتِ الشَّيْطَانِ إِنَّهُ لَكُمْ عَدُوٌّ مُبِينٌ

[2:169] He only commands you to commit evil and vice, and to say about **GOD** what you do not know.

إِنَّمَا يَأْمُرُكُمْ بِالسُّوءِ وَالْفَحْشَاءِ وَأَنْ تَقُولُوا عَلَى اللَّهِ مَا لَا تَعْلَمُونَ

*Maintaining the Status Quo: A Human Tragedy*

[2:170] When they are told, "Follow what **GOD** has revealed herein," they say, "We follow only what we found our parents doing." What if their parents did not understand, and were not guided?

وَإِذَا قِيلَ لَهُمْ اتَّبِعُوا مَا أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ قَالُوا بَلْ نَتَّبِعُ مَا أَلْفَيْنَا عَلَيْهِ آبَاءَنَا أَوْ لَوْ كَانَ آبَاؤُهُمْ لَا يَعْقِلُونَ شَيْئًا وَلَا يَهْتَدُونَ

[2:171] The example of such disbelievers is that of parrots who repeat what they hear of sounds and calls, without understanding. Deaf, dumb, and blind; they cannot understand.

وَمَثَلُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا كَمَثَلِ الَّذِي يَنْعِقُ بِمَا لَا يَسْمَعُ إِلَّا دُعَاءً وَنِدَاءً صُمُّ بَكُمْ عُمِّي فَهُمْ لَا يَعْقِلُونَ

*Only Four Meats Prohibited\**

[2:172] O you who believe, eat from the good things we provided for you, and be thankful to **GOD**, if you do worship Him alone.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا كُلُوا مِن طَيِّبَاتِ مَا رَزَقْنَاكُمْ وَاشْكُرُوا لِلَّهِ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ إِيَّاهُ تَعْبُدُونَ

\*2:165-166 Jesus, Mary, Muhammad, Ali, and the saints will disown their idolizers on the Day of Resurrection. See also 16:86, 35:14, 46:6, and the Gospel of Matthew 7:21-23.

\*2:165-166 Jesus, Mary, Muhammad, Ali, and the saints will disown their idolizers on the Day of Resurrection. See also 16:86, 35:14, 46:6, and the Gospel of Matthew 7:21-23.

\*2:172-173 Throughout the *Quran*, only four meats are prohibited (6:145, 16:115, Appendix 16). Dietary prohibitions beyond these four are tantamount to idol worship (6:121,148, 150; 7:32).



[2:173] He only prohibits for you the eating of animals that die of themselves (*without human interference*), blood, the meat of pigs, and animals dedicated to other than **GOD**. If one is forced (*to eat these*), without being malicious or deliberate, he incurs no sin. **GOD** is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

إِنَّمَا حَرَّمَ عَلَيْكُمُ الْمَيْتَةَ وَالدَّمَ وَلَحْمَ الْخَنزِيرِ  
وَمَا أَهْلَ بِهِ لِيُغَيِّرَ اللَّهُ طَفَمَنْ اضْطُرَّ غَيْرَ بَاغٍ  
وَلَا عَادٍ فَلَا إثمَ عَلَيْهِ ۚ إِنَّ اللَّهَ غَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

*Corrupted Religious Leaders Conceal the  
Quran's Miracle\**

[2:174] Those who conceal **GOD**'s revelations in the scripture, in exchange for a cheap material gain, eat but fire into their bellies. **GOD** will not speak to them on the Day of Resurrection, nor will He purify them. They have incurred a painful retribution.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ يَكْتُمُونَ مَا أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ مِنَ الْكِتَابِ  
وَيَسْتَتِرُونَ بِهِ تَمَنَّا قَلِيلًا ۖ أُولَئِكَ مَا يَأْكُلُونَ  
فِي بُطُونِهِمْ إِلَّا النَّارَ وَلَا يُكَلِّمُهُمُ اللَّهُ يَوْمَ  
الْقِيَامَةِ وَلَا يُزَكِّيهِمْ وَلَهُمْ عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ

[2:175] It is they who chose the straying instead of guidance, and the retribution instead of forgiveness. Consequently, they will have to endure Hell.

أُولَئِكَ الَّذِينَ اشْتَرُوا الضَّلَالََةَ بِالْهُدَى  
وَالْعَذَابَ بِالْمَغْفِرَةِ ۚ فَمَا أَصْبَرَهُمْ عَلَى النَّارِ

[2:176] This is because **GOD** has revealed this scripture, bearing the truth, and those who dispute the scripture are the most ardent opponents.

ذَلِكَ بِأَنَّ اللَّهَ نَزَّلَ الْكِتَابَ بِالْحَقِّ ۖ وَإِنَّ الَّذِينَ  
اخْتَلَفُوا فِي الْكِتَابِ لَفِي شِقَاقٍ بَعِيدٍ

### *Righteousness Defined*

[2:177] Righteousness is not turning your faces towards the east or the west. Righteous are those who believe in **GOD**, the Last Day, the angels, the scripture, and the prophets; and they give the money, cheerfully, to the relatives, the orphans, the needy, the traveling alien, the beggars, and to free the slaves; and they observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*) and give the obligatory charity (*Zakat*); and they keep their word whenever they make a promise; and they steadfastly persevere in the face of persecution, hardship, and war. These are the truthful; these are the righteous.

لَيْسَ الْبِرَّ أَنْ تُوَلُّوا وُجُوهَكُمْ قِبَلَ الْمَشْرِقِ  
وَالْمَغْرِبِ وَلَكِنَّ الْبِرَّ مَنْ آمَنَ بِاللَّهِ وَالْيَوْمِ  
الْآخِرِ وَالْمَلَائِكَةِ وَالْكِتَابِ وَالنَّبِيِّينَ وَآتَى  
الْمَالَ عَلَى حُبِّهِ ذَوِي الْقُرْبَىٰ وَالْيَتَامَىٰ  
وَالْمَسَاكِينَ وَابْنَ السَّبِيلِ وَالسَّائِلِينَ وَفِي  
الرِّقَابِ وَأَقَامَ الصَّلَاةَ وَآتَى الزَّكَاةَ  
وَالْمُوفُونَ بِعَهْدِهِمْ إِذَا عَاهَدُوا ۖ وَالصَّابِرِينَ  
فِي الْبَأْسَاءِ وَالضَّرَّاءِ وَحِينَ الْبَأْسِ ۗ أُولَئِكَ  
الَّذِينَ صَدَقُوا ۖ وَأُولَئِكَ هُمُ الْمُتَّقُونَ

\*2:174-176 Despite their recognition of God's mathematical miracle in the Quran, the corrupted religious leaders tried for many years to conceal this awesome miracle. Many of them admitted that they resented the fact that Rashad Khalifa, not them, was blessed with the miracle.

*Discouraging Capital Punishment\**

[2:178] O you who believe, equivalence is the law decreed for you when dealing with murder—the free for the free, the slave for the slave, the female for the female. If one is pardoned by the victim's kin, an appreciative response is in order, and an equitable compensation shall be paid. This is an alleviation from your Lord and mercy. Anyone who transgresses beyond this incurs a painful retribution.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا كُتِبَ عَلَيْكُمُ الْقِصَاصُ فِي الْقَتْلِ ۖ الْحُرُّ بِالْحُرِّ وَالْعَبْدُ بِالْعَبْدِ وَالْأُنثَىٰ بِالْأُنثَىٰ ۚ فَمَنْ عُفِيَ لَهُ مِنْ أَخِيهِ شَيْءٌ فَاتِّبَاعٌ بِالْمَعْرُوفِ وَأَدَاءٌ إِلَيْهِ بِإِحْسَانٍ ۗ ذَٰلِكَ تَخْفِيفٌ مِّن رَّبِّكُمْ وَرَحْمَةٌ ۗ فَمَنْ اعْتَدَىٰ بَعْدَ ذَٰلِكَ فَلَهُ عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ

[2:179] Equivalence is a life saving law for you, O you who possess intelligence, that you may be righteous.

وَلَكُمْ فِي الْقِصَاصِ حَيَاةٌ يَا أُولِي الْأَلْبَابِ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَتَّقُونَ

*Write A Will*

[2:180] It is decreed that when death approaches, you shall write a will for the benefit of the parents and relatives, equitably. This is a duty upon the righteous.

كُتِبَ عَلَيْكُمُ إِذَا حَضَرَ أَحَدَكُمُ الْمَوْتُ إِنْ تَرَكَ خَيْرًا الْوَصِيَّةُ لِلْوَالِدَيْنِ وَالْأَقْرَبِينَ بِالْمَعْرُوفِ ۗ حَقًّا عَلَى الْمُتَّقِينَ

[2:181] If anyone alters a will he had heard, the sin of altering befalls those responsible for such altering. **GOD** is Hearer, Knower.

فَمَنْ بَدَّلَهُ بَعْدَمَا سَمِعَهُ فَإِنَّمَا إِثْمُهُ عَلَى الَّذِينَ يُبَدِّلُونَهُ ۚ إِنَّ اللَّهَ سَمِيعٌ عَلِيمٌ

[2:182] If one sees gross injustice or bias on the part of a testator, and takes corrective action to restore justice to the will, he commits no sin. **GOD** is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

فَمَنْ خَافَ مِنْ مَوْصٍ جَنَفًا أَوْ إِثْمًا فَأَصْلَحَ بَيْنَهُمْ فَلَا إِثْمَ عَلَيْهِ ۚ إِنَّ اللَّهَ غَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

*Fasting Emphasized and Modified\**

[2:183] O you who believe, fasting is decreed for you, as it was decreed for those before you, that you may attain salvation.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا كُتِبَ عَلَيْكُمُ الصِّيَامُ كَمَا كُتِبَ عَلَى الَّذِينَ مِن قَبْلِكُمْ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَتَّقُونَ

[2:184] Specific days (*are designated for fasting*); if one is ill or traveling, an equal number of other days may be substituted. Those who can fast, but with great difficulty, may substitute feeding one poor person for each day of breaking the fast. If one volunteers (*more righteous works*), it is better. But fasting is the best for you, if you only knew.

أَيَّامًا مَّعْدُودَاتٍ ۚ فَمَنْ كَانَ مِنكُم مَّرِيضًا أَوْ عَلَىٰ سَفَرٍ فَعِدَّةٌ مِّنْ أَيَّامٍ أُخَرَ ۗ وَعَلَى الَّذِينَ يُطِيقُونَهُ فِدْيَةٌ طَعَامُ مِسْكِينٍ ۗ فَمَنْ تَطَوَّعَ خَيْرًا فَهُوَ خَيْرٌ لَهُ ۚ وَأَنْ تَصُومُوا خَيْرٌ لَّكُمْ ۖ إِن كُنْتُمْ تَعْلَمُونَ

\*2:178 The Quran clearly discourages capital punishment. Every kind of excuse is provided to spare lives, including the life of the murderer. The victim's kin may find it better, under certain circumstances, to spare the life of the murderer in exchange for an equitable compensation. Also capital punishment is not applicable if, for example, a woman kills a man, or vice versa.

\*2:183-187 Like all duties in Submission, fasting was decreed through Abraham (22:78, Appendices 9 & 15). Prior to revelation of the Quran, sexual intercourse was prohibited throughout the fasting period. This rule is modified in 2:187 to allow intercourse during the nights of Ramadan.

[2:185] Ramadan is the month during which the Quran was revealed, providing guidance for the people, clear teachings, and the statute book. Those of you who witness this month shall fast therein. Those who are ill or traveling may substitute the same number of other days. **GOD** wishes for you convenience, not hardship, that you may fulfill your obligations, and to glorify **GOD** for guiding you, and to express your appreciation.

شَهْرَ رَمَضَانَ الَّذِي أُنزِلَ فِيهِ الْقُرْآنُ هُدًى  
لِلنَّاسِ وَبَيِّنَاتٍ مِنَ الْهُدَى وَالْفُرْقَانِ ۚ فَمَنْ  
شَهِدَ مِنْكُمُ الشَّهْرَ فَلْيَصُمْهُ ۖ وَمَنْ كَانَ  
مَرِيضًا أَوْ عَلَى سَفَرٍ فَعِدَّةٌ مِنْ أَيَّامٍ أُخَرَ ۗ  
يُرِيدُ اللَّهُ بِكُمُ الْيُسْرَ وَلَا يُرِيدُ بِكُمُ الْعُسْرَ  
وَلِتُكْمِلُوا الْعِدَّةَ وَلِتُكَبِّرُوا اللَّهَ عَلَى مَا هَدَاكُمْ  
وَلَعَلَّكُمْ تَشْكُرُونَ

*God Answers the Prayers of "His Servants"*

[2:186] When My servants ask you about Me, I am always near. I answer their prayers when they pray to Me. The people shall respond to Me and believe in Me, in order to be guided.

وَإِذَا سَأَلَكَ عِبَادِي عَنِّي فَإِنِّي قَرِيبٌ ۖ أُجِيبُ  
دَعْوَةَ الدَّاعِ إِذَا دَعَانِ ۖ فَلْيَسْتَجِيبُوا لِي  
وَلْيُؤْمِنُوا بِي لَعَلَّهُمْ يَرْشُدُونَ

[2:187] Permitted for you is sexual intercourse with your wives during the nights of fasting. They are the keepers of your secrets, and you are the keepers of their secrets. **GOD** knew that you used to betray your souls, and He has redeemed you, and has pardoned you. Henceforth, you may have intercourse with them, seeking what **GOD** has permitted for you. You may eat and drink until the white thread of light becomes distinguishable from the dark thread of night at dawn. Then, you shall fast until sunset. Sexual intercourse is prohibited if you decide to retreat to the masjid (*during the last ten days of Ramadan*). These are **GOD's**

laws; you shall not transgress them. **GOD** thus clarifies His revelations for the people, that they may attain salvation.

أَجَلٌ لَكُمْ لَيْلَةَ الصَّيَامِ الرَّفَثُ إِلَى نِسَائِكُمْ ۚ  
هُنَّ لِبَاسٌ لَكُمْ وَأَنْتُمْ لِبَاسٌ لَهُنَّ ۗ عَلِمَ اللَّهُ أَنَّكُمْ  
كُنْتُمْ تَخْتَانُونَ أَنْفُسَكُمْ فَتَابَ عَلَيْكُمْ وَعَفَا  
عَنكُمْ ۖ فَالآنَ بَاشِرُوهُنَّ وَابْتَغُوا مَا كَتَبَ اللَّهُ  
لَكُمْ ۚ وَكُلُوا وَاشْرَبُوا حَتَّى يَبْيُنَ لَكُمْ الْخَيْطُ  
الْأَبْيَضُ مِنَ الْخَيْطِ الْأَسْوَدِ مِنَ الْفَجْرِ ۖ ثُمَّ  
اتَّمُوا الصَّيَامَ إِلَى اللَّيْلِ ۚ وَلَا تُبَاشِرُوهُنَّ  
وَأَنْتُمْ عَاكِفُونَ فِي الْمَسَاجِدِ ۗ تِلْكَ حُدُودُ اللَّهِ  
فَلَا تَقْرُبُوهَا ۗ كَذَلِكَ يُبَيِّنُ اللَّهُ آيَاتِهِ لِلنَّاسِ  
لَعَلَّهُمْ يَتَّقُونَ

*Bribery, Corruption Condemned*

[2:188] You shall not take each others' money illicitly, nor shall you bribe the officials to deprive others of some of their rights illicitly, while you know.

وَلَا تَأْكُلُوا أَمْوَالَكُم بَيْنَكُم بِالْبَاطِلِ وَتُدْلُوا بِهَا  
إِلَى الْحُكَّامِ لِتَأْكُلُوا فَرِيقًا مِنْ أَمْوَالِ النَّاسِ  
بِالْإِثْمِ وَأَنْتُمْ تَعْلَمُونَ

*Do Not Beat Around the Bush*

[2:189] They ask you about the phases of the moon! Say, "They provide a timing device for the people, and determine the time of Hajj." It is not righteous to beat around the bush;\* righteousness is attained by upholding the commandments and by being straightforward. You shall observe **GOD**, that you may succeed.

يَسْأَلُونَكَ عَنِ الْأَهْلِ ۗ قُلْ هِيَ مَوَاقِيتُ لِلنَّاسِ  
وَالْحَجِّ ۗ وَلَيْسَ الْبِرُّ بِأَنْ تَأْتُوا الْبُيُوتَ مِنْ  
ظُهُورِهَا وَلَكِنَّ الْبِرَّ مَنِ اتَّقَى ۗ وَأْتُوا الْبُيُوتَ  
مِنْ أَبْوَابِهَا ۗ وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ لَعَلَّكُمْ تُفْلِحُونَ

\*2:189 The literal Quranic idiom says: "Do not enter the homes through the back doors." The question about the phases of the moon is an example of beating around the bush; there were bad ulterior motives behind this question.

*Rules of War\**

[2:190] You may fight in the cause of **GOD** against those who attack you, but do not aggress. **GOD** does not love the aggressors.

وَقَاتِلُوا فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ الَّذِينَ يُقَاتِلُونَكُمْ وَلَا تَعْتَدُوا ۚ إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يُحِبُّ الْمُعْتَدِينَ

[2:191] You may kill those who wage war against you, and you may evict them whence they evicted you. Oppression is worse than murder. Do not fight them at the Sacred Mosque (*Masjid*), unless they attack you therein. If they attack you, you may kill them. This is the just retribution for those disbelievers.

وَأَقْتُلُواهُمْ حَيْثُ نَفَقْتُمُوهُمْ وَأَخْرَجُوا مِنْ حَيْثُ أَخْرَجْتُمْ ۚ وَالْفِتْنَةُ أَشَدُّ مِنَ الْقَتْلِ ۚ وَلَا تُقَاتِلُوا فِيهِمْ عِنْدَ الْمَسْجِدِ الْحَرَامِ حَتَّى يُقَاتِلُوا فِيهِ ۚ فَإِنْ قَاتَلُواكُمْ فَأَقْتُلُوهُمْ ۚ كَذَلِكَ جَزَاءُ الْكَافِرِينَ

[2:192] If they refrain, then **GOD** is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

فَإِنْ أَنْتَهُوا فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ غَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

[2:193] You may also fight them to eliminate oppression, and to worship **GOD** freely. If they refrain, you shall not aggress; aggression is permitted only against the aggressors.

وَقَاتِلُواهُمْ حَتَّى لَا تَكُونَ فِتْنَةً وَيَكُونَ الدِّينُ لِلَّهِ ۚ فَإِنْ أَنْتَهُوا فَلَا عُدْوَانَ إِلَّا عَلَى الظَّالِمِينَ

[2:194] During the Sacred Months, aggression may be met by an equivalent response. If they attack you, you may retaliate by inflicting an equitable retribution. You shall observe **GOD** and know that **GOD** is with the righteous.

الشَّهْرُ الْحَرَامِ بِالشَّهْرِ الْحَرَامِ وَالْحُرْمَاتِ

قِصَاصٌ ۚ فَمَنْ اعْتَدَى عَلَيْكُمْ فَاعْتَدُوا عَلَيْهِ بِمِثْلِ مَا اعْتَدَى عَلَيْكُمْ ۚ وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ وَاعْلَمُوا أَنَّ اللَّهَ مَعَ الْمُتَّقِينَ

[2:195] You shall spend in the cause of **GOD**; do not throw yourselves with your own hands into destruction. You shall be charitable; **GOD** loves the charitable.

وَأَنْفِقُوا فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ وَلَا تُلْقُوا بِأَيْدِيكُمْ إِلَى التَّهْلُكَةِ ۚ وَأَحْسِنُوا ۚ إِنَّ اللَّهَ يُحِبُّ الْمُحْسِنِينَ

*Hajj and 'Umrah Pilgrimage\**

[2:196] You shall observe the complete rites of *Hajj* and *'Umrah* for **GOD**. If you are prevented, you shall send an offering, and do not resume cutting your hair until your offering has reached its destination. If you are ill, or suffering a head injury (*and you must cut your hair*), you shall expiate by fasting, or giving to charity, or some other form of worship. During the normal *Hajj*, if you break the state of *Ihraam* (sanctity) between *'Umrah* and *Hajj*, you shall expiate by offering an animal sacrifice. If you cannot afford it, you shall fast three days during *Hajj* and seven when you return home—this completes ten—provided you do not live at the Sacred Mosque (*Masjid*). You shall observe **GOD**, and know that **GOD** is strict in enforcing retribution.

وَأَتِمُّوا الْحَجَّ وَالْعُمْرَةَ لِلَّهِ ۚ فَإِنْ أُحْصِرْتُمْ فَمَا اسْتَيْسَرَ مِنَ الْهَدْيِ ۚ وَلَا تَحْلِفُوا رُءُوسَكُمْ حَتَّى يَبْلُغَ الْهَدْيُ مَحَلَّهُ ۚ فَمَنْ كَانَ مِنْكُمْ مَرِيضًا أَوْ بِهِ أذىٌ مِنْ رَأْسِهِ فَفِدْيَةٌ مِنْ صِيَامٍ أَوْ صَدَقَةٍ أَوْ نُسُكٍ ۚ فَإِذَا أَمِنْتُمْ فَمَنْ تَمَتَّعَ بِالْعُمْرَةِ إِلَى الْحَجِّ فَمَا اسْتَيْسَرَ مِنَ الْهَدْيِ ۚ فَمَنْ لَمْ يَجِدْ فَصِيَامٌ ثَلَاثَةِ أَيَّامٍ فِي الْحَجِّ وَسَبْعَةٍ إِذَا رَجَعْتُمْ ۚ تِلْكَ عَشْرَةٌ كَامِلَةٌ ۚ ذَلِكَ لِمَنْ لَمْ يَكُنْ أَهْلُهُ حَاضِرِي الْمَسْجِدِ الْحَرَامِ ۚ وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ وَاعْلَمُوا أَنَّ اللَّهَ شَدِيدُ الْعِقَابِ

\*2:190 All fighting is regulated by the basic rule in 60:8-9. Fighting is allowed strictly in self-defense, while aggression and oppression are strongly condemned throughout the Quran.

\*2:196 See the details of *Hajj* and *'Umrah* in Appendix 15.

*The Four Months of Hajj (Dhul-Hijjah, Muharram, Safar, & Rabi I)*

[2:197] *Hajj* shall be observed in the specified months.\* Whoever sets out to observe *Hajj* shall refrain from sexual intercourse, misconduct, and arguments throughout *Hajj*. Whatever good you do, **GOD** is fully aware thereof. As you prepare your provisions for the journey, the best provision is righteousness. You shall observe Me, O you who possess intelligence.

الْحَجُّ أَشْهُرٌ مَعْلُومَاتٌ ۖ فَمَنْ فَرَضَ فِيهِنَّ  
الْحَجَّ فَلَا رَفَثَ وَلَا فُسُوقَ وَلَا جِدَالَ فِي  
الْحَجِّ ۗ وَمَا تَفَعَّلُوا مِنْ خَيْرٍ يَعْلَمُهُ اللَّهُ ۗ  
وَتَرَوْدُوا فَإِنَّ خَيْرَ الرِّزَادِ التَّقْوَى ۗ وَاتَّقُوا يَا  
أُولِي الْأَلْبَابِ

[2:198] You commit no error by seeking provisions from your Lord (*through commerce*). When you file from 'Arafaat, you shall commemorate **GOD** at the Sacred Location (*of Muzdalifah*). You shall commemorate Him for guiding you; before this, you had gone astray.

لَيْسَ عَلَيْكُمْ جُنَاحٌ أَنْ تَبْتَغُوا فَضْلًا مِنْ  
رَبِّكُمْ ۗ فَإِذَا أَفَضْتُمْ مِنْ عَرَفَاتٍ فَاذْكُرُوا اللَّهَ  
عِنْدَ الْمَشْعَرِ الْحَرَامِ ۗ وَاذْكُرُوهُ كَمَا هَدَاكُمْ  
وَإِنْ كُنْتُمْ مِنْ قَبْلِهِ لَمَنِ الضَّالِّينَ

[2:199] You shall file together, with the rest of the people who file, and ask **GOD** for forgiveness. **GOD** is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

ثُمَّ أَفِيضُوا مِنْ حَيْثُ أَفَاضَ النَّاسُ  
وَاسْتَغْفِرُوا اللَّهَ ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ غَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

[2:200] Once you complete your rites, you shall continue to commemorate **GOD** as you commemorate your own parents, or even better. Some people would say, "Our Lord, give us of this world," while having no share in the Hereafter.

فَإِذَا قَضَيْتُمْ مَنَاسِكَكُمْ فَاذْكُرُوا اللَّهَ كَذِكْرِكُمْ  
آبَاءَكُمْ أَوْ أَشَدَّ ذِكْرًا ۗ فَمِنَ النَّاسِ مَنْ يَقُولُ  
رَبَّنَا آتِنَا فِي الدُّنْيَا وَمَا لَهُ فِي الْآخِرَةِ مِنْ  
خَلْقٍ

[2:201] Others would say, "Our Lord, grant us righteousness in this world, and righteousness in the Hereafter, and spare us the retribution of Hell."

وَمِنْهُمْ مَنْ يَقُولُ رَبَّنَا آتِنَا فِي الدُّنْيَا حَسَنَةً  
وَفِي الْآخِرَةِ حَسَنَةً وَقِنَا عَذَابَ النَّارِ

[2:202] Each of these will receive the share they have earned. **GOD** is most efficient in reckoning.

أُولَئِكَ لَهُمْ نَصِيبٌ مِمَّا كَسَبُوا ۗ وَاللَّهُ سَرِيعُ  
الْحِسَابِ

*Mena: Last Rites of Hajj*

[2:203] You shall commemorate **GOD** for a number of days (*in Mena*); whoever hastens to do this in two days commits no sin, and whoever stays longer commits no sin, so long as righteousness is maintained. You shall observe **GOD**, and know that before Him you will be gathered.

وَاذْكُرُوا اللَّهَ فِي أَيَّامٍ مَعْدُودَاتٍ ۖ فَمَنْ تَعَجَّلَ  
فِي يَوْمَيْنِ فَلَا إِثْمَ عَلَيْهِ وَمَنْ تَأَخَّرَ فَلَا إِثْمَ  
عَلَيْهِ ۗ لِمَنْ اتَّقَى اللَّهَ وَعَلِمُوا أَنَّكُمْ  
إِلَيْهِ تُحْشَرُونَ

*Appearances May Be Deceiving*

[2:204] Among the people, one may impress you with his utterances concerning this life, and may even call upon **GOD** to witness his innermost thoughts, while he is a most ardent opponent.

وَمِنَ النَّاسِ مَنْ يُعْجِبُكَ قَوْلُهُ فِي الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا  
وَيُسْهِدُ اللَّهَ عَلَى مَا فِي قَلْبِهِ وَهُوَ أَلَدُّ الْخِصَامِ

\*2:197 *Hajj* can be observed any time during the Sacred Months: Zul-Hijjah, Muharram, Safar, and Rabi I. Local governments restrict *Hajj* to a few days for their own convenience. See 9:37

[2:205] As soon as he leaves, he roams the earth corruptingly, destroying properties and lives. **GOD** does not love corruption.

وَإِذَا تَوَلَّى سَعَى فِي الْأَرْضِ لِيُفْسِدَ فِيهَا  
وَيُهْلِكَ الْحَرْثَ وَالنَّسْلَ ۗ وَاللَّهُ لَا يُحِبُّ الْفُسَادَ

[2:206] When he is told, "Observe **GOD**," he becomes arrogantly indignant. Consequently, his only destiny is Hell; what a miserable abode.

وَإِذَا قِيلَ لَهُ اتَّقِ اللَّهَ أَخَذَتْهُ الْعِزَّةُ بِالْإِثْمِ ۗ  
فَحَسْبُ جَهَنَّمَ وَلَيْسَ الْمِهَادُ

[2:207] Then there are those who dedicate their lives to serving **GOD**; **GOD** is compassionate towards such worshippers.

وَمِنَ النَّاسِ مَن يَشْرِي نَفْسَهُ ابْتِغَاءَ  
مَرْضَاتِ اللَّهِ ۗ وَاللَّهُ رَءُوفٌ بِالْعِبَادِ

[2:208] O you who believe, you shall embrace total submission; do not follow the steps of Satan, for he is your most ardent enemy.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا ادْخُلُوا فِي السِّلْمِ كَافَّةً  
وَلَا تَتَّبِعُوا خُطُوَاتِ الشَّيْطَانِ ۗ إِنَّهُ لَكُمْ عَدُوٌّ  
مُبِينٌ

[2:209] If you backslide, after the clear proofs have come to you, then know that **GOD** is Almighty, Most Wise.

فَإِنْ زَلَلْتُمْ مِنْ بَعْدِ مَا جَاءَتْكُمْ الْبَيِّنَاتُ  
فَاعْلَمُوا أَنَّ اللَّهَ عَزِيزٌ حَكِيمٌ

[2:210] Are they waiting until **GOD** Himself comes to them in dense clouds, together with the angels? When this happens, the whole matter will be terminated, and to **GOD** everything will be returned.\*

هَلْ يَنْظُرُونَ إِلَّا أَنْ يَأْتِيَهُمُ اللَّهُ فِي ظُلَلٍ مِنَ  
الْغَمَامِ وَالْمَلَائِكَةُ وَقُضِيَ الْأَمْرُ ۗ وَإِلَى اللَّهِ  
تُرْجَعُ الْأُمُورُ

*Miracles Bring Greater Responsibility\**

[2:211] Ask the Children of Israel how many profound miracles have we shown them! For those who disregard the blessings bestowed upon them by **GOD**, **GOD** is most strict in retribution.

سَلْ بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ كَمْ آتَيْنَاهُمْ مِنْ آيَةٍ بَيِّنَةٍ ۗ  
وَمَنْ يَبْدُلْ نِعْمَةَ اللَّهِ مِنْ بَعْدِ مَا جَاءَتْهُ فَإِنَّ  
اللَّهَ شَدِيدُ الْعِقَابِ

*Shortsightedness*

[2:212] This worldly life is adorned in the eyes of the disbelievers, and they ridicule those who believe. However, the righteous will be far above them on the Day of Resurrection. **GOD** blesses whomever He wills, without limits.

رُيِّنَ لِلَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا الْحَيَاةَ الدُّنْيَا وَيَسْخَرُونَ  
مِنَ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَالَّذِينَ اتَّقَوْا فَوْقَهُمْ يَوْمَ  
الْقِيَامَةِ ۗ وَاللَّهُ يَرْزُقُ مَنْ يَشَاءُ بِغَيْرِ حِسَابٍ

\*2:210 This world is a test; it is our last chance to restore ourselves back into God's kingdom by denouncing idol worship (see the INTRODUCTION). If God and His angels show up, everyone will believe, and the test will no longer be valid.

\*2:211 The Quran's mathematical miracle is a great blessing, and brings with it an awesome responsibility (please see 5:115).

*Disastrous Jealousy*

[2:213] The people used to be one community when **GOD** sent the prophets as bearers of good news, as well as warners. He sent down with them the scripture, bearing the truth, to judge among the people in their disputes. Ironically, those who received the scripture were the ones who rejected any new scripture, despite clear proofs given to them. This is due to jealousy on their part. **GOD** guides those who believe to the truth that is disputed by all others, in accordance with His will. **GOD** guides whoever wills in a straight path.\*

كَانَ النَّاسُ أُمَّةً وَاحِدَةً فَبَعَثَ اللَّهُ النَّبِيِّينَ مُبَشِّرِينَ وَمُنذِرِينَ وَأَنْزَلَ مَعَهُمُ الْكِتَابَ بِالْحَقِّ لِيَحْكُمَ بَيْنَ النَّاسِ فِي مَا اخْتَلَفُوا فِيهِ ۗ وَمَا اخْتَلَفَ فِيهِ إِلَّا الَّذِينَ أُوتُوهُ مِنْ بَعْدِ مَا جَاءَتْهُمُ الْبَيِّنَاتُ بَغْيًا بَيْنَهُمْ ۗ فَهَدَى اللَّهُ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لِمَا اخْتَلَفُوا فِيهِ مِنَ الْحَقِّ بِإِذْنِهِ ۗ وَاللَّهُ يَهْدِي مَنْ يَشَاءُ إِلَى صِرَاطٍ مُسْتَقِيمٍ

[2:214] Do you expect to enter Paradise without being tested like those before you? They were tested with hardship and adversity, and were shaken up, until the messenger and those who believed with him said, "Where is **GOD**'s victory?" **GOD**'s victory is near.

أَمْ حَسِبْتُمْ أَنْ تُدْخَلُوا الْجَنَّةَ وَلَمَّا يَأْتِكُمْ مَثَلُ الَّذِينَ خَلَوْا مِنْ قَبْلِكُمْ ۗ مَسَّتْهُمُ الْبَأْسَاءُ وَالضَّرَاءُ وَزُلْزَلُوا حَتَّى يَقُولَ الرَّسُولُ وَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا مَعَهُ مَتَى نَصْرُ اللَّهِ ۗ أَلَا إِنَّ نَصْرَ اللَّهِ قَرِيبٌ

*Recipients of Charity*

[2:215] They ask you about giving: say, "The charity you give shall go to the parents, the relatives, the orphans, the poor, and the traveling alien." Any good you do, **GOD** is fully aware thereof.

يَسْأَلُونَكَ مَاذَا يُنْفِقُونَ ۗ قُلْ مَا أَنْفَقْتُ مِنْ خَيْرٍ فَلِلَّهِ الدِّينُ وَالْأَقْرَبِينَ وَالْيَتَامَىٰ وَالْمَسَاكِينِ وَابْنِ السَّبِيلِ ۗ وَمَا تَفْعَلُوا مِنْ خَيْرٍ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ بِهِ عَلِيمٌ

*Believers: The Ultimate Victors*

[2:216] Fighting may be imposed on you, even though you dislike it. But you may dislike something which is good for you, and you may like something which is bad for you. **GOD** knows while you do not know.

كُتِبَ عَلَيْكُمُ الْقِتَالُ وَهُوَ كُرْهُ لَكُمْ وَعَسَىٰ أَنْ تَكْرَهُوا شَيْئًا وَهُوَ خَيْرٌ لَكُمْ وَعَسَىٰ أَنْ تُحِبُّوا شَيْئًا وَهُوَ شَرٌّ لَكُمْ ۗ وَاللَّهُ يَعْلَمُ وَأَنْتُمْ لَا تَعْلَمُونَ

*Oppression Condemned*

[2:217] They ask you about the Sacred Months and fighting therein: say, "Fighting therein is a sacrilege. However, repelling from the path of **GOD** and disbelieving in Him and in the sanctity of the Sacred Mosque (*Masjid*), and evicting its people, are greater sacrileges in the sight of **GOD**. Oppression is worse than murder." They will always fight you to revert you from your religion, if they can. Those among you who revert from their religion, and die as disbelievers, have nullified their works in this life and the Hereafter. These are the dwellers of Hell, wherein they abide forever.

يَسْأَلُونَكَ عَنِ الشَّهْرِ الْحَرَامِ قِتَالٍ فِيهِ ۗ قُلْ قِتَالٌ فِيهِ كَبِيرٌ ۗ وَصَدٌّ عَن سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ وَكُفْرٌ بِهِ وَالْمَسْجِدِ الْحَرَامِ وَإِخْرَاجُ أَهْلِهِ مِنْهُ أَكْبَرُ ۗ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ ۗ وَالْفِتْنَةُ أَكْبَرُ مِنَ الْقَتْلِ ۗ وَلَا يَرِأُونَ يَاقَاتِلُونَكُمْ حَتَّىٰ يَرُدُّوكُمْ عَن دِينِكُمْ إِنِ اسْتَطَاعُوا ۗ وَمَنْ يَرْتَدِدْ مِنْكُمْ عَن دِينِهِ فَمَا كَانَ مِنَ الْكَاذِبِينَ فَأُولَٰئِكَ حَبِطَتْ أَعْمَالُهُمْ فِي الدُّنْيَا وَالْآخِرَةِ ۗ وَأُولَٰئِكَ أَصْحَابُ النَّارِ ۗ هُمْ فِيهَا خَالِدُونَ

\*2:213 All worshipers of God ALONE, from all religions, are truly united.

[2:218] Those who believe, and those who emigrate and strive in the cause of **GOD**, have deserved **GOD**'s mercy. **GOD** is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَالَّذِينَ هَاجَرُوا وَجَاهَدُوا  
فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ أُولَئِكَ يَرْجُونَ رَحْمَتَ اللَّهِ  
وَاللَّهُ غَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

*Intoxicants and Gambling Prohibited\**

[2:219] They ask you about intoxicants and gambling: say, "In them there is a gross sin, and some benefits for the people. But their sinfulness far outweighs their benefit." They also ask you what to give to charity: say, "The excess." **GOD** thus clarifies the revelations for you, that you may reflect,

يَسْأَلُونَكَ عَنِ الْخَمْرِ وَالْمَيْسِرِ قُلْ فِيهِمَا إِثْمٌ  
كَبِيرٌ وَمَنَافِعُ لِلنَّاسِ وَإِثْمُهُمَا أَكْبَرُ مِنْ  
نَفْعِهِمَا قُلْ وَيَسْأَلُونَكَ مَاذَا يُنْفِقُونَ قُلِ الْعَفْوَ  
كَذَلِكَ يُبَيِّنُ اللَّهُ لَكُمْ الْآيَاتِ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَتَفَكَّرُونَ

[2:220] upon this life and the Hereafter. And they ask you about the orphans: say, "Bringing them up as righteous persons is the best you can do for them. If you mix their property with yours, you shall treat them as family members." **GOD** knows the righteous and the wicked. Had **GOD** willed, He could have imposed harsher rules upon you. **GOD** is Almighty, Most Wise.

فِي الدُّنْيَا وَالْآخِرَةِ وَيَسْأَلُونَكَ عَنِ الْيَتَامَى  
قُلْ إِصْلَاحٌ لَهُمْ خَيْرٌ وَإِنْ تُخَالِطُوهُمْ  
فَأَخْوَانُكُمْ وَاللَّهُ يَعْلَمُ الْمُفْسِدَ مِنَ الْمُصْلِحِ  
وَلَوْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ لَأَعْتَبْتُمْ إِنْ اللَّهَ عَزِيزٌ حَكِيمٌ

*Do Not Marry Idol Worshipers*

[2:221] Do not marry idolatresses unless they believe; a believing woman is better than an idolatress, even if you like her. Nor shall you

give your daughters in marriage to idolatrous men, unless they believe. A believing man is better than an idolater, even if you like him. These invite to Hell, while **GOD** invites to Paradise and forgiveness, as He wills. He clarifies His revelations for the people, that they may take heed.

وَلَا تَنْكِحُوا الْمُشْرِكَاتِ حَتَّى يُؤْمِنَ وَلَا مَ  
مُؤْمِنَةٌ خَيْرٌ مِنْ مُشْرِكَةٍ وَلَا أَعْجَبَتْكُمْ وَلَا  
تُنْكَحُوا الْمُشْرِكِينَ حَتَّى يُؤْمِنُوا وَلَا عِبْدٌ مُؤْمِنٌ  
خَيْرٌ مِنْ مُشْرِكٍ وَلَا أَعْجَبَكُمْ أُولَئِكَ يَدْعُونَ  
إِلَى النَّارِ وَاللَّهُ يَدْعُو إِلَى الْجَنَّةِ وَالْمَغْفِرَةِ  
بِإِذْنِهِ وَيُبَيِّنُ آيَاتِهِ لِلنَّاسِ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَتَذَكَّرُونَ

*Menstruation*

[2:222] They ask you about menstruation: say, "It is harmful; you shall avoid sexual intercourse with the women during menstruation; do not approach them until they are rid of it. Once they are rid of it, you may have intercourse with them in the manner designed by **GOD**. **GOD** loves the repenters, and He loves those who are clean."

وَيَسْأَلُونَكَ عَنِ الْمَحِيضِ قُلْ هُوَ أَدَى  
فَاعْتَرَلُوا النِّسَاءَ فِي الْمَحِيضِ وَلَا تَقْرُبُوهُنَّ  
حَتَّى يَطْهَرْنَ فَإِذَا تَطَهَّرْنَ فَأْتُوهُنَّ مِنْ  
حَيْثُ أَمَرَكُمُ اللَّهُ إِنْ اللَّهُ يُحِبُّ التَّوَّابِينَ  
وَيُحِبُّ الْمُتَطَهِّرِينَ

[2:223] Your women are the bearers of your seed. Thus, you may enjoy this privilege however you like, so long as you maintain righteousness. You shall observe **GOD**, and know that you will meet Him. Give good news to the believers.

نَسَأُكُمْ حَزَنٌ لَكُمْ فَأْتُوا حَزَنَكُمْ أَنَّى شِئْتُمْ  
وَقَدِّمُوا لِأَنْفُسِكُمْ وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ وَاعْلَمُوا أَنَّكُمْ  
مُلَافُوهُ وَبَشِّرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

\*2:219 The world now recognizes that the economic benefits from manufacturing alcoholic beverages and illicit drugs are not worth the traffic fatalities, brain damage to children of alcoholic mothers, family crises, and other disastrous consequences. Check with "Alcoholics Anonymous" and "Gamblers Anonymous" for more information. See also 5:90-91.



*Do Not Take God's Name in Vain*

[2:224] Do not subject **GOD's** name to your casual swearing, that you may appear righteous, pious, or to attain credibility among the people. **GOD** is Hearer, Knower.

وَلَا تَجْعَلُوا اللَّهَ عُرْضَةً لِأَيْمَانِكُمْ أَنْ تَبَرُّوا  
وَتَتَّقُوا وَتُصَلِّحُوا بَيْنَ النَّاسِ ۗ وَاللَّهُ سَمِيعٌ  
عَلِيمٌ

[2:225] **GOD** does not hold you responsible for the mere utterance of oaths; He holds you responsible for your innermost intentions. **GOD** is Forgiver, Clement.

لَا يُؤَاخِذُكُمُ اللَّهُ بِاللَّغْوِ فِي أَيْمَانِكُمْ وَلَكِنْ  
يُؤَاخِذُكُم بِمَا كَسَبْتُمْ قُلُوبَكُمْ ۗ وَاللَّهُ عَفُورٌ  
كَرِيمٌ

*Laws of Divorce*

[2:226] Those who intend to divorce their wives shall wait four months (*cooling off*); if they change their minds and reconcile, then **GOD** is Forgiver, Merciful.

لِلَّذِينَ يُؤَلِّونَ مِنْ نِسَائِهِمْ تَرَبُّصُ أَرْبَعَةِ  
أَشْهُرٍ ۗ فَإِنْ فَأَوْا فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ عَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

[2:227] If they go through with the divorce, then **GOD** is Hearer, Knower.

وَإِنْ عَزَمُوا الطَّلَاقَ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ سَمِيعٌ عَلِيمٌ

[2:228] The divorced women shall wait three menstruations (*before marrying another man*). It is not lawful for them to conceal what **GOD** creates in their wombs, if they believe in **GOD** and the Last Day. (*In case of pregnancy,*) the husband's wishes shall supersede the wife's wishes, if he wants to remarry her. The women have rights, as well as obligations, equitably. Thus, the man's wishes prevail (*in case of pregnancy*). **GOD** is Almighty, Most Wise.

وَالْمُطَلَّاتُ يَتَرَبَّصْنَ بِأَنْفُسِهِنَّ ثَلَاثَةَ قُرُوءٍ ۗ  
وَلَا يَحِلُّ لَهُنَّ أَنْ يَكْتُمْنَ مَا خَلَقَ اللَّهُ فِي  
أَرْحَامِهِنَّ إِنْ كُنَّ يُؤْمِنُ بِاللَّهِ وَالْيَوْمِ الْآخِرِ ۗ

وَبُعُولَتُهُنَّ أَحَقُّ بِرَدِّهِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ إِنْ أَرَادُوا  
إِصْلَاحًا ۗ وَلَهُنَّ مِثْلُ الَّذِي عَلَيْهِنَّ  
بِالْمَعْرُوفِ ۗ وَلِلرِّجَالِ عَلَيْهِنَّ دَرَجَةٌ ۗ وَاللَّهُ  
عَزِيزٌ حَكِيمٌ

[2:229] Divorce may be retracted twice. The divorced woman shall be allowed to live in the same home amicably, or leave it amicably. It is not lawful for the husband to take back anything he had given her. However, the couple may fear that they may transgress **GOD's** law. If there is fear that they may transgress **GOD's** law, they commit no error if the wife willingly gives back whatever she chooses. These are **GOD's** laws; do not transgress them. Those who transgress **GOD's** laws are the unjust.

الطَّلَاقُ مَرَّتَانٍ ۚ فَمَا سَاكُ بِمَعْرُوفٍ أَوْ  
تَسْرِيحٍ بِإِحْسَانٍ ۗ وَلَا يَحِلُّ لَكُمْ أَنْ تَأْخُذُوا  
مِمَّا آتَيْتُمُوهُنَّ سُنْبِيًا إِلَّا أَنْ يَخَافَا أَلَّا يُقِيمَا  
حُدُودَ اللَّهِ ۚ فَإِنْ خِفْتُمْ أَلَّا يُقِيمَا حُدُودَ اللَّهِ فَلَا  
جُنَاحَ عَلَيْهِمَا فِيمَا افْتَدَتْ بِهِ ۗ تِلْكَ حُدُودُ اللَّهِ  
فَلَا تَعْتَدُوهَا ۗ وَمَنْ يَتَعَدَّ حُدُودَ اللَّهِ فَأُولَئِكَ هُمُ  
الظَّالِمُونَ

[2:230] If he divorces her (*for the third time*), it is unlawful for him to remarry her, unless she marries another man, then he divorces her. The first husband can then remarry her, so long as they observe **GOD's** laws. These are **GOD's** laws; He explains them for people who know.

فَإِنْ طَلَّقَهَا فَلَا تَحِلُّ لَهُ مِنْ بَعْدِ حَتَّىٰ تَنْكِحَ  
رَوْجًا غَيْرَهُ ۗ فَإِنْ طَلَّقَهَا فَلَا جُنَاحَ عَلَيْهِمَا أَنْ  
يَتَرَاجَعَا إِنْ ظَنَّا أَنْ يُقِيمَا حُدُودَ اللَّهِ ۗ وَتِلْكَ  
حُدُودُ اللَّهِ يُبَيِّنُهَا لِقَوْمٍ يَعْلَمُونَ

*Do Not Throw the Divorcees Out Onto the Streets*

[2:231] If you divorce the women, once they fulfill their interim (*three menstruations*), you shall allow them to live in the same home amicably, or let them leave amicably. Do not force them to stay against their will, as a revenge. Anyone who does this wrongs his own soul. Do not take **GOD's** revelations in vain. Remember **GOD's** blessings upon you, and that He sent down to you the scripture and wisdom to enlighten you. You shall observe **GOD**, and know that **GOD** is aware of all things.

وَإِذَا طَلَقْتُمُ النِّسَاءَ فَبَلَّغْنَ أَجَلَهُنَّ فَأَمْسِكُوهُنَّ بِمَعْرُوفٍ أَوْ سَرِّحُوهُنَّ بِمَعْرُوفٍ وَلَا تُمْسِكُوهُنَّ ضَرَارًا لِتَعْتَدُوا وَمَنْ يَفْعَلْ ذَلِكَ فَقَدْ ظَلَمَ نَفْسَهُ وَلَا تَتَّخِذُوا آيَاتِ اللَّهِ هُزُوًا وَادْكُرُوا نِعْمَتَ اللَّهِ عَلَيْكُمْ وَمَا أَنْزَلَ عَلَيْكُمْ مِنَ الْكِتَابِ وَالْحِكْمَةِ يَعِظُكُمْ بِهِ وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ وَاعْلَمُوا أَنَّ اللَّهَ بِكُلِّ شَيْءٍ عَلِيمٌ

[2:232] If you divorce the women, once they fulfill their interim, do not prevent them from remarrying their husbands, if they reconcile amicably. This shall be heeded by those among you who believe in **GOD** and the Last Day. This is purer for you, and more righteous. **GOD** knows, while you do not know.

وَإِذَا طَلَقْتُمُ النِّسَاءَ فَبَلَّغْنَ أَجَلَهُنَّ فَلَا تَعْضُلُوهُنَّ أَنْ يَنْكِحْنَ أَزْوَاجَهُنَّ إِذَا تَرَاضُوا بَيْنَهُنَّ بِالْمَعْرُوفِ ذَلِكَ يُوعِظُ بِهِ مَنْ كَانَ مِنْكُمْ يَوْمَئِذٍ مِنَ اللَّهِ وَالْيَوْمِ الْآخِرِ ذَلِكَمْ أَرْكَى لَكُمْ وَأَطْهَرُ وَاللَّهُ يَعْلَمُ وَأَنْتُمْ لَا تَعْلَمُونَ

[2:233] Divorced mothers shall nurse their infants two full years, if the father so wishes. The father shall provide the mother's food and clothing equitably. No one shall be burdened beyond his ability. No mother shall be harmed on account of her infant, nor shall the father be harmed because of his infant. (*If the father dies*), his inheritor shall assume these responsibilities. If the infant's parents mutually agree to part, after due consultation, they commit no

error by doing so. You commit no error by hiring nursing mothers, so long as you pay them equitably. You shall observe **GOD**, and know that **GOD** is Seer of everything you do.

وَالْوَالِدَاتُ يُرْضِعْنَ أَوْلَادَهُنَّ حَوْلَيْنِ كَامِلَيْنِ لِمَنْ أَرَادَ أَنْ يُتِمَّ الرَّضَاعَةَ وَعَلَى الْمَوْلُودِ لَهُ رِزْقُهُنَّ وَكِسْوَتُهُنَّ بِالْمَعْرُوفِ لَا تُكَلَّفُ نَفْسٌ إِلَّا وُسْعَهَا لَا تُضَارَّ وَالِدَةٌ بِوَلَدِهَا وَلَا مَوْلُودٌ لَهُ بِوَالِدِهِ وَعَلَى الْوَارِثِ مِثْلُ ذَلِكَ فَإِنْ أَرَادَا فِصَالًا عَنْ تَرَاضٍ مِنْهُمَا وَتَشَاوُرٍ فَلَا جُنَاحَ عَلَيْهِمَا وَإِنْ أَرَدْتُمْ أَنْ تَسْتَرْضِعُوا أَوْلَادَكُمْ فَلَا جُنَاحَ عَلَيْكُمْ إِذَا سَلَّمْتُمْ مَا آتَيْتُم بِالْمَعْرُوفِ وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ وَاعْلَمُوا أَنَّ اللَّهَ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ بَصِيرٌ

*You Shall Observe the Pre-Marriage Interims*

[2:234] Those who die and leave wives, their widows shall wait four months and ten days (*before they remarry*). Once they fulfill their interim, you commit no error by letting them do whatever righteous matters they wish to do. **GOD** is fully Cognizant of everything you do.

وَالَّذِينَ يَتُوفَوْنَ مِنْكُمْ وَيَذَرُونَ أَزْوَاجًا يَتَرَبَّصْنَ بِأَنْفُسِهِنَّ أَرْبَعَةَ أَشْهُرٍ وَعَشْرًا فَإِذَا بَلَغْنَ أَجَلَهُنَّ فَلَا جُنَاحَ عَلَيْكُمْ فِيمَا فَعَلْنَ فِي أَنْفُسِهِنَّ بِالْمَعْرُوفِ وَاللَّهُ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ خَبِيرٌ

[2:235] You commit no sin by announcing your engagement to the women, or keeping it secret. **GOD** knows that you will think about them. Do not meet them secretly, unless you have something righteous to discuss. Do not consummate the marriage until their interim is fulfilled. You should know that **GOD** knows your innermost thoughts, and observe Him. You should know that **GOD** is Forgiver, Clement.

وَلَا جُنَاحَ عَلَيْكُمْ فِيمَا عَرَّضْتُمْ بِهِ مِنْ خُطْبَةِ النِّسَاءِ أَوْ أَكْنَنْتُمْ فِي أَنْفُسِكُمْ ۗ عَلَّمَ اللَّهُ أَنْتُمْ سَتَدَكُرُونَهُنَّ وَلَكِنْ لَا تُؤَاعِدُوهُنَّ سِرًّا إِلَّا أَنْ تَقُولُوا قَوْلًا مَعْرُوفًا ۗ وَلَا تَعْزِمُوا عُقْدَةَ النِّكَاحِ حَتَّىٰ يَبْلُغَ الْكِتَابُ أَجْلَهُ ۗ وَاعْلَمُوا أَنَّ اللَّهَ يَعْلَمُ مَا فِي أَنْفُسِكُمْ فَاحْذَرُوهُ ۗ وَاعْلَمُوا أَنَّ اللَّهَ غَفُورٌ حَلِيمٌ

#### Breaking the Engagement

[2:236] You commit no error by divorcing the women before touching them, or before setting the dowry for them. In this case, you shall compensate them—the rich as he can afford and the poor as he can afford—an equitable compensation. This is a duty upon the righteous.

لَا جُنَاحَ عَلَيْكُمْ إِنْ طَلَقْتُمْ النِّسَاءَ مَا لَمْ تَمْسُوهُنَّ أَوْ تَفْرِضُوا لَهُنَّ فَرِيضَةً ۗ وَ مَتَّعُوهُنَّ عَلَى الْمَوْسِعِ قَدْرَهُ وَعَلَى الْمُقْتِرِ قَدْرُهُ مَتَاعًا بِالْمَعْرُوفِ ۗ حَقًّا عَلَى الْمُحْسِنِينَ

[2:237] If you divorce them before touching them, but after you had set the dowry for them, the compensation shall be half the dowry, unless they voluntarily forfeit their rights, or the party responsible for causing the divorce chooses to forfeit the dowry. To forfeit is closer to

righteousness. You shall maintain the amicable relations among you. **GOD** is Seer of everything you do.

وَإِنْ طَلَقْتُمُوهُنَّ مِنْ قَبْلِ أَنْ تَمْسُوهُنَّ وَقَدْ فَرَضْتُمْ لَهُنَّ فَرِيضَةً فَنِصْفُ مَا فَرَضْتُمْ إِلَّا أَنْ يَعْفُونَ أَوْ يَعْفُوَ الَّذِي بِيَدِهِ عُقْدَةُ النِّكَاحِ ۗ وَأَنْ تَعْفُوا أَقْرَبُ لِلتَّقْوَىٰ ۗ وَلَا تَنْسُوا الْفَضْلَ بَيْنَكُمْ ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ بَصِيرٌ

#### You Shall Observe the Contact Prayers\*

[2:238] You shall consistently observe the Contact Prayers, especially the middle prayer, and devote yourselves totally to **GOD**.

حَافِظُوا عَلَى الصَّلَوَاتِ وَالصَّلَاةِ الْوُسْطَىٰ وَقُومُوا لِلَّهِ قَانِتِينَ

[2:239] Under unusual circumstances, you may pray while walking or riding. Once you are safe, you shall commemorate **GOD** as He taught you what you never knew.

فَإِنْ خِفْتُمْ فَرَجَالًا أَوْ رُكْبَانًا ۖ فَإِذَا أَمَنْتُمْ فَأَذْكُرُوا اللَّهَ كَمَا عَلَّمَكُم مَّا لَمْ تَكُونُوا تَعْلَمُونَ

#### Alimony For Widows and Divorcees

[2:240] Those who die and leave wives, a will shall provide their wives with support for a year, provided they stay within the same household. If they leave, you commit no sin by letting them do whatever they wish, so long as righteousness is maintained. **GOD** is Almighty, Most Wise.

وَالَّذِينَ يَتَوَفَّوْنَ مِنْكُمْ وَيَذَرُونَ أَزْوَاجًا وَصِيَّةً لِأَزْوَاجِهِمْ مَتَاعًا إِلَى الْحَوْلِ غَيْرِ إِخْرَاجٍ ۗ فَإِنْ خَرَجْنَ فَلَا جُنَاحَ عَلَيْكُمْ فِي مَا فَعَلْنَ فِي أَنْفُسِهِنَّ مِنْ مَعْرُوفٍ ۗ وَاللَّهُ عَزِيزٌ حَكِيمٌ

\*2:238 All five prayers are found in 2:238, 11:114, 17:78, & 24:58. When the *Quran* was revealed, the Contact Prayers (*Salat*) had already been in existence (Appendix 9). The details of all five prayers—what to recite and the number of units (*Rak'aas*) per prayer, etc.—are mathematically confirmed. For example, writing down the number of units for each of the five prayers, next to each other, we get 24434, 19x1286. Also, if we use [\*] to represent Sura 1 (*Al-Fātehah*), where [\*]=the sura number (1), followed by the number of verses (7), followed by the number of each verse, the number of letters in each verse, and the gematrical value of every letter, writing down 2 [\*] [\*] 4 [\*] [\*] [\*] [\*] [\*] 4 [\*] [\*] [\*] [\*] 3 [\*] [\*] [\*] 4 [\*] [\*] [\*] [\*] produces a multiple of 19 (see 1:1).

[2:241] The divorcees also shall be provided for, equitably. This is a duty upon the righteous.

وَالْمُطَلَّاتِ مَتَاعٌ بِالْمَعْرُوفِ حَقًّا عَلَى  
الْمُتَّقِينَ

[2:242] **GOD** thus explains His revelations for you, that you may understand.

كَذَلِكَ يُبَيِّنُ اللَّهُ لَكُمْ آيَاتِهِ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَعْقِلُونَ

*Striving in the Cause of God*

[2:243] Have you noted those who fled their homes—though they were in the thousands—fearing death? **GOD** said to them, "Die," then revived them. **GOD** showers His grace upon the people, but most people are unappreciative.

أَلَمْ تَرَ إِلَى الَّذِينَ خَرَجُوا مِنْ دِيَارِهِمْ وَهُمْ  
أَلُوفٌ حَدَرِ الْمَوْتِ فَقَالَ لَهُمُ اللَّهُ مُوتُوا ثُمَّ  
أَحْيَاهُمْ إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَذُو فَضْلٍ عَلَى النَّاسِ وَلَكِنَّ  
أَكْثَرَ النَّاسِ لَا يَشْكُرُونَ

[2:244] You shall fight in the cause of **GOD**, and know that **GOD** is Hearer, Knower.

وَقَاتِلُوا فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ وَاعْلَمُوا أَنَّ اللَّهَ سَمِيعٌ  
عَلِيمٌ

[2:245] Who would lend **GOD** a loan of righteousness, to have it repaid to them multiplied manifold? **GOD** is the One who provides and withholds, and to Him you will be returned.

مَنْ ذَا الَّذِي يُقْرِضُ اللَّهَ قَرْضًا حَسَنًا  
فِيضَاعَفَهُ لَهُ أَضْعَافًا كَثِيرَةً وَاللَّهُ يَقْبِضُ  
وَيَبْسُطُ وَإِلَيْهِ تُرْجَعُونَ

*Saul\**

[2:246] Have you noted the leaders of Israel after Moses? They said to their prophet, "If you appoint a king to lead us, we will fight in the cause of **GOD**." He said, "Is it your intention that, if fighting is decreed for you, you will not fight?" They said, "Why should we not fight in the cause of **GOD**, when we have been deprived of our homes, and our children?" Yet, when fighting was decreed for them, they turned away, except a few. **GOD** is aware of the transgressors.

أَلَمْ تَرَ إِلَى الْإِمْلَاءِ مِنْ بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ مِنْ بَعْدِ  
مُوسَى إِذْ قَالُوا لِنَبِيِّ لَهُمْ ابْعَثْ لَنَا مَلِكًا نُقَاتِلَ  
فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ قَالَ هَلْ عَسَيْتُمْ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ عَلَيْهِمْ  
الْقِتَالُ أَلَّا تُقَاتِلُوا قَالُوا وَمَا لَنَا أَلَّا نُقَاتِلَ فِي  
سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ وَقَدْ أَخْرَجْنَا مِنْ دِيَارِنَا وَأَبْنَانِنَا  
فَلَمَّا كُتِبَ عَلَيْهِمُ الْقِتَالُ تَوَلَّوْا إِلَّا قَلِيلًا مِنْهُمْ  
وَاللَّهُ عَلِيمٌ بِالظَّالِمِينَ

*Questioning God's Wisdom*

[2:247] Their prophet said to them, "**GOD** has appointed Taloot (*Saul*) to be your king." They said, "How can he have kingship over us when we are more worthy of kingship than he; he is not even rich?" He said, "**GOD** has chosen him over you, and has blessed him with an abundance in knowledge and in body." **GOD** grants His kingship to whomever He wills. **GOD** is Bounteous, Omniscient.

وَقَالَ لَهُمْ نَبِيُّهُمْ إِنَّ اللَّهَ قَدْ بَعَثَ لَكُمْ طَالُوتَ  
مَلِكًا قَالُوا أَنَّى يَكُونُ لَهُ الْمُلْكُ عَلَيْنَا وَنَحْنُ  
أَحَقُّ بِالْمُلْكِ مِنْهُ وَلَمْ يُؤْتَ سَعَةً مِنَ الْمَالِ  
قَالَ إِنَّ اللَّهَ اصْطَفَاهُ عَلَيْكُمْ وَزَادَهُ بَسْطَةً فِي  
الْعِلْمِ وَالْجِسْمِ وَاللَّهُ يُؤْتِي مَلَكَهُ مَنْ يَشَاءُ  
وَاللَّهُ وَاسِعٌ عَلِيمٌ

\*2:246 This same history is narrated in the Bible's Book of I Samuel, Ch. 9 and 10.

*Ark of the Covenant*

[2:248] Their prophet said to them, "The sign of his kingship is that the Ark of the Covenant will be restored to you, bringing assurances from your Lord, and relics left by the people of Moses and the people of Aaron. It will be carried by the angels. This should be a convincing sign for you, if you are really believers."

وَقَالَ لَهُمْ نَبِيُّهُمْ إِنَّ آيَةَ مُلْكِهِ أَنْ يَأْتِيَكُمُ  
التَّابُوتُ فِيهِ سَكِينَةٌ مِّن رَّبِّكُمْ وَبَقِيَّةٌ مِّمَّا تَرَكَ  
آلُ مُوسَىٰ وَآلُ هَارُونَ تَحْمِلُهُ الْمَلَائِكَةُ ۚ إِنَّ  
فِي ذَلِكَ لَآيَةً لِّكُمْ إِن كُنتُمْ مُؤْمِنِينَ

*David and Goliath*

[2:249] When Saul took command of the troops, he said, "GOD is putting you to the test by means of a stream. Anyone who drinks from it does not belong with me—only those who do not taste it belong with me—unless it is just a single sip." They drank from it, except a few of them. When he crossed it with those who believed, they said, "Now we lack the strength to face Goliath and his troops." Those who were conscious of meeting GOD said, "Many a small army defeated a large army by GOD's leave. GOD is with those who steadfastly persevere."

فَلَمَّا فَصَلَ طَالُوتُ بِالْجُنُودِ قَالَ إِنَّ اللَّهَ  
مُتَّبِعِيكُمْ يَنْهَرُ فَمَنْ شَرِبَ مِنْهُ فَلَيْسَ مِنِّي  
وَمَنْ لَمْ يَطْعَمْهُ فَإِنَّهُ مِنِّي إِلَّا مَنِ اعْتَرَفَ  
عُرْفَهُ بِيَدِهِ ۖ فَشَرِبُوا مِنْهُ إِلَّا قَلِيلًا مِّنْهُمْ ۖ فَلَمَّا  
جَاوَزَهُ هُوَ وَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا مَعَهُ قَالُوا لَا طَاقَةَ  
لَنَا الْيَوْمَ بِجَالُوتَ وَجُنُودِهِ ۚ قَالَ الَّذِينَ يَظُنُّونَ  
أَنَّهُمْ مُّلاقُوا اللَّهَ كَمَا مِنْ فِئَةٍ قَلِيلَةٍ غَلَبَتْ فِئَةً  
كَثِيرَةً بِإِذْنِ اللَّهِ ۗ وَاللَّهُ مَعَ الصَّابِرِينَ

[2:250] When they faced Goliath and his troops, they prayed, "Our Lord, grant us steadfastness, strengthen our foothold, and support us against the disbelieving people."

وَلَمَّا بَرَزُوا لِجَالُوتَ وَجُنُودِهِ قَالُوا رَبَّنَا  
أَفْرِغْ عَلَيْنَا صَبْرًا وَثَبِّتْ أَقْدَامَنَا وَانصُرْنَا  
عَلَى الْقَوْمِ الْكَافِرِينَ

[2:251] They defeated them by GOD's leave, and David killed Goliath. GOD gave him kingship and wisdom, and taught him as He willed. If it were not for GOD's support of some people against others, there would be chaos on earth. But GOD showers His grace upon the people.

فَهَزَمُوا مَوْمَهُمْ بِإِذْنِ اللَّهِ وَقَتَلَ دَاوُودُ جَالُوتَ وَآتَاهُ  
اللَّهُ الْمُلْكَ وَالْحِكْمَةَ وَعَلَّمَهُ مِمَّا يَشَاءُ ۗ وَلَوْلَا  
دَفْعُ اللَّهِ النَّاسَ بَعْضَهُمْ بِبَعْضٍ لَّفَسَدَتِ  
الْأَرْضُ وَلَكِنَّ اللَّهَ ذُو فَضْلٍ عَلَى الْعَالَمِينَ

[2:252] These are GOD's revelations. We recite them through you,\* truthfully, for you are one of the messengers.

تِلْكَ آيَاتُ اللَّهِ نَتْلُوهَا عَلَيْكَ بِالْحَقِّ ۗ وَإِنَّكَ لَمِنَ  
الْمُرْسَلِينَ

\*2:252 In keeping with the mathematical composition of the Quran, God has willed that the name of the messenger mentioned here shall be spelled out mathematically. The discovery of the Quran's miraculous 19-based code has been divinely reserved for God's Messenger of the Covenant. By adding this verse number (252), plus the gematrical value of "Rashad" (505), plus the gematrical value of "Khalifa" (725) we get  $252+505+725 = 1482$ , or  $19 \times 78$ . Please see Appendices 2 and 26 for the complete details related to the proven identity of God's Messenger of the Covenant, to whom this verse clearly refers.

*Many Messengers / One Message*

[2:253] These messengers; we blessed some of them more than others. For example, **GOD** spoke to one, and we raised some of them to higher ranks. And we gave Jesus, son of Mary, profound miracles and supported him with the Holy Spirit. Had **GOD** willed, their followers would not have fought with each other, after the clear proofs had come to them. Instead, they disputed among themselves; some of them believed, and some disbelieved. Had **GOD** willed, they would not have fought. Everything is in accordance with **GOD**'s will.

تِلْكَ الرُّسُلُ فَضَّلْنَا بَعْضَهُمْ عَلَى بَعْضٍ  
مِنْهُمْ مَنْ كَلَّمَ اللَّهُ وَرَفَعَ بَعْضَهُمْ  
دَرَجَاتٍ وَأَتَيْنَا عِيسَى ابْنَ مَرْيَمَ  
الْبَيِّنَاتِ وَأَيَّدْنَاهُ بِرُوحِ  
الْقُدُسِ وَلَوْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ مَا  
اقتتلَّ الَّذِينَ مِنْ بَعْدِهِمْ  
مَنْ بَعْدَهُمْ مِنْ بَعْدِ مَا جَاءَتْهُمُ  
الْبَيِّنَاتُ وَلَكِنْ اختلفوا  
فمِنْهُمْ مَنْ آمَنَ وَمِنْهُمْ مَنْ  
كَفَرَ وَلَوْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ مَا  
اقتتلوا وَلَكِنَّ اللَّهَ يَفْعَلُ  
مَا يُرِيدُ

*No Intercession\**

[2:254] O you who believe, you shall give to charity from the provisions we have given to you, before a day comes where there is no trade, no nepotism, and no intercession. The disbelievers are the unjust.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا  
أَنْفِقُوا مِمَّا رَزَقْنَاكُمْ مِنْ  
قَبْلِ أَنْ يَأْتِيَ يَوْمٌ لَا  
بِئَعٍ فِيهِ وَلَا خُلَّةٍ وَلَا  
شَفَاعَةٍ وَالْكَافِرُونَ هُمُ  
الظَّالِمُونَ

[2:255] **GOD**: there is no other god besides Him, the Living, the Eternal. Never a moment of unawareness or slumber overtakes Him. To Him belongs everything in the heavens and everything on earth. Who could intercede with Him, except in accordance with His will? He knows their past, and their future. No one attains any knowledge, except as He wills. His dominion encompasses the heavens and the earth, and ruling them never burdens Him. He is the Most High, the Great.

اللَّهُ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ الْحَيُّ الْقَيُّومُ لَا تَأْخُذُهُ  
سِنَةٌ وَلَا نَوْمٌ لَهُ مَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَمَا فِي  
الْأَرْضِ مَنْ ذَا الَّذِي يَشْفَعُ عِنْدَهُ إِلَّا بِإِذْنِهِ  
يَعْلَمُ مَا بَيْنَ أَيْدِيهِمْ وَمَا خَلْفَهُمْ وَلَا يُحِيطُونَ  
بِشَيْءٍ مِنْ عِلْمِهِ إِلَّا بِمَا شَاءَ وَسِعَ كُرْسِيُّهُ  
السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضَ وَلَا يَئُودُهُ حِفْظُهُمَا  
وَهُوَ الْعَلِيُّ الْعَظِيمُ

*No Compulsion in Religion*

[2:256] There shall be no compulsion in religion: the right way is now distinct from the wrong way. Anyone who denounces the devil and believes in **GOD** has grasped the strongest bond; one that never breaks. **GOD** is Hearer, Omniscient.

لَا إِكْرَاهَ فِي الدِّينِ قَدْ تَبَيَّنَ الرُّشْدُ مِنَ  
الْغَيِّ فَمَنْ يَكْفُرْ بِالطَّاغُوتِ وَيُؤْمِنْ بِاللَّهِ  
فَقَدْ اسْتَمْسَكَ بِالْعُرْوَةِ الْوُثْقَى لَا انْفِصَامَ  
لَهَا وَاللَّهُ سَمِيعٌ عَلِيمٌ

[2:257] **GOD** is Lord of those who believe; He leads them out of darkness into the light. As for those who disbelieve, their lords are their idols; they lead them out of the light into darkness—these will be the dwellers of Hell; they abide in it forever.

اللَّهُ وَلِيُّ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا يُخْرِجُهُمْ مِنَ  
الظُّلُمَاتِ إِلَى النُّورِ وَالَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا  
أُولِيَاؤُهُمُ الطَّاغُوتُ يُخْرِجُونَهُمْ  
مِنَ النُّورِ إِلَى الظُّلُمَاتِ أُولَئِكَ  
أَصْحَابُ النَّارِ هُمْ فِيهَا خَالِدُونَ

\*2:254 One of Satan's clever tricks is attributing the power of intercession to powerless human idols such as Jesus and Muhammad (Appendix 8).

*Abraham's Courageous Debate*

[2:258] Have you noted the one who argued with Abraham about his Lord, though **GOD** had given him kingship? Abraham said, "My Lord grants life and death." He said, "I grant life and death." Abraham said, "**GOD** brings the sun from the east, can you bring it from the west?" The disbeliever was stumped. **GOD** does not guide the wicked.

أَلَمْ تَرَ إِلَى الَّذِي حَاجَّ إِبْرَاهِيمَ فِي رَبِّهِ أَنْ  
آتَاهُ اللَّهُ الْمُلْكَ إِذْ قَالَ إِبْرَاهِيمُ رَبِّيَ الَّذِي  
يُحْيِي وَيُمِيتُ قَالَ أَنَا أَحْيِي وَأُمِيتُ ۗ قَالَ  
إِبْرَاهِيمُ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ يَأْتِي بِالشَّمْسِ مِنَ الْمَشْرِقِ  
فَأْتِ بِهَا مِنَ الْمَغْرِبِ فَبُهِتَ الَّذِي كَفَرَ ۗ وَاللَّهُ  
لَا يَهْدِي الْقَوْمَ الظَّالِمِينَ

*Lesson About Death\**

[2:259] Consider the one who passed by a ghost town and wondered, "How can **GOD** revive this after it had died?" **GOD** then put him to death for a hundred years, then resurrected him. He said, "How long have you stayed here?" He said, "I have been here a day, or part of the day." He said, "No! You have been here a hundred years. Yet, look at your food and drink; they did not spoil. Look at your donkey—we thus render you a lesson for the people. Now, note how we construct the bones, then cover them with flesh." When he realized what had happened, he said, "Now I know that **GOD** is Omnipotent."

أَوْ كَالَّذِي مَرَّ عَلَى قَرْيَةٍ وَهِيَ خَاوِيَةٌ عَلَى  
عُرُوسِهَا قَالَ أَنَّى يُحْيِي هَذِهِ اللَّهُ بَعْدَ مَوْتِهَا ۗ  
فَأَمَاتَهُ اللَّهُ مِائَةَ عَامٍ ثُمَّ بَعَثَهُ ۗ قَالَ كَمْ لَبِثْتَ  
قَالَ لَبِثْتُ يَوْمًا أَوْ بَعْضَ يَوْمٍ ۗ قَالَ بَلْ لَبِثْتَ  
مِائَةَ عَامٍ فَانظُرْ إِلَى طَعَامِكَ وَشَرَابِكَ لَمْ  
يَتَسَنَّهْ ۗ وَانظُرْ إِلَى جَمْرِكَ وَانظُرْ إِلَى  
النَّاسِ ۗ وَانظُرْ إِلَى الْعِظَامِ كَيْفَ نُنشِزُهَا ثُمَّ

نَكْسُوهَا أَحْمًا ۗ فَلَمَّا تَبَيَّنَ لَهُ قَالَ أَعْلَمُ أَنَّ اللَّهَ  
عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

*Every Believer Needs Assurance*

[2:260] Abraham said, "My Lord, show me how You revive the dead." He said, "Do you not believe?" He said, "Yes, but I wish to reassure my heart." He said, "Take four birds, study their marks, place a piece of each bird on top of a hill, then call them to you. They will come to you in a hurry. You should know that **GOD** is Almighty, Most Wise."

وَإِذْ قَالَ إِبْرَاهِيمُ رَبِّ أَرِنِي كَيْفَ تُحْيِي  
الْمَوْتَى ۗ قَالَ أُولِمُ تُوْمِنُ ۗ قَالَ بَلَىٰ وَلَٰكِن لِّيَطْمَئِنَّ قَلْبِي ۗ قَالَ فَخُذْ أَرْبَعَةً مِنَ الطَّيْرِ  
فَصُرْهُنَّ إِلَيْكَ ثُمَّ اجْعَلْ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ جَبَلٍ مِنْهُنَّ  
جُزْءًا ثُمَّ ادْعُهُنَّ يَأْتِينَكَ سَعْيًا ۗ وَاعْلَمْ أَنَّ اللَّهَ  
عَزِيزٌ حَكِيمٌ

*The Best Investment*

[2:261] The example of those who spend their monies in the cause of **GOD** is that of a grain that produces seven spikes, with a hundred grains in each spike. **GOD** multiplies this manifold for whomever He wills. **GOD** is Bounteous, Knower.

مَثَلُ الَّذِينَ يُنْفِقُونَ أَمْوَالَهُمْ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ  
كَمَثَلِ حَبَّةٍ أَنْبَتَتْ سَبْعَ سَنَابِلٍ فِي كُلِّ سَنَابِلَةٍ  
مِائَةٌ حَبَّةٌ ۗ وَاللَّهُ يُضَاعِفُ لِمَنْ يَشَاءُ ۗ وَاللَّهُ  
وَاسِعٌ عَلِيمٌ

[2:262] Those who spend their money in the cause of **GOD**, then do not follow their charity with insult or harm, will receive their recompense from their Lord; they have nothing to fear, nor will they grieve.

الَّذِينَ يُنْفِقُونَ أَمْوَالَهُمْ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ ثُمَّ لَا  
يُتَّبِعُونَ مَا أَنْفَقُوا مَنًّا وَلَا أَذَىٰ لَهُمْ أَجْرُهُمْ  
عِنْدَ رَبِّهِمْ وَلَا خَوْفٌ عَلَيْهِمْ وَلَا هُمْ يَحْزَنُونَ

\*2:259 The lesson we learn here is that the period of death—only the unrighteous die; the righteous go straight to Heaven—passes like one day (see 18:19-25 and Appendix 17).

[2:263] Kind words and compassion are better than a charity that is followed by insult. **GOD** is Rich, Clement.

قَوْلٌ مَعْرُوفٌ وَمَغْفِرَةٌ خَيْرٌ مِنْ صَدَقَةٍ  
يَتَّبِعُهَا آذَى ۗ وَاللَّهُ عَنِّي حَلِيمٌ

[2:264] O you who believe, do not nullify your charities by inflicting reproach and insult, like one who spends his money to show off, while disbelieving in **GOD** and the Last Day. His example is like a rock covered with a thin layer of soil; as soon as heavy rain falls, it washes off the soil, leaving it a useless rock. They gain nothing from their efforts. **GOD** does not guide disbelieving people.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تَبْطُلُوا صَدَقَاتِكُمْ بِالْمَنِّ  
وَالْأَذَى كَالَّذِي يُنْفِقُ مَالَهُ رِئَاءَ النَّاسِ وَلَا  
يُؤْمِنُ بِاللَّهِ وَالْيَوْمِ الْآخِرِ ۖ فَمَثَلُهُ كَمَثَلِ  
صَفْوَانٍ عَلَيْهِ ثَرَابٌ فَأَصَابَهُ وَابِلٌ فَتَرَكَهُ  
صَلْدًا ۖ لَا يَفْذَرُونَ عَلَىٰ شَيْءٍ مِمَّا كَسَبُوا ۗ  
وَاللَّهُ لَا يَهْدِي الْقَوْمَ الْكَافِرِينَ

#### Charity

[2:265] The example of those who give their money seeking **GOD**'s pleasure, out of sincere conviction, is that of a garden on high fertile soil; when heavy rain falls, it gives twice as much crop. If heavy rain is not available, a drizzle will suffice. **GOD** is Seer of everything you do.

وَمَثَلُ الَّذِينَ يُنْفِقُونَ أَمْوَالَهُمُ ابْتِغَاءَ مَرْضَاتِ  
اللَّهِ وَتَنْبِيئًا مِنْ أَنفُسِهِمْ كَمَثَلِ جَنَّةٍ بِرَبْوَةٍ  
أَصَابَهَا وَابِلٌ فَاتَتْ أَكْثَارًا ضِعْفَيْنِ فَإِنْ لَمْ  
يُصِبْهَا وَابِلٌ فَطَلٌّ ۗ وَاللَّهُ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ بَصِيرٌ

[2:266] Does any of you wish to own a garden of palm trees and grapes, with flowing streams and generous crops, then, just as he grows old, and while his children are still dependent on him, a holocaust strikes and burns up his garden? **GOD** thus clarifies the revelations for you, that you may reflect.

أَيُّودٌ أَحَدَكُمُ أَنْ تَكُونَ لَهُ جَنَّةٌ مِنْ نَخِيلٍ  
وَأَعْنَابٍ تَجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ لَهُ فِيهَا  
مِنْ كُلِّ الثَّمَرَاتِ وَأَصَابَهُ الْكِبَرُ وَلَهُ ذُرِّيَةٌ  
ضُعْفَاءُ فَأَصَابَهَا إِعْصَارٌ فِيهِ نَارٌ فَاحْتَرَقَتْ ۗ  
كَذَلِكَ يُبَيِّنُ اللَّهُ لَكُمُ الْآيَاتِ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَتَفَكَّرُونَ

#### What to Give

[2:267] O you who believe, you shall give to charity from the good things you earn, and from what we have produced for you from the earth. Do not pick out the bad therein to give away, when you yourselves do not accept it unless your eyes are closed. You should know that **GOD** is Rich, Praiseworthy.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا أَنْفِقُوا مِنْ طَيِّبَاتِ مَا  
كَسَبْتُمْ وَمِمَّا أَخْرَجْنَا لَكُمْ مِنَ الْأَرْضِ ۖ وَلَا  
تَيَمَّمُوا الْخَبِيثَ مِنْهُ تُنْفِقُونَ وَلَسْتُمْ بِآخِذِيهِ إِلَّا  
أَنْ تُعْمِضُوا فِيهِ ۗ وَاعْلَمُوا أَنَّ اللَّهَ عَنِّي حَمِيدٌ

[2:268] The devil promises you poverty and commands you to commit evil, while **GOD** promises you forgiveness from Him and grace. **GOD** is Bounteous, Omniscient.

الشَّيْطَانُ يَعِدُكُمُ الْفَقْرَ وَيَأْمُرُكُمْ بِالْفَحْشَاءِ ۗ  
وَاللَّهُ يَعِدُكُم مَغْفِرَةً مِنْهُ وَفَضْلًا ۗ وَاللَّهُ وَاسِعٌ  
عَلِيمٌ

#### Wisdom: A Great Treasure

[2:269] He bestows wisdom upon whomever He chooses, and whoever attains wisdom, has attained a great bounty. Only those who possess intelligence will take heed.

يُؤْتِي الْحِكْمَةَ مَنْ يَشَاءُ ۗ وَمَنْ يُؤْتَ الْحِكْمَةَ  
فَقَدْ أُوتِيَ خَيْرًا كَثِيرًا ۗ وَمَا يَذَّكَّرُ إِلَّا أُولُو  
الْأَلْبَابِ



*Anonymous Charity Better*

[2:270] Any charity you give, or a charitable pledge you fulfill, **GOD** is fully aware thereof. As for the wicked, they will have no helpers.

وَمَا أَنْفَقْتُمْ مِنْ نَفَقَةٍ أَوْ نَذَرْتُمْ مِنْ نَذْرٍ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ يَعْلَمُهُ ۗ وَمَا لِلظَّالِمِينَ مِنْ أَنْصَارٍ

[2:271] If you declare your charities, they are still good. But if you keep them anonymous, and give them to the poor, it is better for you, and remits more of your sins. **GOD** is fully Cognizant of everything you do.

إِنْ تَبَدُّوا الصَّدَقَاتِ فَعِمَّا هِيَ ۗ وَإِنْ تُخْفُوهَا وَتُؤْتُوهَا الْفُقَرَاءَ فَهُوَ خَيْرٌ لَكُمْ ۗ وَيُكَفِّرْ عَنْكُمْ مِنْ سَيِّئَاتِكُمْ ۗ وَاللَّهُ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ خَبِيرٌ

*God is the Only One Who Guides*

[2:272] You are not responsible for guiding anyone. **GOD** is the only one who guides whoever chooses (*to be guided*). Any charity you give is for your own good. Any charity you give shall be for the sake of **GOD**. Any charity you give will be repaid to you, without the least injustice.

لَيْسَ عَلَيْكَ هُدَاهُمْ وَلَكِنَّ اللَّهَ يَهْدِي مَنْ يَشَاءُ ۗ وَمَا تُنْفِقُوا مِنْ خَيْرٍ فَلَأَنْفُسِكُمْ ۗ وَمَا تُنْفِقُونَ إِلَّا ابْتِغَاءَ وَجْهِ اللَّهِ ۗ وَمَا تُنْفِقُوا مِنْ خَيْرٍ يُوَفِّ إِلَيْكُمْ وَأَنْتُمْ لَا تظْلُمُونَ

[2:273] Charity shall go to the poor who are suffering in the cause of **GOD**, and cannot emigrate. The unaware may think that they are rich, due to their dignity. But you can recognize them by certain signs; they never beg from the people persistently. Whatever charity you give, **GOD** is fully aware thereof.

لِلْفُقَرَاءِ الَّذِينَ أَحْصَرُوا فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ لَا يَسْتَطِيعُونَ ضَرْبًا فِي الْأَرْضِ يَحْسَبُهُمْ

الْجَاهِلُ أَغْنِيَاءَ مِنَ التَّعَفُّفِ تَعْرِفُهُمْ بِسِيمَاهُمْ لَا يَسْأَلُونَ النَّاسَ إِحْافًا ۗ وَمَا تُنْفِقُوا مِنْ خَيْرٍ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ بِهِ عَلِيمٌ

[2:274] Those who give to charity night and day, secretly and publicly, receive their recompense from their Lord; they will have nothing to fear, nor will they grieve.

الَّذِينَ يُنْفِقُونَ أَمْوَالَهُمْ بِاللَّيْلِ وَالنَّهَارِ سِرًّا وَعَلَانِيَةً فَلَهُمْ أَجْرُهُمْ عِنْدَ رَبِّهِمْ وَلَا خَوْفٌ عَلَيْهِمْ وَلَا هُمْ يَحْزَنُونَ

*Usury Prohibited\**

[2:275] Those who charge usury are in the same position as those controlled by the devil's influence. This is because they claim that usury is the same as commerce. However, **GOD** permits commerce, and prohibits usury. Thus, whoever heeds this commandment from his Lord, and refrains from usury, he may keep his past earnings, and his judgment rests with **GOD**. As for those who persist in usury, they incur Hell, wherein they abide forever.

الَّذِينَ يَأْكُلُونَ الرِّبَا لَا يَقُومُونَ إِلَّا كَمَا يَقُومُ الَّذِي يَتَخَبَّطُهُ الشَّيْطَانُ مِنَ الْمَسِّ ۗ ذَلِكَ بِأَنَّهُمْ قَالُوا إِنَّمَا الْبَيْعُ مِثْلُ الرِّبَا ۗ وَأَحَلَّ اللَّهُ الْبَيْعَ وَحَرَّمَ الرِّبَا ۗ فَمَنْ جَاءَهُ مَوْعِظَةٌ مِنْ رَبِّهِ فَانْتَهَى فَلَهُ مَا سَلَفَ وَأَمْرُهُ إِلَى اللَّهِ ۗ وَمَنْ عَادَ فَأُولَئِكَ أَصْحَابُ النَّارِ ۗ هُمْ فِيهَا خَالِدُونَ

[2:276] **GOD** condemns usury, and blesses charities. **GOD** dislikes every disbeliever, guilty.

يَمْحَقُ اللَّهُ الرِّبَا وَيُرْبِي الصَّدَقَاتِ ۗ وَاللَّهُ لَا يُحِبُّ كُلَّ كَفَّارٍ أَثِيمٍ

\*2:275-278 It is an established economic principle that excessive interest on loans can utterly destroy a whole country. During the last few years we have witnessed the devastation of the economies of many nations where excessive interest is charged. Normal interest—less than 20%—where no one is victimized and everyone is satisfied, is not usury.

## Divine Guarantee

[2:277] Those who believe and lead a righteous life, and observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*), and give the obligatory charity (*Zakat*), they receive their recompense from their Lord; they will have nothing to fear, nor will they grieve.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ  
وَأَقَامُوا الصَّلَاةَ وَآتَوُا الزَّكَاةَ لَهُمْ أَجْرُهُمْ  
عِنْدَ رَبِّهِمْ وَلَا خَوْفٌ عَلَيْهِمْ وَلَا هُمْ يَحْزَنُونَ

[2:278] O you who believe, you shall observe **GOD** and refrain from all kinds of usury, if you are believers.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اتَّقُوا اللَّهَ وَذَرُوا مَا بَقِيَ  
مِنَ الرِّبَا إِن كُنْتُمْ مُؤْمِنِينَ

[2:279] If you do not, then expect a war from **GOD** and His messenger. But if you repent, you may keep your capitals, without inflicting injustice, or incurring injustice.

فَإِن لَّمْ تَفْعَلُوا فَأْذَنُوا بِحَرْبٍ مِنَ اللَّهِ  
وَرَسُولِهِ وَإِن تُبْتِغُوا فَكُمُ رُءُوسُ أَمْوَالِكُمْ لَا  
تُظْلَمُونَ وَلَا تَظْلَمُونَ

[2:280] If the debtor is unable to pay, wait for a better time. If you give up the loan as a charity, it would be better for you, if you only knew.

وَإِن كَانَ ذُو عُسْرَةٍ فَنَظِرَةٌ إِلَىٰ مَيْسَرَةٍ ۗ وَأَنْ  
تَصَدَّقُوا خَيْرٌ لَّكُمْ إِن كُنْتُمْ تَعْلَمُونَ

[2:281] Beware of the day when you are returned to **GOD**, and every soul is paid for everything it had done, without the least injustice.

وَاتَّقُوا يَوْمًا تُرْجَعُونَ فِيهِ إِلَى اللَّهِ ۗ تَمَّ تُوقَىٰ  
كُلُّ نَفْسٍ مَّا كَسَبَتْ وَهُمْ لَا يُظْلَمُونَ

## Write Down Financial Transactions

[2:282] O you who believe, when you transact a loan for any period, you shall write it down. An impartial scribe shall do the writing. No scribe shall refuse to perform this service, according to **GOD**'s teachings. He shall write, while the debtor dictates the terms. He shall observe **GOD** his Lord and never cheat. If the debtor is mentally incapable, or helpless, or cannot dictate, his guardian shall dictate equitably. Two men shall serve as witnesses; if not two men, then a man and two women whose testimony is acceptable to all.\* Thus, if one woman becomes biased, the other will remind her. It is the obligation of the witnesses to testify when called upon to do so. Do not tire of writing the details, no matter how long, including the time of repayment. This is equitable in the sight of **GOD**, assures better witnessing, and eliminates any doubts you may have. Business transactions that you execute on the spot, need not be recorded, but have them witnessed. No scribe or witness shall be harmed on account of his services. If you harm them, it would be wickedness on your part. You shall observe **GOD**, and **GOD** will teach you. **GOD** is Omniscient.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِذَا تَدَايَنْتُمْ بِدَيْنٍ إِلَىٰ أَجَلٍ  
مُّسَمًّى فَاكْتُبُوهُ ۚ وَلْيَكْتُب بَيْنَكُمْ كَاتِبٌ بِالْعَدْلِ ۚ  
وَلَا يَأْبَ كَاتِبٌ أَنْ يَكْتُبَ كَمَا عَلَّمَهُ اللَّهُ ۚ  
فَلْيَكْتُبْ وَلْيُمْلِلِ الَّذِي عَلَيْهِ الْحَقُّ وَلْيَتَّقِ اللَّهَ  
رَبَّهُ وَلَا يَبْخَسَ مِنْهُ شَيْئًا ۚ فَإِن كَانَ الَّذِي  
عَلَيْهِ الْحَقُّ سَفِيهًا أَوْ ضَعِيفًا أَوْ لَا يَسْتَطِيعُ  
أَنْ يُمْلَأَ هُوَ فَلْيُمْلَأْ وَلِيُّهُ بِالْعَدْلِ ۚ وَاسْتَشْهِدُوا  
شَهِيدَيْنِ مِنْ رِجَالِكُمْ ۚ فَإِن لَّمْ يَكُنَا رَجُلَيْنِ  
فَرَجُلٌ وَامْرَأَتَانِ مِمَّن تَرْضَوْنَ مِنَ الشُّهَدَاءِ  
أَنْ تَضِلَّ إِحْدَاهُمَا فَتُذَكَّرَ إِحْدَاهُمَا الْأُخْرَىٰ ۚ  
وَلَا يَأْبَ الشُّهَدَاءُ إِذَا مَا دُعُوا ۚ وَلَا تَسْأَمُوا  
أَنْ تَكْتُبُوهُ صَغِيرًا أَوْ كَبِيرًا إِلَىٰ أَجَلِهِ ۚ ذَلِكُمْ أ

\*2:282 Financial transactions are the ONLY situations where two women may substitute for one man as witness. This is to guard against the real possibility that one witness may marry the other witness, and thus cause her to be biased. It is a recognized fact that women are more emotionally vulnerable than men.

فَسَطَّ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ وَأَقَوْمٌ لِلشَّهَادَةِ وَأَدْنَىٰ أَلَّا  
تَرْتَابُوا إِلَّا أَنْ تَكُونَ تِجَارَةً حَاصِرَةً  
تُدِيرُونَهَا بَيْنَكُمْ فَلَيْسَ عَلَيْكُمْ جُنَاحٌ أَلَّا  
تَكْتُبُوهَا وَأَشْهَدُوا إِذَا تَبَايَعْتُمْ وَلَا يُضَارَّ  
كَاتِبٌ وَلَا شَهِيدٌ وَإِنْ تَفَعَّلُوا فَإِنَّهُ فَسُوقٌ  
بِكُمْ وَانفُوا اللَّهَ وَيُعَلِّمُكُمُ اللَّهُ وَاللَّهُ بِكُلِّ  
شَيْءٍ عَلِيمٌ

[2:283] If you are traveling, and no scribe is available, a bond shall be posted to guarantee repayment. If one is trusted in this manner, he shall return the bond when due, and he shall observe GOD his Lord. Do not withhold any testimony by concealing what you had witnessed. Anyone who withholds a testimony is sinful at heart. GOD is fully aware of everything you do.

وَإِنْ كُنْتُمْ عَلَىٰ سَفَرٍ وَلَمْ تَجِدُوا كَاتِبًا فَرِهَانٌ  
مَّقْبُوضَةٌ فَإِنْ أَمِنَ بَعْضُكُم بَعْضًا فَلْيُؤَدِّ  
الَّذِي أُوْتِمِنَ أَمَانَتَهُ وَلْيَتَّقِ اللَّهَ رَبَّهُ وَلَا  
تَكْتُمُوا الشَّهَادَةَ وَمَنْ يَكْتُمْهَا فَإِنَّهُ آثِمٌ قَلْبُهُ  
وَاللَّهُ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ عَلِيمٌ

[2:284] To GOD belongs everything in the heavens and the earth. Whether you declare your innermost thoughts, or keep them hidden, GOD holds you responsible for them. He forgives whomever He wills, and punishes whomever He wills. GOD is Omnipotent.

لِلَّهِ مَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَمَا فِي الْأَرْضِ وَإِنْ  
تُنذُوا مَا فِي أَنْفُسِكُمْ أَوْ تُخْفُوهُ يُحَاسِبْكُمْ بِهِ  
اللَّهُ فَيَعْفُورُ لِمَنْ يَشَاءُ وَيُعَذِّبُ مَنْ يَشَاءُ وَاللَّهُ  
عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

### *You Shall Not Make Any Distinction Among God's Messengers*

[2:285] The messenger has believed in what was sent down to him from his Lord, and so did the believers. They believe in GOD, His angels, His scripture, and His messengers: "We make no distinction among any of His messengers." They say, "We hear, and we obey.\* Forgive us, our Lord. To You is the ultimate destiny."

أَمِنَ الرَّسُولُ بِمَا أُنزِلَ إِلَيْهِ مِنْ رَبِّهِ  
وَالْمُؤْمِنُونَ كُلٌّ آمَنَ بِاللَّهِ وَمَلَائِكَتِهِ وَكُتُبِهِ  
وَرُسُلِهِ لَا نُفَرِّقُ بَيْنَ أَحَدٍ مِنْ رُسُلِهِ وَقَالُوا  
سَمِعْنَا وَأَطَعْنَا غُفْرَانَكَ رَبَّنَا وَإِلَيْكَ الْمَصِيرُ

[2:286] GOD never burdens a soul beyond its means: to its credit is what it earns, and against it is what it commits. "Our Lord, do not condemn us if we forget or make mistakes. Our Lord, and protect us from blaspheming against You, like those before us have done. Our Lord, protect us from sinning until it becomes too late for us to repent. Pardon us and forgive us. You are our Lord and Master. Grant us victory over the disbelieving people."

لَا يُكَلِّفُ اللَّهُ نَفْسًا إِلَّا وُسْعَهَا لَهَا مَا كَسَبَتْ  
وَعَلَيْهَا مَا اكْتَسَبَتْ رَبَّنَا لَا تُؤَاخِذْنَا إِنْ  
نَسِينَا أَوْ أَخْطَأْنَا رَبَّنَا وَلَا تَحْمِلْ عَلَيْنَا  
إِصْرًا كَمَا حَمَلْتَهُ عَلَى الَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِنَا رَبَّنَا  
وَلَا تَحْمِلْنَا مَا لَا طَاقَةَ لَنَا بِهِ وَاعْفُ عَنَّا  
وَاعْفِرْ لَنَا وَارْحَمْنَا أَنْتَ مَوْلَانَا فَانصُرْنَا  
عَلَى الْقَوْمِ الْكَافِرِينَ

\*2:285 One of the major commandments is: "You shall not make any distinction among God's messengers" (2:136, 3:84, 4:150). The believers react by saying, "We hear and we obey," while the idol worshippers argue back to justify their insistence upon mentioning Muhammad's name next to God's, to the exclusion of all other messengers. The corrupted Muslims mention Muhammad in their profession of faith (Shahaadah) and during their Contact Prayers (see 72:18).

### Sura 3: The Amramites

#### سورة آل عمران

[3:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[3:1] A.L.M.\*

الم

[3:2] **GOD**: there is no god except He; the Living, the Eternal.

اللَّهُ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ الْحَيُّ الْقَيُّومُ

[3:3] He sent down to you this scripture, truthfully, confirming all previous scriptures, and He sent down the Torah and the Gospel

نَزَّلَ عَلَيْكَ الْكِتَابَ بِالْحَقِّ مُصَدِّقًا لِمَا بَيْنَ يَدَيْهِ وَأَنْزَلَ التَّوْرَةَ وَالْإِنْجِيلَ

[3:4] before that, to guide the people, and He sent down the statute book. Those who disbelieve in **GOD**'s revelations incur severe retribution. **GOD** is Almighty, Avenger.

مَنْ قَبْلُ هَدَى لِلنَّاسِ وَأَنْزَلَ الْفُرْقَانَ ۗ إِنَّ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا بِآيَاتِ اللَّهِ لَهُمْ عَذَابٌ شَدِيدٌ ۗ وَاللَّهُ عَزِيزٌ ذُو انْتِقَامٍ

[3:5] Nothing is hidden from **GOD**, on earth, or in the heaven.

إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يَخْفَى عَلَيْهِ شَيْءٌ فِي الْأَرْضِ وَلَا فِي السَّمَاءِ

[3:6] He is the One who shapes you in the wombs as He wills. There is no other god besides Him; the Almighty, Most Wise.

هُوَ الَّذِي يُصَوِّرُكُمْ فِي الْأَرْحَامِ كَيْفَ يَشَاءُ ۗ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ الْعَزِيزُ الْحَكِيمُ

[3:7] He sent down to you this scripture, containing straightforward verses—which constitute the essence of the scripture—as well as multiple-meaning or allegorical verses. Those

who harbor doubts in their hearts will pursue the multiple-meaning verses to create confusion, and to extricate a certain meaning. None knows the true meaning thereof except **GOD** and those well founded in knowledge. They say, "We believe in this—all of it comes from our Lord." Only those who possess intelligence will take heed.

هُوَ الَّذِي أَنْزَلَ عَلَيْكَ الْكِتَابَ مِنْهُ آيَاتٌ مُحْكَمَاتٌ هُنَّ أُمُّ الْكِتَابِ وَأُخَرُ مُتَشَابِهَاتٌ ۗ فَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ فِي قُلُوبِهِمْ زَيْغٌ فَيَتَّبِعُونَ مَا تَشَابَهَ مِنْهُ ابْتِغَاءَ الْفِتْنَةِ وَابْتِغَاءَ تَأْوِيلِهِ ۗ وَمَا يَعْلَمُ تَأْوِيلَهُ إِلَّا اللَّهُ ۗ وَالرَّاسِخُونَ فِي الْعِلْمِ يَقُولُونَ آمَنَّا بِهِ كُلٌّ مِنْ عِنْدِ رَبِّنَا ۗ وَمَا يَذَّكَّرُ إِلَّا أُولُو الْأَلْبَابِ

[3:8] "Our Lord, let not our hearts waver, now that You have guided us. Shower us with Your mercy; You are the Grantor.

رَبَّنَا لَا تَزَعْ قُلُوبَنَا بَعْدَ إِذْ هَدَيْتَنَا وَهَبْ لَنَا مِنْ لَدُنْكَ رَحْمَةً ۗ إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْوَهَّابُ

[3:9] "Our Lord, You will surely gather the people on a day that is inevitable. **GOD** never breaks a promise."

رَبَّنَا إِنَّكَ جَامِعُ النَّاسِ لِيَوْمٍ لَا رَيْبَ فِيهِ ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يُخْلِفُ الْمِيعَادَ

[3:10] Those who disbelieve will never be helped by their money, nor by their children, against **GOD**. They will be fuel for Hell.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا لَنْ تُغْنِيَ عَنْهُمْ أَمْوَالُهُمْ وَلَا أَوْلَادُهُمْ مِنَ اللَّهِ شَيْئًا ۗ وَأُولَئِكَ هُمْ وَقُودُ النَّارِ

[3:11] Like Pharaoh's people and those before them, they rejected our revelations and, consequently, **GOD** punished them for their sins. **GOD** is strict in enforcing retribution.

كَذَّابِ آلِ فِرْعَوْنَ وَالَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ ۗ كَذَّبُوا بِآيَاتِنَا فَأَخَذَهُمُ اللَّهُ بِذُنُوبِهِمْ ۗ وَاللَّهُ شَدِيدُ الْعِقَابِ

\*3:1 See Footnote 2:1 and Appendix One.

[3:12] Say to those who disbelieve, "You will be defeated, then gathered in Hell; what a miserable abode!"

قُلْ لِلَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا سَعْتَابُونَ وَتَحْشَرُونَ إِلَىٰ جَهَنَّمَ ۖ وَبِئْسَ الْمِهَادُ

*Believers: The Ultimate Victors*

[3:13] An example has been set for you by the two armies who clashed— one army was fighting in the cause of **GOD**, while the other was disbelieving. They saw with their own eyes that they were twice as many. **GOD** supports with His victory whom-ever He wills. This should provide an assurance for those who possess vision.

فَدَكَانَ لَكُمْ آيَةٌ فِي فِئَتَيْنِ الَّتِي قَاتَلْتُمَا فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ وَالْآخَرَىٰ كَافِرَةٌ يَرَوْنَهُمْ مِثْلِهِمْ رَأْيَ الْعَيْنِ ۗ وَاللَّهُ يُؤَيِّدُ بِنَصْرِهِ مَن يَشَاءُ ۗ إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لَعِبْرَةً لِّأُولِي الْأَبْصَارِ

*Different Priorities*

[3:14] Adorned for the people are the worldly pleasures, such as the women, having children, piles upon piles of gold and silver, trained horses, livestock, and crops. These are the materials of this world. A far better abode is reserved at **GOD**.

رُزِيَ لِلنَّاسِ حُبُّ الشَّهَوَاتِ مِنَ النِّسَاءِ وَالْبَنِينَ وَالْقَنَاطِيرِ الْمُقَنْطَرَةِ مِنَ الذَّهَبِ وَالْفِضَّةِ وَالْخَيْلِ الْمُسَوَّمَةِ وَالْأَنْعَامِ وَالْحَرْثِ ۗ إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لَمَتَاعَ الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا ۗ وَاللَّهُ عِنْدَهُ حُسْنُ الْمَآبِ

[3:15] Say, "Let me inform you of a much better deal: for those who lead a righteous life, reserved at their Lord, are gardens with flowing streams, and pure spouses, and joy in **GOD**'s blessings." **GOD** is Seer of His worshipers.

قُلْ أَوْبِنْتُكُمْ بِخَيْرٍ مِّنْ ذَلِكَم ۗ لِلَّذِينَ اتَّقَوْا عِنْدَ رَبِّهِمْ جَنَّاتٌ تَجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا وَأَزْوَاجٌ مُّطَهَّرَةٌ وَرِضْوَانٌ مِّنَ اللَّهِ ۗ وَاللَّهُ بَصِيرٌ بِالْعِبَادِ

[3:16] They say, "Our Lord, we have believed, so forgive us our sins, and spare us the agony of the hellfire."

الَّذِينَ يَقُولُونَ رَبَّنَا إِنَّنَا آمَنَّا فَاغْفِرْ لَنَا ذُنُوبَنَا وَقِنَا عَذَابَ النَّارِ

[3:17] They are steadfast, truthful, submitting, charitable, and meditators at dawn.

الصَّابِرِينَ وَالصَّادِقِينَ وَالْقَانِتِينَ وَالْمُنْفِقِينَ وَالْمُسْتَغْفِرِينَ بِالْأَسْحَارِ

*The Most Important Commandment\**

[3:18] **GOD** bears witness that there is no god except He, and so do the angels and those who possess knowledge. Truthfully and equitably, He is the absolute god; there is no god but He, the Almighty, Most Wise.

شَهِدَ اللَّهُ أَنَّهُ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ وَالْمَلَائِكَةُ وَأُولُو الْعِلْمِ قَائِمًا بِالْقِسْطِ ۗ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ الْعَزِيزُ الْحَكِيمُ

\*3:18 The proclamation of faith (Shahaadah) that is decreed by God is: "There is no god except God," in Arabic "La Elaaha Ella Allah" (see also 37:35, 47:19). The corrupted Muslims insist upon adding a second "Shahaadah" proclaiming that Muhammad is God's messenger. This is by definition "Shirk" (idolatry) and a flagrant defiance of God and His messenger. Additionally, it violates the major commandments in 2:136, 2:285, 3:84, & 4:150-152 prohibiting any distinction among God's messengers. By proclaiming that "Muhammad is a messenger of God," and failing to make the same proclamation for other messengers such as Abraham, Moses, Jesus, Saleh, and Jonah, a distinction is committed and a major commandment is violated.

*Submission: The Only Religion*

[3:19] The only religion approved by **GOD** is "Submission." Ironically, those who have received the scripture are the ones who dispute this fact, despite the knowledge they have received, due to jealousy. For such rejectors of **GOD's** revelations, **GOD** is most strict in reckoning.

إِنَّ الدِّينَ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ الْإِسْلَامُ ۗ وَمَا اخْتَلَفَ  
الَّذِينَ أُوتُوا الْكِتَابَ إِلَّا مِنْ بَعْدِ مَا جَاءَهُمْ  
الْعِلْمُ بَعِيًا بَيْنَهُمْ ۗ وَمَنْ يَكْفُرْ بِآيَاتِ اللَّهِ فَإِنَّ  
اللَّهَ سَرِيعَ الْحِسَابِ

[3:20] If they argue with you, then say, "I have simply submitted myself to **GOD**; I and those who follow me." You shall proclaim to those who received the scripture, as well as those who did not, "Would you submit?" If they submit, then they have been guided, but if they turn away, your sole mission is to deliver this message. **GOD** is Seer of all people.

فَإِنْ حَاجُّوكَ فَقُلْ أَسْلَمْتُ وَجْهِيَ لِلَّهِ وَمَنِ  
اتَّبَعَنِ ۗ وَقُلْ لِلَّذِينَ أُوتُوا الْكِتَابَ وَالْأُمِّيِّينَ  
أَسْلَمْتُمْ ۗ فَإِنْ أَسْلَمُوا فَقَدِ اهْتَدَوْا ۗ وَإِنْ تَوَلَّوْا  
فَإِنَّمَا عَلَيْكَ الْبَلَاغُ ۗ وَاللَّهُ بَصِيرٌ بِالْعِبَادِ

[3:21] Those who have rejected **GOD's** revelations, and killed the prophets unjustly, and killed those who advocated justice among the people, promise them a painful retribution.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ يَكْفُرُونَ بِآيَاتِ اللَّهِ وَيَقْتُلُونَ النَّبِيِّينَ  
بِغَيْرِ حَقٍّ وَيَقْتُلُونَ الَّذِينَ يَأْمُرُونَ بِالْقِسْطِ  
مِنَ النَّاسِ فَبَشِّرْهُمْ بِعَذَابٍ أَلِيمٍ

[3:22] Their works have been nullified, both in this life and in the Hereafter, and they will have no helpers.

أُولَئِكَ الَّذِينَ حَبِطَتِ أَعْمَالُهُمْ فِي الدُّنْيَا  
وَالْآخِرَةِ وَمَا لَهُمْ مِنْ نَاصِرِينَ

[3:23] Have you noted those who were given part of the scripture, and how they are invited to uphold this scripture of **GOD**, and apply it to their own lives, then some of them turn away in aversion?

أَلَمْ تَرَ إِلَى الَّذِينَ أُوتُوا نَصِيبًا مِنَ الْكِتَابِ  
يُدْعُونَ إِلَى كِتَابِ اللَّهِ لِيَحْكُمَ بَيْنَهُمْ ثُمَّ يَتَوَلَّوْنَ  
فَرِيقًا مِنْهُمْ وَهُمْ مُعْرِضُونَ

[3:24] This is because they said, "The hellfire will not touch us, except for a few days." They were thus deceived in their religion by their own fabrications.

ذَلِكَ بِأَنَّهُمْ قَالُوا لَنْ تَمَسَّنَا النَّارُ إِلَّا أَيَّامًا  
مَعْدُودَاتٍ ۖ وَغَرَّهُمْ فِي دِينِهِمْ مَا كَانُوا  
يَفْتَرُونَ

[3:25] How will it be for them, when we summon them on that inevitable day? Each soul will be paid for whatever it earned, without the least injustice.

فَكَيْفَ إِذَا جَمَعْنَاهُمْ لِيَوْمٍ لَا رَيْبَ فِيهِ وَوُفِّيَتْ  
كُلُّ نَفْسٍ مَّا كَسَبَتْ وَهُمْ لَا يُظْلَمُونَ

*Attributes of God*

[3:26] Say, "Our god: possessor of all sovereignty. You grant sovereignty to whomever You choose, You remove sovereignty from whomever You choose. You grant dignity to whomever You choose, and commit to humiliation whomever You choose. In Your hand are all provisions. You are Omnipotent.

قُلِ اللَّهُمَّ مَالِكِ الْمُلْكِ تُؤْتِي الْمُلْكَ مَنْ تَشَاءُ  
وَتُنزِعُ الْمُلْكَ مِمَّنْ تَشَاءُ وَتُعْزِزُ مَنْ تَشَاءُ  
وَتُنزِلُ مَنْ تَشَاءُ ۗ بِيَدِكَ الْخَيْرُ ۗ إِنَّكَ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ  
شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

[3:27] "You merge the night into the day, and merge the day into the night. You produce the living from the dead, and produce the dead from the living, and You provide for whomever You choose, without limits."

تُولِجُ اللَّيْلَ فِي النَّهَارِ وَتُولِجُ النَّهَارَ فِي  
اللَّيْلِ ۖ وَتُخْرِجُ الْحَيَّ مِنَ الْمَيِّتِ وَتُخْرِجُ  
الْمَيِّتَ مِنَ الْحَيِّ ۖ وَتَرْزُقُ مَنْ تَشَاءُ بِغَيْرِ  
حِسَابٍ

### Choose Your Friends Carefully

[3:28] The believers never ally themselves with the disbelievers, instead of the believers. Whoever does this is exiled from **GOD**. Exempted are those who are forced to do this to avoid persecution. **GOD** alerts you that you shall reverence Him alone. To **GOD** is the ultimate destiny.

لَا يَتَّخِذِ الْمُؤْمِنُونَ الْكَافِرِينَ أَوْلِيَاءَ مِنْ دُونِ  
الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَمَنْ يَفْعَلْ ذَلِكَ فَلَيْسَ مِنَ اللَّهِ فِي  
شَيْءٍ إِلَّا أَنْ تَتَّقُوا مِنْهُمْ تُقَاةً وَيُحَذِّرْكُمْ اللَّهُ  
نَفْسَهُ وَإِلَى اللَّهِ الْمَصِيرُ

[3:29] Say, "Whether you conceal your innermost thought, or declare it, **GOD** is fully aware thereof." He is fully aware of everything in the heavens and the earth. **GOD** is Omnipotent.

قُلْ إِنْ تَخْفَوْنَ مَا فِي صُدُورِكُمْ أَوْ تُبْدُوهُ  
يَعْلَمُهُ اللَّهُ وَيَعْلَمُ مَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَمَا فِي  
الْأَرْضِ وَاللَّهُ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

[3:30] The day will come when each soul will find all the good works it had done brought forth. As for the evil works, it will wish that they were far, far removed. **GOD** alerts you that you shall reverence Him alone. **GOD** is Compassionate towards the people.

يَوْمَ تَجِدُ كُلُّ نَفْسٍ مِمَّا عَمِلَتْ مِنْ خَيْرٍ  
مُحْضَرًا وَمِمَّا عَمِلَتْ مِنْ سُوءٍ تَوَدُّ لَوْ أَنَّ  
بَيْنَهَا وَبَيْنَهُ أَمَدًا بَعِيدًا وَيُحَذِّرْكُمْ اللَّهُ نَفْسَهُ  
وَاللَّهُ رَعُوفٌ بِالْعِبَادِ

[3:31] Proclaim: "If you love **GOD**, you should follow me." **GOD** will then love you, and forgive your sins. **GOD** is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

قُلْ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ تُحِبُّونَ اللَّهَ فَاتَّبِعُونِي يُحْبِبْكُمُ اللَّهُ  
وَيَغْفِرْ لَكُمْ ذُنُوبَكُمْ وَاللَّهُ غَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

[3:32] Proclaim: "You shall obey **GOD** and the messenger." If they turn away, **GOD** does not love the disbelievers.

قُلْ أَطِيعُوا اللَّهَ وَالرَّسُولَ فَإِنْ تَوَلَّوْا فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ  
لَا يُحِبُّ الْكَافِرِينَ

### The Birth of Mary

[3:33] **GOD** has chosen Adam, Noah, the family of Abraham, and the family of Amram (*as messengers*) to the people.

إِنَّ اللَّهَ اصْطَفَى آدَمَ وَنُوحًا وَآلَ إِبْرَاهِيمَ وَآلَ  
عِمْرَانَ عَلَى الْعَالَمِينَ

[3:34] They belong in the same progeny. **GOD** is Hearer, Omniscient.

ذُرِّيَّةً بَعْضُهَا مِنْ بَعْضٍ وَاللَّهُ سَمِيعٌ عَلِيمٌ

[3:35] The wife of Amram said, "My Lord, I have dedicated (*the baby*) in my belly to You, totally, so accept from me. You are Hearer, Omniscient."

إِذْ قَالَتْ امْرَأَتُ عِمْرَانَ رَبِّ إِنِّي نَذَرْتُ لَكَ  
مَا فِي بَطْنِي مُحَرَّرًا فَتَقَبَّلْ مِنِّي إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ  
السَّمِيعُ الْعَلِيمُ

[3:36] When she gave birth to her, she said, "My Lord, I have given birth to a girl"—**GOD** was fully aware of what she bore—"The male is not the same as the female. I have named her Mary and I invoke Your protection for her and her descendants from the rejected devil."t

فَلَمَّا وَضَعَتْهَا قَالَتْ رَبِّ إِنِّي وَضَعْتُهَا أُنْثَى  
وَاللَّهُ أَعْلَمُ بِمَا وَضَعْتَ وَلَيْسَ الذَّكَرُ كَالْأُنْثَى  
وَإِنِّي سَمَّيْتُهَا مَرْيَمَ وَإِنِّي أُعِيذُهَا بِكَ  
وَذَرَيْتَهَا مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ الرَّجِيمِ

[3:37] Her Lord accepted her a gracious acceptance, and brought her up a gracious upbringing, under the guardianship of Zachariah. Whenever Zachariah entered her sanctuary he found provisions with her. He would ask, "Mary, where did you get this from?" She would say, "It is from **GOD**. **GOD** provides for whomever He chooses, without limits."

فَتَقَبَّلَهَا رَبُّهَا بِقَبُولٍ حَسَنٍ وَأَنْبَتَهَا نَبَاتًا حَسَنًا  
وَكَفَّلَهَا زَكَرِيَّا كُلَّمَا دَخَلَ عَلَيْهَا زَكَرِيَّا  
الْمِحْرَابَ وَجَدَ عِنْدَهَا رِزْقًا قَالَ يَا مَرْيَمُ  
أَنْتِ لِكِ هَذَا طَقَّالَتْ هُوَ مِنْ عِنْدِ اللَّهِ إِنَّ اللَّهَ  
يَرْزُقُ مَنْ يَشَاءُ بِغَيْرِ حِسَابٍ

#### The Birth of John

[3:38] That is when Zachariah implored his Lord: "My Lord, grant me such a good child; You are the Hearer of the prayers."

هُنَالِكَ دَعَا زَكَرِيَّا رَبَّهُ قَالَ رَبِّ هَبْ لِي  
مِنْ لَدُنْكَ ذُرِّيَّةً طَيِّبَةً إِنَّكَ سَمِيعُ الدُّعَاءِ

[3:39] The angels called him when he was praying in the sanctuary: "**GOD** gives you good news of John; a believer in the word of **GOD**, honorable, moral, and a righteous prophet."

فَنَادَتْهُ الْمَلَائِكَةُ وَهُوَ قَائِمٌ يُصَلِّي فِي  
الْمِحْرَابِ أَنْ اللَّهُ يُبَشِّرُكَ بِيَحْيَى مُصَدِّقًا  
بِكَلِمَةٍ مِنْ اللَّهِ وَسَيِّدًا وَحَصُورًا وَنَبِيًّا مِنَ  
الصَّالِحِينَ

[3:40] He said, "How can I have a boy, when I am so old, and my wife is sterile?" He said, "**GOD** does whatever He wills."

قَالَ رَبِّ أَنَّى يَكُونُ لِي غُلَامٌ وَقَدْ بَلَغَنِي  
الْكِبَرُ وَامْرَأَتِي عَاقِرٌ قَالَ كَذَلِكَ اللَّهُ يَفْعَلُ مَا  
يَشَاءُ

[3:41] He said, "My Lord, give me a sign." He said, "Your sign is that you will not speak to the people for three days, except through signals. Commemorate your Lord frequently; and meditate night and day."

قَالَ رَبِّ اجْعَلْ لِي آيَةً قَالَ آيَتُكَ أَلَّا تُكَلِّمَ  
النَّاسَ ثَلَاثَةَ أَيَّامٍ إِلَّا رَمْرًا ۗ وَادْكُرْ رَبَّكَ  
كَثِيرًا وَسَبِّحْ بِالْعَشِيِّ وَالْإِبْكَارِ

#### Mary and Jesus

[3:42] The angels said, "O Mary, **GOD** has chosen you and purified you. He has chosen you from all the women.

وَإِذْ قَالَتِ الْمَلَائِكَةُ يَا مَرْيَمُ إِنَّ اللَّهَ اصْطَفَاكِ  
وَطَهَّرَكِ وَاصْطَفَاكِ عَلَى نِسَاءِ الْعَالَمِينَ

[3:43] "O Mary, you shall submit to your Lord, and prostrate and bow down with those who bow down."

يَا مَرْيَمُ اقْنُتِي لِرَبِّكِ وَاسْجُدِي وَارْكَعِي مَعَ  
الرَّاكِعِينَ

[3:44] This is news from the past that we reveal to you. You were not there when they drew their raffles to select Mary's guardian. You were not present when they argued with one another.

ذَلِكَ مِنْ أَنْبَاءِ الْغَيْبِ نُوحِيهِ إِلَيْكَ ۚ وَمَا كُنْتَ  
لَدَيْهِمْ إِذْ يُتَوَنَّوْنَ أَقْلَامَهُمْ أَيُّهُمْ يَكْفُلُ مَرْيَمَ وَمَا  
كُنْتَ لَدَيْهِمْ إِذْ يَخْتَصِمُونَ

[3:45] The angels said, "O Mary, **GOD** gives you good news: a Word from Him whose name is 'The Messiah, Jesus the son of Mary.' He will be prominent in this life and in the Hereafter, and one of those closest to Me.

إِذْ قَالَتِ الْمَلَائِكَةُ يَا مَرْيَمُ إِنَّ اللَّهَ يُبَشِّرُكِ  
بِكَلِمَةٍ مِنْهُ اسْمُهُ الْمَسِيحُ عِيسَى ابْنُ مَرْيَمَ  
وَجِيهًا فِي الدُّنْيَا وَالْآخِرَةِ وَمِنَ الْمُقَرَّبِينَ

[3:46] "He will speak to the people from the crib, as well as an adult; he will be one of the righteous."

وَيُكَلِّمُ النَّاسَ فِي الْمَهْدِ وَكَهْلًا وَمِنَ  
الصَّالِحِينَ



[3:47] She said, "My Lord, how can I have a son, when no man has touched me?" He said, "GOD thus creates whatever He wills. To have anything done, He simply says to it, 'Be,' and it is.

قَالَتْ رَبِّ أَنَّى يَكُونُ لِي وَلَدٌ وَلَمْ يَمَسِّنِي  
بَشَرٌ ۗ قَالَ كَذَلِكَ اللَّهُ يَخْلُقُ مَا يَشَاءُ ۚ إِذَا  
فَضَىٰ أَمْرًا فَإِنَّمَا يَقُولُ لَهُ كُنْ فَيَكُونُ

[3:48] "He will teach him the scripture, wisdom, the Torah, and the Gospel."

وَيُعَلِّمُهُ الْكِتَابَ وَالْحِكْمَةَ وَالتَّوْرَةَ  
وَالْإِنْجِيلَ

[3:49] As a messenger to the Children of Israel: "I come to you with a sign from your Lord—I create for you from clay the shape of a bird, then I blow into it, and it becomes a live bird by GOD's leave. I restore vision to the blind, heal the leprous, and I revive the dead by GOD's leave. I can tell you what you eat, and what you store in your homes. This should be a proof for you, if you are believers.

وَرَسُولًا إِلَىٰ بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ أَنِّي قَدْ جِئْتُكُمْ  
بِآيَةٍ مِّن رَّبِّكُمْ ۖ أَنِّي أَخْلُقُ لَكُمْ مِنَ الطِّينِ  
كَهَيْئَةِ الطَّيْرِ فَأَنفُخُ فِيهِ فَيَكُونُ طَيْرًا بِإِذْنِ  
اللَّهِ ۗ وَأُبْرِئُ الْأَكْمَةَ وَالْأَبْرَصَ وَأُحْيِي  
الْمَوْتَىٰ بِإِذْنِ اللَّهِ ۗ وَأُنَبِّئُكُمْ بِمَا تَأْكُلُونَ وَمَا  
تَدْخُرُونَ فِي بُيُوتِكُمْ ۚ إِنَّ فِي ذَٰلِكَ لَآيَةً لِّكُمْ  
إِن كُنْتُمْ مُّؤْمِنِينَ

[3:50] "I confirm previous scripture—the Torah—and I revoke certain prohibitions imposed upon you. I come to you with sufficient proof from your Lord. Therefore, you shall observe GOD, and obey me.

وَمُصَدِّقًا لِّمَا بَيْنَ يَدَيْ مِنَ التَّوْرَةِ وَلَا حِلَّ  
لَكُمْ بَعْضَ الَّذِي حُرِّمَ عَلَيْكُمْ ۚ وَجِئْتُكُمْ بِآيَةٍ  
مِّن رَّبِّكُمْ فَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ وَأَطِيعُوا

[3:51] "GOD is my Lord and your Lord;\* you shall worship Him alone. This is the right path."

إِنَّ اللَّهَ رَبِّي وَرَبُّكُمْ فَاعْبُدُوهُ ۗ هَٰذَا صِرَاطٌ  
مُّسْتَقِيمٌ

[3:52] When Jesus sensed their disbelief, he said, "Who are my supporters towards GOD?" The disciples said, "We are GOD's supporters; we believe in GOD, and bear witness that we are submitters.

فَلَمَّا أَحَسَّ عِيسَىٰ مِنْهُمُ الْكُفْرَ قَالَ مَنْ  
أَنْصَارِي إِلَى اللَّهِ ۗ قَالَ الْحَوَارِيُّونَ نَحْنُ  
أَنْصَارُ اللَّهِ آمَنَّا بِاللَّهِ وَاشْهَدْ بِأَنَّا مُسْلِمُونَ

[3:53] "Our Lord, we have believed in what You have sent down, and we have followed the messenger; count us among the witnesses."

رَبَّنَا آمَنَّا بِمَا أَنْزَلْتَ وَاتَّبَعْنَا الرَّسُولَ فَاكْتُبْنَا  
مَعَ الشَّاهِدِينَ

#### The Death of Jesus\*

[3:54] They plotted and schemed, but so did GOD, and GOD is the best schemer.

وَمَكَرُوا وَمَكَرَ اللَّهُ ۗ وَاللَّهُ خَيْرُ الْمَاكِرِينَ

\*3:51 This is precisely what Jesus is quoted to say throughout the New Testament. See for example the Gospel of John 20:17, and the book "Jesus: Myths and Message" by Lisa Spray, Ch. 4 (Universal Unity, Fremont, California, 1992).

\*3:54-55 We learn that Jesus' soul, the real person, was raised, i.e., Jesus' life on earth was terminated, prior to the arrest, torture, and crucifixion of his empty, soulless, but physiologically living body (See the details in Appendix 22).

[3:55] Thus, **GOD** said, "O Jesus, I am terminating your life, raising you to Me, and ridding you of the disbelievers. I will exalt those who follow you above those who disbelieve, till the Day of Resurrection. Then to Me is the ultimate destiny of all of you, then I will judge among you regarding your disputes.

إِذْ قَالَ اللَّهُ يَا عِيسَى ابْنِ مَرْيَمَ خُذْ كِتَابَكَ بِإِذْنِ رَبِّكَ فَاتَّخِذْهُ حَقًّا  
 الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا مِنَّا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ لَنُدْخِلَنَّهُمْ فِي آيَاتِنَا وَلَنَجْعَلَنَّ لَهُمْ مِنْ أَمْوَالِهِمْ رِجَالًا يَرَوْنَ  
 كِتَابَنَا وَيُؤْتُونَ مِنْهَا مِنْ قَبْلِ الْآخِرَةِ وَأُولَئِكَ هُمُ الْمُفْلِحُونَ

[3:56] "As for those who disbelieve, I will commit them to painful retribution in this world, and in the Hereafter. They will have no helpers."

فَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا فَأَعْدَبْنَاهُمْ عَذَابًا شَدِيدًا فِي  
 الدُّنْيَا وَالْآخِرَةِ وَمَا لَهُمْ مِنْ نَاصِرِينَ

[3:57] As for those who believe and lead a righteous life, He will fully recompense them. **GOD** does not love the unjust.

وَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ  
 فَيُوَفِّيهِمْ أَجْرَهُمْ وَهُمْ فِي عِندِ اللَّهِ لَا يُحِبُّ الظَّالِمِينَ

[3:58] These are the revelations that we recite to you, providing a message full of wisdom.

ذَلِكَ نَتْلُوهُ عَلَيْكَ مِنَ الْآيَاتِ وَالذِّكْرِ  
 الْحَكِيمِ

#### Mathematical Confirmation\*

[3:59] The example of Jesus, as far as **GOD** is concerned, is the same as that of Adam; He created him from dust, then said to him, "Be," and he was.

إِنَّ مَثَلَ عِيسَى عِنْدَ اللَّهِ كَمَثَلِ آدَمَ ۖ خَلَقَهُ مِنْ  
 تُرَابٍ ثُمَّ قَالَ لَهُ كُنْ فَيَكُونُ

[3:60] This is the truth from your Lord; do not harbor any doubts.

الْحَقُّ مِنْ رَبِّكَ فَلَا تَكُنْ مِنَ الْمُمْتَرِينَ

#### Challenging the Disbelievers

[3:61] If anyone argues with you, despite the knowledge you have received, then say, "Let us summon our children and your children, our women and your women, ourselves and yourselves, then let us invoke **GOD**'s curse upon the liars."

فَمَنْ حَاجَّكَ فِيهِ مِنْ بَعْدِ مَا جَاءَكَ مِنَ الْعِلْمِ  
 فَقُلْ تَعَالَوْا نَدْعُ أَبْنَاءَنَا وَأَبْنَاءَكُمْ وَنِسَاءَنَا  
 وَنِسَاءَكُمْ وَأَنْفُسَنَا وَأَنْفُسَكُمْ ثُمَّ نَبْتَهِلْ فَنَجْعَلْ  
 لَعْنَتَ اللَّهِ عَلَى الْكَاذِبِينَ

[3:62] Absolutely, this is the narration of the truth. Absolutely, there is no god except **GOD**. Absolutely, **GOD** is the Almighty, Most Wise.

إِنَّ هَذَا لَهُوَ الْقَصَصُ الْحَقُّ ۚ وَمَا مِنْ إِلَهٍ إِلَّا  
 اللَّهُ ۚ وَإِنَّ اللَّهَ لَهُوَ الْعَزِيزُ الْحَكِيمُ

[3:63] If they turn away, then **GOD** is fully aware of the evildoers.

فَإِنْ تَوَلَّوْا فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ عَلِيمٌ بِالْمُفْسِدِينَ

#### Invitation to All Believers

[3:64] Say, "O followers of the scripture, let us come to a logical agreement between us and you: that we shall not worship except **GOD**; that we never set up any idols besides Him, nor set up any human beings as lords beside **GOD**." If they turn away, say, "Bear witness that we are submitters."

قُلْ يَا أَهْلَ الْكِتَابِ تَعَالَوْا إِلَى كَلِمَةٍ سَوَاءٍ  
 بَيْنَنَا وَبَيْنَكُمْ أَلَّا نَعْبُدَ إِلَّا اللَّهَ وَلَا نُشْرِكَ بِهِ  
 شَيْئًا وَلَا يَتَّخِذَ بَعْضُنَا بَعْضًا أَرْبَابًا مِنْ دُونِ  
 اللَّهِ ۚ فَإِنْ تَوَلَّوْا فَقُولُوا بِأَنَا مُسْلِمُونَ

\*3:59 The "equality" of the creation of Jesus and Adam is confirmed mathematically; Jesus and Adam are mentioned in the Quran the same number of times; 25 times each.

[3:65] O followers of the scripture, why do you argue about Abraham, when the Torah and the Gospel were not revealed until after him? Do you not understand?

يَا أَهْلَ الْكِتَابِ لِمَ تُحَاجُّونَ فِي إِبْرَاهِيمَ وَمَا  
أُنزِلَتِ النَّوْرَةُ وَالْإِنْجِيلُ إِلَّا مِنْ بَعْدِهِ أَفَلَا  
تَعْقِلُونَ

[3:66] You have argued about things you knew; why do you argue about things you do not know? **GOD** knows, while you do not know.

هَآ أَنْتُمْ هُوَ لَآءِ حَآجَجْتُمْ فِيمَا لَكُمْ بِهِ عِلْمٌ فَلِمَ  
تُحَآجُّونَ فِيمَا لَيْسَ لَكُمْ بِهِ عِلْمٌ وَاللَّهُ يَعْلَمُ  
وَأَنْتُمْ لَا تَعْلَمُونَ

[3:67] Abraham was neither Jewish, nor Christian; he was a monotheist submitter. He never was an idol worshiper.

مَا كَانَ إِبْرَاهِيمَ يَهُودِيًّا وَلَا نَصْرَانِيًّا وَلَكِنْ  
كَانَ حَنِيفًا مُسْلِمًا وَمَا كَانَ مِنَ الْمُشْرِكِينَ

[3:68] The people most worthy of Abraham are those who followed him, and this prophet, and those who believe. **GOD** is the Lord and Master of the believers.

إِنَّ أَوْلَى النَّاسِ بِإِبْرَاهِيمَ الَّذِينَ اتَّبَعُوهُ وَهَذَا  
النَّبِيُّ وَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَاللَّهُ وَلِيُّ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

[3:69] Some followers of the scripture wish to lead you astray, but they only lead themselves astray, without perceiving.

وَدَّتْ طَائِفَةٌ مِنْ أَهْلِ الْكِتَابِ لَوْ يُضِلُّوكُمْ  
وَمَا يُضِلُّونَ إِلَّا أَنْفُسَهُمْ وَمَا يَشْعُرُونَ

[3:70] O followers of the scripture, why do you reject these revelations of **GOD** though you bear witness (*that this is the truth*)?

يَا أَهْلَ الْكِتَابِ لِمَ تَكْفُرُونَ بِآيَاتِ اللَّهِ وَأَنْتُمْ  
تَشْهَدُونَ

[3:71] O followers of the scripture, why do you confound the truth with falsehood, and conceal the truth, knowingly?

يَا أَهْلَ الْكِتَابِ لِمَ تَلْبُسُونَ الْحَقَّ بِالْبَاطِلِ  
وَتَكْتُمُونَ الْحَقَّ وَأَنْتُمْ تَعْلَمُونَ

[3:72] Some followers of the scripture say, "Believe in what was sent down to the believers in the morning, and reject it in the evening; maybe someday they will revert.

وَقَالَتْ طَائِفَةٌ مِنْ أَهْلِ الْكِتَابِ آمَنُوا بِالَّذِي  
أُنزِلَ عَلَيْنَا آمَنُوا وَجْهَ النَّهَارِ وَكُفَرُوا  
آخِرَهُ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَرْجِعُونَ

[3:73] "And do not believe except as those who follow your religion." Say, "The true guidance is **GOD**'s guidance." If they claim that they have the same guidance, or argue with you about your Lord, say, "All grace is in **GOD**'s hand; He bestows it upon whomever He wills." **GOD** is Bounteous, Omniscient.

وَلَا تُؤْمِنُوا إِلَّا لِمَنْ تَبِعَ دِينَكُمْ قُلْ إِنَّ الْهُدَى  
هُدَى اللَّهِ أَنْ يُؤْتَى أَحَدٌ مِثْلَ مَا أُوتِيْتُمْ أَوْ  
يُحَاجُّوكُمْ عِنْدَ رَبِّكُمْ قُلْ إِنَّ الْفَضْلَ بِيَدِ اللَّهِ  
يُؤْتِيهِ مَنْ يَشَاءُ وَاللَّهُ وَاسِعٌ عَلِيمٌ

[3:74] He specifies His mercy for whomever He wills; **GOD** possesses unlimited grace.

يَخْتَصُّ بِرَحْمَتِهِ مَنْ يَشَاءُ وَاللَّهُ ذُو الْفَضْلِ  
الْعَظِيمِ

#### Be Honest With All People

[3:75] Some followers of the scripture can be trusted with a whole lot, and they will give it back to you. Others among them cannot be trusted with a single dinar; they will not repay you unless you keep after them. That is because they say, "We do not have to be honest when dealing with the gentiles!"\* Thus, they attribute lies to **GOD**, knowingly.

\*3:75 Prior to the discovery of the Quran's mathematical code, some scholars falsely claimed that Muhammad was an illiterate man who could not write such a great book. They distorted the meaning of the word "Ummi," claiming that it meant "illiterate." This verse proves that "Ummiyyeen" means "gentiles" (See also 62:2 & Appendix 28).

وَمِنَ أَهْلِ الْكِتَابِ مَنْ إِن تَأْمَنَهُ بِقِنطَارٍ يُؤَدِّهِ  
إِلَيْكَ وَمِنْهُمْ مَنْ إِن تَأْمَنَهُ بِدِينَارٍ لَا يُؤَدِّهِ  
إِلَيْكَ إِلَّا مَا دُمْتَ عَلَيْهِ قَائِمًا ۗ ذَٰلِكَ بِأَنَّهُمْ قَالُوا  
لَيْسَ عَلَيْنَا فِي الْأُمِّيِّينَ سَبِيلٌ وَيَقُولُونَ عَلَى  
اللَّهِ الْكُذِبَ وَهُمْ يَعْلَمُونَ

[3:76] Indeed, those who fulfill their obligations and lead a righteous life, **GOD** loves the righteous.

بَلَىٰ مَنْ أَوْفَىٰ بِعَهْدِهِ وَاتَّقَىٰ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ يُحِبُّ  
الْمُتَّقِينَ

[3:77] As for those who trade away **GOD's** covenant, and their obligations, for a cheap price, they receive no share in the Hereafter. **GOD** will not speak to them, nor look at them, on the Day of Resurrection, nor will He purify them. They have incurred a painful retribution.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ يَشْتَرُونَ بِعَهْدِ اللَّهِ وَأَيْمَانِهِمْ ثَمَنًا  
قَلِيلًا أُولَٰئِكَ لَا خَلَاقَ لَهُمْ فِي الْآخِرَةِ وَلَا  
يُكَلِّمُهُمُ اللَّهُ وَلَا يَنْظُرُ إِلَيْهِمْ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ وَلَا  
يُزَكِّيهِمْ وَلَهُمْ عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ

[3:78] Among them are those who twist their tongues to imitate the scripture, that you may think it is from the scripture, when it is not from the scripture, and they claim that it is from **GOD**, when it is not from **GOD**. Thus, they utter lies and attribute them to **GOD**, knowingly.

وَإِنَّ مِنْهُمْ لَفَرِيقًا يَلُؤُونَ أَلْسِنَتَهُم بِالْكِتَابِ  
لِيُحْسِبُوهُ مِنَ الْكِتَابِ وَمَا هُوَ مِنَ الْكِتَابِ  
وَيَقُولُونَ هُوَ مِنْ عِنْدِ اللَّهِ وَمَا هُوَ مِنْ عِنْدِ  
اللَّهِ وَيَقُولُونَ عَلَى اللَّهِ الْكُذِبَ وَهُمْ يَعْلَمُونَ

[3:79] Never would a human being whom **GOD** blessed with the scripture and prophethood say to the people, "Idolize me beside **GOD**." Instead, (he would say), "Devote yourselves absolutely to your Lord alone," according to the scripture you preach and the teachings you learn.

مَا كَانَ لِبَشَرٍ أَنْ يُؤْتِيَهُ اللَّهُ الْكِتَابَ وَالْحُكْمَ  
وَالتَّنْبُؤَةَ ثُمَّ يَقُولَ لِلنَّاسِ كُونُوا عِبَادًا لِي مِنْ  
دُونِ اللَّهِ وَلَكِنْ كُونُوا رَبَّانِيِّينَ بِمَا كُنْتُمْ  
تُعَلِّمُونَ الْكِتَابَ وَبِمَا كُنْتُمْ تَدْرُسُونَ

[3:80] Nor would he command you to idolize the angels and the prophets as lords. Would he exhort you to disbelieve after becoming submitters?

وَلَا يَأْمُرُكُمْ أَنْ تَتَّخِذُوا الْمَلَائِكَةَ وَالنَّبِيِّينَ  
أَرْبَابًا ۗ أَيَأْمُرُكُمْ بِالْكُفْرِ بَعْدَ إِذْ أَنْتُمْ مُسْلِمُونَ

Major Prophecy Fulfilled\* God's Messenger of the Covenant

[3:81] **GOD** took a covenant from the prophets, saying, "I will give you the scripture and wisdom. Afterwards, a messenger will come to confirm all existing scriptures. You shall believe in him and support him." He said, "Do you agree with this, and pledge to fulfill this covenant?" They said, "We agree." He said, "You have thus borne witness, and I bear witness along with you."

وَإِذْ أَخَذَ اللَّهُ مِيثَاقَ النَّبِيِّينَ لَمَا آتَيْتُكُمْ مِنْ  
كِتَابٍ وَحِكْمَةٍ ثُمَّ جَاءَكُمْ رَسُولٌ مُصَدِّقٌ لِمَا  
مَعَكُمْ لَتُؤْمِنُنَّ بِهِ وَلَتَنْصُرُنَّهُ ۗ قَالَ أَأَقْرَرْتُمْ  
وَأَخَذْتُمْ عَلَىٰ ذَٰلِكُمْ إِصْرِي ۗ قَالُوا أَقْرَرْنَا  
قَالَ فَاشْهَدُوا ۗ وَأَنَا مَعَكُمْ مِنَ الشَّاهِدِينَ

\*3:81 This major prophecy has now been fulfilled. God's Messenger of the Covenant, as prophesied in this verse and in the Bible's Malachi 3:1-21, Luke 17:22-36, & Matthew 24:27 is to purify and unify God's messages which were delivered by God's prophets. Judaism, Christianity, Islam, Hinduism, Buddhism, etc. have been severely corrupted. It is the will of Almighty God to purify them and unify them under the banner of worshiping Him alone. Overwhelming evidence has been provided by God in support of His Messenger of the Covenant, whose name is incontrovertibly specified in the Quran's mathematical code as "Rashad Khalifa." For example, adding the gematrical value of "Rashad" (505), plus the value of "Khalifa" (725), plus the verse number (81) gives 1311, or 19x69 (see Appendix 2 for the detailed evidence).

Rejectors of God's Messenger of the Covenant are Disbelievers

[3:82] Those who reject this (Quranic prophecy) are the evil ones.

فَمَنْ تَوَلَّى بَعْدَ ذَلِكَ فَأُولَئِكَ هُمُ الْفَاسِقُونَ

[3:83] Are they seeking other than GOD's religion, when everything in the heavens and the earth has submitted to Him, willingly and unwillingly, and to Him they will be returned?

أَفَغَيْرَ دِينِ اللَّهِ يَبْغُونَ وَلَهُ أَسْلَمَ مَنْ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ طَوْعًا وَكَرْهًا وَإِلَيْهِ يُرْجَعُونَ

Make No Distinction Among God's Messengers

[3:84] Say, "We believe in GOD, and in what was sent down to us, and in what was sent down to Abraham, Ismail, Isaac, Jacob, and the Patriarchs, and in what was given to Moses, Jesus, and the prophets from their Lord. We make no distinction among any of them. To Him alone we are submitters."

قُلْ أَمَّا بِاللَّهِ وَمَا أُنزِلَ عَلَيْنَا وَمَا أُنزِلَ عَلَىٰ إِبْرَاهِيمَ وَإِسْمَاعِيلَ وَإِسْحَاقَ وَيَعْقُوبَ وَالْأَسْبَاطِ وَمَا أُوتِيَ مُوسَىٰ وَعِيسَىٰ وَالنَّبِيِّينَ مِنْ رَبِّهِمْ لَا نَفْرَقُ بَيْنَ أَحَدٍ مِنْهُمْ وَنَحْنُ لَهُ مُسْلِمُونَ

Only One Religion Approved by God

[3:85] Anyone who accepts other than Submission as his religion, it will not be accepted from him, and in the Hereafter, he will be with the losers.

وَمَنْ يَبْتَغِ غَيْرَ الْإِسْلَامِ دِينًا فَلَنْ يُقْبَلَ مِنْهُ وَهُوَ فِي الْآخِرَةِ مِنَ الْخَاسِرِينَ

[3:86] Why should GOD guide people who disbelieved after believing, and after witnessing that the messenger is truth, and after solid

proofs\* have been given to them? GOD does not guide the wicked.

كَيْفَ يَهْدِي اللَّهُ قَوْمًا كَفَرُوا بَعْدَ إِيمَانِهِمْ وَشَهِدُوا أَنَّ الرَّسُولَ حَقٌّ وَجَاءَهُمُ الْبَيِّنَاتُ ۗ وَاللَّهُ لَا يَهْدِي الْقَوْمَ الظَّالِمِينَ

[3:87] These have incurred condemnation by GOD, and the angels, and all the people.

أُولَئِكَ جَزَاؤُهُمْ أَنَّ عَلَيْهِمْ لَعْنَةَ اللَّهِ وَالْمَلَائِكَةِ وَالنَّاسِ أَجْمَعِينَ

[3:88] Eternally they abide therein; the retribution is never commuted for them, nor will they be reprieved.

خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا لَا يُخَفَّفُ عَنْهُمْ الْعَذَابُ وَلَا هُمْ يُنظَرُونَ

[3:89] Exempted are those who repent thereafter, and reform. GOD is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

إِلَّا الَّذِينَ تَابُوا مِنْ بَعْدِ ذَلِكَ وَأَصْلَحُوا فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ غَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

When Repentance is Unacceptable

[3:90] Those who disbelieve after believing, then plunge deeper into disbelief, their repentance will not be accepted from them; they are the real strayers.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا بَعْدَ إِيمَانِهِمْ ثُمَّ اذْدَابُوا كُفْرًا لَنْ نَقْبَلَ تَوْبَتَهُمْ وَأُولَئِكَ هُمُ الضَّالُّونَ

[3:91] Those who disbelieve and die as disbelievers, an earthful of gold will not be accepted from any of them, even if such a ransom were possible. They have incurred painful retribution; they will have no helpers.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا وَمَاتُوا وَهُمْ كُفَّارًا فَلَنْ يُقْبَلَ مِنْ أَحَدِهِمْ مِلءُ الْأَرْضِ ذَهَبًا وَلَوْ افْتَدَىٰ بِهِ ۗ ه ۗ وَأُولَئِكَ لَهُمْ عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ وَمَا لَهُمْ مِنْ نَاصِرِينَ

\*3:86 Verses 3:82-90 inform us that those who reject God's Messenger of the Covenant are no longer submitters (Muslims), since they no longer believe the Quran. The proofs mentioned in 3:86 refer to the Quran's mathematical code, which was revealed through God's Messenger of the Covenant. Both 3:86 and 3:90 talk about "disbelieving after believing."

[3:92] You cannot attain righteousness until you give to charity from the possessions you love. Whatever you give to charity, **GOD** is fully aware thereof.

لَنْ تَنَالُوا الْبِرَّ حَتَّى تُنْفِقُوا مِمَّا تُحِبُّونَ ۚ وَمَا تُنْفِقُوا مِنْ شَيْءٍ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ بِهِ عَلِيمٌ

Do Not Prohibit What Is Lawful

[3:93] All food used to be lawful for the Children of Israel, until Israel imposed certain prohibitions on themselves before the Torah was sent down. Say, "Bring the Torah and read it, if you are truthful."

كُلُّ الطَّعَامِ كَانَ حَلَالًا لِّبَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ إِلَّا مَا حَرَّمَ إِسْرَائِيلُ عَلَى نَفْسِهِ مِنْ قَبْلِ أَنْ تُنَزَّلَ التَّوْرَةُ ۗ قُلْ فَأْتُوا بِالتَّوْرَةِ فَاتْلُوا بِالتَّوْرَةِ فَاتْلُوهَا إِن كُنْتُمْ صَادِقِينَ

[3:94] Those who fabricate false prohibitions after this, and attribute them to **GOD**, are truly wicked.

فَمَنْ افْتَرَىٰ عَلَى اللَّهِ الْكَذِبَ مِنْ بَعْدِ ذَلِكَ فَأُولَٰئِكَ هُمُ الظَّالِمُونَ

[3:95] Say, "GOD has proclaimed the truth: You shall follow Abraham's religion—monotheism. He never was an idolator."

قُلْ صَدَقَ اللَّهُ ۗ فَاتَّبِعُوا مِلَّةَ إِبْرَاهِيمَ حَنِيفًا ۚ وَمَا كَانَ مِنَ الْمُشْرِكِينَ

[3:96] The most important shrine established for the people is the one in Becca;\* a blessed beacon for all the people.

إِنَّ أَوَّلَ بَيْتٍ وُضِعَ لِلنَّاسِ لَلَّذِي بِبَكَّةَ مُبَارَكًا وَهُدًى لِّلْعَالَمِينَ

[3:97] In it are clear signs: the station of Abraham. Anyone who enters it shall be granted safe passage. The people owe it to **GOD** that they shall observe Hajj to this shrine, when

they can afford it. As for those who disbelieve, **GOD** does not need anyone.

فِيهِ آيَاتٌ بَيِّنَاتٌ مَّقَامُ إِبْرَاهِيمَ ۖ وَمَنْ دَخَلَهُ كَانَ آمِنًا ۗ وَلِلَّهِ عَلَى النَّاسِ حِجُّ الْبَيْتِ مَنِ اسْتَطَاعَ إِلَيْهِ سَبِيلًا ۚ وَمَنْ كَفَرَ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ غَنِيٌّ عَنِ الْعَالَمِينَ

[3:98] Say, "O followers of the scripture, why do you reject these revelations of **GOD**, when **GOD** is witnessing everything you do?"

قُلْ يَا أَهْلَ الْكِتَابِ لِمَ تَكْفُرُونَ بِآيَاتِ اللَّهِ وَاللَّهُ شَهِيدٌ عَلَىٰ مَا تَعْمَلُونَ

[3:99] Say, "O followers of the scripture, why do you repel from the path of **GOD** those who wish to believe, and seek to distort it, even though you are witnesses?" **GOD** is never unaware of anything you do.

قُلْ يَا أَهْلَ الْكِتَابِ لِمَ تَصُدُّونَ عَنِ سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ مَنْ آمَنَ تَبِعُونَهَا عَوَجًا وَأَنْتُمْ شُهَدَاءُ ۗ وَمَا اللَّهُ بِغَافِلٍ عَمَّا تَعْمَلُونَ

[3:100] O you who believe, if you obey some of those who received the scripture, they will revert you, after having believed, into disbelievers.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِن تَطِيعُوا فَرِيقًا مِنَ الَّذِينَ آوَأُوا الْكِتَابَ يَرُدُّوكُمْ بَعْدَ إِيمَانِكُمْ كَافِرِينَ

[3:101] How can you disbelieve, when these revelations of **GOD** are being recited to you, and His messenger is in your midst? Whoever holds fast to **GOD** will be guided in the right path.

وَكَيفَ تَكْفُرُونَ وَأَنْتُمْ تُتْلَىٰ عَلَيْكُمْ آيَاتُ اللَّهِ وَفِيكُمْ رَسُولُهُ ۗ وَمَنْ يَعْتَصِم بِاللَّهِ فَقَدْ هُدِيَ إِلَىٰ صِرَاطٍ مُسْتَقِيمٍ

\*3:96 This is an M-initialed sura, and this peculiar spelling of "Mecca" as "Becca" causes the occurrence of "M" to conform to the Quran's mathematical code. The normal spelling "Mecca" would have increased the frequency of occurrence of "M" (Appendix 1).

[3:102] O you who believe, you shall observe **GOD** as He should be observed, and do not die except as Submitters.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اتَّقُوا اللَّهَ حَقَّ تَقَاتِهِ وَلَا تَمُوتُنَّ إِلَّا وَأَنتُمْ مُسْلِمُونَ

*Believers are United*

[3:103] You shall hold fast to the rope of **GOD**, all of you, and do not be divided. Recall **GOD**'s blessings upon you—you used to be enemies and He reconciled your hearts. By His grace, you became brethren. You were at the brink of a pit of fire, and He saved you therefrom. **GOD** thus explains His revelations for you, that you may be guided.

وَاعْتَصِمُوا بِحَبْلِ اللَّهِ جَمِيعًا وَلَا تَفَرَّقُوا ۗ  
وَاذْكُرُوا نِعْمَتَ اللَّهِ عَلَيْكُمْ إِذْ كُنْتُمْ أَعْدَاءً  
فَأَلَّفَ بَيْنَ قُلُوبِكُمْ فَأَصْبَحْتُمْ بِنِعْمَتِهِ إِخْوَانًا  
وَكُنْتُمْ عَلَىٰ شَفَا حُفْرَةٍ مِنَ النَّارِ فَأَنْقَذَكُمْ  
مِنْهَا ۗ كَذَلِكَ يُبَيِّنُ اللَّهُ لَكُمْ آيَاتِهِ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَهْتَدُونَ

[3:104] Let there be a community of you who invite to what is good, advocate righteousness, and forbid evil. These are the winners.

وَلْتَكُنْ مِنْكُمْ أُمَّةٌ يَدْعُونَ إِلَى الْخَيْرِ  
وَيَأْمُرُونَ بِالْمَعْرُوفِ وَيَنْهَوْنَ عَنِ الْمُنْكَرِ ۗ  
وَأُولَٰئِكَ هُمُ الْمُفْلِحُونَ

[3:105] Do not be like those who became divided and disputed, despite the clear proofs that were given to them. For these have incurred a terrible retribution.

وَلَا تَكُونُوا كَالَّذِينَ تَفَرَّقُوا وَاخْتَلَفُوا مِنْ بَعْدِ  
مَا جَاءَهُمُ الْبَيِّنَاتُ ۗ وَأُولَٰئِكَ لَهُمْ عَذَابٌ عَظِيمٌ

[3:106] The day will come when some faces will be brightened (*with joy*), while other faces will be darkened (*with misery*). As for those whose faces are darkened, they will be asked, "Did you not disbelieve after believing? Therefore, suffer the retribution for your disbelief."

يَوْمَ تَبْيَضُّ وُجُوهٌ وَتَسْوَدُّ وُجُوهٌ ۗ فَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ  
اسْوَدَّتْ وُجُوهُهُمْ أَكْفَرْتُمْ بَعْدَ إِيمَانِكُمْ فَدُوقُوا  
العَذَابَ بِمَا كُنْتُمْ تَكْفُرُونَ

[3:107] As for those whose faces are brightened, they will rejoice in **GOD**'s mercy; they abide therein forever.

وَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ ابْيَضَّتْ وُجُوهُهُمْ فَفِي رَحْمَةِ اللَّهِ  
هُم فِيهَا خَالِدُونَ

[3:108] These are **GOD**'s revelations; we recite them to you, truthfully. **GOD** does not wish any hardship for the people.

تِلْكَ آيَاتُ اللَّهِ نُنزِّلُهَا عَلَيْكَ بِالْحَقِّ ۗ وَمَا اللَّهُ  
يُرِيدُ ظَلْمًا لِلْعَالَمِينَ

[3:109] To **GOD** belongs everything in the heavens and everything on earth, and all matters are controlled by **GOD**.

وَلِلَّهِ مَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَمَا فِي الْأَرْضِ ۗ  
وَالِلَّهِ تَرْجَعُ الْأُمُورُ

*The Best Community*

[3:110] You are the best community ever raised among the people: you advocate righteousness and forbid evil, and you believe in **GOD**. If the followers of the scripture believed, it would be better for them. Some of them do believe, but the majority of them are wicked.

كُنْتُمْ خَيْرَ أُمَّةٍ أُخْرِجَتْ لِلنَّاسِ تَأْمُرُونَ  
بِالْمَعْرُوفِ وَتَنْهَوْنَ عَنِ الْمُنْكَرِ وَتُؤْمِنُونَ  
بِاللَّهِ ۗ وَلَوْ آمَنَ أَهْلُ الْكِتَابِ لَكَانَ خَيْرًا لَهُمْ ۗ  
مِنْهُمْ الْمُؤْمِنُونَ وَأَكْثَرُهُمُ الْفَاسِقُونَ

[3:111] They can never harm you, beyond insulting you. If they fight you, they will turn around and flee. They can never win.

لَنْ يَضُرُّوكُمْ إِلَّا أَذًى ۗ وَإِنْ يُقَاتِلُوكُمْ يُؤَلُّوكُمْ  
الْأَدْبَارَ ثُمَّ لَا يُنصَرُونَ

[3:112] They shall be humiliated whenever you encounter them, unless they uphold **GOD's** covenant, as well as their peace covenants with you. They have incurred wrath from **GOD**, and, consequently, they are committed to disgrace. This is because they rejected **GOD's** revelations, and killed the prophets unjustly. This is because they disobeyed and transgressed.

ضُرِبَتْ عَلَيْهِمُ الذَّلَّةُ أَيْنَ مَا تَقِفُوا إِلَّا بِحَبْلٍ  
مِنَ اللَّهِ وَحَبْلِ مِنَ النَّاسِ وَبَاءُوا بَعْضُ  
مِنَ اللَّهِ وَضُرِبَتْ عَلَيْهِمُ الْمَسْكَنَةُ ۚ ذَٰلِكَ  
بِأَنَّهُمْ كَانُوا يَكْفُرُونَ بِآيَاتِ اللَّهِ وَيَقْتُلُونَ  
الْأَنْبِيَاءَ بِغَيْرِ حَقٍّ ۚ ذَٰلِكَ بِمَا عَصَوْا  
وَكَانُوا يَعْتَدُونَ

*Righteous Jews & Christians*

[3:113] They are not all the same; among the followers of the scripture, there are those who are righteous. They recite **GOD's** revelations through the night, and they fall prostrate.

لَيْسُوا سَوَاءً ۗ مِمَّنْ أَهَلَ الْكِتَابِ أُمَّةٌ قَائِمَةٌ  
يَتْلُونَ آيَاتِ اللَّهِ آنَاءَ اللَّيْلِ وَهُمْ يَسْجُدُونَ

[3:114] They believe in **GOD** and the Last Day, they advocate righteousness and forbid evil, and they hasten to do righteous works. These are the righteous.

يُؤْمِنُونَ بِاللَّهِ وَالْيَوْمِ الْآخِرِ وَيَأْمُرُونَ  
بِالْمَعْرُوفِ وَيَنْهَوْنَ عَنِ الْمُنْكَرِ وَيُسَارِعُونَ  
فِي الْخَيْرَاتِ وَأُولَٰئِكَ مِنَ الصَّالِحِينَ

[3:115] Any good they do will not go unrewarded. **GOD** is fully aware of the righteous.

وَمَا يَفْعَلُوا مِنْ خَيْرٍ فَلَنْ يُكْفَرُوهُ ۗ وَاللَّهُ عَلِيمٌ  
بِالْمُتَّقِينَ

[3:116] Those who disbelieved can never be helped by their money or their children against **GOD**. They have incurred Hell, wherein they abide forever.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا لَنْ تُغْنِيَ عَنْهُمْ أَمْوَالُهُمْ وَلَا  
أَوْلَادُهُمْ مِنَ اللَّهِ شَيْئًا ۗ وَأُولَٰئِكَ أَصْحَابُ  
النَّارِ ۗ هُمْ فِيهَا خَالِدُونَ

[3:117] The example of their accomplishments in this life is like a violent wind that hits the harvest of people who have wronged their souls, and wipes it out. **GOD** never wronged them; it is they who wronged themselves.

مَثَلٌ مَّا يَنْفَعُونَ فِي هَذِهِ الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا كَمَثَلِ  
رِيحٍ فِيهَا صِرٌّ أَصَابَتْ حَرَثَ قَوْمٍ ظَلَمُوا  
أَنْفُسَهُمْ فَأَهْلَكَتْهُ ۗ وَمَا ظَلَمَهُمُ اللَّهُ وَلَٰكِنْ  
أَنْفُسَهُمْ يَظْلِمُونَ

*Do Not Befriend Hypocrites*

[3:118] O you who believe, do not befriend outsiders who never cease to wish you harm; they even wish to see you suffer. Hatred flows out of their mouths and what they hide in their chests is far worse. We thus clarify the revelations for you, if you understand.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تَتَّخِذُوا بِطَانَةَ  
مِنَ دُونِكُمْ لَا يَأْلُونَكُمْ خَبَالًا وَدُؤًا  
مَا عَنِتُّمْ قَدْ بَدَتِ الْبَغْضَاءُ مِنْ أَفْوَاهِهِمْ  
وَمَا تُخْفِي صُدُورُهُمْ أَكْبَرُ ۗ قَدْ بَيَّنَّا لَكُمُ  
الْآيَاتِ إِن كُنْتُمْ تَعْقِلُونَ

[3:119] Here you are loving them, while they do not love you, and you believe in all the scripture. When they meet you they say, "We believe," but as soon as they leave they bite their fingers out of rage towards you. Say, "Die in your rage." **GOD** is fully aware of the innermost thoughts.

هَٰ أَنتُمْ أَوْلَاءُ تُحِبُّونَهُمْ وَلَا يُحِبُّونَكُمْ  
وَتُؤْمِنُونَ بِالْكِتَابِ كُلِّهِ وَإِذَا لَقُوكُمْ  
قَالُوا آمَنَّا وَإِذَا خَلَوْا عَضُّوا  
عَلَيْكُمْ الْأَنَامِلَ مِنَ الْغَيْظِ ۗ قُلْ  
مُوتُوا بِغَيْظِكُمْ ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ عَلِيمٌ بِذَاتِ  
الصُّدُورِ

[3:120] When anything good comes your way they hurt, and when something bad happens to you they rejoice. If you steadfastly persevere, and maintain righteousness, their schemes will never hurt you. **GOD** is fully aware of everything they do.



إِنْ تَمَسَسْتُمْ حَسَنَةً تَسُوهُمْ وَإِنْ تُصِيبْكُمْ سَيِّئَةٌ  
يَفْرَحُوا بِهَا وَإِنْ تَصْبِرُوا وَتَتَّقُوا لَا  
يَضُرُّكُمْ كَيْدُهُمْ شَيْئًا إِنَّ اللَّهَ بِمَا يَعْمَلُونَ  
مُحِيطٌ

### The Battle of Badr

[3:121] Recall that you (*Muhammad*) were among your people when you set out to assign to the believers their positions for battle. **GOD** is Hearer, Omniscient.

وَإِذْ عَدَوْتَ مِنْ أَهْلِكَ تُبَوِّئُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ مَقَاعِدَ  
لِلْقِتَالِ وَاللَّهُ سَمِيعٌ عَلِيمٌ

[3:122] Two groups among you almost failed, but **GOD** was their Lord. In **GOD** the believers shall trust.

إِذْ هَمَّتْ طَائِفَتَانِ مِنْكُمْ أَنْ تَفْشَلَا وَاللَّهُ  
وَلِيُّهُمَا وَعَلَى اللَّهِ فَلْيَتَوَكَّلِ الْمُؤْمِنُونَ

[3:123] **GOD** has granted you victory at Badr, despite your weakness. Therefore, you shall observe **GOD**, to show your appreciation.

وَلَقَدْ نَصَرَكُمُ اللَّهُ بِبَدْرٍ وَأَنْتُمْ أَذِلَّةٌ فَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ  
لَعَلَّكُمْ تَشْكُرُونَ

### God's Angels Help the Believers

[3:124] You told the believers, "Is it not enough that your Lord supports you with three thousand angels, sent down?"

إِذْ تَقُولُ لِلْمُؤْمِنِينَ أَلَنْ يَكْفِيَكُمْ أَنْ يُمِدَّكُمْ  
رَبُّكُمْ بِثَلَاثَةِ آلافٍ مِنَ الْمَلَائِكَةِ مُنَزَّلِينَ

[3:125] Indeed, if you steadfastly persevere and maintain righteousness, then they attack you suddenly, your Lord will support you with five thousand\* angels, well trained.

بَلَىٰ إِنَّ تَصْبِرُوا وَتَتَّقُوا وَيَأْتُوكُمْ مِنْ فُورِهِمْ  
هَذَا يُمِدُّكُمْ رَبُّكُمْ بِخَمْسَةِ آلافٍ مِنَ الْمَلَائِكَةِ  
مُسَوِّمِينَ

[3:126] **GOD** thus informs you, in order to give you good news, and to assure your hearts. Victory comes only from **GOD**, the Almighty, Most Wise.

وَمَا جَعَلَهُ اللَّهُ إِلَّا بُشْرَىٰ لَكُمْ وَلِتَطْمَئِنَّ  
قُلُوبُكُمْ بِهِ وَمَا النَّصْرُ إِلَّا مِنْ عِنْدِ اللَّهِ  
الْعَزِيزِ الْحَكِيمِ

[3:127] He thus annihilates some disbelievers, or neutralizes them; they always end up the losers.

لِيَقْطَعَ طَرَفًا مِنَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا أَوْ يَكْبِتَهُمْ  
فَيَنْقَلِبُوا خَائِبِينَ

[3:128] It is not up to you; He may redeem them, or He may punish them for their transgressions.

لَيْسَ لَكَ مِنَ الْأَمْرِ شَيْءٌ أَوْ يَتُوبَ عَلَيْهِمْ أَوْ  
يُعَذِّبُهُمْ فَإِنَّهُمْ ظَالِمُونَ

[3:129] To **GOD** belongs everything in the heavens and the earth. He forgives whomever He wills, and punishes whomever He wills. **GOD** is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

وَاللَّهُ مَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَمَا فِي الْأَرْضِ لَ يَعْفُرُ  
لِمَنْ يَشَاءُ وَيُعَذِّبُ مَنْ يَشَاءُ وَاللَّهُ غَفُورٌ  
رَحِيمٌ

### Usury Prohibited\*

[3:130] O you who believe, you shall not take usury, compounded over and over. Observe **GOD**, that you may succeed.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تَأْكُلُوا الرِّبَا أَضْعَافًا  
مُضَاعَفَةً وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ لَعَلَّكُمْ تُفْلِحُونَ

\*3:124-125 Thirty different numbers are mentioned in the Quran. Their total comes to 162146, 19x8534. This conforms with the Quran's mathematical miracle (See Appendix One).

\*3:130 Interest on bank deposits and interest charged on loans are lawful if they are not excessive (5-15%). Banks invest and their profits are passed on to the depositors. Since all parties are happy and no one is victimized, it is perfectly lawful to take interest from the bank (see 2:275).

[3:131] Beware of the hellfire that awaits the disbelievers.

وَاتَّقُوا النَّارَ الَّتِي أُعِدَّتْ لِلْكَافِرِينَ

[3:132] You shall obey **GOD** and the messenger, that you may attain mercy.

وَأَطِيعُوا اللَّهَ وَالرَّسُولَ لَعَلَّكُمْ تُرْحَمُونَ

*Attributes of the Righteous*

[3:133] You should eagerly race towards forgiveness from your Lord and a Paradise whose width encompasses the heavens and the earth; it awaits the righteous,

وَسَارِعُوا إِلَى مَغْفِرَةٍ مِنْ رَبِّكُمْ وَجَنَّةٍ  
عَرْضُهَا السَّمَاوَاتُ وَالْأَرْضُ أُعِدَّتْ  
لِلْمُتَّقِينَ

[3:134] who give to charity during the good times, as well as the bad times. They are suppressors of anger, and pardoners of the people. **GOD** loves the charitable.

الَّذِينَ يُنْفِقُونَ فِي السَّرَّاءِ وَالضَّرَّاءِ  
وَالْكَاظِمِينَ الْغَيْظَ وَالْعَافِينَ عَنِ النَّاسِ ۗ وَاللَّهُ  
يُحِبُّ الْمُحْسِنِينَ

[3:135] If they fall in sin or wrong their souls, they remember **GOD** and ask forgiveness for their sins—and who forgives the sins except **GOD**—and they do not persist in sins, knowingly.

وَالَّذِينَ إِذَا فَعَلُوا فَاحِشَةً أَوْ ظَلَمُوا أَنْفُسَهُمْ  
ذَكَرُوا اللَّهَ فَاسْتَغْفَرُوا لِذُنُوبِهِمْ وَمَنْ يَغْفِرِ  
اللَّهُ الذُّنُوبَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ وَلَمْ يُصِرُّوا عَلَىٰ مَا فَعَلُوا  
وَهُمْ يَعْلَمُونَ

[3:136] Their recompense is forgiveness from their Lord, and gardens with flowing streams; they abide therein forever. What a blessed reward for the workers!

أُولَٰئِكَ جَزَاؤُهُمْ مَغْفِرَةٌ مِنْ رَبِّهِمْ وَجَنَّاتٌ  
تَجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا ۗ وَنِعْمَ  
أَجْرُ الْعَامِلِينَ

*Victory for the Righteous*

[3:137] Precedents have been set for you in the past; roam the earth and note the consequences for the unbelievers.

فَدَخَلَتْ مِنْ قَبْلِكُمْ سُنَنٌ فَسِيرُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ  
فَانظُرُوا كَيْفَ كَانَ عَاقِبَةُ الْمُكْذِبِينَ

[3:138] This is a proclamation for the people, and a guidance and enlightenment for the righteous.

هٰذَا بَيَانٌ لِلنَّاسِ وَهُدًى وَمَوْعِظَةٌ لِلْمُتَّقِينَ

[3:139] You shall not waver, nor shall you grieve, for you are the ultimate victors, if you are believers.

وَلَا تَهِنُوا وَلَا تَحْزَنُوا ۗ وَأَنْتُمْ الْأَعْلَوْنَ إِنْ  
كُنْتُمْ مُؤْمِنِينَ

[3:140] If you suffer hardship, the enemy also suffers the same hardship. We alternate the days of victory and defeat among the people. **GOD** thus distinguishes the true believers, and blesses some of you with martyrdom. **GOD** dislikes injustice.

إِنْ يَمَسَّكُمْ قَرْحٌ فَقَدْ مَسَّ الْقَوْمَ قَرْحٌ مِثْلُهُ ۗ  
وَتِلْكَ الْأَيَّامُ نُدَاوِلُهَا بَيْنَ النَّاسِ ۗ وَاللَّهُ  
الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَيَتَّخِذُ مِنْكُمْ شُهَدَاءَ ۗ وَاللَّهُ لَا  
يُحِبُّ الظَّالِمِينَ

[3:141] **GOD** thus toughens those who believe and humiliates the disbelievers.

وَلِيُمَحِّصَ اللَّهُ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَيَمْحَقَ الْكَافِرِينَ

*Our Claims Must Be Tested*

[3:142] Do you expect to enter Paradise without **GOD** distinguishing those among you who strive, and without distinguishing those who are steadfast?

أَمْ حَسِبْتُمْ أَنْ تُدْخَلُوا الْجَنَّةَ وَلَمَّا يَعْلَمِ اللَّهُ  
الَّذِينَ جَاهَدُوا مِنْكُمْ وَيَعْلَمَ الصَّابِرِينَ

[3:143] You used to long for death before you had to face it. Now you have faced it, right before your eyes.

وَلَقَدْ كُنْتُمْ تَمَنَّوْنَ الْمَوْتَ مِنْ قَبْلِ أَنْ تَلْقَوْهُ  
فَقَدْ رَأَيْتُمْوَهُ وَأَنْتُمْ تَنْظُرُونَ

[3:144] Muhammad was no more than a messenger like the messengers before him. Should he die or get killed, would you turn back on your heels? Anyone who turns back on his heels, does not hurt **GOD** in the least. **GOD** rewards those who are appreciative.

وَمَا مُحَمَّدٌ إِلَّا رَسُولٌ قَدْ خَلَتْ مِنْ قَبْلِهِ  
الرُّسُلُ أَفَأَنْ مَاتَ أَوْ قُتِلَ انْقَلَبْتُمْ عَلَى  
أَعْقَابِكُمْ وَمَنْ يَنْقَلِبْ عَلَى عَقْبَيْهِ فَلَنْ يَضُرَّ  
اللَّهَ شَيْئًا ۗ وَسَيَجْزِي اللَّهُ الشَّاكِرِينَ

#### *Time of Death Predetermined*

[3:145] No one dies except by **GOD**'s leave, at a predetermined time. Whoever seeks the vanities of this world, we give him therefrom, and whoever seeks the rewards of the Hereafter, we bless him therein. We reward those who are appreciative.

وَمَا كَانَ لِنَفْسٍ أَنْ تَمُوتَ إِلَّا بِإِذْنِ اللَّهِ كِتَابًا  
مُوجَّلاً ۗ وَمَنْ يُرِدْ ثَوَابَ الدُّنْيَا نُؤْتِهِ مِنْهَا  
وَمَنْ يُرِدْ ثَوَابَ الْآخِرَةِ نُؤْتِهِ مِنْهَا ۗ  
وَسَجَّزِي الشَّاكِرِينَ

[3:146] Many a prophet had godly people fight along with him, without ever wavering under pressure in the cause of **GOD**, nor did they hesitate or become discouraged. **GOD** loves the steadfast.

وَكَايُنْ مِنْ نَبِيِّ قَاتِلٍ مَعَهُ رَبِّيُونَ كَثِيرٌ فَمَا  
وَهْنُوا لِمَا أَصَابَهُمْ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ وَمَا ضَعُفُوا  
وَمَا اسْتَكَاثُوا ۗ وَاللَّهُ يُحِبُّ الصَّابِرِينَ

[3:147] Their only utterance was, "Our Lord, forgive us our sins, and our transgressions, strengthen our foothold, and grant us victory over the disbelievers."

وَمَا كَانَ قَوْلَهُمْ إِلَّا أَنْ قَالُوا رَبَّنَا اغْفِرْ لَنَا  
ذُنُوبَنَا وَإِسْرَافَنَا فِي أَمْرِنَا وَثَبِّتْ أَقْدَامَنَا  
وَانصُرْنَا عَلَى الْقَوْمِ الْكَافِرِينَ

[3:148] Consequently, **GOD** granted them the rewards of this world, and the better rewards of the Hereafter. **GOD** loves the good doers.

فَاتَاهُمُ اللَّهُ ثَوَابَ الدُّنْيَا وَحُسْنَ ثَوَابِ الْآخِرَةِ ۗ  
وَاللَّهُ يُحِبُّ الْمُحْسِنِينَ

[3:149] O you who believe, if you obey those who disbelieve, they will turn you back on your heels, then you end up losers.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِنْ تُطِيعُوا الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا  
يَرُدُّوكُمْ عَلَى أَعْقَابِكُمْ فَتَنْقَلِبُوا خَاسِرِينَ

[3:150] **GOD** alone is your Lord and Master, and He is the best supporter.

بَلِ اللَّهُ مَوْلَاكُمْ ۗ وَهُوَ خَيْرُ النَّاصِرِينَ

#### *God Controls Your Enemies*

[3:151] We will throw terror into the hearts of those who disbelieved, since they set up besides **GOD** powerless idols. Their destiny is Hell; what a miserable abode for the transgressors!

سَنُلْقِي فِي قُلُوبِ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا الرُّعْبَ بِمَا  
أَشْرَكُوا بِاللَّهِ مَا لَمْ يُنَزَّلْ بِهِ سُلْطَانًا ۗ  
وَمَا وَاهُمْ النَّارُ ۗ وَبِئْسَ مَثْوَى الظَّالِمِينَ

#### *The Battle of Uhud*

[3:152] **GOD** has fulfilled His promise to you, and you defeated them by His leave. But then you wavered, disputed among yourselves, and disobeyed after He had shown you (*the victory*) you had longed for. But then, some of you became distracted by the spoils of this world, while others were rightly concerned with the Hereafter. He then diverted you from them to test you. He has pardoned you. **GOD** shows the believers with His grace.

وَلَقَدْ صَدَقَكُمُ اللَّهُ وَعْدَهُ إِذْ تَحُسُّونَهُمْ بِإِذْنِهِ ۗ  
حَتَّىٰ إِذَا فَشِلْتُمْ وَتَنَازَعْتُمْ فِي الْأَمْرِ وَعَصَيْتُمْ  
مِنْ بَعْدِ مَا أَرَاكُمْ مَا تُحِبُّونَ ۗ مِنْكُمْ مَنْ يُرِيدُ  
الدُّنْيَا وَمِنْكُمْ مَنْ يُرِيدُ الْآخِرَةَ ۗ تَمَّ صِرَافَكُمُ  
عَنْهُمْ لِيَبْتَلِيَكُمْ ۗ وَلَقَدْ عَفَا عَنْكُمْ ۗ وَاللَّهُ ذُو  
فَضْلٍ عَلَى الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

[3:153] Recall that you rushed (*after the spoils*), paying no attention to anyone, even when the messenger was calling from behind you. Consequently, He substituted one misery for another, that you may not grieve over anything you had missed, or agonize over any hardship you had suffered. **GOD** is Cognizant of everything you do.

إِذْ تُصْعِدُونَ وَلَا تَلْوُونَ عَلَىٰ أَحَدٍ وَالرَّسُولُ  
يَدْعُوكُمْ فِي أَخْرَاكُمْ فَأَتَابَكُمْ عَمَّا بَعِمَ لَكِيلًا  
تَخَرُّنَا عَلَىٰ مَا فَاتَكُمْ وَلَا مَا أَصَابَكُمْ ۗ وَاللَّهُ  
خَبِيرٌ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ

#### Moment of Death Predetermined

[3:154] After the setback, He sent down upon you peaceful slumber that pacified some of you. Others among you were selfishly concerned about themselves. They harbored thoughts about **GOD** that were not right—the same thoughts they had harbored during the days of ignorance. Thus, they said, "Is anything up to us?" Say, "Everything is up to **GOD**." They concealed inside themselves what they did not reveal to you. They said, "If it was up to us, none of us would have been killed in this battle." Say, "Had you stayed in your homes, those destined to be killed would have crawled into their death beds." **GOD** thus puts you to the test to bring out your true convictions, and to test what is in your hearts. **GOD** is fully aware of the innermost thoughts.

ثُمَّ أَنْزَلَ عَلَيْكُم مِّن بَعْدِ الْغَمِّ أَمَنَةً نُّعَاسًا  
يَغْشَىٰ طَائِفَةٌ مِّنكُمْ وَطَائِفَةٌ قَدْ أَهَمَّتْهُمْ  
أَنْفُسُهُمْ يَظُنُّونَ بِاللَّهِ غَيْرَ الْحَقِّ ظَنَّ  
الْجَاهِلِيَّةِ يَقُولُونَ هَل لَّنَا مِنَ الْأَمْرِ مِنْ  
شَيْءٍ ۗ قُلْ إِنَّ الْأَمْرَ كُلَّهُ لِلَّهِ ۗ يُخْفُونَ فِي  
أَنْفُسِهِمْ مَا لَا يُبْدُونَ لَكَ يَقُولُونَ لَوْ كَانَ لَنَا  
مِن الْأَمْرِ شَيْءٌ مَا قُتِلْنَا هَاهُنَا ۗ قُلْ لَوْ كُنْتُمْ  
فِي بُيُوتِكُمْ لَبَرَزَ الَّذِينَ كُتِبَ عَلَيْهِمُ الْقَتْلُ إِلَىٰ  
مَضَاجِعِهِمْ ۗ وَلِيَبْتَلِيَ اللَّهُ مَا فِي صُدُورِكُمْ  
وَلِيُمَحِّصَ مَا فِي قُلُوبِكُمْ ۗ وَاللَّهُ عَلِيمٌ بِذَاتِ  
الصُّدُورِ

[3:155] Surely, those among you who turned back the day the two armies clashed have been duped by the devil. This reflects some of the (*evil*) works they had committed. **GOD** has pardoned them. **GOD** is Forgiver, Clement.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ تَوَلَّوْا مِنْكُمْ يَوْمَ الْتَقَى الْجَمْعَانِ إِنَّمَا  
اسْتَزَلَّهُمُ الشَّيْطَانُ بِبَعْضِ مَا كَسَبُوا ۗ وَلَقَدْ  
عَفَا اللَّهُ عَنْهُمْ ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ غَفُورٌ حَلِيمٌ

[3:156] O you who believe, do not be like those who disbelieved and said of their kinsmen who traveled or mobilized for war, "Had they stayed with us, they would not have died or gotten killed." **GOD** renders this a source of grief in their hearts. **GOD** controls life and death. **GOD** is Seer of everything you do.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تَكُونُوا كَالَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا  
وَقَالُوا لِإِخْوَانِهِمْ إِذَا ضَرَبُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ أَوْ  
كَانُوا غُرًى لَوْ كَانُوا عِنْدَنَا مَا مَاتُوا وَمَا  
قُتِلُوا لِيَجْعَلَ اللَّهُ ذَلِكَ حَسْرَةً فِي قُلُوبِهِمْ ۗ وَاللَّهُ  
يُحْيِي وَيُمِيتُ ۗ وَاللَّهُ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ بَصِيرٌ

[3:157] Whether you get killed or die in the cause of **GOD**, the forgiveness from **GOD**, and mercy are far better than anything they hoard.

وَلَيْنَ قُتِلْتُمْ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ أَوْ مُتُّمْ لَمَغْفِرَةٌ مِّنَ  
اللَّهِ وَرَحْمَةٌ خَيْرٌ مِّمَّا يَجْمَعُونَ

[3:158] Whether you die or get killed, you will be summoned before **GOD**.

وَلَيْنَ مِثْمٌ أَوْ قُتِلْتُمْ لِيَأْتِيَ اللَّهُ بِخَيْرٍ لِّكُمْ  
وَلِيُخْرِجَكُم مِّنَ الظُّلُمَاتِ إِلَى النُّورِ ۗ وَذَلِكَ  
سِيْرَةُ اللَّهِ فِي الْأَشْيَاءِ ۗ

*The Messenger's Kindness*

[3:159] It was mercy from **GOD** that you became compassionate towards them. Had you been harsh and mean-hearted, they would have abandoned you. Therefore, you shall pardon them and ask forgiveness for them, and consult them. Once you make a decision, carry out your plan, and trust in **GOD**. **GOD** loves those who trust in Him.\*

فَبِمَا رَحْمَةٍ مِنَ اللَّهِ لِنْتَ لَهُمْ وَلَوْ كُنْتَ فَظًّا  
غَلِيظَ الْقَلْبِ لَانْفَضُّوا مِنْ حَوْلِكَ فَاعْفُ  
عَنَّهُمْ وَاسْتَغْفِرْ لَهُمْ وَشَاوِرْهُمْ فِي الْأَمْرِ  
فَإِذَا عَزَمْتَ فَتَوَكَّلْ عَلَى اللَّهِ إِنَّ اللَّهَ يُحِبُّ  
الْمُتَوَكِّلِينَ

[3:160] If **GOD** supports you, none can defeat you. And if He abandons you, who else can support you? In **GOD** the believers shall trust.

إِنْ يَنْصُرْكُمُ اللَّهُ فَلَا غَالِبَ لَكُمْ ۖ وَإِنْ يَخْذَلْكُمْ  
فَمَنْ ذَا الَّذِي يَنْصُرُكُمْ مِنْ بَعْدِهِ ۗ وَعَلَى اللَّهِ  
فَلْيَتَوَكَّلِ الْمُؤْمِنُونَ

*No One Above the Law*

[3:161] Even the prophet cannot take more of the spoils of war than he is entitled to. Anyone who takes more than his rightful share will have to account for it on the Day of Resurrection. That is when each soul is paid for whatever it earned, without the least injustice.

وَمَا كَانَ لِنَبِيِّ أَنْ يَغْلَبَ ۚ وَمَنْ يَغْلَبْ يَأْتِ بِمَا  
عَلَّ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ ۗ بِمَ تُوَفَّى كُلُّ نَفْسٍ مَّا  
كَسَبَتْ وَهُمْ لَا يُظْلَمُونَ

[3:162] Is one who pursues **GOD**'s pleasure the same as one who incurs wrath from **GOD** and his destiny is Hell, the most miserable abode?

أَفَمَنْ اتَّبَعَ رِضْوَانَ اللَّهِ كَمَنْ بَاءَ بِسَخَطٍ مِنَ  
اللَّهِ وَمَأْوَاهُ جَهَنَّمُ ۗ وَبِئْسَ الْمَصِيرُ

[3:163] They certainly occupy different ranks at **GOD**. **GOD** is Seer of everything they do.

هُم دَرَجَاتٌ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ ۗ وَاللَّهُ بِمَا يَعْمَلُونَ

[3:164] **GOD** has blessed the believers by raising in their midst a messenger from among them, to recite for them His revelations, and to purify them, and to teach them the scripture and wisdom. Before this, they had gone totally astray.

لَقَدْ مَنَّ اللَّهُ عَلَى الْمُؤْمِنِينَ إِذْ بَعَثَ فِيهِمْ  
رَسُولًا مِنْ أَنْفُسِهِمْ يَتْلُو عَلَيْهِمْ آيَاتِهِ وَيُزَكِّيهِمْ  
وَيُعَلِّمُهُمُ الْكِتَابَ وَالْحِكْمَةَ وَإِنْ كَانُوا مِنْ قَبْلُ  
لَفِي ضَلَالٍ مُبِينٍ

[3:165] Now that you have suffered a setback, and even though you inflicted twice as much suffering (*upon your enemy*), you said, "Why did this happen to us?" Say, "This is a consequence of your own deeds." **GOD** is Omnipotent.

أَوَلَمْآ أَصَابِكُمْ مُصِيبَةٌ قَدْ أَصَبْتُمْ مِنْهَا قُلْتُمْ  
أَنَّى هَذَا ۖ قُلْ هُوَ مِنْ عِنْدِ أَنْفُسِكُمْ ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ  
عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

[3:166] What afflicted you the day the two armies clashed was in accordance with **GOD**'s will, and to distinguish the believers.

وَمَا أَصَابَكُمْ يَوْمَ الْتَقَى الْجَمْعَانِ فِإِذَنْ لَ اللَّهُ  
وَلِيَعْلَمَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

\*3:159 The currency of the U.S.A. is the only currency that carries the phrase: "In God we trust." It is a fact that the American dollar has been the strongest currency in the world, and the standard by which all other currencies are measured.

[3:167] And to expose the hypocrites who were told, "Come fight in the cause of **GOD**, or contribute." They said, "If we knew how to fight, we would have joined you." They were closer to disbelief than they were to belief. They uttered with their mouths what was not in their hearts. **GOD** knows what they conceal.

وَلْيَعْلَمَ الَّذِينَ نَافَقُوا وَقِيلَ لَهُمْ تَعَالَوْا قَاتِلُوا فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ أَوْ ادْفَعُوا قَالُوا لَوْ نَعْلَمُ قِتَالًا لَاتَّبَعْنَاكُمْ هُمْ لِلْكَفْرِ يَوْمِيذٍ أَقْرَبُ مِنْهُمْ لِلْإِيمَانِ يَقُولُونَ بِأَفْوَاهِهِمْ مَا لَيْسَ فِي قُلُوبِهِمْ وَاللَّهُ أَعْلَمُ بِمَا يَكْتُمُونَ

[3:168] They said of their kinsmen, as they stayed behind, "Had they obeyed us, they would not have been killed." Say, "Then prevent your own death, if you are truthful."

الَّذِينَ قَالُوا لِإِخْوَانِهِمْ وَقَعَدُوا لَوْ أَطَاعُونَا مَا قُتِلُوا قُلْ قَادِرُوا عَلَيْنَا أَنْفُسِكُمُ الْمَوْتِ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ صَادِقِينَ

*The Righteous Do Not Really Die\**

[3:169] Do not think that those who are killed in the cause of **GOD** are dead; they are alive at their Lord, enjoying His provisions.

وَلَا تَحْسَبَنَّ الَّذِينَ قُتِلُوا فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ أَمْوَاتًا بَلْ أحيَاءٌ عِنْدَ رَبِّهِمْ يُرْزَقُونَ

[3:170] They are rejoicing in **GOD**'s grace, and they have good news for their comrades who did not die with them, that they have nothing to fear, nor will they grieve.

فَرِحِينَ بِمَا آتَاهُمُ اللَّهُ مِنْ فَضْلِهِ وَيَسْتَبْشِرُونَ بِالَّذِينَ لَمْ يَلْحَقُوا بِهِمْ مِنْ خَلْفِهِمْ أَلَّا خَوْفٌ عَلَيْهِمْ وَلَا هُمْ يَحْزَنُونَ

[3:171] They have good news of **GOD**'s blessings and grace, and that **GOD** never fails to reward the believers.

يَسْتَبْشِرُونَ بِنِعْمَةِ اللَّهِ وَفَضْلِهِ وَأَنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يُضِيعُ أَجْرَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

[3:172] For those who respond to **GOD** and the messenger, despite the persecution they suffer, and maintain their good works, and lead a righteous life, a great reward.

الَّذِينَ اسْتَجَابُوا لِلَّهِ وَالرَّسُولِ مِنْ بَعْدِ مَا أَصَابَهُمُ الْقَرْحُ لِلَّذِينَ أَحْسَنُوا مِنْهُمْ وَاتَّقُوا أَجْرٌ عَظِيمٌ

[3:173] When the people say to them, "People have mobilized against you; you should fear them," this only strengthens their faith and they say, "**GOD** suffices us; He is the best Protector."

الَّذِينَ قَالَ لَهُمُ النَّاسُ إِنَّ النَّاسَ قَدْ جَمَعُوا لَكُمْ فَاخْشَوْهُمْ فَزَادَهُمْ إِيمَانًا وَقَالُوا حَسْبُنَا اللَّهُ وَنِعْمَ الْوَكِيلُ

[3:174] They have deserved **GOD**'s blessings and grace. No harm ever touches them, for they have attained **GOD**'s approval. **GOD** possesses infinite grace.

فَانْقَلَبُوا بِنِعْمَةِ اللَّهِ وَفَضْلِهِ لَمْ يَمَسْسَهُمْ سُوءٌ وَاتَّبَعُوا رِضْوَانَ اللَّهِ وَاللَّهُ ذُو فَضْلٍ عَظِيمٍ

*Fear: The Devil's Tool*

[3:175] It is the devil's system to instill fear into his subjects. Do not fear them and fear Me instead, if you are believers.

إِنَّمَا ذَلِكُمُ الشَّيْطَانُ يُخَوِّفُ أَوْلِيَاءَهُ فَلَا تَخَافُوهُمْ وَخَافُوا اللَّهَ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ مُؤْمِنِينَ

\*3:169 We learn from the Quran that the righteous do not really die; they simply leave their worldly bodies and go directly to the same Paradise where Adam and Eve once lived (2:154, 8:24, 16:32, 22:58, 44:56, & 36:26-27; see also Appendix 17).

[3:176] Do not be saddened by those who hasten to disbelieve. They never hurt **GOD** in the least. Instead, **GOD** has willed that they will have no share in the Hereafter. They have incurred a terrible retribution.

وَلَا يَحْزَنُكَ الَّذِينَ يُسَارِعُونَ فِي الْكُفْرِ إِنَّهُمْ لَنْ يَضُرُّوا اللَّهَ شَيْئًا يُرِيدُ اللَّهُ أَلَّا يَجْعَلَ لَهُمْ حِطًّا فِي الْأَخِرَةِ وَلَهُمْ عَذَابٌ عَظِيمٌ

[3:177] Those who choose disbelief, instead of belief, do not hurt **GOD** in the least; they have incurred a painful retribution.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ اسْتَرَوْا الْكُفْرَ بِالْإِيمَانِ لَنْ يَضُرُّوا اللَّهَ شَيْئًا وَلَهُمْ عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ

[3:178] Let not the disbelievers think that we lead them on for their own good. We only lead them on to confirm their sinfulness. They have incurred a humiliating retribution.

وَلَا يَحْسَبَنَّ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا أَنَّمَا نُمَلِي لَهُمْ خَيْرٌ لِأَنْفُسِهِمْ إِنَّمَا نُمَلِي لَهُمْ لِيَزْدَادُوا إِثْمًا وَلَهُمْ عَذَابٌ مُهِينٌ

[3:179] **GOD** is not to leave the believers as you are, without distinguishing the bad from the good. Nor does **GOD** inform you of the future, but **GOD** bestows such knowledge upon whomever He chooses from among His messengers.\* Therefore, you shall believe in **GOD** and His messengers. If you believe and lead a righteous life, you receive a great recompense.

مَا كَانَ اللَّهُ لِيَذَرَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ عَلَىٰ مَا أَنْتُمْ عَلَيْهِ حَتَّىٰ يَمِيزَ الْخَبِيثَ مِنَ الطَّيِّبِ وَمَا كَانَ اللَّهُ لِيُطْلِعَكُمْ عَلَى الْغَيْبِ وَلَكِنَّ اللَّهَ يَجْتَبِي مِنْ رُسُلِهِ مَنْ يَشَاءُ فَآمِنُوا بِاللَّهِ وَرُسُلِهِ وَإِنْ تُؤْمِنُوا وَتَتَّقُوا فَلَكُمْ أَجْرٌ عَظِيمٌ

[3:180] Let not those who withhold and hoard **GOD**'s provisions think that this is good for them; it is bad for them. For they will carry their hoardings around their necks on the

Day of Resurrection. **GOD** is the ultimate inheritor of the heavens and the earth. **GOD** is fully Cognizant of everything you do.

وَلَا يَحْسَبَنَّ الَّذِينَ يَبْخُلُونَ بِمَا آتَاهُمُ اللَّهُ مِنْ فَضْلِهِ هُوَ خَيْرًا لَّهُمْ بَلْ هُوَ شَرٌّ لَّهُمْ سَيُطَوَّقُونَ مَا بَخُلُوا بِهِ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ وَاللَّهُ مِيرَاتُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَاللَّهُ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ خَبِيرٌ

*Humans Continue to Defy God*

[3:181] **GOD** has heard the utterances of those who said, "**GOD** is poor, while we are rich." We will record everything they said, just as we recorded their killing of the prophets unjustly, and we will say, "Suffer the retribution of Hell.

لَقَدْ سَمِعَ اللَّهُ قَوْلَ الَّذِينَ قَالُوا إِنَّ اللَّهَ فَقِيرٌ وَنَحْنُ أَغْنِيَاءُ سَنَكْتُبُ مَا قَالُوا وَقَتْلُهُمُ الْأَنْبِيَاءَ بِغَيْرِ حَقٍّ وَنَقُولُ ذُوقُوا عَذَابَ الْحَرِيقِ

[3:182] "This is the consequence of your own works." **GOD** is never unjust towards the people.

ذَٰلِكَ بِمَا قَدَّمْتُمْ أَيْدِيكُمْ وَأَنَّ اللَّهَ لَيْسَ بِظَلَّامٍ لِلْعَبِيدِ

[3:183] It is they who said, "**GOD** has made a covenant with us that we shall not believe in any messenger, unless he produces an offering that gets consumed by fire." Say, "Messengers before me have come to you with clear proofs, including what you just demanded. Why then did you kill them, if you are truthful?"

الَّذِينَ قَالُوا إِنَّ اللَّهَ عٰهَدَ إِلَيْنَا آَلَّا نُؤْمِنَ لِرَسُولٍ حَتَّىٰ يَأْتِيَنَا بِقُرْبَانٍ تَأْكُلُهُ النَّارُ قُلْ قَدْ جَاءَكُمْ رَسُولٌ مِنْ قَبْلِي بِالْبَيِّنَاتِ وَبِالَّذِي قُلْتُمْ فَلِمَ قَتَلْتُمُوهُمْ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ صَادِقِينَ

\*3:179 The end of the world is one example of future events revealed to God's Messenger of the Covenant. See Footnote 72:27.

[3:184] If they reject you, messengers before you have been rejected, even though they brought proofs, the Psalms, and the enlightening scripture.

فَإِنْ كَذَّبُوكَ فَقَدْ كُذِّبَ رُسُلٌ مِنْ قَبْلِكَ جَاءُوا  
بِالْبَيِّنَاتِ وَالزُّبُرِ وَالْكِتَابِ الْمُنِيرِ

*A Great Triumph*

[3:185] Every person tastes death, then you receive your recompense on the Day of Resurrection. Whoever misses Hell, barely, and makes it to Paradise, has attained a great triumph. The life of this world is no more than an illusion.

لُ نَفْسٍ ذَائِقَةُ الْمَوْتِ وَإِنَّمَا تُوَفَّرُونَ أَجُورَكُمْ  
يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ فَمَنْ زُحْزِحَ عَنِ النَّارِ وَأُدْخِلَ  
الْجَنَّةَ فَقَدْ فَازَ وَمَا الْحَيَاةُ الدُّنْيَا إِلَّا مَتَاعُ  
الْعُرُورِ

*The Inevitable Test\**

[3:186] You will certainly be tested, through your money and your lives, and you will hear from those who received the scripture, and from the idol worshipers, a lot of insult. If you steadfastly persevere and lead a righteous life, this will prove the strength of your faith.

لنُبَلِّوَنَّ فِي أَمْوَالِكُمْ وَأَنْفُسِكُمْ وَلَتَسْمَعَنَّ مِنَ  
الَّذِينَ أُوتُوا الْكِتَابَ مِنْ قَبْلِكُمْ وَمِنَ الَّذِينَ  
أَشْرَكُوا أَدْوَى كَثِيرًا وَإِنْ تَصْبِرُوا وَتَتَّقُوا  
فَإِنَّ ذَلِكَ مِنْ عَزْمِ الْأُمُورِ

[3:187] **GOD** took a covenant from those who received the scripture: "You shall proclaim it to the people, and never conceal it." But they disregarded it behind their backs, and traded it away for a cheap price. What a miserable trade.

وَإِذْ أَخَذَ اللَّهُ مِيثَاقَ الَّذِينَ أُوتُوا الْكِتَابَ لَتُبَيِّنُنَّهُ  
لِلنَّاسِ وَلَا تَكْتُمُونَهُ فَنَبَذُوهُ وَرَاءَ ظُهُورِهِمْ  
وَاشْتَرَوْا بِهِ تَمَتًّا قَلِيلًا فَبُئْسَ مَا يَشْتَرُونَ

[3:188] Those who boast about their works, and wish to be praised for something they have not really done, should not think that they can evade the retribution. They have incurred a painful retribution.

لَا تَحْسَبَنَّ الَّذِينَ يَفْرَحُونَ بِمَا أَتَوْا وَيُحِبُّونَ  
أَنْ يُحْمَدُوا بِمَا لَمْ يَفْعَلُوا فَلَا تَحْسَبَنَّهُمْ بِمَفَازَةٍ  
مِنَ الْعَذَابِ وَلَهُمْ عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ

[3:189] To **GOD** belongs the sovereignty of the heavens and the earth. **GOD** is Omnipotent.

وَاللَّهُ مُلْكُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَاللَّهُ عَلَى  
كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

*Those Who Possess Intelligence*

[3:190] In the creation of the heavens and the earth, and the alternation of night and day, there are signs for those who possess intelligence.

إِنَّ فِي خَلْقِ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَاخْتِلَافِ  
اللَّيْلِ وَالنَّهَارِ لآيَاتٍ لِأُولِي الْأَلْبَابِ

[3:191] They remember **GOD**\* while standing, sitting, and on their sides, and they reflect upon the creation of the heavens and the earth: "Our Lord, You did not create all this in vain. Be You glorified. Save us from the retribution of Hell.

الَّذِينَ يَذْكُرُونَ اللَّهَ قِيَامًا وَقُعُودًا وَعَلَى  
جُنُوبِهِمْ وَيَتَفَكَّرُونَ فِي خَلْقِ السَّمَاوَاتِ  
وَالْأَرْضِ رَبَّنَا مَا خَلَقْتَ هَذَا بَاطِلًا سُبْحَانَكَ  
فَقِنَا عَذَابَ النَّارِ

\*3:186 After passing the admission tests, the proven worshipers of God ALONE enjoy a perfect life, now and forever. See 10:62, 24:55, and 29:2-3.

\*3:191 Your god is whoever or whatever occupies your mind most of the time. The true believers are those who remember God most of the time. See 23:84-89 and Appendix 27.



[3:192] "Our Lord, whomever You commit to Hell are the ones You have forsaken. Such transgressors have no helpers.

رَبَّنَا إِنَّكَ مَنْ تُدْخِلِ النَّارَ فَقَدْ أَخْرَيْتَهُ وَمَا لِلظَّالِمِينَ مِنْ أَنْصَارٍ

[3:193] "Our Lord, we have heard a caller calling to faith and proclaiming: 'You shall believe in your Lord,' and we have believed. Our Lord, forgive us our transgressions, remit our sins, and let us die as righteous believers.

رَبَّنَا إِنَّا سَمِعْنَا مُنَادِيًا يُنَادِي لِلْإِيمَانِ أَنْ آمِنُوا بِرَبِّكُمْ فَآمَنَّا رَبَّنَا فَاغْفِرْ لَنَا ذُنُوبَنَا وَكَفِّرْ عَنَّا سَيِّئَاتِنَا وَتَوَفَّنَا مَعَ الْأَبْرَارِ

[3:194] "Our Lord, shower us with the blessings You promised us through Your messengers, and do not forsake us on the Day of Resurrection. You never break a promise."

رَبَّنَا وَإِنَّا مَا وَعَدْتَنَا عَلَى رُسُلِكَ وَلَا تُخْزِنَا يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ إِنَّكَ لَا تُخْلِفُ الْمِيعَادَ

#### God Responds

[3:195] Their Lord responded to them: "I never fail to reward any worker among you for any work you do, be you male or female—you are equal to one another. Thus, those who immigrate, and get evicted from their homes, and are persecuted because of Me, and fight and get killed, I will surely remit their sins and admit them into gardens with flowing streams." Such is the reward from GOD. GOD possesses the ultimate reward.

فَاسْتَجَابَ لَهُمْ رَبُّهُمْ أَنِّي لَا أُضِيعُ عَمَلَ عَامِلٍ مِنْكُمْ مِنْ ذَكَرٍ أَوْ أُنْثَىٰ بَعْضُكُمْ مِنْ بَعْضٍ فَالَّذِينَ هَاجَرُوا وَأُخْرِجُوا مِنْ دِيَارِهِمْ وَأُودُوا فِي سَبِيلِي وَقَاتَلُوا وَقُتِلُوا لَأُكَفِّرَنَّ عَنْهُمْ سَيِّئَاتِهِمْ وَلَأُدْخِلَنَّهُمْ جَنَّاتٍ تَجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ ثَوَابًا مِنْ عِنْدِ اللَّهِ ۗ وَاللَّهُ عِنْدَهُ حُسْنُ الثَّوَابِ

[3:196] Do not be impressed by the apparent success of disbelievers.

لَا يَعْزِبُكَ تَقَلُّبُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا فِي الْبِلَادِ

[3:197] They only enjoy temporarily, then end up in Hell; what a miserable destiny!

مَتَاعٌ قَلِيلٌ ثُمَّ مَاؤُهُمْ جَهَنَّمَ ۗ وَيُبْسِ الْمِهَادُ

[3:198] As for those who observe their Lord, they have deserved gardens with flowing streams; they abide therein forever. Such is the abode given to them by GOD. What GOD possesses is far better for the righteous.

لَكِنَّ الَّذِينَ اتَّقَوْا رَبَّهُمْ لَهُمْ جَنَّاتٌ تَجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا نُزُلًا مِنْ عِنْدِ اللَّهِ ۗ وَمَا عِنْدَ اللَّهِ خَيْرٌ لِلْأَبْرَارِ

#### Righteous Jews and Christians

[3:199] Surely, some followers of the previous scriptures do believe in GOD, and in what was revealed to you, and in what was revealed to them. They reverence GOD, and they never trade away GOD's revelations for a cheap price. These will receive their recompense from their Lord. GOD is the most efficient in reckoning.

وَإِنَّ مِنْ أَهْلِ الْكِتَابِ لَمَنْ يُؤْمِنُ بِاللَّهِ وَمَا أُنزِلَ إِلَيْكُمْ وَمَا أُنزِلَ إِلَيْهِمْ خَاشِعِينَ لِلَّهِ لَا يَشْتُرُونَ بِآيَاتِ اللَّهِ ثَمَنًا قَلِيلًا ۗ أُولَٰئِكَ لَهُمْ أَجْرُهُمْ عِنْدَ رَبِّهِمْ ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ سَرِيعُ الْحِسَابِ

[3:200] O you who believe, you shall be steadfast, you shall persevere, you shall be united, you shall observe GOD, that you may succeed.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اصْبِرُوا وَصَابِرُوا وَرَابِطُوا وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ لَعَلَّكُمْ تُفْلِحُونَ

## Sura 4: Women

### سورة النساء

[4:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[4:1] O people, observe your Lord; the One who created you from one being, and created from it its mate, then spread from the two many men and women. You shall regard **GOD**, by whom you swear, and regard the parents. **GOD** is watching over you.\*

يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ اتَّقُوا رَبَّكُمُ الَّذِي خَلَقَكُمْ مِنْ نَفْسٍ وَاحِدَةٍ وَخَلَقَ مِنْهَا زَوْجَهَا وَبَثَّ مِنْهُمَا رِجَالًا كَثِيرًا وَنِسَاءً ۚ وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ الَّذِي تَسَاءَلُونَ بِهِ وَالْأَرْحَامَ ۚ إِنَّ اللَّهَ كَانَ عَلَيْكُمْ رَقِيبًا

#### Regard the Orphans

[4:2] You shall hand over to the orphans their rightful properties. Do not substitute the bad for the good, and do not consume their properties by combining them with yours. This would be a gross injustice.

وَأْتُوا الْيَتَامَىٰ أَمْوَالَهُمْ ۖ وَلَا تَتَّبِعُوا الْخَبِيثَ بِالطَّيِّبِ ۖ وَلَا تَأْكُلُوا أَمْوَالَهُمْ إِلَىٰ أَمْوَالِكُمْ ۚ إِنَّهُ كَانَ حُوبًا كَبِيرًا

#### Grounds For Polygamy\*

[4:3] If you deem it best for the orphans, you may marry their mothers—you may marry two, three, or four. If you fear lest you become unfair, then you shall be content with only one, or with what you already have. Additionally, you are thus more likely to avoid financial hardship.

وَإِنْ خِفْتُمْ أَلَّا تُفْسِطُوا فِي الْيَتَامَىٰ فَانكِحُوا مَا طَابَ لَكُمْ مِنَ النِّسَاءِ مِمَّنِّي وَثَلَاثَ وَرُبَاعَ ۚ فَإِنْ خِفْتُمْ أَلَّا تَعْدِلُوا فَوَاحِدَةً أَوْ مَا مَلَكَتْ أَيْمَانُكُمْ ۚ ذَلِكَ أَدْنَىٰ أَلَّا تَعُولُوا

[4:4] You shall give the women their due dowries, equitably. If they willingly forfeit anything, then you may accept it; it is rightfully yours.

وَأْتُوا النِّسَاءَ صِدْقَاتِهِنَّ نِحْلَةً ۚ فَإِنْ طِبَّنَ لَكُمْ عَنْ شَيْءٍ مِنْهُ نَفْسًا فَكُلُوهُ هَنِيئًا مَرِيئًا

[4:5] Do not give immature orphans the properties that **GOD** has entrusted with you as guardians. You shall provide for them therefrom, and clothe them, and treat them kindly.

وَلَا تُؤْتُوا السُّفَهَاءَ أَمْوَالَكُمُ الَّتِي جَعَلَ اللَّهُ لَكُمْ قِيَامًا وَارْزُقُوهُمْ فِيهَا وَاكْسُوهُمْ وَقُولُوا لَهُمْ قَوْلًا مَعْرُوفًا

[4:6] You shall test the orphans when they reach puberty. As soon as you find them mature enough, give them their property. Do not consume it extravagantly in a hurry, before they grow up. The rich guardian shall not charge any wage, but the poor guardian may charge equitably. When you give them their properties, you shall have witnesses. **GOD** suffices as Reckoner.

وَإِذَا بَلَغُوا النِّكَاحَ فَإِنْ آنَسْتُمْ مِنْهُمْ رُشْدًا فَادْفَعُوا إِلَيْهِمْ أَمْوَالَهُمْ ۖ وَلَا تَأْكُلُوهَا إِسْرَافًا وَبِدَارًا أَنْ يَكْبَرُوا ۚ وَمَنْ كَانَ غَنِيًّا فَلْيَسْتَعْفِفْ ۚ وَمَنْ كَانَ فَقِيرًا فَلْيَأْكُلْ بِالْمَعْرُوفِ ۚ فَإِذَا دَفَعْتُمْ إِلَيْهِمْ أَمْوَالَهُمْ فَأَشْهَدُوا عَلَيْهِمْ ۚ وَكَفَىٰ بِاللَّهِ حَسِيبًا

\*4:1 This is the second longest sura, and the title indicates that it aims at defending the women's rights. Any interpretation must favor the women's rights, not the other way around.

\*4:3 See Appendix 30 for a detailed discussion of polygamy.

*Women's Inheritance Rights*

[4:7] The men get a share of what the parents and the relatives leave behind. The women too shall get a share of what the parents and relatives leave behind. Whether it is a small or a large inheritance, (*the women must get*) a definite share.

لِلرِّجَالِ نَصِيبٌ مِّمَّا تَرَكَ الْوَالِدَانِ  
وَالْأَقْرَبُونَ وَلِلنِّسَاءِ نَصِيبٌ مِّمَّا تَرَكَ  
الْوَالِدَانِ وَالْأَقْرَبُونَ مِمَّا قَلَّ مِنْهُ أَوْ كَثُرَ ۗ  
نَصِيبًا مَّفْرُوضًا

[4:8] During distribution of the inheritances, if relatives, orphans, and needy persons are present, you shall give them therefrom, and treat them kindly.

وَإِذَا حَضَرَ الْقِسْمَةَ أُولُو الْقُرْبَىٰ وَالْيَتَامَىٰ  
وَالْمَسَاكِينُ فَارْزُقُوهُمْ مِنْهُ وَقُولُوا لَهُمْ قَوْلًا  
مَعْرُوفًا

[4:9] Those who are concerned about their own children, in case they leave them behind, shall observe **GOD** and be equitable.

وَالْيَخْشَ الَّذِينَ لَوْ تَرَكَوْا مِنْ خَلْفِهِمْ ذُرِّيَّةً  
ضِعَافًا خَافُوا عَلَيْهِمْ فَلْيَتَّقُوا اللَّهَ وَلْيَقُولُوا  
قَوْلًا سَدِيدًا

[4:10] Those who consume the orphans' properties unjustly, eat fire into their bellies, and will suffer in Hell.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ يَأْكُلُونَ أَمْوَالَ الْيَتَامَىٰ ظُلْمًا إِنَّمَا  
يَأْكُلُونَ فِي بُطُونِهِمْ نَارًا ۖ وَسَيَصْلُونَ سَعِيرًا

*If No Will Is Left\**

[4:11] **GOD** decrees a will for the benefit of your children; the male gets twice the share of the female.\* If the inheritors are only women, more than two, they get two-thirds of what is bequeathed. If only one daughter is left, she

gets one-half. The parents of the deceased get one-sixth of the inheritance each, if the deceased has left any children. If he left no children, and his parents are the only inheritors, the mother gets one-third. If he has siblings, then the mother gets one-sixth. All this, after fulfilling any will\* the deceased has left, and after paying off all debts. When it comes to your parents and your children, you do not know which of them is really the best to you and the most beneficial. This is **GOD's** law. **GOD** is Omniscient, Most Wise.

يُوصِيكُمُ اللَّهُ فِي أَوْلَادِكُمْ لِلذَّكَرِ مِثْلُ حَظِّ  
الْأُنثَىٰ ۚ فَإِنْ كُنَّ نِسَاءً فَوْقَ اثْنَتَيْنِ فَلَهُنَّ ثُلُثَا  
مَا تَرَكَ ۚ وَإِنْ كَانَتْ وَاحِدَةً فَلَهَا النِّصْفُ ۚ  
وَلِأَبْوَيْهِ لِكُلِّ وَاحِدٍ مِنْهُمَا السُّدُسُ مِمَّا تَرَكَ  
إِنْ كَانَ لَهُ وَلَدٌ ۚ فَإِنْ لَمْ يَكُنْ لَهُ وَلَدٌ وَوَرِثَتْهُ  
أَبَوَاهُ فَلِلَّامَةِ الثُّلُثُ ۚ فَإِنْ كَانَ لَهُ إِخْوَةٌ فَلِامَةِ  
السُّدُسُ ۚ مِنْ بَعْدِ وَصِيَّةٍ يُوصِي بِهَا أَوْ دَيْنٍ  
آبَاؤُكُمْ وَأَبْنَاؤُكُمْ لَا تَدْرُونَ أَيُّهُمْ أَقْرَبُ لَكُمْ  
نَفْعًا ۚ فَرِيضَةٌ مِنَ اللَّهِ ۚ إِنْ اللَّهُ كَانَ عَلِيمًا  
حَكِيمًا

*Inheritance For the Spouses*

[4:12] You get half of what your wives leave behind, if they had no children. If they had children, you get one-fourth of what they leave. All this, after fulfilling any will they had left, and after paying off all debts. They get one-fourth of what you leave behind, if you had no children. If you had children, they get one-eighth of what you bequeath. All this, after fulfilling any will you had left, and after paying off all debts. If the deceased man or woman was a loner, and leaves two siblings, male or female, each of them gets one-sixth of the inheritance. If there are more siblings, then they equally share one-third of the inheritance. All this, after fulfilling any will, and after paying off all debts, so that no one is hurt. This is a will decreed by **GOD**. **GOD** is Omniscient, Clement.

\*4:11 Generally, the son is responsible for a family, while the daughter is taken care of by a husband. However, the Quran recommends in 2:180 that a will shall be left to conform with the specific circumstances of the deceased. For example, if the son is rich and the daughter is poor, one may leave a will giving the daughter everything, or twice as much as the son.

يُوصِيكُمُ اللَّهُ فِي أَوْلَادِكُمْ لِلذَّكَرِ مِثْلُ حَظِّ الْأُنثِيَيْنِ ۖ فَإِن كُنَّ نِسَاءً فَوْقَ اثْنَتَيْنِ فَلَهُنَّ ثَلَاثُ مَا تَرَكَ ۖ وَإِن كَانَتْ وَاحِدَةً فَلَهَا النِّصْفُ ۚ وَلِأَبَوَيْهِ لِكُلِّ وَاحِدٍ مِّنْهُمَا السُّدُسُ مِمَّا تَرَكَ إِن كَانَ لَهُ وَلَدٌ ۚ فَإِن لَّمْ يَكُنْ لَهُ وَلَدٌ وَوَرِثَتُهُ آبَاؤُهُ فَلِلْأُمِّهِ الثُّلُثُ ۚ فَإِن كَانَ لَهُ إِخْوَةٌ فَلِلْأُمِّهِ السُّدُسُ ۚ مِن بَعْدِ وَصِيَّةٍ يُوصِي بِهَا أَوْ دِينٍ ۗ آبَاؤُكُمْ وَأَبْنَاؤُكُمْ لَا تَدْرُونَ أَيُّهُمْ أَقْرَبُ لَكُمْ نَفَعًا ۖ فَرِيضَةٌ مِّنَ اللَّهِ ۗ إِنِ اللَّهُ كَانَ عَلِيمًا حَكِيمًا

#### God Communicates With Us Through His Messenger

[4:13] These are GOD's laws. Those who obey GOD and His messenger, He will admit them into gardens with flowing streams, wherein they abide forever. This is the greatest triumph.

تِلْكَ حُدُودُ اللَّهِ ۚ وَمَن يُطِعِ اللَّهَ وَرَسُولَهُ يُدْخِلْهُ جَنَّاتٍ تَجْرِي مِن تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا ۚ وَذَلِكَ الْفَوْزُ الْعَظِيمُ

[4:14] As for the one who disobeys GOD and His messenger, and transgresses His laws, He will admit him into Hell, wherein he abides forever. He has incurred a shameful retribution.

وَمَن يَعِصِ اللَّهَ وَرَسُولَهُ وَيَتَعَدَّ حُدُودَهُ يُدْخِلْهُ نَارًا خَالِدًا فِيهَا وَلَهُ عَذَابٌ مُّهِينٌ

#### Health Quarantine

[4:15] Those who commit adultery among your women, you must have four witnesses against them, from among you. If they do bear witness, then you shall keep such women in their homes until they die, or until GOD cre-

وَاللَّاتِي يَأْتِينَ الْفَاحِشَةَ مِن نِّسَائِكُمْ فَاسْتَشْهَدُوا عَلَيْهِنَّ أَرْبَعَةً مِّنْكُمْ ۖ فَإِن شَهِدُوا فَأَمْسِكُوهُنَّ فِي الْبُيُوتِ حَتَّىٰ يَتَوَفَّاهُنَّ الْمَوْتُ أَوْ يَجْعَلَ اللَّهُ لَهُنَّ سَبِيلًا

[4:16] The couple who commits adultery shall be punished.\* If they repent and reform, you shall leave them alone. GOD is Redeemer, Most Merciful.

وَاللَّذَانِ يَأْتِيَانِيهَا مِنْكُمْ فَأَدُوهُمَا ۖ فَإِن تَابَا وَأَصْلَحَا فَأَعْرَضُوا عَنْهُمَا ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ كَانَ تَوَّابًا رَّحِيمًا

#### Repentance

[4:17] Repentance is acceptable by GOD from those who fall in sin out of ignorance, then repent immediately thereafter. GOD redeems them. GOD is Omniscient, Most Wise.

إِنَّمَا التَّوْبَةُ عَلَى اللَّهِ لِلَّذِينَ يَعْمَلُونَ السُّوءَ بِجَهَالَةٍ ثُمَّ يَتُوبُونَ مِنْ قَرِيبٍ فَأُولَٰئِكَ يَتُوبُ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِمْ ۗ وَكَانَ اللَّهُ عَلِيمًا حَكِيمًا

[4:18] Not acceptable is the repentance of those who commit sins until death comes to them, then say, "Now I repent." Nor is it acceptable from those who die as disbelievers. For these, we have prepared a painful retribution.

وَلَيْسَتِ التَّوْبَةُ لِلَّذِينَ يَعْمَلُونَ السَّيِّئَاتِ حَتَّىٰ إِذَا حَضَرَ أَحَدَهُمُ الْمَوْتُ قَالَ إِنِّي تُبْتُ الْآنَ وَلَا الَّذِينَ يَمُوتُونَ وَهُمْ كُفَّارٌ ۚ أُولَٰئِكَ أَعْتَدْنَا لَهُمْ عَذَابًا أَلِيمًا

\*4:15 A woman witnessed by four people in the act of committing adultery on four different occasions, with four different partners, represents a danger to public health. Such a woman is a depository of germs, and a health quarantine protects the society from her. A good example of an exit that saves a quarantined woman is marriage—someone may wish to marry her, and thus protect her and the society.

\*4:16 Public exposure of the sinners is a major deterrent, as we see in 5:38 and 24:2.

[4:19] O you who believe, it is not lawful for you to inherit what the women leave behind, against their will. You shall not force them to give up anything you had given them, unless they commit a proven adultery. You shall treat them nicely. If you dislike them, you may dislike something wherein **GOD** has placed a lot of good.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا يَحِلُّ لَكُمْ أَنْ تَرِثُوا  
النِّسَاءَ كَرِهًا<sup>٥</sup> وَلَا تَعْضَلُوهُنَّ لِتَذْهَبُوا بِبَعْضِ  
مَا آتَيْتُمُوهُنَّ إِلَّا أَنْ يَأْتِيَنَّ بِفَاحِشَةٍ مُبَيَّنَةٍ<sup>٦</sup>  
وَاعْسِرُوهُنَّ بِالْمَعْرُوفِ<sup>٧</sup> فَإِنْ كَرِهْتُمُوهُنَّ  
فَعَسَىٰ أَنْ تَكْرَهُوا شَيْئًا وَيَجْعَلَ اللَّهُ فِيهِ خَيْرًا  
كَثِيرًا

#### Protection for Women

[4:20] If you wish to marry another wife, in place of your present wife, and you had given any of them a great deal, you shall not take back anything you had given her. Would you take it fraudulently, maliciously, and sinfully?

وَإِنْ أَرَدْتُمْ اسْتِبْدَالَ زَوْجٍ مَكَانَ زَوْجٍ وَآتَيْتُمْ  
إِحْدَاهُنَّ قِنطَارًا فَلَا تَأْخُذُوا مِنْهُ شَيْئًا<sup>٨</sup>  
أَتَأْخُذُونَهُ بُهْتَانًا وَإِثْمًا مُبِينًا

[4:21] How could you take it back, after you have been intimate with each other, and they had taken from you a solemn pledge?

وَكَيْفَ تَأْخُذُونَهُ وَقَدْ أَفْضَىٰ بَعْضُكُمْ إِلَىٰ  
بَعْضٍ وَأَخَذْنَ مِنْكُمْ مِيثَاقًا غَلِيظًا

#### Respect for the Father

[4:22] Do not marry the women who were previously married to your fathers—existing marriages are exempted and shall not be broken—for it is a gross offense, and an abominable act.

وَلَا تَنْكِحُوا مَا نَكَحَ آبَاؤُكُمْ مِنَ النِّسَاءِ إِلَّا مَا  
قَدْ سَلَفَ<sup>٩</sup> إِنَّهُ كَانَ فَاحِشَةً وَمَقْتًا وَسَاءَ سَبِيلًا

#### Incest Forbidden

[4:23] Prohibited for you (*in marriage*) are

your mothers, your daughters, your sisters, the sisters of your fathers, the sisters of your mothers, the daughters of your brother, the daughters of your sister, your nursing mothers, the girls who nursed from the same woman as you, the mothers of your wives, the daughters of your wives with whom you have consummated the marriage—if the marriage has not been consummated, you may marry the daughter. Also prohibited for you are the women who were married to your genetic sons. Also, you shall not be married to two sisters at the same time—but do not break up existing marriages. **GOD** is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

حُرِّمَتْ عَلَيْكُمْ أُمَّهَاتُكُمْ وَبَنَاتُكُمْ وَأَخَوَاتُكُمْ  
وَوَعَمَاتُكُمْ وَخَالَاتُكُمْ وَبَنَاتُ الْأَخِ وَبَنَاتُ  
الْأُخْتِ وَأُمَّهَاتُكُمُ اللَّاتِي أَرْضَعْنَكُمْ وَأَخَوَاتُكُمْ  
مِنَ الرَّضَاعَةِ وَأُمَّهَاتُ نِسَائِكُمْ وَرَبَائِبُكُمُ  
اللَّاتِي فِي حُجُورِكُمْ مِنْ نِسَائِكُمُ اللَّاتِي  
دَخَلْتُمْ بِهِنَّ فَإِنْ لَمْ تَكُونُوا دَخَلْتُمْ بِهِنَّ فَلَا  
جُنَاحَ عَلَيْكُمْ وَحَلَائِلُ الَّذِينَ الَّذِينَ مِنْ  
أَصْلَابِكُمْ وَأَنْ تَجْمَعُوا بَيْنَ الْأُخْتَيْنِ إِلَّا مَا قَدْ  
سَلَفَ<sup>١٠</sup> إِنَّ اللَّهَ كَانَ غَفُورًا رَحِيمًا

#### Mutual Attraction And Dowry Required

[4:24] Also prohibited are the women who are already married, unless they flee their disbelieving husbands who are at war with you.\* These are **GOD's** commandments to you. All other categories are permitted for you in marriage, so long as you pay them their due dowries. You shall maintain your morality, by not committing adultery. Thus, whoever you like among them, you shall pay them the dowry decreed for them. You commit no error by mutually agreeing to any adjustments to the dowry. **GOD** is Omniscient, Most Wise.

وَالْمُحْصَنَاتُ مِنَ النِّسَاءِ إِلَّا مَا مَلَكَتْ أَيْمَانُكُمْ<sup>١١</sup>  
كِتَابَ اللَّهِ عَلَيْكُمْ<sup>١٢</sup> وَأَجَلَ لَكُمْ مَا وَرَاءَ ذَلِكَ أَنْ  
تَبْتَغُوا بِأَمْوَالِكُمْ مُحْصِنِينَ غَيْرَ مُسَافِحِينَ<sup>١٣</sup> فَمَا  
اسْتَمْتَعْتُمْ بِهِ مِنْهُنَّ فَآتُوهُنَّ أُجُورَهُنَّ فَرِيضَةً<sup>١٤</sup>  
وَلَا جُنَاحَ عَلَيْكُمْ فِيمَا تَرَاضَيْتُمْ بِهِ مِنْ بَعْدِ  
الْفَرِيضَةِ<sup>١٥</sup> إِنَّ اللَّهَ كَانَ عَلِيمًا حَكِيمًا

\*4:24 If believing women flee their disbelieving husbands who are at war with the believers, they do not have to obtain a divorce before remarriage. See 60:10.

[4:25] Those among you who cannot afford to marry free believing women, may marry believing slave women. **GOD** knows best about your belief, and you are equal to one another, as far as belief is concerned. You shall obtain permission from their guardians before you marry them, and pay them their due dowry equitably. They shall maintain moral behavior, by not committing adultery, or having secret lovers. Once they are freed through marriage, if they commit adultery, their punishment shall be half of that for the free women.\* Marrying a slave shall be a last resort for those unable to wait. To be patient is better for you. **GOD** is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

وَمَنْ لَمْ يَسْتَطِعْ مِنْكُمْ طَوْلًا أَنْ يَنْكَحَ  
الْمُحْصَنَاتِ الْمُؤْمِنَاتِ فَمِنْ مَا مَلَكَتْ أَيْمَانُكُمْ  
مِنْ فِتْيَاتِكُمُ الْمُؤْمِنَاتِ وَاللَّهُ أَعْلَمُ بِإِيمَانِكُمْ  
بَعْضُكُمْ مِنْ بَعْضٍ فَانْكِحُوهُنَّ بِإِذْنِ أَهْلِهِنَّ  
وَآتُوهُنَّ أَجُورَهُنَّ بِالْمَعْرُوفِ الْمُحْصَنَاتِ  
غَيْرِ مُسَافِحَاتٍ وَلَا مُتَّخِذَاتِ أَخْدَانٍ فَإِذَا  
أُحْصِنَ فَإِنَّ أَتَيْنَ بِفَاحِشَةٍ فَعَلَيْهِنَّ نِصْفُ مَا  
عَلَى الْمُحْصَنَاتِ مِنَ الْعَذَابِ ذَلِكَ لِمَنْ  
خَشِيَ الْعَنَتَ مِنْكُمْ وَأَنْ تَصْبِرُوا خَيْرٌ لَكُمْ  
وَاللَّهُ غَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

[4:26] **GOD** wills to explain things for you, and to guide you through past precedents, and to redeem you. **GOD** is Omniscient, Most Wise.

يُرِيدُ اللَّهُ لِيُبَيِّنَ لَكُمْ وَيَهْدِيَكُمْ سُنَنَ الَّذِينَ مِنْ  
قَبْلِكُمْ وَيَتُوبَ عَلَيْكُمْ وَاللَّهُ عَلِيمٌ حَكِيمٌ

#### God's Mercy

[4:27] **GOD** wishes to redeem you, while those who pursue their lusts wish that you deviate a great deviation.

وَاللَّهُ يُرِيدُ أَنْ يَتُوبَ عَلَيْكُمْ وَيُرِيدُ الَّذِينَ  
يَتَّبِعُونَ الشَّهَوَاتِ أَنْ تَمِيلُوا مَيْلًا عَظِيمًا

[4:28] **GOD** wishes to lighten your burden, for the human being is created weak.

يُرِيدُ اللَّهُ أَنْ يُخَفِّفَ عَنْكُمْ وَخُلِقَ الْإِنْسَانُ  
ضَعِيفًا

#### Murder, Suicide, and Illicit Gains Prohibited

[4:29] O you who believe, do not consume each others' properties illicitly— only mutually acceptable transactions are permitted. You shall not kill yourselves. **GOD** is Merciful towards you.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تَأْكُلُوا أَمْوَالَكُمْ بَيْنَكُمْ  
بِالْبَاطِلِ إِلَّا أَنْ تَكُونَ تِجَارَةً عَنْ تَرَاضٍ  
مِنْكُمْ وَلَا تَقْتُلُوا أَنْفُسَكُمْ إِنَّ اللَّهَ كَانَ بِكُمْ  
رَحِيمًا

[4:30] Anyone who commits these transgressions, maliciously and deliberately, we will condemn him to Hell. This is easy for **GOD** to do.

وَمَنْ يَفْعَلْ ذَلِكَ عُدْوَانًا وَظُلْمًا فَسَوْفَ  
نُصَلِّيهِ نَارًا وَكَانَ ذَلِكَ عَلَى اللَّهِ يَسِيرًا

[4:31] If you refrain from committing the gross sins that are prohibited for you, we will remit your sins, and admit you an honorable admittance.

إِنْ تَجْتَنِبُوا كَبَائِرَ مَا تُنْهَوْنَ عَنْهُ نُكَفِّرْ عَنْكُمْ  
سَيِّئَاتِكُمْ وَنُدْخِلْكُمْ مُدْخَلًا كَرِيمًا

#### Men and Women Endowed With Unique Qualities

[4:32] You shall not covet the qualities bestowed upon each other by **GOD**; the men enjoy certain qualities, and the women enjoy certain qualities. You may implore **GOD** to shower you with His grace. **GOD** is fully aware of all things.

وَلَا تَتَمَنَّوْا مَا فَضَّلَ اللَّهُ بِهِ بَعْضَكُمْ عَلَى  
بَعْضٍ لِلرِّجَالِ نَصِيبٌ مِمَّا كَتَبُوا<sup>ط</sup>  
وَاللِّسَاءِ نَصِيبٌ مِمَّا كَتَبْنَ<sup>ط</sup> وَاسْأَلُوا اللَّهَ  
مِنْ فَضْلِهِ إِنَّ اللَّهَ كَانَ بِكُلِّ شَيْءٍ عَلِيمًا

\*4:25 This law proves that the punishment for adultery could not possibly be stoning to death as stated in the laws of corrupted Muslims (see 24:2).

*Do Not Object to the Inheritance Laws Proposed by God*

[4:33] For each of you, we have designated shares from the inheritance left by the parents and the relatives. Also those related to you through marriage, you shall give them their due share. **GOD** witnesses all things.

وَلِكُلِّ جَعَلْنَا مَوَالِي مِمَّا تَرَكَ الْوَالِدَانِ  
وَالْأَقْرَبُونَ ۚ وَالَّذِينَ عَقَدْتُمْ أَيْمَانَكُمْ فَأَتَوْهُم  
نَصِيبُهُمْ ۚ إِنَّ اللَّهَ كَانَ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ شَهِيدًا

*Do Not Beat Your Wife\**

[4:34] The men are made responsible for the women,\*\* and **GOD** has endowed them with certain qualities, and made them the bread earners. The righteous women will cheerfully accept this arrangement, since it is **GOD**'s commandment, and honor their husbands during their absence. If you experience rebellion from the women, you shall first talk to them, then (*you may use negative incentives like*) deserting them in bed, then you may (*as a last alternative*) beat them. If they obey you, you are not permitted to transgress against them. **GOD** is Most High, Supreme.

الرِّجَالُ قَوَّامُونَ عَلَى النِّسَاءِ بِمَا فَضَّلَ اللَّهُ  
بَعْضَهُمْ عَلَىٰ بَعْضٍ ۚ وَبِمَا أَنْفَقُوا مِنْ  
أَمْوَالِهِمْ ۚ فَالصَّالِحَاتُ قَانِتَاتٌ حَافِظَاتٌ  
لِّلْغَيْبِ بِمَا حَفِظَ اللَّهُ ۚ وَاللَّاتِي تَخَافُونَ  
نُسُوزَهُنَّ فَعِظُوهُنَّ وَاهْجُرُوهُنَّ فِي  
الْمَضَاجِعِ وَاضْرِبُوهُنَّ فَإِنِ اطَّعْتَكُمْ فَلَا  
تَبْغُوا عَلَيْهِنَّ سَبِيلًا ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ كَانَ عَلِيمًا كَبِيرًا

*Marriage Arbitration*

[4:35] If a couple fears separation, you shall appoint an arbitrator from his family and an arbitrator from her family; if they decide to reconcile, **GOD** will help them get together. **GOD** is Omniscient, Cognizant.

وَإِن خِفْتُمْ شِقَاقَ بَيْنِهِمَا فَأَبْعَثُوا حَكَمًا مِنْ  
أَهْلِهِ وَحَكَمًا مِنْ أَهْلِهَا إِن يُرِيدَا إِصْلَاحًا  
يُوقِفُ اللَّهُ بَيْنَهُمَا ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ كَانَ عَلِيمًا خَبِيرًا

*Major Commandments*

[4:36] You shall worship **GOD** alone—do not associate anything with Him. You shall regard the parents, the relatives, the orphans, the poor, the related neighbor, the unrelated neighbor, the close associate, the traveling alien, and your servants. **GOD** does not like the arrogant show-offs.

وَاعْبُدُوا اللَّهَ وَلَا تُشْرِكُوا بِهِ شَيْئًا ۗ  
وَبِالْوَالِدَيْنِ إِحْسَانًا وَبِذِي الْقُرْبَىٰ وَالْيَتَامَىٰ  
وَالْمَسْكِينِ وَالْجَارِ ذِي الْقُرْبَىٰ وَالْجَارِ  
الْجُنُبِ وَالصَّاحِبِ بِالْجُنُبِ وَأَيْنَ السَّبِيلِ وَمَا  
مَلَكَتْ أَيْمَانُكُمْ ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يُحِبُّ مَنْ كَانَ  
مُخْتَلًا فُحُورًا

[4:37] The ones who are stingy, exhort the people to be stingy, and conceal what **GOD** has bestowed upon them from His bounties. We have prepared for the disbelievers a shameful retribution.

الَّذِينَ يَخْلُونِ وَيَأْمُرُونَ النَّاسَ بِالْبُخْلِ  
وَيَكْتُمُونَ مَا آتَاهُمُ اللَّهُ مِنْ فَضْلِهِ ۗ وَأَعْتَدْنَا  
لِلْكَافِرِينَ عَذَابًا مُّهِينًا

\*4:34 God prohibits wife-beating by using the best psychological approach. For example, if I don't want you to shop at Market X, I will ask you to shop at Market Y, then at Market Z, then, as a last resort, at Market X. This will effectively stop you from shopping at Market X, without insulting you. Similarly, God provides alternatives to wife-beating; reasoning with her first, then employing certain negative incentives. Remember that the theme of this sura is defending the women's rights and countering the prevalent oppression of women. Any interpretation of the verses of this sura must be in favor of the women. This sura's theme is "protection of women."

\*\*4:34 This expression simply means that God is appointing the husband as "captain of the ship." Marriage is like a ship, and the captain runs it after due consultation with his officers. A believing wife readily accepts God's appointment, without mutiny.

[4:38] They give money to charity only to show off, while disbelieving in **GOD** and the Last Day. If one's companion is the devil, that is the worst companion.

وَالَّذِينَ يُنْفِقُونَ أَمْوَالَهُمْ رِبَاءَ النَّاسِ وَلَا يُؤْمِنُونَ بِاللَّهِ وَلَا بِالْيَوْمِ الْآخِرِ ۗ وَمَنْ يَكُنِ الشَّيْطَانُ لَهُ قَرِينًا فَسَاءَ قَرِينًا

[4:39] Why do they not believe in **GOD** and the Last Day, and give from **GOD**'s provisions to them? **GOD** is fully aware of them.

وَمَاذَا عَلَيْهِمْ لَوْ آمَنُوا بِاللَّهِ وَالْيَوْمِ الْآخِرِ وَأَنْفَقُوا مِمَّا رَزَقَهُمُ اللَّهُ ۗ وَكَانَ اللَّهُ بِهِمْ عَلِيمًا

#### Divine Justice

[4:40] **GOD** does not inflict an atom's weight of injustice. On the contrary, He multiplies the reward manifold for the righteous work, and grants from Him a great recompense.

إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يَظْلِمُ مِثْقَالَ ذَرَّةٍ ۖ وَإِنْ تَكَ حَسَنَةً يَضَاعِفْهَا وَيُؤْتِ مِنْ لَدُنْهُ أَجْرًا عَظِيمًا

[4:41] Thus, when the day (*of judgment*) comes, we will call upon a witness from each community, and you (*the messenger*) will serve as a witness among these people.

فَكَيْفَ إِذَا جِئْنَا مِنْ كُلِّ أُمَّةٍ بِشَهِيدٍ وَجِئْنَا بِكَ عَلَىٰ هَؤُلَاءِ شَهِيدًا

[4:42] On that day, those who disbelieved and disobeyed the messenger will wish that they were level with the ground; not a single utterance will they be able to hide from **GOD**.

يَوْمَئِذٍ يَوَدُّ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا وَعَصَوُا الرَّسُولَ لَوْ تُسَوَّىٰ بِهِمُ الْأَرْضُ وَلَا يَكْتُمُونَ اللَّهَ حَدِيثًا

#### What Nullifies Ablution

[4:43] O you who believe, do not observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*) while intoxicated, so that you know what you are saying. Nor after sexual orgasm without bathing, unless you are on the road, traveling; if you are ill or traveling, or you had urinary or fecal-related excretion (*such as gas*), or contacted the women (*sexually*), and you cannot find water, you

shall observe Tayammum (*dry ablution*) by touching clean dry soil, then wiping your faces and hands therewith. **GOD** is Pardoner, Forgiver.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تَقْرَبُوا الصَّلَاةَ وَأَنْتُمْ سُكَارَىٰ حَتَّىٰ تَعْلَمُوا مَا تَقُولُونَ وَلَا جُنُبًا إِلَّا عَابِرِي سَبِيلٍ حَتَّىٰ تَغْتَسِلُوا ۗ وَإِنْ كُنْتُمْ مَرْضَىٰ أَوْ عَلَىٰ سَفَرٍ أَوْ جَاءَ أَحَدٌ مِنْكُمْ مِنَ الْغَائِطِ أَوْ لَامَسْتُمُ النِّسَاءَ فَلَمْ تَجِدُوا مَاءً فَتَيَمَّمُوا صَعِيدًا طَيِّبًا فَامْسَحُوا بِرُءُوسِكُمْ وَأَيْدِيكُمْ ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ كَانَ عَفُورًا غَفُورًا

[4:44] Have you noted those who received a portion of the scripture, and how they choose to stray, and wish that you stray from the path?

أَلَمْ تَرَ إِلَى الَّذِينَ أُوتُوا نَصِيحًا مِنَ الْكِتَابِ يَشْتُرُونَ الضَّلَالَاتِ وَيُرِيدُونَ أَنْ تَضِلُّوا السَّبِيلَ

[4:45] **GOD** knows best who your enemies are. **GOD** is the only Lord and Master. **GOD** is the only Supporter.

وَاللَّهُ أَعْلَمُ بِأَعْدَائِكُمْ ۗ وَكَفَىٰ بِاللَّهِ وَلِيًّا وَكَفَىٰ بِاللَّهِ نَصِيرًا

[4:46] Among those who are Jewish, some distort the words beyond the truth, and they say, "We hear, but we disobey," and "Your words are falling on deaf ears," and "*Raa'ena*\* (*be our shepherd*)," as they twist their tongues to mock the religion. Had they said, "We hear, and we obey," and "We hear you," and "*Unzurna* (*watch over us*)," it would have been better for them, and more righteous. Instead, they have incurred condemnation from **GOD** due to their disbelief. Consequently, the majority of them cannot believe.

مِنَ الَّذِينَ هَادُوا يُحَرِّفُونَ الْكَلِمَ عَنْ مَوَاضِعِهِ وَيَقُولُونَ سَمِعْنَا وَعَصَيْنَا وَاسْمَعْ غَيْرَ مُسْمَعٍ وَرَاعِنَا لَيًّا بِأَلْسِنَتِهِمْ وَطَعْنًا فِي الدِّينِ ۗ وَلَوْ أَنَّهُمْ قَالُوا سَمِعْنَا وَأَطَعْنَا وَاسْمَعْ وَانظُرْنَا لَكَانَ خَيْرًا لَهُمْ وَأَقْوَمَ وَلَكِنْ لَعَنَهُمُ اللَّهُ بِكُفْرِهِمْ فَلَا يُؤْمِنُونَ إِلَّا قَلِيلًا

\*4:46 The word "*Raa'ena*" was twisted by some Hebrew speaking people to sound like a dirty word.



[4:47] O you who received the scripture, you shall believe in what we reveal herein, confirming what you have, before we banish certain faces to exile, or condemn them as we condemned those who desecrated the Sabbath. **GOD's** command is done.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ أُوتُوا الْكِتَابَ آمِنُوا بِمَا نَزَّلْنَا  
مُصَدِّقًا لِمَا مَعَكُمْ مِنْ قَبْلِ أَنْ نَطْمِسَ وُجُوهًا  
فَنَرُدَّهَا عَلَىٰ أَدْبَارِهَا أَوْ نَلْعَنَهُمْ كَمَا لَعَنَّا  
أَصْحَابَ السَّبْتِ ۗ وَكَانَ أَمْرُ اللَّهِ مَفْعُولًا

#### *The Unforgivable Sin*

[4:48] **GOD** does not forgive idolatry,\* but He forgives lesser offenses for whomever He wills. Anyone who sets up idols beside **GOD**, has forged a horrendous offense.

إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يَغْفِرُ أَنْ يُشْرَكَ بِهِ وَيَغْفِرُ مَا دُونَ  
ذَلِكَ لِمَنْ يَشَاءُ ۗ وَمَنْ يُشْرِكْ بِاللَّهِ فَقَدِ افْتَرَىٰ  
إِثْمًا عَظِيمًا

[4:49] Have you noted those who exalt themselves? Instead, **GOD** is the One who exalts whomever He wills, without the least injustice.

أَلَمْ تَرَ إِلَى الَّذِينَ يَزْكُورْنَ أَنفُسَهُمْ ۗ بَلِ اللَّهُ  
يُزَكِّي مَنْ يَشَاءُ وَلَا يُظْلَمُونَ فَتِيلًا

[4:50] Note how they fabricate lies about **GOD**; what a gross offense this is!

انظُرْ كَيْفَ يَفْتَرُونَ عَلَى اللَّهِ الْكَذِبَ ۗ وَكَفَىٰ  
بِهِ إِثْمًا مُّبِينًا

[4:51] Have you noted those who received a portion of the scripture, and how they believe in idolatry and false doctrine, then say, "The disbelievers are better guided than the believers"?!

أَلَمْ تَرَ إِلَى الَّذِينَ أُوتُوا نَصِيبًا مِنَ الْكِتَابِ  
يُؤْمِنُونَ بِالْجِبْتِ وَالطَّاغُوتِ وَيَقُولُونَ لِلَّذِينَ  
كَفَرُوا هَؤُلَاءِ أَهْدَىٰ مِنَ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا سَبِيلًا

[4:52] It is they who incurred **GOD's** condemnation, and whomever **GOD** condemns, you will not find any helper for him.

أُولَٰئِكَ الَّذِينَ لَعَنَهُمُ اللَّهُ ۖ وَمَنْ يَلْعَنِ اللَّهُ فَلَنْ  
تَجِدَ لَهُ نَصِيرًا

[4:53] Do they own a share of the sovereignty? If they did, they would not give the people as much as a grain.

أَمْ لَهُمْ نَصِيبٌ مِنَ الْمُلْكِ فَإِذَا لَا يُؤْتُونَ  
النَّاسَ نَصِيرًا

[4:54] Are they envious of the people because **GOD** has showered them with His blessings? We have given Abraham's family the scripture, and wisdom; we granted them a great authority.

أَمْ يَحْسُدُونَ النَّاسَ عَلَىٰ مَا آتَاهُمُ اللَّهُ مِنْ  
فَضْلِهِ ۖ فَقَدْ آتَيْنَا آلَ إِبْرَاهِيمَ الْكِتَابَ وَالْحِكْمَةَ  
وَآتَيْنَاهُمْ مُلْكًا عَظِيمًا

[4:55] Some of them believed therein, and some of them repelled therefrom; Hell is the only just retribution for these.

فَمِنْهُمْ مَنْ آمَنَ بِهِ وَمِنْهُمْ مَنْ صَدَّ عَنْهُ ۗ  
وَكَفَىٰ بِجَهَنَّمَ سَعِيرًا

#### *Allegorical Description of Hell*

[4:56] Surely, those who disbelieve in our revelations, we will condemn them to the hellfire. Whenever their skins are burnt, we will give them new skins. Thus, they will suffer continuously. **GOD** is Almighty, Most Wise.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا بِآيَاتِنَا سَوْفَ نُصَلِّيهِمْ نَارًا  
كُلَّمَا نَضَجَتْ جُلُودُهُمْ بَدَّلْنَاهُمْ جُلُودًا غَيْرَهَا  
لِيَذُوقُوا الْعَذَابَ ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ كَانَ عَزِيزًا حَكِيمًا

\*4:48 Idol worship is not forgivable, if maintained until death. One can always repent from any offense, including idolatry before death comes (see 4:18 & 40:66).

[4:57] As for those who believe and lead a righteous life, we will admit them into gardens with flowing streams; they abide therein forever. They will have pure spouses therein. We will admit them into a blissful shade.

وَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ سَنُدْخِلُهُمْ  
جَنَّاتٍ تَجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا  
أَبْدًا لَهُمْ فِيهَا أَزْوَاجٌ مُطَهَّرَةٌ وَنُدْخِلُهُمْ ظِلًّا  
ظَلِيلًا

#### *Honesty & Justice Advocated*

[4:58] **GOD** commands you to give back anything the people have entrusted to you. If you judge among the people, you shall judge equitably. The best enlightenment indeed is what **GOD** recommends for you. **GOD** is Hearer, Seer.

إِنَّ اللَّهَ يَأْمُرُكُمْ أَنْ تُؤَدُّوا الْأَمَانَاتِ إِلَىٰ أَهْلِهَا  
وَإِذَا حَكَمْتُمْ بَيْنَ النَّاسِ أَنْ تَحْكُمُوا بِالْعَدْلِ  
إِنَّ اللَّهَ نِعِمَّا يَعِظُكُمْ بِهِ إِنَّ اللَّهَ كَانَ سَمِيعًا  
بَصِيرًا

[4:59] O you who believe, you shall obey **GOD**, and you shall obey the messenger, and those in charge among you. If you dispute in any matter, you shall refer it to **GOD** and the messenger, if you do believe in **GOD** and the Last Day. This is better for you, and provides you with the best solution.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا أَطِيعُوا اللَّهَ وَأَطِيعُوا  
الرَّسُولَ وَأُولِي الْأَمْرِ مِنْكُمْ فَإِنْ تَنَازَعْتُمْ فِي  
شَيْءٍ فَرُدُّوهُ إِلَى اللَّهِ وَالرَّسُولِ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ  
تُؤْمِنُونَ بِاللَّهِ وَالْيَوْمِ الْآخِرِ ذَلِكَ خَيْرٌ  
وَأَحْسَنُ تَأْوِيلًا

#### *Believers Or Hypocrites?*

[4:60] Have you noted those who claim that they believe in what was revealed to you, and in what was revealed before you, then uphold the unjust laws of their idols? They were commanded to reject such laws. Indeed, it is the devil's wish to lead them far astray.

أَلَمْ تَرَ إِلَى الَّذِينَ يَزْعُمُونَ أَنَّهُمْ آمَنُوا بِمَا  
أُنزِلَ إِلَيْكَ وَمَا أُنزِلَ مِنْ قَبْلِكَ يُرِيدُونَ أَنْ  
يَتَحَاكَمُوا إِلَى الطَّاغُوتِ وَقَدْ أُمِرُوا أَنْ  
يَكْفُرُوا بِهِ وَيُرِيدُ الشَّيْطَانُ أَنْ يُضِلَّهُمْ  
ضَلَالًا بَعِيدًا

[4:61] When they are told, "Come to what **GOD** has revealed, and to the messenger," you see the hypocrites shunning you completely.

وَإِذَا قِيلَ لَهُمْ تَعَالَوْا إِلَىٰ مَا أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ وَإِلَى  
الرَّسُولِ رَأَيْتَ الْمُنَافِقِينَ يَصُدُّونَ عَنْكَ  
صُدُودًا

[4:62] How will it be when a disaster hits them, as a consequence of their own works? They will come to you then and swear by **GOD**: "Our intentions were good and righteous!"

فَكَيْفَ إِذَا أَصَابَتْهُمُ مُصِيبَةٌ بِمَا قَدَّمَتْ أَيْدِيهِمْ  
ثُمَّ جَاءُوكَ يَخْلِفُونَ بِاللَّهِ إِنْ أَرَدْنَا إِلَّا إِحْسَانًا  
وَتَوْفِيقًا

[4:63] **GOD** is fully aware of their innermost intentions. You shall ignore them, enlighten them, and give them good advice that may save their souls.

أُولَٰئِكَ الَّذِينَ يَعْلَمُ اللَّهُ مَا فِي قُلُوبِهِمْ فَأَعْرِضْ  
عَنْهُمْ وَعِظْهُمْ وَقُلْ لَهُمْ فِي أَنفُسِهِمْ قَوْلًا بَلِيجًا

#### *Unquestioning Submission: Quality of the True Believers*

[4:64] We did not send any messenger except to be obeyed in accordance with **GOD**'s will. Had they, when they wronged their souls, come to you and prayed to **GOD** for forgiveness, and the messenger prayed for their forgiveness, they would have found **GOD** Redeemer, Most Merciful.

وَمَا أَرْسَلْنَا مِنْ رَسُولٍ إِلَّا لِيُطَاعَ بِإِذْنِ اللَّهِ  
وَلَوْ أَنَّهُمْ إِذْ ظَلَمُوا أَنفُسَهُمْ جَاءُوكَ  
فَاسْتَغْفَرُوا اللَّهَ وَاسْتَغْفَرَ لَهُمُ الرَّسُولُ  
لَوَجَدُوا اللَّهَ تَوَّابًا رَحِيمًا

[4:65] Never indeed, by your Lord; they are not believers unless they come to you to judge in their disputes, then find no hesitation in their hearts whatsoever in accepting your judgment. They must submit a total submission.

فَلَا وَرَبِّكَ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ حَتَّىٰ يُحَكِّمُوكَ فِي مَا شَجَرَ بَيْنَهُمْ ثُمَّ لَا يَجِدُوا فِي أَنفُسِهِمْ حَرَجًا مِّمَّا قَضَيْتَ وَيُسَلِّمُوا تَسْلِيمًا

*God's Tests Are Never Unreasonable*

[4:66] Had we decreed for them: "You must offer your lives," or "Give up your homes," they would not have done it, except for a few of them. (*Even if such a command was issued,*) had they done what they were commanded to do, it would have been better for them, and would prove the strength of their faith.

وَلَوْ أَنَّا كَتَبْنَا عَلَيْهِمْ أَنْ اقْتُلُوا أَنفُسَكُمْ أَوْ اخْرَجُوا مِنْ دِيَارِكُمْ مَا فَعَلُوهُ إِلَّا قَلِيلٌ مِنْهُمْ وَلَوْ أَنَّهُمْ فَعَلُوا مَا يُوعَظُونَ بِهِ لَكَانَ خَيْرًا لَّهُمْ وَأَشَدَّ تَنبِيئًا

[4:67] And we would have granted them a great recompense.

وَإِذَا لَاتَيْنَاهُمْ مِنْ لَدُنَّا أَجْرًا عَظِيمًا

[4:68] And we would have guided them in the right path.

وَلَهَدَيْنَاهُمْ صِرَاطًا مُسْتَقِيمًا

*Equality of Believers*

[4:69] Those who obey **GOD** and the messenger belong with those blessed by **GOD**—the prophets, the saints, the martyrs, and the righteous. These are the best company.

وَمَنْ يُطِعِ اللَّهَ وَالرَّسُولَ فَأُولَٰئِكَ مَعَ الَّذِينَ أَنْعَمَ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِمْ مِنَ النَّبِيِّينَ وَالصِّدِّيقِينَ وَالشُّهَدَاءِ وَالصَّالِحِينَ وَحَسُنَ أُولَٰئِكَ رَفِيقًا

[4:70] Such is the blessing from **GOD**; **GOD** is the best Knower.

ذَٰلِكَ الْفَضْلُ مِنَ اللَّهِ وَكَفَىٰ بِاللَّهِ عَلِيمًا

[4:71] O you who believe, you shall remain alert, and mobilize as individuals, or mobilize all together.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا خُذُوا حِذْرَكُمْ فَانْفِرُوا تَوَّابَاتٍ أَوْ انْفِرُوا جَمِيعًا

[4:72] Surely, there are those among you who would drag their feet, then, if a setback afflicts you, they would say, "**GOD** has blessed me that I was not martyred with them."

وَإِنَّ مِنْكُمْ لَمَنْ لِيُبَدِّلَ فَإِنْ أَصَابَتْكُمْ مُصِيبَةٌ قَالُوا قَدْ أَنْعَمَ اللَّهُ عَلَيَّ إِذْ لَمْ أَكُنْ مَعَهُمْ شَهِيدًا

[4:73] But if you attain a blessing from **GOD**, they would say, as if no friendship ever existed between you and them, "I wish I was with them, so I could share in such a great victory."

وَلَيْنِ أَصَابَكُمْ فَضْلٌ مِنَ اللَّهِ لَيَقُولُنَّ كَأَنْ لَمْ تَكُنْ بَيْنَكُمْ وَبَيْنَهُ مَوَدَّةٌ يَا لَيْتَنِي كُنْتُ مَعَهُمْ فَأَفُوزَ فَوْزًا عَظِيمًا

[4:74] Those who readily fight in the cause of **GOD** are those who forsake this world in favor of the Hereafter. Whoever fights in the cause of **GOD**, then gets killed, or attains victory, we will surely grant him a great recompense.

فَلْيُقَاتِلْ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ الَّذِينَ يَشْرُونَ الْحَيَاةَ الدُّنْيَا بِالْآخِرَةِ وَمَنْ يُقَاتِلْ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ فَيُقْتَلْ أَوْ يَغْلِبْ فَسَوْفَ نُؤْتِيهِ أَجْرًا عَظِيمًا

*The Believers are Fearless*

[4:75] Why should you not fight in the cause of **GOD** when weak men, women, and children are imploring: "Our Lord, deliver us from this community whose people are oppressive, and be You our Lord and Master."

وَمَا لَكُمْ لَا تُقَاتِلُونَ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ وَالْمُسْتَضْعَفِينَ مِنَ الرِّجَالِ وَالنِّسَاءِ وَالْوِلْدَانَ الَّذِينَ يَقُولُونَ رَبَّنَا أَخْرِجْنَا مِنْ هَذِهِ الْقَرْيَةِ الظَّالِمِ أَهْلُهَا وَاجْعَلْ لَنَا مِنْ لَدُنْكَ وَلِيًّا وَاجْعَلْ لَنَا مِنْ لَدُنْكَ نَصِيرًا

[4:76] Those who believe are fighting for the cause of **GOD**, while those who disbelieve are fighting for the cause of tyranny. Therefore, you shall fight the devil's allies; the devil's power is nil.

الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا يُقَاتِلُونَ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ وَالَّذِينَ  
كَفَرُوا يُقَاتِلُونَ فِي سَبِيلِ الطَّاغُوتِ فَقَاتِلُوا  
أَوْلِيَاءَ الشَّيْطَانِ إِنَّ كَيْدَ الشَّيْطَانِ كَانَ  
ضَعِيفًا

[4:77] Have you noted those who were told, "You do not have to fight; all you need to do is observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*) and give the obligatory charity (*Zakat*)," then, when fighting was decreed for them, they feared the people as much as they feared **GOD**, or even more? They said, "Our Lord, why did You force this fighting on us? If only You respite us for awhile!" Say, "The materials of this world are nil, while the Hereafter is far better for the righteous, and you never suffer the slightest injustice."

أَلَمْ تَرَ إِلَى الَّذِينَ قِيلَ لَهُمْ كُفُّوا أَيْدِيَكُمْ وَأَقِيمُوا  
الصَّلَاةَ وَآتُوا الزَّكَاةَ فَلَمَّا كُتِبَ عَلَيْهِمُ الْقِتَالُ  
إِذَا فَرِيقٌ مِنْهُمْ يَخْشَوْنَ النَّاسَ كَخَشْيَةِ اللَّهِ أَوْ  
أَشَدَّ خَشْيَةً وَقَالُوا رَبَّنَا لِمَ كَتَبْتَ عَلَيْنَا الْقِتَالَ  
لَوْلَا أَخَّرْتَنَا إِلَى أَجَلٍ قَرِيبٍ لَقُلْنَا مَتَاعَ الدُّنْيَا  
قَلِيلًا وَالْآخِرَةَ خَيْرٌ لِمَنْ اتَّقَى وَلَا تظْلُمُونَ  
فَتِيلًا

*God is the Doer of Everything\**

[4:78] Wherever you are, death will catch up with you, even if you live in formidable castles. When something good happens to them, they say, "This is from **GOD**," and when something bad afflicts them, they blame you. Say, "Everything comes from **GOD**." Why do these people misunderstand almost everything?

أَيُّمَا تَكُونُوا يُدْرِكُكُمُ الْمَوْتُ وَلَوْ كُنْتُمْ فِي  
بُرُوجٍ مُشِيدَةٍ وَإِنْ تُصِبْهُمْ حَسَنَةٌ يَقُولُوا هَذِهِ  
مِنْ عِنْدِ اللَّهِ وَإِنْ تُصِبْهُمْ سَيِّئَةٌ يَقُولُوا هَذِهِ  
مِنْ عِنْدِكَ قُلْ كُلٌّ مِنْ عِنْدِ اللَّهِ فَمَالِ هَؤُلَاءِ  
الْقَوْمِ لَا يَكَادُونَ يَفْقَهُونَ حَدِيثًا

*Nothing Bad Comes From God*

[4:79] Anything good that happens to you is from **GOD**, and anything bad that happens to you is from you. We have sent you as a messenger to the people,\* and **GOD** suffices as witness.

مَا أَصَابَكَ مِنْ حَسَنَةٍ فَمِنَ اللَّهِ وَمَا أَصَابَكَ  
مِنْ سَيِّئَةٍ فَمِنْ نَفْسِكَ وَأَرْسَلْنَاكَ لِلنَّاسِ  
رَسُولًا وَكَفَى بِاللَّهِ شَهِيدًا

[4:80] Whoever obeys the messenger is obeying **GOD**. As for those who turn away, we did not send you as their guardian.

مَنْ يُطِعِ الرَّسُولَ فَقَدْ أَطَاعَ اللَّهَ وَمَنْ تَوَلَّى  
فَمَا أَرْسَلْنَاكَ عَلَيْهِمْ حَفِيظًا

[4:81] They pledge obedience, but as soon as they leave you, some of them harbor intentions contrary to what they say. **GOD** records their innermost intentions. You shall disregard them, and put your trust in **GOD**. **GOD** suffices as an advocate.

وَيَقُولُونَ طَاعَةٌ فَإِذَا بَرَزُوا مِنْ عِنْدِكَ بَيَّتَ  
طَائِفَةٌ مِنْهُمْ غَيْرَ الَّذِي تَقُولُ وَاللَّهُ يَكْتُبُ مَا  
يُبَيِّنُونَ فَأَعْرِضْ عَنْهُمْ وَتَوَكَّلْ عَلَى اللَّهِ  
وَكَفَى بِاللَّهِ وَكِيلًا

\*4:78 Bad things are consequences of our own deeds (42:30, 64:11), though God is the doer of everything (8:17). God created the fire to serve us, but you can decide to put your finger in it. We thus hurt ourselves. It is God's law that if you put your finger in the fire, it will hurt.

\*4:79 Muhammad was not given any proof of prophethood. Hence the expression "God suffices as a witness" (29:51-52). The gematrical value of "Muhammad" is 92, and  $92 + 79 = 171 = 19 \times 9$ .

*Proof of Divine Authorship*

[4:82] Why do they not study the Quran carefully? If it were from other than **GOD**, they would have found in it numerous contradictions.\*

أَفَلَا يَتَدَبَّرُونَ الْقُرْآنَ ۚ وَلَوْ كَانَ مِنْ عِنْدِ غَيْرِ اللَّهِ لَوَجَدُوا فِيهِ اخْتِلَافًا كَثِيرًا

*Beware of the Devil's Rumors*

[4:83] When a rumor that affects security comes their way, they spread it. Had they referred it to the messenger, and those in charge among them, those who understand these matters would have informed them. If it were not for **GOD's** grace towards you, and His mercy, you would have followed the devil, except a few.

وَإِذَا جَاءَهُمْ أَمْرٌ مِنَ الْأَمْنِ أَوْ الْخَوْفِ أَذَاعُوا بِهِ ۖ وَلَوْ رَدُّوهُ إِلَى الرَّسُولِ وَإِلَى أُولِي الْأَمْرِ مِنْهُمْ لَعَلِمَهُ الَّذِينَ يَسْتَنْبِطُونَهُ مِنْهُمْ ۗ وَلَوْ لَا فَضْلُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْكُمْ وَرَحْمَتُهُ لَاتَّبَعْتُمُ الشَّيْطَانَ إِلَّا قَلِيلًا

[4:84] You shall fight for the cause of **GOD**; you are responsible only for your own soul, and exhort the believers to do the same. **GOD** will neutralize the power of those who disbelieve. **GOD** is much more powerful, and much more effective.

فَقَاتِلْ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ لَا تُكَلَّفُ إِلَّا نَفْسَكَ ۚ وَحَرِّضِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ۗ عَسَى اللَّهُ أَنْ يَكْفِيَ بَأْسَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا ۗ وَاللَّهُ أَشَدُّ بَأْسًا وَأَشَدُّ تَنْكِيلًا

*Responsibility*

[4:85] Whoever mediates a good deed receives a share of the credit thereof, and whoever mediates an evil work, incurs a share thereof. **GOD** controls all things.

مَنْ يَشْفَعْ شَفَاعَةً حَسَنَةً يَكُنْ لَهُ نَصِيبٌ مِنْهَا ۗ وَمَنْ يَشْفَعْ شَفَاعَةً سَيِّئَةً يَكُنْ لَهُ كِفْلٌ مِنْهَا ۗ

وَكَانَ اللَّهُ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ مُقِيمًا

*You Shall Be Courteous*

[4:86] When greeted with a greeting, you shall respond with a better greeting or at least an equal one. **GOD** reckons all things.

وَإِذَا حُيِّبْتُمْ بِتَحِيَّةٍ فَحَيُّوا بِأَحْسَنَ مِنْهَا أَوْ رُدُّوهَا ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ كَانَ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ حَسِيبًا

[4:87] **GOD**: there is no god except He. He will surely summon you on the Day of Resurrection—the inevitable day. Whose narration is more truthful than **GOD's**?

اللَّهُ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ ۚ لَيَجْمَعَنَّكُمْ إِلَىٰ يَوْمِ الْقِيَامَةِ لَا رَيْبَ فِيهِ ۗ وَمَنْ أَصْدَقُ مِنَ اللَّهِ حَدِيثًا

*How to Deal With the Hypocrites*

[4:88] Why should you divide yourselves into two groups regarding hypocrites (*among you*)? **GOD** is the one who condemned them because of their own behavior. Do you want to guide those who are sent astray by **GOD**? Whomever **GOD** sends astray, you can never find a way to guide them.

فَمَا لَكُمْ فِي الْمُنَافِقِينَ فِتْنَةٍ وَاللَّهُ أَرْكَسَهُمْ بِمَا كَسَبُوا ۗ أَتُرِيدُونَ أَنْ تَهْدُوا مَنْ أَضَلَّ اللَّهُ ۗ وَمَنْ يُضِلِلِ اللَّهُ فَلَنْ تَجِدَ لَهُ سَبِيلًا

[4:89] They wish that you disbelieve as they have disbelieved, then you become equal. Do not consider them friends, unless they mobilize along with you in the cause of **GOD**. If they turn against you, you shall fight them, and you may kill them when you encounter them in war. You shall not accept them as friends, or allies.\*

وَدُّوا لَوْ تَكْفُرُونَ كَمَا كَفَرُوا فَتَكُونُونَ سَوَاءً ۗ فَلَا تَتَّخِذُوا مِنْهُمْ أَوْلِيَاءَ حَتَّىٰ يُهَاجِرُوا فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ ۚ فَإِنْ تَوَلَّوْا فَخُذُوهُمْ وَاقْتُلُوهُمْ حَيْثُ وَجَدْتُمُوهُمْ ۗ وَلَا تَتَّخِذُوا مِنْهُمْ وُلِيًّا وَلَا نَصِيرًا

\*4:82 Although the Quran was revealed during the dark ages, you cannot find any nonsense in it; another proof of divine authorship (see the Introduction and App. 1).

\*4:89 The basic rule controlling all fighting is stated in 60:8-9.

[4:90] Exempted are those who join people with whom you have signed a peace treaty, and those who come to you wishing not to fight you, nor fight their relatives. Had **GOD** willed, He could have permitted them to fight against you. Therefore, if they leave you alone, refrain from fighting you, and offer you peace, then **GOD** gives you no excuse to fight them.

إِلَّا الَّذِينَ يَصِلُونَ إِلَى قَوْمِ بَيْنِكُمْ وَبَيْنَهُمْ  
مِيثَاقٌ أَوْ جَاءُوكُمْ حَصْرَتِ صُدُورُهُمْ أَنْ  
يُقَاتِلُوكُمْ أَوْ يُقَاتِلُوا قَوْمَهُمْ ۗ وَلَوْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ  
لَسَلَّطَهُمْ عَلَيْكُمْ فَلَقَاتَلُوكُمْ ۗ فَإِنْ اعْتَزَلُوكُمْ فَلَمْ  
يُقَاتِلُوكُمْ وَالْقُوا إِلَيْكُمُ السَّلَامَ فَمَا جَعَلَ اللَّهُ لَكُمْ  
عَلَيْهِمْ سَبِيلًا

[4:91] You will find others who wish to make peace with you, and also with their people. However, as soon as war erupts, they fight against you. Unless these people leave you alone, offer you peace, and stop fighting you, you may fight them when you encounter them. Against these, we give you a clear authorization.

سَتَجِدُونَ آخَرِينَ يُرِيدُونَ أَنْ يَأْمَنُوكُمْ  
وَيَأْمَنُوا قَوْمَهُمْ كُلُّ مَا رُدُّوا إِلَى الْفِتْنَةِ  
أُرْكِسُوا فِيهَا ۗ فَإِنْ لَمْ يَعْتَزِلُوكُمْ وَيُلْقُوا إِلَيْكُمُ  
السَّلَامَ وَيَكْفُوا أَيْدِيَهُمْ فُحِّدُوهُمْ ۗ وَأَقْتُلُوهُمْ حَيْثُ  
تَفْقَهُوهُمْ ۗ وَأُولَئِكَ جَعَلْنَا لَكُمْ عَلَيْهِمْ سُلْطَانًا  
مُبِينًا

#### *You Shall Not Kill*

[4:92] No believer shall kill another believer, unless it is an accident. If one kills a believer by accident, he shall atone by freeing a believing slave, and paying a compensation to the victim's family, unless they forfeit such a compensation as a charity. If the victim belonged to people who are at war with you, though he was a believer, you shall atone by freeing a believing slave. If he belonged to people with whom you have signed a peace treaty, you shall pay the compensation in addition to freeing a believing slave. If you cannot find\* a slave to

free, you shall atone by fasting two consecutive months, in order to be redeemed by **GOD**. **GOD** is Knower, Most Wise.

وَمَا كَانَ لِمُؤْمِنٍ أَنْ يَقْتُلَ مُؤْمِنًا إِلَّا خَطَاً ۗ  
وَمَنْ قَتَلَ مُؤْمِنًا خَطَاً فَتَحْرِيرُ رَقَبَةٍ مُؤْمِنَةٍ  
وَدِيَّةٌ مُسَلَّمَةٌ إِلَىٰ أَهْلِهِ إِلَّا أَنْ يَصَدَّقُوا ۗ فَإِنْ  
كَانَ مِنْ قَوْمٍ عَدُوٍّ لَكُمْ وَهُوَ مُؤْمِنٌ فَتَحْرِيرُ  
رَقَبَةٍ مُؤْمِنَةٍ ۗ وَإِنْ كَانَ مِنْ قَوْمٍ بَيْنَكُمْ وَبَيْنَهُمْ  
مِيثَاقٌ فَدِيَّةٌ مُسَلَّمَةٌ إِلَىٰ أَهْلِهِ وَتَحْرِيرُ رَقَبَةٍ  
مُؤْمِنَةٍ ۗ فَمَنْ لَمْ يَجِدْ فَصِيَامٌ شَهْرَيْنِ مُتَتَابِعَيْنِ  
تَوْبَةً مِنَ اللَّهِ ۗ وَكَانَ اللَّهُ عَلِيمًا حَكِيمًا

#### *An Unforgivable Offense*

[4:93] Anyone who kills a believer on purpose, his retribution is Hell, wherein he abides forever, **GOD** is angry with him, and condemns him, and has prepared for him a terrible retribution.

وَمَنْ يَقْتُلْ مُؤْمِنًا مُتَعَمِّدًا فَجَزَاؤُهُ جَهَنَّمُ خَالِدًا  
فِيهَا وَغَضِبَ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَلَعَنَهُ وَأَعَدَّ لَهُ عَذَابًا  
عَظِيمًا

[4:94] O you who believe, if you strike in the cause of **GOD**, you shall be absolutely sure. Do not say to one who offers you peace, "You are not a believer," seeking the spoils of this world. For **GOD** possesses infinite spoils. Remember that you used to be like them, and **GOD** blessed you. Therefore, you shall be absolutely sure (*before you strike*). **GOD** is fully Cognizant of everything you do.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِذَا ضَرَبْتُمْ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ  
فَتَبَيَّنُوا وَلَا تَقُولُوا لِمَنْ أَلْقَىٰ إِلَيْكُمُ السَّلَامَ  
لَسْنَا مُؤْمِنًا تَبْتِغُونَ عَرَضَ الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا  
فَعِنْدَ اللَّهِ مَعَانِمٌ كَثِيرَةٌ ۗ كَذَلِكَ كُنْتُمْ مِنْ قَبْلُ  
فَمَنْ اللَّهُ عَلَيْكُمْ فَتَبَيَّنُوا ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ كَانَ بِمَا  
تَعْمَلُونَ خَبِيرًا

\*4:92 Since slavery does not exist, the offender must atone by fasting two consecutive months.

*Higher Ranks for the Strivers*

[4:95] Not equal are the sedentary among the believers who are not handicapped, and those who strive in the cause of **GOD** with their money and their lives. **GOD** exalts the strivers with their money and their lives above the sedentary. For both, **GOD** promises salvation, but **GOD** exalts the strivers over the sedentary with a great recompense.

لَا يَسْتَوِي الْقَاعِدُونَ مِنَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ غَيْرُ أُولِي الضَّرَرِ وَالْمُجَاهِدُونَ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ بِأَمْوَالِهِمْ وَأَنْفُسِهِمْ فَضَّلَ اللَّهُ الْمُجَاهِدِينَ بِأَمْوَالِهِمْ وَأَنْفُسِهِمْ عَلَى الْقَاعِدِينَ دَرَجَةً وَكُلًّا وَعَدَ اللَّهُ الْحُسْنَىٰ وَفَضَّلَ اللَّهُ الْمُجَاهِدِينَ عَلَى الْقَاعِدِينَ أَجْرًا عَظِيمًا

[4:96] The higher ranks come from Him, as well as forgiveness and mercy. **GOD** is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

دَرَجَاتٍ مِنْهُ وَمَغْفِرَةٌ وَرَحْمَةٌ وَكَانَ اللَّهُ غَفُورًا رَحِيمًا

*Apathy Condemned*

[4:97] Those whose lives are terminated by the angels, while in a state of wronging their souls, the angels will ask them, "What was the matter with you?" They will say, "We were oppressed on earth." They will say, "Was **GOD**'s earth not spacious enough for you to emigrate therein?" For these, the final abode is Hell, and a miserable destiny.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ تَوَفَّاهُمُ الْمَلَائِكَةُ ظَالِمِي أَنْفُسِهِمْ قَالُوا فِيهِمْ كُنْتُمْ قَالُوا كُنَّا مُسْتَضْعَفِينَ فِي الْأَرْضِ قَالُوا أَلَمْ تَكُنْ أَرْضُ اللَّهِ وَاسِعَةً فَتُهَاجِرُوا فِيهَا قَالُوا لَنْكُنَّا مَأْوَاهُمْ جَهَنَّمَ وَسَاءَتْ مَصِيرًا

[4:98] Exempted are the weak men, women, and children who do not possess the strength, nor the means to find a way out.

إِلَّا الْمُسْتَضْعَفِينَ مِنَ الرِّجَالِ وَالنِّسَاءِ وَالْوِلْدَانَ لَا يَسْتَطِيعُونَ حِيلَةً وَلَا يَهْتَدُونَ سَبِيلًا

[4:99] These may be pardoned by **GOD**. **GOD** is Pardoner, Forgiver.

قَالُوا لَنْكَ عَسَى اللَّهُ أَنْ يَغْفُورَ عَنْهُمْ وَكَانَ اللَّهُ غَفُورًا غَفُورًا

[4:100] Anyone who emigrates in the cause of **GOD** will find on earth great bounties and richness. Anyone who gives up his home, emigrating to **GOD** and His messenger, then death catches up with him, his recompense is reserved with **GOD**. **GOD** is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

وَمَنْ يُهَاجِرْ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ يَجِدْ فِي الْأَرْضِ مُرَاعًا كَثِيرًا وَسَعَةً وَمَنْ يَخْرُجْ مِنْ بَيْتِهِ مُهَاجِرًا إِلَى اللَّهِ وَرَسُولِهِ ثُمَّ يُدْرِكْهُ الْمَوْتُ فَقَدْ وَقَعَ أَجْرُهُ عَلَى اللَّهِ وَكَانَ اللَّهُ غَفُورًا رَحِيمًا

[4:101] When you travel, during war, you commit no error by shortening your Contact Prayers (*Salat*), if you fear that the disbelievers may attack you. Surely, the disbelievers are your ardent enemies.

وَإِذَا ضَرَبْتُمْ فِي الْأَرْضِ فَلَيْسَ عَلَيْكُمْ جُنَاحٌ أَنْ تَقْصُرُوا مِنَ الصَّلَاةِ إِنْ خِفْتُمْ أَنْ يَفْتِنَكُمُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا إِنَّ الْكَافِرِينَ كَانُوا لَكُمْ عَدُوًّا مُبِينًا

*War Precautions*

[4:102] When you are with them, and lead the Contact Prayer (*Salat*) for them, let some of you stand guard; let them hold their weapons, and let them stand behind you as you prostrate. Then, let the other group that has not prayed take their turn praying with you, while the others stand guard and hold their weapons. Those who disbelieved wish to see you neglect your weapons and your equipment, in order to attack you once and for all. You commit no error, if you are hampered by rain or injury, by putting down your weapons, so long as you remain alert. **GOD** has prepared for the disbelievers a shameful retribution.

وَإِذَا كُنْتَ فِيهِمْ فَأَقَمْتَ لَهُمُ الصَّلَاةَ فَلَنْتُمْ طَائِفَةٌ مِنْهُمْ مَعَكَ وَلْيَأْخُذُوا أَسْلِحَتَهُمْ فَإِذَا سَجَدُوا فَلْيَكُونُوا مِنْ وَرَائِكُمْ وَلْتَأْتِ طَائِفَةٌ أُخْرَىٰ لَمْ يُصَلُّوا فَلْيُصَلُّوا مَعَكَ وَلْيَأْخُذُوا حِذْرَهُمْ وَأَسْلِحَتَهُمْ ۗ وَذَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا لَوْ تَغْفُلُونَ عَنْ أَسْلِحَتِكُمْ وَأَمْتِعَتِكُمْ فَيَمِيلُونَ عَلَيْكُمْ مَيْلَةً وَاحِدَةً ۗ وَلَا جُنَاحَ عَلَيْكُمْ إِنْ كَانَ بِكُمْ أَدَىٰ مِنْ مَطَرٍ أَوْ كُنْتُمْ مَرْضَىٰ أَنْ تَضَعُوا أَسْلِحَتَكُمْ ۗ وَخُذُوا حِذْرَكُمْ ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ أَعَدَّ لِلْكَافِرِينَ عَذَابًا مُهِينًا

*The Contact Prayers*

[4:103] Once you complete your Contact Prayer (*Salat*), you shall remember **GOD** while standing, sitting, or lying down.\* Once the war is over, you shall observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*); the Contact Prayers (*Salat*) are decreed for the believers at specific times.

فَإِذَا قَضَيْتُمُ الصَّلَاةَ فَادْكُرُوا اللَّهَ قِيَامًا وَقُعُودًا وَعَلَىٰ جُنُوبِكُمْ ۗ فَإِذَا اطْمَأْنَنْتُمْ فَأَقِيمُوا الصَّلَاةَ ۗ إِنَّ الصَّلَاةَ كَانَتْ عَلَى الْمُؤْمِنِينَ كِتَابًا مَوْقُوتًا

[4:104] Do not waver in pursuing the enemy. If you suffer, they also suffer. However, you expect from **GOD** what they never expect. **GOD** is Omniscient, Most Wise.

وَلَا تَهِنُوا فِي ابْتِغَاءِ الْقَوْمِ ۗ إِنْ تَكُونُوا تَأْلَمُونَ فَإِنَّهُمْ يَأْلَمُونَ كَمَا تَأْلَمُونَ ۗ وَتَرْجُونَ مِنَ اللَّهِ مَا لَا يَرْجُونَ ۗ وَكَانَ اللَّهُ عَلِيمًا حَكِيمًا

[4:105] We have sent down to you the scripture, truthfully, in order to judge among the people in accordance with what **GOD** has shown you. You shall not side with the betrayers.

إِنَّا أَنْزَلْنَا إِلَيْكَ الْكِتَابَ بِالْحَقِّ لِتَحْكُمَ بَيْنَ النَّاسِ بِمَا أَرَاكَ اللَّهُ ۗ وَلَا تَكُنْ لِلْخَائِبِينَ خَصِيمًا

[4:106] You shall implore **GOD** for forgiveness. **GOD** is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

وَاسْتَغْفِرِ اللَّهَ ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ كَانَ غَفُورًا رَحِيمًا  
*Do Not Defend the Transgressors*

[4:107] Do not argue on behalf of those who have wronged their own souls; **GOD** does not love any betrayer, guilty.

وَلَا تَجَادِلْ عَنِ الَّذِينَ يَخْتَانُونَ أَنفُسَهُمْ ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يُحِبُّ مَنْ كَانَ خَوَانًا أَثِيمًا

[4:108] They hide from the people, and do not care to hide from **GOD**, though He is with them as they harbor ideas He dislikes. **GOD** is fully aware of everything they do.

يَسْتَخْفُونَ مِنَ النَّاسِ وَلَا يَسْتَخْفُونَ مِنَ اللَّهِ وَهُوَ مَعَهُمْ إِذْ يُبَيِّنُونَ مَا لَا يَرْضَىٰ مِنَ الْقَوْلِ ۗ وَكَانَ اللَّهُ بِمَا يَعْمَلُونَ مُحِيطًا

\*4:103 Your god is whoever or whatever occupies your mind most of the day. In order to belong in God's kingdom, and enjoy His grace and protection, the Quran exhorts us to remember God "always" (2:152 & 200, 3:191, 33:41-42). This profound fact explains the numerous verses asserting that "most" of those who believe in God are going to Hell (12:106, 23:84-89, 29:61-63, 31:25, 39:38, 43:87). See Footnote 3:191 and Appendix 27.



*You Do Not Help Them by Being "Nice"*

[4:109] Here you are arguing on their behalf in this world; who is going to argue with **GOD** on their behalf on the Day of Resurrection? Who is going to be their advocate?

هَآ أَنْتُمْ هُوَ لَآءِ جَادَلْتُمْ عَنْهُمْ فِي الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا  
فَمَنْ يُجَادِلُ اللَّهَ عَنْهُمْ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ أَمْ مَنْ  
يَكُونُ عَلَيْهِمْ وَكِيلًا

[4:110] Anyone who commits evil, or wrongs his soul, then implores **GOD** for forgiveness, will find **GOD** Forgiving, Most Merciful.

وَمَنْ يَعْمَلْ سُوءًا أَوْ يَظْلِمْ نَفْسَهُ ثُمَّ يَسْتَغْفِرِ  
اللَّهُ يَجِدِ اللَّهَ غَفُورًا رَحِيمًا

[4:111] Anyone who earns a sin, earns it to the detriment of his own soul. **GOD** is Omniscient, Most Wise.

وَمَنْ يَكْسِبْ إِثْمًا فَإِنَّمَا يَكْسِبُهُ عَلَى نَفْسِهِ  
وَكَانَ اللَّهُ عَلِيمًا حَكِيمًا

[4:112] Anyone who earns a sin, then accuses an innocent person thereof, has committed a blasphemy and a gross offense.

وَمَنْ يَكْسِبْ خَطِيئَةً أَوْ إِثْمًا ثُمَّ يَرْمِ بِهِ بَرِيئًا  
فَقَدْ احْتَمَلَ بُهْتَانًا وَإِثْمًا مُّبِينًا

[4:113] If it were not for **GOD**'s grace towards you, and His mercy, some of them would have misled you. They only mislead themselves, and they can never harm you in the least. **GOD** has sent down to you the scripture and wisdom, and He has taught you what you never knew. Indeed, **GOD**'s blessings upon you have been great.

وَلَوْ لَا فَضْلُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْكَ وَرَحْمَتُهُ لَهَمَّتْ طَائِفَةٌ  
مِنْهُمْ أَنْ يُضِلُّوكَ وَمَا يُضِلُّونَ إِلَّا أَنْفُسَهُمْ  
وَمَا يَضُرُّونَكَ مِنْ شَيْءٍ وَأَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ عَلَيْكَ  
الْكِتَابَ وَالْحِكْمَةَ وَعَلَّمَكَ مَا لَمْ تَكُنْ تَعْلَمُ  
وَكَانَ فَضْلُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْكَ عَظِيمًا

[4:114] There is nothing good about their private conferences, except for those who advocate charity, or righteous works, or making peace among the people. Anyone who does this, in response to **GOD**'s teachings, we will grant him a great recompense.

لَا خَيْرَ فِي كَثِيرٍ مِنْ نَجْوَاهُمْ إِلَّا مَنْ أَمَرَ  
بِصَدَقَةٍ أَوْ مَعْرُوفٍ أَوْ إِصْلَاحٍ بَيْنَ النَّاسِ  
وَمَنْ يَفْعَلْ ذَلِكَ ابْتِغَاءَ مَرْضَاتِ اللَّهِ فَسَوْفَ  
نُؤْتِيهِ أَجْرًا عَظِيمًا

[4:115] As for him who opposes the messenger, after the guidance has been pointed out to him, and follows other than the believers' way, we will direct him in the direction he has chosen, and commit him to Hell; what a miserable destiny!

وَمَنْ يُشَاقِقِ الرَّسُولَ مِنْ بَعْدِ مَا تَبَيَّنَ لَهُ  
الْهُدَىٰ وَيَتَّبِعْ غَيْرَ سَبِيلِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ نُوَلِّهِ مَا  
تَوَلَّىٰ وَنُصَلِّهِ جَهَنَّمَ ۖ وَسَاءَتْ مَصِيرًا

*The Unforgivable Sin*

[4:116] **GOD** does not forgive idol worship (*if maintained until death*),\* and He forgives lesser offenses for whomever He wills. Anyone who idolizes any idol beside **GOD** has strayed far astray.

إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يَغْفِرُ أَنْ يُشْرَكَ بِهِ وَيَغْفِرُ مَا دُونَ  
ذَلِكَ لِمَنْ يَشَاءُ ۗ وَمَنْ يُشْرِكْ بِاللَّهِ فَقَدْ ضَلَّ  
ضَلَالًا بَعِيدًا

[4:117] They even worship female gods besides Him; as a matter of fact, they only worship a rebellious devil.

إِنْ يَدْعُونَ مِنْ دُونِهِ إِلَّا إِنَاثًا وَإِنْ يَدْعُونَ  
إِلَّا شَيْطَانًا مَرِيدًا

[4:118] **GOD** has condemned him, and he said, "I will surely recruit a definite share of Your worshippers.\*"

لَعَنَهُ اللَّهُ وَقَالَ لَأَتَّخِذَنَّ مِنْ عِبَادِكَ نَصِيبًا  
مَفْرُوضًا

\*4:116 A simple definition of idolatry: Believing that anything beside God can help you.

\*4:118 The majority of believers in God fall into idolatry (12:106).

[4:119] "I will mislead them, I will entice them, I will command them to (*forbid the eating of certain meats by*) marking the ears of livestock, and I will command them to distort the creation of **GOD**." Anyone who accepts the devil as a lord, instead of **GOD**, has incurred a profound loss.

وَأَضَلَّنَهُمْ وَأَمْنَيْتَهُمْ وَأَمَرْتَهُمْ فَلَيَبْتَئْنَ آذَانَ  
الْأَنْعَامِ وَأَمَرْتَهُمْ فَلْيُغَيِّرَنَّ خَلْقَ اللَّهِ وَمَنْ  
يَتَّخِذِ الشَّيْطَانَ وَلِيًّا مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ فَقَدْ خَسِرَ  
خُسْرَانًا مُبِينًا

[4:120] He promises them and entices them; what the devil promises is no more than an illusion.

يَعِدُّهُمْ وَيُمْنِيهِمْ وَمَا يَعِدُهُمُ الشَّيْطَانُ إِلَّا  
غُرُورًا

[4:121] These have incurred Hell as their final abode, and can never evade it.

أُولَئِكَ مَاوَاهُمْ جَهَنَّمُ وَلَا يَجِدُونَ عَنْهَا  
مَحِيصًا

[4:122] As for those who believe and lead a righteous life, we will admit them into gardens with flowing streams, wherein they live forever. Such is the truthful promise of **GOD**. Whose utterances are more truthful than **GOD**'s?

وَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ سَنُدْخِلُهُمْ  
جَنَّاتٍ تَجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا  
أَبَدًا وَاللَّهُ حَقَّاقٌ وَمَنْ أَصْدَقُ مِنَ اللَّهِ قِيلًا

#### The Law

[4:123] It is not in accordance with your wishes, or the wishes of the people of the scripture: anyone who commits evil pays for it, and will have no helper or supporter, against **GOD**.

لَيْسَ بِأَمَانِيكُمْ وَلَا أَمَانِي أَهْلِ الْكِتَابِ مَنْ  
يَعْمَلْ سُوءًا يُجْزَ بِهِ وَلَا يَجِدْ لَهُ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ  
وَلِيًّا وَلَا نَصِيرًا

[4:124] As for those who lead a righteous life, male or female, while believing, they enter Paradise; without the slightest injustice.

وَمَنْ يَعْمَلْ مِنَ الصَّالِحَاتِ مِنْ ذَكَرٍ أَوْ أُنْثَى  
وَهُوَ مُؤْمِنٌ فَأُولَئِكَ يَدْخُلُونَ الْجَنَّةَ وَلَا  
يُظَلَّمُونَ نَقِيرًا

#### Abraham: Original Messenger of Islam\*

[4:125] Who is better guided in his religion than one who submits totally to **GOD**, leads a righteous life, according to the creed of Abraham: monotheism? **GOD** has chosen Abraham as a beloved friend.

وَمَنْ أَحْسَنُ دِينًا مِمَّنْ أَسْلَمَ وَجْهَهُ لِلَّهِ وَهُوَ  
مُحْسِنٌ وَاتَّبَعَ مِلَّةَ إِبْرَاهِيمَ حَنِيفًا وَاتَّخَذَ اللَّهُ  
إِبْرَاهِيمَ خَلِيلًا

[4:126] To **GOD** belongs everything in the heavens and the earth. **GOD** is in full control of all things.

وَلِلَّهِ مَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَمَا فِي الْأَرْضِ  
وَكَانَ اللَّهُ بِكُلِّ شَيْءٍ مُحِيطًا

[4:127] They consult you concerning women: say, "**GOD** enlightens you regarding them, as recited for you in the scripture. You shall restore the rights of orphaned girls whom you cheat out of their due dowries when you wish to marry them: you shall not take advantage of them. The rights of orphaned boys must also be protected as well. You shall treat the orphans equitably. Whatever good you do, **GOD** is fully aware thereof."

وَيَسْتَفْتُونَكَ فِي النِّسَاءِ قُلِ اللَّهُ يُفْتِيكُمْ فِيهِنَّ  
وَمَا يُنلَى عَلَيْكُمْ فِي الْكِتَابِ فِي يَتَامَى النِّسَاءِ  
الَّتِي لَا تُؤْتُونَهُنَّ مَا كُتِبَ لَهُنَّ وَتَرْغَبُونَ  
أَنْ تَنْكِحُوهُنَّ وَالْمُسْتَضْعَفِينَ مِنَ الْوَالِدَانِ  
وَأَنْ تَقُومُوا لِلْيَتَامَى بِالْقِسْطِ وَمَا تَفْعَلُوا مِنْ  
خَيْرٍ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ كَانَ بِهِ عَلِيمًا

\*4:125 All messengers since Adam have preached one and the same religion. Abraham was the original messenger of the creed named "Islam" (22:78, Appendix 26). "Islam" is not a name, but rather a description

*Divorce Discouraged*

[4:128] If a woman senses oppression or desertion from her husband, the couple shall try to reconcile their differences, for conciliation is best for them. Selfishness is a human trait, and if you do good and lead a righteous life, **GOD** is fully Cognizant of everything you do.

وَإِنِ امْرَأَةٌ خَافَتْ مِنْ بَعْلِهَا نُشُوزًا أَوْ  
إِعْرَاضًا فَلَا جُنَاحَ عَلَيْهِمَا أَنْ يُصْلِحَا بَيْنَهُمَا  
صُلْحًا وَالصُّلْحُ خَيْرٌ وَأُحْضِرَتِ الْأَنْفُسُ  
الشَّحْنَ وَإِنْ تُحْسِنُوا وَتَتَّقُوا فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ كَانَ بِمَا  
تَعْمَلُونَ خَبِيرًا

*Polygamy Discouraged\**

[4:129] You can never be equitable in dealing with more than one wife, no matter how hard you try. Therefore, do not be so biased as to leave one of them hanging (*neither enjoying marriage, nor left to marry someone else*). If you correct this situation and maintain righteousness, **GOD** is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

وَلَنْ تَسْتَطِيعُوا أَنْ تَعْدِلُوا بَيْنَ النِّسَاءِ وَلَوْ  
حَرَصْتُمْ فَلَا تَمِيلُوا كُلَّ الْمِيلِ فَتَدْرُوهَا  
كَالْمُعَلَّقَةِ وَإِنْ نُصَلِحُوا وَتَتَّقُوا فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ كَانَ  
غَفُورًا رَحِيمًا

[4:130] If the couple must decide to part, **GOD** will provide for each of them from His bounties. **GOD** is Bounteous, Most Wise.

وَإِنْ يَتَفَرَّقَا يُغْنِ اللَّهُ كُلًّا مِنْ سَعَتِهِ وَكَانَ اللَّهُ  
وَاسِعًا حَكِيمًا

[4:131] To **GOD** belongs everything in the heavens and the earth, and we have enjoined on those who received the scripture before you, and enjoined on you, that you shall reverence **GOD**. If you disbelieve, then to **GOD** belongs everything in the heavens and the earth. **GOD** is in no need, Praiseworthy.

وَلِلَّهِ مَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَمَا فِي الْأَرْضِ لَقَدْ

وَصَيَّنَّا الَّذِينَ آتَيْنَاهُمُ الْكِتَابَ مِنْ قَبْلِكُمْ وَإِيَّاكُمْ  
أَنْ اتَّقُوا اللَّهَ وَإِنْ تَكْفُرُوا فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ مَا فِي  
السَّمَاوَاتِ وَمَا فِي الْأَرْضِ وَكَانَ اللَّهُ غَنِيًّا  
حَمِيدًا

[4:132] To **GOD** belongs everything in the heavens and the earth, and **GOD** is the only Protector.

وَلِلَّهِ مَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَمَا فِي الْأَرْضِ  
وَكَفَى بِاللَّهِ وَكِيلًا

[4:133] If He wills, He can annihilate you, O people, and substitute others in your place. **GOD** is certainly able to do this.

إِنْ يَشَاءْ يُدْهِبْكُمْ أَهْلَهَا النَّاسُ وَيَأْتِ بِآخَرِينَ  
وَكَانَ اللَّهُ عَلَى ذَلِكَ قَدِيرًا

[4:134] Anyone who seeks the materials of this world should know that **GOD** possesses both the materials of this world and the Hereafter. **GOD** is Hearer, Seer.

مَنْ كَانَ يُرِيدُ ثَوَابَ الدُّنْيَا فَعِنْدَ اللَّهِ ثَوَابُ  
الدُّنْيَا وَالْآخِرَةِ وَكَانَ اللَّهُ سَمِيعًا بَصِيرًا

*You Shall Not Bear False Witness*

[4:135] O you who believe, you shall be absolutely equitable, and observe **GOD**, when you serve as witnesses, even against yourselves, or your parents, or your relatives. Whether the accused is rich or poor, **GOD** takes care of both. Therefore, do not be biased by your personal wishes. If you deviate or disregard (*this commandment*), then **GOD** is fully Cognizant of everything you do.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا كُونُوا قَوَّامِينَ بِالْقِسْطِ  
شُهَدَاءَ لِلَّهِ وَلَوْ عَلَىٰ أَنْفُسِكُمْ أَوِ الْوَالِدِينَ  
وَالْأَقْرَبِينَ إِنْ يَكُنْ غَنِيًّا أَوْ فَقِيرًا فَاللَّهُ أَوْلَىٰ  
بِهِمَا فَلَا تَتَّبِعُوا الْهَوَىٰ أَنْ تَعْدِلُوا وَإِنْ  
تَلَّوْا أَوْ تُعْرَضُوا فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ كَانَ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ  
خَبِيرًا

\*4:129 See Appendix 30, entitled "Polygamy."

[4:136] O you who believe, you shall believe in **GOD** and His messenger, and the scripture He has revealed through His messenger, and the scripture He has revealed before that. Anyone who refuses to believe in **GOD**, and His angels, and His scriptures, and His messengers, and the Last Day, has indeed strayed far astray.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا آمِنُوا بِاللَّهِ وَرَسُولِهِ  
وَالْكِتَابِ الَّذِي نَزَّلَ عَلَى رَسُولِهِ وَالْكِتَابِ  
الَّذِي أُنزِلَ مِنْ قَبْلُ ۚ وَمَنْ يَكْفُرْ بِاللَّهِ  
وَمَلَائِكَتِهِ وَكُتُبِهِ وَرُسُلِهِ وَالْيَوْمِ  
الْآخِرِ فَقَدْ ضَلَّ ضَلَالًا بَعِيدًا

[4:137] Surely, those who believe, then disbelieve, then believe, then disbelieve, then plunge deeper into disbelief, **GOD** will not forgive them, nor will He guide them in any way.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا ثُمَّ كَفَرُوا ثُمَّ آمَنُوا ثُمَّ كَفَرُوا  
ثُمَّ أَرَادُوا كُفْرًا لَمْ يَكُنِ اللَّهُ لِيُغْفِرْ لَهُمْ وَلَا  
لِيَهْدِيَهُمْ سَبِيلًا

[4:138] Inform the hypocrites that they have incurred painful retribution.

بَشِّرِ الْمُنَافِقِينَ بِأَنَّ لَهُمْ عَذَابًا أَلِيمًا

[4:139] They are the ones who ally themselves with disbelievers instead of believers. Are they seeking dignity with them? All dignity belongs with **GOD** alone.

الَّذِينَ يَتَّخِذُونَ الْكَافِرِينَ أَوْلِيَاءَ مِنْ دُونِ  
الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ۚ أَيْبَتُونَ عِنْدَهُمُ الْعِزَّةَ فَإِنَّ الْعِزَّةَ  
لِلَّهِ جَمِيعًا

[4:140] He has instructed you in the scripture that: if you hear **GOD**'s revelations being mocked and ridiculed, you shall not sit with them, unless they delve into another subject. Otherwise, you will be as guilty as they are. **GOD** will gather the hypocrites and the disbelievers together in Hell.

وَقَدْ نَزَّلَ عَلَيْكُمْ فِي الْكِتَابِ أَنْ إِذَا سَمِعْتُمْ  
آيَاتِ اللَّهِ يُكْفَرُ بِهَا وَيُسْتَهْزَأُ بِهَا فَلَا تَعْدُوا  
مَعَهُمْ حَتَّىٰ يَخُوضُوا فِي حَدِيثٍ غَيْرِهِ ۚ إِنَّكُمْ

إِذَا مَثَلُهُمْ ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ جَامِعُ الْمُنَافِقِينَ وَالْكَافِرِينَ  
فِي جَهَنَّمَ جَمِيعًا

### The Hypocrites

[4:141] They watch you and wait; if you attain victory from **GOD**, they say (*to you*), "Were we not with you?" But if the disbelievers get a turn, they say (*to them*), "Did we not side with you, and protect you from the believers?" **GOD** will judge between you on the Day of Resurrection. **GOD** will never permit the disbelievers to prevail over the believers.

الَّذِينَ يَتَرَبَّصُونَ بِكُمْ فَإِنْ كَانَ لَكُمْ فَتْحٌ مِنَ  
اللَّهِ قَالُوا أَلَمْ نَكُنْ مَعَكُمْ وَإِنْ كَانَ لِلْكَافِرِينَ  
نَصِيبٌ قَالُوا أَلَمْ نَسْتَحِذْ عَلَيْكُمْ وَنَمْنَعُكُمْ مِنَ  
الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ۚ فَاللَّهُ يَحْكُمُ بَيْنَكُمْ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ ۗ وَلَنْ  
يَجْعَلَ اللَّهُ لِلْكَافِرِينَ عَلَى الْمُؤْمِنِينَ سَبِيلًا

[4:142] The hypocrites think that they are deceiving **GOD**, but He is the One who leads them on. When they get up for the Contact Prayer (*Salat*), they get up lazily. That is because they only show off in front of the people, and rarely do they think of **GOD**.

إِنَّ الْمُنَافِقِينَ يُخَادِعُونَ اللَّهَ وَهُوَ خَادِعُهُمْ  
وَإِذَا قَامُوا إِلَى الصَّلَاةِ قَامُوا كُسَالَىٰ  
يُزَاعُونَ النَّاسَ وَلَا يَذْكُرُونَ اللَّهَ إِلَّا قَلِيلًا

[4:143] They waver in between, neither belonging to this group, nor that group. Whomever **GOD** sends astray, you will never find a way to guide him.

مُذَبِّبِينَ بَيْنَ ذَلِكَ لَا إِلَىٰ هَؤُلَاءِ وَلَا إِلَىٰ  
هَؤُلَاءِ ۚ وَمَنْ يُضَلِّ اللَّهُ فَلَنْ تَجِدَ لَهُ سَبِيلًا

[4:144] O you who believe, you shall not ally yourselves with the disbelievers, instead of the believers. Do you wish to provide **GOD** with a clear proof against you?

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تَتَّخِذُوا الْكَافِرِينَ  
أَوْلِيَاءَ مِنْ دُونِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ۗ أَلَا تَرِيدُونَ أَنْ  
تَجْعَلُوا لِلَّهِ عَلَيْكُمْ سُلْطَانًا مُبِينًا

## They Think That They Are Believers

[4:145] The hypocrites will be committed to the lowest pit of Hell, and you will find no one to help them.

إِنَّ الْمُنَافِقِينَ فِي الدَّرَكِ الْأَسْفَلِ مِنَ النَّارِ وَلَنْ تَجِدَ لَهُمْ نَصِيرًا

[4:146] Only those who repent, reform, hold fast to **GOD**, and devote their religion absolutely to **GOD** alone, will be counted with the believers. **GOD** will bless the believers with a great recompense.

إِلَّا الَّذِينَ تَابُوا وَأَصْلَحُوا وَاعْتَصَمُوا بِاللَّهِ وَأَخْلَصُوا دِينَهُمْ لِلَّهِ فَأُولَئِكَ مَعَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَسَوْفَ يُؤْتِي اللَّهُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ أَجْرًا عَظِيمًا

[4:147] What will **GOD** gain from punishing you, if you became appreciative and believed? **GOD** is Appreciative, Omniscient.

مَا يَفْعَلُ اللَّهُ بِعَذَابِكُمْ إِنْ شَكَرْتُمْ وَآمَنْتُمْ ۚ وَكَانَ اللَّهُ شَاكِرًا عَلِيمًا

## Do Not Use Bad Language

[4:148] **GOD** does not like the utterance of bad language, unless one is treated with gross injustice. **GOD** is Hearer, Knower.

لَا يُحِبُّ اللَّهُ الْجَهْرَ بِالسُّوءِ مِنَ الْقَوْلِ إِلَّا مَنْ ظَلَمَ ۚ وَكَانَ اللَّهُ سَمِيعًا عَلِيمًا

[4:149] If you work righteousness—either declared or concealed—or pardon a transgression, **GOD** is Pardoner, Omnipotent.

إِنْ تُبْدُوا خَيْرًا أَوْ تُخْفُوهُ أَوْ تَعْفُوا عَنْ سُوءٍ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ كَانَ عَفُورًا قَدِيرًا

## You Shall Not Make Any Distinction Among God's Messengers

[4:150] Those who disbelieve in **GOD** and His messengers, and seek to make distinction among **GOD** and His messengers, and say, "We believe in some and reject some," and wish to follow a path in between;

[4:151] these are the real disbelievers. We have prepared for the disbelievers a shameful retribution.

أُولَئِكَ هُمُ الْكَافِرُونَ حَقًّا ۚ وَأَعَدْنَا لِلْكَافِرِينَ عَذَابًا مُهِينًا

[4:152] As for those who believe in **GOD** and His messengers, and make no distinction among them, He will grant them their recompense. **GOD** is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

وَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا بِاللَّهِ وَرُسُلِهِ وَلَمْ يُفَرِّقُوا بَيْنَ أَحَدٍ مِنْهُمْ أُولَئِكَ سَوْفَ يُؤْتِيهِمْ أَجُورَهُمْ ۗ وَكَانَ اللَّهُ غَفُورًا رَحِيمًا

## Lessons From Israel

[4:153] The people of the scripture challenge you to bring down to them a book from the sky! They have asked Moses for more than that, saying, "Show us **GOD**, physically." Consequently, the lightning struck them, as a consequence of their audacity. Additionally, they worshiped the calf, after all the miracles they had seen. Yet, we pardoned all this. We supported Moses with profound miracles.

يَسْأَلُكَ أَهْلُ الْكِتَابِ أَنْ تُنزِلَ عَلَيْهِمْ كِتَابًا مِنَ السَّمَاءِ ۚ فَقَدْ سَأَلُوا مُوسَىٰ أَكْبَرَ مِنْ ذَلِكَ فَقَالُوا أَرَنَا اللَّهُ جَهْرَةً فَأَخَذَتْهُمُ الصَّاعِقَةُ بِظُلْمِهِمْ ۚ ثُمَّ اتَّخَذُوا الْعِجْلَ مِنْ بَعْدِ مَا جَاءَتْهُمْ الْبَيِّنَاتُ فَعَفَوْنَا عَنْ ذَلِكَ ۚ وَآتَيْنَا مُوسَىٰ سُلْطَانًا مُبِينًا

[4:154] And we raised Mount Sinai above them, as we took their covenant. And we said to them, "Enter the gate humbly." And we said to them, "Do not desecrate the Sabbath." Indeed, we took from them a solemn covenant.

وَرَفَعْنَا فَوْقَهُمُ الطُّورَ بِمِيثَاقِهِمْ وَقُلْنَا لَهُمْ ادْخُلُوا الْبَابَ سُجَّدًا وَقُلْنَا لَهُمْ لَا تَعْدُوا فِي السَّبْتِ وَأَخَذْنَا مِنْهُمْ مِيثَاقًا غَلِيظًا

[4:155] (*They incurred condemnation*) for violating their covenant, rejecting **GOD's** revelations, killing the prophets unjustly, and for saying, "Our minds are made up!" In fact, **GOD** is the One who sealed their minds, due to their disbelief, and this is why they fail to believe, except rarely.

فَبِمَا نَفَضْتَهُمْ مِيثَاقَهُمْ وَكُفْرِهِمْ بِآيَاتِ اللَّهِ وَقَتْلِهِمُ الْأَنْبِيَاءَ بِغَيْرِ حَقٍّ وَقَوْلِهِمْ قُلُوبُنَا غُلْفٌ بَلْ طَبَعَ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهَا بِكُفْرِهِمْ فَلَا يُؤْمِنُونَ إِلَّا قَلِيلًا

[4:156] (*They are condemned*) for disbelieving and uttering about Mary a gross lie.

وَبِكُفْرِهِمْ وَقَوْلِهِمْ عَلَىٰ مَرْيَمَ بُهْتَانًا عَظِيمًا  
Crucifying "the Body" of Jesus\*

[4:157] And for claiming that they killed the Messiah, Jesus, son of Mary, the messenger of **GOD**. In fact, they never killed him, they never crucified him—they were made to think that they did. All factions who are disputing in this matter are full of doubt concerning this issue. They possess no knowledge; they only conjecture. For certain, they never killed him.\*

وَقَوْلِهِمْ إِنَّا قَتَلْنَا الْمَسِيحَ عِيسَى ابْنَ مَرْيَمَ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ وَمَا قَتَلُوهُ وَمَا صَلَبُوهُ وَلَكِنْ شُبِّهَ لَهُمْ وَإِنَّ الَّذِينَ اخْتَلَفُوا فِيهِ لَفِي شَكٍّ مِنْهُ مَا لَهُمْ بِهِ مِنْ عِلْمٍ إِلَّا اتِّبَاعَ الظَّنِّ وَمَا قَتَلُوهُ يَقِينًا

[4:158] Instead, **GOD** raised him to Him; **GOD** is Almighty, Most Wise.

بَلْ رَفَعَهُ اللَّهُ إِلَيْهِ ۖ وَكَانَ اللَّهُ عَزِيزًا حَكِيمًا

[4:159] Everyone among the people of the scripture was required to believe in him before his death. On the Day of Resurrection, he will be a witness against them.

وَإِنْ مِنْ أَهْلِ الْكِتَابِ إِلَّا لَيُؤْمِنَنَّ بِهِ قَبْلَ مَوْتِهِ ۗ وَيَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ يَكُونُ عَلَيْهِمْ شَهِيدًا

[4:160] Due to their transgressions, we prohibited for the Jews good foods that used to be lawful for them; also for consistently repelling from the path of **GOD**.

فَبِظُلْمٍ مِنَ الَّذِينَ هَادُوا حَرَّمْنَا عَلَيْهِمْ طَيِّبَاتٍ أُجِلَّتْ لَهُمْ وَبِصَدِّهِمْ عَنْ سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ كَثِيرًا

[4:161] And for practicing usury, which was forbidden, and for consuming the people's money illicitly. We have prepared for the disbelievers among them painful retribution.

وَأَخَذْنَاهُمُ الرِّبَا وَقَدْ نُهُوا عَنْهُ وَأَكْلَاهُمْ أَمْوَالِ النَّاسِ بِالْبَاطِلِ ۗ وَأَعْتَدْنَا لِلْكَافِرِينَ مِنْهُمْ عَذَابًا أَلِيمًا

[4:162] As for those among them who are well founded in knowledge, and the believers, they believe in what was revealed to you, and in what was revealed before you. They are observers of the Contact Prayers (*Salat*), and givers of the obligatory charity (*Zakat*); they are believers in **GOD** and the Last Day. We grant these a great recompense.

لَكِنَّ الرَّاٰسِخُوْنَ فِي الْعِلْمِ مِنْهُمْ وَالْمُؤْمِنُونَ يُؤْمِنُونَ بِمَا أَنْزَلَ إِلَيْكَ وَمَا أَنْزَلَ مِنْ قَبْلِكَ ۗ وَالْمُقِيمِينَ الصَّلَاةَ ۗ وَالْمُؤْتُونَ الزَّكَاةَ وَالْمُؤْمِنُونَ بِاللَّهِ وَالْيَوْمِ الْآخِرِ أُولَٰئِكَ سَنُؤْتِيهِمْ أَجْرًا عَظِيمًا

\*4:157-158 Jesus, the real person, the soul, was raised in the same manner as in the death of any righteous person. Subsequently, his enemies arrested, tortured, and crucified his living, but empty, body. See Appendices 17 & 22, and the book "Jesus: Myths and Message" by Lisa Spray (Universal Unity, Fremont, California, 1992).

*God's Messengers*

[4:163] We have inspired you, as we inspired Noah and the prophets after him. And we inspired Abraham, Ismail, Isaac, Jacob, the Patriarchs, Jesus, Job, Jonah, Aaron, and Solomon. And we gave David the Psalms.

إِنَّا أَوْحَيْنَا إِلَيْكَ كَمَا أَوْحَيْنَا إِلَى نُوحٍ وَالنَّبِيِّينَ  
مِنْ بَعْدِهِ ۗ وَأَوْحَيْنَا إِلَى إِبْرَاهِيمَ وَإِسْمَاعِيلَ  
وَإِسْحَاقَ وَيَعْقُوبَ وَالْأَسْبَاطِ وَعِيسَىٰ وَأَيُّوبَ  
وَيُوسُفَ وَهَارُونَ وَسُلَيْمَانَ ۗ وَآتَيْنَا دَاوُدَ  
زُبُورًا

[4:164] Messengers we have told you about, and messengers we never told you about. And **GOD** spoke to Moses directly.

وَرُسُلًا قَدْ قَصَصْنَاهُمْ عَلَيْكَ مِنْ قَبْلُ وَرُسُلًا  
لَمْ نَقْصُصْهُمْ عَلَيْكَ ۗ وَكَلَّمَ اللَّهُ مُوسَىٰ تَكْلِيمًا

[4:165] Messengers to deliver good news, as well as warnings. Thus, the people will have no excuse when they face **GOD**, after all these messengers have come to them. **GOD** is Almighty, Most Wise.

رُسُلًا مُبَشِّرِينَ وَمُنذِرِينَ لِئَلَّا يَكُونَ لِلنَّاسِ  
عَلَى اللَّهِ حُجَّةٌ بَعْدَ الرُّسُلِ ۗ وَكَانَ اللَّهُ عَزِيزًا  
حَكِيمًا

[4:166] But **GOD** bears witness concerning what He has revealed to you; He has revealed it with His knowledge. And the angels bear witness as well, but **GOD** suffices as witness.

لَكِنِ اللَّهُ يَشْهَدُ بِمَا أَنْزَلَ إِلَيْكَ ۗ أَنْزَلَهُ بِعِلْمِهِ ۗ  
وَالْمَلَائِكَةُ يَشْهَدُونَ ۗ وَكَفَىٰ بِاللَّهِ شَهِيدًا

[4:167] Surely, those who disbelieve and rebel from the way of **GOD** have strayed far astray.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا وَصَدُّوا عَنْ سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ قَدْ  
ضَلُّوا ضَلَالًا بَعِيدًا

[4:168] Those who disbelieve and transgress, **GOD** will not forgive them, nor will He guide them in any way;

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا وَظَلَمُوا لَمْ يَكُنِ اللَّهُ لِيُغْفِرْ  
لَهُمْ وَلَا لِيُهْدِيَهُمْ طَرِيقًا

[4:169] except the way to Hell, wherein they abide forever. This is easy for **GOD** to do.

إِلَّا طَرِيقَ جَهَنَّمَ خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا أَبَدًا ۗ وَكَانَ ذَلِكَ  
عَلَى اللَّهِ يَسِيرًا

[4:170] O people, the messenger has come to you with the truth from your Lord. Therefore, you shall believe for your own good. If you disbelieve, then to **GOD** belongs everything in the heavens and the earth. **GOD** is Omniscient, Most Wise.

يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ قَدْ جَاءَكُمْ الرَّسُولُ بِالْحَقِّ مِنْ  
رَبِّكُمْ فَآمِنُوا خَيْرًا لَكُمْ ۗ وَإِنْ تَكْفُرُوا فَإِنَّ لِلَّهِ  
مَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ ۗ وَكَانَ اللَّهُ عَلِيمًا  
حَكِيمًا

*Trinity: A False Doctrine*

[4:171] O people of the scripture, do not transgress the limits of your religion, and do not say about **GOD** except the truth. The Messiah, Jesus, the son of Mary, was a messenger of **GOD**, and His word that He had sent to Mary, and a revelation from Him. Therefore, you shall believe in **GOD** and His messengers. You shall not say, "Trinity." You shall refrain from this for your own good. **GOD** is only one god. Be He glorified; He is much too glorious to have a son. To Him belongs everything in the heavens and everything on earth. **GOD** suffices as Lord and Master.

يَا أَهْلَ الْكِتَابِ لَا تَغْلُوا فِي دِينِكُمْ وَلَا تَقُولُوا  
عَلَى اللَّهِ إِلَّا الْحَقَّ ۗ إِنَّمَا الْمَسِيحُ عِيسَى ابْنُ  
مَرْيَمَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ وَكَلِمَتُهُ أَلْقَاهَا إِلَىٰ مَرْيَمَ  
وَرُوحٌ مِنْهُ ۗ فَآمِنُوا بِاللَّهِ وَرُسُلِهِ ۗ وَلَا تَقُولُوا  
ثَلَاثَةً ۗ أَنْتَهُوا خَيْرًا لَكُمْ ۗ إِنَّمَا اللَّهُ إِلَهٌ وَاحِدٌ  
سُبْحَانَهُ أَنْ يَكُونَ لَهُ وَلَدٌ ۗ لَهُ مَا فِي  
السَّمَاوَاتِ وَمَا فِي الْأَرْضِ ۗ وَكَفَىٰ بِاللَّهِ  
وَكَيْلًا

[4:172] The Messiah would never disdain from being a servant of **GOD**, nor would the closest angels. Those who disdain from worshiping Him, and are too arrogant to submit, He will summon them all before Him.

لَنْ يَسْتَنْكَفَ الْمَسِيحُ أَنْ يَكُونَ عَبْدًا لِلَّهِ وَلَا الْمَلَائِكَةُ الْمُقَرَّبُونَ وَمَنْ يَسْتَنْكَفْ عَنْ عِبَادَتِهِ وَيَسْتَكْبِرْ فَسَيَحْشُرُهُمْ إِلَيْهِ جَمِيعًا

[4:173] As for those who believe and lead a righteous life, He will fully recompense them, and shower them with His grace. As for those who disdain and turn arrogant, He will commit them to painful retribution. They will find no lord beside **GOD**, nor a savior.

فَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ فَيُوَفِّيهِمْ أُجُورَهُمْ وَيَزِيدُهُمْ مِنْ فَضْلِهِ وَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ اسْتَنْكَفُوا وَاسْتَكْبَرُوا فَيُعَذِّبُهُمْ عَذَابًا أَلِيمًا وَلَا يَجِدُونَ لَهُمْ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ وَلِيًّا وَلَا نَصِيرًا

*The Quran's Mathematical Code: Tangible, Irrefutable Proof*

[4:174] O people, a proof has come to you from your Lord; we have sent down to you a profound beacon.

يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ قَدْ جَاءَكُمْ بُرْهَانٌ مِنْ رَبِّكُمْ وَأَنْزَلْنَا إِلَيْكُمْ نُورًا مُبِينًا

[4:175] Those who believe in **GOD**, and hold fast to Him, He will admit them into mercy from Him, and grace, and will guide them to Him in a straight path.

فَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا بِاللَّهِ وَاعْتَصَمُوا بِهِ فَسَيُدْخِلُهُمْ فِي رَحْمَةٍ مِنْهُ وَفَضْلٍ وَيَهْدِيهِمْ إِلَى صِرَاطٍ مُسْتَقِيمًا

[4:176] They consult you; say, "**GOD** advises you concerning the single person. If one dies and leaves no children, and he had a sister, she gets half the inheritance. If she dies first, he inherits from her, if she left no children. If there were two sisters, they get two-thirds of the inheritance. If the siblings are men and women, the male gets twice the share of the female."

**GOD** thus clarifies for you, lest you go astray. **GOD** is fully aware of all things.

يَسْتَفْتُونَكَ قُلِ اللَّهُ يُفْتِيكُمْ فِي الْكَلَالَةِ إِنْ امْرُؤٌ هَلَكَ لَيْسَ لَهُ وَلَدٌ وَلَهُ أُخْتٌ فَلَهَا نِصْفُ مَا تَرَكَ وَهُوَ يَرِثُهَا إِنْ لَمْ يَكُنْ لَهَا وَلَدٌ فَإِنْ كَانَتَا أُتْنَتَيْنِ فَلَهُمَا الثُّلُثَانِ مِمَّا تَرَكَ وَإِنْ كَانُوا إِخْوَةً رِجَالًا وَنِسَاءً فَلِلذَّكَرِ مِثْلُ حَظِّ الْأُنثَيَيْنِ يُبَيِّنُ اللَّهُ لَكُمْ أَنْ تَضِلُّوا وَاللَّهُ بِكُلِّ شَيْءٍ عَلِيمٌ

## Sura 5: The Feast

### سورة المائدة

[5:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[5:1] O you who believe, you shall fulfill your covenants. Permitted for you to eat are the livestock, except those specifically prohibited herein. You shall not permit hunting throughout Hajj pilgrimage. **GOD** decrees whatever He wills.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا أَوْفُوا بِالْعُقُودِ أُحِلَّتْ لَكُمْ بَهِيمَةُ الْأَنْعَامِ إِلَّا مَا يُنْتَلَى عَلَيْكُمْ غَيْرَ مُجْلِي الصَّيْدِ وَأَنْتُمْ حُرْمٌ إِنَّ اللَّهَ يَحْكُمُ مَا يُرِيدُ



[5:2] O you who believe, do not violate the rites instituted by **GOD**, nor the Sacred Months, nor the animals to be offered, nor the garlands marking them, nor the people who head for the Sacred Shrine (*Ka'bah*) seeking blessings from their Lord and approval. Once you complete the pilgrimage, you may hunt.\* Do not be provoked into aggression by your hatred of people who once prevented you from going to the Sacred Masjid. You shall cooperate in matters of righteousness and piety; do not cooperate in matters that are sinful and evil. You shall observe **GOD**. **GOD** is strict in enforcing retribution.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تَحْلُوا شَعَائِرَ اللَّهِ وَلَا  
الشَّهْرَ الْحَرَامَ وَلَا الْهَدْيَ وَلَا الْفُلَايِدَ وَلَا  
أَمِينَ الْبَيْتِ الْحَرَامِ يَبْتَغُونَ فَضْلًا مِنْ رَبِّهِمْ  
وَرِضْوَانًا وَإِذَا حَلَلْتُمْ فَاصْطَادُوا وَلَا  
يَجْرِمَنَّكُمْ شَنَا نُ قَوْمٍ أَنْ صَدُّوكُمْ عَنِ الْمَسْجِدِ  
الْحَرَامِ أَنْ تَعْتَدُوا وَتَعَاوَنُوا عَلَى الْبِرِّ  
وَالتَّقْوَىٰ وَلَا تَعَاوَنُوا عَلَى الْإِثْمِ وَالْعُدْوَانِ  
وَ اتَّقُوا اللَّهَ إِنَّ اللَّهَ شَدِيدُ الْعِقَابِ

Only Four Meats Prohibited "Animals that die of themselves" Defined

[5:3] Prohibited for you are animals that die of themselves, blood, the meat of pigs,\* and animals dedicated to other than **GOD**. (*Animals that die of themselves include those*) strangled, struck with an object, fallen from a height, gored, attacked by a wild animal—unless you save your animal before it dies—and animals sacrificed on altars. Also prohibited is dividing the meat through a game of chance; this is an abomination. Today, the disbelievers have given up concerning (*the eradication of*) your religion; do not fear them and fear Me instead. Today, I have completed your religion, perfected My blessing upon you, and I have decreed Sub-

mission as the religion for you. If one is forced by famine (*to eat prohibited food*), without being deliberately sinful, then **GOD** is Forgiver, Merciful.

حُرِّمَتْ عَلَيْكُمُ الْمَيْتَةُ وَالدَّمُ وَلَحْمُ الْخِنزِيرِ  
وَمَا أَهَلَ لِغَيْرِ اللَّهِ بِهِ وَالمُنْخَنِقَةُ وَالمَوْقُودَةُ  
وَالمُتَرَدِّيَةُ وَالنَّطِيحَةُ وَ مَا أَكَلَ السَّبُعُ إِلَّا مَا  
ذَكَّبْتُمْ وَ مَا ذَبَحَ عَلَى النَّصْبِ وَأَنْ تَسْتَفْسِمُوا  
بِالْأَرْزَامِ ۚ ذَلكُمْ فَسِقٌ ۗ الْيَوْمَ يَنسُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا  
مِنْ دِينِكُمْ فَلَا تَخْشَوْهُمْ وَاخْشَوْنَ ۗ الْيَوْمَ  
أَكْمَلْتُ لَكُمْ دِينَكُمْ وَأَتَمَمْتُ عَلَيْكُمْ نِعْمَتِي  
وَرَضِيْتُ لَكُمُ الْإِسْلَامَ دِينًا ۚ فَمَنْ اضْطُرَّ فِي  
مَخْمَصَةٍ غَيْرِ مُتَجَانِفٍ لِإِثْمٍ ۚ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ غَفُورٌ  
رَحِيمٌ

[5:4] They consult you concerning what is lawful for them; say, "Lawful for you are all good things, including what trained dogs and falcons catch for you." You train them according to **GOD**'s teachings. You may eat what they catch for you, and mention **GOD**'s name thereupon. You shall observe **GOD**. **GOD** is most efficient in reckoning.

يَسْأَلُونَكَ مَاذَا أُحِلَّ لَهُمْ ۗ قُلْ أُحِلَّ لَكُمُ  
الطَّيِّبَاتُ ۚ وَمَا عَلَّمْتُمْ مِنَ الْجَوَارِحِ مُكَلِّبِينَ  
تُعَلِّمُونَهُنَّ مِمَّا عَلَّمَكُمُ اللَّهُ ۗ فَكُلُوا مِمَّا أَمْسَكْنَ  
عَلَيْكُمْ وَادْكُرُوا اسْمَ اللَّهِ عَلَيْهِ ۗ وَ اتَّقُوا اللَّهَ ۗ إِنَّ  
اللَّهَ سَرِيعُ الْحِسَابِ

\*5:2 Hunting and the cutting of plants are forbidden during pilgrimage for the conservation of natural resources. With thousands of pilgrims converging on Mecca, if hunting were permitted, the land would quickly be stripped of its natural resources. Animal offerings are made part of the pilgrimage to provide for the converging pilgrims, as well as the local population, and to replenish any depleted supplies. See 2:196.

\*5:3 The "meat" of the pig is prohibited, not the "fat." Anything that is not specifically prohibited in the Quran must be considered lawful. See 6:145-146.

[5:5] Today, all good food is made lawful for you. The food of the people of the scripture is lawful for you. Also, you may marry the chaste women among the believers, as well as the chaste women among the followers of previous scripture, provided you pay them their due dowries. You shall maintain chastity, not committing adultery, nor taking secret lovers. Anyone who rejects faith, all his work will be in vain, and in the Hereafter he will be with the losers.

الْيَوْمَ أُحِلَّ لَكُمْ الطَّيِّبَاتُ ۖ وَطَعَامُ الَّذِينَ أُوتُوا  
الْكِتَابَ حِلٌّ لَكُمْ وَطَعَامُكُمْ حِلٌّ لَهُمْ ۖ  
وَالْمُحْصَنَاتُ مِنَ الْمُؤْمِنَاتِ وَالْمُحْصَنَاتُ مِنَ  
الَّذِينَ أُوتُوا الْكِتَابَ مِنْ قَبْلِكُمْ إِذَا آتَيْتُمُوهُنَّ  
أُجُورَهُنَّ مُحْصِنِينَ غَيْرَ مُسَافِحِينَ وَلَا  
مُتَّخِذِي أَخْدَانٍ ۗ وَمَنْ يَكْفُرْ بِالْإِيمَانِ فَقَدْ حَبِطَ  
عَمَلُهُ وَهُوَ فِي الْآخِرَةِ مِنَ الْخَاسِرِينَ

#### Ablution

[5:6] O you who believe, when you observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*), you shall: (1) wash your faces, (2) wash your arms to the elbows, (3) wipe your heads, and (4) wash your feet to the ankles. If you were unclean due to sexual orgasm, you shall bathe. If you are ill, or traveling, or had any digestive excretion (*urinary, fecal, or gas*), or had (*sexual*) contact with the women, and you cannot find water, you shall observe the dry ablution (*Tayammum*) by touching clean dry soil, then rubbing your faces and hands. **GOD** does not wish to make the religion difficult for you; He wishes to cleanse you and to perfect His blessing upon you, that you may be appreciative.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِذَا قُمْتُمْ إِلَى الصَّلَاةِ  
فَاغْسِلُوا وُجُوهَكُمْ وَأَيْدِيَكُمْ إِلَى الْمَرَافِقِ  
وَامْسَحُوا بِرُءُوسِكُمْ وَأَرْجُلَكُمْ إِلَى الْكَعْبَيْنِ ۚ  
وَإِنْ كُنْتُمْ جُنُبًا فَاطَّهَّرُوا ۚ وَإِنْ كُنْتُمْ مَرْضَىٰ  
أَوْ عَلَىٰ سَفَرٍ أَوْ جَاءَ أَحَدٌ مِنْكُمْ مِنَ الْغَائِطِ أَوْ  
لَامَسْتُمُ النِّسَاءَ فَلَمْ تَجِدُوا مَاءً فَتَيَمَّمُوا صَعِيدًا  
طَيِّبًا فَامْسَحُوا بِوُجُوهِكُمْ وَأَيْدِيكُمْ مِنْهُ ۗ مَا

يُرِيدُ اللَّهُ لِيَجْعَلَ عَلَيْكُمْ مِنْ حَرَجٍ وَلَكِنْ يُرِيدُ  
لِيُطَهِّرَكُمْ وَلِيُتِمَّ نِعْمَتَهُ عَلَيْكُمْ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَشْكُرُونَ

[5:7] Remember **GOD**'s blessing upon you, and His covenant that He covenanted with you: you said, "We hear and we obey." You shall observe **GOD**; **GOD** is fully aware of the innermost thoughts.

وَاذْكُرُوا نِعْمَةَ اللَّهِ عَلَيْكُمْ وَمِيثَاقَهُ الَّذِي  
وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ ۚ إِنَّ اللَّهَ عَلِيمٌ بِذَاتِ الصُّدُورِ

#### You Shall Not Bear False Witness

[5:8] O you who believe, you shall be absolutely equitable, and observe **GOD**, when you serve as witnesses. Do not be provoked by your conflicts with some people into committing injustice. You shall be absolutely equitable, for it is more righteous. You shall observe **GOD**. **GOD** is fully Cognizant of everything you do.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا كُونُوا قَوَّامِينَ لِلَّهِ شُهَدَاءَ  
بِالْقِسْطِ ۖ وَلَا يَجْرِمَنَّكُمْ شَنَانُ قَوْمٍ عَلَىٰ أَلَّا  
تَعْدِلُوا ۚ اعْدِلُوا هُوَ أَقْرَبُ لِلتَّقْوَىٰ ۖ وَاتَّقُوا  
اللَّهَ ۚ إِنَّ اللَّهَ خَبِيرٌ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ

[5:9] **GOD** promises those who believe and lead a righteous life forgiveness and a great recompense.

وَعَدَ اللَّهُ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ لَا  
لَهُمْ مَغْفِرَةٌ وَأَجْرٌ عَظِيمٌ

[5:10] As for those who disbelieve and reject our revelations, they are the dwellers of Hell.

وَالَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا وَكَذَّبُوا بِآيَاتِنَا أُولَٰئِكَ أَصْحَابُ  
الْجَحِيمِ

*God Defends the Believers*

[5:11] O you who believe, remember **GOD's** blessings upon you; when some people extended their hands to aggress against you, He protected you and withheld their hands. You shall observe **GOD**; in **GOD** the believers shall trust.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اذْكُرُوا نِعْمَتَ اللَّهِ عَلَيْكُمْ  
إِذْ هُمْ قَوْمٌ لَنْ يَسُطُوا عَلَيْكُمْ فَاذْكُرُوا اللَّهَ  
وَأَطِيعُوا أَمْرَهُ وَعَلَى اللَّهِ فَلْيَتَوَكَّلِ  
الْمُؤْمِنُونَ

*Conditions for Staying Within God's Protection\**

[5:12] **GOD** had taken a covenant from the Children of Israel, and we raised among them twelve patriarchs. And **GOD** said, "I am with you, so long as you observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*), give the obligatory charity (*Zakat*), and believe in My messengers and respect them, and continue to lend **GOD** a loan of righteousness. I will then remit your sins, and admit you into gardens with flowing streams. Anyone who disbelieves after this, has indeed strayed off the right path."

وَلَقَدْ أَخَذَ اللَّهُ مِيثَاقَ بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ وَبَعَثْنَا مِنْهُمُ  
اثْنَيْ عَشَرَ نَبِيًّا وَقَالَ اللَّهُ إِنِّي مَعَكُمْ لَئِنْ  
أَقَمْتُمُ الصَّلَاةَ وَآتَيْتُمُ الزَّكَاةَ وَآمَنْتُمْ بِرُسُلِي  
وَعَزَّزْتُمُوهُمْ وَأَقْرَضْتُمُ اللَّهَ قَرْضًا حَسَنًا  
لَأُكَفِّرَنَّ عَنْكُمْ سَيِّئَاتِكُمْ وَلَأُدْخِلَنَّكُمْ جَنَّاتٍ  
تَجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ فَمَنْ كَفَرَ بَعْدَ ذَلِكَ  
مِنْكُمْ فَقَدْ ضَلَّ سَوَاءَ السَّبِيلِ

*Consequences of Violating God's Covenant*

[5:13] It was a consequence of their violating the covenant that we condemned them, and we caused their hearts to become hardened. Consequently, they took the words out of context, and disregarded some of the commandments given to them. You will continue to witness betrayal from them, excepting a few of them. You shall

pardon them, and disregard them. **GOD** loves those who are benevolent.

فَبِمَا نَقَضْتُمْ مِيثَاقَهُمْ لَعَنَّاهُمْ وَجَعَلْنَا قُلُوبَهُمْ  
قَاسِيَةً يُحَرِّفُونَ الْكَلِمَ عَنْ مَوَاضِعِهِ وَنَسُوا  
حَظًا مِمَّا ذُكِّرُوا بِهِ وَلَا تَزَالُ تَطَّلِعُ عَلَى  
خَائِنَةٍ مِنْهُمْ إِلَّا قَلِيلًا مِنْهُمْ فَاعْفُ عَنْهُمْ  
وَاصْفَحْ إِنَّ اللَّهَ يُحِبُّ الْمُحْسِنِينَ

*Christians, too, Must Obey God's Messenger*

[5:14] Also from those who said, "We are Christian," we took their covenant. But they disregarded some of the commandments given to them. Consequently, we condemned them to animosity and hatred among themselves, until the Day of Resurrection. **GOD** will then inform them of everything they had done.

وَمِنَ الَّذِينَ قَالُوا إِنَّا نَصَارَى أَخَذْنَا مِيثَاقَهُمْ  
فَنَسُوا حَظًّا مِمَّا ذُكِّرُوا بِهِ فَأَغْرَيْنَا بَيْنَهُمُ  
الْعَدَاوَةَ وَالْبَغْضَاءَ إِلَى يَوْمِ الْقِيَامَةِ وَسَوْفَ  
يُنَبِّئُهُمُ اللَّهُ بِمَا كَانُوا يَصْنَعُونَ

*The Quran: God's Message to the Jews and Christians*

[5:15] O people of the scripture, our messenger has come to you to proclaim for you many things you have concealed in the scripture, and to pardon many other transgressions you have committed. A beacon has come to you from **GOD**, and a profound scripture.

يَا أَهْلَ الْكِتَابِ قَدْ جَاءَكُمْ رَسُولُنَا يُبَيِّنُ لَكُمْ  
كَثِيرًا مِمَّا كُنْتُمْ تُخْفُونَ مِنَ الْكِتَابِ وَيَعْفُو  
عَنْ كَثِيرٍ قَدْ جَاءَكُمْ مِنَ اللَّهِ نُورٌ وَكِتَابٌ  
مُبِينٌ

\*5:12 If you fulfill the requirements stated in this verse, God will let you know that He is with you; you will have no doubt about it. Prominent among God's signs are mathematical signs for those who understand the Quran's miracle (Appendix 1).

[5:16] With it, **GOD** guides those who seek His approval. He guides them to the paths of peace, leads them out of darkness into the light by His leave, and guides them in a straight path.

يَهْدِي بِهِ اللَّهُ مَنِ اتَّبَعَ رِضْوَانَهُ سُبُلَ السَّلَامِ  
وَيُخْرِجُهُم مِّنَ الظُّلُمَاتِ إِلَى النُّورِ بِإِذْنِهِ  
وَيَهْدِيهِمْ إِلَى صِرَاطٍ مُسْتَقِيمٍ

#### Gross Blasphemy

[5:17] Pagans indeed are those who say that **GOD** is the Messiah, the son of Mary. Say, "Who could oppose **GOD** if He willed to annihilate the Messiah, son of Mary, and his mother, and everyone on earth?" To **GOD** belongs the sovereignty of the heavens and the earth, and everything between them. He creates whatever He wills. **GOD** is Omnipotent.

لَقَدْ كَفَرَ الَّذِينَ قَالُوا إِنَّ اللَّهَ هُوَ الْمَسِيحُ ابْنُ  
مَرْيَمَ قُلْ فَمَنْ يَمْلِكُ مِنَ اللَّهِ شَيْئًا إِنْ أَرَادَ أَنْ  
يُهْلِكَ الْمَسِيحَ ابْنَ مَرْيَمَ وَأُمَّهُ وَمَنْ فِي  
الْأَرْضِ جَمِيعًا ۗ وَلِلَّهِ مُلْكُ السَّمَاوَاتِ  
وَالْأَرْضِ وَمَا بَيْنَهُمَا ۗ يَخْلُقُ مَا يَشَاءُ ۗ وَاللَّهُ  
عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

#### God's Messenger to the Jews, Christians and Muslims

[5:18] The Jews and the Christians said, "We are **GOD**'s children and His beloved." Say, "Why then does He punish you for your sins? You are just humans like the other humans He created." He forgives whomever He wills and punishes whomever He wills. To **GOD** belongs the sovereignty of the heavens and the earth, and everything between them, and to Him is the final destiny.

وَقَالَتِ الْيَهُودُ وَالنَّصَارَىٰ نَحْنُ أَبْنَاءُ اللَّهِ  
وَأَحِبَّاءُهُ قُلْ فَلِمَ يُعَذِّبُكُمْ بِذُنُوبِكُمْ بَلْ أَنْتُمْ

بَشَرٌ مِّمَّنْ خَلَقَ ۗ يَغْفِرُ لِمَن يَشَاءُ وَيُعَذِّبُ مَن  
يَشَاءُ ۗ وَاللَّهُ مُلْكُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَمَا  
بَيْنَهُمَا ۗ وَإِلَيْهِ الْمَصِيرُ

#### God's Messenger of the Covenant

[5:19] O people of the scripture, our messenger has come to you, to explain things to you, after a period of time without messengers, lest you say, "We did not receive any preacher or warner." A preacher and warner has now come to you. **GOD** is Omnipotent.\*

يَا أَهْلَ الْكِتَابِ قَدْ جَاءَكُمْ رَسُولُنَا يُبَيِّنُ لَكُمْ  
عَلَىٰ قُرْآنٍ مِّنَ الرُّسُلِ أَنْ تَقُولُوا مَا جَاءَنَا  
مِن بَشِيرٍ وَلَا نَذِيرٍ ۗ فَقَدْ جَاءَكُمْ بَشِيرٌ وَنَذِيرٌ ۗ  
وَاللَّهُ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

[5:20] Recall that Moses said to his people, "O my people, remember **GOD**'s blessings upon you: He appointed prophets from among you, made you kings, and granted you what He never granted any other people.

وَإِذْ قَالَ مُوسَىٰ لِقَوْمِهِ يَا قَوْمِ اذْكُرُوا نِعْمَةَ  
اللَّهِ عَلَيْكُمْ إِذْ جَعَلَ فِيكُمْ أَنْبِيَاءَ وَجَعَلَكُمْ  
مُلُوكًا وَآتَاكُمْ مَا لَمْ يُؤْتِ أَحَدًا مِّنَ الْعَالَمِينَ

#### God Gives the Holy Land to Israel

[5:21] "O my people, enter the holy land that **GOD** has decreed for you, and do not rebel, lest you become losers."

يَا قَوْمِ ادْخُلُوا الْأَرْضَ الْمُقَدَّسَةَ الَّتِي كَتَبَ  
اللَّهُ لَكُمْ وَلَا تَرْتَدُّوا عَلَىٰ أَدْبَارِكُمْ فَتَنْقَلِبُوا  
خَاسِرِينَ

\*5:19 This verse reports the fulfillment of the biblical and Quranic prophecy regarding the advent of God's Messenger of the Covenant (Malachi 3:1, Quran 3:81). The name of this messenger is mathematically coded into the Quran as "Rashad Khalifa." This very special verse warrants the presentation of specific evidence. By adding the gematrical value of "Rashad" (505), plus the value of "Khalifa" (725), plus the sura number (5), plus the verse number (19), we obtain a total of 505+725+5+19 = 1254, or 19x66. Nineteen is the Quran's common denominator, which was revealed through Rashad Khalifa. More evidence and specific details are in Appendix 2.

[5:22] They said, "O Moses, there are powerful people in it, and we will not enter it, unless they get out of it. If they get out, we are entering."

قَالُوا يَا مُوسَى إِنَّ فِيهَا قَوْمًا جَبَّارِينَ وَإِنَّا لَنُ  
نَدْخُلُهَا حَتَّىٰ يَخْرُجُوا مِنْهَا فَإِن يَخْرُجُوا مِنْهَا  
فَأِنَّا دَاخِلُونَ

[5:23] Two men who were reverent and blessed by GOD said, "Just enter the gate. If you just enter it, you will surely prevail. You must trust in GOD, if you are believers."

قَالَ رَجُلَانِ مِنَ الَّذِينَ يَخَافُونَ أَنعَمَ اللَّهُ  
عَلَيْهِمَا ادْخُلُوا عَلَيْهِمُ الْبَابَ فَإِذَا دَخَلْتُمُوهُ  
فَأِنَّكُمْ غَالِبُونَ وَعَلَى اللَّهِ فَتَوَكَّلُوا إِن كُنْتُمْ  
مُؤْمِنِينَ

*Despite All the Miracles They Saw*

[5:24] They said, "O Moses, we will never enter it, so long as they are in it. Therefore, go—you and your Lord—and fight. We are sitting right here."

قَالُوا يَا مُوسَى إِنَّا لَنُ  
نَدْخُلُهَا أَبَدًا مَا دَامُوا  
فِيهَا فَادْهَبْ أَنْتَ وَرَبُّكَ فَقَاتِلَا إِنَّا هَاهُنَا  
قَاعِدُونَ

[5:25] He said, "My Lord, I can only control myself and my brother. So allow us to part company with the wicked people."

قَالَ رَبِّ إِنِّي لَا أَمْلِكُ إِلَّا نَفْسِي وَأَخِي  
فَافْرُقْ بَيْنَنَا وَبَيْنَ الْقَوْمِ الْفَاسِقِينَ

[5:26] He said, "Henceforth, it is forbidden them for forty years, during which they will roam the earth aimlessly. Do not grieve over such wicked people."

قَالَ فَإِنَّهَا مُحَرَّمَةٌ عَلَيْهِمْ أَرْبَعِينَ سَنَةً  
يَتِيهُونَ فِي الْأَرْضِ فَلَا تَأْسَ عَلَى الْقَوْمِ  
الْفَاسِقِينَ

*The First Murder\**

[5:27] Recite for them the true history of Adam's two sons. They made an offering, and it was accepted from one of them, but not from the other. He said, "I will surely kill you." He said, "GOD accepts only from the righteous."

وَآتَلُ عَلَيْهِمْ نَبَأَ ابْنَيْ آدَمَ بِالْحَقِّ إِذْ قَرَّبَا  
قُرْبَانًا فَتُقُبِّلَ مِنْ أَحَدِهِمَا وَلَمْ يُتَقَبَّلْ مِنَ  
الْآخَرَ قَالَ لَأَفْتُنَّكَ<sup>ط</sup> قَالَ إِنَّمَا يَتَقَبَّلُ اللَّهُ مِنَ  
الْمُتَّقِينَ

[5:28] "If you extend your hand to kill me, I am not extending my hand to kill you. For I reverence GOD, Lord of the universe."

لئنُ بَسَطْتُ إِلَيَّ يَدَكَ لِتَقْتُلَنِي مَا أَنَا بِبَاسِطٍ  
يَدِي إِلَيْكَ لِأَقْتُلَنَّكَ<sup>ط</sup> إِنِّي أَخَافُ اللَّهَ رَبَّ  
الْعَالَمِينَ

[5:29] "I want you, not me, to bear my sin and your sin, then you end up with the dwellers of Hell. Such is the requital for the transgressors."

إِنِّي أُرِيدُ أَنْ تَبُوءَ بِإِثْمِي وَإِثْمِكَ فَتَكُونَ مِنْ  
أَصْحَابِ النَّارِ وَذَلِكَ جَزَاءُ الظَّالِمِينَ

[5:30] His ego provoked him into killing his brother. He killed him, and ended up with the losers.

فَطَوَّعَتْ لَهُ نَفْسُهُ قَتْلَ أَخِيهِ فَقَتَلَهُ فَأَصْبَحَ مِنَ  
الْخَاسِرِينَ

[5:31] GOD then sent a raven to scratch the soil, to teach him how to bury his brother's corpse. He said, "Woe to me; I failed to be as intelligent as this raven, and bury my brother's corpse." He became ridden with remorse.

فَبَعَثَ اللَّهُ غُرَابًا يَبْحَثُ فِي الْأَرْضِ لِيُرِيَهُ  
كَيْفَ يُوَارِي سَوْءَةَ أَخِيهِ<sup>ط</sup> قَالَ يَا وَيْلَتَا  
أَعْجَزْتُ أَنْ أَكُونَ مِثْلَ هَذَا الْغُرَابِ فَأُوَارِيَ  
سَوْءَةَ أَخِي<sup>ط</sup> فَأَصْبَحَ مِنَ النَّادِمِينَ

\*5:27-31 The names of the two sons involved in this first murder are not relevant. But they are given in the Bible as Abel and Cain (Genesis 4:2-9).

*Grossness of Murder*

[5:32] Because of this, we decreed for the Children of Israel that anyone who murders any person who had not committed murder or horrendous crimes, it shall be as if he murdered all the people. And anyone who spares a life it shall be as if he spared the lives of all the people. Our messengers went to them with clear proofs and revelations, but most of them, after all this, are still transgressing.

مَنْ أَجَلِ ذَلِكَ كَتَبْنَا عَلَىٰ بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ أَنَّهُ مَنْ قَتَلَ نَفْسًا بِغَيْرِ نَفْسٍ أَوْ فَسَادٍ فِي الْأَرْضِ فَكَأَنَّمَا قَتَلَ النَّاسَ جَمِيعًا وَمَنْ أَحْيَاهَا فَكَأَنَّمَا أَحْيَا النَّاسَ جَمِيعًا وَلَقَدْ جَاءَتْهُمْ رُسُلُنَا بِالْبَيِّنَاتِ ثُمَّ إِنَّ كَثِيرًا مِنْهُمْ بَعَدَ ذَلِكَ فِي الْأَرْضِ لَمُسْرِفُونَ

*Capital Punishment: When is it Justified?*

[5:33] The just retribution for those who fight **GOD** and His messenger, and commit horrendous crimes, is to be killed, or crucified, or to have their hands and feet cut off on alternate sides, or to be banished from the land. This is to humiliate them in this life, then they suffer a far worse retribution in the Hereafter.

إِنَّمَا جَزَاءُ الَّذِينَ يُحَارِبُونَ اللَّهَ وَرَسُولَهُ وَيَسْعَوْنَ فِي الْأَرْضِ فَسَادًا أَنْ يُقَتَّلُوا أَوْ يُصَلَّبُوا أَوْ تُقَطَّعَ أَيْدِيهِمْ وَأَرْجُلُهُمْ مِنْ خِلَافٍ أَوْ يُنْفَوْا مِنَ الْأَرْضِ ذَلِكَ لَهُمْ خِزْيٌ فِي الدُّنْيَا وَلَهُمْ فِي الْآخِرَةِ عَذَابٌ عَظِيمٌ

[5:34] Exempted are those who repent before you overcome them. You should know that **GOD** is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

إِلَّا الَّذِينَ تَابُوا مِنْ قَبْلِ أَنْ تَقْدِرُوا عَلَيْهِمْ فَاعْلَمُوا أَنَّ اللَّهَ غَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

[5:35] O you who believe, you shall reverence **GOD** and seek the ways and means to Him, and strive in His cause, that you may succeed.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اتَّقُوا اللَّهَ وَابْتَغُوا إِلَيْهِ الْوَسِيلَةَ وَجَاهِدُوا فِي سَبِيلِهِ لَعَلَّكُمْ تُفْلِحُونَ

*The Cost of Disbelief*

[5:36] Certainly, those who disbelieved, if they possessed everything on earth, even twice as much, and offered it as ransom to spare them the retribution on the Day of Resurrection, it would not be accepted from them; they have incurred a painful retribution.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا لَوْ أَنَّ لَهُمْ مَا فِي الْأَرْضِ جَمِيعًا وَمِثْلَهُ مَعَهُ لَيَفْتَدُوا بِهِ مِنْ عَذَابِ يَوْمِ الْقِيَامَةِ مَا تُقْبَلُ مِنْهُمْ وَهُمْ عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ

[5:37] They will want to exit Hell, but alas, they can never exit therefrom; their retribution is eternal.

يُرِيدُونَ أَنْ يُخْرَجُوا مِنَ النَّارِ وَمَا هُمْ بِخَارِجِينَ مِنْهَا وَلَهُمْ عَذَابٌ مُقِيمٌ

*Mathematical Proof Supports Quranic Justice*

[5:38] The thief, male or female, you shall mark their hands\* as a punishment for their crime, and to serve as an example from **GOD**. **GOD** is Almighty, Most Wise.

وَالسَّارِقُ وَالسَّارِقَةُ فَاقْطَعُوا أَيْدِيَهُمَا جِزَاءً بِمَا كَسَبَا نَكَالًا مِنَ اللَّهِ وَاللَّهُ عَزِيزٌ حَكِيمٌ

[5:39] If one repents after committing this crime, and reforms, **GOD** redeems him. **GOD** is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

فَمَنْ تَابَ مِنْ بَعْدِ ظُلْمِهِ وَأَصْلَحَ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ يَتُوبُ عَلَيْهِ إِنَّ اللَّهَ غَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

\*5:38 The practice of cutting off the thief's hand, as decreed by the false Muslims, is a satanic practice without Quranic basis. Due to the special importance of this example, God has provided mathematical proof in support of marking the hand of the thief, rather than severing it. Verse 12:31 refers to the women who so admired Joseph that they "cut" their hands. Obviously, they did not "cut off" their hands; nobody can. The sum of sura and verse numbers are the same for 5:38 and 12:31, i.e., 43. It is also the will and mercy of God that this mathematical relationship conforms with the Quran's 19-based code. Nineteen verses after 12:31, we see the same word (12:50).

[5:40] Do you not know that **GOD** possesses the sovereignty of the heavens and the earth? He punishes whomever He wills, and forgives whomever He wills. **GOD** is Omnipotent.

أَلَمْ تَعْلَمْ أَنَّ اللَّهَ لَهُ مُلْكُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ  
يُعَذِّبُ مَنْ يَشَاءُ وَيَغْفِرُ لِمَنْ يَشَاءُ وَاللَّهُ عَلَى  
كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

[5:41] O you messenger, do not be saddened by those who hasten to disbelieve among those who say, "We believe," with their mouths, while their hearts do not believe. Among the Jews, some listened to lies. They listened to people who never met you, and who distorted the words out of context, then said, "If you are given this, accept it, but if you are given anything different, beware." Whomever **GOD** wills to divert, you can do nothing to help him against **GOD**. **GOD** does not wish to cleanse their hearts. They have incurred humiliation in this world, and in the Hereafter, they will suffer a terrible retribution.

يَا أَيُّهَا الرَّسُولُ لَا يَحْزُنْكَ الَّذِينَ يُسَارِعُونَ  
فِي الْكُفْرِ مِنَ الَّذِينَ قَالُوا آمَنَّا بِأَفْوَاهِهِمْ وَلَمْ  
تُؤْمِنْ قُلُوبُهُمْ وَمِنَ الَّذِينَ هَادُوا سَمَّاعُونَ  
لِلْكَذِبِ سَمَّاعُونَ لِقَوْمٍ آخِرِينَ لَمْ يَأْتُوكَ  
بِحَرْفٍ مِنَ الْكَلِمِ مِنْ بَعْدِ مَوَاضِعِهِ يَقُولُونَ إِنْ  
أُوتِينَا هَذَا فَخَدُّهُ وَإِنْ لَمْ نُؤْتُوهُ فَاحْذَرُوا  
وَمَنْ يَرِدِ اللَّهُ فِتْنَتَهُ فَلَنْ تَمْلِكَ لَهُ مِنَ اللَّهِ شَيْئًا  
أُولَئِكَ الَّذِينَ لَمْ يُرِدِ اللَّهُ أَنْ يَطَهِّرْ قُلُوبَهُمْ لَهُمْ  
فِي الدُّنْيَا خِزْيٌ وَلَهُمْ فِي الْآخِرَةِ عَذَابٌ  
عَظِيمٌ

[5:42] They are upholders of lies, and eaters of illicit earnings. If they come to you to judge among them, you may judge among them, or you may disregard them. If you choose to disregard them, they cannot harm you in the least. But if you judge among them, you shall judge equitably. **GOD** loves those who are equitable.

سَمَّاعُونَ لِلْكَذِبِ أَكَّالُونَ لِلسُّحْتِ فَإِنْ  
جَاءُوكَ فَاحْكُم بَيْنَهُمْ أَوْ أَعْرِضْ عَنْهُمْ وَإِنْ  
تُعْرِضْ عَنْهُمْ فَلَنْ يَضُرُّوكَ شَيْئًا وَإِنْ  
حَكَمْتَ فَاحْكُم بَيْنَهُمْ بِالْقِسْطِ إِنَّ اللَّهَ يُحِبُّ  
الْمُقْسِطِينَ

[5:43] Why do they ask you to judge among them, when they have the Torah, containing **GOD**'s law, and they chose to disregard it? They are not believers.

وَكَيْفَ يُحْكُمُونَكَ وَعِنْدَهُمُ التَّوْرَةُ فِيهَا حُكْمُ  
اللَّهِ ثُمَّ يَتَوَلَّوْنَ مِنْ بَعْدِ ذَلِكَ وَمَا أُولَئِكَ  
بِالْمُؤْمِنِينَ

#### *Honoring Previous Scripture*

[5:44] We have sent down the Torah,\* containing guidance and light. Ruling in accordance with it were the Jewish prophets, as well as the rabbis and the priests, as dictated to them in **GOD**'s scripture, and as witnessed by them. Therefore, do not reverence human beings; you shall reverence Me instead. And do not trade away My revelations for a cheap price. Those who do not rule in accordance with **GOD**'s revelations, are the disbelievers.

إِنَّا أَنْزَلْنَا التَّوْرَةَ فِيهَا هُدًى وَنُورٌ يَحْكُمُ بِهَا  
النَّبِيُّونَ الَّذِينَ أَسْلَمُوا لِلَّذِينَ هَادُوا  
وَالرَّبَّانِيُّونَ وَالْأَحْبَارُ بِمَا اسْتُحْفِظُوا مِنْ  
كِتَابِ اللَّهِ وَكَانُوا عَلَيْهِ شُهَدَاءَ فَلَا تَخْشَوُا  
النَّاسَ وَاحْشَوْنَ اللَّهَ وَلَا تَسْتَرُوا بِآيَاتِي ثَمَنًا  
قَلِيلًا وَمَنْ لَمْ يَحْكَمْ بِمَا أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ فَأُولَئِكَ هُمُ  
الْكَافِرُونَ

\*5:44 The Torah is a collection of all the scriptures revealed through all the prophets of Israel prior to Jesus Christ, i.e., today's Old Testament. Nowhere in the Quran do we find that the Torah was given to Moses.

*The Law of Equivalence*

[5:45] And we decreed for them in it that: the life for the life, the eye for the eye, the nose for the nose, the ear for the ear, the tooth for the tooth, and an equivalent injury for any injury. If one forfeits what is due to him as a charity, it will atone for his sins. Those who do not rule in accordance with **GOD's** revelations are the unjust.

وَكَتَبْنَا عَلَيْهِمْ فِيهَا أَنَّ النَّفْسَ بِالنَّفْسِ وَالْعَيْنَ بِالْعَيْنِ وَالْأَنْفَ بِالْأَنْفِ وَالْأَذْنَ بِالْأَذْنِ وَالسِّنَّ بِالسِّنِّ وَالْجُرُوحَ قِصَاصٌ ۚ فَمَنْ تَصَدَّقَ بِهِ فَهُوَ كَفَّارَةٌ لَهُ ۚ وَمَنْ لَمْ يَحْكَمْ بِمَا أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ فَأُولَئِكَ هُمُ الظَّالِمُونَ

*The Gospel of Jesus: Guidance and Light*

[5:46] Subsequent to them, we sent Jesus, the son of Mary, confirming the previous scripture, the Torah. We gave him the Gospel, containing guidance and light, and confirming the previous scriptures, the Torah, and augmenting its guidance and light, and to enlighten the righteous.

وَقَفَّيْنَا عَلَىٰ آثَارِهِم بِعِيسَى ابْنِ مَرْيَمَ مُصَدِّقًا لِمَا بَيْنَ يَدَيْهِ مِنَ التَّورَةِ ۗ وَأَنبَيَاةَ الْإِنجِيلِ فِيهِ هُدًى وَنُورٌ ۗ وَمُصَدِّقًا لِمَا بَيْنَ يَدَيْهِ مِنَ التَّورَةِ وَهُدًى وَمَوْعِظَةً لِّلْمُتَّقِينَ

[5:47] The people of the Gospel shall rule in accordance with **GOD's** revelations therein. Those who do not rule in accordance with **GOD's** revelations are the wicked.

وَلِيَحْكُمَ أَهْلُ الْإِنجِيلِ بِمَا أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ فِيهِ ۚ وَمَنْ لَمْ يَحْكَمْ بِمَا أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ فَأُولَئِكَ هُمُ الْفَاسِقُونَ

*Quran: The Ultimate Reference*

[5:48] Then we revealed to you this scripture, truthfully, confirming previous scriptures, and superseding them. You shall rule among them in accordance with **GOD's** revelations, and do not follow their wishes if they differ from the truth that came to you. For each of you, we

have decreed laws and different rites. Had **GOD** willed, He could have made you one congregation. But He thus puts you to the test through the revelations He has given each of you. You shall compete in righteousness. To **GOD** is your final destiny—all of you—then He will inform you of everything you had disputed.

وَأَنْزَلْنَا إِلَيْكَ الْكِتَابَ بِالْحَقِّ مُصَدِّقًا لِمَا بَيْنَ يَدَيْهِ مِنَ الْكِتَابِ وَمُهَيِّمًا عَلَيْهِ ۗ فَاحْكُم بَيْنَهُمْ بِمَا أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ ۗ وَلَا تَتَّبِعْ أَهْوَاءَهُمْ عَمَّا جَاءَكَ مِنَ الْحَقِّ ۗ لِكُلِّ جَعَلْنَا مِنْكُمْ شِرْعَةً وَمِنْهَاجًا ۗ وَلَوْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ لَجَعَلَكُمْ أُمَّةً وَاحِدَةً وَلَكِن لِّيَبْلُوَكُمْ فِي مَا آتَاكُمْ ۗ فَاسْتَبِقُوا الْخَيْرَاتِ ۗ إِلَى اللَّهِ مَرْجِعُكُمْ جَمِيعًا فَيُنَبِّئُكُمْ بِمَا كُنْتُمْ فِيهِ تَخْتَلِفُونَ

[5:49] You shall rule among them in accordance with **GOD's** revelations to you. Do not follow their wishes, and beware lest they divert you from some of **GOD's** revelations to you. If they turn away, then know that **GOD** wills to punish them for some of their sins. Indeed, many people are wicked.

وَأَنْ أَحْكُمَ بَيْنَهُمْ بِمَا أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ وَلَا تَتَّبِعْ أَهْوَاءَهُمْ وَاحْذَرْهُمْ أَنْ يَفْتِنُوكَ عَنْ بَعْضِ مَا أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ إِلَيْكَ ۗ فَإِنْ تَوَلَّوْا فَاعْلَمُوا أَنَّمَا يُرِيدُ اللَّهُ أَنْ يُصِيبَهُمْ بِبَعْضِ ذُنُوبِهِمْ ۗ وَإِنَّ كَثِيرًا مِنَ النَّاسِ لَفَاسِقُونَ

[5:50] Is it the law of the days of ignorance that they seek to uphold? Whose law is better than **GOD's** for those who have attained certainty?

أَفَحُكْمَ الْجَاهِلِيَّةِ يَبْغُونَ ۚ وَمَنْ أَحْسَنُ مِنَ اللَّهِ حُكْمًا لِقَوْمٍ يُوقِنُونَ

\*5:44 The Torah is a collection of all the scriptures revealed through all the prophets of Israel prior to Jesus Christ, i.e., today's Old Testament. Nowhere in the Quran do we find that the Torah was given to Moses.



*Certain Jews and Christians Cannot Be Friends\**

[5:51] O you who believe, do not take certain Jews and Christians as allies; these are allies of one another. Those among you who ally themselves with these belong with them. **GOD** does not guide the transgressors.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تَتَّخِذُوا الْيَهُودَ  
وَالنَّصَارَىٰ أَوْلِيَاءَ ۚ بَعْضُهُمْ أَوْلِيَاءُ بَعْضٍ  
وَمَنْ يَتَوَلَّهُمْ مِنْكُمْ فَإِنَّهُ مِنْهُمْ ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يَهْدِي  
الْقَوْمَ الظَّالِمِينَ

[5:52] You will see those who harbor doubt in their hearts hasten to join them, saying, "We fear lest we may be defeated." May **GOD** bring victory, or a command from Him, that causes them to regret their secret thoughts.

فَتَرَى الَّذِينَ فِي قُلُوبِهِمْ مَرَضٌ يُسَارِعُونَ  
فِيهِمْ يَقُولُونَ نَخْشَىٰ أَنْ تُصِيبَنَا دَائِرَةٌ ۚ فَعَسَىٰ  
اللَّهُ أَنْ يَأْتِيَ بِالْفَتْحِ أَوْ أَمْرٍ مِنْ عِنْدِهِ  
فِيُصِيحُوا عَلَىٰ مَا أَسْرَوْا فِي أَنفُسِهِمْ نَادِمِينَ

[5:53] The believers will then say, "Are these the same people who swore by **GOD** solemnly that they were with you?" Their works have been nullified; they are the losers.

وَيَقُولُ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا أَهَؤُلَاءِ الَّذِينَ أَقْسَمُوا بِاللَّهِ  
جَهْدَ أَيْمَانِهِمْ أَنَّهُمْ لَمَعَكُمْ ۚ حَبِطَتْ أَعْمَالُهُمْ  
فَأَصْبَحُوا خَاسِرِينَ

[5:54] O you who believe, if you revert from your religion, then **GOD** will substitute in your place people whom He loves and who love Him. They will be kind with the believers, stern with the disbelievers, and will strive in the cause of **GOD** without fear of any blame. Such is **GOD**'s blessing; He bestows it upon whomever He wills. **GOD** is Bounteous, Omniscient.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا مَنْ يَرْتَدَّ مِنْكُمْ عَنْ دِينِهِ

فَسَوْفَ يَأْتِيَ اللَّهُ بِقَوْمٍ يُحِبُّهُمْ وَيُحِبُّونَهُ أَذِلَّةٍ  
عَلَى الْمُؤْمِنِينَ أَعِزَّةٍ عَلَى الْكَافِرِينَ  
يُجَاهِدُونَ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ وَلَا يَخَافُونَ لَوْمَةَ  
لَائِمٍ ۚ ذَلِكَ فَضْلُ اللَّهِ يُؤْتِيهِ مَنْ يَشَاءُ ۗ وَاللَّهُ  
وَاسِعٌ عَلِيمٌ

[5:55] Your real allies are **GOD** and His messenger, and the believers who observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*), and give the obligatory charity (*Zakat*), and they bow down.

إِنَّمَا وَلِيُّكُمُ اللَّهُ وَرَسُولُهُ وَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا الَّذِينَ  
يَقِيمُونَ الصَّلَاةَ وَيُؤْتُونَ الزَّكَاةَ وَهُمْ  
رَاكِعُونَ

[5:56] Those who ally themselves with **GOD** and His messenger, and those who believed, belong in the party of **GOD**; absolutely, they are the victors.

وَمَنْ يَتَوَلَّ اللَّهَ وَرَسُولَهُ وَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا فَإِنَّ  
حِزْبَ اللَّهِ هُمُ الْغَالِبُونَ

*Which Jews and Christians*

[5:57] O you who believe, do not befriend those among the recipients of previous scripture who mock and ridicule your religion, nor shall you befriend the disbelievers. You shall reverence **GOD**, if you are really believers.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تَتَّخِذُوا الَّذِينَ اتَّخَذُوا  
دِينَكُمْ هُزُوعًا وَلَعِبًا مِنَ الَّذِينَ أُوتُوا الْكِتَابَ  
مِنْ قَبْلِكُمْ وَالْكَافِرَ أَوْلِيَاءَ ۚ وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ إِنَّ كُنُوفَكُمْ  
مُؤْمِنِينَ

*Recipients of the Scriptures Transgress*

[5:58] When you call to the Contact Prayers (*Salat*), they mock and ridicule it. This is because they are people who do not understand.

وَإِذَا نَادَيْتُمْ إِلَى الصَّلَاةِ اتَّخَذُوا هُزُوعًا  
وَلَعِبًا ۚ ذَلِكَ بِأَنَّهُمْ قَوْمٌ لَا يَعْقِلُونَ

\*5:51 Relations with other people are governed by the basic rule in 5:57 & 60:8-9. The Jews and Christians who cannot be friends are specifically mentioned in 5:57; they are the ones who mock and ridicule the believers, or attack them.

[5:59] Say, "O people of the scripture, do you not hate us because we believe in **GOD**, and in what was revealed to us, and in what was revealed before us, and because most of you are not righteous?"

قُلْ يَا أَهْلَ الْكِتَابِ هَلْ تَتَّقُمُونَ مِنَّا إِلَّا أَنْ آمَنَّا  
بِاللَّهِ وَمَا أُنزِلَ إِلَيْنَا وَمَا أُنزِلَ مِن قَبْلُ وَأَنْ  
أَكْثَرَكُمْ فَاسِقُونَ

[5:60] Say, "Let me tell you who are worse in the sight of **GOD**: those who are condemned by **GOD** after incurring His wrath until He made them (*as despicable as*) monkeys and pigs, and the idol worshipers. These are far worse, and farther from the right path."

قُلْ هَلْ أُنَبِّئُكُمْ بِشَرٍّ مِنْ ذَلِكَ مَثُوبَةً عِنْدَ اللَّهِ  
مَنْ لَعَنَهُ اللَّهُ وَغَضِبَ عَلَيْهِ وَجَعَلَ مِنْهُمْ  
الْقِرَدَةَ وَالْخَنَازِيرَ وَعَبَدَ الطَّاغُوتَ أُولَئِكَ  
شَرٌّ مَكَانًا وَأَضَلُّ عَن سَوَاءِ السَّبِيلِ

[5:61] When they come to you, they say, "We believe," even though they were full of disbelief when they entered, and they are full of disbelief when they leave. **GOD** is fully aware of everything they conceal.

وَإِذَا جَاءُوكُمْ قَالُوا آمَنَّا وَقَدْ دَخَلُوا بِالْكَفْرِ  
وَهُمْ قَدْ خَرَجُوا بِهِ وَاللَّهُ أَعْلَمُ بِمَا كَانُوا  
يَكْتُمُونَ

[5:62] You see many of them readily committing evil and transgression, and eating from illicit earnings. Miserable indeed is what they do.

وَتَرَى كَثِيرًا مِنْهُمْ يُسَارِعُونَ فِي الْإِثْمِ  
وَالْعُدْوَانِ وَأَكْلِهِمُ السُّحْتِ لَبِئْسَ مَا كَانُوا  
يَعْمَلُونَ

[5:63] If only the rabbis and the priests enjoin them from their sinful utterances and illicit earnings! Miserable indeed is what they commit.

لَوْ لَا يَنْهَاهُمُ الرَّبَّانِيُّونَ وَالْأَنْبِيَاءُ عَن قَوْلِهِمُ  
الْإِثْمِ وَأَكْلِهِمُ السُّحْتِ لَبِئْسَ مَا كَانُوا  
يَصْنَعُونَ

### Blaspheming Against God

[5:64] The Jews even said, "**GOD**'s hand is tied down!" It is their hands that are tied down. They are condemned for uttering such a blasphemy. Instead, His hands are wide open, spending as He wills. For certain, your Lord's revelations to you will cause many of them to plunge deeper into transgression and disbelief. Consequently, we have committed them to animosity and hatred among themselves until the Day of Resurrection. Whenever they ignite the flames of war, **GOD** puts them out. They roam the earth wickedly, and **GOD** dislikes the evildoers.

وَقَالَتِ الْيَهُودُ يَدُ اللَّهِ مَغْلُولَةٌ غُلَّتْ أَيْدِيهِمْ  
وَلُعِنُوا بِمَا قَالُوا بَلْ يَدَاهُ مَبْسُوطَتَانِ يُنفِقُ  
كَيْفَ يَشَاءُ وَلَيَزِيدَنَّ كَثِيرًا مِنْهُمْ مَا أُنزِلَ  
إِلَيْكَ مِنْ رَبِّكَ طُغْيَانًا وَكُفْرًا وَأَلْفَيْنَا بَيْنَهُمْ  
الْعَدَاوَةَ وَالْبَغْضَاءَ إِلَى يَوْمِ الْقِيَامَةِ كُلَّمَا  
أَوْقَدُوا نَارًا لِلْحَرْبِ أَطْفَأَهَا اللَّهُ وَيَسْعَوْنَ  
فِي الْأَرْضِ فَسَادًا وَاللَّهُ لَا يُحِبُّ الْمُفْسِدِينَ

### Salvation For Jews and Christians

[5:65] If only the people of the scripture believe and lead a righteous life, we will then remit their sins, and admit them into gardens of bliss.

وَلَوْ أَنَّ أَهْلَ الْكِتَابِ آمَنُوا وَاتَّقَوْا لَكَفَّرْنَا  
عَنْهُمْ سَيِّئَاتِهِمْ وَلَأَدْخَلْنَاَهُمْ جَنَّاتِ النَّعِيمِ

### They Must Believe in This Quran

[5:66] If only they would uphold the Torah and the Gospel, and what is sent down to them herein from their Lord, they would be showered with blessings from above them and from beneath their feet. Some of them are righteous, but many of them are evildoers.

وَلَوْ أَنَّهُمْ أَقَامُوا التَّوْرَةَ وَالْإِنْجِيلَ وَمَا أُنزِلَ  
إِلَيْهِمْ مِنْ رَبِّهِمْ لَأَكَلُوا مِن فَوْقِهِمْ وَمِن تَحْتِ  
أَرْجُلِهِمْ مِنْهُمْ أُمَّةٌ مُّقْتَصِدَةٌ وَكَثِيرٌ مِنْهُمْ  
سَاءَ مَا يَعْمَلُونَ

*The Messenger Must Deliver*

[5:67] O you messenger, deliver what is revealed to you from your Lord— until you do, you have not delivered His message— and **GOD** will protect you from the people. **GOD** does not guide the disbelieving people.

يَا أَيُّهَا الرَّسُولُ بَلِّغْ مَا أُنزِلَ إِلَيْكَ مِنْ رَبِّكَ <sup>ط</sup>  
وَأِنْ لَمْ تَفْعَلْ فَمَا بَلَّغْتَ رَسُولَهُ <sup>ج</sup> وَاللَّهُ  
يَعْصِمُكَ مِنَ النَّاسِ <sup>ط</sup> إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يَهْدِي الْقَوْمَ  
الْكَافِرِينَ

[5:68] Say, "O people of the scripture, you have no basis until you uphold the Torah, and the Gospel, and what is sent down to you herein from your Lord." For sure, these revelations from your Lord will cause many of them to plunge deeper into transgression and disbelief. Therefore, do not feel sorry for the disbelieving people.

قُلْ يَا أَهْلَ الْكِتَابِ لَسْتُمْ عَلَىٰ شَيْءٍ حَتَّىٰ  
تُقِيمُوا التَّوْرَةَ وَالْإِنْجِيلَ وَمَا أُنزِلَ إِلَيْكُمْ مِنْ  
رَبِّكُمْ <sup>ط</sup> وَلَيَزِيدَنَّ كَثِيرًا مِنْهُمْ مَا أُنزِلَ إِلَيْكَ مِنْ  
رَبِّكَ طَغْيَانًا <sup>ط</sup> وَكُفْرًا <sup>ط</sup> فَلَا تَأْسَ عَلَى الْقَوْمِ  
الْكَافِرِينَ

*Minimum Requirements For Salvation*

[5:69] Surely, those who believe, those who are Jewish, the converts, and the Christians; any of them who (1) believe in **GOD** and (2) believe in the Last Day, and (3) lead a righteous life, have nothing to fear, nor will they grieve.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَالَّذِينَ هَادُوا وَالصَّابِغُونَ  
وَالنَّصَارَىٰ مَنْ آمَنَ بِاللَّهِ وَالْيَوْمِ الْآخِرِ  
وَعَمِلَ صَالِحًا فَلَا خَوْفٌ عَلَيْهِمْ وَلَا هُمْ  
يَحْزَنُونَ

[5:70] We have taken a covenant from the Children of Israel, and we sent to them messengers. Whenever a messenger went to them with anything they disliked, some of them they rejected, and some they killed.

لَقَدْ أَخَذْنَا مِيثَاقَ بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ وَارْسَلْنَا إِلَيْهِمْ  
رُسُلًا <sup>ط</sup> كُلَّمَا جَاءَهُمْ رَسُولٌ بِمَا لَا تَهْوَىٰ  
أَنْفُسُهُمْ فَرِيقًا كَذَّبُوا وَفَرِيقًا يَقْتُلُونَ

[5:71] They thought that they would not be tested, so they turned blind and deaf, then **GOD** redeemed them, but then many of them turned blind and deaf again. **GOD** is Seer of everything they do.

وَحَسِبُوا أَلَّا تَكُونَ فِتْنَةٌ فَعَمُوا وَصَمُوا ثُمَّ  
تَابَ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِمْ ثُمَّ عَمُوا وَصَمُوا كَثِيرٌ مِنْهُمْ <sup>ج</sup>  
وَاللَّهُ بَصِيرٌ بِمَا يَعْمَلُونَ

*Today's Christianity Not Jesus' Religion\**

[5:72] Pagans indeed are those who say that **GOD** is the Messiah, son of Mary. The Messiah himself said, "O Children of Israel, you shall worship **GOD**; my Lord\* and your Lord." Anyone who sets up any idol beside **GOD**, **GOD** has forbidden Paradise for him, and his destiny is Hell. The wicked have no helpers.

لَقَدْ كَفَرَ الَّذِينَ قَالُوا إِنَّ اللَّهَ هُوَ الْمَسِيحُ ابْنُ  
مَرْيَمَ <sup>ط</sup> وَقَالَ الْمَسِيحُ يَا بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ اعْبُدُوا  
اللَّهَ رَبِّي وَرَبَّكُمْ <sup>ط</sup> إِنَّهُ مَنْ يُشْرِكْ بِاللَّهِ فَقَدْ  
حَرَّمَ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ الْجَنَّةَ وَمَأْوَاهُ النَّارُ <sup>ط</sup> وَمَا  
لِلظَّالِمِينَ مِنْ أَنْصَارٍ

\*5:72-76 In John 20:17, we see that Jesus taught that he was neither God, nor the son of God. Many theologians have concluded, after careful research, that today's Christianity is not the same Christianity taught by Jesus. Two outstanding books on this subject are "The Myth of God Incarnate" (The Westminster Press, Philadelphia, 1977) and "The Mythmaker" (Harper & Row, New York, 1986). On the front jacket of "The Mythmaker" we read the following statement: "...Hyam Maccoby presents new arguments to support the view that Paul, not Jesus, was the founder of Christianity....it was Paul alone who created a new religion through his vision of Jesus as a divine Saviour who died to save humanity."

[5:73] Pagans indeed are those who say that **GOD** is a third in a trinity. There is no god except the one god. Unless they refrain from saying this, those who disbelieve among them will incur a painful retribution.

لَقَدْ كَفَرَ الَّذِينَ قَالُوا إِنَّ اللَّهَ ثَالِثُ ثَلَاثَةٍ وَمَا مِنْ إِلَهٍ إِلَّا إِلَهُ وَاحِدٌ وَإِنْ لَمْ يَنْتَهُوا عَمَّا يَقُولُونَ لَيَمَسَّنَّ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا مِنْهُمْ عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ

[5:74] Would they not repent to **GOD**, and ask His forgiveness? **GOD** is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

أَفَلَا يَتُوبُونَ إِلَى اللَّهِ وَيَسْتَغْفِرُونََهُ وَاللَّهُ غَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

[5:75] The Messiah, son of Mary, is no more than a messenger like the messengers before him, and his mother was a saint. Both of them used to eat the food. Note how we explain the revelations for them, and note how they still deviate!

مَا الْمَسِيحُ ابْنُ مَرْيَمَ إِلَّا رَسُولٌ قَدْ خَلَتْ مِنْ قَبْلِهِ الرُّسُلُ وَأُمُّهُ صِدِّيقَةٌ كَانَا يَأْكُلَانِ الطَّعَامَ ۗ أَنْظِرْ كَيْفَ نُبَيِّنُ لَهُمُ الْآيَاتِ ثُمَّ أَنْظِرْ أَنِّي يُؤْفَكُونَ

[5:76] Say, "Would you worship beside **GOD** powerless idols who can neither harm you, nor benefit you? **GOD** is Hearer, Omniscient."

قُلْ أَتَعْبُدُونَ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ مَا لَا يَمْلِكُ لَكُمْ ضَرًّا وَلَا نَفْعًا ۗ وَاللَّهُ هُوَ السَّمِيعُ الْعَلِيمُ

*Choose Your Friends Carefully*

[5:77] Say, "O people of the scripture, do not transgress the limits of your religion beyond the truth, and do not follow the opinions of people who have gone astray, and have misled multitudes of people; they are far astray from the right path."

قُلْ يَا أَهْلَ الْكِتَابِ لَا تَغْلُوا فِي دِينِكُمْ غَيْرَ الْحَقِّ وَلَا تَتَّبِعُوا أَهْوَاءَ قَوْمٍ قَدْ ضَلُّوا مِنْ قَبْلُ وَأَضَلُّوا كَثِيرًا وَضَلُّوا عَنْ سَوَاءِ السَّبِيلِ

[5:78] Condemned are those who disbelieved among the Children of Israel, by the tongue of David and Jesus, the son of Mary. This is because they disobeyed and transgressed.

لُعِنَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا مِنْ بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ عَلَى لِسَانِ دَاوُدَ وَعِيسَى ابْنِ مَرْيَمَ ۗ ذَلِكَ بِمَا عَصَوْا وَكَانُوا يَعْتَدُونَ

*Apathy Condemned*

[5:79] They did not enjoin one another from committing evil. Miserable indeed is what they did.

كَانُوا لَا يَتَنَاهَوْنَ عَنْ مُكْرِمٍ فَعَلُوهُ لَبِئْسَ مَا كَانُوا يَفْعَلُونَ

[5:80] You would see many of them allying themselves with those who disbelieve. Miserable indeed is what their hands have sent forth on behalf of their souls. **GOD** is angry with them and, consequently, they will abide forever in retribution.

تَرَى كَثِيرًا مِنْهُمْ يَتَوَلَّوْنَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا لَبِئْسَ مَا قَدَّمَتْ لَهُمْ أَنفُسُهُمْ أَنْ سَخِطَ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِمْ وَفِي الْعَذَابِ هُمْ خَالِدُونَ

[5:81] Had they believed in **GOD**, and the prophet, and in what was revealed to him herein, they would not have befriended them. But many of them are evil.

وَلَوْ كَانُوا يُؤْمِنُونَ بِاللَّهِ وَالنَّبِيِّ وَمَا أُنزِلَ إِلَيْهِ مَا اتَّخَذُواهُمْ أَوْلِيَاءَ وَلَكِنْ كَثِيرًا مِنْهُمْ فَاسِقُونَ

*A Statement of Fact*

[5:82] You will find that the worst enemies of the believers are the Jews and the idol worshippers. And you will find that the closest people in friendship to the believers are those who say, "We are Christian." This is because they have priests and monks among them, and they are not arrogant.

لَتَجِدَنَّ أَشَدَّ النَّاسِ عَدَاوَةً لِلَّذِينَ آمَنُوا الْيَهُودَ وَالَّذِينَ أَشْرَكُوا ۗ وَلَتَجِدَنَّ أَقْرَبَهُمْ مَوَدَّةً لِلَّذِينَ آمَنُوا الَّذِينَ قَالُوا إِنَّا نَصَارَى ۗ ذَلِكَ بِأَنَّ مِنْهُمْ قِسِيَسِينَ وَرُهْبَانًا وَأَنَّهُمْ لَا يَسْتَكْبِرُونَ

[5:83] When they hear what was revealed to the messenger, you see their eyes flooding with tears as they recognize the truth therein, and they say, "Our Lord, we have believed, so count us among the witnesses.

وَإِذَا سَمِعُوا مَا أُنزِلَ إِلَى الرَّسُولِ تَرَى أَعْيُنُهُمْ تَفِيضُ مِنَ الدَّمْعِ مِمَّا عَرَفُوا مِنَ الْحَقِّ يَقُولُونَ رَبَّنَا آمَنَّا فَاكْتُبْنَا مَعَ الشَّاهِدِينَ

[5:84] "Why should we not believe in **GOD**, and in the truth that has come to us, and hope that our Lord may admit us with the righteous people?"

وَمَا لَنَا لَا نُؤْمِنُ بِاللَّهِ وَمَا جَاءَنَا مِنَ الْحَقِّ وَنَطْمَعُ أَنْ يُدْخِلَنَا رَبُّنَا مَعَ الْقَوْمِ الصَّالِحِينَ

[5:85] **GOD** has rewarded them for saying this; He will admit them into gardens with flowing streams. They abide therein forever. Such is the reward for the righteous.

فَأَنبَأَهُمُ اللَّهُ بِمَا قَالُوا جَنَّاتٍ تَجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا ذَلِكَ جَزَاءُ الْمُحْسِنِينَ

[5:86] As for those who disbelieve and reject our revelations, they are the dwellers of Hell.

وَالَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا وَكَذَّبُوا بِآيَاتِنَا أُولَئِكَ أَصْحَابُ الْجَحِيمِ

#### *Do Not Prohibit Lawful Things*

[5:87] O you who believe, do not prohibit good things that are made lawful by **GOD**, and do not aggress; **GOD** dislikes the aggressors.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تَحْرِمُوا طَيِّبَاتِ مَا أَحَلَّ اللَّهُ لَكُمْ وَلَا تَعْتَدُوا إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يُحِبُّ الْمُعْتَدِينَ

[5:88] And eat from the good and lawful things that **GOD** has provided for you. You shall reverence **GOD**, in whom you are believers.

وَكُلُوا مِمَّا رَزَقَكُمُ اللَّهُ حَلَالًا طَيِّبًا وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ الَّذِي أَنْتُمْ بِهِ مُؤْمِنُونَ

#### *Do Not Take God's Name in Vain*

[5:89] **GOD** does not hold you responsible for the mere utterance of oaths; He holds you re-

sponsible for your actual intentions. If you violate an oath, you shall atone by feeding ten poor people from the same food you offer to your own family, or clothing them, or by freeing a slave. If you cannot afford this, then you shall fast three days. This is the atonement for violating the oaths that you swore to keep. You shall fulfill your oaths. **GOD** thus explains His revelations to you, that you may be appreciative.

لَا يُؤَاخِذُكُمُ اللَّهُ بِاللَّغْوِ فِي أَيْمَانِكُمْ وَلَكِنْ يُؤَاخِذُكُمْ بِمَا عَقَدْتُمُ الْأَيْمَانَ فَكَفَّارَتُهُ إِطْعَامُ عَشْرَةِ مَسَاكِينَ مِنْ أَوْسَطِ مَا تُطْعَمُونَ أَوْ هَلِيكُمُ أَوْ كِسْوَتُهُمْ أَوْ تَحْرِيرُ رَقَبَةٍ فَمَنْ لَمْ يَجِدْ فَصِيَامُ ثَلَاثَةِ أَيَّامٍ ذَلِكَ كَفَّارَةُ أَيْمَانِكُمْ إِذَا حَلَفْتُمْ وَاحْفَظُوا أَيْمَانَكُمْ كَذَلِكَ يُبَيِّنُ اللَّهُ لَكُمْ آيَاتِهِ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَشْكُرُونَ

#### *Intoxicants and Gambling Prohibited*

[5:90] O you who believe, intoxicants, and gambling, and the altars of idols, and the games of chance are abominations of the devil; you shall avoid them, that you may succeed.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِنَّمَا الْخَمْرُ وَالْمَيْسِرُ وَالْأَنْصَابُ وَالْأَزْلَامُ رِجْسٌ مِنْ عَمَلِ الشَّيْطَانِ فَاجْتَنِبُوهُ لَعَلَّكُمْ تُفْلِحُونَ

[5:91] The devil wants to provoke animosity and hatred among you through intoxicants and gambling, and to distract you from remembering **GOD**, and from observing the Contact Prayers (*Salat*). Will you then refrain?

إِنَّمَا يُرِيدُ الشَّيْطَانُ أَنْ يُوقِعَ بَيْنَكُمُ الْعَدَاوَةَ وَالْبَغْضَاءَ فِي الْخَمْرِ وَالْمَيْسِرِ وَيَصُدَّكُمْ عَنْ ذِكْرِ اللَّهِ وَعَنِ الصَّلَاةِ فَهَلْ أَنْتُمْ مُنْتَهُونَ

[5:92] You shall obey **GOD**, and you shall obey the messenger, and beware. If you turn away, then know that the sole duty of our messenger is to deliver the message efficiently.

وَاطِيعُوا اللَّهَ وَاطِيعُوا الرَّسُولَ وَاحْذَرُوا فَإِنْ تَوَلَّيْتُمْ فَأَعْلَمُوا أَنَّمَا عَلَيَّ رَسُولُنَا الْبَلَاغُ الْمُبِينُ

[5:93] Those who believe and lead a righteous life bear no guilt by eating any food, so long as they observe the commandments, believe and lead a righteous life, then maintain their piety and faith, and continue to observe piety and righteousness. **GOD** loves the righteous.

لَيْسَ عَلَى الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ  
جُنَاحٌ فِيمَا طَعِمُوا إِذَا مَا اتَّقَوْا وَآمَنُوا  
وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ ثُمَّ اتَّقَوْا وَآمَنُوا ثُمَّ اتَّقَوْا  
وَأَحْسَنُوا<sup>ط</sup> وَاللَّهُ يُحِبُّ الْمُحْسِنِينَ

#### Game Conservation

[5:94] O you who believe, **GOD** will test you with some game within reach of your hands and your arrows (*during pilgrimage*). **GOD** thus distinguishes those among you who observe Him in their privacy. Those who transgress after this have incurred a painful retribution.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَيَبْلُوَنَّكُمُ اللَّهُ بِشَيْءٍ مِّنَ  
الصَّيْدِ تَنَالَهُ أَيْدِيكُمْ وَرِمَاحُكُمْ لِيَعْلَمَ اللَّهُ مَن  
يَخَافُهُ بِالْغَيْبِ<sup>ع</sup> فَمَنِ اعْتَدَىٰ بَعْدَ ذَلِكَ فَلَهُ  
عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ

[5:95] O you who believe, do not kill any game during pilgrimage. Anyone who kills any game on purpose, his fine shall be a number of livestock animals that is equivalent to the game animals he killed. The judgment shall be set by two equitable people among you. They shall make sure that the offerings reach the Ka'bah. Otherwise, he may expiate by feeding poor people, or by an equivalent fast to atone for his offense. **GOD** has pardoned past offenses. But if anyone returns to such an offense, **GOD** will avenge it. **GOD** is Almighty, Avenger.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تَقْتُلُوا الصَّيْدَ وَأَنْتُمْ حُرْمٌ<sup>ج</sup>  
وَمَن قَتَلَهُ مِنْكُمْ مُتَعَمِّدًا فَجَزَاءٌ مِّثْلُ مَا قَتَلَ مِنَ  
النَّعْمِ يَحْكُمُ بِهِ ذَوَا عَدْلٍ مِنْكُمْ هَدْيًا بِالْغُلَبَةِ  
أَوْ كَفَّارَةٌ طَعَامُ مَسَاكِينٍ أَوْ عَدْلٌ ذَلِكَ صِيَامًا  
لِيَذُوقَ وَبَالَ أَمْرِهِ<sup>ط</sup> عَفَا اللَّهُ عَمَّا سَلَفَ<sup>ع</sup> وَمَنْ  
عَادَ فَيَنْتَقِمِ اللَّهُ مِنْهُ<sup>ط</sup> وَاللَّهُ عَزِيزٌ ذُو انْتِقَامٍ

#### All Creatures of the Sea Lawful to Eat

[5:96] All fish of the sea are made lawful for you to eat. During pilgrimage, this may provide for you during your journey. You shall not hunt throughout the pilgrimage. You shall reverence **GOD**, before whom you will be summoned.

أَجَلٌ لَّكُمْ صَيْدُ الْبَحْرِ وَطَعَامُهُ مَتَاعًا لَّكُمْ  
وَاللَّسْيَارَةِ<sup>ط</sup> وَحُرْمٌ عَلَيْكُمْ صَيْدُ الْبَرِّ مَا دُمْتُمْ  
حُرْمًا<sup>ط</sup> وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ الَّذِي إِلَيْهِ تُحْشَرُونَ

[5:97] **GOD** has appointed the Ka'bah, the Sacred Masjid,\* to be a sanctuary for the people, and also the Sacred Months, the offerings (*to the Sacred Masjid*), and the garlands marking them. You should know that **GOD** knows everything in the heavens and the earth, and that **GOD** is Omniscient.

جَعَلَ اللَّهُ الْكَعْبَةَ الْيَتِيمَ الْحَرَامَ قِيَامًا لِلنَّاسِ  
وَالشَّهْرَ الْحَرَامَ وَالْهَدْيَ وَالْقَلَائِدَ<sup>ع</sup> ذَلِكَ  
لِتَعْلَمُوا أَنَّ اللَّهَ يَعْلَمُ مَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَمَا  
فِي الْأَرْضِ وَأَنَّ اللَّهَ بِكُلِّ شَيْءٍ عَلِيمٌ

[5:98] Know that **GOD** is strict in enforcing retribution, and that **GOD** is Forgiving, Most Merciful.

اعْلَمُوا أَنَّ اللَّهَ شَدِيدُ الْعِقَابِ وَأَنَّ اللَّهَ غَفُورٌ  
رَّحِيمٌ

[5:99] The sole duty of the messenger is to deliver the message, and **GOD** knows everything you declare and everything you conceal.

مَا عَلَى الرَّسُولِ إِلَّا الْبَلَاغُ<sup>ط</sup> وَاللَّهُ يَعْلَمُ مَا  
تُبْدُونَ وَمَا تَكْتُمُونَ

\*5:97 The idol-worshipping Muslims have instituted two "Sacred Masjids" by consecrating the Prophet's tomb. The Quran talks only about one Sacred Masjid.

[5:100] Proclaim: "The bad and the good are not the same, even if the abundance of the bad may impress you. You shall reverence **GOD**, (even if you are in the minority.) O you who possess intelligence, that you may succeed."

فَلَا يَسْتَوِي الْخَبِيثُ وَالطَّيِّبُ وَلَوْ أَعْجَبَكَ  
كَثْرَةُ الْخَبِيثِ فَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ يَا أُولِي الْأَلْبَابِ  
لَعَلَّكُمْ تُفْلِحُونَ

[5:101] O you who believe, do not ask about matters which, if revealed to you prematurely, would hurt you. If you ask about them in light of the Quran, they will become obvious to you. **GOD** has deliberately overlooked them. **GOD** is Forgiver, Clement.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تَسْأَلُوا عَن أَسْيَاءِ  
إِن تَدَّ لَكُمْ تَسْؤُكُمْ وَإِن تَسْأَلُوا عَنْهَا حِينَ  
يُنزَّلِ الْقُرْآنُ تُبَدَّ لَكُمْ عَفَا اللَّهُ عَنْهَا وَاللَّهُ  
غَفُورٌ حَلِيمٌ

[5:102] Others before you have asked the same questions, then became disbelievers therein.

فَدَسَّأَلَهَا قَوْمٌ مِّن قَبْلِكُمْ ثُمَّ أَصْبَحُوا بِهَا  
كَافِرِينَ

[5:103] **GOD** did not prohibit livestock that begets certain combinations of males and females, nor livestock liberated by an oath, nor the one that begets two males in a row, nor the bull that fathers ten. It is the disbelievers who invented such lies about **GOD**. Most of them do not understand.

مَا جَعَلَ اللَّهُ مِنْ بَحِيرَةٍ وَلَا سَائِبَةٍ وَلَا وَصِيَّةٍ  
وَلَا حَامٍ وَلَكِنَّ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا يَفْتَرُونَ عَلَى اللَّهِ  
الْكَذِبَ وَأَكْثَرُهُمْ لَا يَعْقِلُونَ

#### Do Not Follow Your Parents' Religion Blindly

[5:104] When they are told, "Come to what **GOD** has revealed, and to the messenger," they say, "What we found our parents doing is sufficient for us." What if their parents knew nothing, and were not guided?

وَإِذَا قِيلَ لَهُمْ تَعَالَوْا إِلَى مَا أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ وَإِلَى  
الرَّسُولِ قَالُوا حَسْبُنَا مَا وَجَدْنَا عَلَيْهِ آبَاءَنَا

أُولُو كَانٍ أَبَاؤُهُمْ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ شَيْئًا وَلَا  
يَهْتَدُونَ

[5:105] O you who believe, you should worry only about your own necks. If the others go astray, they cannot hurt you, as long as you are guided. To **GOD** is your ultimate destiny, all of you, then He will inform you of everything you had done.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا عَلَيْكُمْ أَنْفُسَكُمْ لَا يَضُرُّكُمْ  
مَنْ ضَلَّ إِذَا اهْتَدَيْتُمْ إِلَى اللَّهِ مَرْجِعُكُمْ  
جَمِيعًا فَيُنَبِّئُكُمْ بِمَا كُنْتُمْ تَعْمَلُونَ

#### Witnessing A Will

[5:106] O you who believe, witnessing a will when one of you is dying shall be done by two equitable people among you. If you are traveling, then two others may do the witnessing. After observing the Contact Prayer (*Salat*), let the witnesses swear by **GOD**, to alleviate your doubts: "We will not use this to attain personal gains, even if the testator is related to us. Nor will we conceal **GOD**'s testimony. Otherwise, we would be sinners."

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا شَهَادَةُ بَيْنِكُمْ إِذَا حَضَرَ  
أَحَدُكُمْ الْمَوْتَ حِينَ الْوَصِيَّةِ اثْنَانِ ذَوَا عَدْلٍ  
مِّنكُمْ أَوْ آخَرَانِ مِمَّنْ غَيْرُكُمْ إِن تَنَّمَّ ضَرْبُكُمْ  
فِي الْأَرْضِ فَأَصَابَتْكُمْ مُصِيبَةُ الْمَوْتِ  
تَحْسَبُونَهُمَا مِّن بَعْدِ الصَّلَاةِ فَيُقْسِمَانِ بِاللَّهِ إِن  
ارْتَبْتُمْ لَا نَشْتَرِي بِهِ ثَمَنًا وَلَوْ كَانَ ذَا قُرْبَىٰ  
وَلَا تَكُنُمْ شَهَادَةَ اللَّهِ إِنَّا إِذَا لَمِنَ الْإِثْمِينَ

[5:107] If the witnesses are found to be guilty of bias, then two others shall be asked to take their places. Choose two persons who were victimized by the first witnesses, and let them swear by **GOD**: "Our testimony is more truthful than theirs; we will not be biased. Otherwise, we will be transgressors."

فَإِنْ عَثَرَ عَلَىٰ أَنَّهُمَا اسْتَحَقَّا إِثْمًا فَآخَرَانِ  
يَقُومَانِ مَقَامَهُمَا مِنَ الَّذِينَ اسْتَحَقَّ عَلَيْهِمُ  
الْأَوْلِيَانِ فَيُقْسِمَانِ بِاللَّهِ لَشَهَادَتُنَا أَحَقُّ مِنْ  
شَهَادَتِهِمَا وَمَا اعْتَدَيْنَا إِنَّا إِذَا لَمِنَ الظَّالِمِينَ

[5:108] This is more apt to encourage an honest testimony on their part, fearing that their oath may be disregarded like that of the previous witnesses. You shall observe **GOD** and listen. **GOD** does not guide the wicked.

ذَلِكَ أَذْنِي أَنْ يَأْتُوا بِالشَّهَادَةِ عَلَىٰ وَجْههَا أَوْ يَخَافُوا أَنْ تَرُدَّ إِيمَانُ بَعْدَ إِيمَانِهِمْ ۗ وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ ۗ وَاسْمَعُوا ۗ وَاللَّهُ لَا يَهْدِي الْقَوْمَ الْفَاسِقِينَ

*The Dead Messengers Totally Unaware*

[5:109] The day will come when **GOD** will summon the messengers and ask them, "How was the response to you?" They will say, "We have no knowledge. You are the Knower of all secrets."

يَوْمَ يَجْمَعُ اللَّهُ الرُّسُلَ فَيَقُولُ مَاذَا أُجِبْتُمْ ۗ قَالُوا لَا عِلْمَ لَنَا ۗ إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ عَلَّامُ الْغُيُوبِ

[5:110] **GOD** will say, "O Jesus, son of Mary, remember My blessings upon you and your mother. I supported you with the Holy Spirit, to enable you to speak to the people from the crib, as well as an adult. I taught you the scripture, wisdom, the Torah, and the Gospel. Recall that you created from clay the shape of a bird by My leave, then blew into it, and it became a live bird by My leave. You healed the blind and the leprous by My leave, and revived the dead by My leave. Recall that I protected you from the Children of Israel who wanted to hurt you, despite the profound miracles you had shown them. The disbelievers among them said, 'This is obviously magic.'

إِذْ قَالَ اللَّهُ يَا عِيسَى ابْنَ مَرْيَمَ ادْكُرْ نِعْمَتِي عَلَيْكَ وَعَلَىٰ وَالِدَتِكَ إِذْ أَيَّدتُّكَ بِرُوحِ الْقُدُسِ تُكَلِّمُ النَّاسَ فِي الْمَهْدِ وَكَهْلًا ۗ وَإِذْ عَلَّمْتُكَ الْكِتَابَ وَالْحِكْمَةَ وَالتَّوْرَةَ وَالْإِنْجِيلَ ۗ وَإِذْ تَخَلَّقُ مِنَ الطِّينِ كَهَيْئَةِ الطَّيْرِ بِإِذْنِي فَتَنفُخُ فِيهَا فَتَكُونُ طَيْرًا بِإِذْنِي ۗ وَتُبْرِئُ الْأَكْمَةَ وَالْأَبْرَصَ بِإِذْنِي ۗ وَإِذْ تُخْرِجُ الْمَوْتَىٰ بِإِذْنِي ۗ وَإِذْ كَفَفْتُ بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ عَنْكَ إِذْ جِئْتَهُمْ

بِالْبَيِّنَاتِ فَقَالَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا مِنْهُمْ إِنْ هَذَا إِلَّا سِحْرٌ مُّبِينٌ

[5:111] "Recall that I inspired the disciples: 'You shall believe in Me and My messenger.' They said, 'We have believed, and bear witness that we are submitters.' "

وَإِذْ أُوحِيَتْ إِلَىٰ الْحَوَارِيِّينَ أَنْ آمِنُوا بِي وَبِرَسُولِي قَالُوا آمَنَّا وَاشْهَدُوا بِأَنَّا مُسْلِمُونَ

*The Feast*

[5:112] Recall that the disciples said, "O Jesus, son of Mary, can your Lord send down to us a feast from the sky?" He said, "You should reverence **GOD**, if you are believers."

إِذْ قَالَ الْحَوَارِيُّونَ يَا عِيسَى ابْنَ مَرْيَمَ هَلْ يَسْتَطِيعُ رَبُّكَ أَنْ يُنْزِلَ عَلَيْنَا مَائِدَةً مِنَ السَّمَاءِ ۗ قَالُوا اتَّقُوا اللَّهَ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ مُؤْمِنِينَ

[5:113] They said, "We wish to eat from it, and to reassure our hearts, and to know for sure that you have told us the truth. We will serve as witnesses thereof."

قَالُوا نُرِيدُ أَنْ نَأْكُلَ مِنْهَا وَتَطْمَئِنَّ قُلُوبُنَا وَنَعْلَمَ أَنْ قَدْ صَدَقْتُنَا وَنَكُونَ عَلَيْهَا مِنَ الشَّاهِدِينَ

*Greater Miracles Bring Greater Responsibility\**

[5:114] Said Jesus, the son of Mary, "Our god, our Lord, send down to us a feast from the sky. Let it bring plenty for each and every one of us, and a sign from You. Provide for us; You are the best Provider."

قَالَ عِيسَى ابْنُ مَرْيَمَ اللَّهُمَّ رَبَّنَا أَنْزِلْ عَلَيْنَا مَائِدَةً مِنَ السَّمَاءِ تَكُونُ لَنَا عِيدًا لِأَوْلِيَانَا وَأَخْرَانَا وَآيَةً مِنْكَ ۗ وَارزُقْنَا وَأَنْتَ خَيْرُ الرَّازِقِينَ

\*5:114-115 The Quran's overwhelming miracle (Appendix 1) is described in 74:35 as "One of the greatest miracles," and brings with it an uncommonly great responsibility.



[5:115] **GOD** said, "I am sending it down. Any-one among you who disbelieves after this, I will punish him as I never punished anyone else."\*

قَالَ اللَّهُ إِنِّي مُنَزَّلُهَا عَلَيْكُمْ فَمَنْ يَكْفُرْ بَعْدَ مِنْكُمْ فَإِنِّي أُعَذِّبُهُ عَذَابًا لَا أُعَذِّبُهُ أَحَدًا مِنَ الْعَالَمِينَ

#### *On The Day Of Resurrection*

[5:116] **GOD** will say, "O Jesus, son of Mary,\* did you say to the people, 'Make me and my mother idols beside **GOD**'?" He will say, "Be You glorified. I could not utter what was not right. Had I said it, You already would have known it. You know my thoughts, and I do not know Your thoughts. You know all the secrets.

وَإِذْ قَالَ اللَّهُ يَا عِيسَى ابْنَ مَرْيَمَ أَأَنْتَ قُلْتَ لِلنَّاسِ اتَّخِذُونِي وَأُمِّي آلِهَتَيْنِ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ قَالِ سُبْحَانَكَ مَا يَكُونُ لِي أَنْ أَقُولَ مَا لَيْسَ لِي بِحَقٍّ إِنْ كُنْتُ قُلْتُهُ فَقَدْ عَلِمْتَهُ تَعْلَمُ مَا فِي نَفْسِي وَلَا أَعْلَمُ مَا فِي نَفْسِكَ إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ عَلَّامُ الْغُيُوبِ

[5:117] "I told them only what You commanded me to say, that: 'You shall worship **GOD**, my Lord and your Lord.' I was a witness among them for as long as I lived with them. When You terminated my life on earth, You became the Watcher over them. You witness all things.

مَا قُلْتُ لَهُمْ إِلَّا مَا أَمَرْتَنِي بِهِ أَنْ اعْبُدُوا اللَّهَ رَبِّي وَرَبَّكُمْ وَكُنْتُ عَلَيْهِمْ شَهِيدًا مَا دُمْتُ فِيهِمْ فَلَمَّا تَوَفَّيْتَنِي كُنْتُ أَنْتَ الرَّقِيبَ عَلَيْهِمْ وَأَنْتَ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ شَهِيدٌ

[5:118] "If You punish them, they are Your constituents. If You forgive them, You are the Almighty, Most Wise."

إِنْ تُعَذِّبْهُمْ فَإِنَّهُمْ عِبَادُكَ وَإِن تَغْفِرْ لَهُمْ فَإِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْعَزِيزُ الْحَكِيمُ

[5:119] **GOD** will proclaim, "This is a day when the truthful will be saved by their truthfulness." They have deserved gardens with flowing streams. They abide therein forever. **GOD** is pleased with them, and they are pleased with Him. This is the greatest triumph.

قَالَ اللَّهُ هَذَا يَوْمٌ يَنْفَعُ الصَّادِقِينَ صِدْقُهُمْ لَهُمْ جَنَّاتٌ تَجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا أَبَدًا رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمْ وَرَضُوا عَنْهُ ذَلِكَ الْفَوْزُ الْعَظِيمُ

[5:120] To **GOD** belongs the sovereignty of the heavens and the earth, and everything in them, and He is Omnipotent.

لِلَّهِ مُلْكُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَمَا فِيهِنَّ وَهُوَ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

## Sura 6: Livestock

### سورة الأنعام

[6:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[6:1] Praise be to **GOD**, who created the heavens and the earth, and made the darkness and the light. Yet, those who disbelieve in their Lord continue to deviate.

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ الَّذِي خَلَقَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضَ وَجَعَلَ الظُّلُمَاتِ وَالنُّورَ ثُمَّ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا بِرَبِّهِمْ يَعْدِلُونَ

\*5:114-115 The Quran's overwhelming miracle (Appendix 1) is described in 74:35 as "One of the greatest miracles," and brings with it an uncommonly great responsibility.

\*5:116 It is noteworthy that the Quran consistently calls Jesus "son of Mary" and the Bible calls him "son of man." God knew that some will blaspheme and call him "son of God"!

[6:2] He is the One who created you from mud, then predetermined your life span, a life span that is known only to Him. Yet, you continue to doubt.

هُوَ الَّذِي خَلَقَكُمْ مِنْ طِينٍ ثُمَّ قَضَىٰ أَجَلًا  
وَاجِلٌ مُّسَمًّى عِنْدَهُ ثُمَّ أَنْتُمْ تَمْتَرُونَ

[6:3] He is the one **GOD** in the heavens and the earth. He knows your secrets and your declarations, and He knows everything you earn.

وَهُوَ اللَّهُ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَفِي الْأَرْضِ يَعْلَمُ  
سِرَّكُمْ وَجَهْرَكُمْ وَيَعْلَمُ مَا تَكْسِبُونَ

[6:4] No matter what kind of proof comes to them from their Lord, they turn away from it, in aversion.

وَمَا تَأْتِيهِمْ مِنْ آيَةٍ مِنْ آيَاتِ رَبِّهِمْ إِلَّا كَانُوا  
عَنْهَا مُعْرِضِينَ

[6:5] Since they rejected the truth when it came to them, they have incurred the consequences of their heedlessness.

فَقَدْ كَذَّبُوا بِالْحَقِّ لَمَّا جَاءَهُمْ فَسَوْفَ يَأْتِيهِمْ  
أَنْبَاءُ مَا كَانُوا بِهِ يَسْتَهْزِئُونَ

[6:6] Have they not seen how many generations before them we have annihilated? We established them on earth more than we did for you, and we showered them with blessings, generously, and we provided them with flowing streams. We then annihilated them because of their sins, and we substituted another generation in their place.

أَلَمْ يَرَوْا كَمْ أَهْلَكْنَا مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ مِنْ قَرْنٍ مَكَّنَّاهُمْ  
فِي الْأَرْضِ مَا لَمْ نُمَكِّنْ لَكُمْ وَأَرْسَلْنَا السَّمَاءَ  
عَلَيْهِمْ مَدْرَارًا وَجَعَلْنَا الْأَنْهَارَ تَجْرِي مِنْ  
تَحْتِهِمْ فَأَهْلَكْنَا هُمْ بِدُنُوبِهِمْ وَأَنْشَأْنَا مِنْ بَعْدِهِمْ  
قَرْنًا آخَرِينَ

[6:7] Even if we sent down to them a physical book, written on paper, and they touched it with their hands, those who disbelieved would have said, "This is no more than clever magic."

وَلَوْ نَزَّلْنَا عَلَيْكَ كِتَابًا فِي قِرْطَاسٍ فَلَمَسُوهُ  
بِأَيْدِيهِمْ لَقَالَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا إِنَّ هَذَا إِلَّا سِحْرٌ  
مُبِينٌ

[6:8] They also said, "If only an angel could come down with him!" Had we sent an angel, the whole matter would have been terminated, and they would no longer be respited.

وَقَالُوا لَوْلَا أُنزِلَ عَلَيْهِ مَلَكٌ وَلَوْ أَنْزَلْنَا مَلَكًا  
لَقَضِيَ الْأَمْرُ ثُمَّ لَا يُنظَرُونَ

#### Requirements of the Test

[6:9] Had we sent an angel, we would have sent him in the form of a man, and we would have kept them just as confused as they are confused now.

وَلَوْ جَعَلْنَاهُ مَلَكًا لَجَعَلْنَاهُ رَجُلًا وَلَلَبَسْنَا  
عَلَيْهِمْ مَا يَلْبَسُونَ

[6:10] Messengers before you have been ridiculed. It is those who mocked them who suffered the consequences of their ridiculing.

وَلَقَدْ اسْتَهْزَىٰ بِرُسُلٍ مِنْ قَبْلِكَ فَحَاقَ بِالَّذِينَ  
سَخِرُوا مِنْهُمْ مَا كَانُوا بِهِ يَسْتَهْزِئُونَ

[6:11] Say, "Roam the earth and note the consequences for the rejectors."

قُلْ سِيرُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ ثُمَّ انظُرُوا كَيْفَ كَانَ  
عَاقِبَةُ الْمُكَذِّبِينَ

[6:12] Say, "To whom belongs everything in the heavens and the earth?" Say, "To **GOD**." He has decreed that mercy is His attribute. He will surely summon you all on the Day of Resurrection, which is inevitable. The ones who lose their souls are those who disbelieve.

قُلْ لِمَنْ مَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ قُلْ لِلَّهِ  
كُنْتُ عَلَىٰ نَفْسِهِ الرَّحْمَةَ لِيَجْمَعَنَّكُمْ إِلَىٰ يَوْمِ  
الْقِيَامَةِ لَا رَيْبَ فِيهِ الَّذِينَ خَسِرُوا أَنْفُسَهُمْ  
فَهُمْ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ

[6:13] To Him belongs everything that dwells in the night and the day. He is the Hearer, the Knower.

وَلَهُ مَا سَكَنَ فِي اللَّيْلِ وَالنَّهَارِ ۚ وَهُوَ السَّمِيعُ  
الْعَلِيمُ

[6:14] Say, "Shall I accept other than **GOD** as a Lord and Master, when He is the Initiator of the heavens and the earth, and He feeds but is not fed?" Say, "I am commanded to be the most devoted submitter, and, 'Do not be an idol worshiper.'"

قُلْ أَعْبُدُوا اللَّهَ أَلَا تَعْبُدُونَ اللَّهَ  
وَالَّذِينَ لَهُ السَّمَاوَاتُ وَالْأَرْضُ  
وَمَا بَيْنَهُمَا وَمَا تَحْتَ الثَّرَىٰ  
وَمَا يُغْنِي عَنْهُمْ كُدُورُهُمْ  
وَمَا يَكْفِيهِمْ يَدُورُهُمْ ۚ بَلْ  
كُفِرُوا بِاللَّهِ الْحَمِيدِ ۚ قُلْ  
مَنْ يَمْلِكُ أَنْ يَنْزِلَ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ  
مِثْقَالَ ذَرَّةٍ خَبْرًا أَوْ يَقُولَ  
لِللَّهِ إِنِّي إِلَهٌ مِثْلُ اللَّهِ  
فَيُنزِلَ عَلَيْنَا نَارًا مِنَ  
السَّمَاءِ كَمَا نَزَّلْنَا آلِيمًا  
مِنَ السَّمَاءِ فَأَصْبَحَ نَارًا كَمَا  
كَانَ قَبْلَ ذَلِكَ ۚ بَلْ كُفِرُوا  
بِالْحَقِّ وَكُنُوا لِلْآيَاتِ  
الْحَكِيمَةِ غَافِلِينَ

[6:15] Say, "I fear, if I disobeyed my Lord, the retribution of an awesome day.

قُلْ إِنِّي أَخَافُ إِنْ عَصَيْتُ رَبِّي عَذَابَ يَوْمٍ  
عَظِيمٍ

[6:16] "Whoever is spared (*the retribution*), on that day, has attained His mercy. And this is the greatest triumph."

مَنْ يُصْرِفْ عَنْهُ يَوْمَئِذٍ فَقَدْ رَحِمَهُ ۚ وَذَلِكَ  
الْفَوْزُ الْمُبِينُ

#### Only God Controls Happiness

[6:17] If **GOD** touches you with adversity, none can relieve it except He. And if He touches you with a blessing, He is Omnipotent.

وَإِنْ يَمَسُّنَا اللَّهُ بِضُرٍّ فَلَا كَاشِفَ لَهُ إِلَّا هُوَ ۚ  
وَإِنْ يَمَسُّنَا بِخَيْرٍ فَهُوَ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

[6:18] He is Supreme over His creatures. He is the Most Wise, the Cognizant.

وَهُوَ الْقَاهِرُ فَوْقَ عِبَادِهِ ۚ وَهُوَ الْحَكِيمُ الْخَبِيرُ

*Quran, the Whole Quran, and Nothing But the Quran*

[6:19] Say, "Whose testimony is the greatest?" Say, "**GOD's**. He is the witness between me and you that this Quran\* has been inspired to me, to preach it to you and whomever it reaches. Indeed, you bear witness that there are other gods\* beside **GOD**." Say, "I do not testify as you do; there is only one god, and I disown your idolatry."

قُلْ أَيُّ شَيْءٍ أَكْبَرُ شَهَادَةً ۚ قُلْ اللَّهُ ۚ شَهِيدٌ  
بَيْنِي وَبَيْنَكُمْ ۚ وَأَوْحِيَ إِلَيَّ هَذَا الْقُرْآنُ  
لَأُنذِرَكُمْ بِهِ وَمَنْ بَلَغَ ۚ أَنتُمْ لَتَسْتَهْدُونَ ۚ أَلَمْ  
يَكُنْ لِلَّهِ الْإِلَهَ الْأُخْرَىٰ ۚ قُلْ لَا أَشْهَدُ ۚ قُلْ إِنَّمَا  
هُوَ إِلَهٌ  
وَاحِدٌ وَإِنِّي بَرِيءٌ مِمَّا تُشْرِكُونَ

[6:20] Those to whom we have given the scripture recognize this as they recognize their own children. The ones who lose their souls are those who do not believe.

الَّذِينَ آتَيْنَاهُمُ الْكِتَابَ يَعْرِفُونَهُ كَمَا يَعْرِفُونَ  
أَبْنَاءَهُمْ ۚ الَّذِينَ خَسِرُوا أَنفُسَهُمْ فَهُمْ لَا  
يُؤْمِنُونَ

[6:21] Who is more evil than one who lies about **GOD**, or rejects His revelations? The transgressors never succeed.

وَمَنْ أَظْلَمُ مِمَّنِ افْتَرَىٰ عَلَى اللَّهِ كَذِبًا أَوْ  
كَذَّبَ بِآيَاتِهِ ۚ إِنَّهُ لَا يُفْلِحُ الظَّالِمُونَ

#### Idol Worshipers Deny Their Idolatry

[6:22] On the day when we summon them all, we will ask the idol worshipers, "Where are the idols you set up?"

وَيَوْمَ نَحْشُرُهُمْ جَمِيعًا ثُمَّ نَقُولُ لِلَّذِينَ  
أَشْرَكُوا آيُنَ شُرَكَائِكُمُ الَّذِينَ كُنْتُمْ تُزْعَمُونَ

\*6:19 This verse proclaims the Quran as the only source of religious guidance. Those who uphold additional sources, such as Hadith & Sunna (lies attributed to the Prophet), are defined as idolators.

[6:23] Their disastrous response will be, "By **GOD** our Lord, we never were idol worshipers."\*

ثُمَّ لَمْ تَكُنْ فِتْنَتُهُمْ إِلَّا أَنْ قَالُوا وَاللَّهِ رَبَّنَا مَا كُنَّا مُشْرِكِينَ

[6:24] Note how they lied to themselves, and how the idols they had invented have abandoned them.

انظُرْ كَيْفَ كَذَبُوا عَلَىٰ أَنفُسِهِمْ ۖ وَضَلَّ عَنْهُمْ مَا كَانُوا يَفْتَرُونَ

[6:25] Some of them listen to you, but we place veils on their hearts to prevent them from understanding, and deafness in their ears. Thus, no matter what kind of proof they see, they cannot believe. Thus, when they come to argue with you, the disbelievers say, "These are tales from the past."

وَمِنْهُمْ مَن يَسْتَمِعُ إِلَيْكَ ۖ وَجَعَلْنَا عَلَىٰ قُلُوبِهِمْ أَكِنَّةً أَنْ يَفْقَهُوهُ وَفِي آذَانِهِمْ وَقْرًا ۖ وَإِنْ يَرَوْا كَلًّا أَبَةً لَا يُؤْمِنُوا بِهَا ۚ حَتَّىٰ إِذَا جَاءُوكَ يُجَادِلُونَكَ يَقُولُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا إِنْ هَذَا إِلَّا أَسَاطِيرُ الْأَوَّلِينَ

[6:26] They repel others from this (*Quran*), as they themselves stay away from it, and thus, they only destroy themselves without perceiving.

وَهُمْ يَنْهَوْنَ عَنْهُ وَيَنْأَوْنَ عَنْهُ ۖ وَإِنْ يُهْلِكُونَ إِلَّا أَنفُسَهُمْ وَمَا يَشْعُرُونَ

[6:27] If only you could see them when they face the hellfire! They would say then, "Woe to us. Oh, we wish if we could go back, and never reject our Lord's revelations, and join the believers."

وَلَوْ تَرَىٰ إِذْ وَقَفُوا عَلَىٰ النَّارِ فَقَالُوا يَا لَيْتَنَا نُرَدُّ وَلَا نُكَذِّبُ بآيَاتِ رَبِّنَا وَنَكُونَ مِنَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

[6:28] As a matter of fact, (*they only say this because*) their secrets have been exposed. If they go back, they will commit exactly the same crimes.\* They are liars.

بَلْ بَدَأَ لَهُمْ مَا كَانُوا يُخْفُونَ مِنْ قَبْلُ ۖ وَلَوْ رُدُّوا لَعَادُوا لِمَا نُهُوا عَنْهُ وَإِنَّهُمْ لَكَاذِبُونَ

[6:29] They say (*subconsciously*), "We live only this life; we will not be resurrected."

وَقَالُوا إِنْ هِيَ إِلَّا حَيَاتُنَا الدُّنْيَا وَمَا نَحْنُ بِمَبْعُوثِينَ

[6:30] If you could only see them when they stand before their Lord! He would say, "Is this not the truth?" They would say, "Yes, by our Lord." He would say, "You have incurred the retribution by your disbelief."

وَلَوْ تَرَىٰ إِذْ وَقَفُوا عَلَىٰ رَبِّهِمْ ۖ قَالَ أَلَيْسَ هَذَا بِالْحَقِّ ۖ قَالُوا بَلَىٰ وَرَبِّنَا ۚ قَالَ فَذُوقُوا الْعَذَابَ بِمَا كُنْتُمْ تَكْفُرُونَ

[6:31] Losers indeed are those who disbelieve in meeting **GOD**, until the Hour comes to them suddenly then say, "We deeply regret wasting our lives in this world." They will carry loads of their sins on their backs; what a miserable load!

فَدَخَسِرَ الَّذِينَ كَذَبُوا بِلِقَاءِ اللَّهِ ۖ حَتَّىٰ إِذَا جَاءَتْهُمْ السَّاعَةُ بَغْتَةً قَالُوا يَا حَسْرَتَنَا عَلَىٰ مَا فَرَطْنَا فِيهَا وَهُمْ يَحْمِلُونَ أَوْزَارَهُمْ عَلَىٰ ظُهُورِهِمْ ۖ أَلَا سَاءَ مَا يَزُرُونَ

\*6:23 Now and forever, the idol worshipers vehemently deny that they are idolators.

\*6:28 This is because as soon as we enter into our worldly dimension, we become totally unaware of events in the dimension of souls, where God and His angels, and Heaven and Hell, can be seen. Thus, the guilty will not change their behavior, even after seeing that eternal dimension.

*Rearranging Our Priorities*

[6:32] The life of this world is no more than illusion and vanity, while the abode of the Hereafter is far better for the righteous. Do you not understand?!

وَمَا الْحَيَاةُ الدُّنْيَا إِلَّا لَعِبٌ وَلَهْوٌ وَلَدَارُ  
الْآخِرَةِ خَيْرٌ لِلَّذِينَ يُتَّقُونَ أَفَلَا تَعْقِلُونَ

[6:33] We know that you may be saddened by what they say. You should know that it is not you that they reject; it is **GOD's** revelations that the wicked disregard.

قَدْ نَعْلَمُ إِنَّهُ لَيَحْزَنُنَاكَ الَّذِي يَقُولُونَ فَإِنَّهُمْ لَا  
يُكْذِبُونَكَ وَلَكِنَّ الظَّالِمِينَ بِآيَاتِ اللَّهِ يَجْحَدُونَ

[6:34] Messengers before you have been rejected, and they steadfastly persevered in the face of rejection. They were persecuted until our victory came to them. Such is **GOD's** system that will never change. The history of My messengers thus sets the precedents for you.

وَلَقَدْ كُذِّبَتْ رُسُلٌ مِنْ قَبْلِكَ فَصَبَرُوا عَلَى مَا  
كُذِّبُوا وَأَوْدُوا حَتَّىٰ أَنَاهُمْ نَصْرُنَا وَلَا مُبَدِّلَ  
لِكَلِمَاتِ اللَّهِ وَلَقَدْ جَاءَكَ مِنْ نَبِيٍّ الْمُرْسَلِينَ

[6:35] If their rejection gets to be too much for you, you should know that even if you dug a tunnel through the earth, or climbed a ladder into the sky, and produced a miracle for them (*they still would not believe*). Had **GOD** willed, He could have guided them, unanimously. Therefore, do not behave like the ignorant ones.

وَإِنْ كَانَ كَبُرَ عَلَيْكَ إِعْرَاضُهُمْ فَإِنْ اسْتَطَعْتَ  
أَنْ تَبْتَغِيَ نَفَقًا فِي الْأَرْضِ أَوْ سُلَّمًا فِي  
السَّمَاءِ فَتَأْتِيَهُمْ بآيَةٌ ۖ وَلَوْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ لَجَمَعَهُمْ  
عَلَى الْهُدَىٰ ۖ فَلَا تَكُونَنَّ مِنَ الْجَاهِلِينَ

[6:36] The only ones to respond are those who listen. **GOD** resurrects the dead; they ultimately return to Him.

إِنَّمَا يَسْتَجِيبُ الَّذِينَ يَسْمَعُونَ ۖ وَالْمَوْتَىٰ  
يُبْعَثُهُمُ اللَّهُ ثُمَّ إِلَيْهِ يُرْجَعُونَ

[6:37] They said, "If only a certain sign could come down to him from his Lord!" Say, "**GOD** is able to send down a sign, but most of them do not know."

وَقَالُوا لَوْلَا نُزِّلَ عَلَيْهِ آيَةٌ مِنْ رَبِّهِ قُلْ إِنَّ  
اللَّهَ قَادِرٌ عَلَىٰ أَنْ يُنْزِلَ آيَةً وَلَكِنَّ أَكْثَرَهُمْ لَا  
يَعْلَمُونَ

*Animals and Birds: Submitting Creatures\**

[6:38] All the creatures on earth, and all the birds that fly with wings, are communities like you. We did not leave anything out of this book.\*\* To their Lord, all these creatures will be summoned.

وَمَا مِنْ دَابَّةٍ فِي الْأَرْضِ وَلَا طَائِرٍ يَطِيرُ  
بِجَنَاحَيْهِ إِلَّا أُمَّمٌ أُمَّالِكُمْ ۚ مَا فَرَّطْنَا فِي  
الْكِتَابِ مِنْ شَيْءٍ ۚ ثُمَّ إِلَىٰ رَبِّهِمْ يُحْشَرُونَ

*Overwhelming Miracle of the Quran*

[6:39] Those who reject our proofs are deaf and dumb, in total darkness. Whomever **GOD** wills, He sends astray, and whomever He wills, He leads in a straight path.

وَالَّذِينَ كَذَّبُوا بِآيَاتِنَا صُمٌّ وَبُكْمٌ فِي الظُّلُمَاتِ ۗ  
مَنْ يَشَأِ اللَّهُ يُضِلَّهُ وَمَنْ يَشَأِ يُجْعَلْهُ عَلَىٰ  
صِرَاطٍ مُسْتَقِيمٍ

\*6:38 Animals were among the creatures who took advantage of God's offer to repent after committing the original sin (see the Introduction).

\*\*6:38 All information relevant to our eternal life of the Hereafter is contained in the Quran. The true believers accept, without hesitation, God's assertion: "We did not leave anything out of this book." The importance of this statement, and similar statements, is reflected in the fact that each of them consists of 19 Arabic letters (Appendix 19).

[6:40] Say, "What if **GOD**'s retribution came to you, or the Hour came to you: would you implore other than **GOD**, if you are truthful?"

قُلْ أَرَأَيْتُمْ إِنْ أَتَاكُمْ عَذَابُ اللَّهِ أَوْ أَتَتْكُمْ  
السَّاعَةُ أَغَيْرَ اللَّهِ تَدْعُونَ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ صَادِقِينَ

[6:41] The fact is: only Him you implore, and He answers your prayer, if He so wills, and you forget your idols.

بَلْ إِيَّاهُ تَدْعُونَ فَيَكْشِفُ مَا تَدْعُونَ إِلَيْهِ إِنْ  
شَاءَ وَتَنْسَوْنَ مَا تُشْرِكُونَ

[6:42] We have sent (*messengers*) to communities before you, and we put them to the test through adversity and hardship, that they may implore.

وَلَقَدْ أَرْسَلْنَا إِلَىٰ أُمَمٍ مِنْ قَبْلِكَ فَأَخَذْنَاهُمْ  
بِالْبَأْسَاءِ وَالضَّرَّاءِ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَتَضَرَّعُونَ

[6:43] If only they implored when our test afflicted them! Instead, their hearts were hardened, and the devil adorned their works in their eyes.

فَلَوْلَا إِذْ جَاءَهُمْ بَأْسُنَا تَضَرَّعُوا وَلَكِنْ قَسَتْ  
قُلُوبُهُمْ وَزَيَّنَ لَهُمُ الشَّيْطَانُ مَا كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ

#### The System\*

[6:44] When they thus disregard the message given to them, we open for them the gates of everything. Then, just as they rejoice in what was given to them, we punish them suddenly; they become utterly stunned.

فَلَمَّا نَسُوا مَا ذُكِّرُوا بِهِ فَتَحْنَا عَلَيْهِمُ أَبْوَابَ  
كُلِّ شَيْءٍ حَتَّىٰ إِذَا فَرِحُوا بِمَا أُوتُوا أَخَذْنَاهُمْ  
بَغْتَةً فَإِذَا هُمْ مُبْلِسُونَ

[6:45] The wicked are thus annihilated. Praise be to **GOD**, Lord of the universe.

فَقُطِعَ دَابِرُ الْقَوْمِ الَّذِينَ ظَلَمُوا ۗ وَالْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ  
رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ

#### God Alone Worthy of Worship

[6:46] Say, "What if **GOD** took away your hearing and your eyesight, and sealed your minds; which god, other than **GOD**, can restore these for you?" Note how we explain the revelations, and note how they still deviate!

قُلْ أَرَأَيْتُمْ إِنْ أَخَذَ اللَّهُ سَمْعَكُمْ وَأَبْصَارَكُمْ  
وَخَتَمَ عَلَىٰ قُلُوبِكُمْ مَنْ إِلَهٌ غَيْرُ اللَّهِ يَأْتِيكُمْ بِهِ ۗ  
انظُرْ كَيْفَ نُصَرِّفُ الْآيَاتِ تَمَّ هُمْ يَصْدِفُونَ

[6:47] Say, "What if **GOD**'s retribution came to you suddenly, or after an announcement, is it not the wicked who incur annihilation?"

قُلْ أَرَأَيْتُمْ إِنْ أَتَاكُمْ عَذَابُ اللَّهِ بَغْتَةً أَوْ  
جَهْرَةً هَلْ يُهْلِكُ إِلَّا الْقَوْمَ الظَّالِمِينَ

#### Role of the Messengers

[6:48] We do not send the messengers except as deliverers of good news, as well as warners. Those who believe and reform have nothing to fear, nor will they grieve.

وَمَا نُرْسِلُ الْمُرْسَلِينَ إِلَّا مُبَشِّرِينَ وَمُنذِرِينَ ۗ  
فَمَنْ آمَنَ وَأَصْلَحَ فَلَا خَوْفٌ عَلَيْهِمْ وَلَا هُمْ  
يَحْزَنُونَ

[6:49] As for those who reject our revelations, they incur the retribution for their wickedness.

وَالَّذِينَ كَذَّبُوا بِآيَاتِنَا يَمَسُّهُمُ الْعَذَابُ بِمَا كَانُوا  
يَفْسُقُونَ

[6:50] Say, "I do not say to you that I possess the treasures of **GOD**. Nor do I know the future. Nor do I say to you that I am an angel. I simply follow what is revealed to me." Say, "Is the blind the same as the seer? Do you not reflect?"

قُلْ لَا أَقُولُ لَكُمْ عِنْدِي خَزَائِنُ اللَّهِ وَلَا أَعْلَمُ  
الْغَيْبَ وَلَا أَقُولُ لَكُمْ إِنِّي مَلَكٌ ۗ إِن أَنْتَبِعُ إِلَّا مَا  
يُوحَىٰ إِلَيَّ ۗ قُلْ هَلْ يَسْتَوِي الْأَعْمَىٰ  
وَالْبَصِيرُ ۗ أَفَلَا تَتَفَكَّرُونَ

\*6:44 Before the guilty are thrown out the window, they are taken up to a high floor.

[6:51] And preach with this (*Quran*) to those who reverence the summoning before their Lord—they have none beside Him as a Lord and Master, nor an intercessor—that they may attain salvation.

وَأَنْذِرْ بِهِ الَّذِينَ يَخَافُونَ أَنْ يُحْشَرُوا إِلَىٰ رَبِّهِمْ لَيْسَ لَهُمْ مِنْ دُونِهِ وَلِيٌّ وَلَا شَفِيعٌ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَتَّقُونَ

[6:52] And do not dismiss those who implore their Lord day and night, devoting themselves to Him alone. You are not responsible for their reckoning, nor are they responsible for your reckoning. If you dismiss them, you will be a transgressor.

وَلَا تَطْرُدِ الَّذِينَ يَدْعُونَ رَبَّهُمْ بِالْغَدَاةِ وَالْعَشِيِّ يُرِيدُونَ وَجْهَهُ ۗ مَا عَلَيْكَ مِنْ حِسَابِهِمْ مِنْ شَيْءٍ وَمَا مِنْ حِسَابِكَ عَلَيْهِمْ مِنْ شَيْءٍ فَتَطْرُدَهُمْ فَتَكُونَ مِنَ الظَّالِمِينَ

[6:53] We thus test the people by each other, to let them say (*mockingly*), "Are these the people among us who are blessed by **GOD**?" Is **GOD** not aware of the appreciative ones?

وَكَذَلِكَ فَتَنَّا بَعْضَهُمْ بِبَعْضٍ لِيَقُولُوا أَهَؤُلَاءِ مَنَّ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِمْ مِنْ بَيْنِنَا ۗ أَلَيْسَ اللَّهُ بِأَعْلَمَ بِالشَّاكِرِينَ

[6:54] When those who believe in our revelations come to you, you shall say, "*Salāmun 'Alaykum* (Peace be upon you). Your Lord has decreed that mercy is His attribute. Thus, anyone among you who commits a transgression out of ignorance, and repents thereafter and reforms, then He is Forgiving, Most Merciful."

وَإِذَا جَاءَكَ الَّذِينَ يُؤْمِنُونَ بِآيَاتِنَا فَقُلْ سَلَامٌ عَلَيْكُمْ ۖ كَتَبَ رَبُّكُمْ عَلَىٰ نَفْسِهِ الرَّحْمَةَ ۖ أَنَّهُ مَنْ عَمِلَ مِنْكُمْ سُوءًا بِجَهَالَةٍ ثُمَّ تَابَ مِنْ بَعْدِهِ وَأَصْلَحَ فَأَنَّهُ غَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

[6:55] We thus explain the revelations, and point out the ways of the wicked.

وَكَذَلِكَ نَفْصِلُ الْآيَاتِ وَلِنَسْتَبِينَ سَبِيلُ الْمُجْرِمِينَ

[6:56] Say, "I am forbidden from worshipping what you worship besides **GOD**." Say, "I will not follow your opinions. Otherwise, I will go astray, and not be guided."

قُلْ إِنِّي نُهِيتٌ أَنْ أَعْبُدَ الَّذِينَ تَدْعُونَ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ ۗ قُلْ لَا أَتَّبِعُ أَهْوَاءَكُمْ ۖ قَدْ ضَلَلْتُ إِذًا وَمَا أَنَا مِنَ الْمُهْتَدِينَ

[6:57] Say, "I have solid proof from my Lord, and you have rejected it. I do not control the retribution you challenge me to bring. Judgment belongs with **GOD** alone. He narrates the truth, and He is the best judge."

قُلْ إِنِّي عَلَىٰ بَيِّنَةٍ مِنْ رَبِّي وَكَذَّبْتُمْ بِهِ ۗ مَا عِنْدِي مَا تَسْتَعْجِلُونَ بِهِ ۗ إِنْ الْحُكْمُ إِلَّا لِلَّهِ ۗ يَفْصِلُ الْحَقَّ وَهُوَ خَيْرُ الْفَاصِلِينَ

[6:58] Say, "If I controlled the retribution you challenge me to bring, the whole matter would have been terminated long ago. **GOD** knows best who the wicked are."

قُلْ لَوْ أَنَّ عِنْدِي مَا تَسْتَعْجِلُونَ بِهِ لَفُضِي الْأَمْرُ بَيْنِي وَبَيْنَكُمْ ۗ وَاللَّهُ أَعْلَمُ بِالظَّالِمِينَ

*Almighty God*

[6:59] With Him are the keys to all secrets; none knows them except He. He knows everything on land and in the sea. Not a leaf falls without His knowledge. Nor is there a grain in the depths of the soil. Nor is there anything wet or dry, that is not recorded in a profound record.

وَعِنْدَهُ مَفَاتِحُ الْغَيْبِ لَا يَعْلَمُهَا إِلَّا هُوَ ۗ وَيَعْلَمُ مَا فِي الْبَرِّ وَالْبَحْرِ ۗ وَمَا تَسْفُطُ مِنْ وَرَقَةٍ إِلَّا يَعْلَمُهَا وَلَا حَبَّةٍ فِي ظِلْمَاتِ الْأَرْضِ وَلَا رَطْبٍ وَلَا يَابِسٍ إِلَّا فِي كِتَابٍ مُبِينٍ

\*6:44 Before the guilty are thrown out the window, they are taken up to a high floor.

*Death and Resurrection: Every Day\**

[6:60] He is the One who puts you to death during the night, and knows even the smallest of your actions during the day. He resurrects you every morning, until your life span is fulfilled, then to Him is your ultimate return. He will then inform you of everything you had done.

وَهُوَ الَّذِي يَتَوَفَّاكُم بِاللَّيْلِ وَيَعْلَمُ مَا جَرَحْتُم بِالنَّهَارِ ثُمَّ يَبْعَثْكُمْ فِيهِ لِيُقْضَىٰ أَجَلٌ مُّسَمًّى ثُمَّ إِلَيْهِ مَرْجِعُكُمْ ثُمَّ يُنَبِّئُكُم بِمَا كُنتُمْ تَعْمَلُونَ

[6:61] He is Supreme over His creatures, and He appoints guards to protect you. When the appointed time of death comes to any of you, our messengers put him to death without delay.

وَهُوَ الْقَاهِرُ فَوْقَ عِبَادِهِ وَيُرْسِلُ عَلَيْكُم حَفَظَةً حَتَّىٰ إِذَا جَاءَ أَحَدَكُمُ الْمَوْتُ تَوَفَّقَهُ رُسُلُنَا وَهُمْ لَا يُفَرِّطُونَ

[6:62] Then everyone is returned to **GOD**, their rightful Lord and Master. Absolutely, He is the ultimate judge; He is the most accurate reckoner.

ثُمَّ رُدُّوا إِلَى اللَّهِ مَوْلَاهُمُ الْحَقِّ ۗ أَلَا لَهُ الْحُكْمُ وَهُوَ أَسْرَعُ الْحَاسِبِينَ

[6:63] Say, "Who can save you from the darkness of the land or the sea?" You implore Him loudly and secretly: "If He saves us this time, we will be eternally appreciative."

قُلْ مَنْ يَنْجِيكُمْ مِنْ ظُلُمَاتِ الْبَرِّ وَالْبَحْرِ تَدْعُونَهُ تَضَرُّعًا وَخُفْيَةً لَّئِنْ أَنْجَانَا مِنْ هَذِهِ لَنَكُونَنَّ مِنَ الشَّاكِرِينَ

[6:64] Say, "**GOD** does save you this time, and other times as well, then you still set up idols besides Him."

قُلْ اللَّهُ يَنْجِيكُمْ مِنْهَا وَمَنْ كُلِّ كَرْبٍ ثُمَّ أَنْتُمْ مُشْرِكُونَ

[6:65] Say, "He is certainly able to pour upon you retribution from above you, or from beneath your feet. Or He can divide you into factions and have you taste each others' tyranny. Note how we explain the revelations, that they may understand."

قُلْ هُوَ الْقَادِرُ عَلَىٰ أَنْ يَبْعَثَ عَلَيْكُمْ عَذَابًا مِنْ فَوْقِكُمْ أَوْ مِنْ تَحْتِ أَرْجُلِكُمْ أَوْ يَلْبَسَكُمْ شَيْعًا وَيُذِيقَ بَعْضَكُمْ بَأْسَ بَعْضٍ ۗ أَنْظُرْ كَيْفَ نُصَرِّفُ الْآيَاتِ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَفْقَهُونَ

[6:66] Your people have rejected this, even though it is the truth. Say, "I am not a guardian over you."

وَكَذَّبَ بِهِ قَوْمُكَ وَهُوَ الْحَقُّ ۗ قُلْ لَسْتُ عَلَيْكُمْ بِوَكِيلٍ

[6:67] Every prophecy herein will come to pass, and you will surely find out.

لِكُلِّ نَبِيٍّ مُسْتَقَرٌّ ۖ وَسَوْفَ تَعْلَمُونَ

*Respect for the Word of God*

[6:68] If you see those who mock our revelations, you shall avoid them until they delve into another subject. If the devil causes you to forget, then, as soon as you remember, do not sit with such evil people.

وَإِذَا رَأَيْتَ الَّذِينَ يَخُوضُونَ فِي آيَاتِنَا فَأَعْرِضْ عَنْهُمْ حَتَّىٰ يَخُوضُوا فِي حَدِيثٍ غَيْرِهِ ۗ وَإِمَّا يُنسِيَنَّكَ الشَّيْطَانُ فَلَا تَقْعُدْ بَعْدَ الذِّكْرِىٰ مَعَ الْقَوْمِ الظَّالِمِينَ

[6:69] The righteous are not responsible for the utterances of those people, but it may help to remind them; perhaps they may be saved.

وَمَا عَلَى الَّذِينَ يَتَّقُونَ مِنْ حِسَابِهِمْ مِنْ شَيْءٍ وَلَكِنْ ذِكْرًا لَعَلَّهُمْ يَتَّقُونَ

\*6:60 The righteous do not really die; they go straight to the same Paradise where Adam and Eve once lived. The unrighteous die and experience a nightmare that lasts until the Day of Resurrection (see 2:154, 3:169, 8:24, 16:32, 22:58, 36:26-27, 40:46, 44:56, and Appendix 17).



[6:70] You shall disregard those who take their religion in vain, as if it is a social function, and are totally absorbed in this worldly life. Remind with this (*Quran*), lest a soul may suffer the consequences of its evil earnings. It has none beside **GOD** as a Lord and Master, nor an intercessor. If it could offer any kind of ransom, it would not be accepted. They suffer the consequences of the evil works they earn; they have incurred hellish drinks, and a painful retribution because of their disbelief.

وَذَرِ الَّذِينَ اتَّخَذُوا دِينَهُمْ لَعِبًا وَلَهْوًا وَعَرَثَهُمْ  
الْحَيَاةَ الدُّنْيَا ۗ وَذَكَرَ بِهِ أَنْ تَبْسَلَ نَفْسٌ بِمَا  
كَسَبَتْ لَيْسَ لَهَا مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ وَلِيٌّ وَلَا شَفِيعٌ  
وَإِنْ تَعَدَّلَ كُلٌّ عَدْلًا لَا يُؤْخَذُ مِنْهَا ۗ أُولَٰئِكَ  
الَّذِينَ أُبْسِلُوا بِمَا كَسَبُوا ۗ لَهُمْ شَرَابٌ مِنْ  
حَمِيمٍ وَعَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ بِمَا كَانُوا يَكْفُرُونَ

[6:71] Say, "Shall we implore, beside **GOD**, what possesses no power to benefit us or hurt us, and turn back on our heels after **GOD** has guided us? In that case, we would join those possessed by the devils, and rendered utterly confused, while their friends try to save them: 'Stay with us on the right path.'" Say, "**GOD**'s guidance is the right guidance. We are commanded to submit to the Lord of the universe.

قُلْ أَدْعُو مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ مَا لَا يَنْفَعُنَا وَلَا  
يَضُرُّنَا وَنُرَدُّ عَلَىٰ أَعْقَابِنَا بَعْدَ إِذْ هَدَانَا اللَّهُ  
كَالَّذِي اسْتَهْوَتْهُ الشَّيَاطِينُ فِي الْأَرْضِ  
حَيْرَانَ لَهُ أَصْحَابٌ يَدْعُونَهُ إِلَى الْهُدَىٰ انْتِنَاءً  
قُلْ إِنْ هَدَىٰ اللَّهُ فَهُوَ الْهُدَىٰ ۗ وَأَمْرًا لِنُسَلِّمَ  
لِرَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ

[6:72] "And to observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*), and to reverence Him—He is the One before whom you will be summoned (*for the reckoning*)."

وَأَنْ أَقِيمُوا الصَّلَاةَ وَاتَّقُوهُ ۗ وَهُوَ الَّذِي إِلَيْهِ  
تُحْشَرُونَ

[6:73] He is the One who created the heavens and the earth, truthfully. Whenever He says,

"Be," it is. His word is the absolute truth. All sovereignty belongs to Him the day the horn is blown. Knower of all secrets and declarations, He is the Most Wise, the Cognizant.

وَهُوَ الَّذِي خَلَقَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضَ بِالْحَقِّ ۗ  
وَيَوْمَ يَقُولُ كُنْ فَيَكُونُ ۗ قَوْلُهُ الْحَقُّ ۗ وَلَهُ  
الْمُلْكُ يَوْمَ يُنْفَخُ فِي الصُّورِ ۗ عَالِمُ الْغَيْبِ  
وَالشَّهَادَةِ ۗ وَهُوَ الْحَكِيمُ الْخَبِيرُ

*Abraham Debates With Idol Worshipers*

[6:74] Recall that Abraham said to his father Åzer, "How could you worship statues as gods? I see that you and your people have gone far astray."

وَإِذْ قَالَ إِبْرَاهِيمُ لِأَبِيهِ آزَرَ أَتَتَّخِذُ أَصْنَامًا  
الِهَةً ۗ إِنِّي أَرَاكَ وَقَوْمَكَ فِي ضَلَالٍ مُبِينٍ

[6:75] We showed Abraham the marvels of the heavens and the earth, and blessed him with certainty:

وَكَذَٰلِكَ نُرِي إِبْرَاهِيمَ مَلَكُوتَ السَّمَاوَاتِ  
وَالْأَرْضِ وَلِيَكُونَ مِنَ الْمُوقِنِينَ

[6:76] When the night fell, he saw a shining planet. "Maybe this is my Lord," he said. When it disappeared, he said, "I do not like (*gods*) that disappear."

فَلَمَّا جَنَّ عَلَيْهِ اللَّيْلُ رَأَىٰ كَوْكَبًا ۗ قَالَ هَٰذَا  
رَبِّي ۗ فَلَمَّا أَفَلَ قَالَ لَا أُحِبُّ الْآفِلِينَ

[6:77] When he saw the moon rising, he said, "Maybe this is my Lord!" When it disappeared, he said, "Unless my Lord guides me, I will be with the strayers."

فَلَمَّا رَأَى الْقَمَرَ بَازِعًا قَالَ هَٰذَا رَبِّي ۗ فَلَمَّا  
أَفَلَ قَالَ لَأَنْ لِي لَمْ يَهْدِنِي رَبِّي لَأَكُونَنَّ مِنَ  
الْقَوْمِ الضَّالِّينَ

[6:78] When he saw the sun rising, he said, "This must be my Lord. This is the biggest." But when it set, he said, "O my people, I denounce your idolatry.

فَلَمَّا رَأَى الشَّمْسَ بَازِغَةً قَالَ هَذَا رَبِّي هَذَا أَكْبَرُ فَلَمَّا أَفَلَتْ قَالَ يَا قَوْمِ إِنِّي بَرِيءٌ مِمَّا تُشْرِكُونَ

[6:79] "I have devoted myself absolutely to the One who initiated the heavens and the earth; I will never be an idol worshiper."

إِنِّي وَجَّهْتُ وَجْهِيَ لِلَّذِي فَطَرَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضَ حَنِيفًا وَمَا أَنَا مِنَ الْمُشْرِكِينَ

[6:80] His people argued with him. He said, "Do you argue with me about **GOD**, after He has guided me? I have no fear of the idols you set up. Nothing can happen to me, unless my Lord wills it. My Lord's knowledge encompasses all things. Would you not take heed?

وَحَاجَّهُ قَوْمُهُ قَالَ أَتُحَاجُّونِي فِي اللَّهِ وَقَدْ هَدَانِ وَلَا أَخَافُ مَا تُشْرِكُونَ بِهِ إِلَّا أَن يَشَاءَ رَبِّي شَيْئًا وَسِعَ رَبِّي كُلَّ شَيْءٍ عِلْمًا أَفَلَا تَتَذَكَّرُونَ

[6:81] "Why should I fear your idols? It is you who should be afraid, since you worship instead of **GOD** idols that are utterly powerless to help you. Which side is more deserving of security, if you know?"

وَكَيفَ أَخَافُ مَا أَشْرَكْتُمْ وَلَا تَخَافُونَ أَنَّكُمْ أَشْرَكْتُمْ بِاللَّهِ مَا لَمْ يُنَزَّلْ بِهِ عَلَيْكُمْ سُلْطَانًا فَأَيُّ الْفَرِيقَيْنِ أَحَقُّ بِالْأَمْنِ إِن كُنْتُمْ تَعْلَمُونَ

#### Perfect Security for Believers

[6:82] Those who believe, and do not pollute their belief with idol worship, have deserved the perfect security, and they are truly guided.

الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَلَمْ يَلْبِسُوا إِيمَانَهُمْ بِظُلْمٍ أُولَئِكَ لَهُمُ الْأَمْنُ وَهُمْ مُهْتَدُونَ

[6:83] Such was our argument, with which we supported Abraham against his people. We exalt whomever we will to higher ranks. Your Lord is Most Wise, Omniscient.

وَتِلْكَ حُجَّتُنَا آتَيْنَاهَا إِبْرَاهِيمَ عَلَى قَوْمِهِ نَرْفَعُ دَرَجَاتٍ مَّن نَّشَاءُ إِنَّ رَبَّكَ حَكِيمٌ عَلِيمٌ

[6:84] And we granted him Isaac and Jacob, and we guided both of them. Similarly, we guided Noah before that, and from his descendants (*we guided*) David, Solomon, Job, Joseph, Moses, and Aaron. We thus reward the righteous.

وَوَهَبْنَا لَهُ إِسْحَاقَ وَيَعْقُوبَ كُلًّا هَدَيْنَا وَنُوحًا هَدَيْنَا مِنْ قَبْلُ وَمِنْ ذُرِّيَّتِهِ دَاوُدَ وَسُلَيْمَانَ وَأَيُّوبَ وَيُوسُفَ وَمُوسَى وَهَارُونَ وَكَذَلِكَ نَجْزِي الْمُحْسِنِينَ

[6:85] Also, Zachariah, John, Jesus, and Elias; all were righteous.

وَزَكَرِيَّا وَيَحْيَى وَعِيسَى وَإِلْيَاسَ كُلٌّ مِنَ الصَّالِحِينَ

[6:86] And Ismail, Elisha, Jonah, and Lot; each of these we distinguished over all the people.

وَإِسْمَاعِيلَ وَالْيَسَعَ وَيُونُسَ وَلُوطًا وَكُلًّا فَضَّلْنَا عَلَى الْعَالَمِينَ

[6:87] From among their ancestors, their descendants, and their siblings, we chose many, and we guided them in a straight path.

وَمِنْ آبَائِهِمْ وَذُرِّيَّاتِهِمْ وَإِخْوَانِهِمْ وَاجْتَبَيْنَاهُمْ وَهَدَيْنَاهُمْ إِلَى صِرَاطٍ مُسْتَقِيمٍ

[6:88] Such is **GOD**'s guidance, with which He guides whomever He chooses from among His servants. Had any of them fallen into idolatry, their works would have been nullified.

ذَٰلِكَ هُدَى اللَّهِ يَهْدِي بِهِ مَنْ يَشَاءُ مِنْ عِبَادِهِ وَلَوْ أَشْرَكُوا لَحَبِطَ عَنْهُمْ مَا كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ

[6:89] Those were the ones to whom we have given the scripture, wisdom, and prophethood. If these people disbelieve, we will substitute others in their place, and the new people will not be disbelievers.

أُولَئِكَ الَّذِينَ أَنْبَأْنَاهُمُ الْكِتَابَ وَالْحُكْمَ وَالنُّبُوَّةَ  
فَإِنْ يَكْفُرْ بِهَا هُوَ لَا فَعْدَ وَكَلْنَا بِهَا قَوْمًا  
لَيَسُوا بِهَا كَافِرِينَ

[6:90] These are the ones guided by **GOD**; you shall be guided in their footsteps. Say, "I do not ask you for any wage. This is but a message for all the people."

أُولَئِكَ الَّذِينَ هَدَى اللَّهُ فَبِهِدَاهُمْ أَقْتَدَهُ قُلْ لَا  
أَسْأَلُكُمْ عَلَيْهِ أَجْرًا إِنْ هُوَ إِلَّا ذِكْرَى  
لِلْعَالَمِينَ

#### God's Messages to the World

[6:91] They never valued **GOD** as He should be valued. Thus, they said, "**GOD** does not reveal anything to any human being." Say, "Who then revealed the scripture that Moses brought, with light and guidance for the people?" You put it down on paper to proclaim it, while concealing a lot of it. You were taught what you never knew—you and your parents. Say, "**GOD** (is the One who revealed it)," then leave them in their heedlessness, playing.

وَمَا قَدَرُوا اللَّهَ حَقَّ قَدْرِهِ إِذْ قَالُوا مَا أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ  
عَلَى بَشَرٍ مِنْ شَيْءٍ قُلْ مَنْ أَنْزَلَ الْكِتَابَ  
الَّذِي جَاءَ بِهِ مُوسَى نُورًا وَهُدًى لِلنَّاسِ  
تَجْعَلُونَهُ قَرَاطِيسَ يُبَدُّونَهَا وَتُخْفُونَ كَثِيرًا  
وَعَلِمْتُمْ مَا لَمْ تَعْلَمُوا أَنْتُمْ وَلَا آبَاؤُكُمْ قُلِ اللَّهُ  
ثَمَّ دَرَهُمْ فِي خَوْضِهِمْ يَلْعَبُونَ

[6:92] This too is a blessed scripture that we have revealed, confirming the previous scriptures, that you may warn the most important community\* and all those around it. Those who believe in the Hereafter will believe in this (scripture), and will observe the Contact Prayers (Salat).

وَهَذَا كِتَابٌ أَنْزَلْنَاهُ مُبَارَكٌ مُصَدِّقُ الَّذِي بَيْنَ  
يَدَيْهِ وَلِتُنذِرَ أُمَّ الْقُرَى وَمَنْ حَوْلَهَا وَالَّذِينَ  
يُؤْمِنُونَ بِالْآخِرَةِ يُؤْمِنُونَ بِهِ وَهُمْ عَلَى  
صَلَاتِهِمْ يُحَافِظُونَ

#### False Messengers Condemned

[6:93] Who is more evil than one who fabricates lies and attributes them to **GOD**, or says, "I have received divine inspiration," when no such inspiration was given to him, or says, "I can write the same as **GOD**'s revelations"? If only you could see the transgressors at the time of death! The angels extend their hands to them, saying, "Let go of your souls. Today, you have incurred a shameful retribution for saying about **GOD** other than the truth, and for being too arrogant to accept His revelations.

وَمَنْ أَظْلَمُ مِمَّنْ افْتَرَى عَلَى اللَّهِ كَذِبًا أَوْ قَالَ  
أُوْحِيَ إِلَيَّ وَلَمْ يُوحَ إِلَيْهِ شَيْءٌ وَمَنْ قَالَ  
سَأَنْزِلُ مِثْلَ مَا أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ وَلَوْ تَرَى إِذِ  
الظَّالِمُونَ فِي غَمَرَاتِ الْمَوْتِ وَالْمَلَائِكَةُ  
بَاسِطُو أَيْدِيهِمْ أَخْرَجُوا أَنْفُسَكُمْ الْيَوْمَ  
تُجْزَوْنَ عَذَابَ الْهُونِ بِمَا كُنْتُمْ تَقُولُونَ عَلَى  
اللَّهِ غَيْرَ الْحَقِّ وَكُنْتُمْ عَنْ آيَاتِهِ تَسْتَكْبِرُونَ

[6:94] "You have come back to us as individuals, just as we created you the first time, and you have left behind what we provided for you. We do not see with you the intercessors that you idolized and claimed that they will help you. All ties among you have been severed; the idols you set up have abandoned you."

وَلَقَدْ جِئْتُمُونَا فِرَادَى كَمَا خَلَقْنَاكُمْ أَوَّلَ مَرَّةٍ  
وَتَرَكْتُمْ مَا خَوَّلْنَاكُمْ وَرَاءَ ظُهُورِكُمْ وَمَا  
نَرَى مَعَكُمْ شُفَعَاءَكُمُ الَّذِينَ زَعَمْتُمْ أَنَّهُمْ فِيكُمْ  
شُرَكَاءَ لَقَدْ تَقَطَّعَ بَيْنَكُمْ وَضَلَّ عَنْكُمْ مَا كُنْتُمْ  
تَزْعُمُونَ

\*6:92 Today's "most important community" is America, where God's message is being restored. When the Quran was revealed, Mecca was the most important community.

## Greatness of God

[6:95] **GOD** is the One who causes the grains and the seeds to crack and germinate. He produces the living from the dead, and the dead from the living. Such is **GOD**; how could you deviate!

إِنَّ اللَّهَ فَالِقُ الْحَبِّ وَالنَّوَى ۖ يُخْرِجُ الْحَيَّ مِنَ الْمَيِّتِ وَمُخْرِجُ الْمَيِّتِ مِنَ الْحَيِّ ۚ ذَٰلِكُمْ اللَّهُ ۗ فَآتَىٰ نُوفُكُونَ

[6:96] At the crack of dawn, He causes the morning to emerge. He made the night still, and He rendered the sun and the moon to serve as calculation devices. Such is the design of the Almighty, the Omniscient.

فَالِقُ الْإِصْبَاحِ وَجَعَلَ اللَّيْلَ سَكَنًا وَالشَّمْسَ وَالْقَمَرَ حُسْبَانًا ۚ ذَٰلِكَ تَقْدِيرُ الْعَزِيزِ الْعَلِيمِ

[6:97] And He is the One who made the stars to guide you during the darkness, on land and on sea. We thus clarify the revelations for people who know.

وَهُوَ الَّذِي جَعَلَ لَكُمُ النُّجُومَ لِتَهْتَدُوا بِهَا فِي ظُلُمَاتِ الْبَرِّ وَالْبَحْرِ ۗ قَدْ فَصَّلْنَا الْآيَاتِ لِقَوْمٍ يَعْلَمُونَ

[6:98] He initiated you from one person, and decided your path, as well as your final destiny. We thus clarify the revelations for people who understand.

وَهُوَ الَّذِي أَنشَأَكُم مِّن نَّفْسٍ وَاحِدَةٍ فَمُسْتَقَرًّا وَمُسْتَوْدَعًا ۗ قَدْ فَصَّلْنَا الْآيَاتِ لِقَوْمٍ يَفْقَهُونَ

[6:99] He is the One who sends down from the sky water, whereby we produce all kinds of plants. We produce from the green material multitudes of complex grains, palm trees with hanging clusters, and gardens of grapes, olives and pomegranate; fruits that are similar, yet dissimilar. Note their fruits as they grow and ripen. These are signs for people who believe.

وَهُوَ الَّذِي أَنزَلَ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ مَاءً فَأَخْرَجْنَا بِهِ نَبَاتٍ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ فَأَخْرَجْنَا مِنْهُ خَضِرًا نُّخْرِجُ مِنْهُ حَبًّا مُّتَرَاكِبًا وَمِنَ النَّخْلِ مِن طَلْعِهَا قِنْوَانٌ دَانِيَةٌ وَجَنَّاتٍ مِنْ أَعْنَابٍ وَالزَّيْتُونَ وَالرُّمَّانَ مُشْتَبِهًا وَغَيْرَ مُتَشَابِهٍ ۗ انظُرُوا إِلَىٰ ثَمَرِهِ إِذَا أَثْمَرَ وَيَنْعِهِ ۚ إِنَّ فِي ذَٰلِكُمْ لَآيَاتٍ لِّقَوْمٍ يُؤْمِنُونَ

[6:100] Yet, they set up besides **GOD** idols from among the jinns, though He is the One who created them. They even attribute to Him sons and daughters, without any knowledge. Be He glorified. He is the Most High, far above their claims.

وَجَعَلُوا لِلَّهِ شُرَكَاءَ الْجِنَّ وَخَلَقَهُمْ ۗ وَخَرِقُوا لَهُ بَنِينَ وَبَنَاتٍ بِغَيْرِ عِلْمٍ ۗ سُبْحَانَهُ وَتَعَالَىٰ عَمَّا يُصِفُونَ

[6:101] The Initiator of the heavens and the earth. How can He have a son, when He never had a mate? He created all things, and He is fully aware of all things.

بَدِيعَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ ۗ أَنَّىٰ يَكُونُ لَهُ وَلَدٌ وَلَمْ تَكُنْ لَهُ صَاحِبَةٌ ۗ وَخَلَقَ كُلَّ شَيْءٍ ۗ وَهُوَ بِكُلِّ شَيْءٍ عَلِيمٌ

## God

[6:102] Such is **GOD** your Lord, there is no god except He, the Creator of all things. You shall worship Him alone. He is in control of all things.

ذَٰلِكُمْ اللَّهُ رَبُّكُمْ ۗ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ ۗ خَالِقُ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ ۗ فَاعْبُدُوهُ ۗ وَهُوَ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ وَكِيلٌ

[6:103] No visions can encompass Him, but He encompasses all visions. He is the Compassionate, the Cognizant.

لَا تُدْرِكُهُ الْأَبْصَارُ وَهُوَ يُدْرِكُ الْأَبْصَارَ ۗ وَهُوَ اللَّطِيفُ الْخَبِيرُ

[6:104] Enlightenments have come to you from your Lord. As for those who can see, they do so for their own good, and those who turn blind, do so to their own detriment. I am not your guardian.

قَدْ جَاءَكُمْ بَصَائِرٌ مِنْ رَبِّكُمْ فَمَنْ أَبْصَرَ  
فَلِنَفْسِهِ وَمَنْ عَمِيَ فَعَلَيْهَا وَمَا أَنَا عَلَيْكُمْ  
بِحَفِيفٍ

[6:105] We thus explain the revelations, to prove that you have received knowledge, and to clarify them for people who know.

وَكَذَلِكَ نُصَرِّفُ الْآيَاتِ وَلِيَقُولُوا دَرَسْتَ  
وَلِنُبَيِّنَهُ لِقَوْمٍ يَعْلَمُونَ

[6:106] Follow what is revealed to you from your Lord, there is no god except He, and disregard the idol worshippers.

اتَّبِعْ مَا أُوحِيَ إِلَيْكَ مِنْ رَبِّكَ ۚ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ ۚ  
وَاعْرِضْ عَنِ الْمُشْرِكِينَ

[6:107] Had **GOD** willed, they would not have worshiped idols. We did not appoint you as their guardian, nor are you their advocate.

وَلَوْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ مَا أَشْرَكُوا ۗ وَمَا جَعَلْنَاكَ عَلَيْهِمْ  
حَفِيفًا ۗ وَمَا أَنْتَ عَلَيْهِمْ بِوَكِيلٍ

[6:108] Do not curse the idols they set up beside **GOD**, lest they blaspheme and curse **GOD**, out of ignorance. We have adorned the works of every group in their eyes. Ultimately, they return to their Lord, then He informs them of everything they had done.

وَلَا تَسُبُّوا الَّذِينَ يَدْعُونَ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ فَيَسُبُّوا  
اللَّهَ عَدْوًا بِغَيْرِ عِلْمٍ ۗ كَذَلِكَ زَيَّنَّا لِكُلِّ أُمَّةٍ  
عَمَلَهُمْ ثُمَّ إِلَىٰ رَبِّهِمْ مَرْجِعُهُمْ فَيُنَبِّئُهُمْ بِمَا  
كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ

[6:109] They swore by **GOD**, solemnly, that if a miracle came to them, they would surely believe. Say, "Miracles come only from **GOD**." For all you know, if a miracle did come to them, they would continue to disbelieve.

وَأَفْسَمُوا بِاللَّهِ جَهْدَ أَيْمَانِهِمْ لَنُنَّ جَاءَتْهُمْ آيَةٌ  
لِيُؤْمِنُوا بِهَا قُلْ إِنَّمَا الْآيَاتُ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ وَمَا  
يُشْعِرُكُمْ أَنَّهَا إِذَا جَاءَتْ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ

[6:110] We control their minds and their hearts. Thus, since their decision is to disbelieve, we leave them in their transgressions, blundering.

وَنُقَلِّبُ أَفْئِدَتَهُمْ وَأَبْصَارَهُمْ كَمَا لَمْ يُؤْمِنُوا بِهِ  
أَوَّلَ مَرَّةٍ وَنَذَرُهُمْ فِي طُغْيَانِهِمْ يَعْمَهُونَ

#### *A Consequence of Their Own Decision*

[6:111] Even if we sent down the angels to them; even if the dead spoke to them; even if we summoned every miracle before them; they cannot believe unless **GOD** wills it. Indeed, most of them are ignorant.

وَلَوْ أَنَّا نَزَّلْنَا إِلَيْهِمُ الْمَلَائِكَةَ وَكَلَّمَهُمُ الْمَوْتَىٰ  
وَحَسَرْنَا عَلَيْهِمْ كُلَّ شَيْءٍ قُبُلًا مَا كَانُوا  
لِيُؤْمِنُوا إِلَّا أَنْ يَشَاءَ اللَّهُ وَلَكِنْ أَكْثَرُهُمْ  
يَجْهَلُونَ

#### *Hadith & Sunna: Fabrications by the Prophet's Enemies*

[6:112] We have permitted the enemies of every prophet—human and jinn devils—to inspire in each other fancy words, in order to deceive. Had your Lord willed, they would not have done it. You shall disregard them and their fabrications.

وَكَذَلِكَ جَعَلْنَا لِكُلِّ نَبِيٍّ عَدُوًّا شَيَاطِينَ الْإِنْسِ  
وَ الْجِنِّ يُوحِي بَعْضُهُمْ إِلَىٰ بَعْضٍ زُخْرُفَ  
الْقَوْلِ غُرُورًا ۗ وَلَوْ شَاءَ رَبُّكَ مَا فَعَلُوهُ ۗ  
فَذَرُهُمْ وَمَا يَفْتَرُونَ

*Important Criterion*

[6:113] This is to let the minds of those who do not believe in the Hereafter listen to such fabrications, and accept them, and thus expose their real convictions.\*

وَلَتَصْنَعِيَ إِلَيْهِ أَفْنِدَةٌ الَّذِينَ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ بِالْآخِرَةِ  
وَلَيَرْضُوهُ وَلَيَقْتَرِفُوا مَا هُمْ مُقْتَرِفُونَ

*Quran: Fully Detailed\**

[6:114] Shall I seek other than **GOD** as a source of law, when He has revealed to you this book fully detailed? \* Those who received the scripture recognize that it has been revealed from your Lord, truthfully. You shall not harbor any doubt.

أَفَعَيِّرَ اللَّهُ أَتَّبِعِي حَكْمًا وَهُوَ الَّذِي أَنْزَلَ إِلَيْكُمُ  
الْكِتَابَ مُفَصَّلًا وَالَّذِينَ آتَيْنَاهُمُ الْكِتَابَ  
يَعْلَمُونَ أَنَّهُ مُنَزَّلٌ مِنْ رَبِّكَ بِالْحَقِّ فَلَا  
تَكُونَنَّ مِنَ الْمُمْتَرِينَ

[6:115] The word of your Lord is complete,\* in truth and justice. Nothing shall abrogate His words. He is the Hearer, the Omniscient.

وَتَمَّتْ كَلِمَتُ رَبِّكَ صِدْقًا وَعَدْلًا لَا مُبَدِّلَ  
لِكَلِمَاتِهِ وَهُوَ السَّمِيعُ الْعَلِيمُ

[6:116] If you obey the majority of people on earth, they will divert you from the path of **GOD**. They follow only conjecture; they only guess.

وَإِنْ تُطِيعُوا أَكْثَرَ مَنْ فِي الْأَرْضِ خَلَطُوا  
سَبِيلَ اللَّهِ إِنْ يَتَّبِعُونَ إِلَّا الظَّنَّ وَإِنْ هُمْ إِلَّا  
يَخْرُصُونَ

[6:117] Your Lord is fully aware of those who stray off His path, and He is fully aware of those who are guided.

إِنَّ رَبَّكَ هُوَ أَعْلَمُ مَنْ يَضِلُّ عَنْ سَبِيلِهِ وَهُوَ  
أَعْلَمُ بِالْمُهْتَدِينَ

[6:118] You shall eat from that upon which **GOD**'s name has been pronounced, if you truly believe in His revelations.

فَكُلُوا مِمَّا ذُكِرَ اسْمُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْهِ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ بِآيَاتِهِ  
مُؤْمِنِينَ

*Chance to Remember God: Mention God's Name Before You Eat*

[6:119] Why should you not eat from that upon which **GOD**'s name has been mentioned? He has detailed for you what is prohibited for you, unless you are forced. Indeed, many people mislead others with their personal opinions, without knowledge. Your Lord is fully aware of the transgressors.

وَمَا لَكُمْ أَلَّا تَأْكُلُوا مِمَّا ذُكِرَ اسْمُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْهِ  
وَقَدْ فَصَّلَ لَكُمْ مَا حَرَّمَ عَلَيْكُمْ إِلَّا مَا  
اضْطُررْتُمْ إِلَيْهِ وَإِنَّ كَثِيرًا لَيُضِلُّونَ  
بِأَهْوَائِهِمْ بَغَيْرِ عِلْمٍ إِنْ رَبَّكَ هُوَ أَعْلَمُ  
بِالْمُعْتَدِينَ

[6:120] You shall avoid obvious sins, as well as the hidden ones. Those who have earned sins will surely pay for their transgressions.

وَذَرُوا ظَاهِرَ الْإِثْمِ وَبَاطِنَهُ إِنْ الَّذِينَ  
يَكْسِبُونَ الْإِثْمَ سَيَجْزَوْنَ بِمَا كَانُوا يَفْتَرِفُونَ

[6:121] Do not eat from that upon which the name of **GOD** has not been mentioned, for it is an abomination. The devils inspire their allies to argue with you; if you obey them, you will be idol worshippers.\*

وَلَا تَأْكُلُوا مِمَّا لَمْ يُذْكَرِ اسْمُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْهِ وَإِنَّهُ  
لَفِسْقٌ وَإِنَّ الشَّيَاطِينَ لَيُوحُونَ إِلَى أَوْلِيَائِهِمْ  
لِيُجَادِلُوكُمْ وَإِنْ أَطَعْتُمُوهُمْ إِنَّكُمْ لَمُشْرِكُونَ

\*6:113 The Quran provides criteria that tell us whether we truly believe in the Hereafter or merely give it lip service. These important criteria are stated here and in 17:45-46 and 39:45.

\*6:113-115 Upholding any source beside the Quran reflects disbelief in the Quran (Appendix 18).

\*6:121 Dietary prohibitions instituted by other than God represent idolatry.

[6:122] Is one who was dead and we granted him life, and provided him with light that enables him to move among the people, equal to one in total darkness from which he can never exit? The works of the disbelievers are thus adorned in their eyes.

أَوْ مَنْ كَانَ مَيِّتًا فَأَحْيَيْنَاهُ وَجَعَلْنَا لَهُ نُورًا  
يَمْشِي بِهِ فِي النَّاسِ كَمَنْ مَثَلُهُ فِي الظُّلُمَاتِ  
لَيْسَ بِخَارِجٍ مِنْهَا ۚ كَذَلِكَ زُيِّنَ لِلْكَافِرِينَ مَا  
كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ

[6:123] We allow the leading criminals of every community to plot and scheme. But they only plot and scheme against their own souls, without perceiving.

وَكَذَلِكَ جَعَلْنَا فِي كُلِّ قَرْيَةٍ أَكَابِرَ مُجْرِمِيهَا  
لِيَمْكُرُوا فِيهَا ۗ وَمَا يَمْكُرُونَ إِلَّا بِأَنْفُسِهِمْ وَمَا  
يَسْعُرُونَ

#### Questioning God's Wisdom\*

[6:124] When a powerful proof comes to them, they say, "We will not believe, unless we are given what is given to GOD's messengers!" GOD knows exactly who is best qualified to deliver His message.\* Such criminals will suffer debasement at GOD, and terrible retribution as a consequence of their evil scheming.

وَإِذَا جَاءَتْهُمْ آيَةٌ قَالُوا لَنْ نُؤْمِنَ حَتَّىٰ نُؤْتَىٰ  
مِثْلَ مَا أُوتِيَ رُسُلُ اللَّهِ ۗ اللَّهُ أَعْلَمُ حَيْثُ يَجْعَلُ  
رِسَالَتَهُ ۗ سَيُصِيبُ الَّذِينَ أَجْرَمُوا صَغَارٌ عِنْدَ  
اللَّهِ وَعَذَابٌ شَدِيدٌ بِمَا كَانُوا يَمْكُرُونَ

#### Quranic Knowledge Far Ahead of Human Progress\*

[6:125] Whomever GOD wills to guide, He renders his chest wide open to Submission. And whomever He wills to send astray, He renders his chest intolerant and straitened, like one who

climbs towards the sky.\* GOD thus places a curse upon those who refuse to believe.

فَمَنْ يُرِدِ اللَّهُ أَنْ يَهْدِيَهُ يَشْرَحْ صَدْرَهُ  
لِلْإِسْلَامِ ۗ وَمَنْ يُرِدْ أَنْ يُضِلَّهُ يَجْعَلْ صَدْرَهُ  
ضَيِّقًا حَرَجًا ۗ كَأَنَّمَا يَصَّعَّدُ فِي السَّمَاءِ ۚ كَذَلِكَ  
يَجْعَلُ اللَّهُ الرِّجْسَ عَلَى الَّذِينَ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ

[6:126] This is the straight path to your Lord. We have explained the revelations for people who take heed.

وَهَذَا صِرَاطٌ رَبِّكَ مُسْتَقِيمًا ۗ قَدْ فَصَّلْنَا  
الْآيَاتِ لِقَوْمٍ يَذَّكَّرُونَ

[6:127] They have deserved the abode of peace at their Lord; He is their Lord and Master, as a reward for their works.

لَهُمْ دَارُ السَّلَامِ عِنْدَ رَبِّهِمْ ۗ وَهُوَ وَلِيُّهُمْ بِمَا  
كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ

[6:128] The day will come when He summons all of them (*and says*): "O you jinns, you have claimed multitudes of humans." Their human companions will say, "Our Lord, we enjoyed each others' company until we wasted the life span You had set for us." He will say, "Hell is your destiny." They abide therein forever, in accordance with GOD's will. Your Lord is Wise, Omniscient.

وَيَوْمَ يَحْشُرُهُمْ جَمِيعًا يَا مَعْشَرَ الْجِنِّ قَدِ  
اسْتَكْبَرْتُمْ مِنَ الْإِنْسِ ۗ وَقَالَ أَوْلِيَاؤُهُمْ مِنَ  
الْإِنْسِ رَبَّنَا اسْتَمْتَعَ بَعْضُنَا بِبَعْضٍ وَبَلَّغْنَا  
أَجَلَنَا الَّذِي أَجَلْتَنَا لَنَا ۗ قَالَ النَّارُ مَثْوَاكُمْ  
خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا إِلَّا مَا شَاءَ اللَّهُ ۗ إِنَّ رَبَّكَ حَكِيمٌ  
عَلِيمٌ

\*6:124 Jealousy and ego are human traits that provoke some people to question God's wisdom in selecting His messengers. Corrupted Muslim scholars have uttered this same utterance regarding the revelation of the Quran's mathematical code through God's Messenger of the Covenant.

\*6:125 Centuries after the revelation of the Quran, we learned that the proportion of oxygen diminishes as we climb towards the sky, and we gasp for air.

[6:129] We thus match the wicked to be companions of each other, as a punishment for their transgressions.

وَكَذَلِكَ نُؤَلِّي بَعْضَ الظَّالِمِينَ بَعْضًا بِمَا كَانُوا يَكْسِبُونَ

[6:130] O you jinns and humans, did you not receive messengers from among you, who narrated to you My revelations, and warned you about the meeting of this day? They will say, "We bear witness against ourselves." They were totally preoccupied with the worldly life, and they will bear witness against themselves that they were disbelievers.

يَا مَعْشَرَ الْجِنِّ وَالْإِنْسِ أَلَمْ يَأْتِكُمْ رُسُلٌ مِنْكُمْ يَقُصُّونَ عَلَيْكُمْ آيَاتِي وَيُنذِرُونَكُمْ لِقَاءَ يَوْمِكُمْ هَذَا قَالُوا شَهِدْنَا عَلَى أَنْفُسِنَا وَعَرَّثْنَاهُمُ الْحَيَاةَ الدُّنْيَا وَشَهِدُوا عَلَى أَنْفُسِهِمْ أَنَّهُمْ كَافِرِينَ

[6:131] This is to show that your Lord never annihilates any community unjustly, while its people are unaware.

ذَلِكَ أَنْ لَمْ يَكُنْ رَبُّكَ مُهْلِكَ الْقُرَى بِظُلْمٍ وَأَهْلُهَا غَافِلُونَ

[6:132] Everyone will attain a rank commensurate with their deeds. Your Lord is never unaware of anything they do.

وَلِكُلِّ دَرَجَاتٍ مِمَّا عَمِلُوا وَمَا رَبُّكَ بِغَافِلٍ عَمَّا يَعْمَلُونَ

[6:133] Your Lord is the Rich One; possessor of all mercy. If He wills, He can remove you, and substitute whomever He wills in your place, just as He produced you from the progeny of other people.

وَرَبُّكَ الْغَنِيُّ ذُو الرَّحْمَةِ إِنْ يَشَاءُ يُدْهِبْكُمْ وَيَسْتَخْلِفْ مِنْ بَعْدِكُمْ مَا يَشَاءُ كَمَا أَنْشَأَكُمْ مِنْ ذُرِّيَّةِ قَوْمٍ آخَرِينَ

[6:134] What is promised to you will come to pass, and you can never evade it.

إِنَّ مَا تُوَعَدُونَ لَأَتِي ۖ وَمَا أَنْتُمْ بِمُعْجِزِينَ

[6:135] Say, "O my people, do your best, and so will I. You will surely find out who the ultimate victors are." Certainly, the wicked will never succeed.

قُلْ يَا قَوْمِ اعْمَلُوا عَلَىٰ مَكَانَتِكُمْ إِنِّي عَامِلٌ ۖ فَسَوْفَ تَعْلَمُونَ مَنْ تَكُونُ لَهُ عَاقِبَةُ الدَّارِ ۗ إِنَّهُ لَا يُفْلِحُ الظَّالِمُونَ

#### Abusing God's Provisions

[6:136] They even set aside a share of **GOD's** provisions of crops and livestock, saying, "This share belongs to **GOD**," according to their claims, "and this share belongs to our idols." However, what was set aside for their idols never reached **GOD**, while the share they set aside for **GOD** invariably went to their idols. Miserable indeed is their judgment.

وَجَعَلُوا لِلَّهِ مِمَّا ذَرَأَ مِنَ الْحَرْثِ وَالْأَنْعَامِ نَصِيبًا فَقَالُوا هَذَا لِلَّهِ بِرَعْمِهِمْ وَهَذَا لِشُرَكَائِنَا ۗ فَمَا كَانَ لِشُرَكَائِهِمْ فَلَا يَصِلُ إِلَى اللَّهِ ۗ وَمَا كَانَ لِلَّهِ فَهُوَ يَصِلُ إِلَىٰ شُرَكَائِهِمْ ۗ سَاءَ مَا يَحْكُمُونَ

[6:137] Thus were the idol worshipers duped by their idols, to the extent of killing their own children.\* In fact, their idols inflict great pain upon them, and confuse their religion for them. Had **GOD** willed, they would not have done it. You shall disregard them and their fabrications.

وَكَذَلِكَ زَيَّنَ لِكَثِيرٍ مِنَ الْمُشْرِكِينَ قَتْلَ أَوْلَادِهِمْ شُرَكَائِهِمْ لِيُرْدُوهُمْ وَلِيَلْبِسُوا عَلَيْهِمْ دِينَهُمْ ۗ وَلَوْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ مَا فَعَلُوهُ ۗ فَذَرْهُمْ وَمَا يَفْتَرُونَ

\*6:137 A perfect example is the internationally infamous incident of the execution of a Saudi Arabian princess in 1978 for alleged adultery. God's law institutes whipping, not execution, as a punishment for adultery (24:1-2), while the idolatrous laws stipulate execution. As pointed out in 42:21, the traditionalists follow a religion that is not authorized by God.



*Religious Innovations Condemned*

[6:138] They said, "These are livestock and crops that are prohibited; no one shall eat them except whomever we permit," so they claimed. They also prohibited the riding of certain livestock. Even the livestock they ate, they never pronounced **GOD**'s name as they sacrificed them. Such are innovations attributed to Him. He will surely requite them for their innovations.

وَقَالُوا هَذِهِ أَنْعَامٌ وَحَرِّبْتُ حِجْرًا لَا يَطْعَمُهَا إِلَّا  
مَنْ نَشَاءُ بَرِّعْمَهُمْ وَأَنْعَامٌ حُرِّمَتْ ظُهُورُهَا  
وَأَنْعَامٌ لَا يَذْكُرُونَ اسْمَ اللَّهِ عَلَيْهَا افْتِرَاءً  
عَلَيْهِ سَيَجْزِيهِمْ بِمَا كَانُوا يَفْتَرُونَ

[6:139] They also said, "What is in the bellies of these livestock is reserved exclusively for the males among us, and prohibited for our wives." But if it was a stillbirth, they permitted their wives to share therein. He will certainly requite them for their innovations. He is Most Wise, Omniscient.

وَقَالُوا مَا فِي بُطُونِ هَذِهِ الْأَنْعَامِ خَالِصَةٌ  
لِذُكُورِنَا وَمُحَرَّمٌ عَلَىٰ أَرْوَاجِنَا وَإِنْ يَكُنْ  
مَيْتَةً فَهُمْ فِيهِ شُرَكَاءُ سَيَجْزِيهِمْ وَصَفَهُمْ  
حَكِيمٌ عَلِيمٌ

[6:140] Losers indeed are those who killed their children foolishly, due to their lack of knowledge, and prohibited what **GOD** has provided for them, and followed innovations attributed to **GOD**. They have gone astray; they are not guided.

قَدْ خَسِرَ الَّذِينَ قَتَلُوا أَوْلَادَهُمْ سَفَهًا بِغَيْرِ عِلْمٍ  
وَحَرَّجُوا مَا رَزَقَهُمُ اللَّهُ افْتِرَاءً عَلَى اللَّهِ قَدْ  
ضَلُّوا وَمَا كَانُوا مُهْتَدِينَ

*Zakat Must Be Given "On The Day Of Harvest"\**

[6:141] He is the One who established gardens, trellised and untrellised, and palm trees, and crops with different tastes, and olives, and pomegranate —fruits that are similar, yet dissimilar. Eat from their fruits, and give the due alms on the day of harvest,\* and do not waste anything. He does not love the wasters.

وَهُوَ الَّذِي أَنْشَأَ جَنَّاتٍ مَعْرُوشَاتٍ وَغَيْرَ  
مَعْرُوشَاتٍ وَالنَّخْلَ وَالزَّرْعَ مُخْتَلِفًا أَكْلُهُ  
وَالزَّيْتُونَ وَالرُّمَّانَ مُتَشَابِهًا وَغَيْرَ مُتَشَابِهٍ  
كُلُوا مِنْ ثَمَرِهِ إِذَا أَثْمَرَ وَآتُوا حَقَّهُ يَوْمَ  
حَصَادِهِ وَلَا تُسْرِفُوا إِنَّهُ لَا يُحِبُّ الْمُسْرِفِينَ

[6:142] Some livestock supply you with transportation, as well as bedding materials. Eat from **GOD**'s provisions to you, and do not follow the steps of Satan; he is your most ardent enemy.

وَمِنَ الْأَنْعَامِ حَمُولَةٌ وَفَرَشَاتٌ كُلُوا مِمَّا  
رَزَقَكُمُ اللَّهُ وَلَا تَتَّبِعُوا خُطُواتِ الشَّيْطَانِ إِنَّهُ  
لَكُمْ عَدُوٌّ مُبِينٌ

*Innovated Dietary Prohibitions Condemned*

[6:143] Eight kinds of livestock: regarding the two kinds of sheep, and the two kinds of goats, say, "Is it the two males that He prohibited, or the two females, or the contents of the wombs of the two females? Tell me what you know, if you are truthful."

ثَمَانِيَةَ أَزْوَاجٍ مِّنَ الضَّأْنِ اثْنَيْنِ وَمِنَ الْمَعْزِ  
اثْنَيْنِ قُلْ الذَّكَرَيْنِ حَرَّمَ أَمِ الْأُنثِيَيْنِ أَمْ  
اشْتَمَلَتْ عَلَيْهِ أَرْحَامُ الْأُنثِيَيْنِ تَبَيَّنَ لِي بَعْلُ  
إِنْ كُنْتُمْ صَادِقِينَ

\*6:141 Zakat charity is so important, the Most Merciful has restricted His mercy to those who give it (7:156). Yet, the corrupted Muslims have lost this most important commandment; they give Zakat only once a year. We see here that Zakat must be given away "On the day we receive income." The proportion that came to us through Abraham is 2.5% of our net income.

[6:144] Regarding the two kinds of camels, and the two kinds of cattle, say, "Is it the two males that He prohibited, or the two females, or the contents of the wombs of the two females? Were you witnesses when **GOD** decreed such prohibitions for you? Who is more evil than those who invent such lies and attribute them to **GOD**? They thus mislead the people without knowledge. **GOD** does not guide such evil people."

وَمِنَ الْإِبِلِ اثْنَيْنِ وَمِنَ الْبَقَرِ اثْنَيْنِ قُلْ  
الذَّكَرَيْنِ حَرَّمَ أَمِ الْأُنثَيَيْنِ أَمَا اسْتَمَلْتُمْ عَلَيْهِ  
أَرْحَامَ الْأُنثَيَيْنِ ۗ أَمْ كُنْتُمْ شُهَدَاءَ إِذْ وَصَّاكُمُ اللَّهُ  
بِهَذَا ۗ فَمَنْ أَظْلَمُ مِمَّنِ افْتَرَىٰ عَلَى اللَّهِ كَذِبًا  
لِيُضِلَّ النَّاسَ بِغَيْرِ عِلْمٍ ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يَهْدِي  
الْقَوْمَ الظَّالِمِينَ

#### The Only Dietary Prohibitions\*

[6:145] Say, "I do not find in the revelations given to me any food that is prohibited for any eater except: (1) carrion, (2) running blood, (3) the meat\* of pigs, for it is contaminated, and (4) the meat of animals blasphemously dedicated to other than **GOD**." If one is forced (*to eat these*), without being deliberate or malicious, then your Lord is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

قُلْ لَا أَجِدُ فِي مَا أُوحِيَ إِلَيَّ مُحَرَّمًا عَلَى  
طَاعِمٍ يَطْعَمُهُ إِلَّا أَنْ يَكُونَ مَيْتَةً أَوْ دَمًا  
مَسْفُوحًا أَوْ لَحْمَ خِنزِيرٍ فَإِنَّهُ رَجْسٌ أَوْ فِسْقًا  
أَهْلًا لِغَيْرِ اللَّهِ بِهِ ۗ فَمَنْ اضْطُرَّ غَيْرَ بَاغٍ وَلَا  
عَادٍ فَإِنَّ رَبَّكَ غَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

[6:146] For those who are Jewish we prohibited animals with undivided hoofs; and of the cattle and sheep we prohibited the fat, except that

which is carried on their backs, or in the viscera, or mixed with bones. That was a retribution for their transgressions, and we are truthful.

وَعَلَى الَّذِينَ هَادُوا حَرَّمْنَا كُلَّ ذِي ظُفْرٍ وَمِنَ  
الْبَقَرِ وَالْغَنَمِ حَرَّمْنَا عَلَيْهِمْ شُحُومَهُمَا إِلَّا مَا  
حَمَلَتْ ظُهُورُهُمَا أَوْ الْحَوَايَا أَوْ مَا اخْتَلَطَ  
بِعَظْمٍ ۗ ذَلِكَ جَزَيْنَاهُمْ بِبِعْثِهِمْ ۗ وَإِنَّا لَصَادِقُونَ

[6:147] If they disbelieve you, then say, "Your Lord possesses infinite mercy, but His retribution is unavoidable for the guilty people."

فَإِنْ كَذَّبُوكَ فَقُلْ رَبُّكُمْ ذُو رَحْمَةٍ وَاسِعَةٍ وَلَا  
يُرَدُّ بَأْسُهُ عَنِ الْقَوْمِ الْمُجْرِمِينَ

[6:148] The idol worshipers say, "Had **GOD** willed, we would not practice idolatry, nor would our parents, nor would we prohibit anything." Thus did those before them disbelieve, until they incurred our retribution. Say, "Do you have any proven knowledge that you can show us? You follow nothing but conjecture; you only guess."

سَيَقُولُ الَّذِينَ أَشْرَكُوا لَوْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ مَا أَشْرَكْنَا  
وَلَا آبَاؤُنَا وَلَا حَرَّمْنَا مِنْ شَيْءٍ ۗ كَذَلِكَ كَذَّبَ  
الَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ حَتَّىٰ ذَاقُوا بَأْسَنَا ۗ قُلْ هَلْ  
عِنْدَكُمْ مِنْ عِلْمٍ فَتُخْرِجُوهُ لَنَا ۗ إِن تَتَّبِعُونَ إِلَّا  
الظَّنَّ وَإِنْ أَنْتُمْ إِلَّا تَخْرُصُونَ

#### The Most Powerful Argument\*

[6:149] Say, "**GOD** possesses the most powerful argument; if He wills He can guide all of you."

قُلْ فَلِلَّهِ الْحُجَّةُ الْبَالِغَةُ ۗ فَلَوْ شَاءَ لَهَدَاكُمْ  
أَجْمَعِينَ

\*6:145-146 Only four kinds of animal products are prohibited: animals that die of themselves, running blood (not trapped within the meat), the meat of pigs, and animals dedicated to other than their Creator. Verse 146 informs us that such prohibitions are very specific; God prohibits either "the meat" or "the fat," or both, if He so wills.

\*6:149 The Quran's mathematical code is a tangible and utterly incontrovertible proof that this is God's message to the world. It takes divine intervention to prevent any reader from appreciating this extraordinary phenomenon, then falling prostrate, and accepting this overwhelming miracle (see 17:45-46, 18:57, 56:79, and Appendix One).

[6:150] Say, "Bring your witnesses who would testify that **GOD** has prohibited this or that." If they testify, do not testify with them. Nor shall you follow the opinions of those who reject our revelations, and those who disbelieve in the Hereafter, and those who stray away from their Lord.

قُلْ هَلْ مَسَّ شُهَدَاءَكُمْ الَّذِينَ يَشْهَدُونَ أَنَّ اللَّهَ حَرَّمَ هَذَا<sup>ط</sup> فَإِنْ شَهِدُوا فَلَا تَشْهَدْ مَعَهُمْ<sup>ط</sup> وَلَا تَتَّبِعْ أَهْوَاءَ الَّذِينَ كَذَبُوا بِآيَاتِنَا وَالَّذِينَ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ بِالْآخِرَةِ وَهُمْ بِرَبِّهِمْ يَعْدِلُونَ

#### The Major Commandments

[6:151] Say, "Come let me tell you what your Lord has really prohibited for you: You shall not set up idols besides Him. You shall honor your parents. You shall not kill your children from fear of poverty—we provide for you and for them. You shall not commit gross sins, obvious or hidden. You shall not kill—**GOD** has made life sacred—except in the course of justice. These are His commandments to you, that you may understand."

قُلْ تَعَالَوْا أَنزَلْ مَا حَرَّمَ رَبُّكُمْ عَلَيْكُمْ<sup>ط</sup> إِلَّا تَشْرِكُوا بِهِ شَيْئًا<sup>ط</sup> وَبِالْوَالِدَيْنِ إِحْسَانًا<sup>ط</sup> وَلَا تَقْتُلُوا أَوْلَادَكُمْ مِنْ إِمْلَاقٍ<sup>ط</sup> تَحْنُ نَزْرُفُكُمْ<sup>ط</sup> وَإِيَّاهُمْ<sup>ط</sup> وَلَا تَقْرَبُوا الْفَوَاحِشَ مَا ظَهَرَ مِنْهَا وَمَا بَطَّنَ<sup>ط</sup> وَلَا تَقْتُلُوا النَّفْسَ الَّتِي حَرَّمَ اللَّهُ إِلَّا بِالْحَقِّ<sup>ط</sup> ذَلِكَمُ وَصَاكُمُ بِهِ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَعْقِلُونَ

#### Additional Commandments

[6:152] You shall not touch the orphans' money except in the most righteous manner, until they reach maturity. You shall give full weight and a full measure when you trade, equitably. We do not burden any soul beyond its means. You shall be absolutely just when you bear witness, even against your relatives. You shall fulfill your covenant with **GOD**. These are His commandments to you, that you may take heed.

وَلَا تَقْرَبُوا مَالَ الْيَتِيمِ إِلَّا بِالَّتِي هِيَ أَحْسَنُ حَتَّىٰ يَبْلُغَ أَشُدَّهُ<sup>ط</sup> وَأَوْفُوا الْكَيْلَ وَالْمِيزَانَ بِالْقِسْطِ<sup>ط</sup> لَا تَكْلَفُ نَفْسًا إِلَّا وُسْعَهَا<sup>ط</sup> وَإِذَا قُلْتُمْ فَاعْدِلُوا وَلَوْ كَانَ ذَا قُرْبَىٰ<sup>ط</sup> وَبِعَهْدِ اللَّهِ أَوْفُوا<sup>ط</sup> ذَلِكُمْ وَصَاكُمُ بِهِ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَذَكَّرُونَ

[6:153] This is My path—a straight one. You shall follow it, and do not follow any other paths, lest they divert you from His path. These are His commandments to you, that you may be saved.

وَأَنَّ هَذَا صِرَاطِي مُسْتَقِيمًا فَاتَّبِعُوهُ<sup>ط</sup> وَلَا تَتَّبِعُوا السُّبُلَ فَتَفَرَّقَ بِكُمْ عَنْ سَبِيلِهِ<sup>ط</sup> ذَلِكُمْ وَصَاكُمُ بِهِ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَتَّقُونَ

[6:154] And we gave Moses the scripture, complete with the best commandments, and detailing everything, and a beacon and mercy, that they may believe in meeting their Lord.

ثُمَّ آتَيْنَا مُوسَى الْكِتَابَ تَمَامًا عَلَى الَّذِي أَحْسَنَ وَتَفْصِيلًا لِكُلِّ شَيْءٍ وَهُدًى وَرَحْمَةً لَعَلَّهُمْ بِلِقَاءِ رَبِّهِمْ يُؤْمِنُونَ

[6:155] This too is a blessed scripture that we have revealed; you shall follow it and lead a righteous life, that you may attain mercy.

وَهَذَا كِتَابٌ أَنْزَلْنَاهُ مُبَارَكٌ فَاتَّبِعُوهُ وَاتَّقُوا لَعَلَّكُمْ تُرْحَمُونَ

[6:156] Now you can no longer say, "The scripture was sent down to two groups before us, and we were unaware of their teachings."

أَنْ تَقُولُوا إِنَّمَا أَنْزَلَ الْكِتَابَ عَلَىٰ طَائِفَتَيْنِ مِنْ قَبْلِنَا وَإِنْ كُنَّا عَنْ دِرَاسَتِهِمْ لِعَافِلِينَ

*Mathematics: The Ultimate Proof\**

[6:157] Nor can you say, "If only a scripture could come down to us, we would be better guided than they." A proven scripture has now come to you from your Lord, and a beacon, and a mercy. Now, who is more evil than one who rejects these proofs from **GOD**, and disregards them? We will commit those who disregard our proofs to the worst retribution, for their heedlessness.

أَوْ تَقُولُوا لَوْ أَنَّا أُنزِلَ عَلَيْنَا الْكِتَابُ لَكُنَّا  
أَهْدَىٰ مِنْهُمْ ۖ فَقَدْ جَاءَكُمْ بَيِّنَةٌ مِنْ رَبِّكُمْ وَهُدًى  
وَرَحْمَةٌ ۚ فَمَنْ أَظْلَمُ مِمَّنْ كَذَبَ بَيِّنَاتِ اللَّهِ  
وَاصْدَفَ عَنْهَا ۗ سَنَجْزِي الَّذِينَ يَصْدِفُونَ عَنْ  
آيَاتِنَا سُوءَ الْعَذَابِ بِمَا كَانُوا يَصْدِفُونَ

*Requirements of the Test*

[6:158] Are they waiting for the angels to come to them, or your Lord, or some physical manifestations of your Lord? The day this happens, no soul will benefit from believing if it did not believe before that, and did not reap the benefits of belief by leading a righteous life.\* Say, "Keep on waiting; we too are waiting."

هَلْ يَنْظُرُونَ إِلَّا أَنْ تَأْتِيَهُمُ الْمَلَائِكَةُ أَوْ يَأْتِيَ  
رَبُّكَ أَوْ يَأْتِيَ بَعْضُ آيَاتِ رَبِّكَ ۗ يَوْمَ يَأْتِي  
بَعْضُ آيَاتِ رَبِّكَ لَا يَنْفَعُ نَفْسًا إِيْمَانُهَا لَمْ تَكُنْ  
آمَنَتْ مِنْ قَبْلُ أَوْ كَسَبَتْ فِي إِيْمَانِهَا خَيْرًا ۗ  
قُلِ انْتَضِرُوا إِنَّا مُنْتَظِرُونَ

*Religious Sects Condemned*

[6:159] Those who divide themselves into sects do not belong with you. Their judgment rests with **GOD**, then He will inform them of everything they had done.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ فَرَّقُوا دِينَهُمْ وَكَانُوا شِيَعًا لَسْتَ  
مِنْهُمْ فِي شَيْءٍ ۚ إِنَّمَا أَمْرُهُمْ إِلَى اللَّهِ ثُمَّ يُنَبِّئُهُمْ  
بِمَا كَانُوا يَفْعَلُونَ

[6:160] Whoever does a righteous work receives the reward for ten, and the one who commits a sin is required for only one. No one suffers the slightest injustice.

مَنْ جَاءَ بِالْحَسَنَةِ فَلَهُ عَشْرُ أَمْثَالِهَا ۖ وَمَنْ  
جَاءَ بِالسَّيِّئَةِ فَلَا يُجْزَىٰ إِلَّا مِثْلَهَا وَهُمْ لَا  
يُظْلَمُونَ

[6:161] Say, "My Lord has guided me in a straight path—the perfect religion of Abraham, monotheism. He never was an idol worshiper."

قُلْ إِنِّي هَدَانِي رَبِّي إِلَى صِرَاطٍ مُسْتَقِيمٍ  
دِينًا قَبِيماً مِلَّةَ إِبْرَاهِيمَ حَنِيفاً ۚ وَمَا كَانَ مِنَ  
الْمُشْرِكِينَ

[6:162] Say, "My Contact Prayers (*Salat*), my worship practices, my life and my death, are all devoted absolutely to **GOD** alone, the Lord of the universe.

قُلْ إِنَّ صَلَاتِي وَنُسُكِي وَمَحْيَايَ وَمَمَاتِي لِلَّهِ  
رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ

[6:163] "He has no partner. This is what I am commanded to believe, and I am the first to submit."

لَا شَرِيكَ لَهُ ۚ وَبِذَلِكَ أُمِرْتُ وَأَنَا أَوَّلُ  
الْمُسْلِمِينَ

[6:164] Say, "Shall I seek other than **GOD** as a lord, when He is the Lord of all things? No soul benefits except from its own works, and none bears the burden of another. Ultimately, you return to your Lord, then He informs you regarding all your disputes."

قُلْ أَغَيْرَ اللَّهِ أَبْغِي رَبًّا وَهُوَ رَبُّ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ ۗ  
وَلَا تَكْسِبُ كُلُّ نَفْسٍ إِلَّا عَلَيْهَا ۚ وَلَا تَزِرُ  
وِازِرَةٌ وِزْرَ أُخْرَىٰ ۗ ثُمَّ إِلَىٰ رَبِّكُمْ مَرْجِعُكُمْ  
فَيُنَبِّئُكُمْ بِمَا كُنْتُمْ فِيهِ تَخْتَلِفُونَ

\*6:157 The role of the Quran's mathematical code is evident from the fact that the sum of the verse number (157) plus the gematrinal value of "Rashad Khalifa" (1230), through whom the code was revealed, gives 1387, or 19x73.

\*6:158 After believing, the soul must grow and develop through the worship practices prescribed by God.

[6:165] He is the One who made you inheritors of the earth, and He raised some of you above others in rank, in order to test you in accordance with what He has given you. Surely, your Lord is efficient in enforcing retribution, and He is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

وَهُوَ الَّذِي جَعَلَكَم خَلَائِفَ الْأَرْضِ وَرَفَعَ  
بَعْضَكُمْ فَوْقَ بَعْضٍ دَرَجَاتٍ لِيَبْلُوكُمْ فِي مَا  
آتَاكُمْ ۗ إِنَّ رَبَّكَ سَرِيعُ الْعِقَابِ وَإِنَّهُ لَغَفُورٌ  
رَحِيمٌ

## Sura 7: The Purgatory

### سورة الأعراف

[7:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[7:1] A. L. M. S.\*

المص

[7:2] This scripture has been revealed to you—you shall not harbor doubt about it in your heart—that you may warn with it, and to provide a reminder for the believers.

كِتَابٌ أَنْزَلَ إِلَيْكَ فَلَا يَكُنْ فِي صَدْرِكَ حَرَجٌ  
مِنْهُ لِتُنذِرَ بِهِ وَذِكْرَى لِلْمُؤْمِنِينَ

[7:3] You shall all follow what is revealed to you from your Lord; do not follow any idols besides Him. Rarely do you take heed.

اتَّبِعُوا مَا أَنْزَلَ إِلَيْكُم مِّن رَّبِّكُمْ وَلَا تَتَّبِعُوا مِنْ  
دُونِهِ أَوْلِيَاءَ ۗ قَلِيلًا مَّا تَذَكَّرُونَ

[7:4] Many a community we annihilated; they incurred our retribution while they were asleep, or wide awake.

وَكَمْ مِنْ قَرْيَةٍ أَهْلَكْنَاهَا فَجَاءَهَا بَأْسُنَا بَيِّنًا أَوْ  
هُمْ قَائِلُونَ

[7:5] Their utterance when our retribution came to them was: "Indeed, we have been transgressors."

فَمَا كَانَ دَعْوَاهُمْ إِذْ جَاءَهُمْ بَأْسُنَا إِلَّا أَنْ  
قَالُوا إِنَّا كُنَّا ظَالِمِينَ

[7:6] We will certainly question those who received the message, and we will question the messengers.

فَلَنَسْأَلَنَّ الَّذِينَ أُرْسِلَ إِلَيْهِمْ وَلَنَسْأَلَنَّ  
الْمُرْسَلِينَ

[7:7] We will inform them authoritatively, for we were never absent.

فَلَنَقُصَّنَّ عَلَيْهِم بِعِلْمٍ ۖ وَمَا كُنَّا غَائِبِينَ

[7:8] The scales will be set on that day, equitably. Those whose weights are heavy will be the winners.

وَالْوِزْنَ يُوزَمِيزُ الْحَقُّ ۗ فَمَنْ ثَقُلَتْ مَوَازِينُهُ  
فَأُولَئِكَ هُمُ الْمُفْلِحُونَ

[7:9] As for those whose weights are light, they will be the ones who lost their souls,\* as a consequence of disregarding our revelations, unjustly.

وَمَنْ خَفَّتْ مَوَازِينُهُ فَأُولَئِكَ الَّذِينَ خَسِرُوا  
أَنْفُسَهُمْ بِمَا كَانُوا بِآيَاتِنَا يَظْلِمُونَ

[7:10] We have established you on earth, and we have provided for you the means of support therein. Rarely are you appreciative.

وَلَقَدْ مَكَّنَّاكُمْ فِي الْأَرْضِ وَجَعَلْنَا لَكُمْ فِيهَا  
مَعَايِشَ ۗ قَلِيلًا مَّا تَشْكُرُونَ

\*7:1 See Appendix 1 for the role of these initials in the Quran's mathematical miracle.

\*7:9 Failing to heed our Creator leads to spiritual starvation and eventual "loss" of the soul.

[7:11] We created you, then we shaped you, then we said to the angels, "Fall prostrate before Adam." They fell prostrate, except Iblees (*Satan*); he was not with the prostrators.

وَلَقَدْ خَلَقْنَاكُمْ ثُمَّ صَوَّرْنَاكُمْ ثُمَّ قُلْنَا لِلْمَلَائِكَةِ اسْجُدُوا لِآدَمَ فَسَجَدُوا إِلَّا إِبْلِيسَ لَمْ يَكُنْ مِنَ السَّاجِدِينَ

#### The Test Begins

[7:12] He said, "What prevented you from prostrating when I ordered you?" He said, "I am better than he; You created me from fire, and created him from mud."

قَالَ مَا مَنَعَكَ إِلَّا تَسْجُدَ إِذْ أَمَرْتُكَ قَالَ أَنَا خَيْرٌ مِنْهُ خَلَقْتَنِي مِنْ نَارٍ وَخَلَقْتَهُ مِنْ طِينٍ

[7:13] He said, "Therefore, you must go down, for you are not to be arrogant here. Get out; you are debased."

قَالَ فَاهْبِطْ مِنْهَا فَمَا يَكُونُ لَكَ أَنْ تَتَكَبَّرَ فِيهَا فَاخْرُجْ إِنَّكَ مِنَ الصَّاغِرِينَ

[7:14] He said, "Grant me a respite, until the Day of Resurrection."

قَالَ أَنْظِرْنِي إِلَى يَوْمِ يُبْعَثُونَ

[7:15] He said, "You are granted a respite."

قَالَ إِنَّكَ مِنَ الْمُنْظَرِينَ

[7:16] He said, "Since You have willed that I go astray,\* I will skulk for them on Your straight path.

قَالَ فَبِمَا أَغْوَيْتَنِي لَأَقْعُدَنَّ لَهُمْ صِرَاطَكَ الْمُسْتَقِيمَ

[7:17] "I will come to them from before them, and from behind them, and from their right, and from their left, and You will find that most of them are unappreciative."

ثُمَّ لَآتِيَنَّهُمْ مِنْ بَيْنِ أَيْدِيهِمْ وَمِنْ خَلْفِهِمْ وَعَنْ أَيْمَانِهِمْ وَعَنْ شَمَائِلِهِمْ وَلَا تَجِدُ أَكْثَرَهُمْ شَاكِرِينَ

[7:18] He said, "Get out therefrom, despised and defeated. Those among them who follow you, I will fill Hell with you all.

قَالَ اخْرُجْ مِنْهَا مَذْءُومًا مَدْحُورًا لَمَنْ تَبِعَكَ مِنْهُمْ لَأَمْلَأَنَّ جَهَنَّمَ مِنْكُمْ أَجْمَعِينَ

[7:19] "As for you, Adam, dwell with your wife in Paradise, and eat therefrom as you please, but do not approach this one tree, lest you fall in sin."

وَيَا آدَمُ اسْكُنْ أَنْتَ وَزَوْجُكَ الْجَنَّةَ فَكُلَا مِنْ حَيْثُ شِئْتُمَا وَلَا تَقْرَبَا هَذِهِ الشَّجَرَةَ فَتَكُونَا مِنَ الظَّالِمِينَ

[7:20] The devil whispered to them, in order to reveal their bodies, which were invisible to them. He said, "Your Lord did not forbid you from this tree, except to prevent you from becoming angels, and from attaining eternal existence."

فَوَسْوَسَ لَهُمَا الشَّيْطَانُ لِيُبْدِيَ لَهُمَا مَا وُورِيَ عَنْهُمَا مِنْ سَوْآتِهِمَا وَقَالَ مَا نَهَاكُمَا رَبُّكُمَا عَنْ هَذِهِ الشَّجَرَةِ إِلَّا أَنْ تَكُونَا مَلَائِكَةً أَوْ تَكُونَا مِنَ الْخَالِدِينَ

[7:21] He swore to them, "I am giving you good advice."

وَقَاسَمَهُمَا إِنِّي لَكُمَا لِمِنَ النَّاصِحِينَ

[7:22] He thus duped them with lies. As soon as they tasted the tree, their bodies became visible to them, and they tried to cover themselves with the leaves of Paradise. Their Lord called upon them: "Did I not enjoin you from that tree, and warn you that the devil is your most ardent enemy?"

فَدَلَاهُمَا بِعُرُورٍ فَلَمَّا ذَاقَا الشَّجَرَةَ بَدَتْ لَهُمَا سَوْآتُهُمَا وَطَفِقَا يَخْصِفَانِ عَلَيْهِمَا مِنْ وَرَقِ الْجَنَّةِ وَنَادَاهُمَا رَبُّهُمَا أَلَمْ أَنْهَكُمَا عَنْ تِلْكَ الشَّجَرَةِ وَأَقُلْتُ لَكُمَا إِنَّ الشَّيْطَانَ لَكُمَا عَدُوٌّ مُبِينٌ

\*7:16 Satan is a proven liar, and so are his constituents (see 2:36, 6:22-23, & 7:20).

[7:23] They said, "Our Lord, we have wronged our souls, and unless You forgive us and have mercy on us, we will be losers."

قَالَ رَبَّنَا ظَلَمْنَا أَنْفُسَنَا وَإِن لَّمْ تَغْفِرْ لَنَا  
وَتَرْحَمْنَا لَنَكُونَنَّ مِنَ الْخَاسِرِينَ

[7:24] He said, "Go down as enemies of one another. On earth shall be your habitation and provision for awhile."

قَالَ اهْبِطُوا بَعْضُكُمْ لِبَعْضٍ عَدُوٌّ وَلَكُمْ فِي  
الْأَرْضِ مُسْتَقَرٌّ وَمَتَاعٌ إِلَىٰ حِينٍ

[7:25] He said, "On it you will live, on it you will die, and from it you will be brought out."

قَالَ فِيهَا تَحْيَوْنَ وَفِيهَا تَمُوتُونَ وَمِنْهَا  
تُخْرَجُونَ

[7:26] O children of Adam, we have provided you with garments to cover your bodies, as well as for luxury. But the best garment is the garment of righteousness. These are some of GOD's signs, that they may take heed.

يَا بَنِي آدَمَ قَدْ أَنْزَلْنَا عَلَيْكُمْ لِبَاسًا يُؤَارِي  
سَوَاتِكُمْ وَرِيثًا وَلِبَاسٌ النَّقْوَىٰ ذَلِكَ خَيْرٌ  
ذَلِكَ مِنْ آيَاتِ اللَّهِ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَذَّكَّرُونَ

[7:27] O children of Adam, do not let the devil dupe you as he did when he caused the eviction of your parents from Paradise, and the removal of their garments to expose their bodies. He and his tribe see you, while you do not see them. We appoint the devils as companions of those who do not believe.

يَا بَنِي آدَمَ لَا يَفْتِنَنَّكُمُ الشَّيْطَانُ كَمَا أَخْرَجَ  
أَبَوَيْكُمْ مِنَ الْجَنَّةِ يَنْزِعُ عَنْهُمَا لِبَاسَهُمَا  
لِيُرِيَهُمَا سَوَاتِهِمَا إِنَّهُ يَرَاكُمْ هُوَ وَقَبِيلُهُ مِنْ  
حَيْثُ لَا تَرَوْنَهُمْ إِنَّا جَعَلْنَا الشَّيَاطِينَ أَوْلِيَاءَ  
لِلَّذِينَ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ

### Examine All Inherited Information

[7:28] They commit a gross sin, then say, "We found our parents doing this, and GOD has commanded us to do it." Say, "GOD never advocates sin. Are you saying about GOD what you do not know?"

وَإِذَا فَعَلُوا فَاحِشَةً قَالُوا وَجَدْنَا عَلَيْهَا آبَاءَنَا  
وَاللَّهُ أَمَرَنَا بِهَا قُلْ إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يَأْمُرُ بِالْفَحْشَاءِ  
أَتَقُولُونَ عَلَى اللَّهِ مَا لَا تَعْلَمُونَ

[7:29] Say, "My Lord advocates justice, and to stand devoted to Him alone at every place of worship. You shall devote your worship absolutely to Him alone. Just as He initiated you, you will ultimately go back to Him."

قُلْ أَمَرَ رَبِّي بِالْقِسْطِ وَأَقِيمُوا وُجُوهَكُمْ عِندَ  
كُلِّ مَسْجِدٍ وَادْعُوهُ مُخْلِصِينَ لَهُ الدِّينَ كَمَا  
بَدَأَكُمْ تَعُودُونَ

### Beware: They Believe that They Are Guided

[7:30] Some He guided, while others are committed to straying. They have taken the devils as their masters, instead of GOD, yet they believe that they are guided.

فَرِيقًا هَدَىٰ وَفَرِيقًا حَقَّ عَلَيْهِمُ الضَّلَالَةُ إِنَّهُمْ  
اتَّخَذُوا الشَّيَاطِينَ أَوْلِيَاءَ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ  
وَيَحْسَبُونَ أَنَّهُمْ مُهْتَدُونَ

### Dress Nicely For The Masjid

[7:31] O children of Adam, you shall be clean and dress nicely when you go to the masjid. And eat and drink moderately. Surely, He does not love the gluttons.

يَا بَنِي آدَمَ خُذُوا زِينَتَكُمْ عِندَ كُلِّ مَسْجِدٍ  
وَكُلُوا وَاشْرَبُوا وَلَا تُسْرِفُوا إِنَّهُ لَا يُحِبُّ  
الْمُسْرِفِينَ

\*7:16 Satan is a proven liar, and so are his constituents (see 2:36, 6:22-23, & 7:20).

*Innovated Prohibitions Condemned*

[7:32] Say, "Who prohibited the nice things **GOD** has created for His creatures, and the good provisions?" Say, "Such provisions are to be enjoyed in this life by those who believe. Moreover, the good provisions will be exclusively theirs on the Day of Resurrection." We thus explain the revelations for people who know.

قُلْ مَنْ حَرَّمَ زِينَةَ اللَّهِ الَّتِي الَّتِي أُخْرِجَ لِعِبَادِهِ  
وَالطَّيِّبَاتِ مِنَ الرِّزْقِ قُلْ هِيَ لِلَّذِينَ آمَنُوا  
فِي الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا خَالِصَةً يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ كَذَلِكَ  
نُفِّصِلُ الْآيَاتِ لِقَوْمٍ يَعْلَمُونَ

[7:33] Say, "My Lord prohibits only evil deeds, be they obvious or hidden, and sins, and unjustifiable aggression, and to set up beside **GOD** powerless idols, and to say about **GOD** what you do not know."

قُلْ إِنَّمَا حَرَّمَ رَبِّي الْفَوَاحِشَ مَا ظَهَرَ مِنْهَا  
وَمَا بَطَّنَ وَالْإِثْمَ وَالْبَغْيَ بِغَيْرِ الْحَقِّ وَأَنْ  
تُشْرِكُوا بِاللَّهِ مَا لَمْ يُنَزَّلْ بِهِ سُلْطَانًا وَأَنْ  
تَقُولُوا عَلَى اللَّهِ مَا لَا تَعْلَمُونَ

[7:34] For each community, there is a predetermined life span. Once their interim comes to an end, they cannot delay it by one hour, nor advance it.

وَلِكُلِّ أُمَّةٍ أَجَلٌ فَإِذَا جَاءَ أَجْلُهُمْ لَا  
يَسْتَأْخِرُونَ سَاعَةً وَلَا يَسْتَقْدِمُونَ

*Messengers From Among You*

[7:35] O children of Adam, when messengers come to you from among you, and recite My revelations to you, those who take heed and lead a righteous life, will have nothing to fear, nor will they grieve.

يَا بَنِي آدَمَ إِمَّا يَأْتِيَنَّكُمْ رُسُلٌ مِنْكُمْ يَفْصُونَ  
عَلَيْكُمْ آيَاتِي فَمَنْ اتَّقَى وَأَصْلَحَ فَلَا خَوْفٌ  
عَلَيْهِمْ وَلَا هُمْ يَحْزَنُونَ

[7:36] As for those who reject our revelations, and are too arrogant to uphold them, they have incurred Hell, wherein they abide forever.

وَالَّذِينَ كَذَّبُوا بِآيَاتِنَا وَاسْتَكْبَرُوا عَنْهَا أُولَئِكَ  
أَصْحَابُ النَّارِ هُمْ فِيهَا خَالِدُونَ

[7:37] Who is more evil than those who invent lies about **GOD**, or reject His revelations? These will get their share, in accordance with the scripture, then, when our messengers come to terminate their lives, they will say, "Where are the idols you used to implore beside **GOD**?" They will say, "They have abandoned us." They will bear witness against themselves that they were disbelievers.

فَمَنْ أَظْلَمُ مِمَّنِ افْتَرَى عَلَى اللَّهِ كَذِبًا أَوْ كَذَّبَ  
بِآيَاتِهِ أُولَئِكَ يَنَالُهُمْ نَصِيبُهُمْ مِنَ الْكِتَابِ  
حَتَّىٰ إِذَا جَاءَهُمْ رُسُلُنَا يَتَوَفَّوْنَهُمْ قَالُوا آئِنَّا  
مَا كُنْتُمْ تَدْعُونَ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ قَالُوا ضَلُّوا  
عَنَّا وَشَهِدُوا عَلَىٰ أَنفُسِهِمْ أَنَّهُمْ كَانُوا كَافِرِينَ

*Mutual Blaming*

[7:38] He will say, "Enter with the previous communities of jinns and humans into Hell." Every time a group enters, they will curse their ancestral group. Once they are all in it, the latest one will say of the previous one, "Our Lord, these are the ones who misled us. Give them double the retribution of Hell." He will say, "Each receives double, but you do not know."

قَالَ ادْخُلُوا فِي أُمَّةٍ قَدْ خَلَتْ مِنْ قَبْلِكُمْ مِنَ  
الْجِنِّ وَالْإِنْسِ فِي النَّارِ كُلَّمَا دَخَلَتْ أُمَّةٌ  
لَعَنَتْ أُخْتَهَا حَتَّىٰ إِذَا آدَارَكُوا فِيهَا جَمِيعًا  
قَالَتْ أُوخْرَاهُمْ لَأُولَاهُمْ رَبَّنَا هُوَ لَأَمْضَلُونَا  
فَاتِهِمْ عَذَابًا ضِعْفًا مِنَ النَّارِ قَالَ لِكُلِّ  
ضِعْفٌ وَلَكِنْ لَا تَعْلَمُونَ

[7:39] The ancestral group will say to the later group, "Since you had an advantage over us, taste the retribution for your own sins."

وَقَالَتْ أُولَاهُمْ لِأُوخْرَاهُمْ فَمَا كَانَ لَكُمْ عَلَيْنَا  
مِنْ فَضْلٍ فَنُوَفِّوْا الْعَذَابَ بِمَا كُنْتُمْ تَكْسِبُونَ



*Rejecting God's Revelations: An Unforgivable Offense*

[7:40] Surely, those who reject our revelations and are too arrogant to uphold them, the gates of the sky will never open for them, nor will they enter Paradise until the camel passes through the needle's eye. We thus requite the guilty.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ كَذَّبُوا بِآيَاتِنَا وَاسْتَكْبَرُوا عَنْهَا لَا تُفْتَحُ لَهُمْ أَبْوَابُ السَّمَاءِ وَلَا يَدْخُلُونَ الْجَنَّةَ حَتَّى يَلِجَ الْجَمَلُ فِي سَمِّ الْخِيَاطِ ۗ وَكَذَلِكَ نَجْزِي الْمُجْرِمِينَ

[7:41] They have incurred Hell as an abode; they will have barriers above them. We thus requite the transgressors.

لَهُمْ مِنْ جَهَنَّمَ مِهَادٌ وَمِنْ فَوْقِهِمْ غَوَاشٍ ۗ وَكَذَلِكَ نَجْزِي الظَّالِمِينَ

[7:42] As for those who believe and lead a righteous life—we never burden any soul beyond its means—these will be the dwellers of Paradise. They abide in it forever.

وَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ لَا نُكَلِّفُ نَفْسًا إِلَّا وُسْعَهَا أُولَئِكَ أَصْحَابُ الْجَنَّةِ ۗ هُمْ فِيهَا خَالِدُونَ

*By God's Grace*

[7:43] We will remove all jealousy from their hearts. Rivers will flow beneath them, and they will say, "GOD be praised for guiding us. We could not possibly be guided, if it were not that GOD has guided us. The messengers of our Lord did bring the truth." They will be called: "This is your Paradise. You have inherited it, in return for your works."

وَنَزَعْنَا مَا فِي صُدُورِهِمْ مِنْ غِلٍّ تَجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهِمُ الْأَنْهَارُ ۗ وَقَالُوا الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ الَّذِي هَدَانَا لِهَذَا وَمَا كُنَّا لِنَهْتَدِيَ لَوْلَا أَنْ هَدَانَا اللَّهُ ۗ لَقَدْ جَاءَتْ رُسُلٌ رَبِّنَا بِالْحَقِّ ۗ وَتُوبُوا أَنْ تَلَكُمُ الْجَنَّةُ أَوْرَثْتُمُوهَا بِمَا كُنْتُمْ تَعْمَلُونَ

[7:44] The dwellers of Paradise will call the dwellers of Hell: "We have found our Lord's promise to be the truth, have you found your Lord's promise to be the truth?" They will say, "Yes." An announcer between them will announce: "GOD's condemnation has befallen the transgressors;

وَنَادَى أَصْحَابُ الْجَنَّةِ أَصْحَابَ النَّارِ أَنْ قَدْ وَجَدْنَا مَا وَعَدَنَا رَبُّنَا حَقًّا فَهَلْ وَجَدْتُمْ مَا وَعَدَ رَبُّكُمْ حَقًّا ۗ قَالُوا نَعَمْ ۗ قَالُوا فَاذْنُ مُؤَدِّنٌ بَيْنَهُمْ أَنْ لَعْنَةُ اللَّهِ عَلَى الظَّالِمِينَ

[7:45] "who repel from the path of GOD, and strive to make it crooked, and, with regard to the Hereafter, they are disbelievers."

الَّذِينَ يَصُدُّونَ عَنْ سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ وَيَبْغُونَهَا عِوَجًا وَهُمْ بِالْآخِرَةِ كَافِرُونَ

[7:46] A barrier separates them, while the Purgatory\* is occupied by people who recognize each side by their looks. They will call the dwellers of Paradise: "Peace be upon you." They did not enter (*Paradise*) through wishful thinking.

وَبَيْنَهُمَا حِجَابٌ ۗ وَعَلَى الْأَعْرَافِ رِجَالٌ يَعْرِفُونَ كُلًّا بِسِيمَاهُمْ ۗ وَنَادُوا أَصْحَابَ الْجَنَّةِ أَنْ سَلَامٌ عَلَيْكُمْ ۗ لَمْ يَدْخُلُوهَا وَهُمْ يَطْمَعُونَ

[7:47] When they turn their eyes towards the dwellers of Hell, they will say, "Our Lord, do not put us with these wicked people."

وَإِذَا صُرِفَتْ أَبْصَارُهُمْ تِلْقَاءَ أَصْحَابِ النَّارِ قَالُوا رَبَّنَا لَا تَجْعَلْنَا مَعَ الْقَوْمِ الظَّالِمِينَ

\*7:46-49 Initially, there will be 4 places: (1) the High Heaven, (2) the Lower Heaven, (3) the Purgatory, and (4) Hell. The Purgatory will be annexed into the Lower Heaven.

*The Majority Doomed*

[7:48] The dwellers of the Purgatory will call on people they recognize by their looks, saying, "Your great numbers did not avail you in any way, nor did your arrogance.

وَنَادَى أَصْحَابُ الْأَعْرَافِ رَجَالًا يَعْرِفُونَهُمْ  
بِسِيمَاهُمْ قَالُوا مَا أَغْنَىٰ عَنْكُمْ جَمْعُكُمْ وَمَا  
كُنْتُمْ تَسْتَكْبِرُونَ

[7:49] "Are those the people you swore that **GOD** will never touch them with mercy?" (*The people in the Purgatory will then be told.*) "Enter Paradise; you have nothing to fear, nor will you grieve."

أَهْوَلَاءِ الَّذِينَ أَقْسَمْتُمْ لَا يَنَالُهُمُ اللَّهُ بِرَحْمَةٍ ۚ  
ادْخُلُوا الْجَنَّةَ لَا خَوْفَ عَلَيْكُمْ وَلَا أَنْتُمْ  
تَحْزَنُونَ

[7:50] The dwellers of Hell will call on the dwellers of Paradise: "Let some of your water, or some of **GOD**'s provisions to you flow towards us." They will say, "**GOD** has forbidden them for the disbelievers."

وَنَادَى أَصْحَابُ النَّارِ أَصْحَابَ الْجَنَّةِ أَنْ  
أَفْبِضُوا عَلَيْنَا مِنَ الْمَاءِ أَوْ مِمَّا رَزَقَكُمُ اللَّهُ ۗ  
قَالُوا إِنَّ اللَّهَ حَرَّمَهَا عَلَى الْكَافِرِينَ

[7:51] Those who do not take their religion seriously, and are totally preoccupied with this worldly life, we forget them on that day, because they forgot that day, and because they spurned our revelations.

الَّذِينَ اتَّخَذُوا دِينَهُمْ لَهْوًا وَلَعِبًا وَغَرَّتْهُمْ  
الْحَيَاةُ الدُّنْيَا ۗ فَالْيَوْمَ نُنَسِّأَهُمْ كَمَا نَسُوا لِقَاءَ  
يَوْمِهِمْ هَذَا وَمَا كَانُوا بِآيَاتِنَا يَجْحَدُونَ

*Quran: Fully Detailed*

[7:52] We have given them a scripture that is fully detailed, with knowledge, guidance, and mercy for the people who believe.

وَلَقَدْ جِئْنَاهُمْ بِكِتَابٍ فَصَّلْنَاهُ عَلَىٰ عِلْمٍ هُدًى  
وَرَحْمَةً لِّقَوْمٍ يُؤْمِنُونَ

[7:53] Are they waiting until all (*prophecies*) are fulfilled? The day such fulfillment comes to pass, those who disregarded it in the past will say, "The messengers of our Lord have brought the truth. Are there any intercessors to intercede on our behalf? Would you send us back, so that we change our behavior, and do better works than what we did?" They have lost their souls, and their own innovations have caused their doom.

هَلْ يَنْظُرُونَ إِلَّا تَأْوِيلَهُ ۚ يَوْمَ يَأْتِي تَأْوِيلَهُ  
يَقُولُ الَّذِينَ نَسُوهُ مِنْ قَبْلُ قَدْ جَاءَتْ رُسُلٌ  
رَبِّنَا بِالْحَقِّ فَهَلْ لَنَا مِنْ شُفَعَاءَ فَيَشْفَعُوا لَنَا  
أَوْ نُرَدُّ فَنَعْمَلْ غَيْرَ الَّذِي كُنَّا نَعْمَلُ ۚ قَدْ  
خَسِرُوا أَنْفُسَهُمْ وَضَلَّ عَنْهُمْ مَا كَانُوا  
يَفْتَرُونَ

[7:54] Your Lord is the one **GOD**; who created the heavens and the earth in six days,\* then assumed all authority. The night overtakes the day, as it pursues it persistently, and the sun, the moon, and the stars are committed to serve by His command. Absolutely, He controls all creation and all commands. Most Exalted is **GOD**, Lord of the universe.

إِنَّ رَبَّكُمُ اللَّهُ الَّذِي خَلَقَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضَ  
فِي سِتَّةِ أَيَّامٍ ثُمَّ اسْتَوَىٰ عَلَى الْعَرْشِ يُغْشِي  
اللَّيْلَ النَّهَارَ يَطْلُبُهُ حَثِيثًا وَالشَّمْسَ وَالْقَمَرَ  
وَالنُّجُومَ مُسَخَّرَاتٍ بِأَمْرِهِ ۗ أَلَا لَهُ الْخَلْقُ  
وَالْأَمْرُ ۗ تَبَارَكَ اللَّهُ رَبُّ الْعَالَمِينَ

[7:55] You shall worship your Lord publicly and privately; He does not love the transgressors.

ادْعُوا رَبَّكُمْ تَضَرُّعًا وَخُفْيَةً ۗ إِنَّهُ لَا يُحِبُّ  
الْمُعْتَدِينَ

\*7:54 The six days of creation are allegorical; they serve as a yardstick to let us know the relative complexity of our infinitesimal planet Earth—it was created in "4 days" (see 41:10).

[7:56] Do not corrupt the earth after it has been set straight, and worship Him out of reverence, and out of hope. Surely, **GOD's** mercy is attainable by the righteous.

وَلَا تُفْسِدُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ بَعْدَ إِصْلَاحِهَا  
وَادْعُوهُ خَوْفًا وَطَمَعًا ۚ إِنَّ رَحْمَتَ اللَّهِ قَرِيبٌ  
مِنَ الْمُحْسِنِينَ

[7:57] He is the One who sends the wind with good omen, as a mercy from His hands. Once they gather heavy clouds, we drive them to dead lands, and send down water therefrom, to produce with it all kinds of fruits. We thus resurrect the dead, that you may take heed.

وَهُوَ الَّذِي يُرْسِلُ الرِّيَّاحَ بُشْرًا بَيْنَ يَدَيْ  
رَحْمَتِهِ ۖ حَتَّىٰ إِذَا أَقْلَّتْ سَحَابًا ثَقَالًا سُفِّتْهُ لِبَلَدٍ  
مَّيِّتٍ فَأَنْزَلْنَا بِهِ الْمَاءَ فَأَخْرَجْنَا بِهِ مِنْ كُلِّ  
الثَّمَرَاتِ ۚ كَذَٰلِكَ نُخْرِجُ الْمَوْتَىٰ لَعَلَّكُمْ  
تَذَكَّرُونَ

[7:58] The good land readily produces its plants by the leave of its Lord, while the bad land barely produces anything useful. We thus explain the revelations for people who are appreciative.

وَالْبَلَدُ الطَّيِّبُ يَخْرُجُ نَبَاتُهُ بِإِذْنِ رَبِّهِ ۗ وَالَّذِي  
خَبِيثٌ لَا يَخْرُجُ إِلَّا نَكْدًا ۚ كَذَٰلِكَ نُصَرِّفُ  
الْآيَاتِ لِقَوْمٍ يَشْكُرُونَ

#### Noah

[7:59] We sent Noah to his people, saying, "O my people, worship **GOD**; you have no other god beside Him. I fear for you the retribution of an awesome day."

لَقَدْ أَرْسَلْنَا نُوحًا إِلَىٰ قَوْمِهِ فَقَالَ يَا قَوْمِ  
اعْبُدُوا اللَّهَ مَا لَكُمْ مِنْ إِلَهٍ غَيْرُهُ ۚ إِنِّي أَخَافُ  
عَلَيْكُمْ عَذَابَ يَوْمٍ عَظِيمٍ

[7:60] The leaders among his people said, "We see that you are far astray."

قَالَ الْمَلَأُ مِنْ قَوْمِهِ إِنَّا لَنَرَاكَ فِي ضَلَالٍ  
مُبِينٍ

[7:61] He said, "O my people, I am not astray; I am a messenger from the Lord of the universe.

قَالَ يَا قَوْمِ لَيْسَ بِي ضَلَالَةٌ وَلَكِنِّي رَسُولٌ  
مِّن رَّبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ

[7:62] "I deliver to you the messages of my Lord, and I advise you, and I know from **GOD** what you do not know.

أُبَلِّغُكُمْ رِسَالَاتِ رَبِّي وَأُنصَحُ لَكُمْ وَأَعْلَمُ مِنَ  
اللَّهِ مَا لَا تَعْلَمُونَ

[7:63] "Is it too much of a wonder that a reminder should come to you from your Lord, through a man like you, to warn you, and to lead you to righteousness, that you may attain mercy?"

أَوْ عَجِبْتُمْ أَن جَاءَكُمْ ذِكْرٌ مِّن رَّبِّكُمْ عَلَى  
رَجُلٍ مِّنكُمْ لِيُنذِرَكُمْ وَلِتَتَّقُوا وَلَعَلَّكُمْ تُرْحَمُونَ

[7:64] They rejected him. Consequently, we saved him and those with him in the ark, and we drowned those who rejected our revelations; they were blind.

فَكَذَّبُوهُ فَأَنْجَيْنَاهُ وَالَّذِينَ مَعَهُ فِي الْفُلِكِ  
وَأَعْرَفْنَا الَّذِينَ كَذَّبُوا بِآيَاتِنَا ۚ إِنَّهُمْ كَانُوا قَوْمًا  
عَمِينَ

#### Hûd

[7:65] To 'Ad we sent their brother Hûd. He said, "O my people, worship **GOD**; you have no other god beside Him. Would you then observe righteousness?"

وَإِلَىٰ عَادٍ أَخَاهُمْ هُودًا ۖ قَالَ يَا قَوْمِ اعْبُدُوا  
اللَّهَ مَا لَكُمْ مِنْ إِلَهٍ غَيْرُهُ ۚ أَفَلَا تَتَّقُونَ

[7:66] The leaders who disbelieved among his people said, "We see that you are behaving foolishly, and we think that you are a liar."

قَالَ الْمَلَأُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا مِنْ قَوْمِهِ إِنَّا لَنَرَاكَ  
فِي سَفَاهَةٍ وَإِنَّا لَنَظُنُّكَ مِنَ الْكَاذِبِينَ

[7:67] He said, "O my people, there is no foolishness in me; I am a messenger from the Lord of the universe.

قَالَ يَا قَوْمِ لَيْسَ بِي سَفَاهَةٌ وَلَكِنِّي رَسُولٌ مِنْ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ

[7:68] "I deliver to you my Lord's messages, and I am honestly advising you.

أُبَلِّغُكُمْ رِسَالَاتِ رَبِّي وَأَنَا لَكُمْ نَاصِحٌ أَمِينٌ

[7:69] "Is it too much of a wonder that a message should come to you from your Lord, through a man like you, to warn you? Recall that He made you inheritors after the people of Noah, and multiplied your number. Remember **GOD's** blessings, that you may succeed."

أَوْ عَجِبْتُمْ أَنْ جَاءَكُمْ ذِكْرٌ مِنْ رَبِّكُمْ عَلَى رَجُلٍ مِنْكُمْ لِيُنذِرَكُمْ ۖ وَادْكُرُوا إِذْ جَعَلَكُمْ خُلَفَاءَ مِنْ بَعْدِ قَوْمِ نُوحٍ وَزَادَكُمْ فِي الْخَلْقِ بَصْرَةً ۗ فَادْكُرُوا الْآءَ اللَّهِ لَعَلَّكُمْ تُفْلِحُونَ

*Following the Parents Blindly: A Human Tragedy*

[7:70] They said, "Did you come to make us worship **GOD** alone, and abandon what our parents used to worship? We challenge you to bring the doom you threaten us with, if you are truthful."

قَالُوا أَجِئْنَا لِنُعْبُدَ اللَّهَ وَحْدَهُ وَنَذَرَ مَا كَانَ يَعْبُدُ آبَاؤُنَا ۗ فَأْتِنَا بِمَا تَعِدُنَا إِنْ كُنْتَ مِنَ الصَّادِقِينَ

[7:71] He said, "You have incurred condemnation and wrath from your Lord. Do you argue with me in defense of innovations you have fabricated—you and your parents—which were never authorized by **GOD**? Therefore, wait and I will wait along with you."

قَالَ قَدْ وَقَعَ عَلَيْكُمْ مِنْ رَبِّكُمْ رِجْسٌ وَغَضَبٌ ۗ أَتُجَادِلُونَنِي فِي أَسْمَاءِ سَمَّيْتُمُوهَا أَنْتُمْ وَآبَاؤُكُمْ مَا نَزَّلَ اللَّهُ بِهَا مِنْ سُلْطَانٍ ۗ فَانْتَظِرُوا إِنِّي مَعَكُمْ مِنَ الْمُنْتَظِرِينَ

[7:72] We then saved him and those with him, by mercy from us, and we annihilated those who rejected our revelations and refused to be believers.

فَأَنْجَيْنَاهُ وَالَّذِينَ مَعَهُ بِرَحْمَةٍ مِنَّا وَقَطَعْنَا دَابِرَ الَّذِينَ كَذَبُوا بِآيَاتِنَا ۗ وَمَا كَانُوا مُؤْمِنِينَ

*Sāleh*

[7:73] To Thamûd we sent their brother Sāleh. He said, "O my people, worship **GOD**; you have no other god beside Him. Proof has been provided for you from your Lord: here is **GOD's** camel, to serve as a sign for you. Let her eat from **GOD's** land, and do not touch her with any harm, lest you incur a painful retribution.

وَإِلَى ثَمُودَ أَخَاهُمْ صَالِحًا ۗ قَالَ يَا قَوْمِ اعْبُدُوا اللَّهَ مَا لَكُمْ مِنْ إِلَهٍ غَيْرُهُ ۗ قَدْ جَاءَتْكُمْ بَيِّنَةٌ مِنْ رَبِّكُمْ ۗ هَذِهِ نَاقَةُ اللَّهِ لَكُمْ آيَةٌ ۗ فَذَرُوهَا تَأْكُلْ فِي أَرْضِ اللَّهِ ۗ وَلَا تَمْسُوهَا بِسُوءٍ فَيَأْخُذَكُمْ عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ

[7:74] "Recall that He made you inheritors after 'Ād, and established you on earth, building mansions in its valleys, and carving homes from its mountains. You shall remember **GOD's** blessings, and do not roam the earth corruptingly."

وَادْكُرُوا إِذْ جَعَلَكُمْ خُلَفَاءَ مِنْ بَعْدِ عَادٍ وَبَوَّأَكُمْ فِي الْأَرْضِ ۗ تَتَّخِذُونَ مِنْ سُهُولِهَا قُصُورًا وَتَنْحِتُونَ الْجِبَالَ بُيُوتًا ۗ فَادْكُرُوا الْآءَ اللَّهِ وَلا تَعْتُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ مُفْسِدِينَ

*The Message: Proof of Messengership*

[7:75] The arrogant leaders among his people said to the common people who believed, "How do you know that Sāleh is sent by his Lord?" They said, "The message he brought has made us believers."

قَالَ الْمَلَأُ الَّذِينَ اسْتَكْبَرُوا مِنْ قَوْمِهِ لِلَّذِينَ اسْتُضْعِفُوا لِمَنْ آمَنَ مِنْهُمْ أَتَعْلَمُونَ أَنَّ صَالِحًا مُرْسَلٌ مِنْ رَبِّهِ ۗ قَالُوا إِنَّا بِمَا أُرْسِلَ بِهِ مُؤْمِنُونَ

[7:76] The arrogant ones said, "We disbelieve in what you believe in."

قَالَ الَّذِينَ اسْتَكْبَرُوا إِنَّا بِالَّذِي آمَنْتُمْ بِهِ  
كَافِرُونَ

[7:77] Subsequently, they slaughtered the camel, rebelled against their Lord's command, and said, "O Sâleh, bring the doom you threaten us with, if you are really a messenger."

فَعَقَرُوا النَّاقَةَ وَعَتَوْا عَنْ أَمْرِ رَبِّهِمْ وَقَالُوا يَا  
صَالِحُ ائْتِنَا بِمَا تَعِدُنَا إِنْ كُنْتَ مِنَ الْمُرْسَلِينَ

[7:78] Consequently, the quake annihilated them, leaving them dead in their homes.

فَأَخَذَتْهُمُ الرَّجْفَةُ فَأَصْبَحُوا فِي دَارِهِمْ جِثَمِينَ

[7:79] He turned away from them, saying, "O my people, I have delivered my Lord's message to you, and advised you, but you do not like any advisers."

فَتَوَلَّى عَنْهُمْ وَقَالَ يَا قَوْمِ لَقَدْ أَبْلَغْتُكُمْ رَسُولًا  
رَبِّي وَنَصَحْتُ لَكُمْ وَلَكِنْ لَا تُحِبُّونَ  
النَّاصِحِينَ

*Lot: Homosexuality Condemned*

[7:80] Lot said to his people, "You commit such an abomination; no one in the world has done it before!

وَلَوْ طَآءَ إِذْ قَالَ لِقَوْمِهِ أَتَأْتُونَ الْفَاحِشَةَ مَا  
سَبَقَتْكُمْ بِهَا مِنْ أَحَدٍ مِنَ الْعَالَمِينَ

[7:81] "You practice sex with the men, instead of the women. Indeed, you are a transgressing people."

إِنَّكُمْ لَتَأْتُونَ الرِّجَالَ شَهْوَةً مِنْ دُونِ النِّسَاءِ ۗ  
بَلْ أَنْتُمْ قَوْمٌ مُسْرِفُونَ

[7:82] His people responded by saying, "Evict them from your town. They are people who wish to be pure."

وَمَا كَانَ جَوَابَ قَوْمِهِ إِلَّا أَنْ قَالُوا أَخْرِجُوهُمْ  
مِنْ قَرْيَتِكُمْ إِنَّهُمْ أَنَاسٌ يَبْتَغُونَ

[7:83] Consequently, we saved him and his family, but not his wife; she was with the doomed.

فَأَنْجَيْنَاهُ وَأَهْلَهُ إِلَّا امْرَأَتَهُ كَانَتْ مِنَ  
الْغَابِرِينَ

[7:84] We showered them with a certain shower; note the consequences for the guilty.

وَأَمْطَرْنَا عَلَيْهِمْ مَطَرًا ۖ فَانظُرْ كَيْفَ كَانَ  
عَاقِبَةُ الْمُجْرِمِينَ

*Shu'aib: Cheating, Dishonesty Condemned*

[7:85] To Midyan we sent their brother Shu'aib. He said, "O my people, worship **GOD**; you have no other god beside Him. Proof has come to you from your Lord. You shall give full weight and full measure when you trade. Do not cheat the people out of their rights. Do not corrupt the earth after it has been set straight. This is better for you, if you are believers.

وَالِى مَدْيَنَ أَخَاهُمْ شُعَيْبًا ۗ قَالَ يَا قَوْمِ اعْبُدُوا  
اللَّهَ مَا لَكُمْ مِنْ إِلَهٍ غَيْرُهُ ۗ قَدْ جَاءَتْكُمْ بَيِّنَةٌ مِنْ  
رَبِّكُمْ ۗ فَأَوْفُوا الْكَيْلَ وَالْمِيزَانَ وَلَا تَبْخَسُوا  
النَّاسَ أَشْيَاءَهُمْ وَلَا تُفْسِدُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ بَعْدَ  
إِصْلَاحِهَا ۗ ذَلِكُمْ خَيْرٌ لَكُمْ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ مُؤْمِنِينَ

[7:86] "Refrain from blocking every path, seeking to repel those who believe from the path of **GOD**, and do not make it crooked. Remember that you used to be few and He multiplied your number. Recall the consequences for the wicked.

وَلَا تَفْعَدُوا بِكُلِّ صِرَاطٍ تُوعِدُونَ وَتَصُدُّونَ  
عَنْ سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ مَنْ آمَنَ بِهِ وَتَبْغُونَهَا عِوَجًا ۗ  
وَادْكُرُوا إِذْ كُنْتُمْ قَلِيلًا فَكَثَّرَكُمْ ۗ وَانظُرُوا  
كَيْفَ كَانَ عَاقِبَةُ الْمُفْسِدِينَ

[7:87] "Now that some of you have believed in what I was sent with, and some have disbelieved, wait until **GOD** issues His judgment between us; He is the best judge."

وَإِنْ كَانَ طَائِفَةٌ مِنْكُمْ آمَنُوا بِالَّذِي أُرْسِلْتُ بِهِ  
وَطَائِفَةٌ لَمْ يُؤْمِنُوا فَاصْبِرُوا حَتَّى يَحْكُمَ اللَّهُ  
بَيْنَنَا وَهُوَ خَيْرُ الْحَاكِمِينَ

[7:88] The arrogant leaders among his people said, "We will evict you, O Shu'aib, together with those who believed with you, from our town, unless you revert to our religion." He said, "Are you going to force us?"

قَالَ الْمَلَأُ الَّذِينَ اسْتَكْبَرُوا مِنْ قَوْمِهِ  
لَنُخْرِجَنَّكَ يَا شُعَيْبُ وَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا مَعَكَ مِنْ  
قَرْيَتِنَا أَوْ لَنَعُودَنَّ فِي مِلَّتِنَا قَالَ أَوْلَوْ كُنَّا  
كَارِهِينَ

[7:89] "We would be blaspheming against **GOD** if we reverted to your religion after **GOD** has saved us from it. How could we revert back to it against the will of **GOD** our Lord? Our Lord's knowledge encompasses all things. We have put our trust in **GOD**. Our Lord, grant us a decisive victory over our people. You are the best supporter."

قَدْ افْتَرَيْنَا عَلَى اللَّهِ كَذِبًا إِنْ عُدْنَا فِي مِلَّتِكُمْ  
بَعْدَ إِذْ نَجَّانَا اللَّهُ مِنْهَا وَمَا يَكُونُ لَنَا أَنْ نَعُودَ  
فِيهَا إِلَّا أَنْ يَشَاءَ اللَّهُ رَبُّنَا وَسِعَ رَبُّنَا كُلَّ  
شَيْءٍ عِلْمًا عَلَى اللَّهِ تَوَكَّلْنَا رَبَّنَا افْتَحْ بَيْنَنَا  
وَبَيْنَ قَوْمِنَا بِالْحَقِّ وَأَنْتَ خَيْرُ الْفَاتِحِينَ

[7:90] The disbelieving leaders among his people said, "If you follow Shu'aib, you will be losers."

وَقَالَ الْمَلَأُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا مِنْ قَوْمِهِ لَئِنِ اتَّبَعْتُمْ  
شُعَيْبًا إِنَّكُمْ إِذًا لَخَاسِرُونَ

[7:91] The quake annihilated them, leaving them dead in their homes.

فَأَخَذَتْهُمُ الرَّجْفَةُ فَأَصْبَحُوا فِي دَارِهِمْ جَاثِمِينَ

[7:92] Those who rejected Shu'aib vanished, as if they never existed. Those who rejected Shu'aib were the losers.

الَّذِينَ كَذَّبُوا شُعَيْبًا كَأَنْ لَمْ يَغْنَوْا فِيهَا الَّذِينَ  
كَذَّبُوا شُعَيْبًا كَانُوا هُمُ الْخَاسِرِينَ

[7:93] He turned away from them, saying, "O my people, I have delivered to you the messages of my Lord, and I have advised you. How can I grieve over disbelieving people."

فَتَوَلَّى عَنْهُمْ وَقَالَ يَا قَوْمِ لَقَدْ أَبْلَغْتُكُمْ  
رِسَالَاتِ رَبِّي وَنَصَحْتُ لَكُمْ فَكَيْفَ آسَى  
عَلَى قَوْمٍ كَافِرِينَ

#### *Blessings in Disguise*

[7:94] Whenever we sent a prophet to any community, we afflicted its people with adversity and hardship, that they may implore.

وَمَا أَرْسَلْنَا فِي قَرْيَةٍ مِنْ نَبِيٍّ إِلَّا أَخَذْنَا أَهْلَهَا  
بِالْبَأْسَاءِ وَالضَّرَّاءِ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَضُرَّغُونَ

[7:95] Then we substituted peace and prosperity in place of that hardship. But alas, they turned heedless and said, "It was our parents who experienced that hardship before prosperity." Consequently, we punished them suddenly when they least expected.

ثُمَّ بَدَّلْنَا مَكَانَ السَّيِّئَةِ الْحَسَنَةَ حَتَّى عَفَوْا  
وَقَالُوا قَدْ مَسَّ آبَاءَنَا الضَّرَّاءُ وَالسَّرَّاءُ  
فَأَخَذْنَاهُمْ بَغْتَةً وَهُمْ لَا يَشْعُرُونَ

#### *Most People Make the Wrong Choice*

[7:96] Had the people of those communities believed and turned righteous, we would have showered them with blessings from the heaven and the earth. Since they decided to disbelieve, we punished them for what they earned.

وَلَوْ أَنْ أَهْلَ الْقُرَى آمَنُوا وَاتَّقَوْا لَفَتَحْنَا  
عَلَيْهِمْ بَرَكَاتٍ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَلَكِنْ  
كَذَّبُوا فَأَخَذْنَاهُمْ بِمَا كَانُوا يَكْسِبُونَ

[7:97] Did the people of the present communities guarantee that our retribution will not come to them in the night as they sleep?

أَفَأَمِنَ أَهْلُ الْقُرَىٰ أَنْ يَأْتِيَهُمْ بَأْسُنَا بَيَاتًا وَهُمْ نَائِمُونَ

[7:98] Did the people of today's communities guarantee that our retribution will not come to them in the daytime while they play?

أَوَأَمِنَ أَهْلُ الْقُرَىٰ أَنْ يَأْتِيَهُمْ بَأْسُنَا ضُحًى وَهُمْ يُلْعَبُونَ

[7:99] Have they taken GOD's plans for granted? None takes GOD's plans for granted except the losers.

أَفَأَمِنُوا مَكْرَ اللَّهِ ۗ فَلَا يَأْمَنُ مَكْرَ اللَّهِ إِلَّا الْقَوْمُ الْخَاسِرُونَ

[7:100] Does it ever occur to those who inherit the earth after previous generations that, if we will, we can punish them for their sins, and seal their hearts, causing them to turn deaf?

أَوَلَمْ يَهْدِ لِلَّذِينَ يَرِثُونَ الْأَرْضَ مِنْ بَعْدِ أَهْلِهَا أَنْ لَوْ نَشَاءُ أَصَبْنَاَهُمْ بِذُنُوبِهِمْ ۗ وَنَطْبَعُ عَلَىٰ قُلُوبِهِمْ فَهُمْ لَا يَسْمَعُونَ

[7:101] We narrate to you the history of those communities: their messengers went to them with clear proofs, but they were not to believe in what they had rejected before. GOD thus seals the hearts of the disbelievers.

تِلْكَ الْقُرَىٰ نَقِصُ عَلَيْكَ مِنْ أَنْبَاءِهَا ۗ وَلَقَدْ جَاءَتْهُمْ رُسُلُهُم بِالْبَيِّنَاتِ فَمَا كَانُوا لِيُؤْمِنُوا بِمَا كَذَّبُوا مِنْ قَبْلُ ۗ كَذَلِكَ يَطْبَعُ اللَّهُ عَلَىٰ قُلُوبِ الْكَافِرِينَ

[7:102] We found that most of them disregard their covenant; we found most of them wicked.\*

وَمَا وَجَدْنَا لِأَكْثَرِهِمْ مِنْ عَهْدٍ ۗ وَإِنْ وَجَدْنَا أَكْثَرَهُمْ لَفَاسِقِينَ

### Moses

[7:103] After (*those messengers,*) we sent Moses with our signs to Pharaoh and his people, but they transgressed. Note the consequences for the wicked.

ثُمَّ بَعَثْنَا مِنْ بَعْدِهِم مُوسَىٰ بِآيَاتِنَا إِلَىٰ فِرْعَوْنَ وَمَلَئِهِ فَظَلَمُوا بِهَا ۗ فَانظُرْ كَيْفَ كَانَ عَاقِبَةُ الْمُفْسِدِينَ

[7:104] Moses said, "O Pharaoh, I am a messenger from the Lord of the universe.

وَقَالَ مُوسَىٰ يَا فِرْعَوْنَ إِنِّي رَسُولٌ مِنْ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ

[7:105] "It is incumbent upon me that I do not say about GOD except the truth. I come to you with a sign from your Lord; let the Children of Israel go."

حَقِيقٌ عَلَىٰ أَنْ لَا أَقُولَ عَلَىٰ اللَّهِ إِلَّا الْحَقَّ ۗ قَدْ جِئْتُكُمْ بِالْبَيِّنَةِ مِنْ رَبِّكُمْ فَأَرْسِلْ مَعِيَ بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ

[7:106] He said, "If you have a sign, then produce it, if you are truthful."

قَالَ إِنْ كُنْتَ جِئْتَ بِآيَةٍ فَأْتِ بِهَا إِنْ كُنْتَ مِنَ الصَّادِقِينَ

[7:107] He threw down his staff, and it turned into a tremendous serpent.

فَأَلْقَىٰ عَصَاهُ فَإِذَا هِيَ ثُعْبَانٌ مُبِينٌ

[7:108] He took out his hand, and it was white to the beholders.

وَنَزَعَ يَدَهُ فَإِذَا هِيَ بَيْضَاءُ لِلنَّاظِرِينَ

[7:109] The leaders among Pharaoh's people said, "This is no more than a clever magician.

قَالَ الْمَلَأُ مِنْ قَوْمِ فِرْعَوْنَ إِنَّ هَذَا لَسَاحِرٌ عَلِيمٌ

\*7:102 This life is our last chance to redeem ourselves, but most people are proven to be stubbornly rebellious and evil (see the INTRODUCTION).

[7:110] "He wants to take you out of your land; what do you recommend?"

يُرِيدُ أَنْ يُخْرِجَكُمْ مِنْ أَرْضِكُمْ فَمَاذَا تَأْمُرُونَ

[7:111] They said, "Respite him and his brother, and send summoners to every city.

قَالُوا أَرْجِهْ وَأَخَاهُ وَأَرْسِلْ فِي الْمَدَائِنِ حَاشِرِينَ

[7:112] "Let them summon every experienced magician."

يَأْتُوكَ بِكُلِّ سَاحِرٍ عَلِيمٍ

[7:113] The magicians came to Pharaoh and said, "Do we get paid if we are the winners?"

وَجَاءَ السَّحَرَةُ فِرْعَوْنَ قَالُوا إِنَّ لَنَا لَأَجْرًا إِن كُنَّا نَحْنُ الْغَالِبِينَ

[7:114] He said, "Yes indeed; you will even become close to me."

قَالَ نَعَمْ وَإِنَّكُمْ لَمِنَ الْمُقَرَّبِينَ

[7:115] They said, "O Moses, either you throw, or we are throwing."

قَالُوا يَا مُوسَى إِمَّا أَنْ تُلْقِيَ وَإِمَّا أَنْ نَكُونَ نَحْنُ الْمُلْقِينَ

[7:116] He said, "You throw." When they threw, they tricked the people's eyes, intimidated them, and produced a great magic.

قَالَ أَلْقُوا فَلَمَّا أَلْفَوْا سَحَرُوا أَعْيُنَ النَّاسِ وَاسْتَرَهُبُوهُمْ وَجَاءُوا بِسِحْرِ عَظِيمٍ

[7:117] We then inspired Moses: "Throw down your staff," whereupon it swallowed whatever they fabricated.

وَأَوْحَيْنَا إِلَى مُوسَى أَنْ أَلِقْ عَصَاكَ فَإِذَا هِيَ تَلْفُفُ مَا يَافِكُونَ

*The Truth Recognized by the Experts*

[7:118] Thus, the truth prevailed, and what they did was nullified.

فَوَقَعَ الْحَقُّ وَبَطَلَ مَا كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ

[7:119] They were defeated then and there; they were humiliated.

فَعَلَبُوا هُنَالِكَ وَانْقَلَبُوا صَاغِرِينَ

[7:120] The magicians fell prostrate.

وَأَلْقَى السَّحَرَةُ سَاجِدِينَ

[7:121] They said, "We believe in the Lord of the universe.

قَالُوا آمَنَّا بِرَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ

[7:122] "The Lord of Moses and Aaron."

رَبِّ مُوسَى وَهَارُونَ

[7:123] Pharaoh said, "Did you believe in him without my permission? This must be a conspiracy you schemed in the city, in order to take its people away. You will surely find out.

قَالَ فِرْعَوْنَ أَمَنْتُمْ بِهِ قَبْلَ أَنْ آذَنَ لَكُمْ إِنَّ هَذَا لَمَكْرٌ مَكْرْتُمْ فِي الْمَدِينَةِ لِتُخْرِجُوا مِنْهَا أَهْلَهَا فَسَوْفَ تَعْلَمُونَ

[7:124] "I will cut your hands and feet on alternate sides, then I will crucify you all."

لَأَقْطَعَنَّ أَيْدِيَكُمْ وَأَرْجُلَكُمْ مِنْ خِلَافٍ ثُمَّ لَأَصْلَبَنَّكُمْ أَجْمَعِينَ

[7:125] They said, "We will then return to our Lord.

قَالُوا إِنَّا إِلَى رَبِّنَا مُنْقَلِبُونَ

[7:126] "You persecute us simply because we believed in the proofs of our Lord when they came to us." "Our Lord, grant us steadfastness, and let us die as submitters."

وَمَا تَنْفَعُ مِنَّا إِلَّا أَنْ آمَنَّا بِآيَاتِ رَبِّنَا لَمَّا جَاءَنَا رَبَّنَا أَفْرِغْ عَلَيْنَا صَبْرًا وَتَوَقَّنَا مُسْلِمِينَ



[7:127] The leaders among Pharaoh's people said, "Will you allow Moses and his people to corrupt the earth, and forsake you and your gods?" He said, "We will kill their sons, and spare their daughters. We are much more powerful than they are."

وَقَالَ الْمَلَأُ مِنْ قَوْمِ فِرْعَوْنَ أَتَنْدُرُ مُوسَى  
وَقَوْمَهُ لِيُفْسِدُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ وَيَذَرَكَ وَالْهَيْكَلُ  
قَالَ سَنَقْتِلُ أَبْنَاءَهُمْ وَنَسْتَحْيِي نِسَاءَهُمْ وَإِنَّا  
فَوْقَهُمْ قَاهِرُونَ

[7:128] Moses said to his people, "Seek **GOD's** help, and steadfastly persevere. The earth belongs to **GOD**, and He grants it to whomever He chooses from among His servants. The ultimate victory belongs to the righteous."

قَالَ مُوسَى لِقَوْمِهِ اسْتَعِينُوا بِاللَّهِ وَاصْبِرُوا  
إِنَّ الْأَرْضَ لِلَّهِ يُورِثُهَا مَنْ يَشَاءُ مِنْ عِبَادِهِ  
وَالْعَاقِبَةُ لِلْمُتَّقِينَ

[7:129] They said, "We were persecuted before you came to us, and after you came to us." He said, "Your Lord will annihilate your enemy and establish you on earth, then He will see how you behave."

قَالُوا أُوذِينَا مِنْ قَبْلِ أَنْ تَأْتِيَنَا وَمِنْ بَعْدِ مَا  
جِئْتَنَا قَالَ عَسَى رَبُّكُمْ أَنْ يُهْلِكَ عَدُوَّكُمْ  
وَيَسْتَخْلِفَكُمْ فِي الْأَرْضِ فَيَنْظُرَ كَيْفَ تَعْمَلُونَ

#### The Plagues

[7:130] We then afflicted Pharaoh's people with drought, and shortage of crops, that they may take heed.

وَلَقَدْ أَخَذْنَا آلَ فِرْعَوْنَ بِالسِّنِينَ وَنَقْصِ مِنَ  
الثَّمَرَاتِ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَذَّكَّرُونَ

[7:131] When good omens came their way, they said, "We have deserved this," but when a hardship afflicted them, they blamed Moses and those with him. In fact, their omens are decided only by **GOD**, but most of them do not know.

فَإِذَا جَاءَتْهُمْ الْحَسَنَةُ قَالُوا لَنَا هَذِهِ وَإِنْ  
نُصِبَتْهُمْ سَيِّئَةٌ يَطَّيَّرُوا بِمُوسَى وَمَنْ مَعَهُ إِلَّا

إِنَّمَا طَائِرُهُمْ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ وَلَكِنَّ أَكْثَرَهُمْ لَا  
يَعْلَمُونَ

[7:132] They said, "No matter what kind of sign you show us, to dupe us with your magic, we will not believe."

وَقَالُوا مَهْمَا تَأْتِنَا بِهِ مِنْ آيَةٍ لِنَسْحَرَنَّ بِهَا فَمَا  
نَحْنُ لَكَ بِمُؤْمِنِينَ

#### The Warnings Go Unheeded

[7:133] Consequently, we sent upon them the flood, the locusts, the lice, the frogs, and the blood—profound signs. But they maintained their arrogance. They were evil people.

فَأَرْسَلْنَا عَلَيْهِمُ الطُّوفَانَ وَالْجَرَادَ وَالْقُمَّلَ  
وَ الضَّفَادِعَ وَ الدَّمَ آيَاتٍ مُفَصَّلَاتٍ فَاسْتَكْبَرُوا  
وَ كَانُوا قَوْمًا مُجْرِمِينَ

[7:134] Whenever a plague afflicted them, they said, "O Moses, implore your Lord—you are close to Him. If you relieve this plague, we will believe with you, and will send the Children of Israel with you."

وَلَمَّا وَقَعَ عَلَيْهِمُ الرِّجْزُ قَالُوا يَا مُوسَى ادْعُ  
لَنَا رَبَّكَ بِمَا عَهِدَ عِنْدَكَ لِئَلَّا يَكْفُتَ عَلَيْنَا  
الرِّجْزَ لَنُؤْمِنَنَّ لَكَ وَ لَنُرْسِلَنَّ مَعَكَ بَنِي  
إِسْرَائِيلَ

[7:135] Yet, when we relieved the plague for any length of time, they violated their pledge.

فَلَمَّا كَشَفْنَا عَنْهُمْ الرِّجْزَ إِلَى أَجَلٍ هُمْ بِالْعُوهِ  
إِذَا هُمْ يَنْكُتُونَ

#### The Inevitable Retribution

[7:136] Consequently, we avenged their actions, and drowned them in the sea. That is because they rejected our signs, and were totally heedless thereof.

فَانتَقَمْنَا مِنْهُمْ فَأَغْرَقْنَاهُمْ فِي الْيَمِّ بِأَنَّهُمْ كَذَّبُوا  
بِآيَاتِنَا وَ كَانُوا عَنْهَا غَافِلِينَ

[7:137] We let the oppressed people inherit the land, east and west, and we blessed it. The blessed commands of your Lord were thus fulfilled for the Children of Israel, to reward them for their steadfastness, and we annihilated the works of Pharaoh and his people and everything they harvested.

وَأُورِثْنَا الْقَوْمَ الَّذِينَ كَانُوا يُسْتَضْعَفُونَ  
مَشَارِقَ الْأَرْضِ وَمَعَارِبَهَا الَّتِي بَارَكْنَا فِيهَا  
وَتَمَّتْ كَلِمَتُ رَبِّكَ الْحُسْنَىٰ عَلَىٰ بَنِي  
إِسْرَائِيلَ بِمَا صَبَرُوا ۖ وَدَمَّرْنَا مَا كَانَ يَصْنَعُ  
فِرْعَوْنُ وَقَوْمُهُ وَمَا كَانُوا يَعْرِشُونَ

*After All the Miracles*

[7:138] We delivered the Children of Israel across the sea. When they passed by people who were worshiping statues, they said, "O Moses, make a god for us, like the gods they have." He said, "Indeed, you are ignorant people.

وَجَاوَزْنَا بِبَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ الْبَحْرَ فَأَتَوْا عَلَىٰ قَوْمٍ  
يَعْكُفُونَ عَلَىٰ أَصْنَامٍ لَهُمْ ۗ قَالُوا يَا مُوسَىٰ  
اجْعَلْ لَنَا إِلَهًا كَمَا لَهُمْ آلِهَةٌ ۗ قَالَ إِنَّكُمْ قَوْمٌ  
تَجْهَلُونَ

[7:139] "These people are committing a blasphemy, for what they are doing is disastrous for them.

إِنَّ هَؤُلَاءِ مُتَّبِعُونَ مَا هُم فِيهِ وَبِاطِلٌ مَا كَانُوا  
يَعْمَلُونَ

[7:140] "Shall I seek for you other than **GOD** to be your god, when He has blessed you more than anyone else in the world?"

قَالَ أَغَيْرَ اللَّهِ أَبْغِيكُمْ إِلَهًا وَهُوَ فَضَّلَكُمْ عَلَىٰ  
الْعَالَمِينَ

*Reminder to the Children of Israel*

[7:141] Recall that we delivered you from Pharaoh's people, who inflicted the worst persecution upon you, killing your sons and sparing your daughters. That was an exacting trial for you from your Lord.

وَإِذْ أَنْجَيْنَاكُمْ مِنْ آلِ فِرْعَوْنَ يَسُومُونَكُمْ  
سُوءَ الْعَذَابِ يَقْتُلُونَ أَبْنَاءَكُمْ وَيَسْتَحْيُونَ  
نِسَاءَكُمْ ۗ وَفِي ذَلِكَ بَلَاءٌ مِنْ رَبِّكُمْ عَظِيمٌ

*Our World Cannot Stand the Physical Presence of God*

[7:142] We summoned Moses for thirty\* nights, and completed them by adding ten.\* Thus, the audience with his Lord lasted forty\* nights. Moses said to his brother Aaron, "Stay here with my people, maintain righteousness, and do not follow the ways of the corruptors."

وَإِعْدْنَا مُوسَىٰ ثَلَاثِينَ لَيْلَةً وَأَتَمَمْنَاهَا بِعَشْرٍ  
فَتَمَّ مِيقَاتُ رَبِّهِ أَرْبَعِينَ لَيْلَةً ۗ وَقَالَ مُوسَىٰ  
لِأَخِيهِ هَارُونَ اخْلُفْنِي فِي قَوْمِي وَأَصْلِحْ وَلَا  
تَتَّبِعْ سَبِيلَ الْمُفْسِدِينَ

[7:143] When Moses came at our appointed time, and his Lord spoke with him, he said, "My Lord, let me look and see You." He said, "You cannot see Me. Look at that mountain; if it stays in its place, then you can see Me." Then, his Lord manifested Himself to the mountain, and this caused it to crumble. Moses fell unconscious. When he came to, he said, "Be You glorified. I repent to You, and I am the most convinced believer."

وَلَمَّا جَاءَ مُوسَىٰ لِمِيقَاتِنَا وَكَلَّمَهُ رَبُّهُ قَالَ  
رَبِّ أَرِنِي أَنْظُرْ إِلَيْكَ ۗ قَالَ لَنْ نَرَاكَ وَلَكِنْ  
أَنْظُرْ إِلَى الْجَبَلِ فَإِنِ اسْتَقَرَّ مَكَانَهُ فَسَوْفَ  
نَرَاكَ ۗ فَلَمَّا تَجَلَّىٰ رَبُّهُ لِلْجَبَلِ جَعَلَهُ دَكًّا  
وَخَرَّ مُوسَىٰ سَاجِدًا ۗ فَلَمَّا أَفَاقَ قَالَ سُبْحَانَكَ  
تُبْتُ إِلَيْكَ وَأَنَا أَوَّلُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

[7:144] He said, "O Moses, I have chosen you, out of all the people, with My messages and by speaking to you. Therefore, take what I have given you and be appreciative."

قَالَ يَا مُوسَىٰ إِنِّي اصْطَفَيْتُكَ عَلَى النَّاسِ  
بِرِسَالَاتِي وَبِكَلَامِي فَخُذْ مَا آتَيْتُكَ وَكُنْ مِنَ  
الشَّاكِرِينَ

\*7:142 The manner in which these numbers are mentioned is significant. As detailed in Appendix 1, all the numbers mentioned in the Quran add up to 162146, 19x8534.

[7:145] We wrote for him on the tablets all kinds of enlightenments and details of everything: "You shall uphold these teachings strongly, and exhort your people to uphold them—these are the best teachings. I will point out for you the fate of the wicked."

وَكَتَبْنَا لَهُ فِي الْأَلْوَابِ مِنْ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ مَوْعِظَةً  
وَتَفْصِيلًا لِكُلِّ شَيْءٍ فَخُذْهَا بِقُوَّةٍ وَأْمُرْ قَوْمَكَ  
يَأْخُذُوا بِأَحْسَنِهَا سَأُرِيكُمْ دَارَ الْفَاسِقِينَ

*Divine Intervention Keeps the Disbelievers in the Dark*

[7:146] I will divert from My revelations those who are arrogant on earth, without justification. Consequently, when they see every kind of proof they will not believe. And when they see the path of guidance they will not adopt it as their path, but when they see the path of straying they will adopt it as their path. This is the consequence of their rejecting our proofs, and being totally heedless thereof.

سَأَصْرِفُ عَنْ آيَاتِيَ الَّذِينَ يَتَكَبَّرُونَ فِي  
الْأَرْضِ بِغَيْرِ الْحَقِّ وَإِنْ يَرَوْا كَلِمَةَ آيَةٍ لَا  
يُؤْمِنُوا بِهَا وَإِنْ يَرَوْا سَبِيلَ الرُّشْدِ لَا يَتَّخِذُوهُ  
سَبِيلًا وَإِنْ يَرَوْا سَبِيلَ الْعِغْيِ يَتَّخِذُوهُ سَبِيلًا  
ذَلِكَ بِأَنَّهُمْ كَذَّبُوا بِآيَاتِنَا وَكَانُوا عَنْهَا غَافِلِينَ

[7:147] Those who reject our revelations and the meeting of the Hereafter, their works are nullified. Are they requited only for what they committed?

سَأَصْرِفُ عَنْ آيَاتِيَ الَّذِينَ يَتَكَبَّرُونَ فِي  
الْأَرْضِ بِغَيْرِ الْحَقِّ وَإِنْ يَرَوْا كَلِمَةَ آيَةٍ لَا  
يُؤْمِنُوا بِهَا وَإِنْ يَرَوْا سَبِيلَ الرُّشْدِ لَا يَتَّخِذُوهُ  
سَبِيلًا وَإِنْ يَرَوْا سَبِيلَ الْعِغْيِ يَتَّخِذُوهُ سَبِيلًا  
ذَلِكَ بِأَنَّهُمْ كَذَّبُوا بِآيَاتِنَا وَكَانُوا عَنْهَا غَافِلِينَ

*The Golden Calf*

[7:148] During his absence, Moses' people made from their jewelry the statue of a calf, complete with the sound of a calf.\* Did they not

see that it could not speak to them, or guide them in any path? They worshiped it, and thus turned wicked.

وَاتَّخَذَ قَوْمُ مُوسَىٰ مِنْ بَعْدِهِ مِنْ خَلْقِهِمْ عَجَلًا  
جِئِدًا لَهُ خَوَارٌ أَلَمْ يَرَوْا أَنَّهُ لَا يُكَلِّمُهُمْ وَلَا  
يَهْدِيهِمْ سَبِيلًا اتَّخَذُوهُ وَكَانُوا ظَالِمِينَ

[7:149] Finally, when they regretted their action, and realized that they had gone astray, they said, "Unless our Lord redeems us with His mercy, and forgives us, we will be losers."

وَلَمَّا سَقَطَ فِي أَيْدِيهِمْ وَرَأَوْا أَنَّهُمْ قَدْ ضَلُّوا قَالُوا  
لَئِن لَّمْ يَرْحَمْنَا رَبُّنَا وَيَغْفِرْ لَنَا لَنَكُونَنَّ مِنَ  
الْخَاسِرِينَ

[7:150] When Moses returned to his people, angry and disappointed, he said, "What a terrible thing you have done in my absence! Could you not wait for the commandments of your Lord?" He threw down the tablets, and took hold of his brother's head, pulling him towards himself. (Aaron) said, "Son of my mother, the people took advantage of my weakness, and almost killed me. Let not my enemies rejoice, and do not count me with the transgressing people."

وَلَمَّا رَجَعَ مُوسَىٰ إِلَىٰ قَوْمِهِ غَضْبَانَ أَسِفًا  
قَالَ بِئْسَمَا خَلَفْتُمُونِي مِنْ بَعْدِي أَعَجَلْتُمْ أَمْرَ  
رَبِّكُمْ وَأَلْفَى الْأَلْوَابِ وَأَخَذَ بِرَأْسِ أَخِيهِ  
يَجْرُهُ إِلَيْهِ قَالَ ابْنَ أُمَّ إِنَّ الْقَوْمَ اسْتَضَعَفُونِي  
وَكَادُوا يَقْتُلُونَنِي فَلَا تُشْمِتْ بِيَ الْأَعْدَاءَ وَلَا  
تَجْعَلْنِي مَعَ الْقَوْمِ الظَّالِمِينَ

[7:151] (Moses) said, "My Lord, forgive me and my brother, and admit us into Your mercy. Of all the merciful ones, You are the Most Merciful."

قَالَ رَبِّ اغْفِرْ لِي وَلِأَخِي وَأَدْخِلْنَا فِي  
رَحْمَتِكَ وَأَنْتَ أَرْحَمُ الرَّاحِمِينَ

\*7:148 How the golden calf acquired the sound of a calf is explained in Footnote 20:96.

[7:152] Surely, those who idolized the calf have incurred wrath from their Lord, and humiliation in this life. We thus requite the innovators.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ اتَّخَذُوا الْعِجْلَ سَيِّئًا لَّهُمْ غَضَبٌ مِنْ رَبِّهِمْ وَذِلَّةٌ فِي الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا وَكَذَلِكَ نَجْزِي الْمُفْتَرِينَ

[7:153] As for those who committed sins, then repented thereafter and believed, your Lord—after this—is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

وَالَّذِينَ عَمِلُوا السَّيِّئَاتِ ثُمَّ تَابُوا مِنْ بَعْدِهَا وَآمَنُوا إِنَّ رَبَّكَ مِنْ بَعْدِهَا لَغَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

[7:154] When Moses' anger subsided, he picked up the tablets, containing guidance and mercy for those who reverence their Lord.

وَلَمَّا سَكَتَ عَنْ مُوسَى الْغَضَبُ أَخَذَ الْأَلْوَابَ<sup>ط</sup> وَفِي نُسْخَتِهَا هُدًى وَرَحْمَةٌ لِلَّذِينَ هُمْ لِرَبِّهِمْ يَرْهَبُونَ

[7:155] Moses then selected seventy men from among his people, to come to our appointed audience. When the quake shook them, he said, "My Lord, You could have annihilated them in the past, together with me, if You so willed. Would You annihilate us for the deeds of those among us who are foolish? This must be the test that You have instituted for us. With it, You condemn whomever You will, and guide whomever You will. You are our Lord and Master, so forgive us, shower us with Your mercy; You are the best Forgiver.

وَاخْتَارَ مُوسَى قَوْمَهُ سَبْعِينَ رَجُلًا لِمِيقَاتِنَا<sup>ط</sup> فَلَمَّا أَخَذَتْهُمُ الرَّجْفَةُ قَالَ رَبِّ لَوْ شِئْتَ أَهْلَكْتَهُمْ مِنْ قَبْلُ وَإِيَّايَ<sup>ط</sup> أَهْلَكْنَا بِمَا فَعَلَّ السُّفَهَاءُ مِنَّا<sup>ط</sup> إِنْ هِيَ إِلَّا فِتْنَتُكَ تُضِلُّ بِهَا مَنْ تَشَاءُ وَتَهْدِي مَنْ تَشَاءُ<sup>ط</sup> أَنْتَ وَلِيُّنَا فَاغْفِرْ لَنَا وَارْحَمْنَا<sup>ط</sup> وَأَنْتَ خَيْرُ الْغَافِرِينَ

*Requirements For Attaining God's Mercy: The Importance of Zakat*

[7:156] "And decree for us righteousness in this world, and in the Hereafter. We have repented to You." He said, "My retribution befalls whomever I will. But My mercy encompasses all things. However, I will specify it for those who (1) lead a righteous life, (2) give the obligatory charity (*Zakat*),\* (3) believe in our revelations, and

وَإِذَا كُنْتُمْ فِي هَذِهِ الدُّنْيَا حَسَنَةً وَفِي الْآخِرَةِ إِنَّا هُنَا أَلَيْنَا<sup>ط</sup> قَالَ عَذَابِي أُصِيبُ بِهِ مَنْ أَشَاءُ<sup>ط</sup> وَرَحْمَتِي وَسِعَتْ كُلَّ شَيْءٍ<sup>ط</sup> فَسَأَكْتُبُهَا لِلَّذِينَ يَتَّقُونَ وَيُؤْتُونَ الزَّكَاةَ وَالَّذِينَ هُمْ بِآيَاتِنَا يُؤْمِنُونَ

[7:157] "(4) follow the messenger, the gentile prophet (*Muhammad*), whom they find written in their Torah and Gospel.\* He exhorts them to be righteous, enjoins them from evil, allows for them all good food, and prohibits that which is bad, and unloads the burdens and the shackles imposed upon them. Those who believe in him, respect him, support him, and follow the light that came with him are the successful ones."

الَّذِينَ يَتَّبِعُونَ الرَّسُولَ النَّبِيَّ الْأُمِّيَّ الَّذِي يَجِدُونَهُ مَكْتُوبًا عِنْدَهُمْ فِي التَّوْرَةِ وَالْإِنْجِيلِ يَأْمُرُهُمْ بِالْمَعْرُوفِ وَيَنْهَاهُمْ عَنِ الْمُنْكَرِ وَيُحِلُّ لَهُمُ الطَّيِّبَاتِ وَيُحَرِّمُ عَلَيْهِمُ الْخَبَائِثَ وَيَضَعُ عَنْهُمْ إِصْرَهُمْ وَالْأَغْلَالَ الَّتِي كَانَتْ عَلَيْهِمْ<sup>ط</sup> فَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا بِهِ وَعَزَّرُوهُ وَنَصَرُوهُ وَاتَّبَعُوا النُّورَ الَّذِي أُنزِلَ مَعَهُ<sup>ط</sup> أُولَئِكَ هُمُ الْمُفْلِحُونَ

\*7:156 The importance of the obligatory charity (*Zakat*) cannot be over emphasized. As instituted in 6:141, *Zakat* must be given away upon receiving any income—2.5% of one's net income must be given to the parents, the relatives, the orphans, the poor, and the traveling alien, in this order (see 2:215).

\*7:157 Muhammad is prophesied in Deuteronomy 18:15-19 and John 14:16-17 & 16:13.

[7:158] Say, "O people, I am **GOD**'s messenger to all of you. To Him belongs the sovereignty of the heavens and the earth. There is no god except He. He controls life and death." Therefore, you shall believe in **GOD** and His messenger, the gentle prophet, who believes in **GOD** and His words. Follow him, that you may be guided.

قُلْ يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ إِنِّي رَسُولُ اللَّهِ إِلَيْكُمْ جَمِيعًا  
الَّذِي لَهُ مُلْكُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ ۖ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا  
هُوَ يُحْيِي وَيُمِيتُ ۖ فَأَمِنُوا بِاللَّهِ وَرَسُولِهِ النَّبِيِّ  
الْأَمِيِّ الَّذِي يُؤْمِنُ بِاللَّهِ وَكَلِمَاتِهِ وَاتَّبِعُوهُ  
لَعَلَّكُمْ تَهْتَدُونَ

#### The Guided Jews

[7:159] Among the followers of Moses there are those who guide in accordance with the truth, and the truth renders them righteous.

وَمِنْ قَوْمِ مُوسَى أُمَّةٌ يَهْدُونَ بِالْحَقِّ وَبِهِ  
يَعْتَدِلُونَ

#### Miracles in Sinai

[7:160] We divided them into twelve tribal communities, and we inspired Moses when his people asked him for water: "Strike the rock with your staff," whereupon twelve springs gushed out therefrom. Thus, each community knew its water. And we shaded them with clouds, and sent down to them manna and quails: "Eat from the good things we provided for you." It is not us that they wronged; it is they who wronged their own souls.

وَقَطَّعْنَاهُمْ اثْنَتَيْ عَشْرَةَ أَسْبَاطًا أُمَمًا ۗ  
وَأَوْحَيْنَا إِلَىٰ مُوسَىٰ إِذِ اسْتَسْقَاهُ قَوْمُهُ أَنْ  
اضْرِبْ بِعَصَاكَ الْحَجَرَ ۖ فَانْبَجَسَتْ مِنْهُ اثْنَتَا  
عَشْرَةَ عَيْنًا ۖ قَدْ عَلِمَ كُلُّ أُنَاسٍ مَشْرَبَهُمْ ۖ  
وَوَضَّلْنَا عَلَيْهِمُ الْغَمَامَ وَأَنْزَلْنَا عَلَيْهِمُ الْمَنَّ  
وَالسَّلْوَىٰ ۖ كُلُوا مِنْ طَيِّبَاتِ مَا رَزَقْنَاكُمْ ۖ وَمَا  
ظَلَمُونَا وَلَكِنْ كَانُوا أَنفُسَهُمْ يَظْلِمُونَ

#### Rebellion Despite the Miracles

[7:161] Recall that they were told, "Go into this town to live, and eat therefrom as you please, treat the people amicably, and enter the gate humbly. We will then forgive your transgressions. We will multiply the reward for the righteous."

وَإِذْ قِيلَ لَهُمْ اسْكُنُوا هَذِهِ الْقَرْيَةَ وَكُلُوا مِنْهَا  
حَيْثُ شِئْتُمْ وَقُولُوا حِطَّةٌ وَادْخُلُوا الْبَابَ  
سُجَّدًا نَعْفِرْ لَكُمْ خَطِيئَاتِكُمْ ۖ سَنَزِيدُ الْمُحْسِنِينَ

[7:162] But the evil ones among them substituted other commands for the commands given to them. Consequently, we sent upon them condemnation from the sky, because of their wickedness.

فَبَدَّلَ الَّذِينَ ظَلَمُوا مِنْهُمْ قَوْلًا غَيْرَ الَّذِي قِيلَ  
لَهُمْ فَأَرْسَلْنَا عَلَيْهِمْ رِجْزًا مِنَ السَّمَاءِ بِمَا  
كَانُوا يَظْلِمُونَ

#### Observing the Commandments Brings Prosperity

[7:163] Remind them of the community by the sea, who desecrated the Sabbath. When they observed the Sabbath, the fish came to them abundantly. And when they violated the Sabbath, the fish did not come. We thus afflicted them, as a consequence of their transgression.

وَاسْأَلْهُمْ عَنِ الْقَرْيَةِ الَّتِي كَانَتْ حَاضِرَةً  
الْبَحْرِ إِذْ يَعْبُدُونَ فِي السَّبْتِ إِذْ تَأْتِيهِمْ  
حَيْثَ أَنْتُمْ يَوْمَ سَبْتِهِمْ شُرَّعًا وَيَوْمَ لَا يَسْبِتُونَ  
لَا تَأْتِيهِمْ ۚ كَذَلِكَ نَبْلُوهُمْ بِمَا كَانُوا يَفْسُقُونَ

#### Mocking and Ridiculing God's Message

[7:164] Recall that a group of them said, "Why should you preach to people whom **GOD** will surely annihilate or punish severely?" They answered, "Apologize to your Lord," that they might be saved.

وَإِذْ قَالَتْ أُمَّةٌ مِنْهُمْ لِمَ تَعْبُدُونَ قَوْمًا لَا  
مُهْلِكُهُمْ أَوْ مُعَذِّبُهُمْ عَذَابًا شَدِيدًا ۖ قَالُوا مَعذِرَةٌ  
إِلَىٰ رَبِّكُمْ وَلَعَلَّهُمْ يَتَّقُونَ

[7:165] When they disregarded what they were reminded of, we saved those who prohibited evil, and afflicted the wrongdoers with a terrible retribution for their wickedness.

فَلَمَّا نَسُوا مَا ذُكِّرُوا بِهِ أَنْجَيْنَا الَّذِينَ يَنْهَوْنَ  
عَنِ السُّوءِ وَأَخَذْنَا الَّذِينَ ظَلَمُوا بِعَذَابٍ بَئِيسٍ  
بِمَا كَانُوا يَفْسُقُونَ

[7:166] When they continued to defy the commandments, we said to them, "Be you despicable apes."

فَلَمَّا عَتَوْا عَنْ مَا نُهُوا عَنْهُ قُلْنَا لَهُمْ كُونُوا  
قِرَدَةً خَاسِئِينَ

[7:167] Additionally, your Lord has decreed that He will raise up against them people who will inflict severe persecution upon them, until the Day of Resurrection. Your Lord is most efficient in enforcing retribution, and He is certainly the Forgiver, Most Merciful.

وَإِذْ تَأَذَّنَ رَبُّكَ لَيَبْعَثَنَّ عَلَيْهِمْ إِلَى يَوْمِ الْقِيَامَةِ  
مَنْ يَسُومُهُمْ سُوءَ الْعَذَابِ إِنَّ رَبَّكَ لَسَرِيعُ  
الْعِقَابِ وَإِنَّهُ لَغَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

[7:168] We scattered them among many communities throughout the land. Some of them were righteous, and some were less than righteous. We tested them with prosperity and hardship, that they may return.

وَقَطَّعْنَاهُمْ فِي الْأَرْضِ أُمَّمًا مِّنْهُمْ  
الصَّالِحُونَ وَمِنْهُمْ دُونَ ذَلِكَ وَبَلَوْنَاهُمْ  
بِالْحَسَنَاتِ وَالسَّيِّئَاتِ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَرْجِعُونَ

[7:169] Subsequent to them, He substituted new generations who inherited the scripture. But they opted for the worldly life instead, saying, "We will be forgiven." But then they continued to opt for the materials of this world. Did they not make a covenant to uphold the scripture, and not to say about **GOD** except the truth? Did they not study the scripture? Certainly, the abode of the Hereafter is far better for those who maintain righteousness. Do you not understand?

فَخَلَفَ مِنْ بَعْدِهِمْ خَلْفٌ وَرِثُوا الْكِتَابَ  
يَأْخُذُونَ عَرَضَ هَذَا الْأَدْنَىٰ وَيَقُولُونَ سَيُغْفَرُ  
لَنَا وَإِن يَأْتِهِمْ عَرَضٌ مِّثْلَهُ يَأْخُذُوهُ أَلَمْ يُؤْخَذْ  
عَلَيْهِمْ مِيثَاقُ الْكِتَابِ أَنْ لَا يَقُولُوا عَلَى اللَّهِ  
إِلَّا الْحَقَّ وَدَرَسُوا مَا فِيهِ وَالِدَارُ الْأُخْرَىٰ  
خَيْرٌ لِلَّذِينَ يُتَّقُونَ أَفَلَا تَعْقِلُونَ

[7:170] Those who uphold the scripture, and observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*), we never fail to recompense the pious.

وَالَّذِينَ يُمَسِّكُونَ بِالْكِتَابِ وَأَقَامُوا الصَّلَاةَ إِنَّا  
لَا نُضِيعُ أَجْرَ الْمُصْلِحِينَ

[7:171] We raised the mountain above them like an umbrella, and they thought it was going to fall on them: "You shall uphold what we have given you, strongly, and remember the contents thereof, that you may be saved."

وَإِذْ نَنفَخْنَا الْجِبَالَ فَوْقَهُمْ كَأَنَّهُ ظُلَّةٌ وَظَنُّوا أَنَّهُ  
وَاقِعٌ بِهِمْ خُذُوا مَا آتَيْنَاكُمْ بِقُوَّةٍ وَاذْكُرُوا مَا  
فِيهِ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَتَّقُونَ

*We Are Born With Instinctive Knowledge  
About God\**

[7:172] Recall that your Lord summoned all the descendants of Adam, and had them bear witness for themselves: "Am I not your Lord?" They all said, "Yes. We bear witness." Thus, you cannot say on the Day of Resurrection, "We were not aware of this."

وَإِذْ أَخَذَ رَبُّكَ مِنْ بَنِي آدَمَ مِنْ ظُهُورِهِمْ ذُرِّيَّتَهُمْ  
وَأَشْهَدَهُمْ عَلَىٰ أَنفُسِهِمْ أَلَسْتُ بِرَبِّكُمْ قَالُوا بَلَىٰ  
شَهِدْنَا أَنْ تَقُولُوا يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ إِنَّا كُنَّا عَنْ هَذَا  
غَافِلِينَ

[7:173] Nor can you say, "It was our parents who practiced idolatry, and we simply followed in their footsteps. Will You punish us because of what others have innovated?"

أَوْ تَقُولُوا إِنَّمَا أَشْرَكَ آبَاؤُنَا مِنْ قَبْلُ وَكُنَّا  
ذُرِّيَّةً مِنْ بَعْدِهِمْ أَفَتُهْلِكُنَا بِمَا فَعَلَ الْمُبْطِلُونَ

\*7:172 Thus, every human being is born with an instinctive knowledge about God.

[7:174] We thus explain the revelations, to enable the people to redeem themselves.\*

وَكَذَلِكَ نُفَصِّلُ الْآيَاتِ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَرْجِعُونَ

[7:175] Recite for them the news of one who was given our proofs, but chose to disregard them. Consequently, the devil pursued him, until he became a strayer.

وَإِذْ عَلَّمْنَا نَبَأَ الَّذِي آتَيْنَاهُ آيَاتِنَا فَانْسَلَخَ مِنْهَا فَاتَّبَعَهُ الشَّيْطَانُ فَكَانَ مِنَ الْعَالِينَ

[7:176] Had we willed, we could have elevated him therewith, but he insisted on sticking to the ground, and pursued his own opinions. Thus, he is like the dog; whether you pet him or scold him, he pants. Such is the example of people who reject our proofs. Narrate these narrations, that they may reflect.

وَلَوْ شِئْنَا لَرَفَعْنَاهُ بِهَا وَلَكِنَّهُ أَخْلَدَ إِلَى الْأَرْضِ وَاتَّبَعَ هَوَاهُ فَمَثَلُهُ كَمَثَلِ الْكَلْبِ إِنْ تَحْمَلَ عَلَيْهِ يَلْهَثُ أَوْ تَتْرُكُهُ يَلْهَثُ ذَلِكَ مَثَلُ الْقَوْمِ الَّذِينَ كَذَّبُوا بِآيَاتِنَا فَاقْصُصِ الْقَصَصَ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَتَفَكَّرُونَ

[7:177] Bad indeed is the example of people who reject our proofs; it is only their own souls that they wrong.

سَاءَ مَثَلًا الْقَوْمِ الَّذِينَ كَذَّبُوا بِآيَاتِنَا وَأَنْفُسُهُمْ كَانُوا يَظْلِمُونَ

[7:178] Whomever **GOD** guides is the truly guided one, and whomever He commits to straying, these are the losers.

مَنْ يَهْدِ اللَّهُ فَهُوَ الْمُهْتَدِي وَمَنْ يُضِلِّمْ فَأُولَئِكَ هُمُ الْخَاسِرُونَ

#### *Satan Hypnotizes His Constituents*

[7:179] We have committed to Hell multitudes of jinns and humans. They have minds with which they do not understand, eyes with which they do not see, and ears with which they do not hear. They are like animals; no, they are far worse—they are totally unaware.

وَلَقَدْ ذَرَأْنَا لِجَهَنَّمَ كَثِيرًا مِنَ الْجِنَّ وَالْإِنْسِ لَهُمْ قُلُوبٌ لَا يَفْقَهُونَ بِهَا وَلَهُمْ أَعْيُنٌ لَا يُبْصِرُونَ بِهَا وَلَهُمْ آذَانٌ لَا يَسْمَعُونَ بِهَا أُولَئِكَ كَالْأَنْعَامِ بَلْ هُمْ أَضَلُّ أُولَئِكَ هُمُ الْغَافِلُونَ

[7:180] To **GOD** belongs the most beautiful names; call upon Him therewith, and disregard those who distort His names. They will be requited for their sins.

وَلِلَّهِ الْأَسْمَاءُ الْحُسْنَىٰ فَادْعُوهُ بِهَا وَذُرُوا الَّذِينَ يُلْحِدُونَ فِي أَسْمَائِهِ سَيُجْزَوْنَ مَا كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ

[7:181] Among our creations, there are those who guide with the truth, and the truth renders them righteous.

وَمِمَّنْ خَلَقْنَا أُمَّةً يَهْدُونَ بِالْحَقِّ وَبِهِ يَعْدِلُونَ

[7:182] As for those who reject our revelations, we lead them on without them ever realizing it.

وَالَّذِينَ كَذَّبُوا بِآيَاتِنَا سَنَسْتَدْرِجُهُمْ مِنْ حَيْثُ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ

[7:183] I will even encourage them; My scheming is formidable.

وَأْمَلِي لَهُمْ إِنْ كَيْدِي مَتِينٌ

[7:184] Why do they not reflect upon their friend (*the messenger*)? He is not crazy. He is simply a profound warner.

أَوَلَمْ يَتَفَكَّرُوا مَا بِصَاحِبِهِمْ مِنْ جِنَّةٍ إِنْ هُوَ إِلَّا نَذِيرٌ مُبِينٌ

\*7:174 This life is our last chance to return to God's Kingdom (See INTRODUCTION).

[7:185] Have they not looked at the dominion of the heavens and the earth, and all the things **GOD** has created? Does it ever occur to them that the end of their life may be near? Which Hadith, beside this, do they believe in?

أَوَلَمْ يَنْظُرُوا فِي مَلَكُوتِ السَّمَاوَاتِ  
وَالْأَرْضِ وَمَا خَلَقَ اللَّهُ مِنْ شَيْءٍ وَأَنْ عَسَى  
أَنْ يَكُونَ قَدِ اقْتَرَبَ أَجْلُهُمْ قَبَائِي حَدِيثِ بَعْدَهُ  
يُؤْمِنُونَ

[7:186] Whomever **GOD** commits to straying, there is no way for anyone to guide him. He leaves them in their sins, blundering.

مَنْ يُضَلِّ اللَّهُ فَلَا هَادِيَ لَهُ وَيَذَرُهُمْ فِي  
طُغْيَانِهِمْ يَعْمَهُونَ

[7:187] They ask you about the end of the world (*the Hour*),\* and when it will come to pass. Say, "The knowledge thereof is with my Lord. Only He reveals its time.\* Heavy it is, in the heavens and the earth. It will not come to you except suddenly.\*\* They ask you as if you are in control thereof. Say, "The knowledge thereof is with **GOD**," but most people do not know.

يَسْأَلُونَكَ عَنِ السَّاعَةِ أَيَّانَ مُرْسَاهَا قُلْ إِنَّمَا  
عَلَّمَهَا عِنْدَ رَبِّي لَا يُجَلِّيهَا لِوَقْتِهَا إِلَّا هُوَ  
ثَقُلْتُ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ لَا تَأْتِيكُمُ إِلَّا  
بَغْتَةً يَسْأَلُونَكَ كَأَنَّكَ حَفِيٌّ عَنْهَا قُلْ إِنَّمَا  
عَلَّمَهَا عِنْدَ اللَّهِ وَلَكِنَّ أَكْثَرَ النَّاسِ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ

*Messengers Are Powerless; They Do Not Know the Future.*

[7:188] Say, "I have no power to benefit myself, or harm myself. Only what **GOD** wills happens to me. If I knew the future, I would have increased my wealth, and no harm would have afflicted me. I am no more than a warner, and a bearer of good news for those who believe."

قُلْ لَا أَمْلِكُ لِنَفْسِي نَفْعًا وَلَا ضَرًّا إِلَّا مَا شَاءَ  
اللَّهُ وَلَوْ كُنْتُ أَعْلَمُ الْغَيْبِ لَاسْتَكْتَرْتُ مِنَ  
الْخَيْرِ وَمَا مَسَّنِيَ السُّوءُ إِنْ أَنَا إِلَّا نَذِيرٌ  
وَبَشِيرٌ لِقَوْمٍ يُؤْمِنُونَ

*Our Children Can be Idols*

[7:189] He created you from one person (*Adam*). Subsequently, He gives every man a mate to find tranquility with her. She then carries a light load that she can hardly notice. As the load gets heavier, they implore **GOD** their Lord: "If You give us a good baby, we will be appreciative."

هُوَ الَّذِي خَلَقَكُمْ مِنْ نَفْسٍ وَاحِدَةٍ وَجَعَلَ مِنْهَا  
زَوْجَهَا لِيَسْكُنَ إِلَيْهَا فَلَمَّا تَغَشَّاهَا حَمَلَتْ  
حَمْلًا خَفِيًّا فَمَرَّتْ بِهِ فَلَمَّا أَتَتْ اللَّهَ  
رَبَّهُمَا لَبِينَ أُنْتَبِئْنَا صَالِحًا لَنَكُونَ مِنَ  
الشَّاكِرِينَ

[7:190] But when He gives them a good baby, they turn His gift into an idol that rivals Him. **GOD** be exalted, far above any partnership.

فَلَمَّا آتَاهُمَا صَالِحًا جَعَلَا لَهُ شُرَكَاءَ فِيمَا  
آتَاهُمَا فَتَعَالَى اللَّهُ عَمَّا يُشْرِكُونَ

[7:191] Is it not a fact that they are idolizing idols who create nothing, and are themselves created?

أَيْشْرِكُونَ مَا لَا يَخْلُقُ شَيْئًا وَهُمْ يُخْلَقُونَ

[7:192] Idols that can neither help them, nor even help themselves?

وَلَا يَسْتَطِيعُونَ لَهُمْ نَصْرًا وَلَا أَنْفُسُهُمْ  
يَنْصُرُونَ

\*7:187 The right time to reveal this information was predestined to be 1980 A.D., through God's Messenger of the Covenant (See 15:87, 72:27, and Appendices 2 & 11).

\*\*7:187 The "Hour" comes "suddenly" only to the disbelievers (See Appendix 11).



[7:193] When you invite them to the guidance, they do not follow you. Thus, it is the same for them whether you invite them, or remain silent.

وَإِنْ تَدْعُوهُمْ إِلَى الْهُدَىٰ لَا يَتَّبِعُكُمْ سَوَاءٌ  
عَلَيْكُمْ أَدَعَوْتُمُوهُمْ أَمْ أَنْتُمْ صَامِتُونَ

[7:194] The idols you invoke besides **GOD** are creatures like you. Go ahead and call upon them; let them respond to you, if you are right.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ تَدْعُونَ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ عِبَادٌ أَمْثَلُكُمْ  
فَادْعُوهُمْ فَلْيَسْتَجِيبُوا لَكُمْ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ صَادِقِينَ

[7:195] Do they have legs on which they walk? Do they have hands with which they defend themselves? Do they have eyes with which they see? Do they have ears with which they hear? Say, "Call upon your idols, and ask them to smite me without delay.

أَلَهُمْ أَرْجُلٌ يَمْشُونَ بِهَا ۗ أَمْ لَهُمْ أَيْدٍ يَبِطْشُونَ  
بِهَا ۗ أَمْ لَهُمْ أَعْيُنٌ يُبْصِرُونَ بِهَا ۗ أَمْ لَهُمْ آذَانٌ  
يَسْمَعُونَ بِهَا ۗ قُلِ ادْعُوا شُرَكَاءَكُمْ ثُمَّ كِيدُوا  
فَلَا تُنظِرُونَ

[7:196] "**GOD** is my only Lord and Master; the One who revealed this scripture. He protects the righteous.

إِنَّ وَلِيِّيَ اللَّهُ الَّذِي نَزَّلَ الْكِتَابَ ۗ وَهُوَ يَتَوَلَّى  
الصَّالِحِينَ

[7:197] "As for the idols you set up beside Him, they cannot help you, nor can they help themselves."

وَالَّذِينَ تَدْعُونَ مِنْ دُونِهِ لَا يَسْمَعُونَ  
نَصْرَكُمْ وَلَا أَنْفُسَهُمْ يَنْصُرُونَ

[7:198] When you invite them to the guidance, they do not hear. And you see them looking at you, but they do not see.

وَإِنْ تَدْعُوهُمْ إِلَى الْهُدَىٰ لَا يَسْمَعُوا ۗ وَتَرَاهُمْ  
يَنْظُرُونَ إِلَيْكَ وَهُمْ لَا يُبْصِرُونَ

[7:199] You shall resort to pardon, advocate tolerance, and disregard the ignorant.

خُذِ الْعَفْوَ وَأْمُرْ بِالْعُرْفِ وَأَعْرِضْ عَنِ  
الْجَاهِلِينَ

[7:200] When the devil whispers to you any whisper, seek refuge in **GOD**; He is Hearer, Omniscient.

وَإِمَّا يَنْزَغَنَّكَ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ نَزْعٌ فَاسْتَعِذْ  
بِاللَّهِ ۗ إِنَّهُ سَمِيعٌ عَلِيمٌ

[7:201] Those who are righteous, whenever the devil approaches them with an idea, they remember, whereupon they become seers.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ اتَّقَوْا إِذَا مَسَّهُمْ طَائِفٌ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ  
تَذَكَّرُوا فَإِذَا هُمْ مُبْصِرُونَ

[7:202] Their brethren ceaselessly entice them to go astray.

وَإِخْوَانُهُمْ يَمُدُّونَهُمْ فِي الْغَيِّ ثُمَّ لَا يُقْصِرُونَ

[7:203] If you do not produce a miracle that they demand, they say, "Why not ask for it?" Say, "I simply follow what is revealed to me from my Lord." These are enlightenments from your Lord, and guidance, and mercy for people who believe.

وَإِذَا لَمْ تَأْتِهِمْ بآيَةٍ قَالُوا لَوْلَا اجْتَبَيْتَهَا قُلْ  
إِنَّمَا أَتَّبِعُ مَا يُوحَىٰ إِلَيَّ مِنْ رَبِّي ۗ هَذَا  
بَصَائِرُ مِنْ رَبِّكُمْ وَهُدًى وَرَحْمَةٌ لِقَوْمٍ  
يُؤْمِنُونَ

[7:204] When the Quran is recited, you shall listen to it and take heed, that you may attain mercy.

وَإِذَا قُرِئَ الْقُرْآنُ فَاسْتَمِعُوا لَهُ وَأَنْصِتُوا  
لَعَلَّكُمْ تُرْحَمُونَ

[7:205] You shall remember your Lord within yourself, publicly, privately, and quietly, day and night; do not be unaware.\*

وَأَذْكُرْ رَبَّكَ فِي نَفْسِكَ تَضَرُّعًا وَخِيفَةً وَدُونَ  
الْجَهْرِ مِنَ الْقَوْلِ بِالْغُدُوِّ وَالْآصَالِ وَلَا تَكُنْ  
مِنَ الْغَافِلِينَ

[7:206] Those at your Lord are never too proud to worship Him; they glorify Him and fall prostrate before Him.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ عِنْدَ رَبِّكَ لَا يَسْتَكْبِرُونَ عَنْ عِبَادَتِهِ  
وَيُسَبِّحُونَهُ وَلَهُ يَسْجُدُونَ

## Sura 8: The Spoils of War

### سورة الأنفال

[8:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[8:1] They consult you about the spoils of war. Say, "The spoils of war belong to **GOD** and the messenger." You shall observe **GOD**, exhort one another to be righteous, and obey **GOD** and His messenger, if you are believers.

يَسْأَلُونَكَ عَنِ الْأَنْفَالِ قُلِ الْأَنْفَالُ لِلَّهِ  
وَالرَّسُولِ قَاتَلُوا اللَّهَ وَأَصْلَحُوا ذَاتَ بَيْنِكُمْ  
وَأَطِيعُوا اللَّهَ وَرَسُولَهُ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ مُؤْمِنِينَ

#### The True Believers

[8:2] The true believers are those whose hearts tremble when **GOD** is mentioned, and when His revelations are recited to them, their faith is strengthened, and they trust in their Lord.

إِنَّمَا الْمُؤْمِنُونَ الَّذِينَ إِذَا ذُكِرَ اللَّهُ وَجِلَّتْ  
قُلُوبُهُمْ وَإِذَا تُلِيَتْ عَلَيْهِمْ آيَاتُهُ زَادَتْهُمْ إِيمَانًا  
وَعَلَىٰ رَبِّهِمْ يَتَوَكَّلُونَ

[8:3] They observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*), and from our provisions to them, they give to charity.

الَّذِينَ يُقِيمُونَ الصَّلَاةَ وَمِمَّا رَزَقْنَاهُمْ يُنْفِقُونَ

[8:4] Such are the true believers. They attain high ranks at their Lord, as well as forgiveness and a generous provision.

أُولَئِكَ هُمُ الْمُؤْمِنُونَ حَقًّا لَهُمْ دَرَجَاتٌ عِنْدَ  
رَبِّهِمْ وَمَغْفِرَةٌ وَرِزْقٌ كَرِيمٌ

#### The Weak Believers

[8:5] When your Lord willed that you leave your home, to fulfill a specific plan, some believers became exposed as reluctant believers.

كَمَا أَخْرَجَكَ رَبُّكَ مِنْ بَيْتِكَ بِالْحَقِّ وَإِنَّ  
فَرِيقًا مِنَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ لَكَارِهُونَ

[8:6] They argued with you against the truth, even after everything was explained to them. They acted as if they were being driven to certain death.

يُجَادِلُونَكَ فِي الْحَقِّ بَعْدَمَا تَبَيَّنَ كَأَنَّمَا  
يُسَاقُونَ إِلَى الْمَوْتِ وَهُمْ يَنْظُرُونَ

[8:7] Recall that **GOD** promised you victory over a certain group, but you still wanted to face the weaker group. It was **GOD**'s plan to establish the truth with His words, and to defeat the disbelievers.

وَإِذْ يَعِدُكُمُ اللَّهُ إِحْدَى الطَّائِفَتَيْنِ أَنَّهَا لَكُمْ  
وَتَوَدُونَ أَنَّ غَيْرَ ذَاتِ الشَّوْكَةِ تَكُونُ لَكُمْ  
وَيُرِيدُ اللَّهُ أَنْ يُحِقَّ الْحَقَّ بِكَلِمَاتِهِ وَيَقْطَعَ  
دَابِرَ الْكَافِرِينَ

[8:8] For He has decreed that the truth shall prevail, and the falsehood shall vanish, in spite of the evildoers.

لِيُحِقَّ الْحَقَّ وَيُبْطِلَ الْبَاطِلَ وَلَوْ كَرِهَ  
الْمُجْرِمُونَ

\*7:205 Your god is whoever or whatever occupies your mind most of the day. This explains the fact that most of those who believe in God are destined for Hell (See 12:106, 23:84-90, and Appendix 27).

*God's Invisible Soldiers*

[8:9] Thus, when you implored your Lord to come to the rescue, He responded to you: "I am supporting you with one thousand angels in succession."

إِذْ تَسْتَغِيثُونَ رَبَّكُمْ فَاسْتَجَابَ لَكُمْ أَنِّي مُمِدُّكُمْ  
بِأَلْفٍ مِنَ الْمَلَائِكَةِ مُرَدِّفِينَ

*Victory Guaranteed for the Believers*

[8:10] **GOD** gave you this good news to strengthen your hearts. Victory comes only from **GOD**. **GOD** is Almighty, Most Wise.

وَمَا جَعَلَهُ اللَّهُ إِلَّا بُشْرَىٰ وَلِتَطْمَئِنَّ بِهِ قُلُوبُكُمْ  
وَمَا النَّصْرُ إِلَّا مِنْ عِنْدِ اللَّهِ إِنَّ اللَّهَ عَزِيزٌ  
حَكِيمٌ

[8:11] He caused peaceful slumber to overtake you and pacify you, and He sent down water from the sky to clean you therewith. He protected you from the devil's curse, reassured your hearts and strengthened your foothold.

إِذْ يُعَشِّبِكُمُ النَّعَاسَ أَمَنَةً مِنْهُ وَيُنزِلُ عَلَيْكُمْ  
مِنَ السَّمَاءِ مَاءً لِيُطَهِّرَكُمْ بِهِ وَيُذْهِبَ عَنْكُمْ  
رَجَزَ الشَّيْطَانِ وَلِيَرْبِطَ عَلَىٰ قُلُوبِكُمْ وَيُثَبِّتَ  
بِهِ الْأَقْدَامَ

*Lessons from History\**

[8:12] Recall that your Lord inspired the angels: "I am with you; so support those who believed. I will throw terror into the hearts of those who disbelieved. You may strike them above the necks, and you may strike even every finger."

إِذْ يُوحِي رَبُّكَ إِلَى الْمَلَائِكَةِ أَنِّي مَعَكُمْ فَثَبَّثُوا  
الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا سَالِقِي فِي قُلُوبِ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا  
الرُّعْبَ فَاضْرِبُوا فَوْقَ الْأَعْنَاقِ وَاضْرِبُوا  
مِنْهُمْ كُلَّ بَنَانٍ

[8:13] This is what they have justly incurred by fighting **GOD** and His messenger. For those who fight against **GOD** and His messenger, **GOD**'s retribution is severe.

ذَٰلِكَ بِأَنَّهُمْ شَاقُوا اللَّهَ وَرَسُولَهُ ۗ وَمَنْ يُشَاقِقِ  
اللَّهَ وَرَسُولَهُ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ شَدِيدُ الْعِقَابِ

[8:14] This is to punish the disbelievers; they have incurred the retribution of Hell.

ذُكِّمْتُمْ فِدْوَتَهُمْ وَأَنْ لِّلْكَافِرِينَ عَذَابُ النَّارِ

[8:15] O you who believe, if you encounter the disbelievers who have mobilized against you, do not turn back and flee.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِذَا لَقِيتُمُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا  
زَحَفًا فَلَا تُولُوهُمُ الْاُدْبَارَ

[8:16] Anyone who turns back on that day, except to carry out a battle plan, or to join his group, has incurred wrath from **GOD**, and his abode is Hell; what a miserable destiny!

وَمَنْ يُؤَلِّهِمْ يَوْمَئِذٍ دُبرُهُ إِلَّا مُتَحَرِّفًا لِقِتَالٍ أَوْ  
مُنْحَرِفًا إِلَىٰ فِتْنَةٍ فَقَدْ بَاءَ بِغَضَبٍ مِنَ اللَّهِ  
وَمَا أُوَاهُ جَهَنَّمَ ۗ وَبِئْسَ الْمَصِيرُ

*God Is Doing Everything\**

[8:17] It was not you who killed them; **GOD** is the One who killed them. It was not you who threw when you threw; **GOD** is the One who threw. But He thus gives the believers a chance to earn a lot of credit. **GOD** is Hearer, Omniscient.

فَلَمْ تَقْتُلُوهُمْ وَلَكِنَّ اللَّهَ قَتَلَهُمْ ۗ وَمَا رَمَيْتُمْ إِذْ  
رَمَيْتُمْ وَلَكِنَّ اللَّهَ رَمَىٰ ۗ وَلِيُبْلِيَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ مِنْهُ  
بَلَاءً حَسَنًا ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ سَمِيعٌ عَلِيمٌ

[8:18] Additionally, **GOD** thus nullifies the schemes of the disbelievers.

ذُكِّمْتُمْ وَأَنَّ اللَّهَ مُوهِنُ كَيْدِ الْكَافِرِينَ

\*8:12-16 All wars are governed by the basic rule in 60:8-9.

\*8:17 Believing in God necessitates believing in His qualities, one of which is that He is doing everything. Without knowing God, there is no belief (23:84-90). Bad things are incurred by us, and executed by Satan, in accordance with God's laws (4:78-79, 42:30).

[8:19] You sought victory (*O disbelievers*), and victory did come; it belonged to the believers. If you refrain (*from aggression*) it would be better for you, but if you return, so will we. Your armies will never help you, no matter how great. For **GOD** is on the side of the believers.

إِنْ تَسْتَفْتِحُوا فَقَدْ جَاءَكُمْ الْفَتْحُ وَإِنْ تَنْتَهُوا  
فَهُوَ خَيْرٌ لَكُمْ وَإِنْ تَعُودُوا نَعُدْ وَلَنْ نُغْنِيَ  
عَنْكُمْ فِتْنَتَكُمْ سَيِّئًا وَلَوْ كَثُرَتْ وَأَنَّ اللَّهَ مَعَ  
الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

[8:20] O you who believe, obey **GOD** and His messenger, and do not disregard him while you hear.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا أَطِيعُوا اللَّهَ وَرَسُولَهُ وَلَا  
تَوَلَّوْا عَنْهُ وَأَنْتُمْ تَسْمَعُونَ

#### *The Disbelievers Blocked Out*

[8:21] Do not be like those who say, "We hear," when they do not hear.

وَلَا تَكُونُوا كَالَّذِينَ قَالُوا سَمِعْنَا وَهُمْ لَا  
يَسْمَعُونَ

[8:22] The worst creatures in the sight of **GOD** are the deaf and dumb, who do not understand.

إِنَّ سَرَّ الدَّوَابِّ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ الصُّمُّ الْبُكْمُ الَّذِينَ لَا  
يَعْقِلُونَ

[8:23] Had **GOD** known of any good in them, He would have made them hearers. Even if He made them hearers, they still would turn away in aversion.

وَلَوْ عَلِمَ اللَّهُ فِيهِمْ خَيْرًا لَأَسْمَعَهُمْ وَلَوْ  
أَسْمَعَهُمْ لَتَوَلَّوْا وَهُمْ مُعْرِضُونَ

#### *The Righteous Do Not Really Die\**

[8:24] O you who believe, you shall respond to **GOD** and to the messenger when he invites you to what gives you life.\* You should know

that **GOD** is closer to you than your heart, and that before Him you will be summoned.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اسْتَجِيبُوا لِلَّهِ وَلِلرَّسُولِ  
إِذَا دَعَاكُمْ لِمَا يُحْيِيكُمْ وَاعْلَمُوا أَنَّ اللَّهَ يَحُولُ  
بَيْنَ الْمَرْءِ وَقَلْبِهِ وَأَنَّهُ إِلَيْهِ تُحْشَرُونَ

[8:25] Beware of a retribution that may not be limited to the evildoers among you.\* You should know that **GOD's** retribution is severe.

وَاتَّقُوا فِتْنَةً لَا تُصِيبَنَّ الَّذِينَ ظَلَمُوا مِنْكُمْ  
خَاصَّةً وَاعْلَمُوا أَنَّ اللَّهَ شَدِيدُ الْعِقَابِ

#### *God Supports the Believers*

[8:26] Remember that you used to be few and oppressed, fearing that the people may snatch you, and He granted you a secure sanctuary, supported you with His victory, and provided you with good provisions, that you may be appreciative.

وَاذْكُرُوا إِذْ أَنْتُمْ قَلِيلٌ مُسْتَضْعَفُونَ فِي  
الْأَرْضِ تَخَافُونَ أَنْ يَبْخَطَكُمُ النَّاسُ فَأَوْأَكُم  
وَأَيَّدَكُم بِنَصْرِهِ وَرَزَقَكُم مِنَ الطَّيِّبَاتِ لَعَلَّكُمْ  
تَشْكُرُونَ

[8:27] O you who believe, do not betray **GOD** and the messenger, and do not betray those who trust you, now that you know.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تَخُونُوا اللَّهَ وَالرَّسُولَ  
وَتَخُونُوا أَمَانَاتِكُمْ وَأَنْتُمْ تَعْلَمُونَ

#### *Money & Children Are Tests*

[8:28] You should know that your money and your children are a test, and that **GOD** possesses a great recompense.

وَاعْلَمُوا أَنَّمَا أَمْوَالُكُمْ وَأَوْلَادُكُمْ فِتْنَةٌ وَأَنَّ اللَّهَ  
عِنْدَهُ أَجْرٌ عَظِيمٌ

\*8:24 See Appendix 17. When the righteous exit their bodies, they go straight to Heaven.

\*8:25 A community that tolerates homosexuality, for example, may be hit by an earthquake.

[8:29] O you who believe, if you reverence **GOD**, He will enlighten you, remit your sins, and forgive you. **GOD** possesses infinite grace.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِن تَتَّقُوا اللَّهَ يَجْعَلْ لَكُمْ  
فُرْقَانًا وَيُكَفِّرْ عَنْكُمْ سَيِّئَاتِكُمْ وَيَغْفِرْ لَكُمْ وَاللَّهُ  
ذُو الْفَضْلِ الْعَظِيمِ

*God Protects His Messenger\**

[8:30] The disbelievers plot and scheme to neutralize you, or kill you, or banish you. However, they plot and scheme, but so does **GOD**. **GOD** is the best schemer.

وَإِذْ يَمْكُرُ بِكَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا لِيُبْنُوكَ أَوْ يُفْتَلُوكَ  
أَوْ يُخْرِجُوكَ وَيَمْكُرُونَ وَيَمْكُرُ اللَّهُ وَاللَّهُ  
خَيْرُ الْمَاكِرِينَ

[8:31] When our revelations are recited to them, they say, "We have heard. If we wanted to, we could have said the same things. These are no more than tales from the past!"

وَإِذَا تَنَلَىٰ عَلَيْهِمْ آيَاتُنَا قَالُوا قَدْ سَمِعْنَا لَوْ  
نَشَاءُ لَقُلْنَا مِثْلَ هَذَا إِنْ هَذَا إِلَّا أَسَاطِيرُ  
الْأَوَّلِينَ

[8:32] They also said, "Our god, if this is really the truth from You, then shower us with rocks from the sky, or pour upon us a painful punishment."

وَإِذْ قَالُوا اللَّهُمَّ إِن كَانَ هَذَا هُوَ الْحَقُّ مِنْ  
عِنْدِكَ فَأَمْطِرْ عَلَيْنَا حِجَارَةً مِنَ السَّمَاءِ أَوْ  
اُنْتِنَا بِعَذَابٍ أَلِيمٍ

[8:33] However, **GOD** is not to punish them while you are in their midst; **GOD** is not to punish them while they are seeking forgiveness.

وَمَا كَانَ اللَّهُ لِيُعَذِّبَهُمْ وَأَنْتَ فِيهِمْ وَمَا كَانَ  
اللَّهُ مُعَذِّبَهُمْ وَهُمْ يَسْتَغْفِرُونَ

[8:34] Have they not deserved **GOD**'s retribution, by repelling others from the Sacred Masjid, even though they are not the custodians thereof? The true custodians thereof are the righteous, but most of them do not know.

وَمَا لَهُمْ آلًا يُعَذِّبَهُمُ اللَّهُ وَهُمْ يَصُدُّونَ عَنِ  
الْمَسْجِدِ الْحَرَامِ وَمَا كَانُوا أَوْلِيَاءَهُ إِنْ  
أَوْلِيَآؤُهُ إِلَّا الْمُتَّقُونَ وَلَكِنَّ أَكْثَرَهُمْ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ

*The Contact Prayers (Salat) Existed Before the Quran\**

[8:35] Their Contact Prayers (*Salat*) at the shrine (*Ka'bah*) were no more than a mockery and a means of repelling the people (*by crowding them out*). Therefore, suffer the retribution for your disbelief.

وَمَا كَانَ صَلَاتُهُمْ عِنْدَ الْبَيْتِ إِلَّا مُكَاءً  
وَتَصَدِيَةً فَذُوقُوا الْعَذَابَ بِمَا كُنْتُمْ تَكْفُرُونَ

\*8:30 God chose His final prophet, Muhammad, from the strongest tribe of Arabia. It was tribal laws and traditions that prevented the disbelievers—by God's leave—from killing Muhammad. Similarly, it was God's will to move His Messenger of the Covenant from the Middle East, where he would have been killed, to the U.S.A. where God's message can flourish and reach every corner of the globe. This is mathematically confirmed: the sura & verse numbers= 8+30=19x2.

\*8:35 All religious practices in Islam came to us through Abraham; when the Quran was revealed, all rites in "Submission" were already in existence (21:73, 22:78).

*Spending Their Money to Fight God\**

[8:36] Those who disbelieve spend their money to repel others from the way of **GOD**. They will spend it, then it will turn into sorrow and remorse for them. Ultimately, they will be defeated, and all disbelievers will be summoned to Hell.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا يُنْفِقُونَ أَمْوَالَهُمْ لِيَصُدُّوا عَنْ سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ ۚ فَسَيُنْفِقُونَهَا ثُمَّ تَكُونُ عَلَيْهِمْ حَسْرَةً ثُمَّ يُغْلَبُونَ ۗ وَالَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا إِلَىٰ جَهَنَّمَ يُخْشَرُونَ

[8:37] **GOD** will sift away the bad from the good, then pile the bad on top of each other, all in one pile, then throw it in Hell. Such are the losers.

لِيَمِيزَ اللَّهُ الْخَبِيثَ مِنَ الطَّيِّبِ وَيَجْعَلَ الْخَبِيثَ بَعْضُهُ عَلَىٰ بَعْضٍ فَيَرْكُمُهُ جَمِيعًا فَيَجْعَلُهُ فِي جَهَنَّمَ ۗ أُولَٰئِكَ هُمُ الْخَاسِرُونَ

[8:38] Tell those who disbelieved: if they stop, all their past will be forgiven. But if they return, they will incur the same fate as their previous counterparts.

قُلْ لِلَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا إِنْ يَنْتَهُوا يُغْفَرْ لَهُمْ مَا قَدْ سَلَفَ وَإِنْ يَعُودُوا فَقَدْ مَضَتْ سُنَّتُ الْأَوَّلِينَ

[8:39] You shall fight them to ward off oppression, and to practice your religion devoted to **GOD** alone. If they refrain from aggression, then **GOD** is fully Seer of everything they do.

وَقَاتِلُوهُمْ حَتَّىٰ لَا تَكُونَ فِتْنَةٌ وَيَكُونَ الدِّينَ كُلَّهُ لِلَّهِ ۗ فَإِنِ انْتَهَوْا فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ بِمَا يَعْمَلُونَ بَصِيرٌ

[8:40] If they turn away, then you should know that **GOD** is your Lord and Master; the best Lord and Master, the best supporter.

وَإِنْ تَوَلَّوْا فَاَعْلَمُوا أَنَّ اللَّهَ مَوْلَاكُمْ ۖ نِعْمَ الْمَوْلَىٰ وَنِعْمَ النَّصِيرُ

[8:41] You should know that if you gain any spoils in war, one-fifth shall go to **GOD** and the messenger, to be given to the relatives, the orphans, the poor, and the traveling alien. You will do this if you believe in **GOD** and in what we revealed to our servant on the day of decision, the day the two armies clashed. **GOD** is Omnipotent.

وَاعْلَمُوا أَنَّمَا غَنِمْتُمْ مِنْ شَيْءٍ فَإِنَّ لِلَّهِ خُمُسَهُ وَلِلرَّسُولِ وَلِذِي الْقُرْبَىٰ وَالْيَتَامَىٰ وَالْمَسَاكِينِ وَابْنِ السَّبِيلِ إِن كُنْتُمْ آمَنْتُمْ بِاللَّهِ وَمَا أَنْزَلْنَا عَلَىٰ عَبْدِنَا يَوْمَ الْفُرْقَانِ يَوْمَ التَّقَىٰ الْجَمْعَانَ ۗ وَاللَّهُ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

*God Controls Everything and Plans for the Believers*

[8:42] Recall that you were on this side of the valley, while they were on the other side. Then their caravan had to move to lower ground. Had you planned it this way, you could not have done it. But **GOD** was to carry out a pre-determined matter, whereby those destined to be annihilated were annihilated for an obvious reason, and those destined to be saved were saved for an obvious reason. **GOD** is Hearer, Omniscient.

إِذْ أَنْتُمْ بِالْعُدْوَةِ الدُّنْيَا وَهُمْ بِالْعُدْوَةِ الْقُصْوَىٰ وَالرَّكْبُ أَسْفَلَ مِنْكُمْ ۚ وَلَوْ تَوَاعَدْتُمْ لَأَخْتَلَفْتُمْ فِي الْمِيعَادِ ۗ وَلَكِن لِّيَقْضِيَ اللَّهُ أَمْرًا كَانَ مَفْعُولًا لِيَهْلِكَ مَنْ هَلَكَ عَنْ بَيِّنَةٍ وَيَحْيَىٰ مَنْ حَيَّ عَنْ بَيِّنَةٍ ۗ وَإِنَّ اللَّهَ لَسَمِيعٌ عَلِيمٌ

\*8:36 The idol worshiping leaders of corrupted Islam, Saudi Arabia, have allocated huge sums of money annually to fight God and His miracle. For example, the famous Lebanese publisher Dār Al-'Ilm Lil-Malāyīn (Knowledge for the Millions) published the Arabic version of "The Miracle of the Quran" in March 1983. The Saudis bought all the copies and destroyed them.

[8:43] **GOD** made them appear in your dream (*O Muhammad*) fewer in number. Had He made them appear more numerous, you would have failed, and you would have disputed among yourselves. But **GOD** saved the situation. He is Knower of the innermost thoughts.

إِذْ يُرِيكُهُمُ اللَّهُ فِي مَنَامِكَ قَلِيلًا ۗ وَلَوْ أَرَاكَهُمْ كَثِيرًا لَّفَشِلْتُمْ وَتَنَنَزَعْتُمْ فِي الْأَمْرِ وَلَٰكِنَّ اللَّهَ سَلَّمَ ۗ إِنَّهُ عَلِيمٌ بِذَاتِ الصُّدُورِ

[8:44] And when the time came and you faced them, He made them appear fewer in your eyes, and made you appear fewer in their eyes as well. For **GOD** willed to carry out a certain plan. All decisions are made by **GOD**.

وَإِذْ يُرِيكُمُوهُمْ إِذِ التَّمَقُّبِ فِي أَعْيُنِكُمْ قَلِيلًا وَيُقَلِّلُكُمْ فِي أَعْيُنِهِمْ لِيَقْضِيَ اللَّهُ أَمْرًا كَانَ مَفْعُولًا ۗ وَاللَّهُ تَرْجِعُ الْأُمُورَ

[8:45] O you who believe, when you encounter an army, you shall hold fast and commemorate **GOD** frequently, that you may succeed.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِذَا لَقَيْتُمْ فِئَةً فَاثْبُتُوا وَاذْكُرُوا اللَّهَ كَثِيرًا لَّعَلَّكُمْ تُفْلِحُونَ

[8:46] You shall obey **GOD** and His messenger, and do not dispute among yourselves, lest you fail and scatter your strength. You shall steadfastly persevere. **GOD** is with those who steadfastly persevere.

وَاطِيعُوا اللَّهَ وَرَسُولَهُ وَلَا تَنَازَعُوا فَتَفْشَلُوا وَتَذْهَبَ رِيحُكُمْ ۗ وَاصْبِرُوا ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ مَعَ الصَّابِرِينَ

[8:47] Do not be like those who left their homes grudgingly, only to show off, and in fact discouraged others from following the path of **GOD**. **GOD** is fully aware of everything they do.

وَلَا تَكُونُوا كَالَّذِينَ خَرَجُوا مِنْ دِيَارِهِمْ بَطْرًا وَرِئَاءَ النَّاسِ وَيَصُدُّونَ عَنْ سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ ۗ وَاللَّهُ بِمَا يَعْمَلُونَ مُحِيطٌ

### *The Devil Sees God's Invisible Soldiers*

[8:48] The devil had adorned their works in their eyes, and said, "You cannot be defeated by any people today," and "I will be fighting along with you." But as soon as the two armies faced each other, he turned back on his heels and fled, saying, "I disown you. I see what you do not see. I am afraid of **GOD**. **GOD**'s retribution is awesome."

وَإِذْ زَيَّنَ لَهُمُ الشَّيْطَانُ أَعْمَالَهُمْ وَقَالَ لَا غَالِبَ لَكُمْ الْيَوْمَ مِنَ النَّاسِ وَإِنِّي جَارٌ لَكُمْ ۗ فَلَمَّا تَرَآتِ الْفِئَتَانِ نَكَصَ عَلَىٰ عَقْبَيْهِ وَقَالَ إِنَّي بِرِيءٍ مِنْكُمْ إِنَّي أَرَىٰ مَا لَا تَرَوْنَ إِنِّي أَخَافُ اللَّهَ ۗ وَاللَّهُ شَدِيدُ الْعِقَابِ

[8:49] The hypocrites and those who harbored doubt in their hearts said, "These people are deceived by their religion." However, if one puts his trust in **GOD**, then **GOD** is Almighty, Most Wise.

إِذْ يَقُولُ الْمُنَافِقُونَ وَالَّذِينَ فِي قُلُوبِهِمْ مَرَضٌ غَرَّ هُوَ لَاءِ دِينِهِمْ ۗ وَمَنْ يَتَوَكَّلْ عَلَى اللَّهِ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ عَزِيزٌ حَكِيمٌ

[8:50] If you could only see those who disbelieved when the angels put them to death! They will beat them on their faces and their rear ends: "Taste the retribution of Hell.

وَلَوْ تَرَىٰ إِذْ يَتَوَفَّى الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا ۗ الْمَلَائِكَةُ يَضْرِبُونَ وُجُوهَهُمْ وَأَدْبَارَهُمْ وَذُوقُوا عَذَابَ الْحَرِيقِ

[8:51] "This is a consequence of what your hands have sent forth. **GOD** is never unjust towards the creatures."

ذَٰلِكَ بِمَا قَدَّمْتُمْ أَيْدِيكُمْ وَأَنَّ اللَّهَ لَيْسَ بِظَلَّامٍ لِّلْعَبِيدِ

[8:52] This is the same fate as that of Pharaoh's people and those who disbelieved before them. They rejected **GOD's** revelations, and **GOD** punished them for their sins. **GOD** is powerful, and His retribution is severe.

كَدَابِ آلِ فِرْعَوْنَ وَالَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ كَفَرُوا  
بِآيَاتِ اللَّهِ فَأَخَذَهُمُ اللَّهُ بِذُنُوبِهِمْ إِنَّ اللَّهَ قَوِيٌّ  
شَدِيدُ الْعِقَابِ

*Retribution: A Consequence of Sin*

[8:53] **GOD** does not change a blessing He has bestowed upon any people unless they themselves decide to change. **GOD** is Hearer, Omniscient.

ذَلِكَ بِأَنَّ اللَّهَ لَمْ يَكُ مُغَيِّرًا نِعْمَةً أَنْعَمَهَا عَلَى  
قَوْمٍ حَتَّى يُغَيِّرُوا مَا بِأَنْفُسِهِمْ وَأَنَّ اللَّهَ سَمِيعٌ  
عَلِيمٌ

[8:54] Such was the case with the people of Pharaoh and others before them. They first rejected the signs of their Lord. Consequently, we annihilated them for their sins. We drowned Pharaoh's people; the wicked were consistently punished.

كَدَابِ آلِ فِرْعَوْنَ وَالَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ كَذَّبُوا  
بِآيَاتِ رَبِّهِمْ فَأَهْلَكْنَاهُمْ بِذُنُوبِهِمْ وَأَغْرَقْنَا آلَ  
فِرْعَوْنَ وَكُلُّ كَاذِبٍ ظَالِمٍ

[8:55] The worst creatures in the sight of **GOD** are those who disbelieved; they cannot believe.

إِنَّ شَرَّ الدَّوَابِّ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا فَهُمْ لَا  
يُؤْمِنُونَ

[8:56] You reach agreements with them, but they violate their agreements every time; they are not righteous.

الَّذِينَ عَاهَدْتَ مِنْهُمْ ثُمَّ يَنْقُضُونَ عَهْدَهُمْ فِي  
كُلِّ مَرَّةٍ وَهُمْ لَا يَتَّقُونَ

[8:57] Therefore, if you encounter them in war, you shall set them up as a deterrent example for those who come after them, that they may take heed.

فَأَمَّا تَتَّبِعَنِ فِي الْحَرْبِ فَشَرِّدْ بِهِمْ مَنْ  
خَلْفَهُمْ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَذَّكَّرُونَ

[8:58] When you are betrayed by a group of people, you shall mobilize against them in the same manner. **GOD** does not love the betrayers.

وَأَمَّا تَخَافَنَّ مِنْ قَوْمٍ خِيَانَةً فَانْبِذْ إِلَيْهِمْ عَلَى  
سَوَاءٍ إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يُحِبُّ الْخَائِنِينَ

[8:59] Let not those who disbelieve think that they can get away with it; they can never escape.

وَلَا يَحْسَبَنَّ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا سَبَقُوا إِنَّهُمْ لَا  
يُعْجِزُونَ

*You Shall Be Prepared: A Divine Commandment*

[8:60] You shall prepare for them all the power you can muster, and all the equipment you can mobilize, that you may frighten the enemies of **GOD**, your enemies, as well as others who are not known to you; **GOD** knows them. Whatever you spend in the cause of **GOD** will be repaid to you generously, without the least injustice.

وَأَعِدُّوا لَهُمْ مَا اسْتَطَعْتُمْ مِنْ قُوَّةٍ وَمِنْ رِبَاطِ  
الْخَيْلِ تُرْهِبُونَ بِهِ عَدُوَّ اللَّهِ وَعَدُوَّكُمْ  
وَأَخْرِبِينَ مِنْ دُونِهِمْ لَا تَعْلَمُونَهُمُ اللَّهُ يَعْلَمُهُمْ  
وَمَا تُنْفِقُوا مِنْ شَيْءٍ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ يُوَفَّ  
إِلَيْكُمْ وَأَنْتُمْ لَا تظَلُمُونَ

[8:61] If they resort to peace, so shall you, and put your trust in **GOD**. He is the Hearer, the Omniscient.

وَإِنْ جَنَحُوا لِلسَّلْمِ فَاجْنَحْ لَهَا وَتَوَكَّلْ عَلَى  
اللَّهِ إِنَّهُ هُوَ السَّمِيعُ الْعَلِيمُ



*God Suffices the Believers*

[8:62] If they want to deceive you, then **GOD** will suffice you. He will help you with His support, and with the believers.

وَإِنْ يُرِيدُوا أَنْ يَخْدَعُوكَ فَإِنَّ حَسْبَكَ اللَّهُ ۗ هُوَ الَّذِي أَيَّدَكَ بِنَصْرِهِ وَبِالْمُؤْمِنِينَ

[8:63] He has reconciled the hearts (*of the believers*). Had you spent all the money on earth, you could not reconcile their hearts. But **GOD** did reconcile them. He is Almighty, Most Wise.

وَأَلَّفَ بَيْنَ قُلُوبِهِمْ ۗ لَوْ أَنْفَقْتَ مَا فِي الْأَرْضِ جَمِيعًا مَا أَلَّفْتَ بَيْنَ قُلُوبِهِمْ وَلَكِنَّ اللَّهَ أَلَّفَ بَيْنَهُمْ ۗ إِنَّهُ عَزِيزٌ حَكِيمٌ

[8:64] O you prophet, sufficient for you is **GOD** and the believers who have followed you.

يَا أَيُّهَا النَّبِيُّ حَسْبُكَ اللَّهُ وَمَنِ اتَّبَعَكَ مِنَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

[8:65] O you prophet, you shall exhort the believers to fight. If there are twenty of you who are steadfast, they can defeat two hundred, and a hundred of you can defeat a thousand of those who disbelieved. That is because they are people who do not understand.

يَا أَيُّهَا النَّبِيُّ حَرِّضِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ عَلَى الْقِتَالِ ۗ إِنْ يَكُنْ مِنْكُمْ عِشْرُونَ صَابِرُونَ يَغْلِبُوا مِائَتِينَ ۗ وَإِنْ يَكُنْ مِنْكُمْ مِائَةٌ يَغْلِبُوا أَلْفًا مِنَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا بِأَنَّهُمْ قَوْمٌ لَا يَفْقَهُونَ

[8:66] Now (*that many new people have joined you*) **GOD** has made it easier for you, for He knows that you are not as strong as you used to be. Henceforth, a hundred steadfast believers can defeat two hundred, and a thousand of you can defeat two thousand by **GOD's** leave. **GOD** is with those who steadfastly persevere.

الآنَ خَفَّفَ اللَّهُ عَنْكُمْ وَعَلِمَ أَنَّ فِيكُمْ ضَعْفًا ۚ فَإِنْ يَكُنْ مِنْكُمْ مِائَةٌ صَابِرَةٌ يَغْلِبُوا مِائَتِينَ ۗ وَإِنْ يَكُنْ مِنْكُمْ أَلْفٌ يَغْلِبُوا أَلْفِينَ بِإِذْنِ اللَّهِ ۗ وَاللَّهُ مَعَ الصَّابِرِينَ

[8:67] No prophet shall acquire captives, unless he participates in the fighting. You people are seeking the materials of this world, while **GOD** advocates the Hereafter. **GOD** is Almighty, Most Wise.

مَا كَانَ لِنَبِيِّ أَنْ يَكُونَ لَهُ أُسْرَىٰ حَتَّىٰ يَبِخُنَ فِي الْأَرْضِ ۗ لَنْ تَرِيْدُونَ عَرَضَ الدُّنْيَا وَاللَّهُ يُرِيدُ الْآخِرَةَ ۗ وَاللَّهُ عَزِيزٌ حَكِيمٌ

[8:68] If it were not for a predetermined decree from **GOD**, you would have suffered, on account of what you took, a terrible retribution.

لَوْلَا كِتَابٌ مِنَ اللَّهِ سَبَقَ لَمَسَّكُمْ فِيمَا أَخَذْتُمْ عَذَابٌ عَظِيمٌ

[8:69] Therefore, eat from the spoils you have earned that which is lawful and good, and observe **GOD**. **GOD** is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

فَكُلُوا مِمَّا غَنِمْتُمْ حَلَالًا طَيِّبًا ۗ وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ غَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

[8:70] O you prophet, tell the prisoners of war in your hands, "If **GOD** knew of anything good in your hearts, He would have given you better than anything you have lost, and would have forgiven you. **GOD** is Forgiver, Most Merciful."

يَا أَيُّهَا النَّبِيُّ قُلْ لِمَنْ فِي أَيْدِيكُمْ مِنَ الْأَسْرَىٰ إِنْ يَعْلَمِ اللَّهُ فِي قُلُوبِكُمْ خَيْرًا يُؤْتِكُمْ خَيْرًا مِمَّا أَخَذَ مِنْكُمْ وَيَغْفِرَ لَكُمْ ۗ وَاللَّهُ غَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

[8:71] And if they want to betray you, they have already betrayed **GOD**. This is why He made them the losers. **GOD** is Omniscient, Most Wise.

وَإِنْ يُرِيدُوا خِيَانَتَكَ فَقَدْ خَانُوا اللَّهَ مِنْ قَبْلُ فَأَمْكَنَ مِنْهُمْ ۗ وَاللَّهُ عَلِيمٌ حَكِيمٌ

[8:72] Surely, those who believed, and emigrated, and strove with their money and their lives in the cause of **GOD**, as well as those who hosted them and gave them refuge, and supported them, they are allies of one another. As for those who believe, but do not emigrate with you, you do not owe them any support, until they do emigrate. However, if they need your help, as brethren in faith, you shall help them, except against people with whom you have signed a peace treaty. **GOD** is Seer of everything you do.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَهَاجَرُوا وَجَاهَدُوا بِأَمْوَالِهِمْ وَأَنْفُسِهِمْ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ وَالَّذِينَ آوَوْا وَنَصَرُوا أُولَئِكَ بَعْضُهُمْ أَوْلِيَاءُ بَعْضٍ وَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَلَمْ يُهَاجِرُوا مَا لَكُمْ مِنْ وَلَايَتِهِمْ مِنْ شَيْءٍ حَتَّى يُهَاجِرُوا وَإِنْ اسْتَنْصَرُوكُمْ فِي الدِّينِ فَعَلَيْكُمُ النَّصْرُ إِلَّا عَلَى قَوْمٍ بَيْنَكُمْ وَبَيْنَهُمْ مِيثَاقٌ وَاللَّهُ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ بَصِيرٌ

[8:73] Those who disbelieved are allies of one another. Unless you keep these commandments, there will be chaos on earth, and terrible corruption.

وَالَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا بَعْضُهُمْ أَوْلِيَاءُ بَعْضٍ إِلَّا تَفْعَلُوهُ تَكُنْ فِتْنَةٌ فِي الْأَرْضِ وَفَسَادٌ كَبِيرٌ

[8:74] Those who believed and emigrated, and strove in the cause of **GOD**, as well as those who hosted them and gave them refuge, and supported them, these are the true believers. They have deserved forgiveness and a generous recompense.

وَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَهَاجَرُوا وَجَاهَدُوا فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ وَالَّذِينَ آوَوْا وَنَصَرُوا أُولَئِكَ هُمُ الْمُؤْمِنُونَ حَقًّا لَهُمْ مَغْفِرَةٌ وَرِزْقٌ كَرِيمٌ

[8:75] Those who believed afterwards, and emigrated, and strove with you, they belong with you. Those who are related to each other shall be the first to support each other, in accordance

with **GOD**'s commandments. **GOD** is fully aware of all things.

وَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا مِنْ بَعْدُ وَهَاجَرُوا وَجَاهَدُوا مَعَكُمْ فَأُولَئِكَ مِنْكُمْ وَأُولُو الْأَرْحَامِ بَعْضُهُمْ أَوْلَى بِبَعْضٍ فِي كِتَابِ اللَّهِ إِنَّ اللَّهَ بِكُلِّ شَيْءٍ عَلِيمٌ

## Sura 9: Ultimatum

### سورة البارات

*No Basmalah\**

[9:1] An ultimatum is herein issued from **GOD** and His messenger to the idol worshippers who enter into a treaty with you.

بَرَاءَةٌ مِنَ اللَّهِ وَرَسُولِهِ إِلَى الَّذِينَ عَاهَدْتُمْ مِنَ الْمُشْرِكِينَ

[9:2] Therefore, roam the earth freely for four months, and know that you cannot escape from **GOD**, and that **GOD** humiliates the disbelievers.

فَسِيحُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ أَرْبَعَةَ أَشْهُرٍ وَاعْلَمُوا أَنَّكُمْ غَيْرُ مُعْجِزِي اللَّهِ وَأَنَّ اللَّهَ مُخْزِي الْكَافِرِينَ

[9:3] A proclamation is herein issued from **GOD** and His messenger to all the people on the great day of pilgrimage, that **GOD** has disowned the idol worshippers, and so did His messenger. Thus, if you repent, it would be better for you. But if you turn away, then know that you can never escape from **GOD**. Promise those who disbelieve a painful retribution.

وَأَذَانٌ مِنَ اللَّهِ وَرَسُولِهِ إِلَى النَّاسِ يَوْمَ الْحَجِّ الْأَكْبَرِ أَنَّ اللَّهَ بَرِيءٌ مِنَ الْمُشْرِكِينَ وَرَسُولُهُ فَإِنْ تُبْتُمْ فَهُوَ خَيْرٌ لَكُمْ وَإِنْ تَوَلَّيْتُمْ فَأَعْلَمُوا أَنَّكُمْ غَيْرُ مُعْجِزِي اللَّهِ وَبَشِّرِ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا بِعَذَابٍ أَلِيمٍ

\*9:1 The absence of **Basmalah** from this sura is not only a profound sign from the Almighty Author of the Quran that this sura has been tampered with, but also represents an awesome miracle in its own right. See the details in Appendices 24 & 29.

[9:4] If the idol worshipers sign a peace treaty with you, and do not violate it, nor band together with others against you, you shall fulfill your treaty with them, until the expiration date. **GOD** loves the righteous.

إِلَّا الَّذِينَ عَاهَدْتُمْ مِنَ الْمُشْرِكِينَ ثُمَّ لَمْ  
يَنْفُسُوكُمْ شَيْئًا وَلَمْ يُظَاهِرُوا عَلَيْكُمْ أَحَدًا  
فَاتِّمُوا إِلَيْهِمْ عَهْدَهُمْ إِلَىٰ مُدَّتِهِمْ ۚ إِنَّ اللَّهَ يُحِبُّ  
الْمُتَّقِينَ

[9:5] Once the Sacred Months are past, (and they refuse to make peace) you may kill the idol worshipers when you encounter them, punish them, and resist every move they make. If they repent and observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*) and give the obligatory charity (*Zakat*), you shall let them go. **GOD** is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

فَإِذَا انْسَلَخَ الْأَشْهُرُ الْحُرْمُ فَاقْتُلُوا الْمُشْرِكِينَ  
حَيْثُ وَجَدْتُمُوهُمْ وَخُذُوهُمْ وَأَحْصِرُوا هُمْ  
وَأَقْعُدُوا لَهُمْ كُلَّ مَرْصِدٍ ۚ فَإِن تَابُوا وَأَقَامُوا  
الصَّلَاةَ وَآتَوُا الزَّكَاةَ فَخَلُّوا سَبِيلَهُمْ ۚ إِنَّ اللَّهَ  
غَفُورٌ رَّحِيمٌ

[9:6] If one of the idol worshipers sought safe passage with you, you shall grant him safe passage, so that he can hear the word of **GOD**, then send him back to his place of security. That is because they are people who do not know.

وَإِن أَحَدٌ مِنَ الْمُشْرِكِينَ اسْتَجَارَكَ فَأَجِرْهُ  
حَتَّىٰ يَسْمَعَ كَلَامَ اللَّهِ ثُمَّ أَبْلِغْهُ مَأْمَنَهُ ۚ ذَلِكَ  
بِأَنَّهُمْ قَوْمٌ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ

[9:7] How can the idol worshipers demand any pledge from **GOD** and from His messenger? Exempted are those who have signed a peace treaty with you at the Sacred Masjid. If they honor and uphold such a treaty, you shall uphold it as well. **GOD** loves the righteous.

كَيْفَ يَكُونُ لِلْمُشْرِكِينَ عَهْدٌ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ وَعِنْدَ  
رَسُولِهِ إِلَّا الَّذِينَ عَاهَدْتُمْ عِنْدَ الْمَسْجِدِ  
الْحَرَامِ ۚ فَمَا اسْتَقَامُوا لَكُمْ فَاسْتَقِيمُوا لَهُمْ ۚ إِنَّ  
اللَّهَ يُحِبُّ الْمُتَّقِينَ

[9:8] How can they (*demand a pledge*) when they never observed any rights of kinship between you and them, nor any covenant, if they ever had a chance to prevail. They pacified you with lip service, while their hearts were in opposition, and most of them are wicked.

كَيْفَ وَإِن يَظْهَرُوا عَلَيْكُمْ لَا يَرْفُقُوا فِيكُمْ إِلَّا  
وَلَا ذِمَّةً ۚ يُرْضُونَكُمْ بِأَفْوَاهِهِمْ وَتَأْبَىٰ قُلُوبُهُمْ  
وَأَكْثَرُهُمْ فَاسِقُونَ

[9:9] They traded away **GOD**'s revelations for a cheap price. Consequently, they repulsed the people from His path. Miserable indeed is what they did!

اسْتَرَوْا بِآيَاتِ اللَّهِ ثَمَنًا قَلِيلًا فَصَدُّوا عَن  
سَبِيلِهِ ۚ إِنَّهُمْ سَاءَ مَا كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ

[9:10] They never observe any rights of kinship towards any believer, nor do they uphold their covenants; these are the real transgressors.

لَا يَرْفُقُونَ فِي مَوْمِنٍ إِلَّا وَلَا ذِمَّةً ۚ وَأُولَٰئِكَ  
هُمُ الْمُعْتَدُونَ

#### Repentance: Cleaning the Slate

[9:11] If they repent and observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*) and give the obligatory charity (*Zakat*), then they are your brethren in religion. We thus explain the revelations for people who know.

فَإِن تَابُوا وَأَقَامُوا الصَّلَاةَ وَآتَوُا الزَّكَاةَ  
فَإِخْوَانُكُمْ فِي الدِّينِ ۚ وَنُفِصِلُ الْآيَاتِ لِقَوْمٍ  
يَعْلَمُونَ

[9:12] If they violate their oaths after pledging to keep their covenants, and attack your religion, you may fight the leaders of paganism—you are no longer bound by your covenant with them—that they may refrain.

وَإِن نَكَثُوا أَيْمَانَهُمْ مِنْ بَعْدِ عَهْدِهِمْ وَطَعَنُوا  
فِي دِينِكُمْ فَقَاتِلُوا أُمَّةَ الْكُفْرِ ۚ إِنَّهُمْ لَا أَيْمَانَ  
لَهُمْ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَنْتَهُونَ

[9:13] Would you not fight people who violated their treaties, tried to banish the messenger, and they are the ones who started the war in the first place? Are you afraid of them? **GOD** is the One you are supposed to fear, if you are believers.

أَلَا تَقَاتِلُونَ قَوْمًا نَكَثُوا أَيْمَانَهُمْ وَهَمُّوا  
بِإِخْرَاجِ الرَّسُولِ وَهُمْ بَدَءُوكُمْ أَوَّلَ مَرَّةٍ  
أَتُخْشَوْنَهُمْ ۗ قَالَ اللَّهُ أَلْحَقُّ أَنْ تُخْشَوْهُ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ  
مُؤْمِنِينَ

[9:14] You shall fight them, for **GOD** will punish them at your hands, humiliate them, grant you victory over them, and cool the chests of the believers.

قَاتِلُوهُمْ يُعَذِّبُهُمُ اللَّهُ بِأَيْدِيكُمْ وَيُخْزِهِمْ  
وَيَنْصُرْكُمْ عَلَيْهِمْ وَيَشْفِ صُدُورَ قَوْمٍ  
مُؤْمِنِينَ

[9:15] He will also remove the rage from the believers' hearts. **GOD** redeems whomever He wills. **GOD** is Omniscient, Most Wise.

وَيُذْهِبُ غَيْظَ قُلُوبِهِمْ ۗ وَيَتُوبُ اللَّهُ عَلَى مَنْ  
يَشَاءُ ۗ وَاللَّهُ عَلِيمٌ حَكِيمٌ

#### The Inevitable Test

[9:16] Did you think that you will be left alone without **GOD** distinguishing those among you who strive, and never ally themselves with **GOD**'s enemies, or the enemies of His messenger, or the enemies of the believers? **GOD** is fully Cognizant of everything you do.

أَمْ حَسِبْتُمْ أَنْ تُتْرَكُوا وَلَمَّا يَعْلَمِ اللَّهُ الَّذِينَ  
جَاهَدُوا مِنْكُمْ وَلَمْ يَتَّخِذُوا مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ وَلَا  
رَسُولِهِ وَلَا الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَلِيجَةٍ ۗ وَاللَّهُ خَبِيرٌ بِمَا  
تَعْمَلُونَ

[9:17] The idol worshipers are not to frequent the masjids of **GOD**, while confessing their disbelief. These have nullified their works, and they will abide forever in Hell.

مَا كَانَ لِلْمُشْرِكِينَ أَنْ يَعْمُرُوا مَسَاجِدَ اللَّهِ  
شَاهِدِينَ عَلَىٰ أَنفُسِهِمْ بِالْكُفْرِ ۗ أُولَٰئِكَ حَبِطَتْ  
أَعْمَالُهُمْ وَفِي النَّارِ هُمْ خَالِدُونَ

[9:18] The only people to frequent **GOD**'s masjids are those who believe in **GOD** and the Last Day, and observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*), and give the obligatory charity (*Zakat*), and do not fear except **GOD**. These will surely be among the guided ones.

إِنَّمَا يَعْمُرُ مَسَاجِدَ اللَّهِ مَنْ آمَنَ بِاللَّهِ وَالْيَوْمِ  
الْآخِرِ وَأَقَامَ الصَّلَاةَ وَآتَى الزَّكَاةَ وَلَمْ يَخْشَ  
إِلَّا اللَّهَ ۗ فَعَسَىٰ أُولَٰئِكَ أَنْ يَكُونُوا مِنَ  
الْمُهْتَدِينَ

#### Question to the Arabs

[9:19] Have you considered the watering of the pilgrims and caring for the Sacred Masjid a substitute for believing in **GOD** and the Last Day, and striving in the cause of **GOD**? They are not equal in the sight of **GOD**. **GOD** does not guide the wicked people.

أَجَعَلْتُمْ سِقَايَةَ الْحَاجِّ وَعِمَارَةَ الْمَسْجِدِ الْحَرَامِ  
كَمَنْ آمَنَ بِاللَّهِ وَالْيَوْمِ الْآخِرِ وَجَاهَدَ فِي  
سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ ۗ لَا يَسْتَوُونَ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ ۗ وَاللَّهُ لَا يَهْدِي  
الْقَوْمَ الظَّالِمِينَ

#### Good News

[9:20] Those who believe, and emigrate, and strive in the cause of **GOD** with their money and their lives, are far greater in rank in the sight of **GOD**. These are the winners.

الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَهَاجَرُوا وَجَاهَدُوا فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ  
بِأَمْوَالِهِمْ وَأَنفُسِهِمْ أَكْبَرُ دَرَجَةً عِنْدَ اللَّهِ ۗ  
وَأُولَٰئِكَ هُمُ الْفَائِزُونَ

[9:21] Their Lord gives them good news: mercy and approval from Him, and gardens where they rejoice in everlasting bliss.

يُبَشِّرُهُمْ رَبُّهُمْ بِرَحْمَةٍ مِنْهُ وَرِضْوَانٍ  
وَجَنَّاتٍ لَّهُمْ فِيهَا نَعِيمٌ مُّقِيمٌ

[9:22] Eternally they abide therein. **GOD** possesses a great recompense.

خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا أَبَدًا ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ عِنْدَهُ أَجْرٌ عَظِيمٌ

*If You Have to Make a Choice*

[9:23] O you who believe, do not ally yourselves even with your parents and your siblings, if they prefer disbelieving over believing. Those among you who ally themselves with them are transgressing.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تَتَّخِذُوا آبَاءَكُمْ  
وَإِخْوَانَكُمْ أَوْلِيَاءَ إِنِ اسْتَحَبُّوا الْكُفْرَ عَلَى  
الْإِيمَانِ ۗ وَمَنْ يَتَوَلَّهُمْ مِنْكُمْ فَاُولَئِكَ هُمُ  
الظَّالِمُونَ

*Important Criterion\**

[9:24] Proclaim: "If your parents, your children, your siblings, your spouses, your family, the money you have earned, a business you worry about, and the homes you cherish are more beloved to you than **GOD** and His messenger,\*\* and the striving in His cause, then just wait until **GOD** brings His judgment." **GOD** does not guide the wicked people.

قُلْ إِن كَانَ آبَاؤُكُمْ وَأَبْنَاؤُكُمْ وَإِخْوَانُكُمْ  
وَأَزْوَاجُكُمْ وَعَشِيرَتُكُمْ وَأَمْوَالٌ اقْتَرَفْتُمُوهَا  
وَتِجَارَةٌ تَخْشَوْنَ كَسَادَهَا وَمَسَاكِنُ تَرْضَوْنَهَا  
أَحَبَّ إِلَيْكُمْ مِنَ اللَّهِ وَرَسُولِهِ وَجِهَادٍ فِي سَبِيلِهِ  
فَتَرَبَّصُوا حَتَّى يَأْتِيَ اللَّهُ بِأَمْرِهِ ۗ وَاللَّهُ لَا يَهْدِي  
الْقَوْمَ الْفَاسِقِينَ

[9:25] **GOD** has granted you victory in many situations. But on the day of Hunayn, you became too proud of your great number. Consequently, it did not help you at all, and the spacious earth became so straitened around you,

that you turned around and fled.

لَقَدْ نَصَرَكُمُ اللَّهُ فِي مَوَاطِنَ كَثِيرَةٍ ۗ وَيَوْمَ  
حُنَيْنٍ إِذْ أَعْجَبَتْكُمْ كَثْرَتُكُمْ فَلَمْ تُغْنِ عَنْكُمْ  
شَيْئًا وَضَاقَتْ عَلَيْكُمُ الْأَرْضُ بِمَا رَحُبَتْ ثُمَّ  
وَلَّيْتُمْ مُدْبِرِينَ

[9:26] Then **GOD** sent down contentment upon His messenger and upon the believers. And He sent down invisible soldiers; He thus punished those who disbelieved. This is the requital for the disbelievers.

ثُمَّ أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ سَكِينَتَهُ عَلَى رَسُولِهِ وَعَلَى  
الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَأَنْزَلَ جُنُودًا لَمْ تَرَوْهَا وَعَذَّبَ  
الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا ۗ وَذَلِكَ جَزَاءُ الْكَافِرِينَ

[9:27] Ultimately, **GOD** redeems whomever He wills. **GOD** is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

ثُمَّ يَتُوبُ اللَّهُ مِنْ بَعْدِ ذَلِكَ عَلَى مَنْ يَشَاءُ ۗ  
وَاللَّهُ غَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

[9:28] O you who believe, the idol worshipers are polluted; they shall not be permitted to approach the Sacred Masjid after this year. If you fear loss of income, **GOD** will shower you with His provisions, in accordance with His will. **GOD** is Omniscient, Most Wise.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِنَّمَا الْمُشْرِكُونَ نَجَسٌ  
فَلَا يَفْرَبُوا الْمَسْجِدَ الْحَرَامَ بَعْدَ عَامِهِمْ هَذَا ۗ  
وَإِنْ خِفْتُمْ عَيْلَةً فَسَوْفَ يُغْنِيكُمُ اللَّهُ مِنْ فَضْلِهِ  
إِنْ شَاءَ ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ عَلِيمٌ حَكِيمٌ

\*9:24 Since the odds are overwhelming against any human being to actually believe and devote the worship to God alone (12:103, 106), it is virtually impossible to see a whole family believe. Thus, most believers have been faced with the question: "Either me or God and His messenger." This question is consistently stated by spouses of the believers, or their parents, their children, etc. Consistently, the believers made the right choice. This is a mandatory test for all believers (29:2).

\*\*9:24 The Quranic, mathematical evidence points specifically at God's Messenger of the Covenant. By adding the gematrical value of "Rashad" (505), plus the value of "Khalifa" (725), plus the verse number (24), we get  $505+725+24=1254=19 \times 66$ .

[9:29] You shall fight back against those who do not believe in **GOD**, nor in the Last Day, nor do they prohibit what **GOD** and His messenger have prohibited, nor do they abide by the religion of truth among those who received the scripture, until they pay the due tax, willingly or unwillingly.

قَاتِلُوا الَّذِينَ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ بِاللَّهِ وَلَا بِالْيَوْمِ الْآخِرِ  
وَلَا يُحَرِّمُونَ مَا حَرَّمَ اللَّهُ وَرَسُولُهُ وَلَا  
يَدِينُونَ دِينَ الْحَقِّ مِنَ الَّذِينَ أُوتُوا الْكِتَابَ  
حَتَّى يُعْطُوا الْجِزْيَةَ عَنْ يَدٍ وَهُمْ صَاغِرُونَ

*Blasphemies*

[9:30] The Jews said, "Ezra is the son of **GOD**," while the Christians said, "Jesus is the son of **GOD**!" These are blasphemies uttered by their mouths. They thus match the blasphemies of those who have disbelieved in the past. **GOD** condemns them. They have surely deviated.

وَقَالَتِ الْيَهُودُ عَزْرًا ابْنُ اللَّهِ وَقَالَتِ  
النَّصَارَى الْمَسِيحُ ابْنُ اللَّهِ ذَلِكَ قَوْلُهُمْ  
بِأَفْوَاهِهِمْ يُضَاهِئُونَ قَوْلَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا مِنْ  
قَبْلُ قَاتَلَهُمُ اللَّهُ أَنَّى يُؤْفَكُونَ

*Upholding the Teachings of Religious Leaders Instead of God's Teachings*

[9:31] They have set up their religious leaders and scholars as lords,\* instead of **GOD**. Others deified the Messiah, son of Mary. They were all commanded to worship only one god. There is no god except He. Be He glorified, high above having any partners.

اتَّخَذُوا أَحْبَارَهُمْ وَرُهَبَانَهُمْ أَرْبَابًا مِنْ دُونِ  
اللَّهِ وَالْمَسِيحِ ابْنَ مَرْيَمَ وَمَا أُمِرُوا إِلَّا لِيَعْبُدُوا  
إِلَهًا وَاحِدًا لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ سُبْحَانَهُ عَمَّا  
يُشْرِكُونَ

[9:32] They want to put out **GOD**'s light with their mouths, but **GOD** insists upon perfecting His light, in spite of the disbelievers.

يُرِيدُونَ أَنْ يُطْفِئُوا نُورَ اللَّهِ بِأَفْوَاهِهِمْ وَيَأْبَى  
اللَّهُ إِلَّا أَنْ يَتِمَّ نُورُهُ وَلَوْ كَرِهَ الْكَافِرُونَ

*"Submission" Destined to Prevail\**

[9:33] He is the One who sent His messenger\* with the guidance and the religion of truth, and will make it dominate all religions, in spite of the idol worshipers.

هُوَ الَّذِي أَرْسَلَ رَسُولَهُ بِالْهُدَى وَدِينِ الْحَقِّ  
لِيُظْهِرَهُ عَلَى الدِّينِ كُلِّهِ وَلَوْ كَرِهَ الْمُشْرِكُونَ

*Beware of Professional Religionists*

[9:34] O you who believe, many religious leaders and preachers take the people's money illicitly, and repel from the path of **GOD**. Those who hoard the gold and silver, and do not spend them in the cause of **GOD**, promise them a painful retribution.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِنَّ كَثِيرًا مِنَ الْأَحْبَارِ  
وَالرُّهْبَانِ لَيَأْكُلُونَ أَمْوَالَ النَّاسِ بِالْبَاطِلِ  
وَيَصُدُّونَ عَنْ سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ وَالَّذِينَ يَكْنِزُونَ  
الذَّهَبَ وَالْفِضَّةَ وَلَا يَنْفِقُونَهَا فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ  
فَبَشِّرْهُمْ بِعَذَابٍ أَلِيمٍ

\*9:31 If you consult the "Muslim scholars" about worshiping God alone, and upholding the word of God alone, as taught in this proven scripture, they will advise you against it. If you consult the Pope about the identity of Jesus, he will advise you to uphold a trinity. If you obey the "Muslim scholars" whose advice is contrary to God's teachings, or if you take the Pope's advice instead of God's, you have set up these religious leaders as gods instead of God.

\*9:33 This statement, letter for letter, occurs here and in 61:9. If we write down the gematrical value of "Rashad" (505), followed by the value of "Khalifa" (725), followed by the sura and verse numbers where this statement occurs (9:33 & 61:9), we get 505 725 9 33 61 9, a multiple of 19. This confirms that the messenger here is Rashad Khalifa. Additionally, the number of verses from 9:33 to 61:9 (3902)+9+33+61+9+the value of "Rashad Khalifa" (1230) gives 5244, also a multiple of 19. The gematrical value of 9:33 & 61:9, calculated by adding the values of every letter, is 7858. By adding this number, plus the number of letters in the two verses (120), plus the number of verses from 9:33 to 61:9 (3902), plus the value of "Rashad Khalifa" (1230), we get 7858+120+3902+1230 = 13110 = 19x690. See Appendices 1, 2, and 26.

[9:35] The day will come when their gold and silver will be heated in the fire of Hell, then used to burn their foreheads, their sides, and their backs: "This is what you hoarded for yourselves, so taste what you have hoarded."

يَوْمَ يُحْمَىٰ عَلَيْهَا فِي نَارِ جَهَنَّمَ فَتُكْوَىٰ بِهَا  
جِبَاهُهُمْ وَجُنُوبُهُمْ وظُهُورُهُمْ هَذَا مَا كُنْتُمْ  
لِأَنفُسِكُمْ فَذَوْفُوا مَا كُنْتُمْ تَكْتُمُونَ

*God's System: Twelve Months Per Year\**

[9:36] The count of months, as far as **GOD** is concerned, is twelve.\* This has been **GOD**'s law, since the day He created the heavens and the earth. Four of them are sacred. This is the perfect religion; you shall not wrong your souls (*by fighting*) during the Sacred Months. However, you may declare all-out war against the idol worshipers (*even during the Sacred Months*), when they declare all-out war against you, and know that **GOD** is on the side of the righteous.

إِنَّ عِدَّةَ الشُّهُورِ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ اثْنَا عَشَرَ شَهْرًا فِي  
كِتَابِ اللَّهِ يَوْمَ خَلَقَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ مِنْهَا  
أَرْبَعَةٌ حُرْمٌ ذَلِكَ الدِّينُ الْقَيِّمُ فَلَا تَظْلَمُوا  
فِيهِنَّ أَنفُسَكُمْ وَقَاتِلُوا الْمُشْرِكِينَ كَافَّةً كَمَا  
يُقَاتِلُونَكُمْ كَافَّةً وَاعْلَمُوا أَنَّ اللَّهَ مَعَ الْمُتَّقِينَ

*Altering the Sacred Months\**

[9:37] Altering the Sacred Months is a sign of excessive disbelief; it augments the straying of those who have disbelieved. They alternate the Sacred Months and the regular months, while preserving the number of months consecrated by **GOD**. They thus violate what **GOD** has consecrated. Their evil works are adorned in their eyes. **GOD** does not guide the disbelieving people.

إِنَّمَا النَّسِيءُ زِيَادَةٌ فِي الْكُفْرِ يُضِلُّ بِهِ الَّذِينَ  
كَفَرُوا يُحْلُونَهُ عَامًا وَيُحَرِّمُونَهُ عَامًا

لِيُؤَاطُوا عِدَّةَ مَا حَرَّمَ اللَّهُ فَيَحِلُّوا مَا حَرَّمَ  
اللَّهُ رَبِّينَ لَهُمْ سُوءُ أَعْمَالِهِمْ وَاللَّهُ لَا يَهْدِي  
الْقَوْمَ الْكَافِرِينَ

[9:38] O you who believe, when you are told, "Mobilize in the cause of **GOD**," why do you become heavily attached to the ground? Have you chosen this worldly life in place of the Hereafter? The materials of this world, compared to the Hereafter, are nil.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا مَا لَكُمْ إِذَا قِيلَ لَكُمْ انْفِرُوا  
فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ أَنَاقَلْتُمْ إِلَى الْأَرْضِ أَرْضِيكُمْ  
بِالْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا مِنَ الْآخِرَةِ فَمَا مَتَاعُ الْحَيَاةِ  
الدُّنْيَا فِي الْآخِرَةِ إِلَّا قَلِيلٌ

[9:39] Unless you mobilize, He will commit you to painful retribution and substitute other people in your place; you can never hurt Him in the least. **GOD** is Omnipotent.

إِلَّا تَنْفِرُوا يُعَذِّبْكُمْ عَذَابًا أَلِيمًا وَيَسْتَبْدِلْ قَوْمًا  
غَيْرَكُمْ وَلَا تَضُرُّوهُ شَيْئًا وَاللَّهُ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ  
شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

*God's Invisible Soldiers*

[9:40] If you fail to support him (*the messenger*), **GOD** has already supported him. Thus, when the disbelievers chased him, and he was one of two in the cave, he said to his friend, "Do not worry; **GOD** is with us." **GOD** then sent down contentment and security upon him, and supported him with invisible soldiers. He made the word of the disbelievers lowly. **GOD**'s word reigns supreme. **GOD** is Almighty, Most Wise.

إِلَّا تَنْصُرُوهُ فَقَدْ نَصَرَهُ اللَّهُ إِذْ أَخْرَجَهُ الَّذِينَ  
كَفَرُوا ثَانِيَيْنِ إِذْ هُمَا فِي الْغَارِ إِذْ يَقُولُ  
لِصَاحِبِهِ لَا تَحْزَنْ إِنَّ اللَّهَ مَعَنَا فَأَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ  
سَكِينَتَهُ عَلَيْهِ وَأَيَّدَهُ بِجُنُودٍ لَمْ تَرَوْهَا وَجَعَلَ  
كَلِمَةَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا السُّفْلَىٰ وَكَلِمَةُ اللَّهِ هِيَ  
الْعُلْيَا وَاللَّهُ عَزِيزٌ حَكِيمٌ

\*9:36 The word "month" is mentioned in the Quran 12 times, and "day" 365 times.

\*9:37 The Sacred Months according to the corrupted Muslim World are Rajab, Zul-Qe'dah, Zul-Hijjah, and Muharram (7th, 11th, 12th and 1st months of the Islamic Calendar). A careful study of the Quran, however, reveals that they should be Zul-Hijjah, Muharram, Safar, and Rabi I (12th, 1st, 2nd, and 3rd months). See Footnote 2:196.

*Better Believers Strive in the Cause of God*

[9:41] You shall readily mobilize, light or heavy, and strive with your money and your lives in the cause of **GOD**. This is better for you, if you only knew.

انْفِرُوا خِفَافًا وَثِقَالًا وَجَاهِدُوا بِأَمْوَالِكُمْ  
وَأَنْفُسِكُمْ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ ذَلِكُمْ خَيْرٌ لَكُمْ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ  
تَعْلَمُونَ

*The Sedentary*

[9:42] If there were a quick material gain, and a short journey, they would have followed you. But the striving is just too much for them. They will swear by **GOD**: "If we could, we would have mobilized with you." They thus hurt themselves, and **GOD** knows that they are liars.

لَوْ كَانَ عَرَضًا قَرِيبًا وَسَفَرًا قَاصِدًا لَاتَّبَعُوكَ  
وَلَكِنْ بَعُدَتْ عَلَيْهِمُ الشُّقَّةُ وَسَيَحْلِفُونَ بِاللَّهِ لَوِ  
اسْتَطَعْنَا لَحَرَجْنَا مَعَكُمْ يُهْلِكُونَ أَنْفُسَهُمْ وَاللَّهُ  
يَعْلَمُ إِنَّهُمْ لَكَاذِبُونَ

[9:43] **GOD** has pardoned you: why did you give them permission (*to stay behind*), before you could distinguish those who are truthful from the liars?

عَفَا اللَّهُ عَنْكَ لِمَ أَذِنْتَ لَهُمْ حَتَّى يَتَّبِعَنَكَ  
الَّذِينَ صَدَقُوا وَتَعْلَمَ الْكَاذِبِينَ

[9:44] Those who truly believe in **GOD** and the Last Day do not ask your permission to evade the opportunity to strive with their money and their lives. **GOD** is fully aware of the righteous.

لَا يَسْتَأْذِنُكَ الَّذِينَ يُؤْمِنُونَ بِاللَّهِ وَالْيَوْمِ  
الْآخِرِ أَنْ يُجَاهِدُوا بِأَمْوَالِهِمْ وَأَنْفُسِهِمْ  
فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ وَاللَّهُ عَلِيمٌ  
بِالْمُنْفِقِينَ

[9:45] The only people who wish to be excused are those who do not really believe in **GOD** and the Last Day. Their hearts are full of doubt, and their doubts cause them to waver.

إِنَّمَا يَسْتَأْذِنُكَ الَّذِينَ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ بِاللَّهِ وَالْيَوْمِ  
الْآخِرِ وَارْتَابَتْ قُلُوبُهُمْ فَهُمْ فِي رَيْبِهِمْ  
يَتَرَدَّدُونَ

[9:46] Had they really wanted to mobilize, they would have prepared for it thoroughly. But **GOD** disliked their participation, so He discouraged them; they were told, "Stay behind with those who are staying behind."

وَلَوْ أَرَادُوا الْخُرُوجَ لَأَعَدُّوا لَهُ عُدَّةً وَلَكِنْ  
كَرِهَ اللَّهُ انْبِعَاتَهُمْ فَتَبَطَّحَهُمْ وَقِيلَ افْعُدُوا مَعَ  
الْقَاعِدِينَ

[9:47] Had they mobilized with you, they would have created confusion, and would have caused disputes and divisions among you. Some of you were apt to listen to them. **GOD** is fully aware of the transgressors.

لَوْ خَرَجُوا فِيكُمْ مَا زَادُوكُمْ إِلَّا خَبَالًا  
وَأَلَوْضَعُوا خِلَالَكُمْ يَلْبِغُونَكُمْ الْفِتْنَةَ وَفِيكُمْ  
سَمَاعُونَ لَهُمْ وَاللَّهُ عَلِيمٌ بِالظَّالِمِينَ

[9:48] They sought to spread confusion among you in the past, and confounded the matters for you. However, the truth ultimately prevails, and **GOD**'s plan is carried out, in spite of them.

لَقَدْ ابْتِغَوْا الْفِتْنَةَ مِنْ قَبْلُ وَقَلَّبُوا لَكَ الْأُمُورَ  
حَتَّى جَاءَ الْحَقُّ وَظَهَرَ أَمْرُ اللَّهِ وَهُمْ  
كَارِهُونَ

[9:49] Some of them would say, "Give me permission (*to stay behind*); do not impose such a hardship on me." In fact, they have thus incurred a terrible hardship; Hell is surrounding the disbelievers.

وَمِنْهُمْ مَنْ يَقُولُ ائْذِنْ لِي وَلَا تَفْتِنِّي ۗ أَلَا فِي  
الْفِتْنَةِ سَقَطُوا ۗ وَإِنَّ جَهَنَّمَ لَمُحِيطَةٌ بِالْكَافِرِينَ

[9:50] If something good happens to you, they hurt, and if an affliction befalls you, they say, "We told you so," as they turn away rejoicing.

إِنْ نُصِيبَكَ حَسَنَةً تَسْأَلْهُمْ ۖ وَإِنْ نُصِيبَكَ  
مُصِيبَةً يَقُولُوا قَدْ أَخَذْنَا أَمْرَنَا مِنْ قَبْلُ  
وَيَتَوَلَّوْا وَهُمْ فَرِحُونَ



[9:51] Say, "Nothing happens to us, except what **GOD** has decreed for us. He is our Lord and Master. In **GOD** the believers shall trust."

قُلْ لَنْ يُصِيبَنَا إِلَّا مَا كَتَبَ اللَّهُ لَنَا هُوَ مَوْلَانَا ۗ وَعَلَى اللَّهِ فَلْيَتَوَكَّلِ الْمُؤْمِنُونَ

[9:52] Say, "You can only expect for us one of two good things (*victory or martyrdom*), while we expect for you condemnation from **GOD** and retribution from Him, or at our hands. Therefore, wait, and we will wait along with you."

قُلْ هَلْ تَرَبَّصُونَ بِنَا إِلَّا إِحْدَى الْحُسَيْنَيْنِ ۗ وَنَحْنُ نَتَرَبَّصُ بِكُمْ أَنْ يُصِيبَكُمُ اللَّهُ بِعَذَابٍ مِنْ عِنْدِهِ أَوْ بِأَيْدِينَا ۗ فَتَرَبَّصُوا إِنَّا مَعَكُمْ مُتَرَبِّصُونَ

[9:53] Say, "Spend, willingly or unwillingly. Nothing will be accepted from you, for you are evil people."

قُلْ أَنْفِقُوا طَوْعًا أَوْ كَرْهًا لَنْ يُتَقَبَلَ مِنْكُمْ ۗ إِنَّكُمْ كُنْتُمْ قَوْمًا فَاسِقِينَ

*The Contact Prayer Existed Before Muhammad\**

[9:54] What prevented the acceptance of their spending is that they disbelieved in **GOD** and His messenger, and when they observed the Contact Prayers (*Salat*),\* they observed them lazily, and when they gave to charity, they did so grudgingly.

وَمَا مَنَعَهُمْ أَنْ تُقَبَّلَ مِنْهُمْ نَفَقَاتُهُمْ إِلَّا أَنَّهُمْ كَفَرُوا بِاللَّهِ وَبِرَسُولِهِ وَلَا يَأْتُونَ الصَّلَاةَ إِلَّا وَهُمْ كُسَالَىٰ وَلَا يُنْفِقُونَ إِلَّا وَهُمْ كَارِهُونَ

*Apparent Worldly Success*

[9:55] Do not be impressed by their money, or their children. **GOD** causes these to be sources of retribution for them in this life, and (*when they die*) their souls depart while they are disbelievers.

فَلَا تُعْجِبْكَ أَمْوَالُهُمْ وَلَا أَوْلَادُهُمْ ۗ إِنَّمَا يُرِيدُ اللَّهُ لِيُعَذِّبَهُمْ بِهَا فِي الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا وَتَرْهَقَ أَنْفُسُهُمْ وَهُمْ كَافِرُونَ

[9:56] They swear by **GOD** that they belong with you, while they do not belong with you; they are divisive people.

وَيَخْلِفُونَ بِاللَّهِ إِنْهُمْ لَمِنْكُمْ وَمَا هُمْ مِنْكُمْ وَلَكِنَّهُمْ قَوْمٌ يَفْرُقُونَ

[9:57] If they could find a refuge, or caves, or a hiding place, they would go to it, rushing.

لَوْ يَجِدُونَ مَلْجَأً أَوْ مَعَارَاتٍ أَوْ مُدْخَلًا لَوَلَّوْا إِلَيْهِ وَهُمْ يَجْمَحُونَ

[9:58] Some of them criticize your distribution of the charities; if they are given therefrom, they become satisfied, but if they are not given therefrom, they become objectors.

وَمِنْهُمْ مَنْ يَلْمِزُكَ فِي الصَّدَقَاتِ فَإِنْ أُعْطُوا مِنْهَا رَضُوا وَإِنْ لَمْ يُعْطُوا مِنْهَا إِذَا هُمْ يَسْتَخِطُونَ

[9:59] They should be satisfied with what **GOD** and His messenger have given them. They should have said, "**GOD** suffices us. **GOD** will provide for us from His bounties, and so will His messenger. We are seeking only **GOD**."

وَلَوْ أَنَّهُمْ رَضُوا مَا آتَاهُمُ اللَّهُ وَرَسُولُهُ وَقَالُوا حَسْبُنَا اللَّهُ سَيُؤْتِينَا اللَّهُ مِنْ فَضْلِهِ وَرَسُولُهُ إِنَّا إِلَى اللَّهِ رَاغِبُونَ

\*9:54 This is another proof that the Contact Prayers (*Salat*) existed before the *Quran*, and were handed down from Abraham (see 21:73). Also, it stumps those who challenge God's assertion that the *Quran* is complete and fully detailed when they ask, "Where can we find the details of the Contact Prayers in the *Quran*?" (6:19, 38, 114).

*Distribution System for Charities*

[9:60] Charities shall go to the poor, the needy, the workers who collect them, the new converts, to free the slaves, to those burdened by sudden expenses, in the cause of **GOD**, and to the traveling alien. Such is **GOD**'s commandment. **GOD** is Omniscient, Most Wise.

إِنَّمَا الصَّدَقَاتُ لِلْفُقَرَاءِ وَالْمَسْكِينِ وَالْعَامِلِينَ  
عَلَيْهَا وَالْمَوْلَاةِ قُلُوبُهُمْ وَفِي الرِّقَابِ  
وَالْغَارِمِينَ وَفِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ وَابْنِ السَّبِيلِ ۗ  
فَرِيضَةً مِّنَ اللَّهِ ۗ وَاللَّهُ عَلِيمٌ حَكِيمٌ

[9:61] Some of them hurt the prophet by saying, "He is all ears!" Say, "It is better for you that he listens to you. He believes in **GOD**, and trusts the believers. He is a mercy for those among you who believe." Those who hurt **GOD**'s messenger have incurred a painful retribution.

وَمِنْهُمْ الَّذِينَ يُؤْذُونَ النَّبِيَّ وَيَقُولُونَ هُوَ أُذُنٌ  
قُلْ أُذُنٌ خَيْرٌ لَّكُمْ يُؤْمِنُ بِاللَّهِ وَيُؤْمِنُ لِلْمُؤْمِنِينَ  
وَرَحْمَةً لِلَّذِينَ آمَنُوا مِنْكُمْ ۗ وَالَّذِينَ يُؤْذُونَ  
رَسُولَ اللَّهِ لَهُمْ عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ

[9:62] They swear by **GOD** to you, to please you, when **GOD** and His messenger are more worthy of pleasing, if they are really believers.

يَخْلِفُونَ بِاللَّهِ لَكُمْ لِيُرْضُوكُمْ وَاللَّهُ وَرَسُولُهُ  
أَحَقُّ أَنْ يُرْضَوْهُ إِنْ كَانُوا مُؤْمِنِينَ

*Retribution for Opposing God and His Messenger*

[9:63] Did they not know that anyone who opposes **GOD** and His messenger has incurred the fire of Hell forever? This is the worst humiliation.

أَلَمْ يَعْلَمُوا أَنَّهُ مَن يُحَادِدِ اللَّهَ وَرَسُولَهُ فَأَنَّ لَهُ  
نَارَ جَهَنَّمَ خَالِدًا فِيهَا ۗ ذَلِكَ الْخِزْيُ الْعَظِيمُ

*The Hypocrites*

[9:64] The hypocrites worry that a sura may be revealed exposing what is inside their hearts. Say, "Go ahead and mock. **GOD** will expose exactly what you are afraid of."

يَحْذَرُ الْمُنَافِقُونَ أَنْ تُنزَّلَ عَلَيْهِمْ سُورَةٌ  
تُنَبِّئُهُمْ بِمَا فِي قُلُوبِهِمْ ۗ قُلْ اسْتَهِزُّوا إِنَّ اللَّهَ  
مُخْرِجُ مَا تَحْذَرُونَ

[9:65] If you ask them, they would say, "We were only mocking and kidding." Say, "Do you realize that you are mocking **GOD**, and His revelations, and His messenger?"

وَلَئِنْ سَأَلْتَهُمْ لَيَقُولُنَّ إِنَّمَا كُنَّا نَخُوضُ  
وَنُلْعَبُ ۗ قُلْ أَبِاللَّهِ وَآيَاتِهِ وَرَسُولِهِ كُنْتُمْ  
تَسْتَهْزِئُونَ

[9:66] Do not apologize. You have disbelieved after having believed. If we pardon some of you, we will punish others among you, as a consequence of their wickedness.

لَا تَعْتَذِرُوا قَدْ كَفَرْتُمْ بَعْدَ إِيمَانِكُمْ ۗ إِنْ نَعَفَ  
عَنْ طَائِفَةٍ مِنْكُمْ نُعَذِّبْ طَائِفَةً بِأَنَّهُمْ كَانُوا  
مُجْرِمِينَ

[9:67] The hypocrite men and the hypocrite women belong with each other—they advocate evil and prohibit righteousness, and they are stingy. They forgot **GOD**, so He forgot them. The hypocrites are truly wicked.

الْمُنَافِقُونَ وَالْمُنَافِقَاتُ بَعْضُهُمْ مِنْ بَعْضٍ  
يَأْمُرُونَ بِالْمُنْكَرِ وَيَنْهَوْنَ عَنِ الْمَعْرُوفِ  
وَيَقْبِضُونَ أَيْدِيَهُمْ ۗ نَسُوا اللَّهَ فَنَسِيَهُمْ ۗ إِنَّ  
الْمُنَافِقِينَ هُمُ الْفَاسِقُونَ

[9:68] **GOD** promises the hypocrite men and the hypocrite women, as well as the disbelievers, the fire of Hell, wherein they abide forever. It suffices them. **GOD** has condemned them; they have incurred an everlasting retribution.

وَعَدَ اللَّهُ الْمُنَافِقِينَ وَالْمُنَافِقَاتِ وَالْكُفَّارَ نَارَ  
جَهَنَّمَ خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا ۗ هِيَ حَسْبُهُمْ ۗ وَلَعْنَةُ اللَّهِ  
وَلَهُمْ عَذَابٌ مُّقِيمٌ

*God's System Does Not Change*

[9:69] Some of those before you were stronger than you, and possessed more money and children. They became preoccupied with their material possessions. Similarly, you have become preoccupied with your material possessions, just like those before you have become preoccupied. You have become totally heedless, just as they were heedless. Such are the people who nullify their works, both in this world and in the Hereafter; they are the losers.

كَالَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِكُمْ كَانُوا أَشَدَّ مِنْكُمْ قُوَّةً وَأَكْثَرَ  
أَمْوَالًا وَأَوْلَادًا فَاسْتَمْتَعُوا بِخَلْقِهِمْ فَاسْتَمْتَعْتُمْ  
بِخَلْقِكُمْ كَمَا اسْتَمْتَعَ الَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِكُمْ بِخَلْقِهِمْ  
وَخُضْتُمْ كَالَّذِي خَاضُوا أُولَئِكَ حَبِطَتْ  
أَعْمَالُهُمْ فِي الدُّنْيَا وَالْآخِرَةِ وَأُولَئِكَ هُمُ  
الْخَاسِرُونَ

*The Losers*

[9:70] Have they not learned anything from the previous generations; the people of Noah, 'Ad, Thamūd, the people of Abraham, the dwellers of Midyan, and the evildoers (*of Sodom and Gomorrah*)? Their messengers went to them with clear proofs. **GOD** never wronged them; they are the ones who wronged their own souls.

أَلَمْ يَأْتِهِمْ نَبَأُ الَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ قَوْمِ نُوحٍ وَعَادٍ  
وَتَمُودَ وَقَوْمِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ وَأَصْحَابِ مَدْيَنَ  
وَالْمُؤْتَفِكَاتِ أُنْتَهَمُ رَسُولُهُمْ بِالْبَيِّنَاتِ فَمَا كَانَ  
اللَّهُ لِيظْلِمَهُمْ وَلَكِنْ كَانُوا أَنْفُسَهُمْ يَظْلِمُونَ

*The Winners*

[9:71] The believing men and women are allies of one another. They advocate righteousness and forbid evil, they observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*) and give the obligatory charity (*Zakat*), and they obey **GOD** and His messenger. These will be showered by **GOD**'s mercy. **GOD** is Almighty, Most Wise.

وَالْمُؤْمِنُونَ وَالْمُؤْمِنَاتُ بَعْضُهُمْ أَوْلِيَاءُ  
بَعْضٍ يَأْمُرُونَ بِالْمَعْرُوفِ وَيَنْهَوْنَ عَنِ  
الْمُنْكَرِ وَيُقِيمُونَ الصَّلَاةَ وَيُؤْتُونَ الزَّكَاةَ

وَيُطِيعُونَ اللَّهَ وَرَسُولَهُ أُولَئِكَ سَيَرْحَمُهُمُ  
اللَّهُ إِنَّ اللَّهَ عَزِيزٌ حَكِيمٌ

[9:72] **GOD** promises the believing men and the believing women gardens with flowing streams, wherein they abide forever, and magnificent mansions in the gardens of Eden. And **GOD**'s blessings and approval are even greater. This is the greatest triumph.

وَعَدَ اللَّهُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَالْمُؤْمِنَاتِ جَنَّاتٍ تَجْرِي  
مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا وَمَسَاكِنَ  
طَيِّبَةً فِي جَنَّاتِ عَدْنٍ وَرِضْوَانٍ مِنَ اللَّهِ  
أَكْبَرَ ذَلِكَ هُوَ الْفَوْزُ الْعَظِيمُ

*You Shall Be Stern With the Disbelievers*

[9:73] O you prophet, strive against the disbelievers and the hypocrites, and be stern in dealing with them. Their destiny is Hell; what a miserable abode!

يَا أَيُّهَا النَّبِيُّ جَاهِدِ الْكُفَّارَ وَالْمُنَافِقِينَ وَاغْلُظْ  
عَلَيْهِمْ وَمَا وَاهُمْ جَهَنَّمَ وَبِئْسَ الْمَصِيرُ

[9:74] They swear by **GOD** that they never said it, although they have uttered the word of disbelief; they have disbelieved after becoming submitters. In fact, they gave up what they never had. They have rebelled even though **GOD** and His messenger have showered them with His grace and provisions. If they repent, it would be best for them. But if they turn away, **GOD** will commit them to painful retribution in this life and in the Hereafter. They will find no one on earth to be their lord and master.

يَخْلِفُونَ بِاللَّهِ مَا قَالُوا وَلَقَدْ قَالُوا كَلِمَةَ الْكُفْرِ  
وَكَفَرُوا بَعْدَ إِسْلَامِهِمْ وَهَمُّوا بِمَا لَمْ يَنَالُوا  
وَمَا نَقَمُوا إِلَّا أَنْ أَغْنَاهُمُ اللَّهُ وَرَسُولُهُ مِنْ  
فَضْلِهِ فَإِنْ يَتُوبُوا يَكُ خَيْرًا لَهُمْ وَإِنْ يَتَوَلَّوْا  
يُعَذِّبُهُمُ اللَّهُ عَذَابًا أَلِيمًا فِي الدُّنْيَا وَالْآخِرَةِ  
وَمَا لَهُمْ فِي الْأَرْضِ مِنْ وَلِيٍّ وَلَا نَصِيرٍ

[9:75] Some of them even pledged: "If **GOD** showered us with His grace, we would be charitable, and would lead a righteous life."

وَمِنْهُمْ مَّنْ عَاهَدَ اللَّهَ لَئِنِ آتَانَا مِنْ فَضْلِهِ  
لَنُصَدِّقَنَّهُ وَلَنُكُونَنَّ مِنَ الصَّالِحِينَ

[9:76] But when He did shower them with His provisions, they became stingy, and turned away in aversion.

فَلَمَّا آتَاهُمْ مِنْ فَضْلِهِ بَخِلُوا بِهِ وَتَوَلَّوْا وَهُمْ  
مُعْرِضُونَ

[9:77] Consequently, He plagued them with hypocrisy in their hearts, till the day they meet Him. This is because they broke their promises to **GOD**, and because of their lying.

فَأَعْقَبَهُمْ نِفَاقًا فِي قُلُوبِهِمْ إِلَى يَوْمِ يَلْقَوْنَهُ بِمَا  
أَخْلَفُوا اللَّهَ مَا وَعَدُوهُ وَبِمَا كَانُوا يَكْذِبُونَ

[9:78] Do they not realize that **GOD** knows their secrets, and their conspiracies, and that **GOD** is the Knower of all secrets?

أَلَمْ يَعْلَمُوا أَنَّ اللَّهَ يَعْلَمُ سِرَّهُمْ وَنَجْوَاهُمْ وَأَنَّ  
اللَّهَ عَلَّامُ الْغُيُوبِ

[9:79] Those who criticize the generous believers for giving too much, and ridicule the poor believers for giving too little, **GOD** despises them. They have incurred a painful retribution.

الَّذِينَ يَلْمِزُونَ الْمُطَّوِّعِينَ مِنَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ فِي  
الصَّدَقَاتِ وَالَّذِينَ لَا يَجِدُونَ إِلَّا جُهْدَهُمْ  
فَيَسْخَرُونَ مِنْهُمْ سَخِرَ اللَّهُ مِنْهُمْ وَلَهُمْ عَذَابٌ  
أَلِيمٌ

*Satan's Most Effective Bait: The Myth of Intercession\**

[9:80] Whether you ask forgiveness for them, or do not ask forgiveness for them—even if you ask forgiveness for them seventy times—**GOD** will not forgive them. This is because they disbelieve in **GOD** and His messenger. **GOD** does not guide the wicked people.

اسْتَعْفِرَ لَهُمْ أَوْ لَا تَسْتَغْفِرَ لَهُمْ إِنْ تَسْتَغْفِرَ  
لَهُمْ سَبْعِينَ مَرَّةً فَلَنْ يَغْفِرَ اللَّهُ لَهُمْ ذَلِكَ بِأَنَّهُمْ  
كَفَرُوا بِاللَّهِ وَرَسُولِهِ وَاللَّهُ لَا يَهْدِي الْقَوْمَ  
الْفَاسِقِينَ

[9:81] The sedentary rejoiced in their staying behind the messenger of **GOD**, and hated to strive with their money and their lives in the cause of **GOD**. They said, "Let us not mobilize in this heat!" Say, "The fire of Hell is much hotter," if they could only comprehend.

فَرِحَ الْمُخَلَّفُونَ بِمَقْعَدِهِمْ خِلَافَ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ  
وَكَرِهُوا أَنْ يُجَاهِدُوا بِأَمْوَالِهِمْ وَأَنْفُسِهِمْ فِي  
سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ وَقَالُوا لَا تَنْفِرُوا فِي الْحَرِّ قُلْ نَارُ  
جَهَنَّمَ أَشَدُّ حَرًّا لَوْ كَانُوا يَفْقَهُونَ

[9:82] Let them laugh a little, and cry a lot. This is the requital for the sins they have earned.

فَلْيَضْحَكُوا قَلِيلًا وَلْيَبْكُوا كَثِيرًا جَزَاءً بِمَا  
كَانُوا يَكْسِبُونَ

[9:83] If **GOD** returns you to a situation where they ask your permission to mobilize with you, you shall say, "You will never again mobilize with me, nor will you ever fight with me against any enemy. For you have chosen to be with the sedentary in the first place. Therefore, you must stay with the sedentary."

فَإِنْ رَجَعَكَ اللَّهُ إِلَى طَائِفَةٍ مِنْهُمْ فَاسْتَأْذَنُوكَ  
لِلْخُرُوجِ فَقُلْ لَنْ تَخْرُجُوا مَعِيَ أَبَدًا وَلَنْ  
تُقَاتِلُوا مَعِيَ عَدُوًّا إِنَّكُمْ رَضِيتُمْ بِالْفُجُودِ أَوَّلَ  
مَرَّةٍ فَاقْعُدُوا مَعَ الْخَالِفِينَ

\*9:80 If Muhammad could not intercede on behalf of his own uncles and cousins, what makes strangers who never met him think that he will intercede on their behalf? Abraham could not intercede on behalf of his father, nor could Noah intercede on behalf of his son (11:46 & 60:4).

[9:84] You shall not observe the funeral prayer for any of them when he dies, nor shall you stand at his grave. They have disbelieved in **GOD** and His messenger, and died in a state of wickedness.

وَلَا تُصَلِّ عَلَىٰ أَحَدٍ مِنْهُمْ مَاتَ أَبَدًا وَلَا تَقُمْ عَلَىٰ قَبْرِهِ ۗ إِنَّهُمْ كَفَرُوا بِاللَّهِ وَرَسُولِهِ وَمَاتُوا وَهُمْ فَاسِقُونَ

*Worldly Materials Are Nil*

[9:85] Do not be impressed by their money or their children; **GOD** causes these to be sources of misery for them in this world, and their souls depart as disbelievers.

وَلَا تُعْجِبْكَ أَمْوَالُهُمْ وَأَوْلَادُهُمْ ۗ إِنَّمَا يُرِيدُ اللَّهُ أَنْ يُعَذِّبَهُمْ بِهَا فِي الدُّنْيَا وَتَزْهِقَ أَنفُسُهُمْ وَهُمْ كَافِرُونَ

[9:86] When a sura is revealed, stating: "Believe in **GOD**, and strive with His messenger," even the strong among them say, "Let us stay behind!"

وَإِذَا أَنْزَلَتْ سُورَةٌ أَنْ آمَنُوا بِاللَّهِ وَجَاهَدُوا مَعَ رَسُولِهِ اسْتَأْذَنَكَ أُولُو الطُّولِ مِنْهُمْ وَقَالُوا ذَرْنَا نَكُنْ مَعَ الْقَاعِدِينَ

[9:87] They chose to be with the sedentary. Consequently, their hearts were sealed, and thus, they cannot comprehend.

رَضُوا بِأَنْ يَكُونُوا مَعَ الْخَوَالِفِ وَطُبِعَ عَلَىٰ قُلُوبِهِمْ فَهُمْ لَا يَفْقَهُونَ

*True Believers are Eager to Strive*

[9:88] As for the messenger and those who believed with him, they eagerly strive with their money and their lives. These have deserved all the good things; they are the winners.

لَكِنِ الرَّسُولُ وَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا مَعَهُ جَاهَدُوا بِأَمْوَالِهِمْ وَأَنْفُسِهِمْ ۗ وَأُولَٰئِكَ لَهُمُ الْخَيْرَاتُ ۗ وَأُولَٰئِكَ هُمُ الْمُفْلِحُونَ

[9:89] **GOD** has prepared for them gardens with flowing streams, wherein they abide forever. This is the greatest triumph.

أَعَدَّ اللَّهُ لَهُمْ جَنَّاتٍ تَجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا ۗ ذَٰلِكَ الْفَوْزُ الْعَظِيمُ

[9:90] The Arabs made up excuses, and came to you seeking permission to stay behind. This is indicative of their rejection of **GOD** and His messenger—they stay behind. Indeed, those who disbelieve among them have incurred a painful retribution.

وَجَاءَ الْمُعَذِّرُونَ مِنَ الْأَعْرَابِ لِيُؤْذَنَ لَهُمْ فَوَعَدَ الَّذِينَ كَذَّبُوا اللَّهَ وَرَسُولَهُ ۗ سَيُصِيبُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا مِنْهُمْ عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ

[9:91] Not to be blamed are those who are weak, or ill, or do not find anything to offer, so long as they remain devoted to **GOD** and His messenger. The righteous among them shall not be blamed. **GOD** is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

لَيْسَ عَلَى الضُّعَفَاءِ وَلَا عَلَى الْمَرْضَىٰ وَلَا عَلَى الَّذِينَ لَا يَجِدُونَ مَا يُنْفِقُونَ حَرَجٌ إِذَا نَصَحُوا لِلَّهِ وَرَسُولِهِ ۗ مَا عَلَى الْمُحْسِنِينَ مِنْ سَبِيلٍ ۗ وَاللَّهُ غَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

[9:92] Also excused are those who come to you wishing to be included with you, but you tell them, "I do not have anything to carry you on." They then turn back with tears in their eyes, genuinely saddened that they could not afford to contribute.

وَلَا عَلَى الَّذِينَ إِذَا مَا اتَّوَكَّاتُمْ لِتَحْمِلَهُمْ قُلْتُمْ لَا أُجِدُّ مَا أَحْمِلُكُمْ عَلَيْهِ تَوَلَّوْا وَأَعْيُنُهُمْ تَفِيضُ مِنَ الدَّمْعِ حَزَنًا أَلَّا يَجِدُوا مَا يُنْفِقُونَ

[9:93] The blame is on those who ask your permission to stay behind, even though they have no excuse. They have chosen to be with the sedentary. Consequently, **GOD** has sealed their hearts, and thus, they do not attain any knowledge.

أَمَّا السَّبِيلُ عَلَى الَّذِينَ يَسْتَأْذِنُونَكَ وَهُمْ أَغْنِيَاءُ رَضُوا بِأَنْ يَكُونُوا مَعَ الْخَوَالِفِ وَطَبَعَ اللَّهُ عَلَى قُلُوبِهِمْ فَهُمْ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ

*Hard Times Serve to Expose the Hypocrites*

[9:94] They apologize to you when you return to them (from battle). Say, "Do not apologize; we no longer trust you. **GOD** has informed us about you." **GOD** will see your works, and so will the messenger, then you will be returned to the Knower of all secrets and declarations, then He will inform you of everything you had done.

يَعْتَذِرُونَ إِلَيْكُمْ إِذَا رَجَعْتُمْ إِلَيْهِمْ قُلْ لَا تَعْتَذِرُوا لَنْ نُؤْمِنَ لَكُمْ قَدْ نَبَأْنَا اللَّهُ مِنْ أَخْبَارِكُمْ وَسَيَرَى اللَّهُ عَمَلَكُمْ وَرَسُولُهُ ثُمَّ تُرَدُّونَ إِلَىٰ عَالِمِ الْغَيْبِ وَالشَّهَادَةِ فَيُنَبِّئُكُمْ بِمَا كُنْتُمْ تَعْمَلُونَ

[9:95] They will swear by **GOD** to you, when you return to them, that you may disregard them. Do disregard them. They are polluted, and their destiny is Hell, as a requital for the sins they have earned.

سَيَحْلِفُونَ بِاللَّهِ لَكُمْ إِذَا انْقَلَبْتُمْ إِلَيْهِمْ لِشِعْرَضُوا عَنْهُمْ فَاعْرَضُوا عَنْهُمْ إِنَّهُمْ رَجَسٌ وَمَا وَاهُمْ جَهَنَّمَ جَزَاءً بِمَا كَانُوا يَكْسِبُونَ

[9:96] They swear to you, that you may pardon them. Even if you pardon them, **GOD** does not pardon such wicked people.

يَحْلِفُونَ لَكُمْ لِتَرْضَوْا عَنْهُمْ فَإِنْ تَرْضَوْا عَنْهُمْ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يَرْضَىٰ عَنِ الْقَوْمِ الْفَاسِقِينَ

### The Arabs

[9:97] The Arabs are the worst in disbelief and hypocrisy, and the most likely to ignore the laws that **GOD** has revealed to His messenger. **GOD** is Omniscient, Most Wise.

الْأَعْرَابُ أَشَدُّ كُفْرًا وَنِفَاقًا وَأَجْدَرُ أَلَّا يَعْلَمُوا حُدُودَ مَا أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ عَلَىٰ رَسُولِهِ وَاللَّهُ عَلِيمٌ حَكِيمٌ

[9:98] Some Arabs consider their spending (in the cause of God) to be a loss, and even wait in anticipation that a disaster may hit you. It is they who will incur the worst disaster. **GOD** is Hearer, Omniscient.

وَمِنَ الْأَعْرَابِ مَنْ يَتَّخِذُ مَا يُنْفِقُ مَغْرَمًا وَيَتَرَبَّصُّ بِكُمُ الدَّوَائِرَ عَلَيْهِمْ دَائِرَةُ السَّوْءِ وَاللَّهُ سَمِيعٌ عَلِيمٌ

[9:99] Other Arabs do believe in **GOD** and the Last Day, and consider their spending to be a means towards **GOD**, and a means of supporting the messenger. Indeed, it will bring them nearer; **GOD** will admit them into His mercy. **GOD** is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

وَمِنَ الْأَعْرَابِ مَنْ يُؤْمِنُ بِاللَّهِ وَالْيَوْمِ الْآخِرِ وَيَتَّخِذُ مَا يُنْفِقُ قُرْبَاتٍ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ وَصَلَوَاتِ الرَّسُولِ أَلَا إِنَّهَا قُرْبَةٌ لَهُمْ سَيُدْخِلُهُمُ اللَّهُ فِي رَحْمَتِهِ إِنَّ اللَّهَ غَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

[9:100] As for the early vanguards who immigrated (*Muhājirin*), and the supporters who gave them refuge (*Ansār*) and those who followed them in righteousness, **GOD** is pleased with them, and they are pleased with Him. He has prepared for them gardens with flowing streams, wherein they abide forever. This is the greatest triumph.

وَالسَّابِقُونَ السَّابِقُونَ مِنَ الْمُهَاجِرِينَ وَالْأَنْصَارِ وَالَّذِينَ اتَّبَعُوهُمْ بِإِحْسَانٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمْ وَرَضُوا عَنْهُ وَأَعَدَّ لَهُمْ جَنَّاتٍ تَجْرِي تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا أَبَدًا ذَلِكَ الْفَوْزُ الْعَظِيمُ

*Retribution Doubled for the Hypocrites\**

[9:101] Among the Arabs around you, there are hypocrites. Also, among the city dwellers, there are those who are accustomed to hypocrisy. You do not know them, but we know them. We will double the retribution for them, then they end up committed to a terrible retribution.

وَمِمَّنْ حَوْلَكُم مِّنَ الْأَعْرَابِ مُنَافِقُونَ وَمِنْ أَهْلِ  
الْمَدِينَةِ مَرَدُوا عَلَى النِّفَاقِ لَا تَعْلَمُهُمْ حَتَّىٰ  
تَعْلَمَهُمُ سَعْدَبُهُمْ مَّرَّتَيْنِ ثُمَّ يُرَدُّونَ إِلَىٰ عَذَابِ  
عَظِيمٍ

[9:102] There are others who have confessed their sins; they have mixed good deeds with bad deeds. **GOD** will redeem them, for **GOD** is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

وَأَخْرُونَ اعْتَرَفُوا بِذُنُوبِهِمْ خَلَطُوا عَمَلًا  
صَالِحًا وَآخَرَ سَيِّئًا عَسَىٰ اللَّهُ أَن يَتُوبَ  
عَلَيْهِمْ ۚ إِنَّ اللَّهَ غَفُورٌ رَّحِيمٌ

[9:103] Take from their money a charity to purify them and sanctify them. And encourage them, for your encouragement reassures them. **GOD** is Hearer, Omniscient.

خُذْ مِنْ أَمْوَالِهِمْ صَدَقَةً تُطَهِّرُهُمْ وَتُزَكِّيهِمْ بِهَا  
وَصَلِّ عَلَيْهِمْ ۚ إِنَّ صَلَاتَكَ سَكَنٌ لَهُمْ ۗ وَاللَّهُ  
سَمِيعٌ عَلِيمٌ

[9:104] Do they not realize that **GOD** accepts the repentance of His worshipers, and takes the charities, and that **GOD** is the Redeemer, Most Merciful?

أَلَمْ يَعْلَمُوا أَنَّ اللَّهَ هُوَ يَقْبَلُ التَّوْبَةَ عَنْ عِبَادِهِ  
وَيَأْخُذُ الصَّدَقَاتِ وَأَنَّ اللَّهَ هُوَ التَّوَّابُ الرَّحِيمُ

[9:105] Say, "Work righteousness; **GOD** will see your work, and so will His messenger and the believers. Ultimately, you will be returned

to the Knower of all secrets and declarations, then He will inform you of everything you had done."

وَقُلْ اْعْمَلُوا فَسَيَرَى اللَّهُ عَمَلَكُمْ وَرَسُولُهُ  
وَالْمُؤْمِنُونَ وَسَتُرَدُّونَ إِلَىٰ عَالِمِ الْغَيْبِ  
وَالشَّهَادَةِ فَيُنَبِّئُكُمْ بِمَا كُنْتُمْ تَعْمَلُونَ

[9:106] Others are waiting for **GOD**'s decision; He may punish them, or He may redeem them. **GOD** is Omniscient, Most Wise.

وَأَخْرُونَ مُرَجُونَ لِأَمْرِ اللَّهِ إِمَّا يُعَذِّبُهُمْ وَإِمَّا  
يُتُوبُ عَلَيْهِمْ ۗ وَاللَّهُ عَلِيمٌ حَكِيمٌ

*Masjids that Oppose God and His Messenger\**

[9:107] There are those who abuse the masjid by practicing idol worship, dividing the believers, and providing comfort to those who oppose **GOD** and His messenger. They solemnly swear: "Our intentions are honorable!" **GOD** bears witness that they are liars.

وَالَّذِينَ اتَّخَذُوا مَسْجِدًا ضِرَارًا وَكُفْرًا  
وَتَفْرِيقًا بَيْنَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَإِرْصَادًا لِّمَنْ حَارَبَ  
اللَّهَ وَرَسُولَهُ مِنْ قَبْلُ ۚ وَلَيَخْلِفُنَّ إِنْ أَرَدْنَا إِلَّا  
الْحُسْنَ ۗ وَاللَّهُ يُشْهَدُ إِنَّهُمْ لَكَاذِبُونَ

*Do Not Pray in Those Masjids*

[9:108] You shall never pray in such a masjid. A masjid that is established on the basis of righteousness from the first day is more worthy of your praying therein. In it, there are people who love to be purified. **GOD** loves those who purify themselves.

لَا تَقُمْ فِيهِ أَبَدًا ۚ لَمَسْجِدٍ أُسِّسَ عَلَى النَّقْوَىٰ  
مِنَ أَوَّلِ يَوْمٍ أَحَقُّ أَنْ تَقُومَ فِيهِ ۚ فِيهِ رِجَالٌ  
يُحِبُّونَ أَنْ يُطَهَّرُوا ۚ وَاللَّهُ يُحِبُّ الْمُطَهَّرِينَ

\*9:101 The hypocrites sit among the believers, listen to the message and proofs, then spread their poisonous doubts. It is a Quranic law that they receive double the retribution, now and forever.

\*9:107 Any masjid where the practices are not devoted absolutely to God ALONE belongs to Satan, not God. For example, mentioning the names of Abraham, Muhammad, and/or Ali in the Azan and/or the Salat prayers violates God's commandments in 2:136, 2:285, 3:84, & 72:18. Unfortunately, this is a common idolatrous practice throughout the corrupted Muslim world.

[9:109] Is one who establishes his building on the basis of reverencing **GOD** and to gain His approval better, or one who establishes his building on the brink of a crumbling cliff, that falls down with him into the fire of Hell? **GOD** does not guide the transgressing people.

أَفَمَنْ أَسَّسَ بُنْيَانَهُ عَلَى تَقْوَى مِنَ اللَّهِ وَرِضْوَانٍ خَيْرٌ أَمْ مَنْ أَسَّسَ بُنْيَانَهُ عَلَى شَفَا جُرُفٍ هَارٍ فَانْهَارَ بِهِ فِي نَارِ جَهَنَّمَ وَاللَّهُ لَا يَهْدِي الْقَوْمَ الظَّالِمِينَ

[9:110] Such a building that they have established remains a source of doubt in their hearts, until their hearts are stilled. **GOD** is Omniscient, Most Wise.

لَا يَزَالُ بُنْيَانُهُمُ الَّذِي بَنَوْا رِيبَةً فِي قُلُوبِهِمْ إِلَّا أَنْ تَقَطَّعَ قُلُوبُهُمْ وَاللَّهُ عَلِيمٌ حَكِيمٌ

#### The Most Profitable Investment

[9:111] **GOD** has bought from the believers their lives and their money in exchange for Paradise. Thus, they fight in the cause of **GOD**, willing to kill and get killed. Such is His truthful pledge in the Torah, the Gospel, and the Quran—and who fulfills His pledge better than **GOD**? You shall rejoice in making such an exchange. This is the greatest triumph.

إِنَّ اللَّهَ اشْتَرَى مِنَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ أَنفُسَهُمْ وَأَمْوَالَهُمْ بِأَنْ لَهُمُ الْجَنَّةَ يُفَاتِلُونَ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ فَيَقْتُلُونَ وَيُقْتَلُونَ وَعَدًّا عَلَيْهِ حَقًّا فِي التَّوْرَةِ وَالْإِنْجِيلِ وَالْفُرْقَانِ وَمَنْ أَوْفَى بِعَهْدِهِ مِنَ اللَّهِ فَاسْتَبْشِرُوا بِنِعْمِ اللَّهِ الَّذِي بَايَعْتُمْ بِهِ وَذَلِكَ هُوَ الْفَوْزُ الْعَظِيمُ

#### The Believers

[9:112] They are the repenters, the worshipers, the praisers, the meditators, the bowing and prostrating, the advocators of righteousness and forbidders of evil, and the keepers of **GOD**'s laws. Give good news to such believers.

التَّائِبُونَ الْعَابِدُونَ الْحَامِدُونَ السَّائِحُونَ الرَّاكِعُونَ السَّاجِدُونَ الْأَمْرُونَ بِالْمَعْرُوفِ

وَالنَّاهُونَ عَنِ الْمُنْكَرِ وَالْحَافِظُونَ لِحُدُودِ اللَّهِ وَبَشِّرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

#### You Shall Disown God's Enemies Abraham Disowned His Father

[9:113] Neither the prophet, nor those who believe shall ask forgiveness for the idol worshipers, even if they were their nearest of kin, once they realize that they are destined for Hell.

مَا كَانَ لِلنَّبِيِّ وَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا أَنْ يَسْتَغْفِرُوا لِلْمُشْرِكِينَ وَلَوْ كَانُوا أُولِي قُرْبَى مِنْ بَعْدِ مَا تَبَيَّنَ لَهُمْ أَنَّهُمْ أَصْحَابُ الْجَحِيمِ

[9:114] The only reason Abraham asked forgiveness for his father was that he had promised him to do so. But as soon as he realized that he was an enemy of **GOD**, he disowned him. Abraham was extremely kind, clement.

وَمَا كَانَ اسْتِغْفَارُ إِبْرَاهِيمَ لِأَبِيهِ إِلَّا عَنْ مَوْعِدَةٍ وَعَدَهَا إِيَّاهُ فَلَمَّا تَبَيَّنَ لَهُ أَنَّهُ عَدُوٌّ لِلَّهِ تَبَرَّأَ مِنْهُ إِنَّ إِبْرَاهِيمَ لَأَوَّاهٌ حَلِيمٌ

[9:115] **GOD** does not send any people astray, after He had guided them, without first pointing out for them what to expect. **GOD** is fully aware of all things.

وَمَا كَانَ اللَّهُ لِيُضِلَّ قَوْمًا بَعْدَ إِذْ هَدَاهُمْ حَتَّى يُبَيِّنَ لَهُمْ مَا يَتَّقُونَ إِنَّ اللَّهَ بِكُلِّ شَيْءٍ عَلِيمٌ

[9:116] To **GOD** belongs the sovereignty of the heavens and the earth. He controls life and death. You have none beside **GOD** as a Lord and Master.

إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَهُ مُلْكُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ يُحْيِي وَيُمِيتُ وَمَا لَكُمْ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ مِنْ وَلِيٍّ وَلَا نَصِيرٍ



[9:117] **GOD** has redeemed the prophet, and the immigrants (*Muhājireen*) and the supporters who hosted them and gave them refuge (*Ansār*), who followed him during the difficult times. That is when the hearts of some of them almost wavered. But He has redeemed them, for He is Compassionate towards them, Most Merciful.

لَقَدْ تَابَ اللَّهُ عَلَى النَّبِيِّ وَالْمُهَاجِرِينَ  
وَالْأَنْصَارِ الَّذِينَ اتَّبَعُوهُ فِي سَاعَةِ الْعُسْرَةِ  
مِنْ بَعْدِ مَا كَادَ يَزِيغُ قُلُوبَ فَرِيقٍ مِنْهُمْ ثُمَّ  
تَابَ عَلَيْهِمْ إِنَّهُ بِهِمْ رَءُوفٌ رَحِيمٌ

*Do Not Abandon the Messenger*

[9:118] Also (*redeemed were*) the three who stayed behind. The spacious earth became so straitened for them, that they almost gave up all hope for themselves. Finally, they realized that there was no escape from **GOD**, except to Him. He then redeemed them that they may repent. **GOD** is the Redeemer, Most Merciful.

وَعَلَى الثَّلَاثَةِ الَّذِينَ خَلْفُوا حَتَّىٰ إِذَا ضَاغَتْ  
عَلَيْهِمُ الْأَرْضُ بِمَا رَحُبَتْ وَضَاقَتْ عَلَيْهِمْ  
أَنْفُسُهُمْ وَظَنُّوا أَنْ لَا مَلْجَأَ مِنَ اللَّهِ إِلَّا إِلَيْهِ ثُمَّ  
تَابَ عَلَيْهِمْ لِيَتُوبُوا إِنَّ اللَّهَ هُوَ التَّوَّابُ  
الرَّحِيمُ

[9:119] O you who believe, you shall reverence **GOD**, and be among the truthful.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اتَّقُوا اللَّهَ وَكُونُوا مَعَ  
الصَّادِقِينَ

[9:120] Neither the dwellers of the city, nor the Arabs around them, shall seek to stay behind the messenger of **GOD** (*when he mobilizes for war*). Nor shall they give priority to their own affairs over supporting him. This is because they do not suffer any thirst, or any effort, or hunger in the cause of **GOD**, or make a single step that enrages the disbelievers, or inflict any hardship upon the enemy, without having it written down for them as a credit. **GOD** never fails to recompense those who work righteousness.

مَا كَانَ لِأَهْلِ الْمَدِينَةِ وَمَنْ حَوْلَهُمْ مِنَ  
الْأَعْرَابِ أَنْ يَتَخَلَّفُوا عَنْ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ وَلَا  
يَرْغَبُوا بِأَنْفُسِهِمْ عَنْ نَفْسِهِ ذَلِكَ بِأَنَّهُمْ لَا  
يُصِيبُهُمْ ظَمَأٌ وَلَا نَصَبٌ وَلَا مَخْمَصَةٌ فِي  
سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ وَلَا يَطْنُونَ مَوْطِنًا يَعْغِطُ الْكُفَّارَ  
وَلَا يَتَّالُونَ مِنْ عَدُوٍّ نِيلاً إِلَّا كُتِبَ لَهُمْ بِهِ  
عَمَلٌ صَالِحٌ إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يُضِيعُ أَجْرَ  
الْمُحْسِنِينَ

[9:121] Nor do they incur any expense, small or large, nor do they cross any valley, without having the credit written down for them. **GOD** will surely reward them generously for their works.

وَلَا يُنْفِقُونَ نَفَقَةً صَغِيرَةً وَلَا كَبِيرَةً وَلَا  
يَقْطَعُونَ وَأَدْيًا إِلَّا كُتِبَ لَهُمْ لِيَجْزِيَهُمُ اللَّهُ  
أَحْسَنَ مَا كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ

*The Importance of Religious Education*

[9:122] When the believers mobilize, not all of them shall do so. A few from each group shall mobilize by devoting their time to studying the religion. Thus, they can pass the knowledge on to their people when they return, that they may remain religiously informed.

وَمَا كَانَ الْمُؤْمِنُونَ لِيَنْفِرُوا كَافَّةً فَلَوْلَا نَفَرَ  
مِنْ كُلِّ فِرْقَةٍ مِنْهُمْ طَائِفَةٌ لِيَتَفَقَّهُوا فِي الدِّينِ  
وَلِيُنذِرُوا قَوْمَهُمْ إِذَا رَجَعُوا إِلَيْهِمْ لَعَلَّهُمْ  
يَحْذَرُونَ

*The Disbelievers*

[9:123] O you who believe, you shall fight the disbelievers who attack you—let them find you stern—and know that **GOD** is with the righteous.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا قَاتِلُوا الَّذِينَ يَلُونَكُمْ مِنَ  
الْكُفَّارِ وَلْيَجِدُوا فِيكُمْ غِلْظَةً وَعَلِمُوا أَنَّ اللَّهَ  
مَعَ الْمُتَّقِينَ

### The Hypocrites

[9:124] When a sura was revealed, some of them would say, "Did this sura strengthen the faith of anyone among you?" Indeed, it did strengthen the faith of those who believed, and they rejoice in any revelation.

وَإِذَا مَا أَنْزَلْنَا سُورَةً فَمِنْهُمْ مَنْ يَقُولُ أَيُّكُمْ زَادَتْهُ هَذِهِ إِيمَانًا فَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا فزَادَتْهُمْ إِيمَانًا وَهُمْ يَسْتَبْشِرُونَ

[9:125] As for those who harbored doubts in their hearts, it actually added unholiness to their unholiness, and they died as disbelievers.

وَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ فِي قُلُوبِهِمْ مَرَضٌ فَزَادَتْهُمْ رِجْسًا إِلَىٰ رِجْسِهِمْ وَمَاتُوا وَهُمْ كَافِرُونَ

[9:126] Do they not see that they suffer from exacting trials every year once or twice? Yet, they consistently fail to repent, and fail to take heed?

أَوَلَا يَرَوْنَ أَنَّهُمْ يُفْتَنُونَ فِي كُلِّ عَامٍ مَرَّةً أَوْ مَرَّتَيْنِ ثُمَّ لَا يَتُوبُونَ وَلَا هُمْ يَذْكُرُونَ

*A Historical Crime Unveiled: Tampering With the Word of God. \* God Provides Irrefutable Evidence*

[9:127] Whenever a sura was revealed, some of them would look at each other as if to say: "Does anyone see you?" Then they left. Thus, **GOD** has diverted their hearts, for they are people who do not comprehend.

وَإِذَا مَا أَنْزَلْنَا سُورَةً نَظَرَ بَعْضُهُمْ إِلَىٰ بَعْضٍ هَلْ يَرَاكُمْ مِنْ أَحَدٍ ثُمَّ انصَرَفُوا صَرَفَ اللَّهُ قُلُوبَهُمْ بِأَنَّهُمْ قَوْمٌ لَا يَفْقَهُونَ

### Sura 10: Jonah

#### سورة يونس

[10:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[10:1] A. L. R.\* These (*letters*) are the proofs of this book of wisdom.

الرَّ ۚ تِلْكَ آيَاتُ الْكِتَابِ الْحَكِيمِ

[10:2] Is it too much of a wonder for the people that we inspired a man like them? He (*was inspired to say*), "You shall warn the people, and give good news to those who believe that they have attained a position of prominence at their Lord." The disbelievers said, "This is a clever magician!"

أَكَانَ لِلنَّاسِ عَجَبًا أَنْ أَوْحَيْنَا إِلَىٰ رَجُلٍ مِنْهُمْ أَنْ أَنْذِرِ النَّاسَ وَبَشِّرِ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا أَنْ لَهُمْ قَدَمٌ صَدَقَ عِنْدَ رَبِّهِمْ ۗ قَالَ الْكَافِرُونَ إِنَّ هَذَا لَسَاحِرٌ مُبِينٌ

[10:3] Your only Lord is **GOD**; the One who created the heavens and the earth in six days, then assumed all authority. He controls all matters. There is no intercessor, except in accordance with His will. Such is **GOD** your Lord. You shall worship Him. Would you not take heed?

إِنَّ رَبَّكُمْ اللَّهُ الَّذِي خَلَقَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضَ فِي سِتَّةِ أَيَّامٍ ثُمَّ اسْتَوَىٰ عَلَى الْعَرْشِ ۗ يُدَبِّرُ الْأَمْرَ ۗ مَا مِنْ شَفِيعٍ إِلَّا مِنْ بَعْدِ إِذْنِهِ ۗ ذَلِكُمْ اللَّهُ رَبُّكُمْ فَاعْبُدُوهُ ۗ أَفَلَا تَذْكُرُونَ

\*9:1 & \*9:127 This is the only sura that is not prefixed with the **Basmalah**. This phenomenon has puzzled the students of the Quran for 14 centuries, and many theories were advanced to explain it. Now we realize that the conspicuous absence of the **Basmalah** serves three purposes: (1) It represents an advance divine proclamation that the idol worshipers were destined to tamper with the Quran by adding 2 false verses (9:128-129). (2) It demonstrates one of the functions of God's mathematical code in the Quran, namely, to guard the Quran against any alteration. (3) It provides additional miraculous features of the Quran's code. Due to their extraordinary importance, the details are given in Appendices 24 and 29. One immediate observation is that the number of occurrences of the word "God" at the end of Sura 9 is 1273 (19x67). If the two false verses 128 & 129 are included, this phenomenon—and many more—will vanish.

\*10:1 These letters constitute a major portion of the Quran's awesome mathematical code and proof of divine authorship. See Appendix 1 for details.

[10:4] To Him is your ultimate return, all of you. This is **GOD's** truthful promise. He initiates the creation, then repeats it, in order to reward those who believe and lead a righteous life, equitably. As for those who disbelieve, they incur hellish drinks, and a painful retribution for their disbelieving.

إِلَيْهِ مَرْجِعُكُمْ جَمِيعًا وَعَدَّ اللَّهُ حَقًّا إِنَّهُ يَبْدَأُ  
الْخَلْقَ ثُمَّ يُعِيدُهُ لِيَجْزِيَ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا  
الصَّالِحَاتِ بِالْقِسْطِ وَالَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا لَهُمْ  
شَرَابٌ مِنْ حَمِيمٍ وَعَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ بِمَا كَانُوا  
يَكْفُرُونَ

[10:5] He is the One who rendered the sun radiant, and the moon a light, and He designed its phases that you may learn to count the years and to calculate. **GOD** did not create all this, except for a specific purpose. He explains the revelations for people who know.

هُوَ الَّذِي جَعَلَ الشَّمْسُ صَيَاءً وَالْقَمَرَ نُورًا  
وَقَدَرَهُ مَنَازِلَ لِتَعْلَمُوا عَدَدَ السِّنِينَ وَالْحِسَابَ  
مَا خَلَقَ اللَّهُ ذَلِكَ إِلَّا بِالْحَقِّ يُفَصِّلُ الْآيَاتِ  
لِقَوْمٍ يَعْلَمُونَ

[10:6] Surely, in the alternation of night and day, and what **GOD** created in the heavens and the earth, there are proofs for people who are righteous.

إِنَّ فِي اخْتِلَافِ اللَّيْلِ وَالنَّهَارِ وَمَا خَلَقَ اللَّهُ  
فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ لآيَاتٍ لِقَوْمٍ يَتَّقُونَ

#### *Preoccupation With This World*

[10:7] Those who are not expecting to meet us, and are preoccupied with this worldly life and are content with it, and refuse to heed our proofs;

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ لَا يَرْجُونَ لِقَاءَنَا وَرَضُوا بِالْحَيَاةِ  
الدُّنْيَا وَاطْمَأَنَّنُوا بِهَا وَالَّذِينَ هُمْ عَنْ آيَاتِنَا  
غَافِلُونَ

[10:8] these have incurred Hell as their ultimate abode, as a consequence of their own works.

أُولَئِكَ مَاوَاهُمُ النَّارُ بِمَا كَانُوا يَكْسِبُونَ

#### *God Guides the Believers*

[10:9] As for those who believe and lead a righteous life, their Lord guides them, by virtue of their belief. Rivers will flow beneath them in the gardens of bliss.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ يَهْدِيهِمْ  
رَبُّهُمْ بِإِيمَانِهِمْ تَجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهِمُ الْأَنْهَارُ فِي  
جَنَّاتِ النَّعِيمِ

[10:10] Their prayer therein is: "Be You glorified, our god," their greeting therein is, "Peace," and their ultimate prayer is: "Praise be to **GOD**, Lord of the universe."

دَعْوَاهُمْ فِيهَا سُبْحَانَكَ اللَّهُمَّ وَتَحِيَّتُهُمْ فِيهَا  
سَلَامٌ وَأَخْرَجُوا مِنْهَا الْأَمْثَالَ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ  
الْعَالَمِينَ

[10:11] If **GOD** hastened the retribution incurred by the people, the way they demand provisions, they would have been annihilated long ago. However, we leave those who do not believe in meeting us in their transgressions, blundering.

وَلَوْ يُعَجِّلُ اللَّهُ لِلنَّاسِ الشَّرَّ اسْتَعْجَلَهُمْ  
بِالْخَيْرِ لَفُضِّيَ إِلَيْهِمْ أَجْلُهُمْ فَفَنَدَّرُ الَّذِينَ لَا  
يَرْجُونَ لِقَاءَنَا فِي طُعْيَانِهِمْ يَعْمَهُونَ

[10:12] When adversity touches the human being, he implores us while lying down, or sitting, or standing up. But as soon as we relieve his adversity, he goes on as if he never implored us to relieve any hardship! The works of the transgressors are thus adorned in their eyes.

وَإِذَا مَسَّ الْإِنْسَانَ الضُّرُّ دَعَانَا لِجَنبِهِ أَوْ  
قَاعِدًا أَوْ قَائِمًا فَلَمَّا كَشَفْنَا عَنْهُ ضُرَّهُ مَرَّ  
كَانَ لَمْ يَدْعُنَا إِلَىٰ ضُرِّ مَسَّهُ كَذَلِكَ زُيِّنَ  
لِلْمُتَّسِرِينَ مَا كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ

*Lessons from the Past*

[10:13] Many a generation we have annihilated before you when they transgressed. Their messengers went to them with clear proofs, but they refused to believe. We thus requite the guilty people.

وَلَقَدْ أَهْلَكْنَا الْقُرُونََ مِنْ قَبْلِكُمْ لَمَّا ظَلَمُوا<sup>١</sup>  
وَجَاءَتْهُمْ رُسُلُهُمْ بِالْبَيِّنَاتِ وَمَا كَانُوا لِيُؤْمِنُوا<sup>٢</sup>  
كَذَلِكَ نَجْزِي الْقَوْمَ الْمُجْرِمِينَ

*Now It Is Your Turn*

[10:14] Then we made you inheritors of the earth after them, to see how you will do.

ثُمَّ جَعَلْنَاكُمْ خَلَائِفَ فِي الْأَرْضِ مِنْ بَعْدِهِمْ  
لِنَنْظُرَ كَيْفَ تَعْمَلُونَ

*Every Letter Calculated and Divinely Designed*

[10:15] When our revelations are recited to them, those who do not expect to meet us say, "Bring a Quran\* other than this, or change it!" Say, "I cannot possibly change it on my own. I simply follow what is revealed to me. I fear, if I disobey my Lord, the retribution of an awesome day."

وَإِذَا تُلِيٰ عَلَيْهِمْ آيَاتُنَا بَيِّنَاتٍ<sup>١</sup> قَالَ الَّذِينَ لَا  
يَرْجُونَ لِقَاءَنَا أَنْتَ بِقُرْآنٍ غَيْرِ هَذَا أَوْ بَدَّلَهُ<sup>٢</sup>  
قُلْ مَا يَكُونُ لِي أَنْ أَبَدِّلَهُ مِنْ تَلْقَاءِ نَفْسِي<sup>٣</sup> إِنْ  
أَتَّبِعُ إِلَّا مَا يُوحَىٰ إِلَيَّ<sup>٤</sup> إِنِّي أَخَافُ إِنْ  
عَصَيْتُ رَبِّي عَذَابَ يَوْمٍ عَظِيمٍ

[10:16] Say, "Had **GOD** willed, I would not have recited it to you, nor would you have known anything about it. I have lived among you a whole life before this (*and you have known me as a sane, truthful person*). Do you not understand?"

قُلْ لَوْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ مَا تَلَوْتُهُ عَلَيْكُمْ وَلَا أَدْرَاكُمْ  
بِهِ<sup>١</sup> فَقَدْ لَبِثْتُ فِيكُمْ عُمُرًا مِنْ قَبْلِهِ<sup>٢</sup> أَفَلَا  
تَعْقِلُونَ

[10:17] Who is more evil than one who fabricates lies about **GOD**, or rejects His revelations. Certainly, the transgressors never succeed.

فَمَنْ أَظْلَمُ مِمَّنِ افْتَرَىٰ عَلَى اللَّهِ كَذِبًا أَوْ كَذَّبَ  
بِآيَاتِهِ<sup>١</sup> إِنَّهُ لَا يُفْلِحُ الْمُجْرِمُونَ

[10:18] They worship beside **GOD** idols that possess no power to harm them or benefit them, and they say, "These are our intercessors at **GOD**!" Say, "Are you informing **GOD** of something He does not know in the heavens or the earth?" Be He glorified. He is the Most High; far above needing partners.

وَيَعْبُدُونَ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ مَا لَا يَضُرُّهُمْ وَلَا  
يَنْفَعُهُمْ وَيَقُولُونَ هُوَ لَاءِ شَفَعَاؤُنَا عِنْدَ اللَّهِ<sup>١</sup> قُلْ  
أَنْتَبِتُونَ اللَّهَ بِمَا لَا يَعْلَمُ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَلَا  
فِي الْأَرْضِ<sup>٢</sup> سُبْحَانَهُ وَتَعَالَىٰ عَمَّا يُشْرِكُونَ

[10:19] The people used to be one congregation, then they disputed. If it were not for a predetermined word from your Lord, they would have been judged immediately regarding their disputes.

وَمَا كَانَ النَّاسَ إِلَّا أُمَّةً وَاحِدَةً فَاخْتَلَفُوا<sup>١</sup>  
وَلَوْلَا كَلِمَةٌ سَبَقَتْ مِنْ رَبِّكَ لَفُضِيَ بَيْنَهُمْ  
فِيمَا فِيهِ يَخْتَلِفُونَ

*Miracle of the Quran to be Unveiled After Muhammad\**

[10:20] They say, "How come no miracle came down to him from his Lord?" Say, "The future belongs to **GOD**; so wait, and I am waiting along with you."

\*10:15 The word "Quran" is mentioned in the Quran 58 times, but since this verse refers to "another Quran," it must be excluded; "This Quran" is mentioned in the Quran 57 times, 19x3.

\*10:20 In retrospect, we see now that the Quran's miracle, indeed "One of the greatest miracles" (74:30-35), was divinely predestined to be unveiled 14 centuries after Muhammad. In view of the current condition of the traditional Muslims, if Muhammad had been given this miracle, those Muslims, who are already idolizing Muhammad beside God, would have worshiped him as God incarnate. Additionally, this miracle is obviously designed for the computer age, and to be appreciated by mathematically sophisticated generations.

وَيَقُولُونَ لَوْلَا أُنزِلَ عَلَيْهِ آيَةٌ مِنْ رَبِّهِ قُلْنَا  
إِنَّمَا الْعَيْبُ لِلَّهِ فَانظُرُوا إِلَيَّ مَعَكُمْ مِنَ  
الْمُنْتَظِرِينَ

#### Rebellious Humans

[10:21] When we bestow mercy upon the people, after adversity had afflicted them, they immediately scheme against our revelations! Say, "GOD's scheming is far more effective. For our messengers are recording everything you scheme."

وَإِذَا أَدَقْنَا النَّاسَ رَحْمَةً مِنْ بَعْدِ ضَرَاءٍ  
مَسَّتْهُمْ إِذَا لَهُمْ مَكْرٌ فِي آيَاتِنَا قُلِ اللَّهُ أَسْرَعُ  
مَكْرًا إِنَّ رُسُلَنَا يَكْتُبُونَ مَا تَمْكُرُونَ

[10:22] He is the One who moves you across the land and sea. You get onto the ships, and they sail smoothly in nice breeze. Then, while rejoicing therein, violent wind blows, and the waves surround them from every side. This is when they implore GOD, sincerely devoting their prayers to Him alone: "If You only save us this time, we will be eternally appreciative."

هُوَ الَّذِي يُسَيِّرُكُمْ فِي الْبَرِّ وَالْبَحْرِ حَتَّى إِذَا  
كُنْتُمْ فِي الْفُلِكِ وَجَرَيْنَ بِهِمْ بِرِيحٍ طَيِّبَةٍ  
وَفَرَحُوا بِهَا جَاءَتْهَا رِيحٌ عَاصِفٌ وَجَاءَهُمُ  
الْمَوْجُ مِنْ كُلِّ مَكَانٍ وَظَنُّوا أَنَّهُمْ أُحِيطَ بِهِمْ  
دَعَاؤُا اللَّهِ مُخْلِصِينَ لَهُ الدِّينَ لَئِنِ أَنْجَبْنَا مِنْ  
هَذِهِ لَنَكُونَنَّ مِنَ الشَّاكِرِينَ

[10:23] But as soon as He saves them, they transgress on earth, and oppose the truth. O people, your transgression is only to the detriment of your own souls. You remain preoccupied with this worldly life, then to us is your ultimate return, then we inform you of everything you had done.

فَلَمَّا أَنْجَاهُمْ إِذَا هُمْ يَنْعُونَ فِي الْأَرْضِ بَعِيرٍ  
الْحَقِّ يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ إِنَّمَا بَعَيْتُمْ عَلَىٰ أَنْفُسِكُمْ

مَتَاعَ الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا ثُمَّ إِلَيْنَا مَرْجِعُكُمْ فَأُنَبِّئُكُمْ  
بِمَا كُنْتُمْ تَعْمَلُونَ

[10:24] The analogy of this worldly life is like this: we send down water from the sky to produce with it all kinds of plants from the earth, and to provide food for the people and the animals. Then, just as the earth is perfectly adorned, and its people think that they are in control thereof, our judgment comes by night or by day,\* leaving it completely barren, as if nothing existed the previous day. We thus explain the revelations for people who reflect.

إِنَّمَا مَثَلُ الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا كَمَاءٍ أَنْزَلْنَاهُ مِنَ  
السَّمَاءِ فَاخْتَلَطَ بِهِ نَبَاتُ الْأَرْضِ مِمَّا يَأْكُلُ  
النَّاسُ وَالْأَنْعَامُ حَتَّى إِذَا أَخَذَتِ الْأَرْضُ  
زُخْرُفَهَا وَازَّيَّنَتْ وَظَنَّ أَهْلُهَا أَنَّهُمْ قَادِرُونَ  
عَلَيْهَا أَتَاهَا أَمْرُنَا لَيْلًا أَوْ نَهَارًا فَجَعَلْنَاهَا  
حَصِيدًا كَأَنَّ لَمْ تَعْنِ بِالْأَمْسِ كَذَلِكَ نُفَصِّلُ  
الْآيَاتِ لِقَوْمٍ يَتَفَكَّرُونَ

[10:25] GOD invites to the abode of peace, and guides whomever He wills in a straight path.

وَاللَّهُ يَدْعُو إِلَىٰ دَارِ السَّلَامِ وَيَهْدِي مَنْ يَشَاءُ  
إِلَىٰ صِرَاطٍ مُسْتَقِيمٍ

#### Heaven and Hell are Eternal

[10:26] For the righteous, the reward will be multiplied manifold. Their faces will never experience any deprivation or shame. These are the dwellers of Paradise; they abide therein forever.

لِلَّذِينَ أَحْسَنُوا الْحُسْنَىٰ وَزِيَادَةٌ وَلَا يَرْهَقُ  
وُجُوهَهُمْ قَتَرٌ وَلَا ذِلَّةٌ أُولَٰئِكَ أَصْحَابُ  
الْجَنَّةِ هُمْ فِيهَا خَالِدُونَ

\*10:24 God, of course, knows whether His judgment will come during the day, or during the night. But it just happens that the earth will be half day and half night when the end of the world comes. Another "scientific miracle" of the Quran.

[10:27] As for those who earned sins, their re-quitment is equivalent to their sin. Humiliation is their lot, and no one beside **GOD** can protect them. Their faces will seem overwhelmed by masses of dark night. They will be the dwellers of Hell; they abide therein forever.

وَالَّذِينَ كَسَبُوا السَّيِّئَاتِ جَزَاءُ سَيِّئَةٍ بِمِثْلِهَا  
وَتَرْهَقُهُمْ ذِلَّةٌ مَّا لَهُمْ مِنَ اللَّهِ مِنْ عَاصِمٍ  
كَأَنَّمَا أُغْشِيَتْ وُجُوهُهُمْ قِطْعًا مِنَ اللَّيْلِ  
مُظْلَمًا ۗ أُولَٰئِكَ أَصْحَابُ النَّارِ ۗ هُمْ فِيهَا  
خَالِدُونَ

#### *Idols Disown Their Worshipers*

[10:28] On the day when we summon them all, we will say to those who worshiped idols, "We have summoned you, together with your idols." We will have them confront each other, and their idols will say to them, "We had no idea that you idolized us.

وَيَوْمَ نَحْشُرُهُمْ جَمِيعًا ثُمَّ نَقُولُ لِلَّذِينَ أَشْرَكُوا  
مَكَانَكُمْ أَنْتُمْ وَشُرَكَائِكُمْ ۖ فَرَيْلْنَا بَيْنَهُمْ ۗ وَقَالَ  
شُرَكَائُهُمْ مَا كُنْتُمْ إِبَانًا تَعْبُدُونَ

[10:29] "**GOD** suffices as a witness between us and you, that we were completely unaware of your worshipping us."

فَكَفَى بِاللَّهِ شَهِيدًا بَيْنَنَا وَبَيْنَكُمْ إِنْ كُنَّا عَنْ  
عِبَادَتِكُمْ لَغَافِلِينَ

[10:30] That is when each soul will examine everything it had done. They will be returned to **GOD**, their rightful Lord and Master, and the idols they had fabricated will disown them.

هُنَالِكَ تَبْلُو كُلُّ نَفْسٍ مَّا أَسْلَفَتْ ۗ وَرُدُّوا إِلَى  
اللَّهِ مَوْلَاهُمْ الْحَقَّ ۗ وَضَلَّ عَنْهُمْ مَا كَانُوا  
يَفْتَرُونَ

[10:31] Say, "Who provides for you from the heaven and the earth? Who controls all the hearing and the eyesight? Who produces the living from the dead, and the dead from the living? Who is in control of all things?" They would say, "**GOD**." Say, "Why then do you not observe the commandments?"

قُلْ مَنْ يَرْزُقُكُمْ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ وَالْأَرْضِ أَمَّنْ  
يَمْلِكُ السَّمْعَ وَالْأَبْصَارَ وَمَنْ يُخْرِجُ الْحَيَّ  
مِنَ الْمَيِّتِ وَيُخْرِجُ الْمَيِّتَ مِنَ الْحَيِّ وَمَنْ  
يُدِيرُ الْأَمْرَ ۗ فَسَيَقُولُونَ اللَّهُ ۗ قُلْ أَفَلَا تَتَّقُونَ

[10:32] Such is **GOD**, your rightful Lord. What is there after the truth, except falsehood? How could you disregard all this?

فَذَلِكُمْ اللَّهُ رَبُّكُمُ الْحَقُّ ۗ فَمَاذَا بَعَدَ الْحَقِّ إِلَّا  
الضَّلَالُ ۗ فَأَنَّى تُصِرُّونَ

[10:33] This is what your Lord's decision does to those who choose to be wicked: they cannot believe.

كَذَٰلِكَ حَقَّقَتْ كَلِمَاتُ رَبِّكَ عَلَى الَّذِينَ فَسَقُوا  
أَنَّهُمْ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ

#### *Reflect on Your Idols*

[10:34] Say, "Can any of your idols initiate creation, then repeat it?" Say, "**GOD** initiates the creation, then repeats it."

قُلْ هَلْ مِنْ شُرَكَائِكُمْ مَنْ يَبْدَأُ الْخَلْقَ ثُمَّ  
يُعِيدُهُ ۗ قُلِ اللَّهُ يَبْدَأُ الْخَلْقَ ثُمَّ يُعِيدُهُ ۗ فَأَنَّى  
تُؤْفِكُونَ

[10:35] Say, "Does any of your idols guide to the truth?" Say, "**GOD** guides to the truth. Is one who guides to the truth more worthy of being followed, or one who does not guide, and needs guidance for himself? What is wrong with your judgment?"

قُلْ هَلْ مِنْ شُرَكَائِكُمْ مَنْ يَهْدِي إِلَى الْحَقِّ  
قُلِ اللَّهُ يَهْدِي لِلْحَقِّ ۗ أَفَمَنْ يَهْدِي إِلَى الْحَقِّ  
أَحَقُّ أَنْ يُتَّبَعَ أَمَّنْ لَا يَهْدِي إِلَّا أَنْ يُهْدَىٰ ۗ فَمَا  
لَكُمْ كَيْفَ تَحْكُمُونَ

[10:36] Most of them follow nothing but conjecture, and conjecture is no substitute for the truth. **GOD** is fully aware of everything they do.

وَمَا يَتَّبِعُ أَكْثَرُهُمْ إِلَّا ظَنًّا ۗ إِنَّ الظَّنَّ لَا يُغْنِي  
مِنَ الْحَقِّ شَيْئًا ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ عَلِيمٌ بِمَا يَفْعَلُونَ

*Only God Can Author the Quran*

[10:37] This Quran could not possibly be authored by other than **GOD**. It confirms all previous messages, and provides a fully detailed scripture. It is infallible; for it comes from the Lord of the universe.

وَمَا كَانَ هَذَا الْقُرْآنُ أَنْ يُفْتَرَىٰ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ  
وَلَكِنْ تَصْدِيقَ الَّذِي بَيْنَ يَدَيْهِ وَتَفْصِيلَ  
الْكِتَابِ لَا رَيْبَ فِيهِ مِنْ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ

[10:38] If they say, "He fabricated it," say, "Then produce one sura like these, and invite whomever you wish, other than **GOD**, if you are truthful."

أَمْ يَقُولُونَ افْتَرَاهُ قُلْ فَأْتُوا بِسُورَةٍ مِثْلِهِ  
وَادْعُوا مَنِ اسْتَلْعْتُمْ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ  
صَادِقِينَ

[10:39] Indeed, they have rejected this without studying and examining it, and before understanding it. Thus did those before them disbelieve. Therefore, note the consequences for the transgressors.

بَلْ كَذَّبُوا بِمَا لَمْ يُحِيطُوا بِعَلَمِهِ وَلَمَّا يَأْتِهِمْ  
تَأْوِيلُهُ كَذَلِكَ كَذَّبَ الَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ فَانظُرْ  
كَيْفَ كَانَ عَاقِبَةُ الظَّالِمِينَ

[10:40] Some of them believe (*in this scripture*), while others disbelieve in it. Your Lord is fully aware of the evildoers.

وَمِنْهُمْ مَنْ يُؤْمِنُ بِهِ وَمِنْهُمْ مَنْ لَا يُؤْمِنُ بِهِ  
وَرَبُّكَ أَعْلَمُ بِالْمُفْسِدِينَ

[10:41] If they reject you, then say, "I have my works, and you have your works. You are innocent of anything I do, and I am innocent of anything you do."

وَإِنْ كَذَّبُوكَ فَقُلْ لِي عَمَلِي وَلكُمْ عَمَلُكُمْ أَنتُمْ  
بَرِيئُونَ مِمَّا أَعْمَلُ وَأَنَا بَرِيءٌ مِمَّا تَعْمَلُونَ

[10:42] Some of them listen to you, but can you make the deaf hear, even though they cannot understand?

وَمِنْهُمْ مَنْ يَسْتَمِعُونَ إِلَيْكَ أَفَأَنْتَ تُسْمِعُ  
الصُّمَّ وَلَوْ كَانُوا لَا يَعْقِلُونَ

*Humans Freely Choose Their Paths*

[10:43] Some of them look at you, but can you guide the blind, even though they do not see?

وَمِنْهُمْ مَنْ يَنْظُرُ إِلَيْكَ أَفَأَنْتَ تَهْدِي الْعُمْيَ  
وَلَوْ كَانُوا لَا يُبْصِرُونَ

[10:44] **GOD** never wrongs the people; it is the people who wrong their own souls.

إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يَظْلِمُ النَّاسَ شَيْئًا وَلَكِنَّ النَّاسَ  
أَنْفُسَهُمْ يَظْلِمُونَ

[10:45] On the day when He summons all of them, they will feel as if they lasted in this world one hour of the day, during which they met. Losers indeed are those who disbelieved in meeting **GOD**; and chose to be misguided.

وَيَوْمَ يَحْشُرُهُمْ كَأَنْ لَمْ يَلْبَثُوا إِلَّا سَاعَةً مِنْ  
النَّهَارِ يَتَعَارَفُونَ بَيْنَهُمْ قَدْ خَسِرَ الَّذِينَ كَذَّبُوا  
بِلِقَاءِ اللَّهِ وَمَا كَانُوا مُهْتَدِينَ

[10:46] Whether we show you some (*of the retribution*) we promise them, or terminate your life before that, to us is their ultimate return. **GOD** witnesses everything they do.

وَأَمَّا نُورِيتُكَ بَعْضَ الَّذِي نَعِدُهُمْ أَوْ نَتَوَقَّيْتُكَ  
فَالْيَبِئْسَ مَرْجِعُهُمْ ثُمَّ اللَّهُ شَهِيدٌ عَلَىٰ مَا يَفْعَلُونَ

[10:47] To each community, a messenger. After their messenger comes, they are judged equitably, without the least injustice.

وَلِكُلِّ أُمَّةٍ رَسُولٌ فَإِذَا جَاءَ رَسُولُهُمْ فَصِي  
بَيْنَهُمْ بِالْقِسْطِ وَهُمْ لَا يُظْلَمُونَ

[10:48] They challenge: "When will this prophecy come to pass, if you are telling the truth?"

وَيَقُولُونَ مَتَىٰ هَذَا الْوَعْدُ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ صَادِقِينَ

*The Messenger Possesses No Power*

[10:49] Say, "I possess no power to harm myself, or benefit myself; only what **GOD** will take place." Each community has a predetermined life span. Once their interim comes to an end, they cannot delay it by one hour, nor advance it.

قُلْ لَا أَمْلِكُ لِنَفْسِي ضَرًّا وَلَا نَفْعًا إِلَّا مَا شَاءَ اللَّهُ لِكُلِّ أُمَّةٍ أَجَلٌ إِذَا جَاءَ أَجْلُهُمْ فَلَا يَسْتَأْخِرُونَ سَاعَةً وَلَا يَسْتَقْدِمُونَ

[10:50] Say, "Whether His retribution comes to you by night or by day, why are the transgressors in such a hurry?"

قُلْ أَرَأَيْتُمْ إِنْ أَتَاكُمْ عَذَابُهُ بَيَاتًا أَوْ نَهَارًا مَادَا يَسْتَعْجِلُ مِنْهُ الْمُجْرِمُونَ

[10:51] "If it does happen, will you believe then? Why should you believe then? You used to challenge it to come?"

أَتُمْ إِذَا مَا وَقَعَ آمَنْتُمْ بِهِ الْآنَ وَقَدْ كُنْتُمْ بِهِ تَسْتَعْجِلُونَ

[10:52] It will be said to the transgressors, "Taste the eternal retribution. Are you not requited precisely for what you have earned?"

ثُمَّ قِيلَ لِلَّذِينَ ظَلَمُوا ذُوقُوا عَذَابَ الْخُلْدِ هَلْ تُجْزَوْنَ إِلَّا بِمَا كُنْتُمْ تَكْسِبُونَ

[10:53] They challenge you to prophesy: "Is this really what will happen?" Say, "Yes indeed, by my Lord, this is the truth, and you can never escape."

وَيَسْتَنْبِئُونَكَ أَحَقُّ هُوَ قُلْ إِي وَرَبِّي إِنَّهُ لَحَقٌّ وَمَا أَنْتُمْ بِمُعْجِزِينَ

*What Price Faith*

[10:54] If any wicked soul possessed everything on earth, it would readily offer it as ransom. They will be ridden with remorse when they see the retribution. They will be judged equitably, without the least injustice.

وَلَوْ أَنَّ لِكُلِّ نَفْسٍ ظَلَمَتْ مَا فِي الْأَرْضِ لَافْتَدَتْ بِهِ وَأَسْرُوا النَّدَامَةَ لَمَّا رَأُوا الْعَذَابَ وَقُضِيَ بَيْنَهُم بِالْقِسْطِ وَهُمْ لَا يُظْلَمُونَ

[10:55] Absolutely, to **GOD** belongs everything in the heavens and the earth. Absolutely, **GOD**'s promise is truth, but most of them do not know.

إِلَّا إِنْ لَلَّهِ مَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ إِلَّا إِنْ وَعَدَ اللَّهُ حَقًّا وَلَكِنَّ أَكْثَرَهُمْ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ

[10:56] He controls life and death, and to Him you will be returned.

هُوَ يُحْيِي وَيُمِيتُ وَإِلَيْهِ تُرْجَعُونَ

[10:57] O people, enlightenment has come to you herein from your Lord, and healing for anything that troubles your hearts, and guidance, and mercy for the believers.

يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ قَدْ جَاءَكُمْ مَوْعِظَةٌ مِنْ رَبِّكُمْ وَشِفَاءٌ لِمَا فِي الصُّدُورِ وَهُدًى وَرَحْمَةٌ لِّلْمُؤْمِنِينَ

*Joy for the Believers*

[10:58] Say, "With **GOD**'s grace and with His mercy they shall rejoice." This is far better than any wealth they can accumulate.

قُلْ بِفَضْلِ اللَّهِ وَبِرَحْمَتِهِ فَبِذَلِكَ فَلْيَفْرَحُوا هُوَ خَيْرٌ مِمَّا يَجْمَعُونَ

*Human-made Dietary Prohibitions*

[10:59] Say, "Did you note how **GOD** sends down to you all kinds of provisions, then you render some of them unlawful, and some lawful?" Say, "Did **GOD** give you permission to do this? Or, do you fabricate lies and attribute them to **GOD**?"

قُلْ أَرَأَيْتُمْ مَا أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ لَكُمْ مِنْ رِزْقٍ فَجَعَلْتُمْ مِنْهُ حَرَامًا وَحَلَالًا قُلْ اللَّهُ أَدِينُكُمْ عَلَىٰ اللَّهِ تَقَرُّونَ



[10:60] Does it ever occur to those who fabricate lies about **GOD** that they will have to face Him on the Day of Resurrection? Certainly, **GOD** showers the people with His grace, but most of them are unappreciative.

وَمَا ظَنُّ الَّذِينَ يَفْتَرُونَ عَلَى اللَّهِ الْكَذِبَ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَذُو فَضْلٍ عَلَى النَّاسِ وَلَكِنَّ أَكْثَرَهُمْ لَا يَشْكُرُونَ

#### Knowing God

[10:61] You do not get into any situation, nor do you recite any Quran, nor do you do anything, without us being witnesses thereof as you do it. Not even an atom's weight is out of your Lord's control, be it in the heavens or the earth. Nor is there anything smaller than an atom, or larger, that is not recorded in a profound record.

وَمَا تَكُونُ فِي شَأْنٍ وَمَا تَتْلُو مِنْهُ مِنْ قُرْآنٍ وَلَا تَعْمَلُونَ مِنْ عَمَلٍ إِلَّا كُنَّا عَلَيْكُمْ شُهُودًا إِذْ تُفِيضُونَ فِيهِ وَمَا يَعْزُبُ عَنْ رَبِّكَ مِنْ مِثْقَالِ ذَرَّةٍ فِي الْأَرْضِ وَلَا فِي السَّمَاءِ وَلَا أَصْغَرَ مِنْ ذَلِكَ وَلَا أَكْبَرَ إِلَّا فِي كِتَابٍ مُبِينٍ

#### Happiness: Now and Forever\*

[10:62] Absolutely, **GOD**'s allies have nothing to fear, nor will they grieve.

أَلَا إِنَّ أَوْلِيَاءَ اللَّهِ لَا خَوْفٌ عَلَيْهِمْ وَلَا هُمْ يَحْزَنُونَ

[10:63] They are those who believe and lead a righteous life.

الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَكَانُوا يَتَّقُونَ

[10:64] For them, joy and happiness in this world, as well as in the Hereafter. This is **GOD**'s unchangeable law. Such is the greatest triumph.

لَهُمُ الْبُشْرَى فِي الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا وَفِي الْآخِرَةِ لَا تَبْدِيلَ لِكَلِمَاتِ اللَّهِ ذَلِكَ هُوَ الْفَوْزُ الْعَظِيمُ

[10:65] Do not be saddened by their utterances. All power belongs to **GOD**. He is the Hearer, the Omniscient.

وَلَا يَحْزَنُكَ قَوْلُهُمْ إِنَّ الْعِزَّةَ لِلَّهِ جَمِيعًا هُوَ السَّمِيعُ الْعَلِيمُ

[10:66] Absolutely, to **GOD** belongs everyone in the heavens and everyone on earth. Those who set up idols beside **GOD** are really following nothing. They only think that they are following something. They only guess.

أَلَا إِنَّ لِلَّهِ مَنْ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَمَنْ فِي الْأَرْضِ وَمَا يَتَّبِعُ الَّذِينَ يَدْعُونَ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ شُرَكَاءَ إِنْ يَتَّبِعُونَ إِلَّا الظَّنَّ وَإِنْ هُمْ إِلَّا يَخْرُصُونَ

[10:67] He is the One who rendered the night for your rest, and rendered the day lighted. These are proofs for people who can hear.

هُوَ الَّذِي جَعَلَ لَكُمْ اللَّيْلَ لِتَسْكُنُوا فِيهِ وَالنَّهَارَ مُبْصِرًا إِنْ فِي ذَلِكَ لَآيَاتٍ لِقَوْمٍ يَسْمَعُونَ

#### The Gross Blasphemy

[10:68] They said, "**GOD** has begotten a son!" Be He glorified. He is the Most Rich. To Him belongs everything in the heavens and everything on earth. You have no proof to support such a blasphemy. Are you saying about **GOD** what you do not know?

قَالُوا اتَّخَذَ اللَّهُ وَلَدًا سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ هُوَ الْغَنِيُّ عَلَيْهِ مَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَمَا فِي الْأَرْضِ إِنْ عِنْدَكُمْ مِنْ سُلْطَانٍ بِهَذَا أَنْتَقُولُونَ عَلَى اللَّهِ مَا لَا تَعْلَمُونَ

[10:69] Proclaim: "Those who fabricate lies about **GOD** will never succeed."

قُلْ إِنْ الَّذِينَ يَفْتَرُونَ عَلَى اللَّهِ الْكَذِبَ لَا يُفْلِحُونَ

\*10:62-64 Most people think that they have to wait until the Day of Resurrection before they receive their rewards for righteousness, or the retribution for wickedness. But the Quran repeatedly assures the believers that they are guaranteed perfect happiness here in this world, now and forever. At the end of their interim here, they go directly to Paradise (see Appendix 17).

[10:70] They get their temporary share in this world, then to us is their ultimate return, then we commit them to severe retribution for their disbelieving.

مَتَاعٌ فِي الدُّنْيَا ثُمَّ إِلَيْنَا مَرْجِعُهُمْ ثُمَّ نُذِيقُهُمُ  
العَذَابَ الشَّدِيدَ بِمَا كَانُوا يَكْفُرُونَ

*Noah*

[10:71] Recite for them the history of Noah. He said to his people, "O my people, if you find my position and my reminding you of **GOD**'s revelations too much for you, then I put my trust in **GOD**. You should get together with your leaders, agree on a final decision among yourselves, then let me know it without delay.

وَإِنَّا عَلَيْنَاهُمْ نَبَأَ نُوْحٍ إِذْ قَالَ لِقَوْمِهِ يَا قَوْمِ إِن  
كَانَ كَبْرًا عَلَيْكُمْ مَقَامِي وَتَذَكِّيرِي بِآيَاتِ اللَّهِ  
فَعَلَى اللَّهِ تَوَكَّلْتُ فَأَجْمِعُوا أَمْرَكُمْ وَشُرَكَاءَكُمْ  
ثُمَّ لَا يَكُنْ أَمْرُكُمْ عَلَيْكُمْ غُمَّةً ثُمَّ اقْضُوا إِلَيَّ  
وَلَا تُنظِرُونَ

[10:72] "If you turn away, then I have not asked you for any wage. My wage comes from **GOD**. I have been commanded to be a submitter."

فَإِن تَوَلَّيْتُمْ فَمَا سَأَلْتُكُمْ مِنْ أَجْرٍ إِن أَجْرِي  
إِلَّا عَلَى اللَّهِ وَأُمِرْتُ أَنْ أَكُونَ مِنَ الْمُسْلِمِينَ

[10:73] They rejected him and, consequently, we saved him and those who joined him in the ark; we made them the inheritors. And we drowned those who rejected our revelations. Note the consequences; they have been warned.

فَكَذَّبُوهُ فَجَعَلْنَاهُ وَمَنْ مَعَهُ فِي الْفُلْكِ وَجَعَلْنَاهُمْ  
خَلَائِفَ وَأَعْرَفْنَا الَّذِينَ كَذَّبُوا بِآيَاتِنَا فَانظُرْ  
كَيْفَ كَانَ عَاقِبَةُ الْمُنذَرِينَ

*Humans Insist on Their Original Sin*

[10:74] Then we sent after him messengers to their people, and they showed them clear proofs. But they were not to believe in what they had rejected in the past. We thus seal the hearts of the transgressors.

ثُمَّ بَعَثْنَا مِنْ بَعْدِهِ رُسُلًا إِلَى قَوْمِهِمْ فَجَاءُوهُمْ  
بِالْبَيِّنَاتِ فَمَا كَانُوا لِيُؤْمِنُوا بِمَا كَذَّبُوا بِهِ مِنْ  
قَبْلُ كَذَلِكَ نَطْبَعُ عَلَى قُلُوبِ الْمُعْتَدِينَ

*Moses and Aaron*

[10:75] Then we sent after them Moses and Aaron to Pharaoh and his group, with our proofs. But they turned arrogant; and were transgressing people.

ثُمَّ بَعَثْنَا مِنْ بَعْدِهِم مُوسَى وَهَارُونَ إِلَى  
فِرْعَوْنَ وَمَلَأْنَاهُ بِآيَاتِنَا فَاسْتَكْبَرُوا وَكَانُوا  
قَوْمًا مُجْرِمِينَ

[10:76] When the truth came to them from us, they said, "This is obviously magic!"

فَلَمَّا جَاءَهُمُ الْحَقُّ مِنْ عِنْدِنَا قَالُوا إِنَّ هَذَا  
لَسِحْرٌ مُبِينٌ

[10:77] Moses said, "Is this how you describe the truth when it comes to you? Is this magic? How can any magicians prevail?"

قَالَ مُوسَى أَتَقُولُونَ لِلْحَقِّ لَمَّا جَاءَكُمْ سِحْرٌ  
هَذَا وَلَا يُفْلِحُ السَّاجِرُونَ

[10:78] They said, "Did you come to divert us from what we found our parents doing, and to attain positions of prominence for yourselves? We will never join you as believers."

قَالُوا أَجِئْنَا لِنُلْفِتَنَّا عَمَّا وَجَدْنَا عَلَيْهِ آبَاءَنَا  
وَتَكُونَ لَكُمْ الْكِبْرِيَاءُ فِي الْأَرْضِ وَمَا نَحْنُ  
لَكُمْ بِمُؤْمِنِينَ

*The Truth Prevails*

[10:79] Pharaoh said, "Bring to me every experienced magician."

وَقَالَ فِرْعَوْنُ ائْتُونِي بِكُلِّ سَاحِرٍ عَلِيمٍ

[10:80] When the magicians came, Moses said to them, "Throw whatever you are going to throw."

فَلَمَّا جَاءَ السَّحَرَةُ قَالَ لَهُمْ مُوسَى أَلْقُوا مَا  
أَنْتُمْ مُقْتُونَ

[10:81] When they threw, Moses said, "What you have produced is magic, and **GOD** will make it fail. **GOD** does not support the transgressors' work."

فَلَمَّا أَلْقَوْا قَالَ مُوسَىٰ مَا جِئْتُمْ بِهِ السِّحْرُ ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ سَيُبْطِلُهُ ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يُصْلِحُ عَمَلَ الْمُفْسِدِينَ

[10:82] **GOD** establishes the truth with His words, despite the criminals.

وَيُحِقُّ اللَّهُ الْحَقَّ بِكَلِمَاتِهِ وَلَوْ كَرِهَ الْمُجْرِمُونَ

[10:83] None believed with Moses except a few of his people, while fearing the tyranny of Pharaoh and his elders. Surely, Pharaoh was much too arrogant on earth, and a real tyrant.

فَمَا آمَنَ لِمُوسَىٰ إِلَّا ذُرِّيَّةٌ مِّنْ قَوْمِهِ عَلَىٰ خَوْفٍ مِّنْ فِرْعَوْنَ وَمَلَئِهِم أَن يُفْتِنَهُمْ ۗ وَإِنَّ فِرْعَوْنَ لَعَالٍ فِي الْأَرْضِ وَإِنَّهُ لَمِنَ الْمُسْرِفِينَ

[10:84] Moses said, "O my people, if you have really believed in **GOD**, then put your trust in Him, if you are really submitters."

وَقَالَ مُوسَىٰ يَا قَوْمِ إِن كُنتُمْ آمَنتُمْ بِاللَّهِ فَعَلَيْهِ تَوَكَّلُوا إِن كُنتُمْ مُسْلِمِينَ

[10:85] They said, "We trust in **GOD**. Our Lord, save us from the persecution of these oppressive people.

فَقَالُوا عَلَى اللَّهِ تَوَكَّلْنَا رَبَّنَا لَا تَجْعَلْنَا فِتْنَةً لِّلْقَوْمِ الظَّالِمِينَ

[10:86] "Deliver us, with Your mercy, from the disbelieving people."

وَنَجِّنَا بِرَحْمَتِكَ مِنَ الْقَوْمِ الْكَافِرِينَ

[10:87] We inspired Moses and his brother. "Maintain your homes in Egypt for the time being, turn your homes into synagogues, and maintain the Contact Prayers (*Salat*). Give good news to the believers."

وَأَوْحَيْنَا إِلَىٰ مُوسَىٰ وَأَخِيهِ أَن تَبَوَّأَ لِقَوْمِكُمَا بِمِصْرَ بُيُوتًا وَاجْعَلُوا بُيُوتَكُمْ قِبْلَةً وَأَقِيمُوا الصَّلَاةَ وَبَشِّرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

[10:88] Moses said, "Our Lord, You have given Pharaoh and his elders luxuries and wealth in this world. Our Lord, they only use them to repulse others from Your path. Our Lord, wipe out their wealth, and harden their hearts to prevent them from believing, until they see the painful retribution."

وَقَالَ مُوسَىٰ رَبَّنَا إِنَّكَ آتَيْتَ فِرْعَوْنَ وَمَلَئَهُ زِينَةً وَأَمْوَالًا فِي الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا رَبَّنَا لِيُضِلُّوا عَنْ سَبِيلِكَ ۗ رَبَّنَا اطْمِسْ عَلَىٰ أَمْوَالِهِمْ وَاشْدُدْ عَلَىٰ قُلُوبِهِمْ فَلَا يُؤْمِنُوا حَتَّىٰ يَرَوْا الْعَذَابَ الْأَلِيمَ

[10:89] He said, "Your prayer has been answered (*O Moses and Aaron*), so be steadfast, and do not follow the ways of those who do not know."

قَالَ قَدْ أُجِيبْتُ دَعْوَتِكُمْ فَاسْتَقِيمَا وَلَا تَتَّبِعَانَّ سَبِيلَ الَّذِينَ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ

[10:90] We delivered the Children of Israel across the sea. Pharaoh and his troops pursued them, aggressively and sinfully. When drowning became a reality for him, he said, "I believe that there is no god except the One in whom the Children of Israel have believed; I am a submitter."

وَجَاوَزْنَا بِبَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ الْبَحْرَ فَأَتْبَعَهُمْ فِرْعَوْنُ وَجُنُودُهُ بَغْيًا وَعَدُوًّا ۗ حَتَّىٰ إِذَا أَدْرَكَهُ الْعَرَقُ قَالَ آمَنْتُ أَنَّهُ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا الَّذِي آمَنْتُ بِهِ بَنُو إِسْرَائِيلَ وَأَنَا مِنَ الْمُسْلِمِينَ

[10:91] "Too late!\* For you have rebelled already, and chose to be a transgressor.

الآن وَقَدْ عَصَيْتَ قَبْلُ وَكُنْتَ مِنَ الْمُفْسِدِينَ

\*10:91 Believing in God is the first step. Thereafter, one needs to nourish and develop the soul through the practices of worship (see Appendix 15).

*Pharaoh's Body Preserved\**

[10:92] "Today, we will preserve your body, to set you up as a lesson for future generations."\* Unfortunately, many people are totally oblivious to our signs.

فَالْيَوْمَ نُنَجِّيكَ بِبَدَنِكَ لِتَكُونَ لِمَنْ خَلَقَكَ آيَةً ۚ  
وَإِنَّ كَثِيرًا مِنَ النَّاسِ عَنْ آيَاتِنَا لَغَافِلُونَ

[10:93] We have endowed the Children of Israel with a position of honor, and blessed them with good provisions. Yet, they disputed when this knowledge came to them. Your Lord will judge them on the Day of Resurrection regarding everything they disputed.

وَلَقَدْ بَوَّأْنَا بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ مَبَوَّأً صَدَقَ  
وَرَزَقْنَاهُمْ مِنَ الطَّيِّبَاتِ فَمَا اخْتَلَفُوا حَتَّى  
جَاءَهُمُ الْعِلْمُ ۚ إِنَّ رَبَّكَ يَقْضِي بَيْنَهُمْ يَوْمَ  
الْقِيَامَةِ فِيمَا كَانُوا فِيهِ يَخْتَلِفُونَ

*The Messenger's Doubt*

[10:94] If you have any doubt regarding what is revealed to you from your Lord, then ask those who read the previous scripture. Indeed, the truth has come to you from your Lord. Do not be with the doubters.

فَإِنْ كُنْتَ فِي شَكٍّ مِمَّا أَنْزَلْنَا إِلَيْكَ فَاسْأَلِ  
الَّذِينَ يَقْرَأُونَ الْكِتَابَ مِنْ قَبْلِكَ ۚ لَقَدْ جَاءَكَ  
الْحَقُّ مِنْ رَبِّكَ فَلَا تَكُونَنَّ مِنَ الْمُمْتَرِينَ

[10:95] Nor shall you join those who reject GOD's revelations, lest you be with the losers.

وَلَا تَكُونَنَّ مِنَ الَّذِينَ كَذَّبُوا بِآيَاتِ اللَّهِ فَتَكُونَ  
مِنَ الْخَاسِرِينَ

[10:96] Surely, those condemned by a decree from your Lord cannot believe.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ حَقَّتْ عَلَيْهِمْ كَلِمَةُ رَبِّكَ لَا  
يُؤْمِنُونَ

[10:97] No matter what kind of proof you show them, (they cannot believe), until they see the painful retribution.

وَلَوْ جَاءَتْهُمْ كُلُّ آيَةٍ حَتَّى يَرَوْا الْعَذَابَ الْأَلِيمَ

*Believing Nations Prosper*

[10:98] Any community that believes will surely be rewarded for believing. For example, the people of Jonah: when they believed, we relieved the humiliating retribution they had been suffering in this world, and we made them prosperous.

فَلَوْ لَا كَانَتْ قَرْيَةٌ آمَنَتْ فَنَفَعَهَا إِيمَانُهَا إِلَّا  
قَوْمَ يُونُسَ لَمَّا آمَنُوا كَشَفْنَا عَنْهُمْ عَذَابَ  
الْخُرِّي فِي الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا وَمَتَّعْنَاهُمْ إِلَىٰ حِينٍ

[10:99] Had your Lord willed, all the people on earth would have believed.\* Do you want to force the people to become believers?

وَلَوْ شَاءَ رَبُّكَ لَأَمَنَّ مِنَ فِي الْأَرْضِ كُلَّهُمْ  
جَمِيعًا ۚ أَفَأَنْتَ تُكْرِهُ النَّاسَ حَتَّىٰ يَكُونُوا  
مُؤْمِنِينَ

*The Disbelievers Blocked Out\**

[10:100] No soul can believe except in accordance with GOD's will. For He places a curse upon those who refuse to understand.

وَمَا كَانَ لِنَفْسٍ أَنْ تُؤْمِنَ إِلَّا بِإِذْنِ اللَّهِ ۚ  
وَيَجْعَلُ الرَّجْسَ عَلَى الَّذِينَ لَا يَعْقِلُونَ

[10:101] Say, "Look at all the signs in the heavens and the earth." All the proofs and all the warnings can never help people who decided to disbelieve.

قُلْ انظُرُوا مَاذَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ ۚ  
وَمَا تُعْطِي الْآيَاتُ وَالنُّذُرُ عَنْ قَوْمٍ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ

\*10:92 God endowed the Egyptians with the exclusive knowledge of mummification. Today, Pharaoh's mummified body is on display at the Cairo Museum.

\*10:99-101 The test demands that we denounce idolatry on our own, without divine intervention in our initial decision. God blocks out those who choose to disbelieve.

[10:102] Can they expect other than the fate of their counterparts in the past? Say, "Just wait, and, along with you, I am also waiting."

فَهَلْ يَنْتَظِرُونَ إِلَّا مِثْلَ أَيَّامِ الَّذِينَ خَلَوْا مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ قُلْ فَأَنْتَظِرُوا إِلَيَّ مَعَكُمْ مِنَ الْمُنتَظِرِينَ

*Guaranteed Victory*

[10:103] We ultimately save our messengers and those who believe. It is our immutable law that we save the believers.

ثُمَّ نُنَجِّي رُسُلَنَا وَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا كَذَلِكَ حَقًّا عَلَيْنَا نُنَجِّ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

[10:104] Say, "O people, if you have any doubt regarding my religion, I do not worship what you worship beside **GOD**. I worship **GOD** alone; the One who will terminate your lives. I am commanded to be a believer."

قُلْ يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ إِن كُنْتُمْ فِي شَكٍّ مِنْ دِينِي فَلَا أَعْبُدُ الَّذِينَ تَعْبُدُونَ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ وَلَكِنْ أَعْبُدُ اللَّهَ الَّذِي يَتَوَفَّاكُمْ وَأُمِرْتُ أَنْ أَكُونَ مِنَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

[10:105] I was commanded: "Keep yourself devoted to the religion of monotheism; you shall not practice idol worship.

وَأَنْ أَقِمَّ وَجْهَكَ لِلدِّينِ حَنِيفًا وَلَا تَكُونَنَّ مِنَ الْمُشْرِكِينَ

[10:106] "You shall not worship beside **GOD** what possesses no power to benefit you or harm you. If you do, you will be a transgressor."

وَلَا تَدْعُ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ مَا لَا يَنْفَعُكَ وَلَا يَضُرُّكَ فَإِنْ فَعَلْتَ فَإِنَّكَ إِذَا مِنَ الظَّالِمِينَ

*All Power Belongs To God*

[10:107] If **GOD** touches you with a hardship, none can relieve it except He. And when He blesses you, no force can prevent His grace. He

bestows it upon whomever He chooses from among His servants. He is the Forgiver, Most Merciful.

وَإِنْ يَمَسُّكَ اللَّهُ بِضُرٍّ فَلَا كَاشِفَ لَهُ إِلَّا هُوَ وَإِنْ يُرِدْكَ بِخَيْرٍ فَلَا رَادَّ لِفَضْلِهِ يُصِيبُ بِهِ مَنْ يَشَاءُ مِنْ عِبَادِهِ وَهُوَ الْغَفُورُ الرَّحِيمُ

[10:108] Proclaim: "O people, the truth has come to you herein from your Lord. Whoever is guided is guided for his own good. And whoever goes astray, goes astray to his own detriment. I am not a guardian over you."

قُلْ يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ قَدْ جَاءَكُمْ الْحَقُّ مِنْ رَبِّكُمْ فَمَنْ اهْتَدَىٰ فَإِنَّمَا يَهْتَدِي لِنَفْسِهِ وَمَنْ ضَلَّ فَإِنَّمَا يَضِلُّ عَلَيْهَا وَمَا أَنَا عَلَيْكُمْ بِوَكِيلٍ

[10:109] Follow what is revealed to you, and be patient until **GOD** issues His judgment; He is the best judge.

وَاتَّبِعْ مَا يُوحَىٰ إِلَيْكَ وَاصْبِرْ حَتَّىٰ يَحْكُمَ اللَّهُ وَهُوَ خَيْرُ الْحَاكِمِينَ

## Sura 11: Hûd

### سورة هود

[11:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[11:1] A.L.R. This is a scripture whose verses have been perfected, then elucidated.\* It comes from a Most Wise, Most Cognizant.

الرَّ كِتَابٌ أُحْكِمَتْ آيَاتُهُ ثُمَّ فُصِّلَتْ مِنْ لَدُنْ حَكِيمٍ خَبِيرٍ

\*11:1 Our generation is fortunate to witness two awesome phenomena in the Quran: (1) an extraordinary mathematical code (Appendix 1), and (2) a literary miracle of incredible dimensions. If humans attempt to write a mathematically structured work, the numerical manipulations will adversely affect the literary quality. The Quran sets the standard for literary excellence.

*The Quran: Messenger of God*

[11:2] Proclaiming: "You shall not worship except **GOD**. I come to you from Him as a warner, as well as a bearer of good news.

أَلَّا تَعْبُدُوا إِلَّا اللَّهَ ۗ إِنِّي لَكُمْ مِنْهُ نَذِيرٌ وَبَشِيرٌ

[11:3] "You shall seek your Lord's forgiveness, then repent to Him. He will then bless you generously for a predetermined period, and bestow His grace upon those who deserve it. If you turn away, then I fear for you the retribution of an awesome day."

وَأَنْ اسْتَغْفِرُوا رَبَّكُمْ ثُمَّ تُوبُوا إِلَيْهِ يُمَتِّعْكُمْ مَتَاعًا حَسَنًا إِلَىٰ أَجَلٍ مُّسَمًّى وَيُؤْتِ كُلَّ ذِي فَضْلٍ فَضْلَهُ ۗ وَإِنْ تَوَلَّوْا فَإِنِّي أَخَافُ عَلَيْكُمْ عَذَابَ يَوْمٍ كَبِيرٍ

[11:4] To **GOD** is your ultimate return, and He is Omnipotent.

إِلَى اللَّهِ مَرْجِعُكُمْ ۗ وَهُوَ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

[11:5] Indeed, they hide their innermost thoughts, as if to keep Him from knowing them. In fact, as they cover themselves with their clothes, He knows all their secrets and declarations. He knows the innermost thoughts.

أَلَا إِنَّهُمْ يَنْتُونُ صُدُورَهُمْ لِيَسْتَخْفُوا مِنْهُ ۗ أَلَا جِدْنَ يَسْتَنْخِشُونَ نِيَابَهُمْ يَعْلَمُ مَا يُسِرُّونَ وَمَا يُعْلِنُونَ ۗ إِنَّهُ عَلِيمٌ بِذَاتِ الصُّدُورِ

*Provisions Guaranteed*

[11:6] There is not a creature on earth whose provision is not guaranteed by **GOD**. And He knows its course and its final destiny. All are recorded in a profound record.

وَمَا مِنْ دَابَّةٍ فِي الْأَرْضِ إِلَّا عَلَى اللَّهِ رِزْقُهَا وَيَعْلَمُ مُسْتَقَرَّهَا وَمُسْتَوْدَعَهَا ۗ كُلٌّ فِي كِتَابٍ مُبِينٍ

[11:7] He is the One who created the heavens and the earth in six days—\*and His (*earthly*) domain was completely covered with water—\*\*in order to test you, to distinguish those among you who work righteousness. Yet, when you say, "You will be resurrected after death," those who disbelieve would say, "This is clearly witchcraft."

وَهُوَ الَّذِي خَلَقَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضَ فِي سِتَّةِ أَيَّامٍ وَكَانَ عَرْشُهُ عَلَى الْمَاءِ لِيَبْلُوكُمْ ۗ أَيُّكُمْ أَحْسَنُ عَمَلًا ۗ وَلَئِنْ قُلْتُمْ إِنَّا لَنُؤْتِيهِمْ مِنْ بَعْدِ الْمَوْتِ لَيَقُولُنَّ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا إِنَّ هَذَا إِلَّا سِحْرٌ مُبِينٌ

[11:8] And if we delay the retribution they have incurred—for we reserve it for a specific community—they say, "What is keeping Him?" In fact, once it comes to them, nothing can stop it, and their mocking will come back to haunt them.

وَلَئِنْ أَخَّرْنَا عَنْهُمُ الْعَذَابَ إِلَىٰ أُمَّةٍ مَعْدُودَةٍ لَيَقُولُنَّ مَا يَحْبِسُهُ ۗ أَلَّا يَوْمَ يَأْتِيهِمْ لَيْسَ مَصْرُوفًا عَنْهُمْ وَحَاقَ بِهِمْ مَا كَانُوا بِهِ يَسْتَهْزِئُونَ

[11:9] Whenever we bless the human being with mercy from us, then remove it, he turns despondent, unappreciative.

وَلَئِنْ آدَقْنَا الْإِنْسَانَ مِنَّا رَحْمَةً ثُمَّ نَزَعْنَاهَا مِنْهُ إِنَّهُ لَيَكْفُرُ

[11:10] Whenever we bless him, after adversity had afflicted him, he says, "All adversity has gone away from me;" he becomes excited, proud.

وَلَئِنْ آدَقْنَاهُ نِعْمَاءَ بَعْدَ ضَرَاءٍ مَسَّتْهُ لَيَقُولَنَّ ذَهَبَ السَّيِّئَاتُ عَنِّي ۗ إِنَّهُ لَفَرِحٌ فَخُورٌ

\*11:7 The six days are simply a yardstick providing us with a lot of information. Thus, we learn that the vast lifeless physical universe was created in two days, while the tiny mote called "Earth" was created in four days (41:10-12). The provision of food, water, and oxygen for the earth's inhabitants had to be precisely calculated and arranged.

\*\*11:7 The earth was initially covered with water. Subsequently, the land mass emerged, and the continents drifted apart.

[11:11] As for those who steadfastly persevere, and lead a righteous life, they deserve forgiveness and a generous recompense.

إِلَّا الَّذِينَ صَبَرُوا وَعَمَلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ أُولَٰئِكَ لَهُمْ مَغْفِرَةٌ وَأَجْرٌ كَبِيرٌ

*God's Revelation is Heavy*

[11:12] You may wish to disregard some of that which is revealed to you, and you may be annoyed by it. Also, they may say, "How come no treasure comes down to him, or an angel?" You are only a warner; **GOD** controls all things.

فَلَعَلَّكَ تَارِكٌ بَعْضَ مَا يُوحَىٰ إِلَيْكَ وَضَائِقٌ بِهِ صَدْرُكَ أَنْ يَقُولُوا لَوْلَا أُنزِلَ عَلَيْهِ كَنْزٌ أَوْ جَاءَ مَعَهُ مَلَكٌ ۗ إِنَّمَا أَنْتَ نَذِيرٌ ۗ وَاللَّهُ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ وَكِيلٌ

*The Quran: Impossible to Imitate*

[11:13] If they say, "He fabricated (*the Quran*)," tell them, "Then produce ten suras like these, fabricated, and invite whomever you can, other than **GOD**, if you are truthful." \*

أَمْ يَقُولُونَ افْتَرَاهُ ۗ قُلْ فَأْتُوا بِعَشْرِ سُوْرٍ مِّثْلِهِ مُفْتَرِيَاتٍ وَادْعُوا مَنْ اسْتَلْطَعْتُمْ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ ۗ إِن كُنْتُمْ صَادِقِينَ

[11:14] If they fail to meet your challenge, then know that this is revealed with **GOD**'s knowledge, and that there is no god except He. Will you then submit?

فَالَّذِي يَسْتَجِيبُوا لَكُمْ فَاعْلَمُوا أَنَّمَا أُنزِلَ بِعِلْمِ اللَّهِ وَأَنْ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ ۗ فَهَلْ أَنْتُمْ مُسْلِمُونَ

[11:15] Those who pursue this worldly life and its material vanities, we will pay them for their works in this life; without the least reduction.

مَنْ كَانَ يُرِيدُ الْحَيَاةَ الدُّنْيَا وَزَيَّنَّتْهَا تُوفِّ إِلَيْهِمْ أَعْمَالَهُمْ فِيهَا وَهُمْ فِيهَا لَا يُبْخَسُونَ

[11:16] It is they who gave up their share in the Hereafter, and, consequently, Hell is their lot. All their works are in vain; everything they have done is nullified.

أُولَٰئِكَ الَّذِينَ لَيْسَ لَهُمْ فِي الْآخِرَةِ إِلَّا النَّارُ ۗ وَحَبِطَ مَا صَنَعُوا فِيهَا وَبَاطِلٌ مَا كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ

*The Quran's Mathematical Code*

[11:17] As for those who are given solid proof \* from their Lord, reported by a witness from Him, and before it, the book of Moses has set a precedent and a mercy,\*\* they will surely believe. As for those who disbelieve among the various groups, Hell is awaiting them. Do not harbor any doubt; this is the truth from your Lord, but most people disbelieve.

أَفَمَنْ كَانَ عَلَىٰ بَيِّنَةٍ مِنْ رَبِّهِ وَيَتْلُوهُ شَاهِدٌ مِنْهُ وَمِنْ قَبْلِهِ كِتَابٌ مُوسَىٰ إِمَامًا وَرَحْمَةً ۗ أُولَٰئِكَ يُؤْمِنُونَ بِهِ ۗ وَمَنْ يَكْفُرْ بِهِ مِنْ الْأَحْزَابِ فَالنَّارُ مَوْعِدُهُ ۗ فَلَا تَكُ فِي مِرْيَةٍ مِنْهُ ۗ إِنَّهُ الْحَقُّ مِنْ رَبِّكَ ۗ وَلَكِنَّ أَكْثَرَ النَّاسِ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ

[11:18] Who are more evil than those who fabricate lies about **GOD**? They will be presented before their Lord, and the witnesses will say, "These are the ones who lied about their Lord. **GOD**'s condemnation has befallen the transgressors."

وَمَنْ أَظْلَمُ مِمَّنِ افْتَرَىٰ عَلَى اللَّهِ كَذِبًا ۗ أُولَٰئِكَ يُعْرَضُونَ عَلَىٰ رَبِّهِمْ وَيَقُولُ الْأَشْهَادُ هَٰؤُلَاءِ الَّذِينَ كَذَّبُوا عَلَىٰ رَبِّهِمْ ۗ أَلَا لَعْنَةُ اللَّهِ عَلَى الظَّالِمِينَ

\*11:13 *The Quran's mathematical miracle is inimitable (See Appendix 1).*

\*11:17 *The Quran's 19-based mathematical code is a built-in proof of divine authorship. It is noteworthy that the word "Bayyinah" (proof) is mentioned in the Quran 19 times.*

\*\*11:17 *As it turns out, Moses' book was also mathematically composed, with "19" as the common denominator. See Footnote 46:10 and Appendix 1.*

[11:19] They repel from the way of **GOD** and seek to make it crooked, and they are disbelievers in the Hereafter.

الَّذِينَ يَصُدُّونَ عَنِ سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ وَيَبْغُونَهَا عِوَجًا  
وَهُمْ بِالْآخِرَةِ هُمْ كَافِرُونَ

#### The Disbelievers

[11:20] These will never escape, nor will they find any lords or masters to help them against **GOD**. Retribution will be doubled for them. They have failed to hear, and they have failed to see.

أُولَئِكَ لَمْ يَكُونُوا مُعْجِزِينَ فِي الْأَرْضِ وَمَا  
كَانَ لَهُمْ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ مِنْ أَوْلِيَاءَ يُضَاعَفُ  
لَهُمُ الْعَذَابُ مَا كَانُوا يَسْتَطِيعُونَ السَّمْعَ وَمَا  
كَانُوا يُبْصِرُونَ

[11:21] These are the ones who lose their souls, and the idols they had fabricated will disown them.

أُولَئِكَ الَّذِينَ خَسِرُوا أَنْفُسَهُمْ وَضَلَّ عَنْهُمْ مَا  
كَانُوا يَفْتَرُونَ

[11:22] There is no doubt that, in the Hereafter, they will be the worst losers.

لَا جَرَمَ لَهُمْ فِي الْآخِرَةِ هُمْ الْأَخْسَرُونَ

#### The Believers

[11:23] As for those who believe and lead a righteous life, and devote themselves to their Lord, they are the dwellers of Paradise; they abide therein forever.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ وَأَخْبَتُوا  
إِلَىٰ رَبِّهِمْ أُولَئِكَ أَصْحَابُ الْجَنَّةِ هُمْ فِيهَا  
خَالِدُونَ

[11:24] The example of these two groups is like the blind and deaf, compared to the seer and hearer. Are they equal? Would you not take heed?

مَثَلُ الْفَرِيقَيْنِ كَالْأَعْمَىٰ وَالْأَصْمَىٰ وَالْبَصِيرِ  
وَالسَّمِيعِ هَلْ يَسْتَوِيَانِ مَثَلًا أَفَلَا تَذَكَّرُونَ

#### Noah

[11:25] We sent Noah to his people, saying, "I come to you as a clear warner.

وَلَقَدْ أَرْسَلْنَا نُوحًا إِلَىٰ قَوْمِهِ إِنِّي لَكُمْ نَذِيرٌ  
مُبِينٌ

[11:26] "You shall not worship except **GOD**. I fear for you the retribution of a painful day."

أَنْ لَا تَعْبُدُوا إِلَّا اللَّهَ إِنِّي أَخَافُ عَلَيْكُمْ  
عَذَابَ يَوْمِ الْيَوْمِ

[11:27] The leaders who disbelieved among his people said, "We see that you are no more than a human being like us, and we see that the first people to follow you are the worst among us. We see that you do not possess any advantage over us. Indeed, we think you are liars."

فَقَالَ الْمَلَأُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا مِنْ قَوْمِهِ مَا نَرَاكَ  
إِلَّا بَشَرًا مِثْلَنَا وَمَا نَرَاكَ اتَّبَعَكَ إِلَّا الَّذِينَ هُمْ  
أَرَادُوا بُادِيَ الرَّأْيِ وَمَا نَرَىٰ لَكُمْ عَلَيْنَا مِنْ  
فَضْلٍ بَلْ نَظُنُّكُمْ كَاذِبِينَ

[11:28] He said, "O my people, what if I have a solid proof from my Lord? What if He has blessed me out of His mercy, though you cannot see it? Are we going to force you to believe therein?"

قَالَ يَا قَوْمِ أَرَأَيْتُمْ إِنْ كُنْتُ عَلَىٰ بَيِّنَةٍ مِنْ  
رَبِّي وَأَتَانِي رَحْمَةً مِنْ عِنْدِهِ فَعَمَّيْتُ عَلَيْكُمْ  
أَنْزِلُكُمْ مَعَهَا وَأَنْتُمْ لَهَا كَارِهُونَ

[11:29] "O my people, I do not ask you for any money; my wage comes only from **GOD**. I am not dismissing those who believed; they will meet their Lord (and He alone will judge them). I see that you are ignorant people.

وَيَا قَوْمِ لَا أَسْأَلُكُمْ عَلَيْهِ مَالًا إِنْ أَجْرِيَ إِلَّا  
عَلَىٰ اللَّهِ وَمَا أَنَا بِطَارِدِ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِنَّهُمْ  
مُلَاقُوا رَبِّهِمْ وَلَكِنِّي أَرَاكُمْ قَوْمًا تَجْهَلُونَ



[11:30] "O my people, who can support me against **GOD**, if I dismiss them? Would you not take heed?"

وَيَا قَوْمٍ مَن يَنْصُرُنِي مِنَ اللَّهِ إِن طَرَ دَتْهُمَ  
أَفَلَا تَذَكَّرُونَ

*All Power Belongs to God*

[11:31] "I do not claim that I possess the treasures of **GOD**, nor do I know the future, nor do I claim to be an angel. Nor do I say to those despised by your eyes that **GOD** will not bestow any blessings upon them. **GOD** knows best what is in their innermost thoughts. (*If I did this,*) I would be a transgressor."

وَلَا أَقُولُ لَكُمْ عِنْدِي خَزَائِنُ اللَّهِ وَلَا أَعْلَمُ  
الْغَيْبَ وَلَا أَقُولُ إِنِّي مَلَكٌ وَلَا أَقُولُ لِلَّذِينَ  
تَزُدُّونِي أَعْيُنُكُمْ لَن يُؤْتِيَهُمُ اللَّهُ خَيْرًا ۗ اللَّهُ أَعْلَمُ  
بِمَا فِي أَنْفُسِهِمْ ۗ إِنِّي إِذَا لَمِنَ الظَّالِمِينَ

[11:32] They said, "O Noah, you have argued with us, and kept on arguing. We challenge you to bring the doom you threaten us with, if you are truthful."

قَالُوا يَا نُوحُ قَدْ جَادَلْتَنَا فَأَكْثَرْتَ جِدَالَنَا فَأْتِنَا  
بِمَا تَعِدُّنَا إِن كُنْتَ مِنَ الصَّادِقِينَ

[11:33] He said, "**GOD** is the One who brings it to you, if He so wills, then you cannot escape.

قَالَ إِنَّمَا يَأْتِيكُمْ بِهِ اللَّهُ إِن شَاءَ وَمَا أَنْتُمْ  
بِمُعْجِزِينَ

[11:34] "Even if I advised you, my advice cannot benefit you if it is **GOD**'s will to send you astray. He is your Lord, and to Him you will be returned."

وَلَا يَنْفَعُكُمْ نُصْحِي إِن أَرَدْتُ أَنْ أَنْصَحَ لَكُمْ  
إِن كَانَ اللَّهُ يُرِيدُ أَنْ يُغْوِيَكُمْ ۗ هُوَ رَبُّكُمْ وَإِلَيْهِ  
تُرْجَعُونَ

[11:35] If they say, "He made up this story," then say, "If I made it up, then I am responsible for my crime, and I am innocent of any crime you commit."

أَمْ يَقُولُونَ افْتَرَاهُ ۗ قُلْ إِن افْتَرَيْتُهُ فَعَلَيَّ  
إِجْرَامِي وَأَنَا بَرِيءٌ مِّمَّا تَجْرِمُونَ

[11:36] Noah was inspired: "No more of your people are going to believe, beyond those who already believe. Do not be saddened by their actions.

وَأُوحِيَ إِلَىٰ نُوحٍ أَنَّهُ لَنْ يُؤْمِنَ مِنْ قَوْمِكَ إِلَّا  
مَنْ قَدْ آمَنَ فَلَا تَبْتَئِسْ بِمَا كَانُوا يَفْعَلُونَ

[11:37] "Build the ark under our watchful eyes, and with our inspiration, and do not implore Me on behalf of those who have transgressed; they are destined to drown."

وَاصْنَعِ الْفُلْكَ بِأَعْيُنِنَا وَوَحْيِنَا وَلَا تُخَاطِبْنِي  
فِي الَّذِينَ ظَلَمُوا ۗ إِنَّهُمْ مُّغْرَقُونَ

*He Who Laughs Last Laughs Best*

[11:38] While he was building the ark, whenever some of his people passed by him they laughed at him. He said, "You may be laughing at us, but we are laughing at you, just as you are laughing.

وَيَصْنَعُ الْفُلْكَ وَكَلَّمَا مَرَّ عَلَيْهِ مَلَأَ مِنْ قَوْمِهِ  
سَخِرُوا مِنْهُ ۗ قَالَ إِن تَسْخَرُوا مِنَّا فَإِنَّا نَسْخَرُ  
مِنْكُمْ كَمَا تَسْخَرُونَ

[11:39] "You will surely find out who will suffer a shameful retribution, and incur an everlasting punishment."

فَسَوْفَ تَعْلَمُونَ مَنْ يَأْتِيهِ عَذَابٌ يُخْزِيهِ  
وَيَحِلُّ عَلَيْهِ عَذَابٌ مُّقِيمٌ

[11:40] When our judgment came, and the atmosphere boiled over, we said, "Carry on it a pair of each kind,\* together with your family, except those who are condemned. Carry with you those who have believed," and only a few have believed with him.

حَتَّىٰ إِذَا جَاءَ أَمْرُنَا وَفَارَ التَّنُّورُ قُلْنَا احْمِلْ فِيهَا مِنْ كُلِّ زَوْجَيْنِ اثْنَيْنِ وَأَهْلَكَ إِلَّا مَنْ سَبَقَ عَلَيْهِ الْقَوْلُ وَمَنْ آمَنَ وَمَا آمَنَ مَعَهُ إِلَّا قَلِيلٌ

[11:41] He said, "Come on board. In the name of **GOD** shall be its sailing, and its mooring. My Lord is Forgiver, Most Merciful."

وَقَالَ ارْكَبُوا فِيهَا بِسْمِ اللَّهِ مَجْرَاهَا وَمُرْسَاهَا ۗ إِنَّ رَبِّي لَغَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

[11:42] As it sailed with them in waves like hills, Noah called his son, who was isolated: "O my son, come ride with us; do not be with the disbelievers."

وَهِيَ تَجْرِي بِهِمْ فِي مَوْجٍ كَالْجِبَالِ وَنَادَى نُوحٌ ابْنَهُ وَكَانَ فِي مَعْزِلٍ يَا بُنَيَّ ارْكَبْ مَعَنَا وَلَا تَكُنْ مَعَ الْكَافِرِينَ

[11:43] He said, "I will take refuge on top of a hill, to protect me from the water." He said, "Nothing can protect anyone today from **GOD**'s judgment; only those worthy of His mercy (*will be saved*)." The waves separated them, and he was among those who drowned.

قَالَ سَآوِي إِلَىٰ جَبَلٍ يَعْصِمُنِي مِنَ الْمَاءِ ۗ قَالَ لَا عَاصِمَ الْيَوْمَ مِنْ أَمْرِ اللَّهِ إِلَّا مَنْ رَجِمَ ۗ وَحَالَ بَيْنَهُمَا الْمَوْجُ فَكَانَ مِنَ الْمُغْرَقِينَ

#### Where Did the Ark Land

[11:44] It was proclaimed: "O earth, swallow your water," and "O sky, cease." The water then subsided; the judgment was fulfilled. The ark finally rested on the hills of Judea.\* It was then proclaimed: "The transgressors have perished."

وَقِيلَ يَا أَرْضُ ابْلَعِي مَاءَكِ وَيَا سَّمَاءُ أَفْلَعِي وَغِيضَ الْمَاءِ وَقُضِيَ الْأَمْرُ وَاسْتَوَتْ عَلَىٰ الْجُودِيِّ ۖ وَقِيلَ بُعْدًا لِلْقَوْمِ الظَّالِمِينَ

[11:45] Noah implored his Lord: "My Lord, my son is a member of my family, and Your promise is the truth. You are the wisest of the wise."

وَنَادَى نُوحٌ رَبَّهُ فَقَالَ رَبِّ إِنَّ ابْنِي مِنْ أَهْلِي وَإِنَّ وَعْدَكَ الْحَقُّ وَأَنْتَ أَحْكَمُ الْحَاكِمِينَ

#### The Myth of Intercession\*

[11:46] He said, "O Noah, he is not of your family. It is unrighteous to ask Me for something you do not know.\* I enlighten you, lest you be like the ignorant."

قَالَ يَا نُوحُ إِنَّهُ لَيْسَ مِنْ أَهْلِكَ ۖ إِنَّهُ عَمَلٌ غَيْرُ صَالِحٍ ۖ فَلَا تَسْأَلْنِي مَا لَيْسَ لَكَ بِهِ عِلْمٌ ۖ إِنِّي أَعِظُكَ أَنْ تَكُونَ مِنَ الْجَاهِلِينَ

[11:47] He said, "My Lord, I seek refuge in You, lest I implore You again for something I do not know. Unless You forgive me, and have mercy on me, I will be with the losers."

قَالَ رَبِّ إِنِّي أَعُوذُ بِكَ أَنْ أَسْأَلَكَ مَا لَيْسَ لِي بِهِ عِلْمٌ ۖ وَإِلَّا تَغْفِرْ لِي وَتَرْحَمْنِي أَكُنُ مِنَ الْخَاسِرِينَ

\*11:40 & 44 This is God's proven truth: Noah's ark was made of logs, tied together with primitive ropes (54:13). Contrary to common belief, the flood was limited to the area around today's Dead Sea, and the animals were only Noah's livestock; not every animal that lived on earth.

\*11:46 Intercession is Satan's most effective bait to entice people into idol worship. However, Abraham could not help his father, nor could Noah help his son, nor could Muhammad help his own relatives (2:254, 9:80 & 114).

[11:48] It was proclaimed: "O Noah, disembark, with peace and blessings upon you, and upon nations who will descend from your companions. As for the other nations descending from you, we will bless them for awhile, then commit them to painful retribution."

قِيلَ يَا نُوحُ اهْبِطْ بِسَلَامٍ مِنَّا وَبَرَكَاتٍ عَلَيْكَ  
وَ عَلَىٰ أُمَّةٍ مِّمَّنْ مَعَكَ ۚ وَأُمَّةٍ سَنُمَتِّعُهُمْ ثُمَّ  
يَمَسُّهُمْ مِنَّا عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ

[11:49] This is news from the past that we reveal to you. You had no knowledge about them—neither you, nor your people—before this. Therefore, be patient. The ultimate victory belongs to the righteous.

تِلْكَ مِنْ أَنْبَاءِ الْغَيْبِ نُوحِيهَا إِلَيْكَ ۖ مَا كُنْتَ  
تَعْلَمُهَا أَنْتَ وَلَا قَوْمُكَ مِنْ قَبْلِ هَذَا ۖ فَاصْبِرْ ۗ  
إِنَّ الْعَاقِبَةَ لِلْمُتَّقِينَ

#### *Hūd: One and the Same Message*

[11:50] To 'Ād we sent their brother Hūd. He said, "O my people, worship **GOD**; you have no other god besides Him. You are inventing.

وَإِلَىٰ عَادٍ أَخَاهُمْ هُودًا ۖ قَالَ يَا قَوْمِ اعْبُدُوا اللَّهَ  
مَا لَكُمْ مِنْ إِلَهٍ غَيْرُهُ ۖ إِنِّي أَنُتَّمُ إِلَّا مُفْتَرُونَ

[11:51] "O my people, I do not ask you for any wage. My wage comes only from the One who initiated me. Do you not understand?

يَا قَوْمِ لَا أَسْأَلُكُمْ عَلَيْهِ أَجْرًا ۖ إِنِّي أَخْرَجْتُ  
عَلَىٰ الَّذِي فَطَرَنِي ۚ أَفَلَا تَعْقِلُونَ

[11:52] "O my people, seek forgiveness from your Lord, then repent to Him. He will then shower you with provisions from the sky, and augment your strength. Do not turn back into transgressors."

وَيَا قَوْمِ اسْتَغْفِرُوا رَبَّكُمْ ثُمَّ تُوبُوا إِلَيْهِ يُرْسِلِ  
السَّمَاءَ عَلَيْكُمْ مِدْرَارًا وَيَزِدْكُمْ قُوَّةً إِلَىٰ قُوَّتِكُمْ  
وَلَا تَتَوَلَّوْا مُجْرِمِينَ

[11:53] They said, "O Hūd, you did not show us any proof, and we are not abandoning our gods on account of what you say. We will never be believers with you.

قَالُوا يَا هُودُ مَا جِئْتَنَا بِبَيِّنَةٍ وَمَا نَحْنُ بِتَارِكِي  
الِهَتِنَا عَنْ قَوْلِكَ وَمَا نَحْنُ لَكَ بِمُؤْمِنِينَ

[11:54] "We believe that some of our gods have afflicted you with a curse." He said, "I bear witness before **GOD**, and you bear witness as well, that I disown the idols you have set up—

إِنْ نَقُولُ إِلَّا اعْتَرَاكَ بَعْضُ آلِهَتِنَا بِسُوءٍ ۗ  
قَالَ إِنِّي أَشْهَدُ اللَّهَ وَ أَشْهَدُوكُمْ أَنِّي بَرِيءٌ مِمَّا  
تُشْرِكُونَ

[11:55] "—beside Him. So, give me your collective decision, without delay.

مِنْ دُونِهِ ۖ فَكَيْدُونِي جَمِيعًا ۖ ثُمَّ لَا تُنظِرُونَ

[11:56] "I have put my trust in **GOD**, my Lord and your Lord. There is not a creature that He does not control. My Lord is on the right path.

إِنِّي تَوَكَّلْتُ عَلَىٰ اللَّهِ رَبِّي وَرَبِّكُمْ ۚ مَا مِنْ  
دَابَّةٍ إِلَّا هُوَ آخِذٌ بِنَاصِيَتِهَا ۚ إِنَّ رَبِّي عَلَىٰ  
صِرَاطٍ مُسْتَقِيمٍ

[11:57] "If you turn away, I have delivered to you what I was sent with. My Lord will substitute other people in your place; you cannot harm Him in the least. My Lord is in control of all things."

فَإِنْ تَوَلَّوْا فَقَدْ أَبْلَعْتُكُمْ مَا أُرْسِلْتُ بِهِ إِلَيْكُمْ ۚ  
وَيَسْتَخْلِفُ رَبِّي قَوْمًا غَيْرَكُمْ وَلَا تَضُرُّونَهُ  
شَيْئًا ۚ إِنَّ رَبِّي عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ حَفِيظٌ

[11:58] When our judgment came, we saved Hūd and those who believed with him, by mercy from us. We saved them from a terrible retribution.

وَلَمَّا جَاءَ أَمْرُنَا نَجَّيْنَا هُودًا وَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا  
مَعَهُ بِرَحْمَةٍ مِنَّا وَنَجَّيْنَاهُمْ مِنْ عَذَابٍ غَلِيظٍ

[11:59] Such was 'Ād—they disregarded the revelations of their Lord, disobeyed His messengers, and followed the ways of every stubborn tyrant.

وَتِلْكَ عَادٌ جَحَدُوا بِآيَاتِ رَبِّهِمْ وَعَصَوْا  
رُسُلَهُ وَاتَّبَعُوا أَمْرَ كُلِّ جَبَّارٍ عَنِيدٍ

[11:60] Consequently, they incurred condemnation in this world, and on the Day of Resurrection. Indeed, 'Ād rejected their Lord. Indeed, 'Ād, the people of Hūd, have perished.

وَأَتَّبَعُوا فِي هَذِهِ الدُّنْيَا لَعْنَةً وَيَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ ۗ أَلَا  
إِنَّ عَادًا كَفَرُوا رَبَّهُمْ ۗ أَلَا بُعْدًا لِعَادٍ قَوْمِ هُودٍ

*Sāleh: One and the Same Message*

[11:61] To Thamūd we sent their brother Sāleh. He said, "O my people, worship **GOD**; you have no other god beside Him. He initiated you from the earth, then settled you in it. You shall seek His forgiveness, then repent to Him. My Lord is always near, responsive."

وَالِى ثَمُودَ أَخَاهُمْ صَالِحًا ۚ قَالَ يَا قَوْمِ اعْبُدُوا  
اللَّهَ مَا لَكُمْ مِنْ إِلَهٍ غَيْرُهُ ۗ هُوَ أَنْشَأَكُمْ مِنَ  
الْأَرْضِ وَاسْتَعْمَرَكُمْ فِيهَا فَاسْتَغْفِرُوا لَهُ ثُمَّ  
تُوبُوا إِلَيْهِ ۚ إِنَّ رَبِّي قَرِيبٌ مُجِيبٌ

[11:62] They said, "O Sāleh, you used to be popular among us before this. Are you enjoining us from worshipping what our parents are worshipping? We are full of doubt concerning everything you have told us."

قَالُوا يَا صَالِحُ قَدْ كُنْتَ فِينَا مَرْجُوًّا قَبْلَ هَذَا ۗ  
أَنْتَ هَذَا أَنْ نَعْبُدَ مَا يَعْبُدُ آبَاؤُنَا وَإِنَّا لَفِي شَكِّ  
مِمَّا تَدْعُونَا إِلَيْهِ مُرِيبٍ

*The Disbelievers Always Losers*

[11:63] He said, "O my people, what if I have solid proof from my Lord, and mercy from Him? Who would support me against **GOD**, if I disobeyed Him? You can only augment my loss.

قَالَ يَا قَوْمِ أَرَأَيْتُمْ إِنْ كُنْتُ عَلَىٰ بَيِّنَةٍ مِنْ رَبِّي  
وَأَتَانِي مِنْهُ رَحْمَةٌ فَمَنْ يُنصِرُنِي مِنَ اللَّهِ إِنْ  
عَصَيْتُهُ ۗ فَمَا تَزِيدُونَنِي غَيْرَ تَخْسِيرٍ

[11:64] "O my people, this is **GOD**'s camel to serve as a proof for you. You shall let her eat from **GOD**'s earth, and do not touch her with any harm, lest you incur an immediate retribution."

وَيَا قَوْمِ هَذِهِ نَاقَةُ اللَّهِ لَكُمْ آيَةٌ فَذُرُّوهَا تَأْكُلْ  
فِي أَرْضِ اللَّهِ وَلَا تَمَسُّوهَا بِسُوءٍ فَيَأْخُذَكُمْ  
عَذَابٌ قَرِيبٌ

[11:65] They slaughtered her. He then said, "You have only three days to live. This is a prophecy that is inevitable."

فَعَقَرُوهَا فَقَالَ تَمَنَّعُوا فِي دَارِكُمْ ثَلَاثَةَ أَيَّامٍ ۖ  
ذَٰلِكَ وَعَدُّ غَيْرٍ مُكَذَّبٍ

[11:66] When our judgment came, we saved Sāleh and those who believed with him by mercy from us, from the humiliation of that day. Your Lord is the Most Powerful, the Almighty.

فَلَمَّا جَاءَ أَمْرُنَا نَجَّيْنَا صَالِحًا وَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا  
مَعَهُ بِرَحْمَةٍ مِنَّا وَمِنْ خِزْيِ يَوْمِئِذٍ إِنَّ رَبَّكَ  
هُوَ الْقَوِيُّ الْعَزِيزُ

[11:67] Those who transgressed were annihilated by the disaster, leaving them in their homes, dead.

وَأَخَذَ الَّذِينَ ظَلَمُوا الصَّيْحَةَ فَأَصْبَحُوا فِي  
دِيَارِهِمْ جَاثِمِينَ

[11:68] It was as if they never lived there. Indeed, Thamūd have rejected their Lord. Absolutely, Thamūd have incurred their annihilation.

كَأَنْ لَمْ يَعْنُوا فِيهَا ۗ أَلَا إِنَّ ثَمُودَ كَفَرُوا رَبَّهُمْ ۗ  
أَلَا بُعْدًا لِلثَمُودِ

*Abraham and Lot*

[11:69] When our messengers went to Abraham with good news, they said, "Peace." He said, "Peace," and soon brought a roasted calf.

وَلَقَدْ جَاءَتْ رُسُلُنَا إِبْرَاهِيمَ بِالْبُشْرَىٰ قَالُوا  
سَلَامًا ۗ قَالَ سَلَامٌ ۗ فَمَا لَبِثَ أَنْ جَاءَ بِعِجْلٍ  
حَنِينٍ

[11:70] When he saw that their hands did not touch it, he became suspicious and fearful of them. They said, "Do not be afraid, we are being dispatched to the people of Lot."

فَلَمَّا رَأَىٰ أَيْدِيَهُمْ لَا تَصِلُ إِلَيْهِ نَكِرَهُمْ  
وَأَوْجَسَ مِنْهُمْ خِيفَةً قَالُوا لَا تَخَفْ إِنَّا أُرْسِلْنَا  
إِلَىٰ قَوْمٍ لُّوطٍ

[11:71] His wife was standing, and she laughed when we gave her the good news about Isaac, and after Isaac, Jacob.

وَأَمْرًا تُهْتَمُّ فَضَحِكْتَ فَبَشَّرْنَاَهَا بِإِسْحَاقَ  
وَمِنْ وَرَاءِ إِسْحَاقَ يَعْقُوبَ

[11:72] She said, "Woe to me, how could I bear a child at my age, and here is my husband; an old man? This is really strange!"

قَالَتْ يَا وَيْلَتَىٰ أَأَلِدُ وَأَنَا عَجُوزٌ وَهَذَا بَعْلِي  
شَيْخًا ط إِنَّ هَذَا لَشَيْءٌ عَجِيبٌ

[11:73] They said, "Do you find it strange for GOD? GOD has bestowed His mercy and blessings upon you, O inhabitants of the shrine. He is Praiseworthy, Glorious."

قَالُوا أَتَعْجِبِينَ مِنْ أَمْرِ اللَّهِ ط رَحِمْتُ اللَّهُ  
وَبَرَكَاتُهُ عَلَيْكُمْ أَهْلَ الْبَيْتِ ط إِنَّهُ حَمِيدٌ مَّجِيدٌ

[11:74] When Abraham's fear subsided, and the good news was delivered to him, he proceeded to argue with us on behalf of Lot's people.

فَلَمَّا ذَهَبَ عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ الرَّوْعُ وَجَاءَتْهُ  
الْبُشْرَىٰ يُجَادِلُنَا فِي قَوْمِ لُوطٍ

[11:75] Indeed, Abraham was clement, extremely kind, and obedient.

إِنَّ إِبْرَاهِيمَ لَحَلِيمٌ أَوَّاهٌ مُنِيبٌ

[11:76] "O Abraham, refrain from this. Your Lord's judgment has been issued; they have incurred unavoidable retribution."

يَا إِبْرَاهِيمُ أَعْرِضْ عَنْ هَذَا ط إِنَّهُ قَدْ جَاءَ أَمْرُ  
رَبِّكَ ط وَإِنَّهُمْ لَأْتِيهِمْ عَذَابٌ غَيْرُ مَرْدُودٍ

### Homosexuality Condemned

[11:77] When our messengers went to Lot, they were mistreated, and he was embarrassed by their presence. He said, "This is a difficult day."

وَلَمَّا جَاءَتْ رُسُلُنَا لُوطًا سِيءَ بِهِمْ وَضَاقَ  
بِهِمْ ذَرْعًا وَقَالَ هَذَا يَوْمٌ عَصِيبٌ

[11:78] His people came rushing; they had grown accustomed to their sinful acts. He said, "O my people, it would be purer for you, if you take my daughters instead. You shall reverence GOD; do not embarrass me with my guests. Have you not one reasonable man among you?"

وَجَاءَهُ قَوْمُهُ يُهْرَعُونَ إِلَيْهِ وَمِنْ قَبْلُ كَانُوا  
يَعْمَلُونَ السَّيِّئَاتِ ط قَالَ يَا قَوْمِ هُوَ لَاءِ بَنَاتِي  
هُنَّ أَطْهَرُ لَكُمْ ط فَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ وَلَا تُخْزُونِ فِي  
ضَيْفِي ط أَلَيْسَ مِنْكُمْ رَجُلٌ رَشِيدٌ

[11:79] They said, "You know well that we have no need for your daughters; you know exactly what we want."

قَالُوا لَقَدْ عَلِمْتُمْ مَا لَنَا فِي بَنَاتِكِ مِنْ حَقٍّ  
وَإِنَّكَ لَتَعْلَمُ مَا تُرِيدُ

[11:80] He said, "I wish I were strong enough, or had a powerful ally!"

قَالَ لَوْ أَنَّ لِي بِكُمْ قُوَّةً أَوْ آوِي إِلَىٰ رُكْنٍ  
شَدِيدٍ

[11:81] (The angels) said, "O Lot, we are your Lord's messengers, and these people cannot touch you. You shall leave with your family during the night, and let not anyone of you look back, except your wife; she is condemned along with those who are condemned. Their appointed time is the morning. Is not the morning soon enough?"

قَالُوا يَا لُوطُ إِنَّا رُسُلُ رَبِّكَ لَنْ يَصِلُوا إِلَيْكَ ط  
فَأَسْرِ بِأَهْلِكَ بِقِطْعٍ مِنَ اللَّيْلِ وَلَا يَلْتَفِتْ مِنْكُمْ  
أَحَدٌ إِلَّا أَمْرًا تَكُنُ أَتَىٰهُ مُصِيبُهَا مَا أَصَابَهُمْ ط إِنَّ  
مَوْعِدَهُمُ الصُّبْحُ ط أَلَيْسَ الصُّبْحُ بِقَرِيبٍ

*Sodom & Gomorrah Destroyed*

[11:82] When our judgment came, we turned it upside down, and we showered it with hard, devastating rocks.

فَلَمَّا جَاءَ أَمْرُنَا جَعَلْنَا عَالِيَهَا سَافِلَهَا وَأَمْطَرْنَا عَلَيْهَا حِجَارَةً مِنْ سِجِّيلٍ مَنضُودٍ

[11:83] Such rocks were designated by your Lord to strike the transgressors.

مُسَوَّمَةً عِنْدَ رَبِّكَ وَمَا هِيَ مِنَ الظَّالِمِينَ  
بِبَعِيدٍ

*Shu'aib: One and the Same Message*

[11:84] To Midyan we sent their brother Shu'aib. He said, "O my people, worship **GOD**; you have no other god beside Him. Do not cheat when you measure or weigh. I see that you are prosperous, and I fear for you the retribution of an overwhelming day.

وَإِلَى مَدْيَنَ أَخَاهُمْ شُعَيْبًا قَالَ يَا قَوْمِ اعْبُدُوا اللَّهَ مَا لَكُمْ مِنْ إِلَهٍ غَيْرُهُ وَلَا تَنقُصُوا الْمِكْيَالَ وَالْمِيزَانَ إِنِّي أَرَاكُمْ بِخَيْرٍ وَإِنِّي أَخَافُ عَلَيْكُمْ عَذَابَ يَوْمٍ مُّحِيطٍ

[11:85] "O my people, you shall give full measure and full weight, equitably. Do not cheat the people out of their rights, and do not roam the earth corruptly.

وَيَا قَوْمِ أَوْفُوا الْمِكْيَالَ وَالْمِيزَانَ بِالْقِسْطِ وَلَا تَبْخَسُوا النَّاسَ أَشْيَاءَهُمْ وَلَا تَعْنُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ مُّفْسِدِينَ

[11:86] "Whatever **GOD** provides for you, no matter how small, is far better for you, if you are really believers. I am not a guardian over you."

بَقِيَّتِ اللَّهُ خَيْرٌ لَّكُمْ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ مُّؤْمِنِينَ وَمَا أَنَا عَلَيْكُمْ بِحَفِيظٍ

[11:87] They said, "O Shu'aib, does your religion dictate upon you that we must abandon our parents' religion, or running our businesses in any manner we choose? Surely, you are known for being clement, wise."

قَالُوا يَا شُعَيْبُ أَصَلَاتُكَ تَأْمُرُكَ أَنْ نَتْرُكَ مَا يَعْبُدُ آبَاؤُنَا أَوْ أَنْ نَفْعَلَ فِي أَمْوَالِنَا مَا نَشَاءُ إِنَّكَ لَأَنْتَ الْحَلِيمُ الرَّشِيدُ

[11:88] He said, "O my people, what if I have solid proof from my Lord; what if He has provided me with a great blessing? It is not my wish to commit what I enjoin you from. I only wish to correct as many wrongs as I can. My guidance depends totally on **GOD**; I have put my trust in Him. To Him I have totally submitted.

قَالَ يَا قَوْمِ أَرَأَيْتُمْ إِنْ كُنْتُ عَلَىٰ بَيِّنَةٍ مِنْ رَبِّي وَرَزَقَنِي مِنْهُ رِزْقًا حَسَنًا وَمَا أُرِيدُ أَنْ أَمْلِكُمْ إِلَىٰ مَا أَنهَاكُمْ عَنْهُ إِنِّي أُرِيدُ إِلَّا الْإِصْلَاحَ مَا اسْتَطَعْتُ وَمَا تَوْفِيقِي إِلَّا بِاللَّهِ عَلَيْهِ تَوَكَّلْتُ وَإِلَيْهِ أُنِيبُ

[11:89] "And, O my people, do not be provoked by your opposition to me into incurring the same disasters as the people of Noah, or the people of Hûd, or the people of Sâleh; and the people of Lot are not too far from you.

وَيَا قَوْمِ لَا يَجْرِمَنَّكُمْ شِقَاقِي أَنْ يُصِيبَكُمْ مِثْلُ مَا أَصَابَ قَوْمَ نُوحٍ أَوْ قَوْمَ هُودٍ أَوْ قَوْمَ صَالِحٍ وَمَا قَوْمَ لُوطٍ مِنْكُمْ بِبَعِيدٍ

[11:90] "You shall implore your Lord for forgiveness, then repent to Him. My Lord is Most Merciful, Kind."

وَاسْتَغْفِرُوا رَبَّكُمْ ثُمَّ تُوبُوا إِلَيْهِ إِنَّ رَبِّي رَحِيمٌ وَدُودٌ

[11:91] They said, "O Shu'aib, we do not comprehend many of the things you are telling us, and we see that you are powerless among us. If it were not for your tribe, we would have stoned you. You have no value for us."

قَالُوا يَا شُعَيْبُ مَا نَفْقَهُ كَثِيرًا مِمَّا تَقُولُ وَإِنَّا لَنَرَاكَ فِينَا ضَعِيفًا وَلَوْ لَا رَهْطُكَ لَرَجَمْنَاكَ وَمَا أَنْتَ عَلَيْنَا بِعَزِيزٍ

[11:92] He said, "O my people, does my tribe command a greater respect than **GOD**? Is this why you have been heedless of Him? My Lord is fully aware of everything you do.

قَالَ يَا قَوْمِ أَرَأَيْتُمْ لِي كِبَارًا  
وَأَتَّخَذْتُمُوهُ وَرَاءَكُمْ ظَهْرًا إِنَّ رَبِّي بِمَا  
تَعْمَلُونَ مُحِيطٌ

[11:93] "O my people, go on doing what you wish, and so will I. You will certainly find out which of us will incur shameful retribution; you will find out who the liar is. Just wait in anticipation, and I will wait in anticipation along with you."

وَيَا قَوْمِ اعْمَلُوا عَلَىٰ مَكَانَتِكُمْ إِنِّي عَامِلٌ ۗ  
سَوْفَ تَعْلَمُونَ مَنْ يَأْتِيهِ عَذَابٌ يُخْزِيهِ وَمَنْ  
هُوَ كَاذِبٌ ۗ وَارْتَقِبُوا إِنِّي مَعَكُمْ رَقِيبٌ

[11:94] When our judgment came, we saved Shu'aib and those who believed with him, by mercy from us. As for the evil ones, they were struck by a disaster that left them dead in their homes.

وَلَمَّا جَاءَ أَمْرُنَا نَجَّيْنَا شُعَيْبًا وَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا  
مَعَهُ بِرَحْمَةٍ مِنَّا وَأَخَذَتِ الَّذِينَ ظَلَمُوا  
الصَّيْحَةَ فَأَصْبَحُوا فِي دِيَارِهِمْ جَاثِمِينَ

[11:95] It was as though they never existed. Thus, Midyan perished, just like Thamûd had perished before that.

كَأَن لَّمْ يَغْنَوْا فِيهَا ۗ آلَا بُعْدًا لِّمَدْيَنَ كَمَا بَعَدَتْ  
ثَمُودُ

#### Moses

[11:96] We sent Moses with our signs and a profound authority.

وَلَقَدْ أَرْسَلْنَا مُوسَىٰ بِآيَاتِنَا وَسُلْطَانٍ مُّبِينٍ

[11:97] To Pharaoh and his elders. But they followed the command of Pharaoh, and Pharaoh's command was not wise.

إِلَىٰ فِرْعَوْنَ وَمَلَأْنَاهُ كِبَارًا فَاتَّبَعُوا أَمْرَ فِرْعَوْنَ ۗ  
وَمَا أَمْرُ فِرْعَوْنَ بِرَشِيدٍ

[11:98] He will lead his people on the Day of Resurrection, all the way to Hell; what a miserable abode to live in!

يَقْدُمُ قَوْمَهُ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ فَأَوْرَدَهُمُ النَّارَ ۗ وَبِئْسَ  
الْوَرْدُ الْمَوْرُودُ

[11:99] They have incurred condemnation in this life, as well as on the Day of Resurrection; what a miserable path to follow!

وَأَتَّبِعُوا فِي هَذِهِ لَعْنَةً وَيَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ ۗ بِئْسَ  
الرَّفْدُ الْمَرْفُودُ

#### Lessons to be Learned

[11:100] This is news from the past communities that we narrate to you. Some are still standing, and some have vanished.

ذَٰلِكَ مِنْ أَنْبَاءِ الْقُرَىٰ نَقِصُهُ عَلَيْكَ ۗ مِنْهَا قَائِمٌ  
وَخَصِيدٌ

[11:101] We never wronged them; they wronged their own souls. Their gods, whom they invoked beside **GOD**, could not help them in the least when the judgment of your Lord came. In fact, they only ensured their doom.

وَمَا ظَلَمْنَاهُمْ وَلَكِنْ ظَلَمُوا أَنفُسَهُمْ ۗ فَمَا  
أَغْنَتْ عَنْهُمْ آلِهَتُهُمُ الَّتِي يَدْعُونَ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ  
مِنْ شَيْءٍ لَمَّا جَاءَ أَمْرُ رَبِّكَ ۗ وَمَا زَادُوهُمْ  
غَيْرَ تَتَابَعٍ

[11:102] Such was the retribution enforced by your Lord when the communities transgressed. Indeed, His retribution is painful, devastating.

وَكَذَٰلِكَ أَخَذُ رَبُّكَ إِذَا أَخَذَ الْقُرَىٰ وَهِيَ  
ظَالِمَةٌ ۗ إِنَّ أَخَذَهُ أَلِيمٌ شَدِيدٌ

[11:103] This should be a lesson for those who fear the retribution of the Hereafter. That is a day when all the people will be summoned—a day to be witnessed.

إِنَّ فِي ذَٰلِكَ لَآيَةً لِّمَنْ خَافَ عَذَابَ الْآخِرَةِ ۗ  
ذَٰلِكَ يَوْمٌ مَّجْمُوعٌ لَّهُ النَّاسُ وَذَٰلِكَ يَوْمٌ  
مَّشْهُودٌ

[11:104] We have appointed a specific time for it to take place.

وَمَا تُؤَخِّرُهُ إِلَّا لِأَجَلٍ مَّعْدُودٍ

[11:105] The day it comes to pass, no soul will utter a single word, except in accordance with His will. Some will be miserable, and some will be happy.

يَوْمَ يَأْتِ لَا تَكَلِّمُ نَفْسٌ إِلَّا بِإِذْنِهِ ۚ فَمِنْهُمْ شَقِيٌّ وَسَعِيدٌ

[11:106] As for the miserable ones, they will be in Hell, wherein they sigh and wail.

فَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ شَقُوا فَفِي النَّارِ لَهُمْ فِيهَا زَفِيرٌ وَشَهِيقٌ

[11:107] Eternally they abide therein, for as long as the heavens and the earth endure, in accordance with the will of your Lord. Your Lord is doer of whatever He wills.

خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا مَا دَامَتِ السَّمَاوَاتُ وَالْأَرْضُ ۖ إِلَّا مَا شَاءَ رَبُّكَ ۚ إِنَّ رَبَّكَ فَعَّالٌ لِّمَا يُرِيدُ

[11:108] As for the fortunate ones, they will be in Paradise. Eternally they abide therein, for as long as the heavens and the earth endure, in accordance with the will of your Lord—an everlasting reward.

وَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ سَعَدُوا فَفِي الْجَنَّةِ خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا مَا دَامَتِ السَّمَاوَاتُ وَالْأَرْضُ ۖ إِلَّا مَا شَاءَ رَبُّكَ ۚ عَطَاءٌ غَيْرَ مَجْذُودٍ

*Following Our Parents Blindly A Great Human Tragedy*

[11:109] Do not have any doubt regarding what these people worship; they worship exactly as they found their parents worshipping. We will requite them their due share fully, without reduction.

فَلَا تَكُ فِي مِرْيَةٍ مِّمَّا يَعْبُدُ هَؤُلَاءِ ۚ مَا يَعْْبُدُونَ إِلَّا كَمَا يَعْْبُدُ آبَاؤُهُمْ مِنْ قَبْلُ ۚ وَإِنَّا لَمُوفُونَ ۚ نَصِيبُهُمْ غَيْرَ مَنْقُوصٍ

[11:110] We have given Moses the scripture, but it was disputed, and if it were not for a pre-determined word decreed by your Lord, they would have been judged immediately. They are full of doubt about this, suspicious.

وَلَقَدْ آتَيْنَا مُوسَى الْكِتَابَ فَاخْتَلَفَ فِيهِ ۚ وَلَوْلَا كَلِمَةٌ سَبَقَتْ مِنْ رَبِّكَ لَفُضِّي بَيْنَهُمْ ۚ وَإِنَّهُمْ لَفِي شَكٍّ مِنْهُ مُرِيبٍ

[11:111] Your Lord will surely recompense everyone for their works. He is fully Cognizant of everything they do.

وَإِنَّ كَلًّا لَّمَّا لِيُوفِّيَنَّهُمْ رَبُّكَ أَعْمَالَهُمْ ۚ إِنَّهُ بِمَا يَعْمَلُونَ خَبِيرٌ

[11:112] Therefore, continue on the path you have been enjoined to follow, together with those who repented with you, and do not transgress. He is Seer of everything you do.

فَاسْتَقِمْ كَمَا أُمِرْتَ وَمَنْ تَابَ مَعَكَ وَلَا تَطْغَوْا ۚ إِنَّهُ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ بَصِيرٌ

[11:113] Do not lean towards those who have transgressed, lest you incur Hell, and find no allies to help you against GOD, then end up losers.

وَلَا تَرْكَبُوا إِلَى الَّذِينَ ظَلَمُوا فَتَمَسَّكُمُ النَّارُ ۖ وَمَا لَكُمْ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ مِنْ أَوْلِيَاءَ ثُمَّ لَا تُنصَرُونَ

*Three of the Five Prayers*

[11:114] You shall observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*) at both ends of the day, and during the night. The righteous works wipe out the evil works. This is a reminder for those who would take heed.

وَأَقِمِ الصَّلَاةَ طَرَفِي النَّهَارِ وَزُفًى مِنَ اللَّيْلِ ۚ إِنَّ الْحَسَنَاتِ يُذْهِبُنَ السَّيِّئَاتِ ۚ ذَلِكَ ذِكْرَىٰ لِلذَّاكِرِينَ



[11:115] You shall steadfastly persevere, for **GOD** never fails to recompense the righteous.

وَاصْبِرْ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يُضِيعُ أَجْرَ الْمُحْسِنِينَ

[11:116] If only some of those among the previous generations possessed enough intelligence to forbid evil! Only a few of them deserved to be saved by us. As for the transgressors, they were preoccupied with their material luxuries; they were guilty.

فَلَوْلَا كَانَ مِنَ الْقُرُونِ مِنْ قَبْلِكُمْ أُولُو بَقِيَّةٍ يَنْهَوْنَ عَنِ الْفَسَادِ فِي الْأَرْضِ إِلَّا قَلِيلًا مِمَّنْ أَنْجَيْنَا مِنْهُمْ ۗ وَاتَّبَعَ الَّذِينَ ظَلَمُوا مَا أُتْرِفُوا فِيهِ وَكَانُوا مُجْرِمِينَ

[11:117] Your Lord never annihilates any community unjustly, while its people are righteous.

وَمَا كَانَ رَبُّكَ لِيُهْلِكَ الْقُرَىٰ بِظُلْمٍ وَأَهْلِهَا مُصْلِحُونَ

#### Why Were We Created

[11:118] Had your Lord willed, all the people would have been one congregation (*of believers*). But they will always dispute (*the truth*).

وَلَوْ شَاءَ رَبُّكَ لَجَعَلَ النَّاسَ أُمَّةً وَاحِدَةً ۗ وَلَا يَزَالُونَ مُخْتَلِفِينَ

[11:119] Only those blessed with mercy from your Lord (*will not dispute the truth*). This is why He created them.\* The judgment of your Lord has already been issued: "I will fill Hell with jinns and humans, all together."\*\*

إِلَّا مَنْ رَحِمَ رَبُّكَ ۗ وَلِذَلِكَ خَلَقَهُمْ ۗ وَتَمَّتْ كَلِمَةُ رَبِّكَ لِأَمْلَأَنَّ جَهَنَّمَ مِنَ الْجِنَّةِ وَالنَّاسِ أَجْمَعِينَ

[11:120] We narrate to you enough history of the messengers to strengthen your heart. The truth has come to you herein, as well as enlightenments and reminders for the believers.

وَكَأَلَّا نَقْصُ عَلَيكَ مِنْ أَنْبَاءِ الرُّسُلِ مَا نُنَبِّئُ بِهِ فُؤَادَكَ ۗ وَجَاءَكَ فِي هَذِهِ الْحَقُّ وَمَوْعِظَةٌ وَذِكْرَىٰ لِلْمُؤْمِنِينَ

[11:121] Say to those who disbelieve, "Do whatever you can, and so will we.

وَقُلْ لِلَّذِينَ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ اْعْمَلُوا عَلَىٰ مَكَانَتِكُمْ إِنَّا عَامِلُونَ

[11:122] "Then wait; we too will wait."

وَانتظِرُوا إِنَّا مُنْتَظِرُونَ

[11:123] To **GOD** belongs the future of the heavens and the earth, and all matters are controlled by Him. You shall worship Him and trust in Him. Your Lord is never unaware of anything you do.

وَلِلَّهِ غَيْبُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَإِلَيْهِ يُرْجَعُ الْأَمْرُ كُلُّهُ فَاعْبُدْهُ وَتَوَكَّلْ عَلَيْهِ ۗ وَمَا رَبُّكَ بِغَافِلٍ عَمَّا تَعْمَلُونَ

## Sura 12: Joseph

### سورة يوسف

[12:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[12:1] A. L. R. These (*letters*) are proofs of this profound scripture.\*

الر ۚ تِلْكَ آيَاتُ الْكِتَابِ الْمُبِينِ

\*11:119 The Most Merciful has created us on this earth to give us yet another chance to denounce our original crime and to be redeemed (see the Introduction and Appendix 7).

\*\*11:119 God does not put a single person in Hell; they choose and insist upon going to Hell.

\*12:1 The Quranic initials constitute a major component of a great miracle (App. 1).

[12:2] We have revealed it an Arabic Quran, that you may understand.\*

إِنَّا أَنْزَلْنَاهُ قُرْآنًا عَرَبِيًّا لَعَلَّكُمْ تَعْقِلُونَ

[12:3] We narrate to you the most accurate history through the revelation of this Quran. Before this, you were totally unaware.

نَحْنُ نَقُصُّ عَلَيْكَ أَحْسَنَ الْقَصَصِ بِمَا أَوْحَيْنَا إِلَيْكَ هَذَا الْقُرْآنَ وَإِنْ كُنْتَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِ لَمِنَ الْعَافِينَ

[12:4] Recall that Joseph said to his father, "O my father, I saw eleven planets, and the sun, and the moon; I saw them prostrating before me."

إِذْ قَالَ يُوسُفُ لِأَبِيهِ يَا أَبَتِ إِنِّي رَأَيْتُ أَحَدَ عَشَرَ كَوْكَبًا وَالشَّمْسَ وَالْقَمَرَ رَأَيْتُهُمْ لِي سَاجِدِينَ

[12:5] He said, "My son, do not tell your brothers about your dream, lest they plot and scheme against you. Surely, the devil is man's worst enemy.

قَالَ يَا بُنَيَّ لَا تَقْصُصْ رُؤْيَاكَ عَلَى إِخْوَتِكَ فَيَكِيدُوا لَكَ كَيْدًا إِنَّ الشَّيْطَانَ لِلْإِنْسَانِ عَدُوٌّ مُبِينٌ

[12:6] "Your Lord has thus blessed you, and has given you good news through your dream. He has perfected His blessings upon you and upon the family of Jacob, as He did for your ancestors Abraham and Isaac before that. Your Lord is Omniscient, Most Wise."

وَكَذَلِكَ يَجْتَبِيكَ رَبُّكَ وَيُعَلِّمُكَ مِنْ تَأْوِيلِ الْأَحَادِيثِ وَيُتِمُّ نِعْمَتَهُ عَلَيْكَ وَعَلَى آلِ يَعْقُوبَ كَمَا أَتَمَّهَا عَلَى أَبَوَيْكَ مِنْ قَبْلُ إِبْرَاهِيمَ وَإِسْحَاقَ إِنَّ رَبَّكَ عَلِيمٌ حَكِيمٌ

[12:7] In Joseph and his brothers there are lessons for the seekers.

لَقَدْ كَانَ فِي يُوسُفَ وَإِخْوَتِهِ آيَاتٍ لِلْسَّائِلِينَ

[12:8] They said, "Joseph and his brother are favored by our father, and we are in the majority. Indeed, our father is far astray.

إِذْ قَالُوا لِيُوسُفُ وَأَخُوهُ أَحَبُّ إِلَيْنَا مِمَّا نَحْنُ عُصْبَةٌ إِنَّ أَبَانَا لَفِي ضَلَالٍ مُبِينٍ

*Joseph's Fate Already Decided by God\**

[12:9] "Let us kill Joseph, or banish him, that you may get some attention from your father. Afterwards, you can be righteous people."\*

اقْتُلُوا يُوسُفَ أَوْ اطْرَحُوهُ أَرْضًا يَخْلُ لَكُمْ وَجْهَ أَبِيكُمْ وَتَكُونُوا مِنْ بَعْدِهِ قَوْمًا صَالِحِينَ

[12:10] One of them said, "Do not kill Joseph; let us throw him into the abyss of the well. Perhaps some caravan can pick him up, if this is what you decide to do."

قَالَ قَائِلٌ مِنْهُمْ لَا تَقْتُلُوا يُوسُفَ وَالْقَوْمُ فِي غِيَابَتِ الْجُبِّ يَلْتَقِطُهُ بَعْضُ السَّيَّارَةِ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ فَاعِلِينَ

[12:11] They said, "Our father, why do you not trust us with Joseph? We will take good care of him.

قَالُوا يَا أَبَانَا مَا لَكَ لَا تَأْمَنَّا عَلَى يُوسُفَ وَإِنَّا لَهُ لَنَاصِحُونَ

[12:12] "Send him with us tomorrow to run and play. We will protect him."

أَرْسَلْهُ مَعَنَا غَدًا يَرْتَعْ وَيَلْعَبُ وَإِنَّا لَهُ لَحَافِظُونَ

\*12:2 Why was the Quran revealed in Arabic? See 41:44 and Appendix 4.

\*12:9 We learn from Joseph's dream that he was destined for a bright future. Thus, while his brothers met to decide his fate, his fate was already decided by God. Everything is done by God (8:17), and is already recorded (57:22).

[12:13] He said, "I worry lest you go away with him, then the wolf may devour him while you are not watching him."

قَالَ إِنِّي لَيَحْزُنُنِي أَنْ تَذْهَبُوا بِهِ وَأَخَافُ أَنْ  
يَأْكُلَهُ الذِّئْبُ وَأَنْتُمْ عَنْهُ غَافِلُونَ

[12:14] They said, "Indeed, if the wolf devours him, with so many of us around, then we are really losers."

قَالُوا لَئِنْ أَكَلَهُ الذِّئْبُ وَنَحْنُ عُصْبَةٌ إِنَّا إِدًّا  
لَخَاسِرُونَ

*Believers are Blessed with God's Assurances*

[12:15] When they went away with him, and unanimously decided to throw him into the abyss of the well, we inspired him: "Some day, you will tell them about all this, while they have no idea."

فَلَمَّا ذَهَبُوا بِهِ وَاجْمَعُوا أَنْ يَجْعَلُوهُ فِي  
غِيَابَتِ الْجُبِّ وَأَوْحَيْنَا إِلَيْهِ لَتُنَبِّئَهُمْ بِأَمْرِهِمْ  
هَذَا وَهُمْ لَا يَشْعُرُونَ

[12:16] They came back to their father in the evening, weeping.

وَجَاءُوا آبَاءَهُمْ عِشَاءً يَبْكُونَ

[12:17] They said, "Our father, we went racing with each other, leaving Joseph with our equipment, and the wolf devoured him. You will never believe us, even if we were telling the truth."

قَالُوا يَا أَبَانَا إِنَّا ذَهَبْنَا نَسْتَبِقُ وَتَرَكْنَا يُوسُفَ  
عِنْدَ مَتَاعِنَا فَأَكَلَهُ الذِّئْبُ وَمَا أَنْتَ بِمُؤْمِنٍ لَنَا  
وَلَوْ كُنَّا صَادِقِينَ

[12:18] They produced his shirt with fake blood on it. He said, "Indeed, you have conspired with each other to commit a certain scheme. All I can do is resort to a quiet patience. May GOD help me in the face of your conspiracy."

وَجَاءُوا عَلَيَّ قَمِيصِهِ بِدَمٍ كَذِبٍ قَالَ بَلْ  
سَوَّلْتُ لَكُمْ أَنْفُسَكُمْ أَفَرَأَيْتُمْ إِنْ كَفَرَ اللَّهُ  
الْمُسْتَعَانُ عَلَيَّ مَا تَصِفُونَ

*Joseph is Taken to Egypt*

[12:19] A caravan passed by, and soon sent their waterer. He let down his bucket, then said, "How lucky! There is a boy here!" They took him along as merchandise, and GOD was fully aware of what they did.

وَجَاءَتْ سَيَّارَةٌ فَأَرْسَلُوا وَارِدَهُمْ فَأَدْلَى دَلْوَهُ  
قَالَ يَا بَشْرِي هَذَا غُلَامٌ وَأَسْرُوهُ بِضَاعَةً  
وَاللَّهُ عَلِيمٌ بِمَا يَعْمَلُونَ

[12:20] They sold him for a cheap price—a few Dirhams—for they did not have any need for him.

وَشَرَوْهُ بِثَمَنٍ بَخْسٍ دَرَاهِمَ مَعْدُودَةٍ وَكَانُوا  
فِيهِ مِنَ الزَّاهِدِينَ

[12:21] The one who bought him in Egypt said to his wife, "Take good care of him. Maybe he can help us, or maybe we can adopt him." We thus established Joseph on earth, and we taught him the interpretation of dreams. GOD's command is always done, but most people do not know.

وَقَالَ الَّذِي اشْتَرَاهُ مِنْ مِصْرَ لِامْرَأَتِهِ  
أَكْرِمِي مَثْوَاهُ عَسَى أَنْ يَنْفَعَنَا أَوْ نَتَّخِذَهُ وَلَدًا  
وَكَذَلِكَ مَكَّنَّا لِيُوسُفَ فِي الْأَرْضِ وَلِنُعَلِّمَهُ  
مِنْ تَأْوِيلِ الْأَحَادِيثِ وَاللَّهُ غَالِبٌ عَلَى أَمْرِهِ  
وَلَكِنَّ أَكْثَرَ النَّاسِ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ

[12:22] When he reached maturity, we endowed him with wisdom and knowledge. We thus reward the righteous.

وَلَمَّا بَلَغَ أَشُدَّهُ آتَيْنَاهُ حُكْمًا وَعِلْمًا وَكَذَلِكَ  
نَجْزِي الْمُحْسِنِينَ

*God Protects the Believers From Sin*

[12:23] The lady of the house where he lived tried to seduce him. She closed the doors and said, "I am all yours." He said, "May **GOD** protect me. He is my Lord, who gave me a good home.\* The transgressors never succeed."

وَرَأَوْتَهُ الَّتِي هُوَ فِي بَيْتِهَا عَنْ نَفْسِهِ وَغَلَّقَتِ  
الْأَبْوَابَ وَقَالَتْ هَيْت لَكَ ۚ قَالَ مَعَاذَ اللَّهِ إِنَّهُ  
رَبِّي أَحْسَنَ مَثْوَايَ ۗ إِنَّهُ لَا يُفْلِحُ الظَّالِمُونَ

[12:24] She almost succumbed to him, and he almost succumbed to her, if it were not that he saw a proof from his Lord. We thus diverted evil and sin away from him, for he was one of our devoted servants.

وَلَقَدْ هَمَمْتُ بِهِ ۗ وَهَمَّ بِهَا لَوْلَا أَنْ رَأَى بُرْهَانَ  
رَبِّهِ ۗ كَذَلِكَ لِنَصْرِفَ عَنْهُ السُّوءَ وَالْفَحْشَاءَ ۗ  
إِنَّهُ مِنْ عِبَادِنَا الْمُخْلَصِينَ

[12:25] The two of them raced towards the door, and, in the process, she tore his garment from the back. They found her husband at the door. She said, "What should be the punishment for one who wanted to molest your wife, except imprisonment or a painful punishment?"

وَاسْتَبَقَا الْبَابَ وَقَدَّتْ قَمِيصَهُ مِنْ دُبُرٍ وَأَلْفَيَا  
سَيِّدَهَا لَدَى الْبَابِ ۗ قَالَتْ مَا جَزَاءُ مَنْ أَرَادَ  
بِأَهْلِكَ سُوءًا إِلَّا أَنْ يُسْجَنَ أَوْ عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ

[12:26] He said, "She is the one who tried to seduce me." A witness from her family suggested: "If his garment is torn from the front, then she is telling the truth and he is a liar.

قَالَ هِيَ رَأَوْتَنِي عَنْ نَفْسِي ۗ وَشَهِدَ شَاهِدٌ مِنْ  
أَهْلِهَا إِنْ كَانَ قَمِيصُهُ قُدَّ مِنْ قُبُلٍ فَصَدَقَتْ وَهُوَ  
مِنَ الْكَاذِبِينَ

[12:27] "And if his garment is torn from the back, then she lied, and he is telling the truth."

وَإِنْ كَانَ قَمِيصُهُ قُدَّ مِنْ دُبُرٍ فَكَذَبَتْ وَهُوَ  
مِنَ الصَّادِقِينَ

[12:28] When her husband saw that his garment was torn from the back, he said, "This is a woman's scheme. Indeed, your scheming is formidable.

فَلَمَّا رَأَى قَمِيصَهُ قُدَّ مِنْ دُبُرٍ قَالَ إِنَّهُ مِنْ  
كَيْدِكُنَّ ۗ إِنَّ كَيْدَكُنَّ عَظِيمٌ

[12:29] "Joseph, disregard this incident. As for you (*my wife*), you should seek forgiveness for your sin. You have committed an error."

يُوسُفُ أَعْرِضْ عَنْ هَذَا ۖ وَاسْتَغْفِرِي لِذَنْبِكِ ۗ  
إِنَّكِ كُنْتِ مِنَ الْخَاطِئِينَ

[12:30] Some women in the city gossiped: "The governor's wife is trying to seduce her servant. She is deeply in love with him. We see that she has gone astray."

وَقَالَ نِسْوَةٌ فِي الْمَدِينَةِ امْرَأَتُ الْعَزِيزِ تُرَاوِدُ  
فَتَاهَا عَنْ نَفْسِهِ ۗ قَدْ شَغَفَهَا حُبًّا ۗ إِنَّا لَنَرَاهَا  
فِي ضَلَالٍ مُبِينٍ

[12:31] When she heard of their gossip, she invited them, prepared for them a comfortable place, and gave each of them a knife. She then said to him, "Enter their room." When they saw him, they so admired him, that they cut their hands.\* They said, "Glory be to **GOD**, this is not a human being; this is an honorable angel."

فَلَمَّا سَمِعَتْ بِمَكْرِهِنَّ أَرْسَلَتْ إِلَيْهِنَّ وَأَعْتَدَتْ  
لَهُنَّ مَتَكًا وَآتَتْ كُلَّ وَاحِدَةٍ مِّنْهُنَّ سِكِّينًا  
وَقَالَتْ أَخْرِجْ عَلَيْنَ فَلَمَّا رَأَيْنَهُ أَكْبَرْنَهُ  
وَقَطَّعْنَ أَيْدِيَهُنَّ وَقُلْنَ حَاشَ لِلَّهِ مَا هَذَا بَشَرًا  
إِنْ هَذَا إِلَّا مَلَكٌ كَرِيمٌ

\*12:23 Joseph worded this statement in such a way that the governor's wife thought that he was talking about her husband, when in fact he was talking about God.

\*12:31 This is the same word used in 5:38 regarding the hand of the thief, and the sum of sura and verse numbers (12+31 and 5+38) are the same. Therefore, the thief's hand should be marked, not severed as practiced by the corrupted Islam (see Footnote 5:38)

[12:32] She said, "This is the one you blamed me for falling in love with. I did indeed try to seduce him, and he refused. Unless he does what I command him to do, he will surely go to prison, and will be debased."

قَالَتْ فَذَلِكُنَّ الَّذِي لُمْتُنَنِي فِيهِ وَلَقَدْ رَاوَدتُّهُ  
عَنْ نَفْسِهِ فَاسْتَعْصَمَ وَلَئِن لَّمْ يَفْعَلْ مَا أَمَرُهُ  
لَيُسْجَنَنَّ وَيَكُونَا مِنَ الصَّاغِرِينَ

[12:33] He said, "My Lord, the prison is better than giving in to them. Unless You divert their scheming from me, I may desire them and behave like the ignorant ones."

قَالَ رَبِّ السِّجْنُ أَحَبُّ إِلَيَّ مِمَّا يَدْعُونَنِي  
إِلَيْهِ وَإِلَّا تَصْرِفْ عَنِّي كَيْدَهُنَّ أَصْبُ إِلَيْهِنَّ  
وَأَكُنُّ مِنَ الْجَاهِلِينَ

[12:34] His Lord answered his prayer and diverted their scheming from him. He is the Hearer, the Omniscient.

فَاسْتَجَابَ لَهُ رَبُّهُ فَصَرَفَ عَنْهُ كَيْدَهُنَّ إِنَّهُ  
هُوَ السَّمِيعُ الْعَلِيمُ

[12:35] Later, they saw to it, despite the clear proofs, that they should imprison him for awhile.

ثُمَّ بَدَأَ لَهُمْ مِنْ بَعْدِ مَا رَأَوْا الْآيَاتِ لَيَسْجُنُنَّهُ  
حَتَّىٰ حِينٍ

[12:36] Two young men were in the prison with him. One of them said, "I saw (*in my dream*) that I was making wine," and the other said, "I saw myself carrying bread on my head, from which the birds were eating. Inform us of the interpretation of these dreams. We see that you are righteous."

وَدَخَلَ مَعَهُ السِّجْنَ فَتَيَانٍ قَالَ أَحَدُهُمَا إِنِّي  
رَأَيْتُ أُعْصِرُ خَمْرًا وَقَالَ الْآخَرُ إِنِّي رَأَيْتُ  
أَحْمِلُ فَوْقَ رَأْسِي خُبْرًا تَأْكُلُ الطَّيْرُ مِنْهُ  
نَبِّئْنَا بِتَأْوِيلِهِ إِنَّا نَرَاكَ مِنَ الْمُحْسِنِينَ

[12:37] He said, "If any food is provided to you, I can inform you about it before you receive it. This is some of the knowledge bestowed upon

me by my Lord. I have forsaken the religion of people who do not believe in **GOD**, and with regard to the Hereafter, they are really disbelievers.

قَالَ لَا يَأْتِيكُمَا طَعَامٌ تُرْزَقَانِهِ إِلَّا نَبَأُكُمَا  
بِتَأْوِيلِهِ قَبْلَ أَنْ يَأْتِيَكُمَا ذَلِكُمَا مِمَّا عَلَّمَنِي  
رَبِّي إِنَّي تَرَكْتُ مِلَّةَ قَوْمٍ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ بِاللَّهِ  
وَهُمْ بِالْآخِرَةِ هُمْ كَافِرُونَ

[12:38] "And I followed instead the religion of my ancestors, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob. We never set up any idols beside **GOD**. Such is the blessing from **GOD** upon us and upon the people, but most people are unappreciative.

وَاتَّبَعْتُ مِلَّةَ آبَائِي إِبْرَاهِيمَ وَإِسْحَاقَ  
وَيَعْقُوبَ مَا كَانَ لَنَا أَنْ نُشْرِكَ بِاللَّهِ مِنْ  
شَيْءٍ ذَلِكُمْ مِنْ فَضْلِ اللَّهِ عَلَيْنَا وَعَلَى النَّاسِ  
وَلَكِنَّ أَكْثَرَ النَّاسِ لَا يَشْكُرُونَ

[12:39] "O my prison mates, are several gods better, or **GOD** alone, the One, the Supreme?"

يَا صَاحِبِي السِّجْنِ أَرَأَيْتَ إِذْ أُنزِلَ عَلَيْكَ  
اللَّهُ الْوَاحِدَ الْقَهَّارُ

[12:40] "You do not worship beside Him except innovations that you have made up, you and your parents. **GOD** has never authorized such idols. All ruling belongs to **GOD**, and He has ruled that you shall not worship except Him. This is the perfect religion, but most people do not know.

مَا تَعْبُدُونَ مِنْ دُونِهِ إِلَّا أَسْمَاءٌ سَمَّيْتُمُوهَا  
أَنْتُمْ وَآبَاؤُكُمْ مَا أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ بِهَا مِنْ سُلْطَانٍ إِنْ  
الْحُكْمُ إِلَّا لِلَّهِ أَمَرَ أَلَّا تَعْبُدُوا إِلَّا إِيَّاهُ ذَلِكُمْ  
الَّذِينَ الْقِيَمُ وَلَكِنَّ أَكْثَرَ النَّاسِ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ

[12:41] "O my prison mates, one of you will be the wine butler for his lord, while the other will be crucified—the birds will eat from his head. This settles the matter about which you have inquired."

يَا صَاحِبِي السِّجْنِ أَمَّا أَحَدُكُمَا فَيَسْقِي رَبَّهُ  
خَمْرًا وَأَمَّا الْآخَرُ فَيُصَلَّبُ فَتَأْكُلُ الطَّيْرُ مِنْ  
رَأْسِهِ قُضِيَ الْأَمْرُ الَّذِي فِيهِ تَسْتَفْتِيَانِ

[12:42] He then said to the one to be saved "Remember me at your lord."\* Thus, the devil caused him to forget his Lord, and, consequently, he remained in prison a few more years.

وَقَالَ لِلَّذِي ظَنَّ أَنَّهُ نَاجٍ مِنْهُمَا اذْكُرْنِي عِنْدَ رَبِّكَ فَأَنسَاهُ الشَّيْطَانُ ذِكْرَ رَبِّهِ فَلَبِثَ فِي السِّجْنِ بِضْعَ سِنِينَ

#### The King's Dream

[12:43] The king said, "I saw seven fat cows being devoured by seven skinny cows, and seven green spikes (of wheat), and others shriveled. O my elders, advise me regarding my dream, if you know how to interpret the dreams."

وَقَالَ الْمَلِكُ إِنِّي أَرَى سَبْعَ بَقَرَاتٍ سِمَانٍ يَأْكُلُهُنَّ سَبْعٌ عِجَافٌ وَسَبْعَ سُنبُلَاتٍ خُضْرٍ وَأُخَرَ يَابِسَاتٍ يَا أَيُّهَا الْمَلَأُ أَفْتُونِي فِي رُؤْيَايَ إِن كُنْتُمْ لِلرُّؤْيَا تَعْبُرُونَ

[12:44] They said, "Nonsense dreams. When it comes to the interpretation of dreams, we are not knowledgeable."

قَالُوا أَضْعَافٌ أُحْلَامٍ وَمَا نَحْنُ بِتَأْوِيلِ الْأَحْلَامِ بِعَالَمِينَ

[12:45] The one who was saved (from the prison) said, now that he finally remembered, "I can tell you its interpretation, so send me (to Joseph)."

وَقَالَ الَّذِي نَجَا مِنْهُمَا وَادَّكَرَ بَعْدَ أُمَّةٍ أَنَا أُنَبِّئُكُمْ بِتَأْوِيلِهِ فَأَرْسِلُونِ

#### Joseph Interprets the King's Dream

[12:46] "Joseph my friend, inform us about seven fat cows being devoured by seven skinny cows, and seven green spikes, and others shriveled. I wish to go back with some information for the people."

يُوسُفُ أَبُهَا الصِّدِّيقِ أَفْتِنَا فِي سَبْعِ بَقَرَاتٍ سِمَانٍ يَأْكُلُهُنَّ سَبْعٌ عِجَافٌ وَسَبْعِ سُنبُلَاتٍ خُضْرٍ وَأُخَرَ يَابِسَاتٍ لَعَلِّي أَرْجِعُ إِلَى النَّاسِ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَعْلَمُونَ

[12:47] He said, "What you cultivate during the next seven years, when the time of harvest comes, leave the grains in their spikes, except for what you eat.

قَالَ تَزْرَعُونَ سَبْعَ سِنِينَ دَأَبًا فَمَا حَصَدْتُمْ فَذَرُوهُ فِي سُنْبُلِهِ إِلَّا قَلِيلًا مِمَّا تَأْكُلُونَ

[12:48] "After that, seven years of drought will come, which will consume most of what you stored for them.

ثُمَّ يَأْتِي مِنْ بَعْدِ ذَلِكَ سَبْعٌ شِدَادٌ يَأْكُلْنَ مَا قَدَّمْتُمْ لَهُنَّ إِلَّا قَلِيلًا مِمَّا تَحْصِنُونَ

[12:49] "After that, a year will come that brings relief for the people, and they will, once again, press juice."

ثُمَّ يَأْتِي مِنْ بَعْدِ ذَلِكَ عَامٌ فِيهِ يُغَاثُ النَّاسُ وَفِيهِ يَعْصِرُونَ

[12:50] The king said, "Bring him to me." When the messenger came to him, he said, "Go back to your lord and ask him to investigate the women who cut their hands. My Lord is fully aware of their schemes."

وَقَالَ الْمَلِكُ انْتُونِي بِهِ فَلَمَّا جَاءَهُ الرَّسُولُ قَالَ ارْجِعْ إِلَى رَبِّكَ فَاسْأَلْهُ مَا بَالُ النِّسْوَةِ اللَّاتِي قَطَّعْنَ أَيْدِيَهُنَّ إِنَّ رَبِّي بِكَيْدِهِنَّ عَلِيمٌ

\*12:42 When Joseph begged his companion to intercede with the king on his behalf, he exhibited dependence on other than God to be saved from the prison. This does not befit a true believer, and such a serious slip cost Joseph a few years in the prison. We learn from the Quran that only God can relieve any hardship that might befall us. A true believer trusts in God and depends totally on Him alone (1:5, 6:17, 8:17, 10:107).

[12:51] (*The king*) said (*to the women*), "What do you know about the incident when you tried to seduce Joseph?" They said, "GOD forbid; we did not know of anything evil committed by him." The wife of the governor said, "Now the truth has prevailed. I am the one who tried to seduce him, and he was the truthful one.

قَالَ مَا خَطْبُكُمْ إِذْ رَاوَدْتُنَّ يُوسُفَ عَنْ نَفْسِهِ ۗ قُلْنَ حَاشَ لِلَّهِ مَا عَلِمْنَا عَلَيْهِ مِنْ سُوءٍ ۗ قَالَتِ امْرَأَتُ الْعَزِيزِ الْآنَ حَصْحَصَ الْحَقُّ أَنَا رَاوَدْتُهُ عَنْ نَفْسِهِ وَإِنَّهُ لَمِنَ الصَّادِقِينَ

[12:52] "I hope that he will realize that I never betrayed him in his absence, for GOD does not bless the schemes of the betrayers.

ذَلِكَ لِيَعْلَمَ أَنِّي لَمْ أَخُنْهُ بِالْغَيْبِ وَأَنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يَهْدِي كَيْدَ الْخَائِنِينَ

[12:53] "I do not claim innocence for myself. The self is an advocate of vice, except for those who have attained mercy from my Lord. My Lord is Forgiver, Most Merciful."

وَمَا أَبْرَأُ نَفْسِي ۗ إِنَّ النَّفْسَ لَأَمَّارَةٌ بِالسُّوءِ إِلَّا مَا رَحِمَ رَبِّي ۗ إِنَّ رَبِّي غَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

#### Joseph Attains Prominence

[12:54] The king said, "Bring him to me, so I can hire him to work for me." When he talked with him, he said, "Today, you have a prominent position with us."

وَقَالَ الْمَلِكُ ائْتُونِي بِهِ أَسْتَخْلِصْهُ لِنَفْسِي ۗ فَلَمَّا كَلَّمَهُ قَالَ إِنَّكَ الْيَوْمَ لَدِينَا مَكِينٌ أَمِينٌ

[12:55] He said, "Make me the treasurer, for I am experienced in this area and knowledgeable."

قَالَ اجْعَلْنِي عَلَى خَزَائِنِ الْأَرْضِ ۗ إِنِّي حَفِيظٌ عَلِيمٌ

[12:56] We thus established Joseph on earth, ruling as he wished. We shower our mercy upon whomever we will, and we never fail to recompense the righteous.

وَكَذَلِكَ مَكَّنَّا لِيُوسُفَ فِي الْأَرْضِ يَتَّبِعُونَ ۗ حَيْثُ يَشَاءُ ۗ نُنِيبُ بِرَحْمَتِنَا مَنْ نَشَاءُ ۗ وَلَا نُضِيعُ أَجْرَ الْمُحْسِنِينَ

[12:57] Additionally, the reward in the Hereafter is even better for those who believe and lead a righteous life.

وَلَأَجْرُ الْآخِرَةِ خَيْرٌ لِلَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَكَانُوا يَتَّقُونَ

[12:58] Joseph's brothers came; when they entered, he recognized them, while they did not recognize him.

وَجَاءَ إِخْوَةُ يُوسُفَ فَدَخَلُوا عَلَيْهِ فَعَرَفَهُمْ وَهُمْ لَهُ مُنْكَرُونَ

[12:59] After he provided them with their provisions, he said, "Next time, bring with you your half-brother. Do you not see that I give full measure, and treat you generously?"

وَلَمَّا جَهَّزَهُمْ بِجَهَّازِهِمْ قَالَ ائْتُونِي بِأَخٍ لَكُمْ مِنْ أَبِيكُمْ ۗ أَلَا تَرَوْنَ أَنِّي أُوفِي الْكَيْلَ وَأَنَا خَيْرُ الْمُنْزِلِينَ

[12:60] "If you fail to bring him to me, you will get no share from me; you will not even come close."

فَإِنْ لَمْ تَأْتُونِي بِهِ فَلَا كَيْلَ لَكُمْ عِنْدِي وَلَا تَقْرَبُونِ

[12:61] They said, "We will negotiate with his father about him. We will surely do this."

قَالُوا سَنُرَاوِدُ عَنْهُ أَبَاهُ وَإِنَّا لَفَاعِلُونَ

[12:62] He then instructed his assistants: "Put their goods back in their bags. When they find them upon their return to their family, they may come back sooner."

وَقَالَ لِفَتْيَانِهِ اجْعَلُوا بِضَاعَتَهُمْ فِي رِحَالِهِمْ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَعْرِفُونَهَا إِذَا انْقَلَبُوا إِلَىٰ أَهْلِهِمْ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَرْجِعُونَ

[12:63] When they returned to their father, they said, "Our father, we can no longer get any provisions, unless you send our brother with us. We will take good care of him."

فَلَمَّا رَجَعُوا إِلَىٰ أَبِيهِمْ قَالُوا يَا أَبَانَا مُنِعَ مِنَّا  
الْكَيْلُ فَأَرْسِلْ مَعَنَا أَخَانَا نَكْتَلْ وَإِنَّا لَهُ  
لَحَافِظُونَ

[12:64] He said, "Shall I trust you with him, as I trusted you with his brother before that? **GOD** is the best Protector, and, of all the merciful ones, He is the Most Merciful."

قَالَ هَلْ أَمْنُكُمْ عَلَيْهِ إِلَّا كَمَا أَمْنُتُكُمْ عَلَىٰ أَخِيهِ  
مِن قَبْلُ فَقَالَتْ خَيْرٌ حَافِظًا وَهُوَ أَرْحَمُ  
الرَّاحِمِينَ

[12:65] When they opened their bags, they found their goods returned to them. They said, "Our father, what more can we ask for? Here are our goods returned to us. We can thus provide for our family, protect our brother, and receive one more camel-load. This is certainly a profitable deal."

وَلَمَّا فَتَحُوا مَتَاعَهُمْ وَجَدُوا بِضَاعَتَهُمْ رُدَّتْ  
إِلَيْهِمْ قَالُوا يَا أَبَانَا مَا نَبْغِي هَذِهِ بَضَاعَتُنَا  
رُدَّتْ إِلَيْنَا وَنَمِيرُ أَهْلَنَا وَنَحْفَظُ أَخَانَا وَنَزِدُ  
كَيْلَ بَعِيرٍ ذَلِكَ كَيْلٌ يَسِيرٌ

[12:66] He said, "I will not send him with you, unless you give me a solemn pledge before **GOD** that you will bring him back, unless you are utterly overwhelmed." When they gave him their solemn pledge, he said, "**GOD** is witnessing everything we say."

قَالَ لَنْ أُرْسِلَهُ مَعَكُمْ حَتَّىٰ تُؤْتُونِ مَوْثِقًا مِنْ  
اللَّهِ لَأَتُنزِلَنِي بِهِ إِلَّا أَنْ يُحَاطَ بِكُمْ فَلَمَّا آتَوْهُ  
مَوْثِقَهُمْ قَالَ اللَّهُ عَلَىٰ مَا نَقُولُ وَكِيلٌ

[12:67] And he said, "O my sons, do not enter from one door; enter through separate doors. However, I cannot save you from anything that is predetermined by **GOD**. To **GOD** belongs all judgments. I trust in Him, and in Him shall all the trusters put their trust."

وَقَالَ يَا بَنِيَّ لَا تَدْخُلُوا مِنْ بَابٍ وَاحِدٍ  
وَادْخُلُوا مِنْ أَبْوَابٍ مُتَفَرِّقَةٍ وَمَا أُغْنِي عَنْكُمْ  
مِنْ اللَّهِ مِنْ شَيْءٍ إِنَّ الْحُكْمَ إِلَّا لِلَّهِ عَلَيْهِ  
تَوَكَّلْتُ وَعَلَيْهِ فَلْيَتَوَكَّلِ الْمُتَوَكِّلُونَ

*Jacob Senses Joseph*

[12:68] When they went (to Joseph), they entered in accordance with their father's instructions. Although this could not change anything decreed by **GOD**, Jacob had a private reason for asking them to do this. For he possessed certain knowledge that we taught him, but most people do not know.

وَلَمَّا دَخَلُوا مِنْ حَيْثُ أَمَرَهُمْ أَبُوهُمْ مَا كَانَ  
يُغْنِي عَنْهُمْ مِنَ اللَّهِ مِنْ شَيْءٍ إِلَّا حَاجَةٌ فِي  
نَفْسِ يَعْقُوبَ قَضَاهَا وَإِنَّهُ لَذُو عِلْمٍ لِمَا  
عَلَّمْنَاهُ وَلَكِنَّ أَكْثَرَ النَّاسِ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ

*Back in Egypt*

[12:69] When they entered Joseph's place, he brought his brother closer to him and said, "I am your brother; do not be saddened by their actions."

وَلَمَّا دَخَلُوا عَلَىٰ يُوسُفَ آوَىٰ إِلَيْهِ أَخَاهُ قَالَ  
إِنِّي أَنَا أَخُوكَ فَلَا تَبْتَئِسْ بِمَا كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ

*Joseph Keeps His Brother*

[12:70] When he provided them with their provisions, he placed the drinking cup in his brother's bag, then an announcer announced: "The owners of this caravan are thieves."

فَلَمَّا جَهَّزَهُمْ بِجَهَّازِهِمْ جَعَلَ السِّقَايَةَ فِي  
رَحْلِ أَخِيهِ ثُمَّ أَذَّنَ مُؤَذِّنٌ أَيُّهَا الْعَيْرِ إِنَّكُمْ  
لَسَارِقُونَ

[12:71] They said, as they came towards them, "What did you lose?"

قَالُوا وَاقْبَلُوا عَلَيْهِمْ مَاذَا تَفْقَدُونَ



[12:72] They said, "We lost the king's cup. Anyone who returns it will receive an extra camel-load; I personally guarantee this."

قَالُوا نَفَقْدُ صُوعَ الْمَلِكِ وَلِمَنْ جَاءَ بِهِ حِمْلُ  
بَعِيرٍ وَأَنَا بِهِ زَعِيمٌ

[12:73] They said, "By **GOD**, you know full well that we did not come here to commit evil, nor are we thieves."

قَالُوا تَاللَّهِ لَقَدْ عَلِمْتُمْ مَا جِئْنَا لِنُفْسِدَ فِي  
الْأَرْضِ وَمَا كُنَّا سَارِقِينَ

[12:74] They said, "What is the punishment for the thief, if you are liars?"

قَالُوا فَمَا جَزَاؤُهُ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ كَاذِبِينَ

[12:75] They said, "The punishment, if it is found in his bag, is that the thief belongs to you. We thus punish the guilty."

قَالُوا جَزَاؤُهُ مَنْ وُجِدَ فِي رَحْلِهِ فَهُوَ جَزَاؤُهُ  
كَذَلِكَ نَجْزِي الظَّالِمِينَ

[12:76] He then started by inspecting their containers, before getting to his brother's container, and he extracted it out of his brother's container. We thus perfected the scheme for Joseph; he could not have kept his brother if he applied the king's law. But that was the will of **GOD**. We exalt whomever we choose to higher ranks. Above every knowledgeable one, there is one who is even more knowledgeable.

فَبَدَأَ بِأَوْعِيَّتِهِمْ قَبْلَ وِعَاءِ أَخِيهِ ثُمَّ اسْتَخْرَجَهَا  
مِنْ وِعَاءِ أَخِيهِ كَذَلِكَ كِدْنَا لِيُوسُفَ مَا كَانَ  
لِيَأْخُذَ أَخَاهُ فِي دِينِ الْمَلِكِ إِلَّا أَنْ يَشَاءَ اللَّهُ  
نَرْفَعُ دَرَجَاتٍ مَنْ نَشَاءُ وَفَوْقَ كُلِّ ذِي عِلْمٍ  
عَلِيمٌ

[12:77] They said, "If he stole, so did a brother of his in the past." Joseph concealed his feelings in himself, and did not give them any clue. He said (to himself), "You are really bad. **GOD** is fully aware of your accusations."

قَالُوا إِنْ يَسْرِقْ فَقَدْ سَرَقَ أَخٌ لَهُ مِنْ قَبْلُ  
فَأَسْرَهَا يُوسُفُ فِي نَفْسِهِ وَلَمْ يُبْدِهَا لَهُمْ قَالَ  
أَنْتُمْ شَرٌّ مَكَانًا وَاللَّهُ أَعْلَمُ بِمَا تَصِفُونَ

[12:78] They said, "O you noble one, he has a father who is elderly; would you take one of us in his place? We see that you are a kind man."

قَالُوا يَا أَيُّهَا الْعَزِيزُ إِنَّ لَهُ أَبًا شَيْخًا كَبِيرًا  
فَخُذْ أَحَدَنَا مَكَانَهُ إِنَّا نَرَاكَ مِنَ الْمُحْسِنِينَ

[12:79] He said, "**GOD** forbid that we should take other than the one in whose possession we found our goods. Otherwise, we would be unjust."

قَالَ مَعَاذَ اللَّهِ أَنْ نَأْخُذَ إِلَّا مَنْ وَجَدْنَا مَتَاعَنَا  
عِنْدَهُ إِنَّا إِذًا لَظَالِمُونَ

[12:80] When they despaired of changing his mind, they conferred together. Their eldest said, "Do you realize that your father has taken a solemn pledge from you before **GOD**? In the past you lost Joseph. I am not leaving this place until my father gives me permission, or until **GOD** judges for me; He is the best Judge.

فَلَمَّا اسْتَيْأَسُوا مِنْهُ خَلَصُوا نَجِيًّا قَالَ  
كَبِيرُهُمْ أَلَمْ تَعْلَمُوا أَنَّ أَبَاكُمْ قَدْ أَخَذَ عَلَيْكُمْ  
مَوْثِقًا مِنَ اللَّهِ وَمِنْ قَبْلُ مَا فَرَّطْتُمْ فِي  
يُوسُفَ فَلَنْ أَبْرَحَ الْأَرْضَ حَتَّى يَأْذَنَ لِي  
أَبِي أَوْ يَحْكُمَ اللَّهُ لِي وَهُوَ خَيْرُ الْحَاكِمِينَ

[12:81] "Go back to your father and tell him..."

#### Back In Palestine

'Our father, your son has committed a theft. We know for sure, because this is what we have witnessed. This was an unexpected occurrence.

ارْجِعُوا إِلَىٰ آبَائِكُمْ فَقُولُوا يَا أَبَانَا إِنَّ ابْنَكَ  
سَرَقَ وَمَا شَهِدْنَا إِلَّا بِمَا عَلَّمَنَا وَمَا كُنَّا  
لِلْغَيْبِ حَافِظِينَ

[12:82] 'You may ask the community where we were, and the caravan that came back with us. We are telling the truth.'

وَاسْأَلِ الْقَرْيَةَ الَّتِي كُنَّا فِيهَا وَالْعِيرَ الَّتِي  
أَقْبَلْنَا فِيهَا وَإِنَّا لَصَادِقُونَ

[12:83] He said, "Indeed, you have conspired to carry out a certain scheme. Quiet patience is my only recourse. May **GOD** bring them all back to me. He is the Omniscient, Most Wise."

قَالَ بَلْ سَوَّلَتْ لَكُمْ أَنْفُسُكُمْ أَمْرًا فَصَبْرٌ جَمِيلٌ عَسَى اللَّهُ أَنْ يَأْتِيَنِي بِهِمْ جَمِيعًا إِنَّهُ هُوَ الْعَلِيمُ الْحَكِيمُ

[12:84] He turned away from them, saying, "I am grieving over Joseph." His eyes turned white from grieving so much; he was truly sad.

وَتَوَلَّى عَنْهُمْ وَقَالَ يَا أَسْفَى عَلَى يُوسُفَ وَأَبْيَضَّتْ عَيْنَاهُ مِنَ الْحُزْنِ فَهُوَ كَظِيمٌ

[12:85] They said, "By **GOD**, you will keep on grieving over Joseph until you become ill, or until you die."

قَالُوا تَاللَّهِ تَفْتَأُ تَذْكُرُ يُوسُفَ حَتَّى تَكُونَ حَرَضًا أَوْ تَكُونَ مِنَ الْهَالِكِينَ

[12:86] He said, "I simply complain to **GOD** about my dilemma and grief, for I know from **GOD** what you do not know.

قَالَ إِنَّمَا أَشْكُو بَثِّي وَحُزْنِي إِلَى اللَّهِ وَأَعْلَمُ مِنَ اللَّهِ مَا لَا تَعْلَمُونَ

[12:87] "O my sons, go fetch Joseph and his brother, and never despair of **GOD**'s grace. None despairs of **GOD**'s grace except the disbelieving people."

يَا بَنِي إِدْهَبُوا فَتَحَسَّسُوا مِنْ يُوسُفَ وَأَخِيهِ وَلَا تَيَاسُّوا مِنْ رُوحِ اللَّهِ إِنَّهُ لَا يَيْئَسُ مِنْ رُوحِ اللَّهِ إِلَّا الْقَوْمُ الْكَافِرُونَ

*Israel Goes to Egypt*

[12:88] When they entered (*Joseph's*) quarters, they said, "O you noble one, we have suffered a lot of hardship, along with our family, and we have brought inferior goods. But we hope that you will give us full measure and be charitable to us. **GOD** rewards the charitable."

فَلَمَّا دَخَلُوا عَلَيْهِ قَالُوا يَا أَيُّهَا الْعَزِيزُ مَسَّنَا وَأَهْلَانَا الضُّرُّ وَجِئْنَا بِبِضَاعَةٍ مُزْجَاةٍ فَأَوْفِ لَنَا الْكَيْلَ وَتَصَدَّقْ عَلَيْنَا إِنَّ اللَّهَ يَجْزِي الْمُتَصَدِّقِينَ

[12:89] He said, "Do you recall what you did to Joseph and his brother when you were ignorant?"

قَالَ هَلْ عَلِمْتُمْ مَا فَعَلْتُمْ بِيُوسُفَ وَأَخِيهِ إِذْ أَنْتُمْ جَاهِلُونَ

[12:90] They said, "You must be Joseph." He said, "I am Joseph, and here is my brother. **GOD** has blessed us. That is because if one leads a righteous life, and steadfastly perseveres, **GOD** never fails to reward the righteous."

قَالُوا أَأَنَّكَ لَأَنْتَ يُوسُفَ قَالَ أَنَا يُوسُفَ وَهَذَا أَخِي قَدْ مَنَّ اللَّهُ عَلَيْنَا إِنَّهُ مَنْ يَتَّقِ وَيَصْبِرْ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يُضِيعُ أَجْرَ الْمُحْسِنِينَ

[12:91] They said, "By **GOD**, **GOD** has truly preferred you over us. We were definitely wrong."

قَالُوا تَاللَّهِ لَقَدْ آتَرَكَ اللَّهُ عَلَيْنَا وَإِنْ كُنَّا لَخَاطِئِينَ

[12:92] He said, "There is no blame upon you today. May **GOD** forgive you. Of all the merciful ones, He is the Most Merciful.

قَالَ لَا تَثْرِبَ عَلَيْكُمُ الْيَوْمَ يَعْفِرُ اللَّهُ لَكُمْ وَهُوَ أَرْحَمُ الرَّاحِمِينَ

[12:93] "Take this shirt of mine; when you throw it on my father's face, his vision will be restored. Bring your whole family and come back to me."\*

إِذْهَبُوا بِقَمِيصِي هَذَا فَاَلْقُوهُ عَلَى وَجْهِ أَبِي يَأْتِ بَصِيرًا وَأْتُونِي بِأَهْلِكُمْ أَجْمَعِينَ

\*12:93 This marks the beginning of the Children of Israel in Egypt. Moses led them out of Egypt a few centuries later.

[12:94] Even before the caravan arrived, their father said, "I can sense the smell of Joseph. Will someone enlighten me?"

وَلَمَّا فَصَلَتِ الْعِيرُ قَالَ أَبُوهُمْ إِنِّي لَأَجِدُ رِيحَ  
يُوسُفَ ۖ لَوْلَا أَن تُفَنِّدُونِ

[12:95] They said, "By **GOD**, you are still in your old confusion."

قَالُوا تَاللَّهِ إِنَّكَ لَفِي ضَلَالِكَ الْقَدِيمِ

[12:96] When the bearer of good news arrived, he threw (*the shirt*) on his face, whereupon his vision was restored. He said, "Did I not tell you that I knew from **GOD** what you did not know?"

فَلَمَّا أَن جَاءَ الْبَشِيرُ أَلْقَاهُ عَلَىٰ وَجْهِهِ فَارْتَدَّ  
بَصِيرًا ۖ قَالَ أَلَمْ أَقُلْ لَكُمْ إِنِّي أَعْلَمُ مِنَ اللَّهِ مَا  
لَا تَعْلَمُونَ

[12:97] They said, "Our father, pray for our forgiveness; we were wrong indeed."

قَالُوا يَا أَبَانَا اسْتَغْفِرْ لَنَا ذُنُوبَنَا إِنَّا كُنَّا  
خَاطِئِينَ

[12:98] He said, "I will implore my Lord to forgive you; He is the Forgiver, Most Merciful."

قَالَ سَوْفَ أَسْتَغْفِرُ لَكُمْ رَبِّي إِنَّهُ هُوَ الْغَفُورُ  
الرَّحِيمُ

#### In Egypt

[12:99] When they entered Joseph's quarters, he embraced his parents, saying, "Welcome to Egypt. **GOD** willing, you will be safe here."

فَلَمَّا دَخَلُوا عَلَىٰ يُوسُفَ آوَىٰ إِلَيْهِ أَبَوَيْهِ وَقَالَ  
ادْخُلُوا مِصْرَ إِن شَاءَ اللَّهُ آمِنِينَ

[12:100] He raised his parents upon the throne. They fell prostrate before him. He said, "O my father, this is the fulfillment of my old dream. My Lord has made it come true. He has blessed me, delivered me from the prison, and brought you from the desert, after the devil had driven a wedge between me and my brothers. My Lord is Most Kind towards whomever He wills. He is the Knower, the Most Wise."

وَرَفَعَ أَبَوَيْهِ عَلَى الْعَرْشِ وَخَرُّوا لَهُ سُجَّدًا ۖ  
وَقَالَ يَا أَبَتِ هَذَا تَأْوِيلُ رُؤْيَايَ مِن قَبْلُ قَدْ  
جَعَلَهَا رَبِّي حَقًّا ۖ وَقَدْ أَحْسَنَ بِي إِذ أَخْرَجَنِي  
مِنَ السِّجْنِ وَجَاءَ بِكُمْ مِنَ الْبَدْوِ مِن بَعْدِ أَنْ  
نَزَعَ الشَّيْطَانُ بَيْنِي وَبَيْنَ إِخْوَتِي ۚ إِنَّ رَبِّي  
لَطِيفٌ لِّمَا يَشَاءُ ۚ إِنَّهُ هُوَ الْعَلِيمُ الْحَكِيمُ

[12:101] "My Lord, You have given me kingship and taught me the interpretation of dreams. Initiator of the heavens and the earth; You are my Lord and Master in this life and in the Hereafter. Let me die as a submitter, and count me with the righteous."

رَبِّ قَدْ آتَيْتَنِي مِنَ الْمُلْكِ وَعَلَّمْتَنِي مِنْ تَأْوِيلِ  
الْأَحَادِيثِ ۚ فَاطِرَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ أَنْتَ  
وَلِيِّ فِي الدُّنْيَا وَالْآخِرَةِ تَتُوفَّنِي مُسْلِمًا  
وَالْحَقِّنِي بِالصَّالِحِينَ

[12:102] This is news from the past that we reveal to you. You were not present when they made their unanimous decision (*to throw Joseph in the well*), as they conspired together.

ذَلِكَ مِنْ أَنْبَاءِ الْغَيْبِ نُوحِيهِ إِلَيْكَ ۚ وَمَا كُنْتَ  
لَدَيْهِمْ إِذْ أَجْمَعُوا أَمْرَهُمْ وَهُمْ يَمْكُرُونَ

#### The Majority of People Do Not Believe

[12:103] Most people, no matter what you do, will not believe.

وَمَا أَكْثَرُ النَّاسِ وَلَوْ حَرَصْتَ بِمُؤْمِنِينَ

[12:104] You are not asking them for any money; you simply deliver this reminder for all the people.

وَمَا نَسْأَلُهُمْ عَلَيْهِ مِنْ أَجْرٍ ۗ إِنْ هُوَ إِلَّا نَذْرٌ  
لِّلْعَالَمِينَ

[12:105] So many proofs in the heavens and the earth are given to them, but they pass by them, heedlessly!

وَكَأَيِّنْ مِنْ آيَةٍ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ  
يَمُرُّونَ عَلَيْهَا وَهُمْ عَنْهَا مُعْرِضُونَ

*The Majority of Believers Destined for Hell*

[12:106] The majority of those who believe in **GOD** do not do so without committing idol worship.

وَمَا يُؤْمِنُ أَكْثَرُهُمْ بِاللَّهِ إِلَّا وَهُمْ مُشْرِكُونَ

[12:107] Have they guaranteed that an overwhelming retribution from **GOD** will not strike them, or the Hour will not come to them suddenly, when they least expect it?

أَقَامُوا أَنْ تَأْتِيَهُمْ غَاشِيَةٌ مِنْ عَذَابِ اللَّهِ أَوْ تَأْتِيَهُمُ السَّاعَةُ بَغْتَةً وَهُمْ لَا يَشْعُرُونَ

[12:108] Say, "This is my path: I invite to **GOD**, on the basis of a clear proof, and so do those who follow me. **GOD** be glorified. I am not an idol worshiper."

قُلْ هَذِهِ سَبِيلِي أَدْعُو إِلَى اللَّهِ عَلَى بَصِيرَةٍ أَنَا وَمَنِ اتَّبَعَنِي وَسُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ وَمَا أَنَا مِنَ الْمُشْرِكِينَ

[12:109] We did not send before you except men whom we inspired, chosen from the people of various communities. Did they not roam the earth and see the consequences for those before them? The abode of the Hereafter is far better for those who lead a righteous life. Would you then understand?

وَمَا أَرْسَلْنَا مِنْ قَبْلِكَ إِلَّا رَجَالًا نُوحِي إِلَيْهِمْ مِنْ أَهْلِ الْقُرَى أَفَلَمْ يَسِيرُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ فَيَنْظُرُوا كَيْفَ كَانَ عَاقِبَةُ الَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ وَلَدَارُ الْآخِرَةِ خَيْرٌ لِلَّذِينَ اتَّقَوْا أَفَلَا تَعْقِلُونَ

*Victory, Ultimately, Belongs to the Believers*

[12:110] Just when the messengers despair, and think that they had been rejected, our victory comes to them. We then save whomever we choose, while our retribution for the guilty people is unavoidable.

حَتَّىٰ إِذَا اسْتَيْسَسَ الرُّسُلُ وَظَنُّوا أَنَّهُمْ قَدْ كُذِّبُوا جَاءَهُمْ نَصْرُنَا فَنُجِّيَ مَنْ نَشَاءُ وَلَا يُرَدُّ بَأْسُنَا عَنِ الْقَوْمِ الْمُجْرِمِينَ

*The Quran is All We Need*

[12:111] In their history, there is a lesson for those who possess intelligence. This is not fabricated Hadith; this (*Quran*) confirms all previous scriptures, provides the details of everything, and is a beacon and mercy for those who believe.

لَقَدْ كَانَ فِي قَصَصِهِمْ عِبْرَةٌ لِأُولِي الْأَلْبَابِ ۗ مَا كَانَ حَدِيثًا يُفْتَرَىٰ وَلَكِنْ تَصْدِيقَ الَّذِي بَيْنَ يَدَيْهِ وَتَفْصِيلَ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ وَهُدًى وَرَحْمَةً لِّقَوْمٍ يُؤْمِنُونَ

**Sura 13: Thunder****سورة الرعد**

[13:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[13:1] A. L. M. R.\* These (*letters*) are proofs of this scripture. What is revealed to you from your Lord is the truth, but most people do not believe.

المر ۚ تِلْكَ آيَاتُ الْكِتَابِ ۗ وَالَّذِي أُنزِلَ إِلَيْكَ مِنْ رَبِّكَ الْحَقُّ وَلَكِنَّ أَكْثَرَ النَّاسِ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ

[13:2] **GOD** is the One who raised the heavens without pillars that you can see, then assumed all authority. He committed the sun and the moon, each running (*in its orbit*) for a predetermined period. He controls all things, and explains the revelations, that you may attain certainty about meeting your Lord.

اللَّهُ الَّذِي رَفَعَ السَّمَاوَاتِ بِغَيْرِ عَمَدٍ تَرَوْنَهَا ۗ ثُمَّ اسْتَوَىٰ عَلَى الْعَرْشِ ۗ وَسَخَّرَ الشَّمْسَ وَالْقَمَرَ ۗ كُلٌّ يَجْرِي لِأَجَلٍ مُّسَمًّى ۗ يُدَبِّرُ الْأَمْرَ يُفَصِّلُ الْآيَاتِ لَعَلَّكُمْ بِلِقَاءِ رَبِّكُمْ تُوقِنُونَ

\*13:1 These initials constitute a major component of the Quran's built-in proof of divine authorship, the miraculous mathematical code. See Appendix 1.

[13:3] He is the One who constructed the earth and placed on it mountains and rivers. And from the different kinds of fruits, He made them into pairs—males and females. The night overtakes the day. These are solid proofs for people who think.

وَهُوَ الَّذِي مَدَّ الْأَرْضَ وَجَعَلَ فِيهَا رَوَاسِيَ  
وَأَنْهَارًا وَمِنْ كُلِّ الثَّمَرَاتِ جَعَلَ فِيهَا  
زَوْجَيْنِ اثْنَيْنِ يُغْشِي اللَّيْلَ النَّهَارَ إِنَّ فِي  
ذَلِكَ لَآيَاتٍ لِّقَوْمٍ يَتَفَكَّرُونَ

[13:4] On earth, there are adjacent lots that produce orchards of grapes, crops, palm trees—dioecious and non-dioecious. Although they are irrigated with the same water, we prefer some of them over others in eating. These are solid proofs for people who understand.

وَفِي الْأَرْضِ قِطْعٌ مُتجاوِرَاتٌ وَجَنَاتٌ مِنْ  
أَعْنَابٍ وَزَرْعٌ وَنَخِيلٌ صِنَوَانٌ وَغَيْرُ صِنَوَانٍ  
يُسْقَى بِمَاءٍ وَاحِدٍ وَنُفِضَتْ بِغُضِّهَا عَلَى  
بَعْضٍ فِي الْأَكْلِ إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لَآيَاتٍ لِّقَوْمٍ  
يَعْقِلُونَ

#### Belief in the Hereafter Required For Salvation

[13:5] If you ever wonder, the real wonder is their saying: "After we turn into dust, do we get recreated anew?" These are the ones who have disbelieved in their Lord. These are the ones who have incurred shackles around their necks. These are the ones who have incurred Hell, wherein they abide forever.

وَإِنْ تَعَجَّبَ فَعَجَبٌ قَوْلُهُمْ إِذْآ كُنَّا تُرَابًا إِنَّا  
لَفِي خَلْقٍ جَدِيدٍ ۗ أُولَئِكَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا بِرَبِّهِمْ  
وَأُولَئِكَ الْأَغْلَالُ فِي أَعْنَاقِهِمْ ۗ وَأُولَئِكَ  
أَصْحَابُ النَّارِ ۗ هُمْ فِيهَا خَالِدُونَ

[13:6] They challenge you to bring doom upon them, rather than turning righteous! Sufficient precedents have been set for them in the past. Indeed, your Lord is full of forgiveness towards the people, in spite of their transgressions, and your Lord is also strict in enforcing retribution.

وَيَسْتَعْجِلُونَكَ بِالسَّنَةِ قَبْلَ الْحَسَنَةِ وَقَدْ خَلَتْ  
مِنْ قَبْلِهِمُ الْمُثَلَّاتُ ۗ وَإِنَّ رَبَّكَ لَدُوٌّ مَغْفِرَةٌ  
لِّلنَّاسِ عَلَى ظُلْمِهِمْ ۗ وَإِنَّ رَبَّكَ لَشَدِيدُ الْعِقَابِ

[13:7] Those who disbelieved say, "If only a miracle could come down to him from his Lord (*we will then believe*)." You are simply a warner—every community receives a guiding teacher.

وَيَقُولُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا لَوْلَا نُزِّلَ عَلَيْهِ آيَةٌ مِنْ  
رَبِّهِ ۗ إِنَّمَا أَنْتَ مُنذِرٌ ۗ وَلِكُلِّ قَوْمٍ هَادٍ

[13:8] GOD knows what every female bears, and what every womb releases, or gains. Everything He does is perfectly measured.

اللَّهُ يَعْلَمُ مَا تَحْمِلُ كُلُّ أُنْثَىٰ وَمَا تَغِيضُ  
الْأَرْحَامُ وَمَا تَزْدَادُ ۗ وَكُلُّ شَيْءٍ عِنْدَهُ بِمِقْدَارٍ

[13:9] The Knower of all secrets and declarations; the Supreme, the Most High.

عَالِمِ الْغَيْبِ وَالشَّهَادَةِ الْكَبِيرِ الْمُتَعَالِ

[13:10] It is the same whether you conceal your thoughts, or declare them, or hide in the darkness of the night, or act in the daylight.

سَوَاءٌ مِنْكُمْ مَنْ أَسَرَ الْقَوْلَ وَمَنْ جَهَرَ بِهِ  
وَمَنْ هُوَ مُسْتَخْفٍ بِاللَّيْلِ وَسَارِبٌ بِالنَّهَارِ

[13:11] Shifts (*of angels*) take turns, staying with each one of you—they are in front of you and behind you. They stay with you, and guard you in accordance with GOD's commands. Thus, GOD does not change the condition of any people unless they themselves make the decision to change. If GOD wills any hardship for any people, no force can stop it. For they have none beside Him as Lord and Master.

لَهُ مُعَقِّبَاتٌ مِنْ بَيْنِ يَدَيْهِ وَمِنْ خَلْفِهِ يَحْفَظُونَهُ  
مِنْ أَمْرِ اللَّهِ ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يُغَيِّرُ مَا بِقَوْمٍ حَتَّىٰ  
يُغَيِّرُوا مَا بِأَنْفُسِهِمْ ۗ وَإِذَا أَرَادَ اللَّهُ بِقَوْمٍ سُوءًا  
فَلَا مَرَدَّ لَهُ ۗ وَمَا لَهُمْ مِنْ دُونِهِ مِنْ آلٍ

[13:12] He is the One who shows you the lightning as a source of fear, as well as hope, and He initiates the loaded clouds.

هُوَ الَّذِي يُرِيكُمُ الْبَرْقَ خَوْفًا وَطَمَعًا وَيُنشِئُ السَّحَابَ الثِّقَالَ

[13:13] The thunder praises His glory, and so do the angels, out of reverence for Him. He sends the lightning bolts, which strike in accordance with His will. Yet, they argue about **GOD**, though His power is awesome.

وَيُسَبِّحُ الرَّعْدُ بِحَمْدِهِ وَالْمَلَائِكَةُ مِنْ خِيفَتِهِ وَيُرْسِلُ الصَّوَاعِقَ فَيُصِيبُ بِهَا مَنْ يَشَاءُ وَهُمْ يُجَادِلُونَ فِي اللَّهِ وَهُوَ شَدِيدُ الْمِحَالِ

[13:14] Imploring Him is the only legitimate supplication, while the idols they implore beside Him, cannot ever respond. Thus, they are like those who stretch their hands to the water, but nothing reaches their mouths. The supplications of the disbelievers are in vain.

لَهُ دَعْوَةُ الْحَقِّ وَالَّذِينَ يَدْعُونَ مِنْ دُونِهِ لَا يَسْتَجِيبُونَ لَهُمْ بِشَيْءٍ إِلَّا كَبَاسِطٍ كَفِيهِ إِلَى الْمَاءِ لِيَبْلُغَ فَاهُ وَمَا هُوَ بِبَالِغِهِ وَمَا دَعَاءُ الْكَافِرِينَ إِلَّا فِي ضَلَالٍ

*All Creation Has Submitted to God*

[13:15] To **GOD** prostrates everyone in the heavens and the earth, willingly or unwillingly, and so do their shadows in the mornings and the evenings.\*

وَلِلَّهِ يَسْجُدُ مَنْ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ طَوْعًا وَكَرْهًا وَظِلَالُهُمْ بِالْعُدُوِّ وَالْأَصَالِ

[13:16] Say, "Who is the Lord of the heavens and the earth?" Say, "**GOD**." Say, "Why then do you set up besides Him masters who do not possess any power to benefit or harm even themselves?" Say, "Is the blind the same as the seer? Is darkness the same as the light?" Have they found idols besides **GOD** who created

creations similar to His creations, to the point of not distinguishing the two creations? Say, "**GOD** is the Creator of all things, and He is the One, the Supreme."

قُلْ مَنْ رَبُّ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ قُلِ اللَّهُ قُلْ أَفَاتَّخَذْتُمْ مِنْ دُونِهِ أَوْلِيَاءَ لَا يَمْلِكُونَ لِأَنفُسِهِمْ نَفْعًا وَلَا ضَرًّا قُلْ هَلْ يَسْتَوِي الْأَعْمَى وَالْبَصِيرُ أَمْ هَلْ تَسْتَوِي الظُّلُمَاتُ وَالنُّورُ قُلْ أَمْ جَعَلُوا لِلَّهِ شُرَكَاءَ خَلَقُوا كَخَلْقِهِ فَتَشَابَهَ الْخَلْقُ عَلَيْهِمْ قُلِ اللَّهُ خَالِقُ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ وَهُوَ الْوَاحِدُ الْقَهَّارُ

*The Truth vs Falsehood*

[13:17] He sends down water from the sky, causing the valleys to overflow, then the rapids produce abundant foam. Similarly, when they use fire to refine metals for their jewelry or equipment, foam is produced. **GOD** thus cites analogies for the truth and falsehood. As for the foam, it goes to waste, while that which benefits the people stays close to the ground. **GOD** thus cites the analogies.

أَنْزَلَ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ مَاءً فَسَالَتْ أَوْدِيَةٌ بِقَدَرِهَا فَاحْتَمَلَ السَّيْلُ زَبَدًا رَابِيًا وَمِمَّا يُوقِدُونَ عَلَيْهِ فِي النَّارِ ابْتِغَاءَ حَلِيبَةٍ أَوْ مَتَاعٍ زَبَدٌ مِثْلُهٗ كَذَلِكَ يَضْرِبُ اللَّهُ الْحَقَّ وَالْبَاطِلَ فَأَمَّا الزَّبَدُ فَيَذْهَبُ جُفَاءً وَأَمَّا مَا يَنْفَعُ النَّاسَ فَيَمْكُتُ فِي الْأَرْضِ كَذَلِكَ يَضْرِبُ اللَّهُ الْأَمْثَالَ

\*13:15 Even the disbelievers prostrate; they cannot, for example, control their heartbeats, their lungs, or peristalsis. The shadows are predetermined by God's design of the solar and the lunar orbits, and by the peculiar shape of the planet earth which causes the four seasons. The absolute precision of the sun/earth relation is proven by the invention of solar clocks and their shadows.

[13:18] Those who respond to their Lord deserve the good rewards. As for those who failed to respond to Him, if they possessed everything on earth—even twice as much—they would readily give it up as ransom. They have incurred the worst reckoning, and their final abode is Hell; what a miserable destiny.

لِلَّذِينَ اسْتَجَابُوا لِرَبِّهِمْ الْحُسْنَىٰ وَالَّذِينَ لَمْ  
يَسْتَجِيبُوا لَهُ لَوْ أَنَّ لَهُمْ مَا فِي الْأَرْضِ جَمِيعًا  
وَمِثْلَهُ مَعَهُ لَافْتَدَوْا بِهِ ۗ أُولَٰئِكَ لَهُمْ سُوءُ  
الْحِسَابِ وَمَأْوَاهُمْ جَهَنَّمُ ۖ وَبِئْسَ الْمِهَادُ

*Believers Versus Disbelievers (1) The Believers*

[13:19] Is one who recognizes that your Lord's revelations to you are the truth equal to one who is blind? Only those who possess intelligence will take heed.

أَفَمَنْ يَعْلَمُ أَنَّمَا أُنزِلَ إِلَيْكَ مِنْ رَبِّكَ الْحَقُّ  
كَمَنْ هُوَ أَعْمَىٰ ۗ إِنَّمَا يَتَذَكَّرُ أُولُو الْأَلْبَابِ

[13:20] They are the ones who fulfill their pledge to **GOD**, and do not violate the covenant.

الَّذِينَ يُوفُونَ بِعَهْدِ اللَّهِ وَلَا يَنْقُضُونَ الْمِيثَاقَ

[13:21] They join what **GOD** has commanded to be joined, reverence their Lord, and fear the dreadful reckoning.

وَالَّذِينَ يَصِلُونَ مَا أَمَرَ اللَّهُ بِهِ أَنْ يُوصَلَ  
وَيَخْشَوْنَ رَبَّهُمْ وَيَخَافُونَ سُوءَ الْحِسَابِ

[13:22] They steadfastly persevere in seeking their Lord, observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*), spend from our provisions to them secretly and publicly, and counter evil with good. These have deserved the best abode.

وَالَّذِينَ صَبَرُوا ابْتِعَاءَ وَجْهِ رَبِّهِمْ وَأَقَامُوا  
الصَّلَاةَ وَآتَوْا مِمَّا رَزَقْنَاهُمْ سِرًّا وَعَلَانِيَةً  
وَيَذَرُونَ بِالْحَسَنَةِ السَّيِّئَةَ ۗ أُولَٰئِكَ لَهُمْ عُقْبَى  
الدَّارِ

[13:23] They enter the gardens of Eden, together with the righteous among their parents, their spouses, and their children. The angels will enter to them from every door.

جَنَّاتٍ عَدْنٍ يَدْخُلُونَهَا وَمَنْ صَلَحَ مِنْ آبَائِهِمْ  
وَأَزْوَاجِهِمْ وَذُرِّيَّاتِهِمْ ۗ وَالْمَلَائِكَةُ يَدْخُلُونَ  
عَلَيْهِمْ مِنْ كُلِّ بَابٍ

[13:24] "Peace be upon you, because you steadfastly persevered. What a joyous destiny."

سَلَامٌ عَلَيْكُمْ بِمَا صَبَرْتُمْ ۖ فَنِعْمَ عُقْبَى الدَّارِ

(2) *The Disbelievers*

[13:25] As for those who violate **GOD**'s covenant after pledging to keep it, and sever what **GOD** has commanded to be joined, and commit evil, they have incurred condemnation; they have incurred the worst destiny.

وَالَّذِينَ يَنْقُضُونَ عَهْدَ اللَّهِ مِنْ بَعْدِ مِيثَاقِهِ  
وَيَقْطَعُونَ مَا أَمَرَ اللَّهُ بِهِ أَنْ يُوصَلَ  
وَيُفْسِدُونَ فِي الْأَرْضِ ۗ أُولَٰئِكَ لَهُمُ اللَّعْنَةُ  
وَلَهُمْ سُوءُ الدَّارِ

*God Controls All Provisions*

[13:26] **GOD** is the One who increases the provision for whomever He wills, or withholds it. They have become preoccupied with this life, and this life, compared to the Hereafter, is nil.

اللَّهُ يَبْسُطُ الرِّزْقَ لِمَنْ يَشَاءُ وَيَقْدِرُ ۗ وَفَرَحُوا  
بِالْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا وَمَا الْحَيَاةُ الدُّنْيَا فِي الْآخِرَةِ إِلَّا  
مَتَاعٌ

[13:27] Those who disbelieve would say, "If only a miracle could come down to him from his Lord (*we would believe*)." Say, "**GOD** sends astray whomever He wills, and guides to Him only those who obey."

وَيَقُولُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا لَوْلَا نُزِّلَ عَلَيْهِ آيَةٌ مِنْ  
رَبِّهِ ۗ قُلْ إِنَّ اللَّهَ يُضِلُّ مَنْ يَشَاءُ وَيَهْدِي إِلَيْهِ  
مَنْ أُنَابَ

[13:28] They are the ones whose hearts rejoice in remembering **GOD**. Absolutely, by remembering **GOD**, the hearts rejoice.

الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَتَطْمَئِنُّ قُلُوبُهُمْ بِذِكْرِ اللَّهِ ۗ أَلَا  
بِذِكْرِ اللَّهِ تَطْمَئِنُّ الْقُلُوبُ

[13:29] Those who believe and lead a righteous life have deserved happiness and a joyous destiny.

الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ طُوبَىٰ لَهُمْ  
وَحُسْنُ مَآبٍ

*God's Messenger of the Covenant\**

[13:30] We have sent you (*O Rashad*)\* to this community, just as we did for other communities in the past. You shall recite to them what we reveal to you, for they have disbelieved in the Most Gracious. Say, "He is my Lord. There is no god except He. I put my trust in Him alone; to Him is my ultimate destiny."

كَذَٰلِكَ أَرْسَلْنَاكَ فِي أُمَّةٍ قَدْ خَلَتْ مِنْ قَبْلِهَا أُمَمٌ  
لِنَتْلُوَ عَلَيْهِمُ الَّذِي أَوْحَيْنَا إِلَيْكَ وَهُمْ يَكْفُرُونَ  
بِالرَّحْمَنِ ۗ قُلْ هُوَ رَبِّي لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ عَلَيْهِ  
تَوَكَّلْتُ وَإِلَيْهِ مَتَابٍ

*Mathematical Miracle of the Quran*

[13:31] Even if a Quran caused mountains to move, or the earth to tear asunder, or the dead to speak (*they will not believe*). **GOD** controls all things. Is it not time for the believers to give up and realize that if **GOD** willed, He could have guided all the people? The disbelievers will continue to suffer disasters, as a consequence of their own works, or have disasters strike close to them, until **GOD's** promise is fulfilled. **GOD** will never change the predetermined destiny.

وَلَوْ أَنَّ قُرْآنًا سُيِّرَتْ بِهِ الْجِبَالُ أَوْ قُطِعَتْ بِهِ  
الْأَرْضُ أَوْ كُتِبَ بِهِ الْمَوْتَىٰ ۗ بَلْ لِلَّهِ الْأَمْرُ  
جَمِيعًا ۗ أَلَمْ يَأْسِ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا أَنْ لَوْ يَشَاءُ اللَّهُ  
لَهَدَى النَّاسَ جَمِيعًا ۗ وَلَا يَزَالُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا  
نُصِيبُهُمْ بِمَا صَنَعُوا قَارِعَةً أَوْ تَحُلُّ قَرِيبًا مِنْ  
دَارِهِمْ حَتَّىٰ يَأْتِيَ وَعْدَ اللَّهِ ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يُخْلِفُ  
الْمِيعَادَ

*All Messengers Must Be Ridiculed*

[13:32] Messengers before you have been ridiculed; I permitted the disbelievers to carry on, then I punished them. How terrible was My retribution!

وَلَقَدْ اسْتَهْزَىٰ بِرُسُلٍ مِنْ قَبْلِكَ فَأَمَلَيْتُ لِلَّذِينَ  
كَفَرُوا ثُمَّ أَخَذْتُهُمْ فَكَيْفَ كَانَ عِقَابِ

[13:33] Is there any equal to the One who controls every single soul? Yet, they set up idols to rival **GOD**. Say, "Name them. Are you informing Him of something on earth that He does not know? Or, are you fabricating empty statements?" Indeed, the schemes of those who disbelieve have been adorned in their eyes. They are thus diverted from the right path. Whomever **GOD** sends astray can never find a guiding teacher.

أَفَمَنْ هُوَ قَائِمٌ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ نَفْسٍ بِمَا كَسَبَتْ ۗ  
وَجَعَلُوا لِلَّهِ شُرَكَاءَ قُلْ سَمُّوهُمْ ۗ أَمْ تُنَبِّئُونَهُ  
بِمَا لَا يَعْلَمُ فِي الْأَرْضِ ۗ أَمْ بَيَّاهِرٍ مِنْ  
الْقَوْلِ ۗ بَلْ زُيِّنَ لِلَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا مَكْرَهُمْ وَصَدُّوا  
عَنِ السَّبِيلِ ۗ وَمَنْ يُضِلِلِ اللَّهُ فَمَا لَهُ مِنْ هَادٍ

[13:34] They have incurred retribution in this life, and the retribution in the Hereafter is far worse. Nothing can protect them against **GOD**.

لَهُمْ عَذَابٌ فِي الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا ۗ وَعَذَابُ الْآخِرَةِ  
أَشَقُّ ۗ وَمَا لَهُمْ مِنَ اللَّهِ مِنْ وَاقٍ

*Heaven Allegorically Described*

[13:35] The allegory of Heaven, which is promised for the righteous, is flowing streams, inexhaustible provisions, and cool shade. Such is the destiny for those who observe righteousness, while the destiny for the disbelievers is Hell.

مَثَلُ الْجَنَّةِ الَّتِي وُعدَ الْمُتَّقُونَ ۗ تَجْرِي مِنْ  
تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ ۗ كُلُّهَا دَائِمٌ وَظِلُّهَا ۗ تِلْكَ عُقْبَى  
الَّذِينَ اتَّقَوْا ۗ وَعُقْبَى الْكَافِرِينَ النَّارُ

\*13:30 If we add the gematrical value of "Rashad" (505), plus the value of "Khalifa" (725), plus the sura number (13), plus the verse number (30), we get 505+725+13+30 = 1273 = 19x67. God thus specifies the name of His messenger (see Appendix 2 for the details).



[13:36] Those who received the scripture rejoice in what was revealed to you; some others may reject parts of it. Say, "I am simply enjoined to worship **GOD**, and never associate any idols with Him. I invite to Him, and to Him is my ultimate destiny."

وَالَّذِينَ آتَيْنَاهُمُ الْكِتَابَ يَفْرَحُونَ بِمَا أُنزِلَ إِلَيْكَ ۖ وَمِنَ الْأَحْزَابِ مَنْ يُنْكِرُ بَعْضَهُ ۗ قُلْ إِنَّمَا أُمِرْتُ أَنْ أَعْبُدَ اللَّهَ وَلَا أُشْرِكَ بِهِ ۗ إِلَيْهِ أَدْعُو وَإِلَيْهِ مَآبٌ

*Divine Authorization of the Quran's Mathematical Code\**

[13:37] We revealed these laws in Arabic, and if you ever acquiesce to their wishes, after this knowledge has come to you, you will have no ally, nor a protector, against **GOD**.

وَكَذَلِكَ أَنْزَلْنَا حُكْمًا عَرَبِيًّا ۗ وَلَئِنِ اتَّبَعْتَ أَهْوَاءَهُمْ بَعْدَمَا جَاءَكَ مِنَ الْعِلْمِ مَا لَكَ مِنَ اللَّهِ مِنْ وَلِيٍّ وَلَا وَاقٍ

[13:38] We have sent messengers before you (*O Rashad*), and we made them husbands with wives and children. No messenger can produce a miracle without **GOD**'s authorization, and in accordance with a specific, predetermined time.

وَلَقَدْ أَرْسَلْنَا رُسُلًا مِنْ قَبْلِكَ وَجَعَلْنَا لَهُمْ أَزْوَاجًا وَذُرِّيَّةً ۗ وَمَا كَانَ لِرَسُولٍ أَنْ يَأْتِيَ بِآيَةٍ إِلَّا بِإِذْنِ اللَّهِ ۗ لِكُلِّ أَجَلٍ كِتَابٌ

[13:39] **GOD** erases whatever He wills, and fixes. With Him is the original Master Record.

يَمْحُو اللَّهُ مَا يَشَاءُ وَيُنشِئُ ۗ وَعِنْدَهُ أُمُّ الْكِتَابِ

[13:40] Whether we show you what we promise them, or terminate your life before that, your sole mission is to deliver (*the message*). It is us who will call them to account.

وَإِنْ مَا نُرِيَّتَكَ بَعْضَ الَّذِي نَعِدُهُمْ أَوْ نَتُوفِينَاكَ فَإِنَّمَا عَلَيْكَ الْبَلَاغُ وَعَلَيْنَا الْحِسَابُ

[13:41] Do they not see that every day on earth, brings them closer to the end, and that **GOD** decides their life span, irrevocably? He is the most efficient Reckoner.

أَوَلَمْ يَرَوْا أَنَّا نَأْتِي الْأَرْضَ نَنْقُصُهَا مِنْ أَطْرَافِهَا ۗ وَاللَّهُ يَحْكُمُ لَا مُعَقِّبَ لِحُكْمِهِ ۗ وَهُوَ سَرِيعُ الْحِسَابِ

[13:42] Others before them have schemed, but to **GOD** belongs the ultimate scheming. He knows what everyone is doing. The disbelievers will find out who the ultimate winners are.

وَقَدْ مَكَرَ الَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ فَلِلَّهِ الْمَكْرُ جَمِيعًا ۗ يَعْلَمُ مَا تَكْسِبُ كُلُّ نَفْسٍ ۗ وَسَيَعْلَمُ الْكُفَّارُ لِمَنْ عُقْبَى الدَّارِ

[13:43] Those who disbelieved will say, "You are not a messenger!" Say, "**GOD** suffices as a witness between me and you, and those who possess knowledge of the scripture."

وَيَقُولُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا لَسْتَ مُرْسَلًا ۗ قُلْ كَفَىٰ بِاللَّهِ شَهِيدًا بَيْنِي وَبَيْنَكُمْ ۗ وَمَنْ عِنْدَهُ عِلْمُ الْكِتَابِ

\*13:37-38 The verse number (38) = 19x2. Placing the values of "Rashad" (505) and "Khalifa" (725) next to 13:37-38, gives 505 725 13 37 38, or 19x26617112302 (Appendix 2).

## Sura 14: Abraham

## سورة ابراهيم

[14:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[14:1] A. L. R.\* A scripture that we revealed to you, in order to lead the people out of darkness into the light—in accordance with the will of their Lord—to the path of the Almighty, the Praiseworthy.

الرَّحْمَنِ أَنْزَلْنَاهُ إِلَيْكَ لِتُخْرِجَ النَّاسَ مِنَ الظُّلُمَاتِ إِلَى النُّورِ بِإِذْنِ رَبِّهِمْ إِلَى صِرَاطِ الْعَزِيزِ الْحَمِيدِ

[14:2] (*The path of*) **GOD**; the One who possesses everything in the heavens and everything on earth. Woe to the disbelievers; they have incurred a terrible retribution.

اللَّهُ الَّذِي لَهُ مَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَمَا فِي الْأَرْضِ ۗ وَوَيْلٌ لِلْكَافِرِينَ مِنْ عَذَابٍ شَدِيدٍ

*What is Your Priority?*

[14:3] They are the ones who give priority to this life over the Hereafter, repel from the way of **GOD**, and seek to make it crooked; they have gone far astray.

الَّذِينَ يَسْتَحِبُّونَ الْحَيَاةَ الدُّنْيَا عَلَى الْآخِرَةِ وَيَصُدُّونَ عَنْ سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ وَيَبْغُونَهَا عِوَجًا ۗ أُولَٰئِكَ فِي ضَلَالٍ بَعِيدٍ

*The Messenger's Language*

[14:4] We did not send any messenger except (*to preach*) in the tongue of his people, in order to clarify things for them. **GOD** then sends astray whomever He wills, and guides whomever He wills. He is the Almighty, the Most Wise.

وَمَا أَرْسَلْنَا مِنْ رَسُولٍ إِلَّا بِلِسَانِ قَوْمِهِ لِيُبَيِّنَ لَهُمْ فَيُضِلُّ اللَّهُ مَنْ يَشَاءُ وَيَهْدِي مَنْ يَشَاءُ ۗ وَهُوَ الْعَزِيزُ الْحَكِيمُ

*Moses*

[14:5] Thus, we sent Moses with our miracles, saying, "Lead your people out of darkness into the light, and remind them of the days of **GOD**." These are lessons for every steadfast, appreciative person.

وَلَقَدْ أَرْسَلْنَا مُوسَىٰ بِآيَاتِنَا أَنْ أَخْرِجْ قَوْمَكَ مِنَ الظُّلُمَاتِ إِلَى النُّورِ وَذَكِّرْهُمْ بِأَيَّامِ اللَّهِ ۗ إِنَّ فِي ذَٰلِكَ لَآيَاتٍ لِكُلِّ صَبَّارٍ شَكُورٍ

*The Importance of Being Appreciative*

[14:6] Recall that Moses said to his people, "Remember **GOD**'s blessings upon you. He saved you from Pharaoh's people who inflicted the worst persecution upon you, slaughtering your sons and sparing your daughters. That was an exacting trial from your Lord."

وَإِذْ قَالَ مُوسَىٰ لِقَوْمِهِ اذْكُرُوا نِعْمَةَ اللَّهِ عَلَيْكُمْ إِذْ أَنْجَاكُمْ مِنْ آلِ فِرْعَوْنَ يَسُومُونَكُمْ سُوءَ الْعَذَابِ وَيَدَّبِّحُونَ أَبْنَاءَكُمْ وَيَسْتَحْيُونَ نِسَاءَكُمْ ۗ وَفِي ذَٰلِكُمْ بَلَاءٌ مِنْ رَبِّكُمْ عَظِيمٌ

*Appreciative vs Unappreciative*

[14:7] Your Lord has decreed: "The more you thank Me, the more I give you." But if you turn unappreciative, then My retribution is severe.

وَإِذْ تَأَذَّنَ رَبُّكُمْ لَئِنْ شَكَرْتُمْ لَأَزِيدَنَّكُمْ ۖ وَلَئِنْ كَفَرْتُمْ إِنَّ عَذَابِي لَشَدِيدٌ

[14:8] Moses said, "If you disbelieve, along with all the people on earth, **GOD** is in no need, Praiseworthy."

وَقَالَ مُوسَىٰ إِنَّ تَكْفُرُوا أَنْتُمْ وَمَنْ فِي الْأَرْضِ جَمِيعًا فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ لَغَنِيٌّ حَمِيدٌ

\*14:1 These initials remained a divinely guarded secret until the Quran's mathematical code was discovered in 1974 A.D. See Appendix I for the significance of these initials.

*Egotistic Defiance: A Human Trait*

[14:9] Have you not heard about those before you—the people of Noah, 'Ād, Thamūd, and others who came after them and known only to **GOD**? Their messengers went to them with clear proofs, but they treated them with contempt and said, "We disbelieve in what you are sent with. We are skeptical about your message; full of doubt."

أَلَمْ يَأْتِكُمْ نَبَأُ الَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِكُمْ قَوْمِ نُوحٍ وَعَادٍ وَثَمُودَ وَالَّذِينَ مِنْ بَعْدِهِمْ لَا يَعْلَمُهُمْ إِلَّا اللَّهُ ۗ جَاءَتْهُمْ رُسُلُهُمْ بِالْبَيِّنَاتِ فَرَدُّوا أَيْدِيَهُمْ فِي أَفْوَاهِهِمْ وَقَالُوا إِنَّا كَفَرْنَا بِمَا أُرْسِلْتُمْ بِهِ وَإِنَّا لَفِي شَكٍّ مِمَّا تَدْعُونَنَا إِلَيْهِ مُرِيبٍ

*Following Our Parents Blindly: A Great Human Tragedy*

[14:10] Their messengers said, "Do you have doubts about **GOD**; the Initiator of the heavens and the earth? He invites you only to forgive your sins, and to give you another chance to redeem yourselves." They said, "You are no more than humans like us, who want to repel us from the way our parents used to worship. Show us some profound authority."

قَالَتْ رُسُلُهُمْ أَفِي اللَّهِ شَكٌّ فَاطِرِ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ ۗ يَدْعُوكُمْ لِيَغْفِرَ لَكُمْ مِنْ ذُنُوبِكُمْ وَيُؤَخِّرَكُمْ إِلَىٰ أَجَلٍ مُسَمًّى ۗ قَالُوا إِنْ أَنْتُمْ إِلَّا بَشَرٌ مِثْلُنَا تُرِيدُونَ أَنْ تَصُدُّونَا عَمَّا كَانَ يَعْبُدُ آبَاؤُنَا فَأَثُونَا بِسُلْطَانٍ مُبِينٍ

[14:11] Their messengers said to them, "We are no more than humans like you, but **GOD** blesses whomever He chooses from among His servants. We could not possibly show you any kind of authorization, except in accordance with **GOD**'s will. In **GOD** the believers shall trust.

قَالَتْ لَهُمْ رُسُلُهُمْ إِنْ نَحْنُ إِلَّا بَشَرٌ مِثْلُكُمْ وَلَكِنَّ اللَّهَ يَمُنُّ عَلَىٰ مَنْ يَشَاءُ مِنْ عِبَادِهِ ۗ وَمَا كَانَ لَنَا أَنْ نَأْتِيَكُمْ بِسُلْطَانٍ إِلَّا بِإِذْنِ اللَّهِ ۗ وَعَلَىٰ اللَّهِ فَلْيَتَوَكَّلِ الْمُؤْمِنُونَ

[14:12] "Why should we not trust in **GOD**, when He has guided us in our paths? We will steadfastly persevere in the face of your persecution. In **GOD** all the trusters shall trust."

وَمَا لَنَا أَلَّا نَتَوَكَّلَ عَلَى اللَّهِ وَقَدْ هَدَانَا سُبُلَنَا ۗ وَلَنْصَبِرَنَّ عَلَىٰ مَا آذَيْتُمُونَا ۗ وَعَلَى اللَّهِ فَلْيَتَوَكَّلِ الْمُتَوَكِّلُونَ

[14:13] Those who disbelieved said to their messengers, "We will banish you from our land, unless you revert to our religion." Their Lord inspired them: "We will inevitably annihilate the transgressors.

وَقَالَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا لِرُسُلِهِمْ لَنُخْرِجَنَّكُمْ مِنْ أَرْضِنَا أَوْ لَنَعُودَنَّ فِيهَا فَاوْحَىٰ إِلَيْهِمْ رَبُّهُمْ لَنُهْلِكَنَّ الظَّالِمِينَ

[14:14] "And we will let you dwell in their land after them. This is (*the reward*) for those who reverence My majesty, and reverence My promise."

وَلَنُسَكِّنَنَّكُمْ الْأَرْضَ مِنْ بَعْدِهِمْ ۗ ذَلِكَ لِمَنْ خَافَ مَقَامِي وَخَافَ وَعَبَدَ

[14:15] They issued a challenge, and consequently, every stubborn tyrant ended up doomed.

وَاسْتَفْتَحُوا وَخَابَ كُلُّ جَبَّارٍ عَنِيدٍ

[14:16] Awaiting him is Hell, wherein he will drink putrid water.

مِنْ وَرَائِهِ جَهَنَّمُ وَيُسْقَىٰ مِنْ مَاءٍ صَدِيدٍ

[14:17] He will gulp it down, though he cannot stand it, as death comes to him from every direction, but he will never die. Awaiting him is a terrible retribution.\*

يَتَجَرَّعُهُ وَلَا يَكَادُ يُسِيغُهُ وَيَأْتِيهِ الْمَوْتُ مِنْ كُلِّ مَكَانٍ وَمَا هُوَ بِمَيِّتٍ وَمِنْ وَرَائِهِ عَذَابٌ غَلِيظٌ

[14:18] The allegory of those who disbelieve in their Lord: their works are like ashes in a violent wind, on a stormy day. They gain nothing from whatever they earn; such is the farthest straying.

مَثَلُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا بِرَبِّهِمْ أَعْمَالُهُمْ كَرَمَادٍ اشْتَدَّتْ بِهِ الرِّيحُ فِي يَوْمٍ عَاصِفٍ لَا يَقْدِرُونَ مِمَّا كَسَبُوا عَلَى شَيْءٍ ذَلِكَ هُوَ الضَّلَالُ الْبَعِيدُ

#### Worship Only the Omnipotent One

[14:19] Do you not realize that **GOD** has created the heavens and the earth for a specific purpose? If He wills, He can remove you, and substitute a new creation in your place.

أَلَمْ تَرَ أَنَّ اللَّهَ خَلَقَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضَ بِالْحَقِّ إِنْ يَشَأْ يُذْهِبْكُمْ وَيَأْتِ بِخَلْقٍ جَدِيدٍ

[14:20] This is not too difficult for **GOD**.

وَمَا ذَلِكَ عَلَى اللَّهِ بِعَزِيزٍ

#### On the Day of Resurrection

[14:21] When they all stand before **GOD**,\* the followers will say to the leaders, "We used to follow you. Can you spare us even a little bit of **GOD**'s retribution?" They will say, "Had **GOD** guided us, we would have guided you. Now it is too late, whether we grieve or resort to patience, there is no exit for us."

وَبَرَزُوا لِلَّهِ جَمِيعًا فَقَالَ الضُّعَفَاءُ لِلَّذِينَ اسْتَكْبَرُوا إِنَّا كُنَّا لَكُمْ تَبَعًا فَهَلْ أَنْتُمْ مُعْتَدُونَ عَنَّا مِنْ عَذَابِ اللَّهِ مِنْ شَيْءٍ قَالُوا لَوْ هَدَانَا اللَّهُ لَهْدَيْنَاكُمْ سَوَاءٌ عَلَيْنَا أَجْرٌ عَنَّا أَمْ صَبَرْنَا مَا لَنَا مِنْ مَحِيصٍ

#### Satan Disowns His Followers

[14:22] And the devil will say, after the judgment had been issued, "**GOD** has promised you the truthful promise, and I promised you, but I broke my promise. I had no power over you; I simply invited you, and you accepted my invitation. Therefore, do not blame me, and blame only yourselves. My complaining cannot help you, nor can your complaining help me. I have disbelieved in your idolizing me. The transgressors have incurred a painful retribution."

وَقَالَ الشَّيْطَانُ لَمَّا قُضِيَ الْأَمْرُ إِنَّ اللَّهَ وَعَدَكُمْ وَعَدَ الْحَقَّ وَوَعَدْتُكُمْ فَأَخْلَفْتُكُمْ وَمَا كَانَ لِي عَلَيْكُمْ مِنْ سُلْطَانٍ إِلَّا أَنْ دَعَوْتُكُمْ فَاسْتَجَبْتُمْ لِي فَلَا تَلُومُونِي وَلُومُوا أَنْفُسَكُمْ مَا أَنَا بِمُصْرِخِكُمْ وَمَا أَنْتُمْ بِمُصْرِخِيَّ إِنِّي كَفَرْتُ بِمَا أَشْرَكْتُمُونِ مِنْ قَبْلُ إِنَّ الظَّالِمِينَ لَهُمْ عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ

[14:23] As for those who believe and lead a righteous life, they will be admitted into gardens with flowing streams. They abide therein forever, in accordance with the will of their Lord. Their greeting therein is: "Peace."

وَأُدْخِلَ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ جَنَّاتٍ تَجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا بِإِذْنِ رَبِّهِمْ تَحِيَّتُهُمْ فِيهَا سَلَامٌ

\*14:17 When we rebelled against God, and agreed with Satan during the great feud (38:69), the angels suggested that we should be banished to Hell (Appendix 7). But the Most Merciful decided to give us another chance to redeem ourselves. He said to the angels, "I know what you do not know" (2:30). God knew that many humans would have protested that they had no idea how bad Hell was. The awesome description of Hell in 14:17 and in 22:19-22, nullifies such a protest. Now we have a pretty good idea how terrible Hell is.

\*14:21 Frequently, the Quran talks about the Hereafter in the past tense. This is because those are future events already witnessed by God, and will surely come to pass.

*Truth vs Falsehood*

[14:24] Do you not see that **GOD** has cited the example of the good word as a good tree whose root is firmly fixed, and its branches are high in the sky?

أَلَمْ تَرَ كَيْفَ ضَرَبَ اللَّهُ مَثَلًا كَلِمَةً طَيِّبَةً  
كَشَجَرَةٍ طَيِّبَةٍ أَصْلُهَا ثَابِتٌ وَفَرْعُهَا فِي  
السَّمَاءِ

[14:25] It produces its crop every season, as designed by its Lord. **GOD** thus cites the examples for the people, that they may take heed.

تُوتِي أَكْلَهَا كُلَّ حِينٍ بِإِذْنِ رَبِّهَا وَيَضْرِبُ  
اللَّهُ الْأَمْثَالَ لِلنَّاسِ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَتَذَكَّرُونَ

[14:26] And the example of the bad word is that of a bad tree chopped at the soil level; it has no roots to keep it standing.

وَمَثَلُ كَلِمَةٍ خَبِيثَةٍ كَشَجَرَةٍ خَبِيثَةٍ اجْتُثَّتْ مِنْ  
فَوْقِ الْأَرْضِ مَا لَهَا مِنْ قَرَارٍ

[14:27] **GOD** strengthens those who believe with the proven word, in this life and in the Hereafter. And **GOD** sends the transgressors astray. Everything is in accordance with **GOD**'s will.

يُنَبِّئُ اللَّهُ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا بِالْقَوْلِ الثَّابِتِ فِي الْحَيَاةِ  
الدُّنْيَا وَفِي الْآخِرَةِ وَيُضِلُّ اللَّهُ الظَّالِمِينَ  
وَيَفْعَلُ اللَّهُ مَا يَشَاءُ

*They Remove Their Families From God's Protection*

[14:28] Have you noted those who responded to **GOD**'s blessings by disbelieving, and thus brought disaster upon their own families?

أَلَمْ تَرَ إِلَى الَّذِينَ بَدَّلُوا نِعْمَتَ اللَّهِ كُفْرًا  
وَأَحَلُّوا قَوْمَهُمْ دَارَ الْبَوَارِ

[14:29] Hell is their destiny, wherein they burn; what a miserable end!

جَهَنَّمَ يَصَلُّونَهَا وَبُسَّ الْقَرَارِ

*Idol Worship: The Mother of All Evil*

[14:30] They set up rivals to rank with **GOD** and to divert others from His path. Say, "Enjoy for awhile; your final destiny is Hell."

وَجَعَلُوا لِلَّهِ أَنْدَادًا لِيُضِلُّوا عَنْ سَبِيلِهِ قُلْ  
تَمَتَّعُوا فَإِنَّ مَصِيرَكُمْ إِلَى النَّارِ

*Crucial Commandments*

[14:31] Exhort My servants who believed to observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*), and to give (*to charity*) from our provisions to them, secretly and publicly, before a day comes where there is neither trade, nor nepotism.

قُلْ لِعِبَادِيَ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا يُقِيمُوا الصَّلَاةَ  
وَيُنْفِقُوا مِمَّا رَزَقْنَاهُمْ سِرًّا وَعَلَانِيَةً مِنْ قَبْلِ  
أَنْ يَأْتِيَ يَوْمٌ لَا بَيْعَ فِيهِ وَلَا خِلَالَ

[14:32] **GOD** is the One who created the heavens and the earth, and He sends down from the sky water to produce all kinds of fruit for your sustenance. He has committed the ships to serve you on the sea in accordance with His command. He has committed the rivers as well to serve you.

اللَّهُ الَّذِي خَلَقَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَأَنْزَلَ  
مِنَ السَّمَاءِ مَاءً فَأَخْرَجَ بِهِ مِنَ الثَّمَرَاتِ  
رِزْقًا لَكُمْ وَسَخَّرَ لَكُمُ الْفَلَكَ لِتَجْرِيَ فِي  
الْبَحْرِ بِأَمْرِهِ وَسَخَّرَ لَكُمُ الْأَنْهَارَ

[14:33] He has committed the sun and the moon in your service, continuously. He has committed the night and the day to serve you.

وَسَخَّرَ لَكُمُ الشَّمْسَ وَالْقَمَرَ دَائِبِينَ وَسَخَّرَ  
لَكُمُ اللَّيْلَ وَالنَّهَارَ

[14:34] And He gives you all kinds of things that you implore Him for. If you count **GOD**'s blessings, you can never encompass them. Indeed, the human being is transgressing, unappreciative.

وَاتَاكُمْ مِنْ كُلِّ مَا سَأَلْتُمُوهُ وَإِنْ تَعَدُّوا  
نِعْمَتَ اللَّهِ لَا تَحْصُوهَا إِنَّ الْإِنْسَانَ لَظَلُومٌ  
كَفَّارٌ

## Abraham

[14:35] Recall that Abraham said, "My Lord, make this a peaceful land, and protect me and my children from worshiping idols.

وَإِذْ قَالَ إِبْرَاهِيمُ رَبِّ اجْعَلْ هَذَا الْبَلَدَ آمِنًا  
وَاجْنُبْنِي وَبَنِيَّ أَنْ نَعْبُدَ الْأَصْنَامَ

[14:36] "My Lord, they have misled so many people. As for those who follow me, they belong with me. As for those who disobey me, You are Forgiver, Most Merciful.

رَبِّ إِنَّهُمْ أَضَلُّنَّ كَثِيرًا مِنْ النَّاسِ فَمَنْ  
تَبِعَنِي فَإِنَّهُ مِنِّي وَمَنْ عَصَانِي فَإِنَّكَ غَفُورٌ  
رَحِيمٌ

[14:37] "Our Lord, I have settled part of my family in this plantless valley, at Your Sacred House. Our Lord, they are to observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*), so let throngs of people converge upon them, and provide for them all kinds of fruits, that they may be appreciative.

رَبَّنَا إِنِّي أَسْكَنْتُ مِنْ ذُرِّيَّتِي بِوَادٍ غَيْرِ ذِي  
زُرْعٍ عِنْدَ بَيْتِكَ الْمُحَرَّمِ رَبَّنَا لِيُقِيمُوا الصَّلَاةَ  
فَجَعَلْ أَفْنِدَةً مِنَ النَّاسِ تَهْوِي إِلَيْهِمْ وَارْزُقْهُمْ  
مِنَ الثَّمَرَاتِ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَشْكُرُونَ

[14:38] "Our Lord, You know whatever we conceal and whatever we declare— nothing is hidden from **GOD** on earth, nor in the heavens.

رَبَّنَا إِنَّكَ تَعْلَمُ مَا نُخْفِي وَمَا نُعْلِنُ وَمَا يَخْفَى  
عَلَى اللَّهِ مِنْ شَيْءٍ فِي الْأَرْضِ وَلَا فِي  
السَّمَاءِ

[14:39] "Praise be to **GOD** for granting me, despite my old age, Ismail and Isaac. My Lord answers the prayers.

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ الَّذِي وَهَبَ لِي عَلَى الْكِبَرِ  
إِسْمَاعِيلَ وَإِسْحَاقَ إِنَّ رَبِّي لَسَمِيعُ الدُّعَاءِ

## The Contact Prayers: Gift From God

[14:40] "My Lord, make me one who consistently observes the Contact Prayers (*Salat*), and also my children. Our Lord, please answer my prayers.

رَبِّ اجْعَلْنِي مُقِيمَ الصَّلَاةِ وَمِنْ ذُرِّيَّتِي ۚ رَبَّنَا  
وَتَقَبَّلْ دُعَاءِ

[14:41] "My Lord, forgive me and my parents, and the believers, on the day when the reckoning takes place."

رَبَّنَا اغْفِرْ لِي وَلِوَالِدَيَّ وَلِلْمُؤْمِنِينَ يَوْمَ يَقُومُ  
الْحِسَابُ

[14:42] Do not ever think that **GOD** is unaware of what the transgressors are doing. He only respites them until a day where the eyes stare in horror.

وَلَا تَحْسَبَنَّ اللَّهُ غَافِلًا عَمَّا يَعْمَلُ الظَّالِمُونَ ۚ  
إِنَّمَا يُؤَخِّرُهُمْ لِيَوْمٍ تَشْخَصُ فِيهِ الْأَبْصَارُ

[14:43] As they rush (*out of the graves*), their faces will be looking upward, their eyes will not even blink, and their minds will be horrified.

مُهْطِعِينَ مُقْنِعِي رُءُوسِهِمْ لَا يَرْتَدُّ إِلَيْهِمْ  
طَرْفُهُمْ ۚ وَأَفْئِدَتُهُمْ هَوَاءٌ

## God Sends His Commands Through His Messengers

[14:44] You shall warn the people of the day when the retribution comes to them. Those who transgressed will say, "Our Lord, give us one more respite. We will then respond to Your call and follow the messengers." Did you not swear in the past that you will last forever?

وَأَنْذِرِ النَّاسَ يَوْمَ يَأْتِيهِمُ الْعَذَابُ فَيَقُولُ الَّذِينَ  
ظَلَمُوا رَبَّنَا أَخْرْنَا إِلَىٰ أَجَلٍ قَرِيبٍ نَجِبْ  
دَعْوَتَكَ وَتَتَّبِعِ الرُّسُلَ ۗ أَوَلَمْ تَكُونُوا أَفْسَحْتُمْ  
مِنْ قَبْلُ مَا لَكُمْ مِنْ زَوَالٍ

[14:45] You dwelled in the homes of those before you, who wronged their souls, and you have seen clearly what we did to them. We have set many precedents for you.

وَسَكَنتُمْ فِي مَسَاكِنِ الَّذِينَ ظَلَمُوا أَنْفُسَهُمْ  
وَبَيَّنَّا لَكُمْ كَيْفَ فَعَلْنَا بِهِمْ وَضَرَبْنَا لَكُمْ  
الْأَمْثَالَ

[14:46] They schemed their schemes, and **GOD** is fully aware of their schemes. Indeed, their schemes were sufficient to erase mountains.

وَقَدْ مَكَرُوا مَكْرَهُمْ وَعِنْدَ اللَّهِ مَكْرُهُمْ وَإِنْ كَانَ مَكْرُهُمْ لِتَزُولَ مِنْهُ الْجِبَالُ

*Guaranteed Victory for God's Messengers*

[14:47] Do not think that **GOD** will ever break His promise to His messengers. **GOD** is Al-mighty, Avenger.

فَلَا تَحْسَبَنَّ اللَّهَ مُخْلِفًا وَعْدِهِ رُسُلَهُ إِنَّ اللَّهَ عَزِيزٌ ذُو انْتِقَامٍ

*New Heavens and New Earth\**

[14:48] The day will come when this earth will be substituted with a new earth, and also the heavens, and everyone will be brought before **GOD**, the One, the Supreme.

يَوْمَ تُبَدَّلُ الْأَرْضُ غَيْرَ الْأَرْضِ وَالسَّمَاوَاتُ<sup>ط</sup> وَبَرَزُوا لِلَّهِ الْوَاحِدِ الْقَهَّارِ

[14:49] And you will see the guilty on that day chained in shackles.

وَتَرَى الْمُجْرِمِينَ يَوْمَئِذٍ مُقَرَّبِينَ فِي الْأَصْفَادِ

[14:50] Their garments will be made of tar, and fire will overwhelm their faces.

سَرَابِيلُهُمْ مِنْ قَطِرَانٍ وَتَغَشَىٰ وُجُوهُهُمْ النَّارُ

[14:51] For **GOD** will pay each soul for whatever it earned; **GOD** is the most efficient reckoner.

لِيَجْزِيَ اللَّهُ كُلَّ نَفْسٍ مَّا كَسَبَتْ إِنَّ اللَّهَ سَرِيعُ الْحِسَابِ

[14:52] This is a proclamation for the people, to be warned herewith, and to let them know that

He is only one god, and for those who possess intelligence to take heed.

هَذَا بَلَاغٌ لِلنَّاسِ وَلِيُنذِرُوا بِهِ وَيَلْعَلُوا أَنَّمَا هُوَ إِلَهٌ وَاحِدٌ وَلِيَذَّكَّرَ أُولُو الْأَلْبَابِ

## Sura 15: Al-Hijr Valley

### سورة الحجر

[15:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[15:1] A.L.R.\* These (*letters*) are proofs of this scripture; a profound Quran.

الرَّ ۚ تِلْكَ آيَاتُ الْكِتَابِ وَقُرْآنٍ مُبِينٍ

[15:2] Certainly, those who disbelieved will wish they were submitters.

رُبَّمَا يَوَدُّ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا لَوْ كَانُوا مُسْلِمِينَ

[15:3] Let them eat, enjoy, and remain blinded by wishful thinking; they will find out.

ذَرُّهُمْ يَأْكُلُوا وَيَتَمَتَّعُوا وَيُلْهِمُهُمُ الْأَمَلُ<sup>ط</sup> فَسَوْفَ يَعْلَمُونَ

[15:4] We never annihilated any community, except in accordance with a specific, predetermined time.

وَمَا أَهْلَكْنَا مِنْ قَرْيَةٍ إِلَّا وَلَهَا كِتَابٌ مَعْلُومٌ

[15:5] The end of any community can never be advanced, nor delayed.

مَا تَسْبِقُ مِنْ أُمَّةٍ أَجَلَهَا وَمَا يَسْتَأْخِرُونَ

\*14:48 This prophecy is also found in the Old Testament (Isaiah 65:17 & 66:22) and the New Testament: "What we await are new heavens and a new earth where, according to his promise, the justice of God will reside." (2 Peter 3:13).

\*15:1 & \*15:9 The divine source and the perfect preservation of the Quran are proven by the Quran's mathematical code (App. 1). God's Messenger of the Covenant was destined to unveil this great miracle. The word "Dhikr" denotes the Quran's code in several verses (15:6, 21:2, 26:5, 38:1, 38:8, 74:31). The value of "Rashad Khalifa" (1230)+15+9=1254, 19x66.

[15:6] They said, "O you who received this reminder, you are crazy.

وَقَالُوا يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِي نُزِّلَ عَلَيْهِ الذِّكْرُ إِنَّكَ  
لَمَجْنُونٌ

[15:7] "Why do you not bring down the angels, if you are truthful?"

لَوْ مَا تَأْتِينَا بِالْمَلَائِكَةِ إِنْ كُنْتَ مِنَ الصَّادِقِينَ

[15:8] We do not send down the angels except for specific functions. Otherwise, no one will be respited.

مَا نُنزِّلُ الْمَلَائِكَةَ إِلَّا بِالْحَقِّ وَمَا كَانُوا إِذًا  
مُنظَرِينَ

*God's Messenger of the Covenant\**

[15:9] Absolutely, we have revealed the reminder, and, absolutely, we will preserve it.\*

إِنَّا نَحْنُ نَزَّلْنَا الذِّكْرَ وَإِنَّا لَهُ لَحَافِظُونَ

[15:10] We have sent (*messengers*) before you to the communities in the past.

وَلَقَدْ أَرْسَلْنَا مِنْ قَبْلِكَ فِي شِيَعِ الْأَوَّلِينَ

[15:11] Every time a messenger went to them, they ridiculed him.

وَمَا يَأْتِيهِمْ مِنْ رَسُولٍ إِلَّا كَانُوا بِهِ  
يَسْتَهْزِئُونَ

[15:12] We thus control the minds of the guilty.

كَذَلِكَ نَسْلُكُهُ فِي قُلُوبِ الْمُجْرِمِينَ

[15:13] Consequently, they cannot believe in him. This has been the system since the past generations.

لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ بِهِ وَقَدْ خَلَتْ سُنَّةُ الْأَوَّلِينَ

[15:14] Even if we opened for them a gate into the sky, through which they climb;

وَلَوْ فَتَحْنَا عَلَيْهِمْ بَابًا مِنَ السَّمَاءِ فَظَلُّوا فِيهِ  
يَعْرُجُونَ

[15:15] they will say, "Our eyes have been deceived. We have been bewitched."

لَقَالُوا إِنَّمَا سُكِّرَتْ أَبْصَارُنَا بَلْ نَحْنُ قَوْمٌ  
مَسْحُورُونَ

[15:16] We placed galaxies in the sky, and adorned it for the beholders.

وَلَقَدْ جَعَلْنَا فِي السَّمَاءِ بُرُوجًا وَزَيَّنَّاهَا  
لِلنَّاطِرِينَ

[15:17] And we guarded it against every rejected devil.

وَحَفِظْنَاهَا مِنْ كُلِّ شَيْطَانٍ رَجِيمٍ

[15:18] If any of them sneaks around to listen, a mighty projectile will chase him back.

إِلَّا مَنْ اسْتَرَقَ السَّمْعَ فَاتَّبَعَهُ شِهَابٌ مُبِينٌ

[15:19] As for the earth, we constructed it, and placed on it stabilizers (*mountains*), and we grew on it a perfect balance of everything.

وَالْأَرْضَ مَدَدْنَاهَا وَأَلْقَيْنَا فِيهَا رَوَاسِيَ  
وَأَنْبَتْنَا فِيهَا مِنْ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ مَوْزُونٍ

[15:20] We made it habitable for you,\* and for creatures you do not provide for.

وَجَعَلْنَا لَكُمْ فِيهَا مَعَايِشَ وَمَنْ لَسْتُمْ لَهُ  
بِرَازِقِينَ

\*15:1 & \*15:9 The divine source and the perfect preservation of the Quran are proven by the Quran's mathematical code (App. 1). God's Messenger of the Covenant was destined to unveil this great miracle. The word "Dhikr" denotes the Quran's code in several verses (15:6, 21:2, 26:5, 38:1, 38:8, 74:31). The value of "Rashad Khalifa" (1230)+15+9=1254, 19x66.

\*15:20 When we send astronauts into space, we provide them with precisely measured quantities of food, water, and oxygen. God created the spaceship Earth with billions of astronauts who work and reproduce; He supplied them with a self-supporting system that generates oxygen, fresh water, and a great variety of delicious foods and drinks.



[15:21] There is nothing that we do not own infinite amounts thereof. But we send it down in precise measure.

وَإِنْ مِنْ شَيْءٍ إِلَّا عِنْدَنَا خَزَائِنُهُ وَمَا نُنزِّلُهُ إِلَّا بِقَدَرٍ مَعْلُومٍ

[15:22] And we send the winds as pollinators, and cause water to come down from the sky for you to drink. Otherwise, you could not keep it palatable.

وَأَرْسَلْنَا الرِّيحَ لَوَاقِحَ فَأَنْزَلْنَا مِنَ السَّمَاءِ مَاءً فَأَسْقَيْنَاكُمُوهُ وَمَا أَنْتُمْ لَهُ بِخَازِنِينَ

[15:23] It is we who control life and death, and we are the ultimate inheritors.

وَإِنَّا لَنَحْنُ نُحْيِي وَنُمِيتُ وَنَحْنُ الْوَارِثُونَ

[15:24] And we fully know those among you who advance, and we fully know those who regress.

وَلَقَدْ عَلِمْنَا الْمُسْتَقْدِمِينَ مِنْكُمْ وَلَقَدْ عَلِمْنَا الْمُسْتَأْخِرِينَ

[15:25] Your Lord will surely summon them. He is Most Wise, Omniscient.

وَإِنَّ رَبَّكَ هُوَ يَحْشُرُهُمْ إِنَّهُ حَكِيمٌ عَلِيمٌ

#### The Human Race

[15:26] We created the human being from aged mud, like the potter's clay.

وَلَقَدْ خَلَقْنَا الْإِنْسَانَ مِنْ صَلْصَالٍ مِنْ حَمَإٍ مَسْنُونٍ

[15:27] As for the jinns, we created them, before that, from blazing fire.

وَالْجَانَّ خَلَقْنَاهُ مِنْ قَبْلُ مِنْ نَارِ السَّمُومِ

[15:28] Your Lord said to the angels, "I am creating a human being from aged mud, like the potter's clay.

وَإِذْ قَالَ رَبُّكَ لِلْمَلَائِكَةِ إِنِّي خَالِقٌ بَشَرًا مِنْ صَلْصَالٍ مِنْ حَمَإٍ مَسْنُونٍ

[15:29] "Once I perfect him, and blow into him from My spirit, you shall fall prostrate before him."

فَإِذَا سَوَّيْتُهُ وَنَفَخْتُ فِيهِ مِنْ رُوحِي فَقَعُوا لَهُ سَاجِدِينَ

[15:30] The angels fell prostrate; all of them,

فَسَجَدَ الْمَلَائِكَةُ كُلُّهُمْ أَجْمَعُونَ

[15:31] except Iblis (*Satan*). He refused to be with the prostrators.

إِلَّا إِبْلِيسَ أَبَى أَنْ يَكُونَ مَعَ السَّاجِدِينَ

[15:32] He said, "O Iblis (*Satan*), why are you not with the prostrators?"

قَالَ يَا إِبْلِيسُ مَا لَكَ أَلَّا تَكُونَ مَعَ السَّاجِدِينَ

[15:33] He said, "I am not to prostrate before a human being, whom You created from aged mud, like the potter's clay."

قَالَ لَمْ أَكُنْ لَأَسْجُدَ لِبَشَرٍ خَلَقْتَهُ مِنْ صَلْصَالٍ مِنْ حَمَإٍ مَسْنُونٍ

[15:34] He said, "Therefore, you must get out; you are banished.

قَالَ فَاحْرُجْ مِنْهَا فَإِنَّكَ رَجِيمٌ

[15:35] "You have incurred My condemnation until the Day of Judgment."

وَإِنَّ عَلَيْكَ اللَّعْنَةَ إِلَى يَوْمِ الدِّينِ

[15:36] He said, "My Lord, respite me until the day they are resurrected."

قَالَ رَبِّ فَأَنْظِرْنِي إِلَى يَوْمِ يُبْعَثُونَ

[15:37] He said, "You are respited.

قَالَ فَإِنَّكَ مِنَ الْمُنْظَرِينَ

[15:38] "Until the specified day and time."

إِلَى يَوْمِ الْوَقْتِ الْمَعْلُومِ

[15:39] He said, "My Lord, since You have willed that I go astray, I will surely entice them on earth; I will send them all astray.

قَالَ رَبِّ بِمَا أَغْوَيْتَنِي لَأُزَيِّنَنَّ لَهُمْ فِي الْأَرْضِ وَلَأُغْوِيَنَّهُمْ أَجْمَعِينَ

[15:40] "Except those among Your worshipers who are devoted absolutely to You alone."

إِلَّا عِبَادَكَ مِنْهُمُ الْمُخْلِصِينَ

[15:41] He said, "This is a law that is inviolable.

قَالَ هَذَا صِرَاطٌ عَلَيَّ مُسْتَقِيمٌ

[15:42] "You have no power over My servants. You only have power over the strayers who follow you.

إِنَّ عِبَادِي لَيْسَ لَكَ عَلَيْهِمْ سُلْطَانٌ إِلَّا مَنِ اتَّبَعَكَ مِنَ الْغَاوِينَ

[15:43] "And Hell awaits them all.

وَإِنَّ جَهَنَّمَ لَمَوْعِدُهُمْ أَجْمَعِينَ

[15:44] "It will have seven gates. Each gate will get a specific share of them."

لَهَا سَبْعَةُ أَبْوَابٍ لِكُلِّ بَابٍ مِنْهُمْ جُزْءٌ مَقْسُومٌ

[15:45] As for the righteous, they will enjoy gardens and springs.

إِنَّ الْمُتَّقِينَ فِي جَنَّاتٍ وَعُيُونٍ

[15:46] Enter therein, peaceful and secure.

ادْخُلُوهَا بِسَلَامٍ آمِنِينَ

[15:47] We remove all jealousy from their hearts. Like one family, they will be on adjacent furnishings.

وَنَزَعْنَا مَا فِي صُدُورِهِمْ مِنْ غِلٍّ إِخْوَانًا عَلَى سُرُرٍ مُتَقَابِلِينَ

[15:48] Never will they suffer any fatigue therein; never will they be evicted therefrom.

لَا يَمَسُّهُمْ فِيهَا نَصَبٌ وَمَا هُمْ مِنْهَا بِمُخْرَجِينَ

[15:49] Inform My servants that I am the For-giver, Most Merciful.

نَبِّئْ عِبَادِي أَنِّي أَنَا الْغَفُورُ الرَّحِيمُ

[15:50] And that My retribution is the most painful retribution.

وَأَنَّ عَذَابِي هُوَ الْعَذَابُ الْأَلِيمُ

*Angels Visit Abraham*

[15:51] Inform them about Abraham's guests.

وَنَبِّئُهُمْ عَنْ ضَيْفِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ

[15:52] When they entered his quarters, they said, "Peace." He said, "We are apprehensive about you."

إِذْ دَخَلُوا عَلَيْهِ فَقَالُوا سَلَامًا قَالَ إِنَّا مِنْكُمْ وَجِلُونَ

[15:53] They said, "Do not be apprehensive. We have good news for you: an enlightened son."

قَالُوا لَا تَوْجَلْ إِنَّا نُبَشِّرُكَ بِغُلَامٍ عَلِيمٍ

[15:54] He said, "How can you give me such good news, when I am so old? Do you still give me this good news?"

قَالَ أَبَشَّرْتُمُونِي عَلَى أَنْ مَسَّنِيَ الْكِبَرُ فِيمِ نُبَشِّرُونَ

[15:55] They said, "The good news we give you is true; do not despair."

قَالُوا بَشِّرْنَاكَ بِالْحَقِّ فَلَا تَكُنْ مِنَ الْقَانِطِينَ

[15:56] He said, "None despairs of his Lord's mercy, except the strayers."

قَالَ وَمَنْ يَقْنَطُ مِنْ رَحْمَةِ رَبِّهِ إِلَّا الضَّالُّونَ

[15:57] He said, "What is your mission, O messengers?"

قَالَ فَمَا خَطْبُكُمْ أَيُّهَا الْمُرْسَلُونَ

[15:58] They said, "We are being dispatched to guilty people.

قَالُوا إِنَّا أُرْسِلْنَا إِلَى قَوْمٍ مُجْرِمِينَ

[15:59] "As for Lot's family, we will save them all.

إِلَّا آلَ لُوطٍ إِنَّا لَمُنَجُّوهُمْ أَجْمَعِينَ

[15:60] "But not his wife; she is destined to be with the doomed."

إِلَّا امْرَأَتَهُ قَدَرْنَا لَهَا لَمِنَ الْغَابِرِينَ

*Lot*

[15:61] The messengers went to Lot's town.

فَلَمَّا جَاءَ آلَ لُوطٍ الْمُرْسَلُونَ

[15:62] He said, "You are unknown people."

قَالَ إِنَّكُمْ قَوْمٌ مُنْكَرُونَ

[15:63] They said, "We bring to you what they have been doubting.

قَالُوا بَلْ جِئْنَاكَ بِمَا كَانُوا فِيهِ يَمْتَرُونَ

[15:64] "We bring to you the truth; we are truthful.

وَأَتَيْنَاكَ بِالْحَقِّ وَإِنَّا لَصَادِقُونَ

[15:65] "You shall take your family during the night. Stay behind them, and make sure that none of you looks back. Go straight as commanded."

فَأَسْرَ بِأَهْلِكَ بِقِطْعٍ مِنَ اللَّيْلِ وَاتَّبِعْ أَدْبَارَهُمْ  
وَلَا يَلْتَفِتْ مِنْكُمْ أَحَدٌ وَامْضُوا حَيْثُ تُؤْمَرُونَ

[15:66] We delivered to him this command: those people are to be annihilated in the morning.

وَقَضَيْنَا إِلَيْهِ ذَلِكَ الْأَمْرَ أَنَّ دَابِرَ هُوْلَاءِ  
مَقْطُوعٌ مُصْبِحِينَ

[15:67] The people of the city came joyfully.

وَجَاءَ أَهْلُ الْمَدِينَةِ يَسْتَبْشِرُونَ

[15:68] He said, "These are my guests; do not embarrass me.

قَالَ إِنَّ هُوْلَاءِ ضَيْفِي فَلَا تَفْضَحُونِ

[15:69] "Fear **GOD**, and do not shame me."

وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ وَلَا تُخْزُونِ

[15:70] They said, "Did we not enjoin you from contacting anyone?"

قَالُوا أَوْلَمْ نَنْهَكَ عَنِ الْعَالَمِينَ

[15:71] He said, "Here are my daughters, if you must."

قَالَ هُوْلَاءِ بَنَاتِي إِن كُنْتُمْ فَاعِلِينَ

[15:72] But, alas, they were totally blinded by their lust.

لَعَمْرُكَ إِنَّهُمْ لَفِي سَكْرَتِهِمْ يَعْمَهُونَ

[15:73] Consequently, the disaster struck them in the morning.

فَأَخَذَتْهُمُ الصَّيْحَةُ مُشْرِقِينَ

[15:74] We turned it upside down, and showed them with devastating rocks.

فَجَعَلْنَا عَلَيْهَا سَافِلَهَا وَأَمْطَرْنَا عَلَيْهِمْ  
حِجَارَةً مِنْ سِجِّيلٍ

[15:75] This is a lesson for those who possess intelligence.

إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لآيَاتٍ لِّلْمُتَوَسِّمِينَ

[15:76] This will always be the system.

وَإِنَّهَا لَبِسَبِيلٍ مُّقِيمٍ

[15:77] This is a sign for the believers.

إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لآيَةً لِّلْمُؤْمِنِينَ

[15:78] The people of the woods also were transgressors.

وَإِنْ كَانَ أَصْحَابُ الْأَيْكَةِ ظَالِمِينَ

[15:79] Consequently, we avenged from them, and both communities are fully documented.

فَأَنْتَقَمْنَا مِنْهُمْ وَإِنَّهُمَا لَبِإِمَامٍ مُّبِينٍ

[15:80] The people of Al-Hijr disbelieved the messengers.

وَلَقَدْ كَذَّبَ أَصْحَابُ الْحِجْرِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ

[15:81] We gave them our revelations, but they disregarded them.

وَأَتَيْنَاهُمْ آيَاتِنَا فَكَانُوا عَنْهَا مُعْرِضِينَ

[15:82] They used to carve secure homes out of the mountains.

وَكَانُوا يُنْحِتُونَ مِنَ الْجِبَالِ بُيُوتًا آمِنِينَ

[15:83] The disaster hit them in the morning.

فَأَخَذَتْهُمُ الصَّيْحَةُ مُصْبِحِينَ

[15:84] What they hoarded did not help them.

فَمَا أَغْنَىٰ عَنْهُمْ مَا كَانُوا يَكْسِبُونَ

*End of the World Unveiled\**

[15:85] We did not create the heavens and the earth, and everything between them, except for a specific purpose. The end of the world will come, so treat them with benign neglect.

وَمَا خَلَقْنَا السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضَ وَمَا بَيْنَهُمَا إِلَّا بِالْحَقِّ ۗ وَإِنَّ السَّاعَةَ لَأْتِيَةٌ ۖ فَاصْفَحِ الصَّفْحَ الْجَمِيلَ

[15:86] Your Lord is the Creator, the Omniscient.

إِنَّ رَبَّكَ هُوَ الْخَلَّاقُ الْعَلِيمُ

[15:87] We have given you the seven pairs, and the great Quran.

وَلَقَدْ آتَيْنَاكَ سَبْعًا مِنَ الْمَثَانِي وَالْقُرْآنَ الْعَظِيمَ

[15:88] Do not be jealous of what we bestowed upon the other (*messengers*), and do not be saddened (*by the disbelievers*), and lower your wing for the believers.

لَا تَمُدَّنَّ عَيْنَيْكَ إِلَىٰ مَا مَتَّعْنَا بِهِ أَزْوَاجًا مِنْهُمْ وَلَا تَحْزَنْ عَلَيْهِمْ وَاخْفِضْ جَنَاحَكَ لِلْمُؤْمِنِينَ

[15:89] And proclaim: "I am the manifest warn-er."

وَقُلْ إِنِّي أَنَا النَّذِيرُ الْمُبِينُ

[15:90] We will deal with the dividers.

كَمَا أَنْزَلْنَا عَلَى الْمُقْتَسِمِينَ

[15:91] They accept the Quran only partially.

الَّذِينَ جَعَلُوا الْقُرْآنَ عِضِينَ

[15:92] By your Lord, we will question them all,

فَوَرَبِّكَ لَنَسْأَلَنَّهُمْ أَجْمَعِينَ

[15:93] about everything they have done.

عَمَّا كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ

[15:94] Therefore, carry out the orders given to you, and disregard the idol worshippers.

فَاصْدَعْ بِمَا تُؤْمَرُ وَأَعْرِضْ عَنِ الْمُشْرِكِينَ

[15:95] We will spare you the mockers,

إِنَّا كَفَيْنَاكَ الْمُسْتَهْزِئِينَ

[15:96] who set up another god beside **GOD**. They will surely find out.

الَّذِينَ يَجْعَلُونَ مَعَ اللَّهِ إِلَهًا آخَرَ ۚ فَسَوْفَ يَعْلَمُونَ

[15:97] We know full well that you may be annoyed by their utterances.

وَلَقَدْ نَعْلَمُ أَنَّكَ يَضِيقُ صَدْرُكَ بِمَا يَقُولُونَ

[15:98] You shall sing the praises of your Lord, and be with the prostrators.

فَسَبِّحْ بِحَمْدِ رَبِّكَ وَكُنْ مِنَ السَّاجِدِينَ

[15:99] And worship your Lord, in order to attain certainty.\*

وَاعْبُدْ رَبَّكَ حَتَّىٰ يَأْتِيَكَ الْيَقِينُ

\*15:85-88 One of the functions of God's Messenger of the Covenant is to deliver the Quranic assertion that the world will end in AD 2280 (20:15, 72:27 & Appendix 25).

\*15:99 The practices of worship are our means of attaining certainty (Appendix 15).

## Sura 16: The Bee

## سورة النحل

[16:0] In the Name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[16:1] **GOD's** command has already been issued (*and everything has already been written*), so do not rush it.\* Be He glorified; the Most High, far above any idols they set up.

أَتَىٰ أَمْرُ اللَّهِ فَلَا تَسْتَعْجِلُوهُ ۗ سُبْحَانَهُ وَتَعَالَىٰ عَمَّا يُشْرِكُونَ

[16:2] He sends down the angels with the revelations, carrying His commands, to whomever He chooses from among His servants: "You shall preach that there is no other god beside Me; You shall reverence Me."

يُنزِّلُ الْمَلَائِكَةَ بِالرُّوحِ مِنْ أَمْرِهِ عَلَىٰ مَنْ يَشَاءُ مِنْ عِبَادِهِ أَنْ أَنْذِرُوا أَنَّهُ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنَا فَاتَّقُونَ

[16:3] He created the heavens and the earth for a specific purpose. He is much too High, far above any idols they set up.

خَلَقَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضَ بِالْحَقِّ ۗ تَعَالَىٰ عَمَّا يُشْرِكُونَ

[16:4] He created the human from a tiny drop, then he turns into an ardent opponent.

خَلَقَ الْإِنْسَانَ مِنْ نُطْفَةٍ فَإِذَا هُوَ خَصِيمٌ مُبِينٌ

[16:5] And He created the livestock for you, to provide you with warmth, and many other benefits, as well as food.

وَالْأَنْعَامَ خَلَقَهَا ۗ لَكُمْ فِيهَا دِفْءٌ وَمَنَافِعٌ وَمِنْهَا تَأْكُلُونَ

[16:6] They also provide you with luxury during your leisure, and when you travel.

وَلَكُمْ فِيهَا جَمَالٌ حِينَ تُرِيحُونَ وَحِينَ تَسْرَحُونَ

## God's Blessings

[16:7] And they carry your loads to lands that you could not reach without a great hardship. Surely, your Lord is Compassionate, Most Merciful.

وَتَحْمِلُ أَثْقَالَكُمْ إِلَىٰ بَلَدٍ لَّمْ تَكُونُوا بِالْغَيْهِ إِلَّا بِشِقِّ الْأَنْفُسِ ۗ إِنَّ رَبَّكُمْ لَرَءُوفٌ رَحِيمٌ

[16:8] And (*He created*) the horses, the mules, and the donkeys for you to ride, and for luxury. Additionally, He creates what you do not know.

وَالْخَيْلَ وَالْبِغَالَ وَالْحَمِيرَ لِتَرْكَبُوهَا وَزِينَةً ۗ وَيَخْلُقُ مَا لَا تَعْلَمُونَ

[16:9] **GOD** points out the paths, including the wrong ones. If He willed, He could have guided all of you.

وَعَلَىٰ اللَّهِ قَصْدُ السَّبِيلِ وَمِنْهَا جَائِرٌ ۗ وَلَوْ شَاءَ لَهَدَاكُمْ أَجْمَعِينَ

[16:10] He sends down from the sky water for your drink, and to grow trees for your benefit.

هُوَ الَّذِي أَنْزَلَ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ مَاءً ۖ لَكُمْ مِنْهُ شَرَابٌ وَمِنْهُ شَجَرٌ فِيهِ تُسِيمُونَ

[16:11] With it, He grows for you crops, olives, date palms, grapes, and all kinds of fruits. This is (*sufficient*) proof for people who think.

يُنْبِتُ لَكُمْ بِهِ الزَّرْعَ وَالزَّيْتُونَ وَالنَّخِيلَ وَالْأَعْنَابَ وَمِنْ كُلِّ الثَّمَرَاتِ ۗ إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لَآيَةً لِّقَوْمٍ يَتَفَكَّرُونَ

[16:12] And He commits, in your service, the night and the day, as well as the sun and the moon. Also, the stars are committed by His command. These are (*sufficient*) proofs for people who understand.

وَسَخَّرَ لَكُمْ اللَّيْلَ وَالنَّهَارَ وَالشَّمْسَ وَالْقَمَرَ ۗ وَالنُّجُومَ مُسَخَّرَاتٌ بِأَمْرِهِ ۗ إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لَآيَاتٍ لِّقَوْمٍ يَعْقِلُونَ

\*16:1 Everything is already recorded (57:22). See also Appendix 14.

[16:13] And (*He created*) for you on earth things of various colors. This is a (*sufficient*) proof for people who take heed.

وَمَا ذَرَأَ لَكُمْ فِي الْأَرْضِ مُخْتَلِفًا أَلْوَانُهُ إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لَآيَةً لِّقَوْمٍ يَذَكَّرُونَ

[16:14] And He committed the sea to serve you; you eat from it tender meat, and extract jewelry which you wear. And you see the ships roaming it for your commercial benefits, as you seek His bounties, that you may be appreciative.

وَهُوَ الَّذِي سَخَّرَ الْبَحْرَ لِتَأْكُلُوا مِنْهُ لَحْمًا طَرِيًّا وَتَسْتَخْرِجُوا مِنْهُ حِلْيَةً تَلْبَسُونَهَا وَتَرَى الْفُلْكَ مَوَاجِرَ فِيهِ وَلِيَبْتَلُوا مِنْ فَضْلِهِ وَلَعَلَّكُمْ تَشْكُرُونَ

[16:15] And He placed stabilizers (*mountains*) on earth, lest it tumbles with you, as well as rivers and roads, that you may be guided.

وَأَلْقَى فِي الْأَرْضِ رَوَاسِيَ أَنْ تَمِيدَ بِكُمْ وَأَنْهَارًا وَسُبُلًا لَعَلَّكُمْ تَهْتَدُونَ

[16:16] And landmarks, as well as the stars; to be used for navigation.

وَءَلَامَاتٍ ۚ وَبِالنَّجْمِ هُمْ يَهْتَدُونَ

[16:17] Is One who creates like one who does not create? Would you now take heed?

أَفَمَنْ يَخْلُقُ كَمَنْ لَا يَخْلُقُ أَفَلَا تَذَكَّرُونَ

[16:18] If you count **GOD**'s blessings, you cannot possibly encompass them. **GOD** is For-giver, Most Merciful.

وَإِنْ تَعُدُّوا نِعْمَةَ اللَّهِ لَا تُحْصُوهَا إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَعَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

[16:19] And **GOD** knows whatever you conceal and whatever you declare.

وَاللَّهُ يَعْلَمُ مَا تُسِرُّونَ وَمَا تُعْلِنُونَ

#### The Dead Prophets and Saints

[16:20] As for the idols they set up beside **GOD**, they do not create anything; they themselves were created.

وَالَّذِينَ يَدْعُونَ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ لَا يَخْلُقُونَ شَيْئًا وَهُمْ يُخْلَقُونَ

[16:21] They are dead, not alive, and they have no idea how or when they will be resurrected.

أَمْوَاتٌ غَيْرُ أَحْيَاءٍ ۚ وَمَا يَشْعُرُونَ أَيَّانَ يُبْعَثُونَ

[16:22] Your god is one god. As for those who do not believe in the Hereafter, their hearts are denying, and they are arrogant.

إِلَهُكُمْ إِلَهٌ وَاحِدٌ ۚ فَالَّذِينَ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ بِالْآخِرَةِ قُلُوبُهُمْ مُنْكَرَةٌ وَهُمْ مُسْتَكْبِرُونَ

[16:23] Absolutely, **GOD** knows everything they conceal and everything they declare. He does not love those who are arrogant.

لَا جَرَمَ أَنَّ اللَّهَ يَعْلَمُ مَا يُسِرُّونَ وَمَا يُعْلِنُونَ ۚ إِنَّهُ لَا يُحِبُّ الْمُسْتَكْبِرِينَ

[16:24] When they are asked, "What do you think of these revelations from your Lord," they say, "Tales from the past."

وَإِذَا قِيلَ لَهُمْ مَاذَا أَنْزَلَ رَبُّكُمْ قَالُوا أَسَاطِيرُ الْأَوَّلِينَ

[16:25] They will be held responsible for their sins on the Day of Resurrection, all of them, in addition to sins of all those whom they misled by their ignorance. What a miserable load!

لِيَحْمِلُوا أَوْزَارَهُمْ كَامِلَةً يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ ۖ وَمِنْ أَوْزَارِ الَّذِينَ يُضِلُّونَهُمْ بِغَيْرِ عِلْمٍ ۚ أَلَا سَاءَ مَا يَزُرُونَ

[16:26] Others like them have schemed in the past, and consequently, **GOD** destroyed their building at the foundation, causing the roof to fall on them. The retribution struck them when they least expected.

فَدَمَّرَ الَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ فَأَتَى اللَّهُ بُنْيَانَهُمْ مِنَ الْقَوَاعِدِ فَخَرَّ عَلَيْهِمُ السَّقْفُ مِنْ فَوْقِهِمْ وَأَتَاهُمُ الْعَذَابُ مِنْ حَيْثُ لَا يَشْعُرُونَ

[16:27] Then, on the Day of Resurrection, He will disgrace them and ask, "Where are My partners that you had set up beside Me, and had opposed Me for their sake?" Those blessed with knowledge will say, "Today, the shame and misery have befallen the disbelievers."

ثُمَّ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ يُخْزِيهِمْ وَيَقُولُ أَيْنَ شُرَكَائِي الَّذِينَ كُنْتُمْ تُشَاقِقُونَ فِيهِمْ قَالَ الَّذِينَ أُوتُوا الْعِلْمَ إِنَّ الْخِزْيَ الْيَوْمَ وَالسُّوءَ عَلَى الْكَافِرِينَ

#### Death for the Disbelievers

[16:28] The angels put them to death in a state of wronging their souls. That is when they finally submit, and say, "We did not do anything wrong!" Yes indeed. **GOD** is fully aware of everything you have done.

الَّذِينَ تَتَوَفَّاهُمُ الْمَلَائِكَةُ ظَالِمِي أَنْفُسِهِمْ فَأَلْقَوْا السَّلَامَ مَا كُنَّا نَعْمَلُ مِنْ سُوءٍ بَلَىٰ إِنَّ اللَّهَ عَلِيمٌ بِمَا كُنْتُمْ تَعْمَلُونَ

[16:29] Therefore, enter the gates of Hell, wherein you abide forever. What a miserable destiny for the arrogant ones.

فَادْخُلُوا أَبْوَابَ جَهَنَّمَ خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا قُلُوبُ مَتَوَى الْمُتَكَبِّرِينَ

#### The Believers Do Not Really Die\*

[16:30] As for the righteous, when they are asked, "What do you think of these revelations from your Lord," they say, "Good." For those who lead a righteous life, happiness, and the abode of the Hereafter is even better. What a blissful abode for the righteous.

وَقِيلَ لِلَّذِينَ اتَّقَوْا مَاذَا أَنْزَلَ رَبُّكُمْ قَالُوا خَيْرًا لِلَّذِينَ أَحْسَنُوا فِي هَذِهِ الدُّنْيَا حَسَنَةٌ وَلَدَارُ الْآخِرَةِ خَيْرٌ وَلَنِعْمَ دَارُ الْمُتَّقِينَ

[16:31] The gardens of Eden are reserved for them, wherein rivers flow. They have anything they wish therein. **GOD** thus rewards the righteous.

جَبَّاتُ عَدْنٍ يَدْخُلُونَهَا يُجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ لَهُمْ فِيهَا مَا يَشَاءُونَ كَذَلِكَ يَجْزِي اللَّهُ الْمُتَّقِينَ

#### They Go Straight to Paradise

[16:32] The angels terminate their lives in a state of righteousness, saying, "Peace be upon you. Enter Paradise (now) as a reward for your works."\*

الَّذِينَ تَتَوَفَّاهُمُ الْمَلَائِكَةُ طَيِّبِينَ يَقُولُونَ سَلَامٌ عَلَيْكُمْ ادْخُلُوا الْجَنَّةَ بِمَا كُنْتُمْ تَعْمَلُونَ

#### The Disbelievers

[16:33] Are they waiting for the angels to come to them, or until your Lord's judgment comes to pass? Those before them did the same thing. **GOD** is not the One who wronged them; they are the ones who wronged their own souls.

هَلْ يَنْظُرُونَ إِلَّا أَنْ تَأْتِيَهُمُ الْمَلَائِكَةُ أَوْ يَأْتِيَ أَمْرٌ رَبِّكَ كَذَلِكَ فَعَلَ الَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ وَمَا ظَلَمَهُمُ اللَّهُ وَلَكِنْ كَانُوا أَنْفُسَهُمْ يَظْلِمُونَ

[16:34] They have incurred the consequences of their evil works, and the very things they ridiculed came back to haunt them.

فَأَصَابَهُمْ سَيِّئَاتُ مَا عَمِلُوا وَحَاقَ بِهِمْ مَا كَانُوا بِهِ يَسْتَهْزِئُونَ

#### Famous Excuse

[16:35] The idol worshipers say, "Had **GOD** willed, we would not worship any idols besides Him, nor would our parents. Nor would we prohibit anything besides His prohibitions." Those before them have done the same. Can the messengers do anything but deliver the complete message?

وَقَالَ الَّذِينَ أَشْرَكُوا لَوْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ مَا عَبَدْنَا مِنْ دُونِهِ مِنْ شَيْءٍ نَحْنُ وَلَا آبَاؤُنَا وَلَا حَرَمْنَا مِنْ دُونِهِ مِنْ شَيْءٍ كَذَلِكَ فَعَلَ الَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ فَهَلْ عَلَى الرُّسُلِ إِلَّا الْبَلَاغُ الْمُبِينُ

\*16:30-32 The righteous taste only the first death, which has been already experienced by all of us (see 44:56). At the end of their interim in this world, the angels of death simply invite them to move on to the Paradise where Adam and Eve once lived (2:154, 3:169, 8:24, 22:58, 36:27).

[16:36] We have sent a messenger to every community, saying, "You shall worship **GOD**, and avoid idolatry." Subsequently, some were guided by **GOD**, while others were committed to straying. Roam the earth and note the consequences for the rejectors.

وَلَقَدْ بَعَثْنَا فِي كُلِّ أُمَّةٍ رَسُولًا أَنِ اعْبُدُوا اللَّهَ  
وَاجْتَنِبُوا الطَّاغُوتَ فَمِنْهُمْ مَنْ هَدَى اللَّهُ  
وَمِنْهُمْ مَنْ حَقَّتْ عَلَيْهِ الضَّلَالَةُ فَسِيرُوا فِي  
الْأَرْضِ فَانظُرُوا كَيْفَ كَانَ عَاقِبَةُ الْمُكْذِبِينَ

[16:37] No matter how hard you try to guide them, **GOD** does not guide the ones He had committed to straying. Thus, no one can help them.

إِنْ تَحَرَّصَ عَلَىٰ هُدَاهُمْ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يَهْدِي مَنْ  
يُضِلُّ وَمَا لَهُمْ مِنْ نَاصِرِينَ

#### *Deep In Their Minds*

[16:38] They swore solemnly by **GOD**: "**GOD** will not resurrect the dead." Absolutely, such is His inviolable promise, but most people do not know.

وَأَقْسَمُوا بِاللَّهِ جَهْدَ أَيْمَانِهِمْ لَا يَبْعَثُ اللَّهُ مَنْ  
يَمُوتُ بَلَىٰ وَعْدًا عَلَيْهِ حَقًّا وَلَكِنْ أَكْثَرَ  
النَّاسِ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ

[16:39] He will then point out to everyone all the things they had disputed, and will let those who disbelieved know that they were liars.

لِيُبَيِّنَ لَهُمُ الَّذِي يُخْتَلَفُونَ فِيهِ وَلِيَعْلَمَ الَّذِينَ  
كَفَرُوا أَنَّهُمْ كَانُوا كَاذِبِينَ

#### *To Resurrect the Dead*

[16:40] To have anything done, we simply say to it, "Be," and it is.

إِنَّمَا قَوْلُنَا لِشَيْءٍ إِذَا أَرَدْنَاهُ أَنْ نَقُولَ لَهُ كُنْ  
فَيَكُونُ

[16:41] Those who emigrated for the sake of **GOD**, because they were persecuted, we will surely make it up to them generously in this life, and the recompense of the Hereafter is even greater, if they only knew.

وَالَّذِينَ هَاجَرُوا فِي اللَّهِ مِنْ بَعْدِ مَا ظَلَمُوا  
لَنُبَوِّئَنَّهُمْ فِي الدُّنْيَا حَسَنَةً ۖ وَلَا جُزْءَ الْآخِرَةِ  
أَكْبَرُ ۗ لَوْ كَانُوا يَعْلَمُونَ

[16:42] This is because they steadfastly persevere, and in their Lord they trust.

الَّذِينَ صَبَرُوا وَعَلَىٰ رَبِّهِمْ يَتَوَكَّلُونَ

[16:43] We did not send before you except men whom we inspired. Ask those who know the scripture, if you do not know.

وَمَا أَرْسَلْنَا مِنْ قَبْلِكَ إِلَّا رَجَالًا نُوحِي إِلَيْهِمْ ۚ  
فَاسْأَلُوا أَهْلَ الذِّكْرِ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ لَا تَعْلَمُونَ

[16:44] We provided them with the proofs and the scriptures. And we sent down to you this message, to proclaim for the people everything that is sent down to them, perhaps they will reflect.

بِالْبَيِّنَاتِ وَالزُّبُرِ ۗ وَأَنْزَلْنَا إِلَيْكَ الذِّكْرَ لِتُبَيِّنَ  
لِلنَّاسِ مَا نُزِّلَ إِلَيْهِمْ وَلَعَلَّهُمْ يَتَفَكَّرُونَ

[16:45] Did those who scheme evil schemes guarantee that **GOD** will not cause the earth to swallow them, or that the retribution will not come to them when they least expect it?

أَفَأَمِنَ الَّذِينَ مَكَرُوا السَّيِّئَاتِ أَنْ يَخْسِفَ اللَّهُ  
بِهِمُ الْأَرْضَ أَوْ يَأْتِيَهُمُ الْعَذَابُ مِنْ حَيْثُ لَا  
يَشْعُرُونَ

[16:46] It may strike them while they are asleep; they can never escape.

أَوْ يَأْخُذَهُمْ فِي تَقْلُبِهِمْ فَمَا هُمْ بِمُعْجِزِينَ

[16:47] Or it may strike them while they are fearfully expecting it. Your Lord is Compassionate, Most Merciful.

أَوْ يَأْخُذَهُمْ عَلَىٰ تَخَوُّفٍ فَإِنَّ رَبَّكُمْ لَرَءُوفٌ  
رَحِيمٌ



[16:48] Have they not seen all the things created by **GOD**? Their shadows surround them right and left, in total submission to **GOD**, and willingly.

أَوَلَمْ يَرَوْا إِلَىٰ مَا خَلَقَ اللَّهُ مِنْ شَيْءٍ يَتَّقِيهِ  
ظِلَالُهُ عَنِ الْيَمِينِ وَالشَّمَائِلِ سُجَّدًا لِلَّهِ وَهُمْ  
دَاخِرُونَ

[16:49] To **GOD** prostrates everything in the heavens and everything on earth — every creature—and so do the angels; without the least arrogance.\*

وَلِلَّهِ يَسْجُدُ مَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَمَا فِي الْأَرْضِ  
مِنْ دَابَّةٍ وَالْمَلَائِكَةِ وَهُمْ لَا يُسْتَكْبِرُونَ

[16:50] They reverence their Lord, high above them, and they do what they are commanded to do.

خَافُونَ رَبَّهُمْ مِنْ فَوْقِهِمْ وَيَفْعَلُونَ مَا يُؤْمَرُونَ

[16:51] **GOD** has proclaimed: "Do not worship two gods; there is only one god. You shall reverence Me alone."

وَقَالَ اللَّهُ لَا تَتَّخِذُوا إِلَهَيْنِ اثْنَيْنِ ۚ إِنَّمَا هُوَ إِلَهٌ  
وَاحِدٌ ۚ فَإِيَّايَ فَارْهَبُونَ

[16:52] To Him belongs everything in the heavens and the earth and therefore, the religion shall be devoted absolutely to Him alone. Would you worship other than **GOD**?

وَلَهُ مَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَلَهُ الدِّينُ  
وَاصْبَاً ۚ أَفَغَيِّرَ اللَّهُ تَتَفُونَ

[16:53] Any blessing you enjoy is from **GOD**. Yet, whenever you incur any adversity you immediately complain to Him.

وَمَا بِكُمْ مِنْ نِعْمَةٍ فَمِنَ اللَّهِ ۚ ثُمَّ إِذَا مَسَّكُمْ  
الضَّرُّ فَلِإِيَّاهِ تَجَارُونَ

[16:54] Yet, as soon as He relieves your affliction, some of you revert to idol worship.

ثُمَّ إِذَا كَشَفَ الضَّرَّ عَنْكُمْ إِذَا فَرِيقٌ مِّنْكُمْ  
بِرَبِّهِمْ يُشْرِكُونَ

[16:55] Let them disbelieve in what we have given them. Go ahead and enjoy temporarily; you will surely find out.

لِيَكْفُرُوا بِمَا آتَيْنَاهُمْ ۚ فَتَمَتَّعُوا ۚ فَسَوْفَ  
تَعْلَمُونَ

[16:56] They designate for the idols they set up out of ignorance, a share of the provisions we bestow upon them. By **GOD**, you will be held accountable for your innovations.

وَيَجْعَلُونَ لِمَا لَا يَعْلَمُونَ نَصِيبًا مِّمَّا  
رَزَقْنَاهُمْ ۚ تَاللَّهِ لَأُنْسَأَنَّ عَمَّا كُنْتُمْ تَفْتَرُونَ

*Bigoted Bias Against Baby Girls*

[16:57] They even assign daughters to **GOD**, be He glorified, while they prefer for themselves what they like.

وَيَجْعَلُونَ لِلَّهِ الْبَنَاتِ سُبْحَانَهُ ۚ وَلَهُمْ مَا  
يَشْتَهُونَ

[16:58] When one of them gets a baby girl, his face becomes darkened with overwhelming grief.

وَإِذَا بُشِّرَ أَحَدُهُمْ بِالْأُنثَىٰ ظَلَّ وَجْهُهُ مُسْوَدًّا  
وَهُوَ كَظِيمٌ

[16:59] Ashamed, he hides from the people, because of the bad news given to him. He even ponders: should he keep the baby grudgingly, or bury her in the dust. Miserable indeed is their judgment.

يَتَوَارَىٰ مِنَ الْقَوْمِ مِنْ سُوءِ مَا بُشِّرَ بِهِ ۚ  
أَيُمْسِكُهَا عَلَىٰ هُونٍ أَمْ يَدُسُّهُ فِي التُّرَابِ ۚ أَلَا  
سَاءَ مَا يَحْكُمُونَ

\*16:49 The human body, whether it belongs to a believer or a disbeliever, submits to God; the heartbeats, the lungs' movement, and peristalsis illustrate this submission.

[16:60] Those who do not believe in the Hereafter set the worst examples, while to GOD belongs the most sublime examples. He is the Almighty, the Most Wise.

لِلَّذِينَ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ بِالْآخِرَةِ مَثَلُ السَّوِّءِ ۗ وَلِلَّهِ  
الْمَثَلُ الْأَعْلَىٰ ۗ وَهُوَ الْعَزِيزُ الْحَكِيمُ

*The Original Sin*

[16:61] If GOD punished the people for their transgressions, He would have annihilated every creature on earth. But He respites them for a specific, predetermined time. Once their interim ends, they cannot delay it by one hour, nor advance it.

وَلَوْ يُؤَاخِذُ اللَّهُ النَّاسَ بِظُلْمِهِمْ مَا تَرَكَ عَلَيْهَا  
مِنْ دَابَّةٍ وَلَكِنْ يُؤَخِّرُهُمْ إِلَىٰ أَجَلٍ مُّسَمًّى ۗ  
فَإِذَا جَاءَ أَجَلُهُمْ لَا يَسْتَأْخِرُونَ سَاعَةً ۗ وَلَا  
يَسْتَفْتِمُونَ

[16:62] They ascribe to GOD what they dislike for themselves, then utter the lie with their own tongues that they are righteous! Without any doubt, they have incurred Hell, for they have rebelled.

وَيَجْعَلُونَ لِلَّهِ مَا يَكْرَهُونَ وَتَصِفُ أَلْسِنَتُهُمُ  
الْكُذِبَ أَنَّ لَهُمُ الْحُسْنَىٰ ۗ لَا جَرَءَ أَنَّ لَهُمُ النَّارَ  
وَأَنَّهُمْ مُّفْرَطُونَ

[16:63] By GOD, we have sent (*messengers*) to communities before you, but the devil adorned their works in their eyes. Consequently, he is now their lord, and they have incurred a painful retribution.

تَاللَّهِ لَقَدْ أَرْسَلْنَا إِلَىٰ أُمَمٍ مِنْ قَبْلِكَ فَرَىٰ لَّهُمُ  
الشَّيْطَانُ أَعْمَالَهُمْ فَهُوَ وَلِيُّهُمُ الْيَوْمَ وَلَهُمْ  
عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ

[16:64] We have revealed this scripture to you, to point out for them what they dispute, and to provide guidance and mercy for people who believe.

وَمَا أَنْزَلْنَا عَلَيْكَ الْكِتَابَ إِلَّا لِتُبَيِّنَ لَهُمُ الَّذِي  
اخْتَلَفُوا فِيهِ ۗ وَهُدًى وَرَحْمَةً لِّقَوْمٍ يُؤْمِنُونَ

*Additional Proofs From God*

[16:65] GOD sends down from the sky water to revive the land after it had died. This should be (*sufficient*) proof for people who hear.

وَاللَّهُ أَنْزَلَ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ مَاءً فَأَحْيَا بِهِ الْأَرْضَ  
بَعْدَ مَوْتِهَا ۗ إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لَآيَةً لِّقَوْمٍ يَسْمَعُونَ

[16:66] And in the livestock there is a lesson for you: we provide you with a drink from their bellies. From the midst of digested food and blood, you get pure milk, delicious for the drinkers.

وَإِنَّ لَكُمْ فِي الْأَنْعَامِ لَعِبْرَةً ۗ نُسْقِيكُمْ مِمَّا فِي  
بُطُونِهِمْ مِنْ بَيْنِ فَرْثٍ وَدَمٍ لَبْنَا خَالِصًا سَائِغًا  
لِّلشَّارِبِينَ

[16:67] And from the fruits of date palms and grapes you produce intoxicants, as well as good provisions. This should be (*sufficient*) proof for people who understand.

وَمِنْ ثَمَرَاتِ النَّخِيلِ وَالْأَعْنَابِ تَتَّخِذُونَ مِنْهُ  
سُكَّرًا وَرِزْقًا حَسَنًا ۗ إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لَآيَةً لِّقَوْمٍ  
يَعْقِلُونَ

*The Bee*

[16:68] And your Lord inspired the bee: build homes in mountains and trees, and in (*the hives*) they build for you.

وَأَوْحَىٰ رَبُّكَ إِلَى النَّحْلِ أَنْ اتَّخِذِي مِنَ  
الْجِبَالِ بُيُوتًا وَمِنَ الشَّجَرِ وَمِمَّا يَعْرِشُونَ

[16:69] Then eat from all the fruits, following the design of your Lord, precisely. From their bellies comes a drink of different colors, where-in there is healing for the people. This should be (*sufficient*) proof for people who reflect.\*

ثُمَّ كُلِي مِنْ كُلِّ الثَّمَرَاتِ فَاسْلُكِي سُبُلَ رَبِّكِ  
ذُلًّا يَخْرُجُ مِنْ بُطُونِهَا شَرَابٌ مُخْتَلِفٌ  
أَلْوَانُهُ فِيهِ شِفَاءٌ لِلنَّاسِ إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لَآيَةً لِقَوْمٍ  
يَتَفَكَّرُونَ

[16:70] **GOD** created you, then He terminates your lives. He lets some of you live to the oldest age, only to find out that there is a limit to the knowledge they can acquire. **GOD** is Omniscient, Omnipotent.

وَاللَّهُ خَلَقَكُمْ ثُمَّ يَتَوَفَّاكُمْ وَمِنْكُمْ مَنْ يُرَدُّ إِلَى  
أَرْذَلِ الْعُمُرِ لِكَيْ لَا يَعْلَمَ بَعْدَ عِلْمٍ شَيْئًا إِنَّ  
اللَّهَ عَلِيمٌ قَدِيرٌ

#### No Partners With God

[16:71] **GOD** has provided for some of you more than others. Those who are given plenty would never give their properties to their subordinates to the extent of making them partners. Would they give up **GOD's** blessings?\*

وَاللَّهُ فَضَّلَ بَعْضَكُمْ عَلَى بَعْضٍ فِي الرِّزْقِ  
فَمَا الَّذِينَ فَضَّلُوا بَرَادِي رِزْقِهِمْ عَلَى مَا  
مَلَكَتْ أَيْمَانُهُمْ فَهُمْ فِيهِ سَوَاءٌ أَفَبِنِعْمَةِ اللَّهِ  
يَجْحَدُونَ

[16:72] And **GOD** made for you spouses from among yourselves, and produced for you from your spouses children and grandchildren, and provided you with good provisions. Should they believe in falsehood, and turn unappreciative of **GOD's** blessings?

وَاللَّهُ جَعَلَ لَكُمْ مِنْ أَنْفُسِكُمْ أَزْوَاجًا وَجَعَلَ لَكُمْ  
مِنْ أَزْوَاجِكُمْ بَنِينَ وَحَفَدَةً وَرَزَقَكُمْ مِنَ  
الطَّيِّبَاتِ أَفَبِالْبَاطِلِ يُؤْمِنُونَ وَبِنِعْمَتِ اللَّهِ هُمْ

\*16:69 Besides its recognized nutritive value, honey has been scientifically proven as a healing medicine for certain allergies and other ailments.

\*16:71 If the humans would not give up their power to that extent, why do they expect God to do this, and create partners for Himself?

يَكْفُرُونَ

#### Idol Worship: Not Very Intelligent

[16:73] Yet, they worship beside **GOD** what possesses no provisions for them in the heavens, nor on earth, nor can provide them with anything.

وَيَعْبُدُونَ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ مَا لَا يَمْلِكُ لَهُمْ رِزْقًا  
مِنَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ شَيْئًا وَلَا  
يَسْتَنْطِيعُونَ

[16:74] Therefore, do not cite the examples for **GOD**; **GOD** knows while you do not know.

فَلَا تَضْرِبُوا لِلَّهِ الْأَمْثَالَ إِنَّ اللَّهَ يَعْلَمُ وَأَنْتُمْ لَا  
تَعْلَمُونَ

#### The Rich Believer is Better than the Poor Believer

[16:75] **GOD** cites the example of a slave who is owned, and is totally powerless, compared to one whom we blessed with good provisions, from which he gives to charity secretly and publicly. Are they equal? Praise be to **GOD**, most of them do not know.

ضَرَبَ اللَّهُ مَثَلًا عَبْدًا مَمْلُوكًا لَا يَقْدِرُ عَلَى  
شَيْءٍ وَمَنْ رَزَقْنَاهُ مِنْ آرزقًا حَسَنًا فَهُوَ يُنْفِقُ  
مِنْهُ سِرًّا وَجَهْرًا هَلْ يَسْتَوُونَ الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ  
بَلْ أَكْثَرُهُمْ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ

[16:76] And **GOD** cites the example of two men: one is dumb, lacks the ability to do anything, is totally dependent on his master—whichever way he directs him, he cannot produce anything good. Is he equal to one who rules with justice, and is guided in the right path?

وَضَرَبَ اللَّهُ مَثَلًا رَجُلَيْنِ أَحَدُهُمَا أَبْكَمٌ لَا  
يَقْدِرُ عَلَى شَيْءٍ وَهُوَ كَلٌّ عَلَى مَوْلَاهُ أَيْنَمَا  
يُوجِّهُهُ لَا يَأْتِ بِخَيْرٍ هَلْ يَسْتَوِي هُوَ وَمَنْ  
يَأْمُرُ بِالْعَدْلِ وَهُوَ عَلَى صِرَاطٍ مُسْتَقِيمٍ

*This Life is Very Short*

[16:77] To **GOD** belongs the future of the heavens and the earth. As far as He is concerned, the end of the world (*the Hour*) is a blink of an eye away, or even closer. **GOD** is Omnipotent.

وَاللَّهُ غَيْبُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَمَا أَمْرُ  
السَّاعَةِ إِلَّا كَلَمْحِ الْبَصَرِ أَوْ هُوَ أَقْرَبُ إِنَّ  
اللَّهَ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

[16:78] **GOD** brought you out of your mothers' bellies knowing nothing, and He gave you the hearing, the eyesight, and the brains, that you may be appreciative.

وَاللَّهُ أَخْرَجَكُمْ مِنْ بُطُونِ أُمَّهَاتِكُمْ لَا تَعْلَمُونَ  
شَيْئًا وَجَعَلَ لَكُمُ السَّمْعَ وَالْأَبْصَارَ وَالْأَفْئِدَةَ  
لَعَلَّكُمْ تَشْكُرُونَ

[16:79] Do they not see the birds committed to fly in the atmosphere of the sky? None holds them up in the air except **GOD**. This should be (*sufficient*) proof for people who believe.

أَلَمْ يَرَوْا إِلَى الطَّيْرِ مُسَخَّرَاتٍ فِي جَوِّ السَّمَاءِ  
مَا يُمْسِكُهُنَّ إِلَّا اللَّهُ ۗ إِنَّ فِي ذَٰلِكَ لَآيَاتٍ لِّقَوْمٍ  
يُؤْمِنُونَ

[16:80] And **GOD** provided for you stationary homes where you can live. And He provided for you portable homes made of the hides of livestock, so you can use them when you travel, and when you settle down. And from their wools, furs, and hair, you make furnishings and luxuries for awhile.

وَاللَّهُ جَعَلَ لَكُم مِّن بُيُوتِكُمْ سَكَنًا وَجَعَلَ لَكُم  
مِّن جُلُودِ الْأَنْعَامِ بُيُوتًا تَسْتَخِفُّونَهَا يَوْمَ  
ظَعْنِكُمْ وَيَوْمَ إِقَامَتِكُمْ ۖ وَمِنْ أَصْوَابِهَا  
وَأُوبَارِهَا وَتَسْعَارُهَا أَنَاثًا وَمَتَاعًا إِلَىٰ حِينٍ

[16:81] And **GOD** provided for you shade through things which He created, and provided for you shelters in the mountains, and provided for you garments that protect you from heat, and garments that protect when you fight in wars. He thus perfects His blessings upon you, that you may submit.

وَاللَّهُ جَعَلَ لَكُم مِّمَّا خَلَقَ ظَلَالًا وَجَعَلَ لَكُم  
مِنَ الْجِبَالِ آكِنَاتًا وَجَعَلَ لَكُم سَرَائِيلَ تَفِيكُمُ  
الْحَرَّ وَسَرَائِيلَ تَفِيكُمُ بَأْسِكُمْ ۚ كَذَٰلِكَ يُتِمُّ نِعْمَتَهُ  
عَلَيْكُمْ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَسْلِمُونَ

[16:82] If they still turn away, then your sole mission is the clear delivery (*of the message*).

فَإِنْ تَوَلَّوْا فَإِنَّمَا عَلَيْكَ الْبَلَاغُ الْمُبِينُ

*The Disbelievers Unappreciative*

[16:83] They fully recognize **GOD**'s blessings, then deny them; the majority of them are disbelievers.

يَعْرِفُونَ نِعْمَتَ اللَّهِ ثُمَّ يُنْكِرُونَهَا وَأَكْثَرُهُمْ  
الْكَافِرُونَ

*On The Day of Resurrection*

[16:84] The day will come when we raise from every community a witness, then those who disbelieved will not be permitted (*to speak*), nor will they be excused.

وَيَوْمَ نَبْعَثُ مِنْ كُلِّ أُمَّةٍ شَهِيدًا ثُمَّ لَا يُؤَدُّنَ  
لِلَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا وَلَا هُمْ يُسْتَعْتَبُونَ

[16:85] Once those who transgressed see the retribution, it will be too late; it will not be commuted for them, nor will they be respited.

وَإِذَا رَأَى الَّذِينَ ظَلَمُوا الْعَذَابَ فَلَا يُخَفِّفُ  
عَنَّهُمْ وَلَا هُمْ يُنظَرُونَ

*The Idols Disown Their Idolizers*

[16:86] And when those who committed idol worship see their idols, they will say, "Our Lord, these are the idols we had set up beside You." The idols will then confront them and say, "You are liars."

وَإِذَا رَأَى الَّذِينَ أَشْرَكُوا شُرَكَاءَهُمْ قَالُوا  
رَبَّنَا هَٰؤُلَاءِ شُرَكَائُنَا الَّذِينَ كُنَّا نَدْعُو مِنْ  
دُونِكَ ۗ فَالْفَوْا إِلَيْهِمْ الْقَوْلَ ۗ إِنَّكُمْ لَكَاذِبُونَ

[16:87] They will totally submit to **GOD** on that day, and the idols they had invented will disown them.

وَأَلْقُوا إِلَى اللَّهِ يَوْمَئِذٍ السَّلْمَ وَضَلَّ عَنْهُمْ مَا كَانُوا يَفْتَرُونَ

[16:88] Those who disbelieve and repel from the path of **GOD**, we augment their retribution by adding more retribution, due to their transgressions.

الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا وَصَدُّوا عَنْ سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ زِدْنَا لَهُمْ عَذَابًا فَوْقَ الْعَذَابِ بِمَا كَانُوا يُفْسِدُونَ

[16:89] The day will come when we will raise from every community a witness from among them, and bring you as the witness of these people. We have revealed to you this book to provide explanations for everything, and guidance, and mercy, and good news for the submitters.

وَيَوْمَ نَبْعَثُ فِي كُلِّ أُمَّةٍ شَهِيدًا عَلَيْهِمْ مِنْ أَنْفُسِهِمْ وَجِئْنَا بِكَ شَهِيدًا عَلَى هَؤُلَاءِ وَنَزَّلْنَا عَلَيْكَ الْكِتَابَ تِبْيَانًا لِكُلِّ شَيْءٍ وَهُدًى وَرَحْمَةً وَبُشْرَى لِلْمُسْلِمِينَ

[16:90] **GOD** advocates justice, charity, and regarding the relatives. And He forbids evil, vice, and transgression. He enlightens you, that you may take heed.

إِنَّ اللَّهَ يَأْمُرُ بِالْعَدْلِ وَالْإِحْسَانِ وَإِيتَاءِ ذِي الْقُرْبَىٰ وَيَنْهَىٰ عَنِ الْفَحْشَاءِ وَالْمُنْكَرِ وَالْبَغْيِ ۚ يَعِظُكُمْ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَذَكَّرُونَ

#### *You Shall Keep Your Word*

[16:91] You shall fulfill your covenant with **GOD** when you make such a covenant. You shall not violate the oaths after swearing (by God) to carry them out, for you have made **GOD** a guarantor for you. **GOD** knows everything you do.

وَأَوْفُوا بِعَهْدِ اللَّهِ إِذَا عَاهَدْتُمْ وَلَا تَنْقُضُوا الْأَيْمَانَ بَعْدَ تَوْكِيدِهَا وَقَدْ جَعَلْتُمُ اللَّهَ عَلَيْكُمْ

كَفِيلًا ۚ إِنَّ اللَّهَ يَعْلَمُ مَا تَفْعَلُونَ

[16:92] Do not be like the knitter who unravels her strong knitting into piles of flimsy yarn. This is your example if you abuse the oaths to take advantage of one another. Whether one group is larger than the other, **GOD** thus puts you to the test. He will surely show you on the Day of Resurrection everything you had disputed.

وَلَا تَكُونُوا كَالَّتِي نَقَضَتْ غَزْلَهَا مِنْ بَعْدِ قُوَّةٍ أَنْكَاثًا تَتَّخِذُونَ أَيْمَانَكُمْ دَخَلًا بَيْنَكُمْ أَنْ تَكُونَ أُمَّةٌ هِيَ أَرْبَىٰ مِنْ أُمَّةٍ ۗ إِنَّمَا يَبُلُوكُمُ اللَّهُ بِهِ ۗ وَلِيُبَيِّنَ لَكُمْ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ مَا كُنْتُمْ فِيهِ تَخْتَلِفُونَ

[16:93] Had **GOD** willed, He could have made you one congregation. But He sends astray whoever chooses to go astray, and He guides whoever wishes to be guided.\* You will surely be asked about everything you have done.

وَلَوْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ لَجَعَلَكُمْ أُمَّةً وَاحِدَةً وَلَٰكِنْ يُضِلُّ مَنْ يَشَاءُ وَيَهْدِي مَنْ يَشَاءُ ۗ وَلِنُسْأَلَنَ عَمَّا كُنْتُمْ تَعْمَلُونَ

#### *Violating Your Oath: A Serious Offense*

[16:94] Do not abuse the oaths among you, lest you slide back after having a strong foothold, then you incur misery. Such is the consequence of repelling from the path of **GOD** (by setting a bad example); you incur a terrible retribution.

وَلَا تَتَّخِذُوا أَيْمَانَكُمْ دَخَلًا بَيْنَكُمْ فَتَرُلَّ قَدَمٌ بَعْدَ نُبُوتِهَا وَتَذُوقُوا السُّوءَ بِمَا صَدَدْتُمْ عَنْ سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ ۗ وَلَكُمْ عَذَابٌ عَظِيمٌ

[16:95] Do not sell your oaths before **GOD** short. What **GOD** possesses is far better for you, if you only knew.

وَلَا تَشْتَرُوا بِعَهْدِ اللَّهِ ثَمَنًا قَلِيلًا ۗ إِنَّمَا عِنْدَ اللَّهِ هُوَ خَيْرٌ لَكُمْ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ تَعْلَمُونَ

\*16:93 God knows the sincere believers among us who deserve to be redeemed. Accordingly, He guides them, while blocking out those who choose to disbelieve.

[16:96] What you possess runs out, but what **GOD** possesses lasts forever. We will surely reward those who steadfastly persevere; we will recompense them for their righteous works.

مَا عِنْدَكُمْ يَنْفَدُ<sup>ط</sup> وَمَا عِنْدَ اللَّهِ بَاقٍ<sup>ط</sup> وَلَنَجْزِيَنَّ  
الَّذِينَ صَبَرُوا أَجْرَهُمْ بِأَحْسَنِ مَا كَانُوا  
يَعْمَلُونَ

*Guaranteed Happiness Now and Forever*

[16:97] Anyone who works righteousness, male or female, while believing, we will surely grant them a happy life in this world, and we will surely pay them their full recompense (*on the Day of Judgment*) for their righteous works.

مَنْ عَمِلَ صَالِحًا مِنْ ذَكَرٍ أَوْ أُنْثَىٰ وَهُوَ  
مُؤْمِنٌ فَلَنُحْيِيَنَّهُ حَيَاةً طَيِّبَةً<sup>ط</sup> وَلَنَجْزِيَنَّهُمْ  
أَجْرَهُمْ بِأَحْسَنِ مَا كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ

*An Important Commandment\**

[16:98] When you read the Quran, you shall seek refuge in **GOD** from Satan the rejected.

فَإِذَا قَرَأْتَ الْقُرْآنَ فَاسْتَعِذْ بِاللَّهِ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ  
الرَّجِيمِ

[16:99] He has no power over those who believe and trust in their Lord.

إِنَّهُ لَيْسَ لَهُ سُلْطَانٌ عَلَى الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَلَىٰ  
رَبِّهِمْ يَتَوَكَّلُونَ

[16:100] His power is limited to those who choose him as their master; those who choose him as their god.

إِنَّمَا سُلْطَانُهُ عَلَى الَّذِينَ يَتَوَلَّوْنَهُ وَالَّذِينَ هُمْ  
بِهِ مُشْرِكُونَ

[16:101] When we substitute one revelation in place of another, and **GOD** is fully aware of what He reveals, they say, "You made this up!" Indeed, most of them do not know.

وَإِذَا بَدَّلْنَا آيَةً مَكَانَ آيَةٍ وَاللَّهُ أَعْلَمُ بِمَا يُنَزَّلُ  
قَالُوا إِنَّمَا أَنْتَ مُفْتَرٍ<sup>ط</sup> بَلْ أَكْثَرُهُمْ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ

[16:102] Say, "The Holy Spirit has brought it down from your Lord, truthfully, to assure those who believe, and to provide a beacon and good news for the submitters."

قُلْ نَزَّلَهُ رُوحُ الْقُدُسِ مِنْ رَبِّكَ بِالْحَقِّ لِيُثَبِّتَ  
الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَهُدًى وَبُشْرَىٰ لِلْمُسْلِمِينَ

*The Quran Is Not Copied From The Bible*

[16:103] We are fully aware that they say, "A human being is teaching him!" The tongue of the source they hint at is non-Arabic, and this is a perfect Arabic tongue.

وَلَقَدْ نَعْلَمُ أَنَّهُمْ يَقُولُونَ إِنَّمَا يُعَلِّمُهُ بَشَرٌ<sup>ط</sup>  
لِسَانُ الَّذِي يُلْحِدُونَ إِلَيْهِ أَعْجَمِيٌّ وَهَذَا لِسَانٌ  
عَرَبِيٌّ مُبِينٌ

[16:104] Surely, those who do not believe in **GOD**'s revelations, **GOD** does not guide them. They have incurred a painful retribution.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ بِآيَاتِ اللَّهِ لَا يَهْدِيهِمُ اللَّهُ  
وَلَهُمْ عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ

[16:105] The only ones who fabricate false doctrines are those who do not believe in **GOD**'s revelations; they are the real liars.

إِنَّمَا يَفْتَرِي الْكُذِّبَ الَّذِينَ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ بِآيَاتِ  
اللَّهِ<sup>ط</sup> وَأُولَئِكَ هُمُ الْكَاذِبُونَ

\*16:98 Our salvation is attained by knowing God's message to us, the Quran, and Satan will do his utmost to keep us from being redeemed. Hence this commandment.

*Lip Service Does Not Count*

[16:106] Those who disbelieve in **GOD**, after having acquired faith, and become fully content with disbelief, have incurred wrath from **GOD**. The only ones to be excused are those who are forced to profess disbelief, while their hearts are full of faith.\*

مَنْ كَفَرَ بِاللَّهِ مِنْ بَعْدِ إِيمَانِهِ إِلَّا مَنْ أُكْرِهَ  
وَقَلْبُهُ مُطْمَئِنٌّ بِالْإِيمَانِ وَلَكِنْ مَنْ شَرَحَ  
بِالْكُفْرِ صَدْرًا فَعَلَيْهِمْ غَضَبٌ مِنَ اللَّهِ وَلَهُمْ  
عَذَابٌ عَظِيمٌ

*Preoccupation With This Life Leads to Exile  
From God*

[16:107] This is because they have given priority to this life over the Hereafter, and **GOD** does not guide such disbelieving people.

ذَلِكَ بِأَنَّهُمْ اسْتَحَبُّوا الْحَيَاةَ الدُّنْيَا عَلَى الْآخِرَةِ  
وَأَنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يَهْدِي الْقَوْمَ الْكَافِرِينَ

[16:108] Those are the ones whom **GOD** has sealed their hearts, and their hearing, and their eyesight. Consequently, they remain unaware.

أُولَئِكَ الَّذِينَ طَبَعَ اللَّهُ عَلَى قُلُوبِهِمْ وَسَمِعِهِمْ  
وَأَبْصَارِهِمْ وَأُولَئِكَ هُمُ الْعَافِلُونَ

[16:109] Without a doubt, they will be the losers in the Hereafter.

لَا جَرَمَ لَهُمْ فِي الْآخِرَةِ هُمْ الْخَاسِرُونَ

[16:110] As for those who emigrate because of persecution, then continue to strive and steadfastly persevere, your Lord, because of all this, is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

ثُمَّ إِنَّ رَبَّكَ لِلَّذِينَ هَاجَرُوا مِنْ بَعْدِ مَا فُتِنُوا ثُمَّ  
جَاهَدُوا وَصَبَرُوا إِنَّ رَبَّكَ مِنْ بَعْدِهَا لَغَفُورٌ  
رَحِيمٌ

[16:111] The day will come when every soul will serve as its own advocate, and every soul will be paid fully for whatever it had done, without the least injustice.

يَوْمَ تَأْتِي كُلُّ نَفْسٍ تُجَادِلُ عَنْ نَفْسِهَا وَتُوَفَّى  
كُلُّ نَفْسٍ مَا عَمِلَتْ وَهُمْ لَا يُظْلَمُونَ

*Prohibiting Lawful Food Brings Deprivation*

[16:112] **GOD** cites the example of a community that used to be secure and prosperous, with provisions coming to it from everywhere. But then, it turned unappreciative of **GOD**'s blessings. Consequently, **GOD** caused them to taste the hardships of starvation and insecurity. Such is the requital for what they did.

وَضَرَبَ اللَّهُ مَثَلًا قَرْيَةً كَانَتْ آمِنَةً مُطْمَئِنَّةً  
يَأْتِيهَا رِزْقُهَا رَغَدًا مِنْ كُلِّ مَكَانٍ فَكَفَرَتْ  
بِأَنْعَمَ اللَّهُ فَأَذَاقَهَا اللَّهُ لِبَاسَ الْجُوعِ وَالْخَوْفِ  
بِمَا كَانُوا يَصْنَعُونَ

[16:113] A messenger had gone to them from among them, but they rejected him. Consequently, the retribution struck them for their transgression.

وَلَقَدْ جَاءَهُمْ رَسُولٌ مِنْهُمْ فَكَذَّبُوهُ فَأَخَذَهُمُ  
الْعَذَابُ وَهُمْ ظَالِمُونَ

[16:114] Therefore, you shall eat from **GOD**'s provisions everything that is lawful and good, and be appreciative of **GOD**'s blessings, if you do worship Him alone.

فَكُلُوا مِمَّا رَزَقَكُمُ اللَّهُ حَلَالًا طَيِّبًا وَاشْكُرُوا  
نِعْمَتَ اللَّهِ إِنَّ كُنْتُمْ إِيَّاهُ تَعْبُدُونَ

\*16:106 God's wisdom decrees that if someone holds a gun to your head and orders you to declare that you disbelieve in God, you may grant him his wish. What the heart harbors is what counts.

*Only Four Foods Prohibited*

[16:115] He only prohibits for you dead animals, blood, the meat of pigs,\* and food which is dedicated to other than **GOD**. If one is forced (*to eat these*), without being deliberate or malicious, then **GOD** is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

إِنَّمَا حَرَّمَ عَلَيْكُمُ الْمَيْتَةَ وَالدَّمَ وَلَحْمَ الْخِنْزِيرِ  
وَمَا أَهْلَ لِعَیْرِ اللَّهِ بِهِ فَمَنْ اضْطُرَّ غَيْرَ بَآغٍ  
وَلَا عَادٍ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ غَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

[16:116] You shall not utter lies with your own tongues stating: "This is lawful, and this is unlawful," to fabricate lies and attribute them to **GOD**. Surely, those who fabricate lies and attribute them to **GOD** will never succeed.

وَلَا تَقُولُوا لِمَا تَصِفُ أَلْسِنَتُكُمُ الْكَذِبَ هَذَا  
حَلَالٌ وَهَذَا حَرَامٌ لِنَقْتَرُوا عَلَى اللَّهِ الْكَذِبَ  
إِنَّ الَّذِينَ يَفْتَرُونَ عَلَى اللَّهِ الْكَذِبَ لَا يُفْلِحُونَ

[16:117] They enjoy briefly, then suffer painful retribution.

مَتَاعٌ قَلِيلٌ وَلَهُمْ عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ

[16:118] For the Jews, we prohibited what we narrated to you previously.\* It was not us who wronged them; they are the ones who wronged their own souls.

وَعَلَى الَّذِينَ هَادُوا حَرَّمْنَا مَا قَصَصْنَا عَلَيْكَ  
مِنْ قَبْلُ وَمَا ظَلَمْنَاهُمْ وَلَكِنْ كَانُوا أَنْفُسَهُمْ  
يَظْلِمُونَ

[16:119] Yet, as regards those who fall in sin out of ignorance then repent thereafter and reform, your Lord, after this is done, is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

ثُمَّ إِنَّ رَبَّكَ لِلَّذِينَ عَمِلُوا السُّوءَ بِجَهَالَةٍ ثُمَّ  
تَابُوا مِنْ بَعْدِ ذَلِكَ وَأَصْلَحُوا إِنَّ رَبَّكَ مِنْ  
بَعْدِهَا لَغَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

*Abraham*

[16:120] Abraham was indeed an exemplary vanguard in his submission to **GOD**, a monotheist who never worshiped idols.

إِنَّ إِبْرَاهِيمَ كَانَ أُمَّةً قَانِتًا لِلَّهِ حَنِيفًا وَلَمْ يَكُ  
مِنَ الْمُشْرِكِينَ

[16:121] Because he was appreciative of His Lord's blessings, He chose him and guided him in a straight path.

شَاكِرًا لِأَنْعُمِهِ ۚ اجْتَبَاهُ وَهَدَاهُ إِلَى صِرَاطٍ  
مُسْتَقِيمٍ

[16:122] We granted him happiness in this life, and in the Hereafter he will be with the righteous.

وَاتَيْنَاهُ فِي الدُّنْيَا حَسَنَةً ۗ وَإِنَّهُ فِي الْآخِرَةِ  
لَمِنَ الصَّالِحِينَ

*Muhammad: A Follower of Abraham\**

[16:123] Then we inspired you (*Muhammad*) to follow the religion of Abraham,\* the monotheist; he never was an idol worshiper.

ثُمَّ أَوْحَيْنَا إِلَيْكَ أَنْ اتَّبِعْ مِلَّةَ إِبْرَاهِيمَ حَنِيفًا  
وَمَا كَانَ مِنَ الْمُشْرِكِينَ

*The Sabbath Abrogated*

[16:124] The Sabbath was decreed only for those who ended up disputing it (*Jews & Christians*). Your Lord is the One who will judge them on the Day of Resurrection regarding their disputes.

إِنَّمَا جُعِلَ السَّبْتُ عَلَى الَّذِينَ اخْتَلَفُوا فِيهِ ۗ  
وَإِنَّ رَبَّكَ لَيَحْكُمُ بَيْنَهُمْ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ فِيمَا كَانُوا  
فِيهِ يَخْتَلِفُونَ

\*16:115 & 118 The most devastating trichinosis parasite, *Trichinella spiralis*, (also the pork tapeworm *Taenia solium*) survives in the meat of pigs, not the fat. More than 150,000 people are infected annually in the United States. See 6:145-146, and Appendix 16.

\*16:123 This informs us that all religious practices, which came to us through Abraham, were intact at the time of Muhammad (see 22:78 and Appendix 9).



*How to Spread God's Message*

[16:125] You shall invite to the path of your Lord with wisdom and kind enlightenment, and debate with them in the best possible manner. Your Lord knows best who has strayed from His path, and He knows best who are the guided ones.

ادْعُ إِلَى سَبِيلِ رَبِّكَ بِالْحُكْمَةِ وَالْمَوْعِظَةِ  
الْحَسَنَةِ ۚ وَجَادِلْهُمْ بِالَّتِي هِيَ أَحْسَنُ ۚ إِنَّ رَبَّكَ  
هُوَ أَعْلَمُ بِمَنْ ضَلَّ عَنْ سَبِيلِهِ ۚ وَهُوَ أَعْلَمُ  
بِالْمُهْتَدِينَ

[16:126] And if you punish, you shall inflict an equivalent punishment. But if you resort to patience (*instead of revenge*), it would be better for the patient ones.

وَإِنْ عَاقَبْتُمْ فَعَاقِبُوا بِمِثْلِ مَا عُوقِبْتُمْ بِهِ ۚ وَلَئِنْ  
صَبَرْتُمْ لَهُوَ خَيْرٌ لِلصَّابِرِينَ

[16:127] You shall resort to patience—and your patience is attainable only with **GOD's** help. Do not grieve over them, and do not be annoyed by their schemes.

وَاصْبِرْ وَمَا صَبْرُكَ إِلَّا بِاللَّهِ ۚ وَلَا تَحْزَنْ  
عَلَيْهِمْ وَلَا تَكُ فِي ضَيْقٍ مِمَّا يَمْكُرُونَ

[16:128] **GOD** is with those who lead a righteous life, and those who are charitable.

إِنَّ اللَّهَ مَعَ الَّذِينَ اتَّقَوْا وَالَّذِينَ هُمْ مُحْسِنُونَ

**Sura 17: The Children of Israel****سورة الإسراء**

[17:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[17:1] Most glorified is the One who summoned His servant (*Muhammad*) during the night, from the Sacred Masjid (*of Mecca*) to the farthest place of prostration,\* whose surroundings we have blessed, in order to show him some of our signs. He is the Hearer, the Seer.

سُبْحَانَ الَّذِي أَسْرَىٰ بِعَبْدِهِ لَيْلًا مِنَ الْمَسْجِدِ  
الْحَرَامِ إِلَى الْمَسْجِدِ الْأَقْصَى الَّذِي بَارَكْنَا  
حَوْلَهُ لِنُرِيَهُ مِنْ آيَاتِنَا ۚ إِنَّهُ هُوَ السَّمِيعُ  
الْبَصِيرُ

[17:2] Similarly, we gave Moses the scripture, and rendered it a beacon for the Children of Israel that: "You shall not set up any idol as a Lord and Master beside Me."

وَآتَيْنَا مُوسَى الْكِتَابَ وَجَعَلْنَاهُ هُدًى لِّبَنِي  
إِسْرَائِيلَ إِلَّا تَتَّخِذُوا مِنْ دُونِي وَكِيلاً

[17:3] They are descendants of those whom we carried with Noah; he was an appreciative servant.

ذُرِّيَّةَ مَنْ حَمَلْنَا مَعَ نُوحٍ ۚ إِنَّهُ كَانَ عَبْدًا  
شَكُورًا

[17:4] We addressed the Children of Israel in the scripture: "You will commit gross evil on earth, twice. You are destined to fall into great heights of arrogance.

وَقَضَيْنَا إِلَىٰ بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ فِي الْكِتَابِ  
لُتُفْسِدُنَّ فِي الْأَرْضِ مَرَّتَيْنِ وَلِتَعْلَنَ عُتُورًا  
كَبِيرًا

\*17:1 "The Aqsa Masjid" means "the farthest place where there is prostration," many billions of Light Years away. This verse informs us that Muhammad, the soul, was taken to the highest Heaven to be given the Quran (2:185, 44:3, 53:1-18, & 97:1).

[17:5] "When the first time comes to pass, we will send against you servants of ours who possess great might, and they will invade your homes. This is a prophecy that must come to pass.

فَإِذَا جَاءَ وَعَدُ أُولَاهُمَا بَعَثْنَا عَلَيْكُمْ عِبَادًا لَنَا  
أُولِي بَأْسٍ شَدِيدٍ فَجَاسُوا خِلَالَ الدِّيَارِ ۚ وَكَانَ  
وَعْدًا مَفْعُولًا

[17:6] "Afterwards, we will give you a turn over them, and will supply you with a lot of wealth and children; we will give you the upper hand.

ثُمَّ رَدَدْنَا لَكُمُ الْكَرَّةَ عَلَيْهِمْ وَأَمْدَدْنَاكُمْ بِأَمْوَالٍ  
وَبَنِينَ وَجَعَلْنَاكُمْ أَكْثَرَ نَفِيرًا

[17:7] "If you work righteousness, you work righteousness for your own good, but if you commit evil you do so to your own detriment. Thus, when the second time comes to pass, they will defeat you and enter the mosque (*masjid*), just as they did the first time. They will wipe out all the gains you had accomplished."

إِنْ أَحْسَنْتُمْ أَحْسَنْتُمْ لِأَنْفُسِكُمْ ۖ وَإِنْ أَسَأْتُمْ فَلَهَا ۚ  
فَإِذَا جَاءَ وَعْدُ الْآخِرَةِ لِيَسُوءُوا وُجُوهَكُمْ  
وَلِيَدْخُلُوا الْمَسْجِدَ كَمَا دَخَلُوهُ أَوَّلَ مَرَّةٍ  
وَلِيَنْبُرُوا مَا عَلُوا نَتِيبِيرًا

[17:8] Your Lord showers you with His mercy. But if you revert to transgression, we will counter with retribution. We have designated Gehenna as a final abode for the disbelievers.

عَسَىٰ رَبُّكُمْ أَنْ يَرْحَمَكُمْ ۚ وَإِنْ عُدتُمْ عُدتُمْ  
وَجَعَلْنَا جَهَنَّمَ لِلْكَافِرِينَ حَصِيرًا

*Quran: Our Means to Salvation*

[17:9] This Quran guides to the best path, and brings good news to the believers who lead a righteous life, that they have deserved a great recompense.

إِنَّ هَذَا الْقُرْآنَ يَهْدِي لِلَّتِي هِيَ أَقْوَمُ وَيُبَشِّرُ  
الْمُؤْمِنِينَ الَّذِينَ يَعْمَلُونَ الصَّالِحَاتِ أَنَّ لَهُمْ  
أَجْرًا كَبِيرًا

[17:10] As for those who disbelieve in the Hereafter, we have prepared for them a painful retribution.

وَأَنَّ الَّذِينَ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ بِالْآخِرَةِ أَعْتَدْنَا لَهُمْ  
عَذَابًا أَلِيمًا

[17:11] The human being often prays for something that may hurt him, thinking that he is praying for something good. The human being is impatient.

وَيَدْعُ الْإِنْسَانَ بِالشَّرِّ دُعَاءَهُ بِالْخَيْرِ ۖ وَكَانَ  
الْإِنْسَانُ عَجُولًا

[17:12] We rendered the night and the day two signs. We made the night dark, and the day lighted, that you may seek provisions from your Lord therein. This also establishes for you a timing system, and the means of calculation. We thus explain everything in detail.

وَجَعَلْنَا اللَّيْلَ وَالنَّهَارَ آيَتَيْنِ ۖ فَمَحَوْنَا آيَةَ  
اللَّيْلِ وَجَعَلْنَا آيَةَ النَّهَارِ مُبْصِرَةً لِّنَبْتَعُوا  
فَضْلًا مِنْ رَبِّكُمْ وَلِتَعْلَمُوا عَدَدَ السِّنِينَ  
وَالْحِسَابِ ۚ وَكُلُّ شَيْءٍ فَصَلَّنَاهُ تَفْصِيلًا

*The Video Tape\**

[17:13] We have recorded the fate of every human being; it is tied to his neck. On the Day of Resurrection we will hand him a record that is accessible.

وَكُلُّ إِنْسَانٍ أَلْزَمْنَاهُ طَائِرَهُ فِي عُنُقِهِ ۖ  
وَنُخْرِجُ لَهُ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ كِتَابًا يَلْقَاهُ مَنْشُورًا

[17:14] Read your own record. Today, you suffice as your own reckoner.

اقْرَأْ كِتَابَكَ كَفَىٰ بِنَفْسِكَ الْيَوْمَ عَلَيْكَ حَسِيبًا

\*17:13 Your life is already recorded, as if on a video tape, from birth to death. This same record will be made accessible to us upon resurrection. See 57:22 & Appendix 14.

[17:15] Whoever is guided, is guided for his own good, and whoever goes astray does so to his own detriment. No sinner will bear the sins of anyone else. We never punish without first sending a messenger.

مَنْ اهْتَدَىٰ فَإِنَّمَا يَهْتَدِي لِنَفْسِهِ ۗ وَمَنْ ضَلَّ فَإِنَّمَا يَضِلُّ عَلَيْهَا ۗ وَلَا تَزِرُ وَازِرَةٌ وِزْرَ أُخْرَىٰ ۗ وَمَا كُنَّا مُعَذِّبِينَ حَتَّىٰ نَبْعَثَ رَسُولًا

[17:16] If we are to annihilate any community, we let the leaders commit vast corruption therein. Once they deserve retribution, we annihilate it completely.

وَإِذَا أَرَدْنَا أَنْ نُهْلِكَ قَرْيَةً أَمَرْنَا مُتْرَفِيهَا فَفَسَقُوا فِيهَا فَحَقَّ عَلَيْهَا الْقَوْلُ فَدَمَّرْنَاَهَا تَدْمِيرًا

[17:17] Many a generation have we annihilated after Noah. Your Lord is most efficient in dealing with the sins of His servants; He is fully Cognizant, Seer.

وَكَمْ أَهْلَكْنَا مِنَ الْقُرُونِ مِنْ بَعْدِ نُوحٍ ۗ وَكَفَىٰ بِرَبِّكَ بِذُنُوبِ عِبَادِهِ خَبِيرًا بَصِيرًا

#### Choose Your Priorities Carefully This Life

[17:18] Anyone who chooses this fleeting life as his priority, we will rush to him what we decide to give him, then we commit him to Gehenna, where he suffers forever, despised and defeated.

مَنْ كَانَ يُرِيدُ الْعَاجِلَةَ عَجَّلْنَا لَهُ فِيهَا مَا نَشَاءُ لِمَنْ نُرِيدُ ثُمَّ جَعَلْنَا لَهُ جَهَنَّمَ يَصْلَاهَا مَدْمُومًا مَدْحُورًا

#### The Hereafter

[17:19] As for those who choose the Hereafter as their priority, and work righteousness, while believing, their efforts will be appreciated.

وَمَنْ أَرَادَ الْآخِرَةَ وَسَعَىٰ لَهَا سَعْيَهَا وَهُوَ مُؤْمِنٌ فَأُولَٰئِكَ كَانَ سَعْيُهُمْ مَشْكُورًا

[17:20] For each one of them we provide; we provide those and these from your Lord's bounties. Your Lord's bounties are inexhaustible.

كُلًّا نُمِدُّ هُوْلَاءِ وَهَؤُلَاءِ مِنْ عَطَاءِ رَبِّكَ ۗ وَمَا كَانَ عَطَاءُ رَبِّكَ مَحْظُورًا

[17:21] Note how we preferred some people above others (*in this life*). The differences in the Hereafter are far greater and far more significant.

انظُرْ كَيْفَ فَضَّلْنَا بَعْضَهُمْ عَلَىٰ بَعْضٍ ۗ وَلِلْآخِرَةِ أَكْبَرُ دَرَجَاتٍ وَأَكْبَرُ تَفْضِيلًا

#### Major Commandments

[17:22] You shall not set up any other god beside **GOD**, lest you end up despised and disgraced.

لَا تَجْعَلْ مَعَ اللَّهِ إِلَهًا آخَرَ فَتَقْعَدَ مَذْمُومًا مَخْذُومًا

[17:23] Your Lord has decreed that you shall not worship except Him, and your parents shall be honored. As long as one or both of them live, you shall never say to them, "Uff" (*the slightest gesture of annoyance*), nor shall you shout at them; you shall treat them amicably.

وَقَضَىٰ رَبُّكَ أَلَّا تَعْبُدُوا إِلَّا إِيَّاهُ وَبِالْوَالِدَيْنِ إِحْسَانًا ۗ إِمَّا يَبُلُغَنَّ عِنْدَكَ الْكِبَرَ أَحَدُهُمَا أَوْ كِلَاهُمَا فَلَا تَقُلْ لَهُمَا أَفٍّ وَلَا تَنْهَرْهُمَا وَقُلْ لَهُمَا قَوْلًا كَرِيمًا

[17:24] And lower for them the wings of humility, and kindness, and say, "My Lord, have mercy on them, for they have raised me from infancy."

وَاخْفِضْ لَهُمَا جَنَاحَ الذُّلِّ مِنَ الرَّحْمَةِ وَقُلْ رَبِّ ارْحَمْهُمَا كَمَا رَبَّيْتَنِي صَغِيرًا

[17:25] Your Lord is fully aware of your innermost thoughts. If you maintain righteousness, He is Forgiver of those who repent.

رَبُّكُمْ أَعْلَمُ بِمَا فِي نُفُوسِكُمْ ۗ إِنَّ تَكُونُوا صَالِحِينَ فَإِنَّهُ كَانَ لِلأَوَّابِينَ غَفُورًا

[17:26] You shall give the due alms to the relatives, the needy, the poor, and the traveling alien, but do not be excessive, extravagant.

وَأْتِ ذَا الْقُرْبَىٰ حَقَّهُ وَالْمِسْكِينَ وَابْنَ السَّبِيلِ  
وَلَا تُبْذِرْ تَبْذِيرًا

[17:27] The extravagant are brethren of the devils, and the devil is unappreciative of his Lord.

إِنَّ الْمُبْذِرِينَ كَانُوا إِخْوَانَ الشَّيَاطِينِ ۗ وَكَانَ  
الشَّيْطَانُ لِرَبِّهِ كَفُورًا

[17:28] Even if you have to turn away from them, as you pursue the mercy of your Lord, you shall treat them in the nicest manner.

وَأِمَّا تُعْرِضَنَّ عَنْهُمُ ابْتِغَاءَ رَحْمَةٍ مِنْ رَبِّكَ  
تَرْجُوهَا فَقُلْ لَهُمْ قَوْلًا مَيْسُورًا

#### *Stinginess Condemned*

[17:29] You shall not keep your hand stingily tied to your neck, nor shall you foolishly open it up, lest you end up blamed and sorry.

وَلَا تَجْعَلْ يَدَكَ مَغْلُولَةً إِلَىٰ عُنُقِكَ وَلَا  
تَبْسُطْهَا كُلَّ الْبَسْطِ فَتَقْعُدَ مَلُومًا مَحْسُورًا

[17:30] For your Lord increases the provision for anyone He chooses, and reduces it. He is fully Cognizant of His creatures, Seer.

إِنَّ رَبَّكَ يَبْسُطُ الرِّزْقَ لِمَنْ يَشَاءُ وَيَقْدِرُ ۗ إِنَّهُ  
كَانَ بِعِبَادِهِ خَبِيرًا بَصِيرًا

#### *Abortion is Murder*

[17:31] You shall not kill your children due to fear of poverty. We provide for them, as well as for you. Killing them is a gross offense.

وَلَا تَقْتُلُوا أَوْلَادَكُمْ خَشْيَةَ إِمْلَاقٍ ۗ نَحْنُ  
نَرْزُقُهُمْ وَإِيَّاكُمْ ۗ إِنَّ قَتْلَهُمْ كَانَ خِطْئًا كَبِيرًا

[17:32] You shall not commit adultery; it is a gross sin, and an evil behavior.

وَلَا تَقْرَبُوا الزَّوْجَ إِنَّهُ كَانَ فَاحِشَةً وَسَاءَ  
سَبِيلًا

[17:33] You shall not kill any person—for GOD has made life sacred—except in the course of justice. If one is killed unjustly, then we give his heir authority to enforce justice. Thus, he shall not exceed the limits in avenging the murder, he will be helped.

وَلَا تَقْتُلُوا النَّفْسَ الَّتِي حَرَّمَ اللَّهُ إِلَّا بِالْحَقِّ ۗ  
وَمَنْ قُتِلَ مَظْلُومًا فَقَدْ جَعَلْنَا لَوْلِيهِ سُلْطَانًا  
فَلَا يُسْرِفُ فِي الْقَتْلِ ۗ إِنَّهُ كَانَ مَنصُورًا

[17:34] You shall not touch the orphans' money except for their own good, until they reach maturity. You shall fulfill your covenants, for a covenant is a great responsibility.

وَلَا تَقْرَبُوا مَالَ الْيَتِيمِ إِلَّا بِالَّتِي هِيَ أَحْسَنُ  
حَتَّىٰ يَبْلُغَ أَشُدَّهُ ۗ وَأَوْفُوا بِالْعَهْدِ ۗ إِنَّ الْعَهْدَ  
كَانَ مَسْئُولًا

[17:35] You shall give full measure when you trade, and weigh equitably. This is better and more righteous.

وَأَوْفُوا الْكَيْلَ إِذَا كَلْتُمْ وَزِنُوا بِالْقِسْطَاسِ  
الْمُسْتَقِيمِ ۗ ذَلِكَ خَيْرٌ وَأَحْسَنُ تَأْوِيلًا

#### *Crucial Advice*

[17:36] You shall not accept any information, unless you verify it for yourself. I have given you the hearing, the eyesight, and the brain, and you are responsible for using them.

وَلَا تَقْفُ مَا لَيْسَ لَكَ بِهِ عِلْمٌ ۗ إِنَّ السَّمْعَ  
وَالْبَصَرَ وَالْفُؤَادَ كُلُّ أُولَٰئِكَ كَانَ عَنْهُ مَسْئُولًا

[17:37] You shall not walk proudly on earth — you cannot bore through the earth, nor can you be as tall as the mountains.

وَلَا تَمْشِ فِي الْأَرْضِ مَرَحًا ۗ إِنَّكَ لَنْ تَخْرِقَ  
الْأَرْضَ وَلَنْ تَبْلُغَ الْجِبَالَ طُولًا

[17:38] All bad behavior is condemned by your Lord.

لُذَّكَ كَانَ سَيِّئُهُ عِنْدَ رَبِّكَ مَكْرُوهًا

*Quran Is Wisdom*

[17:39] This is some of the wisdom inspired to you by your Lord. You shall not set up another god beside **GOD**, lest you end up in Gehenna, blamed and defeated.

ذَلِكَ مِمَّا أَوْحَىٰ إِلَيْكَ رَبُّكَ مِنَ الْحِكْمَةِ ۗ وَلَا تَجْعَلْ مَعَ اللَّهِ إِلَهًا آخَرَ فَتُلْقَىٰ فِي جَهَنَّمَ مَلُومًا مَّدْحُورًا

[17:40] Has your Lord given you boys, while giving Himself the angels as daughters?! How could you utter such a blasphemy?

أَفَأَصْفَاكُمْ رَبُّكُم بِالْبَنِينَ وَاتَّخَذَ مِنَ الْمَلَائِكَةِ إِنَاثًا ۚ إِنَّكُمْ لَتَقُولُونَ قَوْلًا عَظِيمًا

[17:41] We have cited in this Quran (*all kinds of examples*), that they may take heed. But it only augments their aversion.

وَلَقَدْ صَرَّفْنَا فِي هَذَا الْقُرْآنِ لِيَذَّكَّرُوا وَمَا يَزِيدُهُمْ إِلَّا نُفُورًا

[17:42] Say, "If there were any other gods beside Him, as they claim, they would have tried to overthrow the Possessor of the throne."

قُلْ لَوْ كَانَ مَعَهُ آلِهَةٌ كَمَا يَقُولُونَ إِذًا لَابْتَعُوا إِلَىٰ ذِي الْعَرْشِ سَبِيلًا

[17:43] Be He glorified, He is much too exalted, far above their utterances.

سُبْحَانَهُ وَتَعَالَىٰ عَمَّا يَقُولُونَ عُلُوًّا كَبِيرًا

*Everything Glorifies God*

[17:44] Glorifying Him are the seven universes, the earth, and everyone in them. There is nothing that does not glorify Him, but you do not understand their glorification. He is Clement, Forgiver.

نُسَبِّحُ لَهُ السَّمَاوَاتِ السَّبْعَ وَالْأَرْضَ وَمَنْ فِيهِنَّ ۚ وَإِنْ مِنْ شَيْءٍ إِلَّا يُسَبِّحُ بِحَمْدِهِ وَلَكِنْ لَا تَفْقَهُونَ تَسْبِيحَهُمْ ۗ إِنَّهُ كَانَ حَلِيمًا غَفُورًا

*Disbelievers Cannot Understand Quran*

[17:45] When you read the Quran, we place between you and those who do not believe in the Hereafter an invisible barrier.

وَإِذَا قَرَأْتَ الْقُرْآنَ فَجَعَلْنَا بَيْنَكَ وَبَيْنَ الَّذِينَ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ بِالْآخِرَةِ حِجَابًا مَسْتُورًا

*Quran: The ONLY Source*

[17:46] We place shields around their minds, to prevent them from understanding it, and deafness in their ears. And when you preach your Lord, using the Quran alone,\* they run away in aversion.

وَجَعَلْنَا عَلَىٰ قُلُوبِهِمْ أَكِنَّةً أَنْ يَفْقَهُوهُ وَفِي آذَانِهِمْ وَقْرًا ۚ وَإِذَا ذُكِّرْتُمْ بَكَرْتُمْ فِي الْقُرْآنِ وَحْدَهُ وَلَوْ أَنَّ عَلَىٰ أَهْلِ الْبَرِّ نَفُورًا

[17:47] We are fully aware of what they hear, when they listen to you, and when they conspire secretly—the disbelievers say, "You are following a crazy man."

نَحْنُ أَعْلَمُ بِمَا يَسْتَمِعُونَ بِهِ إِذْ يَسْتَمِعُونَ إِلَيْكَ وَإِذْ هُمْ نَجْوَىٰ إِذْ يَقُولُ الظَّالِمُونَ إِنَّا تَتَّبِعُونَ إِلَّا رَجُلًا مَسْحُورًا

[17:48] Note how they describe you, and how this causes them to stray off the path.

انظُرْ كَيْفَ ضَرَبُوا لَكَ الْأَمْثَالَ فَضَلُّوا فَلَا يَسْتَطِيعُونَ سَبِيلًا

[17:49] They said, "After we turn into bones and fragments, we get resurrected anew?!"

وَقَالُوا إِذَا كُنَّا عِظَامًا وَرُفَاتًا أَلَيْسَ لِمَبْعُوثِنَا خَلْقًا جَدِيدًا

[17:50] Say, "Even if you turn into rocks or iron.

قُلْ كُونُوا حِجَارَةً أَوْ حَدِيدًا

\*17:46 The Arabic word "alone" refers to God in 7:70, 39:45, 40:12 & 84, and 60:4. If you add these numbers, you get 361, 19x19. But if you include 17:46, which refers to the Quran, the product is not a multiple of 19. "Alone," therefore refers to the Quran in 17:46 (Appendix 18).

[17:51] "Even if you turn into any kind of creation that you deem impossible." They will then say, "Who will bring us back?" Say, "The One who created you in the first place." They will then shake their heads and say, "When will that be?" Say, "It may be closer than you think."

أَوْ خَلْقًا مِمَّا يَكْبُرُ فِي صُدُورِكُمْ ۚ فَسَيَقُولُونَ  
مَنْ يُعِيدُنَا ۖ قُلِ الَّذِي فَطَرَكُمْ أَوَّلَ مَرَّةٍ ۚ  
فَسَيُنْغِضُونَ إِلَيْكَ رُءُوسَهُمْ وَيَقُولُونَ مَتَى  
هُوَ ۚ قُلِ عَسَىٰ أَنْ يَكُونَ قَرِيبًا

[17:52] The day He summons you, you will respond by praising Him, and you will then realize that you had lasted in this life but a short while.

يَوْمَ يَدْعُوكُمْ فَتَسْتَجِيبُونَ بِحَمْدِهِ وَتَظُنُّونَ إِن  
لَبِثْتُمْ إِلَّا قَلِيلًا

#### *Treat Each Other Amicably*

[17:53] Tell My servants to treat each other in the best possible manner, for the devil will always try to drive a wedge among them. Surely, the devil is man's most ardent enemy.

وَقُلْ لِعِبَادِي يَقُولُوا الَّتِي هِيَ أَحْسَنُ ۚ إِنَّ  
الشَّيْطَانَ يَنْزِعُ بَيْنَهُمْ ۚ إِنَّ الشَّيْطَانَ كَانَ  
لِلْإِنْسَانِ عَدُوًّا مُّبِينًا

[17:54] Your Lord knows you best. According to His knowledge, He may shower you with mercy, or He may requite you. We did not send you to be their advocate.

رَبُّكُمْ أَعْلَمُ بِكُمْ ۚ إِنَّ يَشَاءُ يَرْحَمَكُمُ أَوْ  
يُعَذِّبَكُمُ ۚ وَمَا أَرْسَلْنَاكَ عَلَيْهِمْ وَكِيلًا

[17:55] Your Lord is the best knower of everyone in the heavens and the earth. In accordance with this knowledge, we preferred some prophets over others. For example, we gave David the Psalms.

وَرَبُّكَ أَعْلَمُ بِمَنْ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ ۚ  
وَلَقَدْ فَضَّلْنَا بَعْضَ النَّبِيِّينَ عَلَىٰ بَعْضٍ ۚ وَآتَيْنَا  
دَاوُودَ زَبُورًا

[17:56] Say, "Implore whatever idols you have set up beside Him." They have no power to relieve your afflictions, nor can they prevent them.

قُلِ ادْعُوا الَّذِينَ زَعَمْتُمْ مِنْ دُونِهِ فَلَا  
يَمْلِكُونَ كَشْفَ الضَّرِّ عَنْكُمْ وَلَا تَحْوِيلًا

#### *The Righteous Idols Worship God Alone*

[17:57] Even the idols that they implore are seeking the ways and means towards their Lord. They pray for His mercy, and fear His retribution. Surely, the retribution of your Lord is dreadful.

أُولَئِكَ الَّذِينَ يَدْعُونَ يَبْتَغُونَ إِلَىٰ رَبِّهِمْ  
الْوَسِيلَةَ أَيُّهُمْ أَقْرَبُ وَيَرْجُونَ رَحْمَتَهُ  
وَيَخَافُونَ عَذَابَهُ ۚ إِنَّ عَذَابَ رَبِّكَ كَانَ  
مَحْذُورًا

[17:58] There is not a community that we will not annihilate before the Day of Resurrection, or inflict severe retribution upon them. This is already written down in the book.

وَإِنْ مِنْ قَرْيَةٍ إِلَّا نَحْنُ مُهْلِكُوهَا قَبْلَ يَوْمِ  
الْقِيَامَةِ أَوْ مُعَذِّبُوهَا عَذَابًا شَدِيدًا ۚ كَانَ ذَلِكَ  
فِي الْكِتَابِ مَسْطُورًا

#### *Old Kind of Miracles Made Obsolete*

[17:59] What stopped us from sending the miracles is that the previous generations have rejected them. For example, we showed Thamûd the camel, a profound (*miracle*), but they transgressed against it. We sent the miracles only to instill reverence.

وَمَا مَنَعَنَا أَنْ نُرْسِلَ بِالْآيَاتِ إِلَّا أَنْ كَذَّبَ بِهَا  
الْأَوَّلُونَ ۚ وَآتَيْنَا ثَمُودَ النَّاقَةَ مُبْصِرَةً فَظَلَمُوا  
بِهَا ۚ وَمَا نُرْسِلُ بِالْآيَاتِ إِلَّا تَخْوِيفًا

[17:60] We informed you that your Lord fully controls the people, and we rendered the vision that we showed you a test for the people, and the tree that is accursed in the Quran.\* We showed them solid proofs to instill reverence in them, but this only augmented their defiance.

وَإِذْ قُلْنَا لَكَ إِنَّ رَبَّكَ أَحَاطَ بِالنَّاسِ وَمَا جَعَلْنَا  
الرُّؤْيَا الَّتِي أَرَيْنَاكَ إِلَّا فِتْنَةً لِلنَّاسِ وَالشَّجَرَةَ  
الْمَلْعُونَةَ فِي الْقُرْآنِ وَنُحُوفُهُمْ فَمَا يَزِيدُهُمْ  
إِلَّا طُغْيَانًا كَبِيرًا

#### *Satan Dupes the People*

[17:61] When we said to the angels, "Fall prostrate before Adam," they fell prostrate, except Satan. He said, "Shall I prostrate to one You created from mud?"

وَإِذْ قُلْنَا لِلْمَلَائِكَةِ اسْجُدُوا لِآدَمَ فَسَجَدُوا إِلَّا  
إِبْلِيسَ قَالَ أَسْجُدُ لِمَنْ خَلَقْتَ طِينًا

[17:62] He said, "Since You have honored him over me, if You respite me till the Day of Resurrection, I will possess all his descendants, except a few."

قَالَ أَرَأَيْتَكَ هَذَا الَّذِي كَرَّمْتَ عَلَيَّ لَئِن  
أَخَّرْتَنِي إِلَى يَوْمِ الْقِيَامَةِ لِأَحْتَنِكَنَّ ذُرِّيَّتَهُ إِلَّا  
قَلِيلًا

[17:63] He said, "Then go; you and those who follow you will end up in Hell as your requital; an equitable requital.

قَالَ أَذْهَبَ فَمَنْ تَبِعَكَ مِنْهُمْ فَإِنَّ جَهَنَّمَ  
جَزَاءُكُمْ جَزَاءً مَوْفُورًا

[17:64] "You may entice them with your voice, and mobilize all your forces and all your men against them, and share in their money and children, and promise them. Anything the devil promises is no more than an illusion.

وَاسْتَفْزِرْ مَنْ اسْتَطَعْتَ مِنْهُمْ بِصَوْتِكَ

وَأَجْلِبْ عَلَيْهِم بِخَيْلِكَ وَرَجِلِكَ وَشَارِكُهُمْ فِي  
الْأَمْوَالِ وَالْأَوْلَادِ وَعَدَّهُمْ وَمَا يَعِدُهُمُ  
الشَّيْطَانُ إِلَّا غُرُورًا

[17:65] "As for My servants, you have no power over them." Your Lord suffices as an advocate.

إِنَّ عِبَادِي لَيْسَ لَكَ عَلَيْهِمْ سُلْطَانٌ وَكَفَى  
بِرَبِّكَ وَكِيلًا

[17:66] Your Lord is the One who causes the ships to float on the ocean,\* that you may seek His bounties. He is Most Merciful towards you.

رَبُّكُمُ الَّذِي يُرْجِي لَكُمْ الْفُلْكَ فِي الْبَحْرِ  
لِتَبْتَغُوا مِنْ فَضْلِهِ إِنَّهُ كَانَ بِكُمْ رَحِيمًا

#### *Bad Weather Friends*

[17:67] If you are afflicted in the middle of the sea, you forget your idols and sincerely implore Him alone. But as soon as He saves you to the shore, you revert. Indeed, the human being is unappreciative.

وَإِذَا مَسَّكُمُ الضُّرُّ فِي الْبَحْرِ ضَلَّ مَنْ  
تَدْعُونَ إِلَّا إِلَهًا فَلَمَّا نَجَّكُمْ إِلَى الْبَرِّ  
أَعْرَضْتُمْ وَكَانَ الْإِنْسَانُ كَفُورًا

[17:68] Have you guaranteed that He will not cause the land, on shore, to swallow you? Or, that He will not send upon you a tempest, then you find no protector?

أَفَأَمِنْتُمْ أَنْ يَخْسِفَ بِكُمْ جَانِبَ الْبَرِّ أَوْ يُرْسِلَ  
عَلَيْكُمْ حَاصِبًا ثُمَّ لَا تَجِدُوا لَكُمْ وَكِيلًا

\*17:60 Muhammad's journey to the highest heaven to receive the Quran, as stated in 17:1 and 53:1-18, is a test because the people had to believe Muhammad on faith.

\*17:66 We now learn from physics and physical chemistry that water possesses unique qualities that render it perfectly suitable for serving our various needs.

[17:69] Have you guaranteed that He will not return you to the sea another time, then send upon you a storm that drowns you because of your disbelief? Once this happens, we will not give you another chance.

أَمْ أَمِنْتُمْ أَنْ يُعِيدَكُمْ فِيهِ تَارَةً أُخْرَى فَيُرْسِلَ  
عَلَيْكُمْ قَاصِفًا مِنَ الرِّيحِ فَيُغْرِقَكُمْ بِمَا كَفَرْتُمْ  
ثُمَّ لَا تَجِدُوا لَكُمْ عَلَيْنَا بِهِ تَبِيعًا

[17:70] We have honored the children of Adam, and provided them with rides on land and in the sea. We provided for them good provisions, and we gave them greater advantages than many of our creatures.

وَلَقَدْ كَرَّمْنَا بَنِي آدَمَ وَحَمَلْنَاهُمْ فِي الْبَرِّ  
وَالْبَحْرِ وَرَزَقْنَاهُمْ مِنَ الطَّيِّبَاتِ وَفَضَّلْنَاهُمْ  
عَلَى كَثِيرٍ مِمَّنْ خَلَقْنَا تَفْضِيلًا

[17:71] The day will come when we summon every people, together with their record. As for those who are given a record of righteousness, they will read their record and will not suffer the least injustice.

يَوْمَ نَدْعُو كُلَّ أُنَاسٍ بِإِمَامِهِمْ فَمَنْ أُوتِيَ  
كِتَابَهُ بِيَمِينِهِ فَأُولَئِكَ يَقْرَءُونَ كِتَابَهُمْ وَلَا  
يُظْلَمُونَ فَتِيلًا

[17:72] As for those who are blind in this life, they will be blind in the Hereafter; even a lot worse.

وَمَنْ كَانَ فِي هَذِهِ أَعْمَى فَهُوَ فِي الْآخِرَةِ  
أَعْمَى وَأَضَلُّ سَبِيلًا

#### God Strengthens the Messenger

[17:73] They almost diverted you from the revelations we have given you. They wanted you to fabricate something else, in order to consider you a friend.

وَإِنْ كَادُوا لَيَفْتِنُونَكَ عَنِ الَّذِي أُوحِيَ إِلَيْكَ  
لِيُفْتَرِي عَلَيْنَا غَيْرَهُ وَإِذَا لَا تَأْخُذُكَ خَلِيلًا

[17:74] If it were not that we strengthened you, you almost leaned towards them just a little bit.

وَلَوْلَا أَنْ تَبَتَّنَاكَ لَقَدْ كِدْتُمْ تَرَكُّنُ إِلَيْهِمْ شَيْئًا  
قَلِيلًا

[17:75] Had you done that, we would have doubled the retribution for you in this life, and after death, and you would have found no one to help you against us.

إِذَا لَأَذْفَنَّاكَ لَضعفَ الْحَيَاةِ وَضعفَ الْمَمَاتِ  
ثُمَّ لَا تَجِدُ لَكَ عَلَيْنَا نَصِيرًا

[17:76] They almost banished you from the land to get rid of you, so they could revert as soon as you left.

وَإِنْ كَادُوا لَيَسْتَفْرِزُونَكَ مِنَ الْأَرْضِ  
لِيُخْرِجُوكَ مِنْهَا وَإِذَا لَا يَلْبَثُونَ خِلافَكَ إِلَّا  
قَلِيلًا

[17:77] This has been consistently the case with all the messengers that we sent before you, and you will find that our system never changes.

سِنَّةٍ مَنْ قَدْ أَرْسَلْنَا قَبْلَكَ مِنْ رُسُلِنَا وَلَا تَجِدُ  
لِسُنَّتِنَا تَحْوِيلًا

#### The Noon Prayer

[17:78] You shall observe the Contact Prayer (*Salat*) when the sun declines from its highest point at noon, as it moves towards sunset. You shall also observe (*the recitation of*) the Quran at dawn. (*Reciting*) the Quran at dawn is witnessed.

أَقِمِ الصَّلَاةَ لِذُلُوكِ الشَّمْسِ إِلَى غَسَقِ اللَّيْلِ  
وَقُرْآنَ الْفَجْرِ إِنَّ قُرْآنَ الْفَجْرِ كَانَ مَشْهُودًا

#### Meditation

[17:79] During the night, you shall meditate for extra credit, that your Lord may raise you to an honorable rank.

وَمِنَ اللَّيْلِ فَتَهَجَّدْ بِهِ نَافِلَةً لَكَ عَسَى أَنْ  
يَبْعَثَكَ رَبُّكَ مَقَامًا مَحْمُودًا



[17:80] And say, "My Lord, admit me an honorable admittance, and let me depart an honorable departure, and grant me from You a powerful support."

وَقُلْ رَبِّ ادْخُلْنِيْ مُدْخَلَ صِدْقٍ وَأَخْرِجْنِيْ  
مُخْرَجَ صِدْقٍ وَاجْعَلْ لِيْ مِنْ لَدُنْكَ سُلْطٰنًا  
نٰصِيْرًا

[17:81] Proclaim, "The truth has prevailed, and falsehood has vanished; falsehood will inevitably vanish."

وَقُلْ جَاءَ الْحَقُّ وَرَهَقَ الْبٰطِلُ ۚ إِنَّ الْبٰطِلَ  
كَانَ رَهُوْقًا

#### Healing and Mercy

[17:82] We send down in the Quran healing and mercy for the believers. At the same time, it only increases the wickedness of the transgressors.

وَنُنزِّلُ مِنَ الْقُرْآنِ مَا هُوَ شِفَاؤٌ وَرَحْمَةٌ  
لِّلْمُؤْمِنِيْنَ ۗ وَلَا يَزِيْدُ الظّٰلِمِيْنَ اِلَّا خَسٰرًا

[17:83] When we bless the human being, he becomes preoccupied and heedless. But when adversity strikes him, he turns despondent.

وَإِذَا أَنْعَمْنَا عَلَى الْإِنْسٰنِ أَعْرَضَ وَنَأٰى  
بِجَانِبِهِ ۗ وَإِذَا مَسَّهُ الشَّرُّ كَانَ يَئُوْسًا

[17:84] Say, "Everyone works in accordance with his belief, and your Lord knows best which ones are guided in the right path."

قُلْ كُلٌّ يَعْمَلُ عَلَىٰ شَاكِلَتِهِ فَرُبُّكُمْ أَعْلَمُ بِمَنْ  
هُوَ أَهْدَىٰ سَبِيْلًا

#### Divine Revelation: The Source of All Knowledge

[17:85] They ask you about the revelation. Say, "The revelation comes from my Lord. The knowledge given to you is minute."

وَيَسْأَلُوْنَكَ عَنِ الرُّوْحِ ۗ قُلِ الرُّوْحُ مِنْ أَمْرِ  
رَبِّي وَمَا أُوتِيْتُمْ مِنَ الْعِلْمِ اِلَّا قَلِيْلًا

[17:86] If we will, we can take back what we revealed to you, then you will find no protector against us.

وَلِيْنُ شَيْئًا لَّنْذَهَبَنَّ بِالَّذِيْ أَوْحَيْنَا اِلَيْكَ ثُمَّ لَا  
تَجِدُ لَكَ بِهِ عَلَيْنَا وَكِيْلًا

[17:87] This is but mercy from your Lord. His blessings upon you have been great.

اِلَّا رَحْمَةً مِنْ رَبِّكَ ۗ اِنَّ فَضْلَهُ كَانَ عَلَيْنَكَ  
كَبِيْرًا

#### Mathematical Composition of the Quran

[17:88] Say, "If all the humans and all the jinns banded together in order to produce a Quran like this, they can never produce anything like it, no matter how much assistance they lent one another."

قُلْ لِيْنِ اجْتَمَعَتِ الْاِنْسُ وَالْجِنُّ عَلَىٰ اَنْ  
يَاْتُوْا بِمِثْلِ هٰذَا الْقُرْآنِ لَا يٰٓاْتُوْنَ بِمِثْلِهِ وَلَوْ  
كَانَ بَعْضُهُمْ لِبَعْضٍ ظٰهِيْرًا

[17:89] We have cited for the people in this Quran all kinds of examples, but most people insist upon disbelieving.

وَلَقَدْ صَرَّفْنَا لِلنَّاسِ فِيْ هٰذَا الْقُرْآنِ مِنْ كُلِّ  
مَثَلٍ فَاَبٰى اَكْثَرُ النَّاسِ اِلَّا كُفُوْرًا

#### God's Messengers Challenged

[17:90] They said, "We will not believe you unless you cause a spring to gush out of the ground.

وَقَالُوْا لَنْ نُّؤْمِنَ لَكَ حَتّٰى تَفْجُرَ لَنَا مِنَ  
الْاَرْضِ يَنْبُوْعًا

[17:91] "Or unless you own a garden of date palms and grapes, with rivers running through it.

اَوْ تَكُوْنَ لَكَ جَنَّةٌ مِنْ نَّخِيْلِ وَعِنَبٍ فَتُفَجَّرَ  
الْاَنْهٰرَ خِلٰلَهَا فَتُجَبِّرًا

[17:92] "Or unless you cause masses from the sky, as you claimed, to fall on us. Or unless you bring **GOD** and the angels before our eyes.

أَوْ تُسْقِطَ السَّمَاءَ كَمَا زَعَمْتُمْ عَلَيْنَا كِسْفًا أَوْ تَأْتِيَنَا بِاللَّهِ وَالْمَلَائِكَةِ قَبِيلًا

[17:93] "Or unless you own a luxurious mansion, or unless you climb into the sky. Even if you do climb, we will not believe unless you bring a book that we can read."\* Say, "Glory be to my Lord. Am I any more than a human messenger?"

أَوْ يَكُونَ لَكَ بَيْتٌ مِنْ زُرُوفٍ أَوْ تَرْقَى فِي السَّمَاءِ وَلَنْ نُؤْمِنَ لِرُقِيِّكَ حَتَّى تَنْزِلَ عَلَيْنَا كِتَابًا نَقْرُوهُ قُلْ سُبْحَانَ رَبِّي هَلْ كُنْتُ إِلَّا بَشَرًا رَسُولًا

#### *Messengership: An Essential Test*

[17:94] What prevented the people from believing when the guidance came to them, is their saying, "Did **GOD** send a human being as a messenger?"

وَمَا مَنَعَ النَّاسَ أَنْ يُؤْمِنُوا إِذْ جَاءَهُمُ الْهُدَىٰ إِلَّا أَنْ قَالُوا أَبَعَثَ اللَّهُ بَشَرًا رَسُولًا

[17:95] Say, "If the earth were inhabited by angels, we would have sent down to them from the sky an angel messenger."

قُلْ لَوْ كَانَ فِي الْأَرْضِ مَلَائِكَةٌ يَمْشُونَ مُطْمَئِنِّينَ لَنَزَّلْنَا عَلَيْهِمْ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ مَلَكًا رَسُولًا

#### *God Is My Witness*

[17:96] Say, "**GOD** suffices as a witness between me and you. He is fully Cognizant of His worshippers, Seer."

قُلْ كَفَىٰ بِاللَّهِ شَهِيدًا بَيْنِي وَبَيْنَكُمْ إِنَّهُ كَانَ بِعِبَادِهِ خَبِيرًا بَصِيرًا

[17:97] Whomever **GOD** guides is the truly guided one. And whomever He sends astray, you will never find for them any lords and masters beside Him. We will summon them on the Day of Resurrection forcibly; blind, dumb, and deaf. Their destination is Hell; whenever it cools down, we will increase their fire.

وَمَنْ يَهْدِ اللَّهُ فَهُوَ الْمُهْتَدِ وَمَنْ يُضِلِلْ فَلَنْ تَجِدَ لَهُمْ أَوْلِيَاءَ مِنْ دُونِهِ ۗ وَنَحْشُرُهُمْ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ عَلَىٰ وُجُوهِهِمْ عُمِيَآ وَبُكْمًا وَصُمًّا ۗ مَا أَوْاهُمْ جَهَنَّمُ كُلَّمَا خَبَتْ زِدْنَاهُمْ سَعِيرًا

#### *Their Innermost Thoughts*

[17:98] Such is their just retribution, since they rejected our revelations. They said, "After we turn into bones and fragments, do we get resurrected into a new creation?"

ذَٰلِكَ جَزَاؤُهُمْ بِأَنَّهُمْ كَفَرُوا بِآيَاتِنَا وَقَالُوا أَإِذَا كُنَّا عِظَامًا وَرُفَاتًا أِنَّا لَمَبْعُوثُونَ خَلْقًا جَدِيدًا

[17:99] Could they not see that the **GOD** who created the heavens and the earth, is able to create the same creations? He has predetermined for them an irrevocable life span? Yet, the disbelievers insist upon disbelieving.

أَوَلَمْ يَرَوْا أَنَّ اللَّهَ الَّذِي خَلَقَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ قَادِرٌ عَلَىٰ أَنْ يَخْلُقَ مِثْلَهُمْ وَجَعَلَ لَهُمْ أَجَلًا لَا رَيْبَ فِيهِ قَابِى الظَّالِمُونَ إِلَّا كُفُورًا

[17:100] Proclaim, "If you possessed my Lord's treasures of mercy, you would have withheld them, fearing that you might exhaust them. The human being is stingy."

قُلْ لَوْ أَنَّكُمْ تَمْلِكُونَ خَزَائِنَ رَحْمَةِ رَبِّي إِذًا لَأَمْسَكْتُمْ خَشْيَةَ الْإِنْفَاقِ ۗ وَكَانَ الْإِنْسَانُ قَتُورًا

\*17:93 God's Messenger of the Covenant, Rashad Khalifa, was thus challenged, including the challenge to bring a new book, or bring down masses from the sky. Verse 3:81 defines the duties of God's Messenger of the Covenant. Overwhelming proof is detailed in Appendices 2 & 26.

*Moses and Pharaoh*

[17:101] We supported Moses with nine profound miracles—ask the Children of Israel. When he went to them, Pharaoh said to him, "I think that you, Moses, are bewitched."

وَلَقَدْ آتَيْنَا مُوسَى تِسْعَ آيَاتٍ بَيِّنَاتٍ فَاسْتَأْنَسَ  
بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ إِذْ جَاءَهُمْ فَقَالَ لَهُ فِرْعَوْنُ إِنِّي  
لَأَظُنُّكَ يَا مُوسَى مَسْحُورًا

[17:102] He said, "You know full well that no one can manifest these except, obviously, the Lord of the heavens and the earth. I think that you, Pharaoh, are doomed."

قَالَ لَقَدْ عَلِمْتَمَا أَنْزَلَ هَؤُلَاءِ إِلَّا رَبُّ  
السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ بِصَائِرٍ وَإِنِّي لَأَظُنُّكَ يَا  
فِرْعَوْنُ مَبْنُورًا

[17:103] When he pursued them, as he chased them out of the land, we drowned him, together with those who sided with him, all of them.

فَأَرَادَ أَنْ يَنْتَقِرَهُمْ مِنَ الْأَرْضِ فَأَغْرَقْنَاهُ  
وَمَنْ مَعَهُ جَمِيعًا

[17:104] And we said to the Children of Israel afterwards, "Go live in this land. When the final prophecy comes to pass, we will summon you all in one group."

وَقُلْنَا مِنْ بَعْدِهِ لِبَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ اسْكُنُوا الْأَرْضَ  
فَإِذَا جَاءَ وَعْدُ الْآخِرَةِ جِئْنَا بِكُمْ لَوِيفًا

*The Quran Released Slowly To Facilitate Memorization*

[17:105] Truthfully, we sent it down, and with the truth it came down. We did not send you except as a bearer of good news, as well as a warner.

وَبِالْحَقِّ أَنْزَلْنَاهُ وَبِالْحَقِّ نَزَلَ وَمَا أَرْسَلْنَاكَ  
إِلَّا مُبَشِّرًا وَنَذِيرًا

[17:106] A Quran that we have released slowly, in order for you to read it to the people over a long period, although we sent it down all at once.

وَقُرْ أَنَا فَرَغْنَا لِتَقْرَأَهُ عَلَى النَّاسِ عَلَى مُكْثٍ  
وَنَزَّلْنَاهُ تَنْزِيلًا

[17:107] Proclaim, "Believe in it, or do not believe in it." Those who possess knowledge from the previous scriptures, when it is recited to them, they fall down to their chins, prostrating.

قُلْ آمِنُوا بِهِ أَوْ لَا تُؤْمِنُوا إِنَّ الَّذِينَ أُوتُوا  
الْعِلْمَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِ إِذَا يُتْلَى عَلَيْهِمْ يَخِرُّونَ  
لِلْأَذْقَانِ سُجَّدًا

[17:108] They say, "Glory be to our Lord. This fulfills our Lord's prophecy."

وَيَقُولُونَ سُبْحَانَ رَبِّنَا إِنْ كَانَ وَعْدُ رَبِّنَا  
لَمَفْعُولًا

[17:109] They fall down on their chins, prostrating and weeping. For it augments their reverence.

وَيَخِرُّونَ لِلْأَذْقَانِ يَبْكُونَ وَيَزِيدُهُمْ خُشُوعًا

[17:110] Say, "Call Him **GOD**, or call Him Most Gracious; whichever name you use, to Him belongs the best names."

قُلْ ادْعُوا اللَّهَ أَوْ ادْعُوا الرَّحْمَنَ أَيًّا مَا  
تَدْعُوا فَلَهُ الْأَسْمَاءُ الْحُسْنَىٰ وَلَا تَجْهَرُوا  
بِصَلَاتِكُمْ وَلَا تَخَافُوهَا وَابْتَغِ بَيْنَ ذَلِكَ  
سَبِيلًا

*Tone of the Contact Prayers (Salat)*

You shall not utter your Contact Prayers (*Salat*) too loudly, nor secretly; use a moderate tone.

[17:111] And proclaim: "Praise be to **GOD**, who has never begotten a son, nor does He have a partner in His kingship, nor does He need any ally out of weakness," and magnify Him constantly.

وَقُلِ الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ الَّذِي لَمْ يَتَّخِذْ وَلَدًا وَلَمْ يَكُنْ لَهُ  
شَرِيكٌ فِي الْمُلْكِ وَلَمْ يَكُنْ لَهُ وَلِيٌّ مِنَ الذَّلِيلِ  
وَكَبِّرْهُ تَكْبِيرًا

## Sura 18: The Cave

## سورة الكهف

[18:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[18:1] Praise **GOD**, who revealed to His servant this scripture, and made it flawless.

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ الَّذِي أَنْزَلَ عَلَىٰ عَبْدِهِ الْكِتَابَ وَلَمْ يَجْعَلْ لَهُ عِوَجًا

[18:2] A perfect (*scripture*) to warn of severe retribution from Him, and to deliver good news to the believers who lead a righteous life, that they have earned a generous recompense.

فَقِيمًا لِيُنذِرَ بَأْسًا شَدِيدًا مِّنْ لَّدُنْهُ وَيُبَشِّرَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ الَّذِينَ يَعْمَلُونَ الصَّالِحَاتِ أَنَّ لَهُمْ أَجْرًا حَسَنًا

[18:3] Wherein they abide forever.

مَّا كَانَتْ فِيهِ آبَدًا

[18:4] And to warn those who said, "**GOD** has begotten a son!"

وَيُنذِرَ الَّذِينَ قَالُوا اتَّخَذَ اللَّهُ وَلَدًا

[18:5] They possess no knowledge about this, nor did their parents. What a blasphemy coming out of their mouths! What they utter is a gross lie.

مَا لَهُمْ بِهِ مِنْ عِلْمٍ وَلَا لِآبَائِهِمْ كَبُرَتْ كَلِمَةً تَخْرُجُ مِنْ أَفْوَاهِهِمْ ۚ إِنَّ يَفْهَمُونَ إِلَّا كَذِبًا

[18:6] You may blame yourself on account of their response to this narration, and their disbelieving in it; you may be saddened.

فَلَعَلَّكَ بَاخِعٌ نَّفْسَكَ عَلَىٰ آثَارِهِمْ إِنْ لَمْ يُؤْمِنُوا بِهَذَا الْحَدِيثِ أَسَفًا

## The End of the World\*

[18:7] We have adorned everything on earth, in order to test them, and thus distinguish those among them who work righteousness.

إِنَّا جَعَلْنَا مَا عَلَى الْأَرْضِ زِينَةً لِّهَا لِنَبْلُوهُمْ أَيُّهُمْ أَحْسَنُ عَمَلًا

[18:8] Inevitably, we will wipe out everything on it, leaving it completely barren.\*

وَإِنَّا لَجَاعِلُونَ مَا عَلَيْهَا صَعِيدًا جُرُزًا

## The Dwellers of the Cave

[18:9] Why else do you think we are telling you about the people of the cave, and the numbers connected with them? They are among our wondrous signs.

أَمْ حَسِبْتُمْ أَنَّ أَصْحَابَ الْكَهْفِ وَالرَّقِيمِ كَانُوا مِنْ آيَاتِنَا عَجَبًا

[18:10] When the youths took refuge in the cave, they said, "Our Lord, shower us with Your mercy, and bless our affairs with Your guidance."

إِذْ أَوَى الْفِتْيَةُ إِلَى الْكَهْفِ فَقَالُوا رَبَّنَا آتِنَا مِنْ لَدُنْكَ رَحْمَةً وَهَيِّئْ لَنَا مِنْ أَمْرِنَا رَشَدًا

[18:11] We then sealed their ears in the cave for a predetermined number of years.

فَضْرَبْنَا عَلَى آذَانِهِمْ فِي الْكَهْفِ سِنِينَ عَدَدًا

[18:12] Then we resurrected them to see which of the two parties could count the duration of their stay therein.

ثُمَّ بَعَثْنَاهُمْ لِنَعْلَمَ أَيُّ الْحِزْبَيْنِ أَحْصَى لِمَا لَبِئُوا أَمَدًا

[18:13] We narrate to you their history, truthfully. They were youths who believed in their Lord, and we increased their guidance.

نَحْنُ نَقُصُّ عَلَيْكَ نَبَأَهُمْ بِالْحَقِّ ۚ إِنَّهُمْ فِتْيَةٌ آمَنُوا بِرَبِّهِمْ وَزِدْنَاَهُمْ هُدًى

\*18:8-9 As it turns out, the history of these Christian believers, the Seven Sleepers of Ephesus, is directly connected with the end of the world as stated in 18:9 & 21. The role of these believers in unveiling the end of the world is detailed in Appendix 25.

[18:14] We strengthened their hearts when they stood up and proclaimed: "Our only Lord is the Lord of the heavens and the earth. We will never worship any other god beside Him. Otherwise, we would be far astray.

وَرَبَطْنَا عَلَىٰ قُلُوبِهِمْ إِذْ قَامُوا فَقَالُوا رَبُّنَا رَبُّ  
السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ لَنْ نَدْعُو مِنْ دُونِهِ إِلَهًا  
لَقَدْ قُلْنَا إِذَا شَطَطًا

[18:15] "Here are our people setting up gods beside Him. If only they could provide any proof to support their stand! Who is more evil than the one who fabricates lies and attributes them to **GOD**?

هُؤُلَاءِ قَوْمًا اتَّخَذُوا مِنْ دُونِهِ آلِهَةً لَوْلَا  
يَأْتُونَ عَلَيْهِمْ بِسُلْطَانٍ بَيِّنٍ فَمَنْ أَظْلَمُ مِمَّنْ  
افْتَرَىٰ عَلَى اللَّهِ كَذِبًا

#### *The Seven Sleepers of Ephesus\**

[18:16] "Since you wish to avoid them, and their worshiping of other than **GOD**,\* let us take refuge in the cave. May your Lord shower you with His mercy and direct you to the right decision."

وَإِذِ اعْتَزَلْتُمُوهُمْ وَمَا يُعْبُدُونَ إِلَّا اللَّهَ فَأْوُوا  
إِلَى الْكَهْفِ يَنْشُرْ لَكُمْ رَبُّكُمْ مِنْ رَحْمَتِهِ  
وَيَهَيِّئْ لَكُمْ مِنْ أَمْرِكُمْ مِرْفَقًا

#### *A Guiding Teacher is a Prerequisite*

[18:17] You could see the sun when it rose coming from the right side of their cave, and when it set, it shone on them from the left, as they slept in the hollow thereof. This is one of **GOD**'s portents.\* Whomever **GOD** guides is the truly guided one, and whomever He sends astray, you will not find for him a guiding teacher.

وَتَرَى الشَّمْسَ إِذَا طَلَعَتْ تَرَاوُرُ عَنْ كَهْفِهِمْ  
ذَاتَ الْيَمِينِ وَإِذَا غَرَبَتْ تَقْرِضُهُمْ ذَاتَ  
الشَّمَالِ وَهُمْ فِي فَجْوَةٍ مِنْهُ دَلِكٌ مِنْ آيَاتِ  
اللَّهِ لَنْ يَهْدِيَ اللَّهُ قَوْمًا لَمُتَدِّدًا وَمَنْ يَضِلْ فَلَنْ  
تَجِدَ لَهُ وَلِيًّا مُرْشِدًا

[18:18] You would think that they were awake, when they were in fact asleep. We turned them to the right side and the left side, while their dog stretched his arms in their midst. Had you looked at them, you would have fled from them, stricken with terror.

وَنَحْسَبُهُمْ أَيْقَاظًا وَهُمْ رُقُودٌ وَنُقَلِّبُهُمْ ذَاتَ  
الْيَمِينِ وَذَاتَ الشَّمَالِ وَكَلْبُهُمْ بَاسِطٌ ذِرَاعَيْهِ  
بِالْوَصِيدِ لَوِ اطَّلَعْتَ عَلَيْهِمْ لَوَلَّيْتَ مِنْهُمْ  
فِرَارًا وَلَمَلِئْتَ مِنْهُمْ رُعْبًا

[18:19] When we resurrected them, they asked each other, "How long have you been here?" "We have been here one day or part of the day," they answered. "Your Lord knows best how long we stayed here, so let us send one of us with this money to the city. Let him fetch the cleanest food, and buy some for us. Let him keep a low profile, and attract no attention.

وَكَذَلِكَ بَعَثْنَاهُمْ لِتَسَاءُلُوا بَيْنَهُمْ قَالِ قَائِلٌ  
مِنْهُمْ كَمْ لَبِئْتُمْ قَالُوا لَبِئْنَا يَوْمًا أَوْ بَعْضَ يَوْمٍ  
قَالُوا رَبُّكُمْ أَعْلَمُ بِمَا لَبِئْتُمْ فَابْعَثُوا أَحَدَكُمْ  
بِوَرَقِكُمْ هَذِهِ إِلَى الْمَدِينَةِ فَلْيَنْظُرْ أَيُّهَا أَزْكَى  
طَعَامًا فَلْيَأْتِكُمْ بِرِزْقٍ مِنْهُ وَلْيَتَلَطَّفْ وَلَا  
يُشْعِرَنَّ بِكُمْ أَحَدًا

\*18:16-20 Ephesus is located about 200 miles south of ancient Nicene, and 30 miles south of today's Izmir in Turkey. The dwellers of the cave were young Christians who wanted to follow the teachings of Jesus, and worship God alone. They were fleeing the persecution of neo-Christians who proclaimed a corrupted Christianity three centuries after Jesus, following the Nicene Conferences, when the Trinity doctrine was announced. In 1928, Franz Miltner, an Austrian archeologist discovered the tomb of the seven sleepers of Ephesus. Their history is well documented in several encyclopedias.

\*18:17 This sign, or hint, tells us that the cave was facing north.

[18:20] "If they discover you, they will stone you, or force you to revert to their religion, then you can never succeed."

أَنْهُمْ إِنْ يَظْهَرُوا عَلَيْكُمْ يَرْجُمُوكُمْ أَوْ يُعِيدُوكُمْ فِي مِلَّتِهِمْ وَلَنْ تُفْلِحُوا إِذًا أَبَدًا

*Connection With the End of the World\**

[18:21] We caused them to be discovered, to let everyone know that **GOD's** promise is true, and to remove all doubt concerning the end of the world.\* The people then disputed among themselves regarding them. Some said, "Let us build a building around them." Their Lord is the best knower about them. Those who prevailed said, "We will build a place of worship around them."

وَكَذَلِكَ أَعْتَرْنَا عَلَيْهِمْ لِيَعْلَمُوا أَنَّ وَعْدَ اللَّهِ حَقٌّ وَأَنَّ السَّاعَةَ لَا رَيْبَ فِيهَا إِذْ يَتَنَازَعُونَ بَيْنَهُمْ أَمْرَهُمْ فَقَالُوا ابْنُوا عَلَيْهِمْ بُيُوتًا رَبُّهُمْ أَعْلَمُ بِهِمْ قَالَ الَّذِينَ غَلَبُوا عَلَىٰ أَمْرِهِمْ لَنَتَّخِذَنَّ عَلَيْهِمْ مَسْجِدًا

[18:22] Some would say, "They were three; their dog being the fourth," while others would say, "Five; the sixth being their dog," as they guessed. Others said, "Seven," and the eighth was their dog. Say, "My Lord is the best knower of their number." Only a few knew the correct number. Therefore, do not argue with them; just go along with them. You need not consult anyone about this.

سَيَقُولُونَ ثَلَاثَةٌ رَابِعُهُمْ كَلْبُهُمْ وَيَقُولُونَ خَمْسَةٌ سَادِسُهُمْ كَلْبُهُمْ رَجْمًا بِالْغَيْبِ ۗ وَيَقُولُونَ سَبْعَةٌ وَثَامِنُهُمْ كَلْبُهُمْ ۗ قُلْ رَبِّي أَعْلَمُ بِعِدَّتِهِمْ مَا يَعْلَمُهُمْ إِلَّا قَلِيلٌ ۗ فَلَا تُمَارِ فِيهِمْ إِلَّا مِرَاءً ظَاهِرًا وَلَا تَسْتَفْتِ فِيهِمْ مِنْهُمْ أَحَدًا

*Remembering God Every Chance We Get*

[18:23] You shall not say that you will do anything in the future,

وَلَا تَقُولَنَّ لِشَيْءٍ إِنِّي فَاعِلٌ ذَلِكَ غَدًا

[18:24] without saying, "**GOD** willing."\* If you forget to do this, you must immediately remember your Lord and say, "May my Lord guide me to do better next time."

إِلَّا أَنْ يَشَاءَ اللَّهُ ۗ وَادْكُرْ رَبَّكَ إِذَا نَسِيتَ وَقُلْ عَسَىٰ أَنْ يَهْدِيَنِّي رَبِّي لِأَقْرَبَ مِنْ هَذَا رَشَدًا

[300 + 9]\*

[18:25] They stayed in their cave three hundred years, increased by nine.\*

وَلَبِثُوا فِي كَهْفِهِمْ ثَلَاثَ مِائَةٍ سِنِينَ وَازْدَادُوا تِسْعًا

[18:26] Say, "**GOD** is the best knower of how long they stayed there." He knows all secrets in the heavens and the earth. By His grace you can see; by His grace you can hear. There is none beside Him as Lord and Master, and He never permits any partners to share in His kingship.

قُلْ اللَّهُ أَعْلَمُ بِمَا لَبِثُوا ۗ غَيْبُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ أَبْصِرُ بِهِ وَأَسْمِعُ ۚ مَا لَهُمْ مِنْ دُونِهِ مِنْ وَلِيٍّ وَلَا يُشْرِكُ فِي حُكْمِهِ أَحَدًا

[18:27] You shall recite what is revealed to you of your Lord's scripture. Nothing shall abrogate His words, and you shall not find any other source beside it.

وَاتْلُ مَا أُوحِيَ إِلَيْكَ مِنْ كِتَابِ رَبِّكَ ۗ لَا مُبَدِّلَ لِكَلِمَاتِهِ وَلَنْ تَجِدَ مِنْ دُونِهِ مُلْتَحَدًا

\*18:21 As detailed in Appendix 25, this story helped pinpoint the end of the world.

\*18:24 This important commandment gives us daily opportunities to remember God.

\*18:25 The difference between 300 solar years and 300 lunar years is nine years. Thus, discovering the end of the world was predetermined by the Almighty to take place in 1980 AD (1400 AH), 300 years (309 lunar years) before the end of the world (see 72:27 & Appendix 25).

*Quranic Study Groups*

[18:28] You shall force yourself to be with those who worship their Lord day and night, seeking Him alone. Do not turn your eyes away from them, seeking the vanities of this world. Nor shall you obey one whose heart we rendered oblivious to our message; one who pursues his own desires, and whose priorities are confused.

وَاصْبِرْ نَفْسَكَ مَعَ الَّذِينَ يَدْعُونَ رَبَّهُمْ بِالْغَدَاةِ  
وَ الْعَشِيِّ يُرِيدُونَ وَجْهَهُ ۗ وَلَا تَعْدُ عَيْنَاكَ  
عَنْهُمْ تَرْيَدُ زِينَةَ الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا ۗ وَلَا تُطِعْ مَنْ  
أَغْفَلْنَا قَلْبَهُ عَن ذِكْرِنَا وَاتَّبَعَ هَوَاهُ وَكَانَ أَمْرُهُ  
فُرُطًا

*Absolute Freedom of Religion*

[18:29] Proclaim: "This is the truth from your Lord," then whoever wills let him believe, and whoever wills let him disbelieve. We have prepared for the transgressors a fire that will completely surround them. When they scream for help, they will be given a liquid like concentrated acid that scalds the faces. What a miserable drink! What a miserable destiny!

وَقُلِ الْحَقُّ مِن رَّبِّكُمْ ۖ فَمَن شَاءَ فَلْيُؤْمِنْ وَمَن  
شَاءَ فَلْيُكْفُرْ ۗ إِنَّا أَعْتَدْنَا لِلظَّالِمِينَ نَارًا أَحَاطَ  
بِهِمْ سُرَّادِقُهَا ۚ وَإِن يَسْتَغِيثُوا يُغَاثُوا بِمَاءٍ  
كَالْمُهْلِ يَشْوِي الْوُجُوهَ ۗ بِئْسَ الشَّرَابُ  
وَسَاءَتْ مُرْتَفَقًا

[18:30] As for those who believe and lead a righteous life, we never fail to recompense those who work righteousness.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ إِنَّا لَا  
نُضِيعُ أَجْرَ مَنْ أَحْسَنَ عَمَلًا

[18:31] They have deserved gardens of Eden wherein rivers flow. They will be adorned therein with bracelets of gold, and will wear clothes of green silk and velvet, and will rest on

comfortable furnishings. What a wonderful reward; what a wonderful abode!

أُولَئِكَ لَهُمْ جَنَّاتُ عَدْنٍ تَجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهِمُ  
الْأَنْهَارُ يُحَلَّوْنَ فِيهَا مِنْ أَسَاوِرَ مِنْ ذَهَبٍ  
وَيَلْبَسُونَ ثِيَابًا خُضْرًا مِنْ سُنْدُسٍ وَإِسْتَبْرَقٍ  
مُتَّكِنِينَ فِيهَا عَلَى الْأَرَائِكِ ۗ نِعْمَ الثَّوَابُ  
وَ حَسَنَتْ مَرْتَفَعًا

*Property as an Idol\**

[18:32] Cite for them the example of two men: we gave one of them two gardens of grapes, surrounded by date palms, and placed other crops between them.

وَاضْرِبْ لَهُم مَّثَلًا رَجُلَيْنِ جَعَلْنَا لِأَحَدِهِمَا  
جَنَّتَيْنِ مِنْ أَعْنَابٍ وَحَفَفْنَاهُمَا بِنَخْلٍ وَجَعَلْنَا  
بَيْنَهُمَا رِزْقًا

[18:33] Both gardens produced their crops on time, and generously, for we caused a river to run through them.

كَانَتَا الْجَنَّتَيْنِ آتَتْ أُكْلَهَا وَلَمْ تَظْلِمِ مِنْهُ شَيْئًا ۚ  
وَفَجَّرْنَا خِلَالَهُمَا نَهْرًا

[18:34] Once, after harvesting, he boastfully told his friend: "I am far more prosperous than you, and I command more respect from the people."

وَكَانَ لَهُ تَمْرٌ فَقَالَ لِصَاحِبِهِ وَهُوَ يُحَاوِرُهُ أَنَا  
أَكْثَرُ مِنْكَ مَالًا وَأَعَزُّ نَفَرًا

[18:35] When he entered his garden, he wronged his soul by saying, "I do not think that this will ever end.

وَدَخَلَ جَنَّتَهُ وَهُوَ ظَالِمٌ لِنَفْسِهِ قَالَ مَا أَظُنُّ  
أَنْ تَبِيدَ هَذِهِ أَبَدًا

\*18:32-42 The Quran cites many examples of the different gods that people worship beside God; they include children (7:190), religious leaders and scholars (9:31), property (18:42), dead saints and prophets (16:20-21, 35:14, & 46:5-6), and the ego (25:43, 45:23).

[18:36] "Moreover, I think this is it; I do not think that the Hour (*the Hereafter*) will ever come to pass. Even if I am returned to my Lord, I will (*be clever enough to*) possess an even better one over there."

وَمَا أَظُنُّ السَّاعَةَ قَائِمَةً وَلَئِنْ رُودْتُ إِلَىٰ رَبِّي لَأَجِدَنَّ خَيْرًا مِنْهَا مُنْقَلَبًا

[18:37] His friend said to him, as he debated with him, "Have you disbelieved in the One who created you from dust, then from a tiny drop, then perfected you into a man?"

قَالَ لَهُ صَاحِبُهُ وَهُوَ يُحَاوِرُهُ أَكَفَرْتَ بِالَّذِي خَلَقَكَ مِنْ تُرَابٍ ثُمَّ مِنْ نُطْفَةٍ ثُمَّ سَوَّاكَ رَجُلًا

[18:38] "As for me, **GOD** is my Lord, and I will never set up any other god besides my Lord.

لَكِنَّا هُوَ اللَّهُ رَبِّي وَلَا أُشْرِكُ بِرَبِّي أَحَدًا

#### Important Commandment

[18:39] "When you entered your garden, you should have said, 'This is what **GOD** has given me (*Mā Shā Allāh*). No one possesses power except **GOD** (*Lā Quwwata Ellā Bellāh*).' You may see that I possess less money and less children than you.

وَلَوْلَا إِذْ دَخَلْتَ جَنَّتَكَ قُلْتَ مَا شَاءَ اللَّهُ لَا قُوَّةَ إِلَّا بِاللَّهِ ۗ إِن تَرَنِ أَنَا أَقَلَّ مِنْكَ مَالًا وَوَلَدًا

[18:40] "My Lord may grant me better than your garden. He may send a violent storm from the sky that wipes out your garden, leaving it completely barren.

فَعَسَىٰ رَبِّي أَنْ يُؤْتِيَنِي خَيْرًا مِنْ جَنَّتِكَ وَيُرْسِلَ عَلَيْهَا حُسْبَانًا مِنَ السَّمَاءِ فَيُصْبِحَ صَعِيدًا زَلَقًا

[18:41] "Or, its water may sink deeper, out of your reach."

أَوْ يُصْبِحَ مَآؤُهَا غَوْرًا فَلَنْ تَسْتَطِيعَ لَهُ طَلَبًا

[18:42] Indeed, his crops were wiped out, and he ended up sorrowful, lamenting what he had spent on it in vain, as his property lay barren.

He finally said, "I wish I never set up my property as a god beside my Lord."

وَأُحِيطَ بِثَمَرِهِ فَأَصْبَحَ يُقَلِّبُ كَفَّيْهِ عَلَىٰ مَا أَنفَقَ فِيهَا وَهِيَ خَاوِيَةٌ عَلَىٰ عُرُوشِهَا وَيَقُولُ يَا لَيْتَنِي لَمْ أُشْرِكْ بِرَبِّي أَحَدًا

[18:43] No force on earth could have helped him against **GOD**, nor was it possible for him to receive any help.

وَلَمْ تَكُنْ لَهُ فِتْنَةٌ يَنْصُرُونَهُ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ وَمَا كَانَ مُنتَصِرًا

[18:44] That is because the only true Lord and master is **GOD**; He provides the best recompense, and with Him is the best destiny.

هُنَالِكَ الْوَلَايَةُ لِلَّهِ الْحَقِّ ۗ هُوَ خَيْرٌ ثَوَابًا وَخَيْرٌ عُقْبًا

[18:45] Cite for them the example of this life as water that we send down from the sky to produce plants of the earth, then they turn into hay that is blown away by the wind. **GOD** is able to do all things.

وَاضْرِبْ لَهُمْ مَثَلًا الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا كَمَا أَنْزَلْنَا مِنَ السَّمَاءِ مَاءً فَآخْتَلَطَ بِهِ نَبَاتُ الْأَرْضِ فَأَصْبَحَ هَشِيمًا تَذْرُوهُ الرِّيَّاحُ ۗ وَكَانَ اللَّهُ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ مُقْتَدِرًا

#### Rearranging Our Priorities

[18:46] Money and children are the joys of this life, but the righteous works provide an eternal recompense from your Lord, and a far better hope.

الْمَالُ وَالْبَنُونَ زِينَةُ الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا ۗ وَالْبَاقِيَاتُ الصَّالِحَاتُ خَيْرٌ عِنْدَ رَبِّكَ ثَوَابًا وَخَيْرٌ أَمَلًا

[18:47] The day will come when we wipe out the mountains, and you will see the earth barren. We will summon them all, not leaving out a single one of them.

وَيَوْمَ نُسَيِّرُ الْجِبَالَ وَتَرَى الْأَرْضَ بَارِزَةً وَحَشَرْنَاَهُمْ فَلَمْ نُعَادِرْ مِنْهُمْ أَحَدًا



[18:48] They will be presented before your Lord in a row. You have come to us as individuals, just as we created you initially. Indeed, this is what you claimed will never happen.

وَعَرَضُوا عَلَى رَبِّكَ صَفًّا لَقَدْ جِئْتُمُونَا كَمَا خَلَقْنَاكُمْ أَوَّلَ مَرَّةٍ بَلْ زَعَمْتُمْ أَلَّنْ نَجْعَلَ لَكُمْ مَوْعِدًا

[18:49] The record will be shown, and you will see the guilty fearful of its contents. They will say, "Woe to us. How come this book leaves nothing, small or large, without counting it?" They will find everything they had done brought forth. Your Lord is never unjust towards anyone.

وَوُضِعَ الْكِتَابُ فَتَرَى الْمُجْرِمِينَ مُشْفِقِينَ مِمَّا فِيهِ وَيَقُولُونَ يَا وَيْلَتَنَا مَالِ هَذَا الْكِتَابِ لَا يُغَادِرُ صَغِيرَةً وَلَا كَبِيرَةً إِلَّا أَحْصَاهَا وَوَجَدُوا مَا عَمِلُوا حَاضِرًا وَلَا يَظْلِمُ رَبُّكَ أَحَدًا

#### Classification of God's Creatures

[18:50] We said to the angels, "Fall prostrate before Adam." They fell prostrate, except Satan. He became a jinn, for he disobeyed the order of His Lord.\* Will you choose him and his descendants as lords instead of Me, even though they are your enemies? What a miserable substitute!

وَإِذْ قُلْنَا لِلْمَلَائِكَةِ اسْجُدُوا لِآدَمَ فَسَجَدُوا إِلَّا إِبْلِيسَ كَانَ مِنَ الْجِنِّ فَفَسَقَ عَنْ أَمْرِ رَبِّهِ أَفَتَتَّخِذُونَهُ وَذُرِّيَّتَهُ أَوْلِيَاءَ مِنْ دُونِي وَهُمْ لَكُمْ عَدُوٌّ بِئْسَ لِلظَّالِمِينَ بَدَلًا

[18:51] I never permitted them to witness the creation of the heavens and the earth, nor the creation of themselves. Nor do I permit the wicked to work in My kingdom.\*

مَا أَشْهَدْتُهُمْ خَلْقَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَلَا خَلْقَ أَنْفُسِهِمْ وَمَا كُنْتُمْ مُتَّخِذَ الْمُضِلِّينَ عَضُدًا

[18:52] The day will come when He says, "Call upon My partners, whom you claimed to be gods beside Me," they will call on them, but they will not respond to them. An insurmountable barrier will separate them from each other.

وَيَوْمَ يَقُولُ نَادُوا شُرَكَائِيَ الَّذِينَ زَعَمْتُمْ فَدَعَوْهُمْ فَلَمْ يَسْتَجِيبُوا لَهُمْ وَجَعَلْنَا بَيْنَهُمْ مَوْبِقًا

[18:53] The guilty will see Hell, and will realize that they will fall into it. They will have no escape therefrom.

وَرَأَى الْمُجْرِمُونَ النَّارَ فَظَنُّوا أَنَّهُمْ مُوَاقِعُوهَا وَلَمْ يَجِدُوا عَنْهَا مَصْرِفًا

#### Disbelievers Refuse to Accept the Completeness of the Quran

[18:54] We have cited in this Quran every kind of example, but the human being is the most argumentative creature.

وَلَقَدْ صَرَّفْنَا فِي هَذَا الْقُرْآنِ لِلنَّاسِ مِنْ كُلِّ مَثَلٍ وَكَانَ الْإِنْسَانُ أَكْثَرَ شَيْءٍ جَدَلًا

[18:55] Nothing prevented the people from believing, when the guidance came to them, and from seeking the forgiveness of their Lord, except that they demanded to see the same (*kind of miracles*) as the previous generations, or challenged to see the retribution beforehand.

وَمَا مَنَعَ النَّاسَ أَنْ يُؤْمِنُوا إِذْ جَاءَهُمُ الْهُدَىٰ وَيَسْتَغْفِرُوا رَبَّهُمْ إِلَّا أَنْ تَأْتِيَهُمْ سُنَّةٌ الْأَوَّلِينَ أَوْ يَأْتِيَهُمُ الْعَذَابُ قُبُلًا

\*18:50 When the great feud in the heavenly society took place (38:69), all creatures became classified into angels, jinns, and humans (Appendix 7).

\*18:51 God knew that Satan and his supporters (jinns and humans) were going to make the wrong decision. Hence their exclusion from witnessing the creation process.

[18:56] We only send the messengers as simply deliverers of good news, as well as warners. Those who disbelieve argue with falsehood to defeat the truth, and they take My proofs and warnings in vain.

وَمَا نُرْسِلُ الْمُرْسَلِينَ إِلَّا مُبَشِّرِينَ وَمُنذِرِينَ  
وَيَجَادِلُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا بِالْبَاطِلِ لِيُدْحِضُوا بِهِ  
الْحَقَّ وَاتَّخَذُوا آيَاتِي وَمَا أُنذِرُوا هُزُوًا

#### Divine Intervention

[18:57] Who are more evil than those who are reminded of their Lord's proofs, then disregard them, without realizing what they are doing. Consequently, we place shields on their hearts to prevent them from understanding it (*the Quran*), and deafness in their ears. Thus, no matter what you do to guide them, they can never ever be guided.

وَمَنْ أَظْلَمُ مِمَّنْ ذُكِّرَ بِآيَاتِ رَبِّهِ فَأَعْرَضَ  
عَنْهَا وَنَسِيَ مَا قَدَّمَتْ يَدَاهُ إِنَّا جَعَلْنَا عَلَى  
قُلُوبِهِمْ أَكِنَّةً أَنْ يَفْقَهُوهُ وَفِي آذَانِهِمْ وَقْرًا  
وَإِنْ تَدْعُهُمْ إِلَى الْهُدَى فَلَنْ يَهْتَدُوا إِذًا أَبَدًا

[18:58] Yet, your Lord is the Forgiver, full of mercy. If He called them to account for their deeds, He would annihilate them right there and then. Instead, He gives them a respite until a specific, predetermined time; then they can never escape.

وَرَبُّكَ الْعَفُورُ ذُو الرَّحْمَةِ لَوْ يُؤَاخِذُهُمْ بِمَا  
كَسَبُوا لَعَجَلْ لَهُمُ الْعَذَابَ بَلْ لَهُمْ مَوْعِدٌ لَنْ  
يَجِدُوا مِنْ دُونِهِ مَوْئِلًا

[18:59] Many a community we annihilated because of their transgressions, we designated a specific time for their annihilation.

وَتِلْكَ الْقُرَىٰ أَهْلَكْنَاهُمْ لَمَّا ظَلَمُوا وَجَعَلْنَا  
لِمَهْلِكِهِمْ مَوْعِدًا

#### Valuable Lessons from Moses and His Teacher

[18:60] Moses said to his servant, "I will not rest until I reach the point where the two rivers meet, no matter how long it takes."

وَإِذْ قَالَ مُوسَىٰ لِفَتَاهُ لَا أَبْرَحُ حَتَّىٰ أَبْلُغَ  
مَجْمَعَ الْبَحْرَيْنِ أَوْ أَمْضِيَ حُقُبًا

[18:61] When they reached the point where they met, they forgot their fish, and it found its way back to the river, sneakily.

فَلَمَّا بَلَغَا مَجْمَعَ بَيْنَهُمَا نَسِيَا حُوتَهُمَا فَاتَّخَذَ  
سَبِيلَهُ فِي الْبَحْرِ سَرَبًا

[18:62] After they passed that point, he said to his servant, "Let us have lunch. All this traveling has thoroughly exhausted us."

فَلَمَّا جَاوَزَا قَالَ لِفَتَاهُ آتِنَا غَدَاءَنَا لَقَدْ لَقِينَا مِنْ  
سَفَرِنَا هَذَا نَصَبًا

[18:63] He said, "Remember when we sat by the rock back there? I paid no attention to the fish. It was the devil who made me forget it, and it found its way back to the river, strangely."

قَالَ أَرَأَيْتَ إِذْ أَوَيْنَا إِلَى الصَّخْرَةِ فَإِنِّي  
نَسِيتُ الْحُوتَ وَمَا أَنسَانِيهِ إِلَّا الشَّيْطَانُ أَنْ  
أَذْكُرَهُ وَاتَّخَذَ سَبِيلَهُ فِي الْبَحْرِ عَجَبًا

[18:64] (*Moses*) said, "That was the place we were looking for." They traced their steps back.

قَالَ ذَلِكَ مَا كُنَّا نَبْغُ فَارْتَدَّ عَلَىٰ آثَارِهِمَا  
فَصَصَا

[18:65] They found one of our servants, whom we blessed with mercy, and bestowed upon him from our own knowledge.

فَوَجَدَا عَبْدًا مِنْ عِبَادِنَا آتَيْنَاهُ رَحْمَةً مِنْ  
عَدْنَا وَعَلَّمْنَاهُ مِنْ لَدُنَّا عِلْمًا

[18:66] Moses said to him, "Can I follow you, that you may teach me some of the knowledge and the guidance bestowed upon you?"

قَالَ لَهُ مُوسَىٰ هَلْ أَتَّبِعُكَ عَلَىٰ أَنْ تُعَلِّمَ مِنَّمَا  
عُلِّمْتَ رُشْدًا

[18:67] He said, "You cannot stand to be with me."

قَالَ إِنَّكَ لَنْ تَسْتَطِيعَ مَعِيَ صَبْرًا

[18:68] "How can you stand that which you do not comprehend?"

وَكَيْفَ تَصْبِرُ عَلَىٰ مَا لَمْ تُحِطْ بِهِ خُبْرًا

[18:69] He said, "You will find me, **GOD** willing, patient. I will not disobey any command you give me."

قَالَ سَتَجِدُنِي إِن شَاءَ اللَّهُ صَابِرًا وَلَا أَعْصِي لَكَ أَمْرًا

[18:70] He said, "If you follow me, then you shall not ask me about anything, unless I choose to tell you about it."

قَالَ فَإِنِ اتَّبَعْتَنِي فَلَا تَسْأَلْنِي عَنْ شَيْءٍ حَتَّىٰ أُحَدِّثَ لَكَ مِنْهُ ذِكْرًا

[18:71] So they went. When they boarded a ship, he bore a hole in it. He said, "Did you bore a hole in it to drown its people? You have committed something terrible."

فَانْطَلَقَا حَتَّىٰ إِذَا رَكِبَا فِي السَّفِينَةِ خَرَقَهَا  
قَالَ أَخَرَقْتَهَا لِتُغْرِقَ أَهْلَهَا لَقَدْ جِئْتَ شَيْئًا  
إِمْرًا

[18:72] He said, "Did I not say that you cannot stand to be with me?"

قَالَ أَلَمْ أَقُلْ لَكَ لَنْ تَسْتَطِيعَ مَعِيَ صَبْرًا

[18:73] He said, "I am sorry. Do not punish me for my forgetfulness; do not be too harsh with me."

قَالَ لَا تُؤَاخِذْنِي بِمَا نَسِيتُ وَلَا تُرْهِقْنِي مِنْ أَمْرِي عُسْرًا

[18:74] So they went. When they met a young boy, he killed him. He said, "Why did you kill such an innocent soul, who did not kill another soul? You have committed something horrendous."

فَانْطَلَقَا حَتَّىٰ إِذَا لَقِيَا غُلَامًا فَقَتَلَهُ قَالَ أَقْتَلْتَنِي  
نَفْسًا زَكِيَّةً بِغَيْرِ نَفْسٍ لَقَدْ جِئْتَ شَيْئًا نُكْرًا

[18:75] He said, "Did I not tell you that you cannot stand to be with me?"

قَالَ أَلَمْ أَقُلْ لَكَ لَنْ تَسْتَطِيعَ مَعِيَ صَبْرًا

[18:76] He said, "If I ask you about anything else, then do not keep me with you. You have seen enough apologies from me."

قَالَ إِن سَأَلْتُكَ عَنْ شَيْءٍ بَعْدَهَا فَلَا تُصَاحِبْنِي فَدَّ بَلَّغْتَ مِنْ لَدُنِّي عُذْرًا

[18:77] So they went. When they reached a certain community, they asked the people for food, but they refused to host them. Soon, they found a wall about to collapse, and he fixed it. He said, "You could have demanded a wage for that!"

فَانْطَلَقَا حَتَّىٰ إِذَا أَنبَأَا أَهْلَ قَرْيَةٍ اسْتَطَعَمَا  
أَهْلَهَا فَأَبَوْا أَنْ يُضَيِّقُوا هُمَا فَوَجَدَا فِيهَا جِدَارًا  
يُرِيدُ أَنْ يَنْقَضَ فَأَقَامَهُ قَالَ لَوْ شِئْتَ  
لَاتَّخَذْتَ عَلَيْهِ أَجْرًا

*There is a Good Reason for Everything*

[18:78] He said, "Now we have to part company. But I will explain to you everything you could not stand."

قَالَ هَذَا فِرَاقُ بَيْنِي وَبَيْنِكَ سَأُنَبِّئُكَ بِتَأْوِيلِ  
مَا لَمْ تَسْتَطِعْ عَلَيْهِ صَبْرًا

[18:79] "As for the ship, it belonged to poor fishermen, and I wanted to render it defective. There was a king coming after them, who was confiscating every ship, forcibly."

أَمَّا السَّفِينَةُ فَكَانَتْ لِمَسَاكِينَ يَعْمَلُونَ فِي  
الْبَحْرِ فَأَرَدْتُ أَنْ أَعِيبَهَا وَكَانَ وَرَاءَهُمْ مَلِكٌ  
يَأْخُذُ كُلَّ سَفِينَةٍ غَصْبًا

[18:80] "As for the boy, his parents were good believers, and we saw that he was going to burden them with his transgression and disbelief.\*

وَأَمَّا الْغُلَامُ فَكَانَ أَبُوَاهُ مُؤْمِنِينَ فَخَشِينَا أَنْ  
يُزْهِقَهُمَا طُغْيَانًا وَكُفْرًا

\*18:80 Adolf Hitler was a cute and seemingly innocent child. Had he died as a child, many would have grieved, and many would have even questioned God's wisdom. We learn from these profound lessons that there is a good reason behind everything.

[18:81] "We willed that your Lord substitute in his place another son; one who is better in righteousness and kindness.

فَأَرَدْنَا أَنْ يُبَدِّلَهُمَا رَبُّهُمَا خَيْرًا مِنْهُ زَكَاةً  
وَأَقْرَبَ رُحْمًا

[18:82] "As for the wall, it belonged to two orphan boys in the city. Under it, there was a treasure that belonged to them. Because their father was a righteous man, your Lord wanted them to grow up and attain full strength, then extract their treasure. Such is mercy from your Lord. I did none of that of my own volition. This is the explanation of the things you could not stand."

وَأَمَّا الْجِدَارُ فَكَانَ لِغُلَامَيْنِ يَتِيمَيْنِ فِي الْمَدِينَةِ  
وَكَانَ تَحْتَهُ كَنْزٌ لَهُمَا وَكَانَ أَبُوهُمَا صَالِحًا  
فَأَرَادَ رَبُّكَ أَنْ يَبْلُغَا أَشُدَّهُمَا وَيَسْتَخْرِجَا  
كَنْزَهُمَا رَحْمَةً مِنْ رَبِّكَ ۗ وَمَا فَعَلْتُهُ عَنْ  
أَمْرِي ۗ ذَلِكَ تَأْوِيلُ مَا لَمْ تَسْطِعْ عَلَيْهِ صَبْرًا

*Zul-Qarnain: The One With the Two Horns or  
Two Generations*

[18:83] They ask you about Zul-Qarnain. Say, "I will narrate to you some of his history."

وَيَسْأَلُونَكَ عَنْ ذِي الْقُرْنَيْنِ ۗ قُلْ سَأَتْلُو عَلَيْكُمْ  
مِنْهُ ذِكْرًا

[18:84] We granted him authority on earth, and provided him with all kinds of means.

إِنَّا مَكَّنَّا لَهُ فِي الْأَرْضِ وَآتَيْنَاهُ مِنْ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ  
سَبَبًا

[18:85] Then, he pursued one way.

فَاتَّبَعَ سَبَبًا

[18:86] When he reached the far west, he found the sun setting in a vast ocean, and found people there. We said, "O Zul-Qarnain, you can rule as you wish; either punish, or be kind to them."

حَتَّىٰ إِذَا بَلَغَ مَغْرِبَ الشَّمْسِ وَجَدَهَا تَغْرُبُ  
فِي عَيْنٍ حَمِئَةٍ ۖ وَوَجَدَ عِنْدَهَا قَوْمًا ۗ قُلْنَا يَا ذَا  
الْقُرْنَيْنِ ۖ إِنَّمَا أَنْ نَعَذِّبَ وَإِمَّا أَنْ تَتَّخِذَ فِيهِمْ  
حُسْنًا

[18:87] He said, "As for those who transgress, we will punish them, then, when they return to their Lord, He will commit them to more retribution.

قَالَ أَمَّا مَنْ ظَلَمَ فَسَوْفَ نُعَذِّبُهُ ثُمَّ يُرَدُّ إِلَىٰ  
رَبِّهِ فَيُعَذِّبُهُ عَذَابًا نُكْرًا

[18:88] "As for those who believe and lead a righteous life, they receive a good reward; we will treat them kindly."

وَأَمَّا مَنْ آمَنَ وَعَمِلَ صَالِحًا فَلَهُ جَزَاءٌ  
الْحُسْنَىٰ ۗ وَسَنَقُولُ لَهُ مِنْ أَمْرِنَا يُسْرًا

[18:89] Then he pursued another way.

ثُمَّ اتَّبَعَ سَبَبًا

[18:90] When he reached the far east, he found the sun rising on people who had nothing to shelter them from it.

حَتَّىٰ إِذَا بَلَغَ مَطْلِعَ الشَّمْسِ وَجَدَهَا تَطْلُعُ  
عَلَىٰ قَوْمٍ لَمْ نَجْعَلْ لَهُمْ مِنْ دُونِهَا سِتْرًا

[18:91] Naturally, we were fully aware of everything he found out.

كَذَلِكَ وَقَدْ أَحَطْنَا بِمَا لَدَيْهِ خُبْرًا

[18:92] He then pursued another way.

ثُمَّ اتَّبَعَ سَبَبًا

[18:93] When he reached the valley between two palisades, he found people whose language was barely understandable.

حَتَّىٰ إِذَا بَلَغَ بَيْنَ السَّدَّيْنِ وَجَدَ مِنْ دُونِهِمَا  
قَوْمًا لَّا يَكَادُونَ يَفْقَهُونَ قَوْلًا

*Gog and Magog\**

[18:94] They said, "O Zul-Qarnain, Gog and Magog are corruptors of the earth. Can we pay you to create a barrier between us and them?"

قَالُوا يَا ذَا الْقَرْنَيْنِ إِنَّ يَأْجُوجَ وَمَأْجُوجَ  
مُفْسِدُونَ فِي الْأَرْضِ فَهَلْ نَجْعَلُ لَكَ خَرْجًا  
عَلَى أَنْ تَجْعَلَ بَيْنَنَا وَبَيْنَهُمْ سَدًّا

[18:95] He said, "My Lord has given me great bounties. If you cooperate with me, I will build a dam between you and them.

قَالَ مَا مَكَّنِّي فِيهِ رَبِّي خَيْرٌ فَأَعِينُونِي بِقُوَّةٍ  
أَجْعَلَ بَيْنَكُمْ وَبَيْنَهُمْ رَدْمًا

[18:96] "Bring to me masses of iron." Once he filled the gap between the two palisades, he said, "Blow." Once it was red hot, he said, "Help me pour tar on top of it."

آتُونِي زُبَرَ الْحَدِيدِ حَتَّىٰ إِذَا سَاوَىٰ بَيْنَ  
الصَّدَفَيْنِ قَالَ انْفُخُوا حَتَّىٰ إِذَا جَعَلَهُ نَارًا  
قَالَ آتُونِي أَفْرِغْ عَلَيْهِ قِطْرًا

[18:97] Thus, they could not climb it, nor could they bore holes in it.

فَمَا اسْطَاعُوا أَنْ يَظْهَرُوهُ وَمَا اسْتَطَاعُوا لَهُ  
نَقْبًا

[18:98] He said, "This is mercy from my Lord. When the prophecy of my Lord comes to pass, He will cause the dam to crumble. The prophecy of my Lord is truth."

قَالَ هَذَا رَحْمَةٌ مِنْ رَبِّي فَإِذَا جَاءَ وَعْدُ رَبِّي  
جَعَلَهُ دَكَّاءَ وَكَانَ وَعْدُ رَبِّي حَقًّا

[18:99] At that time, we will let them invade with one another, then the horn will be blown, and we will summon them all together.

وَتَرَكْنَا بَعْضَهُمْ يَوْمَئِذٍ يَمُوجُ فِي بَعْضٍ  
وَنُفِخَ فِي الصُّورِ فَجَمَعْنَاهُمْ جَمْعًا

[18:100] We will present Hell, on that day, to the disbelievers.

وَعَرَضْنَا جَهَنَّمَ يَوْمَئِذٍ لِلْكَافِرِينَ عَرْضًا

[18:101] They are the ones whose eyes were too veiled to see My message. Nor could they hear.

الَّذِينَ كَانَتْ أَعْيُنُهُمْ فِي غِطَاءٍ عَنْ ذِكْرِي  
وَكَانُوا لَا يَسْمَعُونَ سَمْعًا

[18:102] Do those who disbelieve think that they can get away with setting up My servants as gods beside Me? We have prepared for the disbelievers Hell as an eternal abode.

أَفَحَسِبَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا أَنْ يَتَّخِذُوا عِبَادِي مِنْ  
دُونِي أَوْلِيَاءَ إِنَّا أَعْتَدْنَا جَهَنَّمَ لِلْكَافِرِينَ نُزُلًا

*Examine Yourself*

[18:103] Say, "Shall I tell you who the worst losers are?"

قُلْ هَلْ نُنَبِّئُكُمْ بِالْأَخْسَرِينَ أَعْمَالًا

[18:104] "They are the ones whose works in this life are totally astray, but they think that they are doing good."

الَّذِينَ ضَلَّ سَعْيُهُمْ فِي الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا وَهُمْ  
يَحْسَبُونَ أَنَّهُمْ يُحْسِنُونَ صُنْعًا

[18:105] Such are the ones who disbelieved in the revelations of their Lord and in meeting Him. Therefore, their works are in vain; on the Day of Resurrection, they have no weight.

أُولَٰئِكَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا بِآيَاتِ رَبِّهِمْ وَلِقَائِهِ  
فَحَبِطَتْ أَعْمَالُهُمْ فَلَا تُقِيمُ لَهُمْ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ  
وِزْنًا

[18:106] Their just requital is Hell, in return for their disbelief, and for mocking My revelations and My messengers.

ذَٰلِكَ جَزَاءُ مَنْ كَفَرُوا بِمَا كَفَرُوا وَاتَّخَذُوا  
آيَاتِي وَرُسُلِي هُزُوًا

\*18:94-98 One of my duties as God's Messenger of the Covenant is to state that Gog and Magog, the final sign before the end of the world, will reappear in 2270 AD (1700 AH), just 10 years before the end. Note that Gog and Magog occur in Suras 18 and 21, precisely 17 verses before the end of each sura, representing 17 lunar centuries (see 72:27 and Appendix 25).

[18:107] As for those who believe and lead a righteous life they have deserved a blissful Paradise as their abode.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ كَانَتْ  
لَهُمْ جَنَّاتُ الْفِرْدَوْسِ نُزُلًا

[18:108] Forever they abide therein; they will never want any other substitute.

خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا لَا يَبْغُونَ عَنْهَا حِوَلًا

*The Quran: Everything We Need*

[18:109] Say, "If the ocean were ink for the words of my Lord, the ocean would run out, before the words of my Lord run out, even if we double the ink supply."

قُلْ لَوْ كَانَ الْبَحْرُ مِدَادًا لِكَلِمَاتِ رَبِّي لَنَفِدَ  
الْبَحْرُ قَبْلَ أَنْ تَنْفَدَ كَلِمَاتُ رَبِّي وَلَوْ جِئْنَا  
بِمِثْلِهِ مَدَدًا

[18:110] Say, "I am no more than a human like you, being inspired that your god is one god. Those who hope to meet their Lord shall work righteousness, and never worship any other god beside his Lord."

قُلْ إِنَّمَا أَنَا بَشَرٌ مِثْلُكُمْ يُوحَىٰ إِلَيَّ أَنَّمَا إِلَهُكُمُ  
إِلَهُ وَاحِدٌ ۖ فَمَنْ كَانَ يَرْجُوا لِقَاءَ رَبِّهِ فَلْيَعْمَلْ  
عَمَلًا صَالِحًا وَلَا يُشْرِكْ بِعِبَادَةِ رَبِّهِ أَحَدًا

## Sura 19: Mary

### سورة مريم

[19:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[19:1] K. H. Y. 'A. S.\* (Kāf Hā Yā 'Ayn Sād)

كهيعص

Zachariah

[19:2] A narration about your Lord's mercy towards His servant Zachariah.

ذَكَرَ رَحْمَتِ رَبِّكَ عَبْدَهُ زَكَرِيَّا

[19:3] He called his Lord, a secret call.

إِذْ نَادَىٰ رَبَّهُ نِدَاءً خَفِيًّا

[19:4] He said, "My Lord, the bones have turned brittle in my body, and my hair is aflame with gray. As I implore You, my Lord, I never despair.

قَالَ رَبِّ إِنِّي وَهَنَ الْعَظْمُ مِنِّي وَاسْتَعَلَ  
الرَّأْسُ شَيْبًا وَلَمْ أَكُنْ بِدُعَائِكَ رَبِّ شَقِيًّا

[19:5] "I worry about my dependants after me, and my wife has been sterile. Grant me, from You, an heir.

وَإِنِّي خِفْتُ الْمَوَالِيَ مِنْ وَرَائِي وَكَانَتِ  
امْرَأَتِي عَاقِرًا فَهَبْ لِي مِنْ لَدُنْكَ وَلِيًّا

[19:6] "Let him be my heir and the heir of Jacob's clan, and make him, my Lord, acceptable."

يَرِثُنِي وَيَرِثُ مِنْ آلِ يَعْقُوبَ ۖ وَاجْعَلْهُ رَبِّ  
رَضِيًّا

\*19:1 This is the maximum number of Quranic Initials, because this sura deals with such crucial matters as the miraculous birth of John and the virgin birth of Jesus, and strongly condemns the gross blasphemy that considers Jesus to be a son of God. The five initials provide a powerful physical evidence to support these issues (See Appendices 1 & 22).

John

[19:7] "O Zachariah, we give you good news; a boy whose name shall be John (Yahya). We never created anyone like him before."

يَا زَكَرِيَّا إِنَّا نُبَشِّرُكَ بِغُلَامٍ اسْمُهُ يَحْيَىٰ لَمْ  
نَجْعَلْ لَهُ مِنْ قَبْلُ سَمِيًّا

[19:8] He said, "My Lord, will I have a son despite my wife's sterility, and despite my old age?"

قَالَ رَبِّ أَنَّىٰ يَكُونُ لِي غُلَامٌ وَكَانَتِ امْرَأَتِي  
عَاقِرًا وَقَدْ بَلَغْتُ مِنَ الْكِبَرِ عِتِيًّا

[19:9] He said, "Thus said your Lord: 'It is easy for Me to do. I created you before that, and you were nothing.'"

قَالَ كَذَلِكَ قَالَ رَبُّكَ هُوَ عَلَيَّ هَيِّنٌ وَقَدْ خَلَقْتُكَ  
مِنْ قَبْلُ وَلَمْ تَكُ شَيْئًا

[19:10] He said, "My Lord, give me a sign." He said, "Your sign is that you will not speak to the people for three consecutive nights."

قَالَ رَبِّ اجْعَلْ لِي آيَةً ۗ قَالَ آيَتُكَ إِلَّا تُكَلِّمَ  
النَّاسَ ثَلَاثَ لَيَالٍ سَوِيًّا

[19:11] He came out to his family, from the sanctuary, and signaled to them: "Meditate (on God) day and night."

فَخَرَجَ عَلَىٰ قَوْمِهِ مِنَ الْمِحْرَابِ فَأَوْحَىٰ  
إِلَيْهِمْ أَنْ سَبِّحُوا بُكْرَةً وَعَشِيًّا

[19:12] "O John, you shall uphold the scripture, strongly." We endowed him with wisdom, even in his youth.

يَا يَحْيَىٰ خُذِ الْكِتَابَ بِقُوَّةٍ ۖ وَآتَيْنَاهُ الْحُكْمَ  
صَبِيًّا

[19:13] And (we endowed him with) kindness from us and purity, for he was righteous.

وَحَنَانًا مِنْ لَدُنَّا وَزَكَاةً ۖ وَكَانَ تَقِيًّا

[19:14] He honored his parents, and was never a disobedient tyrant.

وَبَرًّا بِوَالِدَيْهِ وَلَمْ يَكُنْ جَبَّارًا عَصِيًّا

[19:15] Peace be upon him the day he was born, the day he dies, and the day he is resurrected back to life.

وَسَلَامٌ عَلَيْهِ يَوْمَ وُلِدَ وَيَوْمَ يَمُوتُ وَيَوْمَ  
يُبْعَثُ حَيًّا

Mary

[19:16] Mention in the scripture Mary. She isolated herself from her family, into an eastern location.

وَاذْكُرْ فِي الْكِتَابِ مَرْيَمَ إِذِ اتَّيَبَدَّتْ مِنْ أَهْلِهَا  
مَكَانًا شَرْقِيًّا

[19:17] While a barrier separated her from them, we sent to her our Spirit. He went to her in the form of a human being.

فَاتَّخَذَتْ مِنْ دُونِهِمْ حِجَابًا فَأَرْسَلْنَا إِلَيْهَا  
رُوحَنَا فَتَمَثَّلَ لَهَا بَشَرًا سَوِيًّا

[19:18] She said, "I seek refuge in the Most Gracious, that you may be righteous."

قَالَتْ إِنِّي أَعُوذُ بِالرَّحْمَنِ مِنْكَ إِنْ كُنْتَ تَقِيًّا

[19:19] He said, "I am the messenger of your Lord, to grant you a pure son."

قَالَ إِنَّمَا أَنَا رَسُولُ رَبِّكِ لِأَهَبَ لَكِ غُلَامًا  
زَكِيًّا

[19:20] She said, "How can I have a son, when no man has touched me; I have never been unchaste."

قَالَتْ أَنَّىٰ يَكُونُ لِي غُلَامٌ وَلَمْ يَمَسِّنِي بَشَرٌ  
وَلَمْ أَكُ بَغِيًّا

[19:21] He said, "Thus said your Lord, 'It is easy for Me. We will render him a sign for the people, and mercy from us. This is a predestined matter.'"

قَالَ كَذَلِكَ قَالَ رَبُّكَ هُوَ عَلَيَّ هَيِّنٌ وَلِنَجْعَلَهُ  
آيَةً لِلنَّاسِ وَرَحْمَةً مِنَّا وَكَانَ أَمْرًا مَّقْضِيًّا

#### The Birth of Jesus

[19:22] When she bore him, she isolated herself to a faraway place.

فَحَمَلَتْهُ فَانْتَبَدَّتْ بِهِ مَكَانًا قَاصِيًّا

[19:23] The birth process came to her by the trunk of a palm tree. She said, "(I am so ashamed;) I wish I were dead before this happened, and completely forgotten."

فَأَجَاءَهَا الْمَخَاضُ إِلَى جِذْعِ النَّخْلَةِ قَالَتْ يَا  
أَيُّنِّي مِتُّ قَبْلَ هَذَا وَكُنْتُ نَسِيًّا مَنْسِيًّا

[19:24] (The infant) called her from beneath her, saying, "Do not grieve. Your Lord has provided you with a stream.

فَنَادَاهَا مِنْ تَحْتِهَا أَلَّا تَحْزَنِي قَدْ جَعَلَ رَبُّكِ  
تَحْتَكِ سَرِيًّا

[19:25] "If you shake the trunk of this palm tree, it will drop ripe dates for you.\*

وَهَرِّي إِلَيْكِ بِجِذْعِ النَّخْلَةِ تُسَاقِطُ عَلَيْكِ رُطَبًا  
جَنِيًّا

[19:26] "Eat and drink, and be happy. When you see anyone, say, 'I have made a vow of silence; I am not talking today to anyone.'"

فَكُلِي وَاشْرَبِي وَقَرِّي عَيْنًا فَمَا تَرَيْنَ مِنْ  
الْبَشَرِ أَحَدًا فَقُولِي إِنِّي نَذَرْتُ لِلرَّحْمَنِ  
صَوْمًا فَلَنْ أُكَلِّمَ الْيَوْمَ إِنْسِيًّا

[19:27] She came to her family, carrying him. They said, "O Mary, you have committed something that is totally unexpected.

فَأَتَتْ بِهِ قَوْمَهَا تَحْمِلُهُ قَالُوا يَا مَرْيَمُ لَقَدْ  
جِئْتِ شَيْئًا فَرِيًّا

[19:28] "O descendant of Aaron, your father was not a bad man, nor was your mother unchaste."

يَا أُخْتُ هَارُونَ مَا كَانَ أَبُوكِ امْرَأَ سَوْءٍ  
وَمَا كَانَتْ أُمُّكَ بَغِيًّا

#### The Infant Makes a Statement

[19:29] She pointed to him. They said, "How can we talk with an infant in the crib?"

فَأَشَارَتْ إِلَيْهِ قَالُوا كَيْفَ نُكَلِّمُ مَنْ كَانَ فِي  
الْمَهْدِ صَبِيًّا

[19:30] (The infant spoke and) said, "I am a servant of GOD. He has given me the scripture, and has appointed me a prophet.

قَالَ إِنِّي عَبْدُ اللَّهِ آتَانِيَ الْكِتَابَ وَجَعَلَنِي نَبِيًّا

[19:31] "He made me blessed wherever I go, and enjoined me to observe the Contact Prayers (Salat) and the obligatory charity (Zakat) for as long as I live.

وَجَعَلَنِي مُبَارَكًا أَيْنَ مَا كُنْتُ وَأَوْصَانِي  
بِالصَّلَاةِ وَالزَّكَاةِ مَا دُمْتُ حَيًّا

[19:32] "I am to honor my mother; He did not make me a disobedient rebel.

وَبِرًّا بِوَالِدَتِي وَلَمْ يَجْعَلْنِي جَبَّارًا شَقِيًّا

[19:33] "And peace be upon me the day I was born, the day I die, and the day I get resurrected."

وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَيَّ يَوْمَ وُلِدْتُ وَيَوْمَ أَمُوتُ وَيَوْمَ  
أُبْعَثُ حَيًّا

#### The Proven Truth

[19:34] That was Jesus, the son of Mary, and this is the truth of this matter, about which they continue to doubt.

۳۴ ذَٰلِكَ عِيسَى ابْنُ مَرْيَمَ قَوْلَ الْحَقِّ الَّذِي  
فِيهِ يَمْتَرُونَ

\*19:25 Thus, Jesus was born in late September or early October. This is when dates ripen in the Middle East to the point of falling off the tree.



[19:35] It does not befit GOD that He begets a son, be He glorified. To have anything done, He simply says to it, "Be," and it is.

مَا كَانَ لِلَّهِ أَنْ يَتَّخِذَ مِنْ وُلْدٍ سُبْحَانَهُ ۚ إِذَا قَضَىٰ أَمْرًا فَإِنَّمَا يَقُولُ لَهُ كُنْ فَيَكُونُ

[19:36] He also proclaimed, "GOD is my Lord and your Lord; you shall worship Him alone. This is the right path."\*

إِنَّ اللَّهَ رَبِّي وَرَبُّكُمْ فَاعْبُدُوهُ ۗ هَذَا صِرَاطٌ مُسْتَقِيمٌ

[19:37] The various parties disputed among themselves (regarding the identity of Jesus). Therefore, woe to those who disbelieve from the sight of a terrible day.

فَاخْتَلَفَ الْأَحْزَابُ مِنْ بَيْنِهِمْ ۖ فَوَيْلٌ لِلَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا مِنْ مَّشْهَدِ يَوْمٍ عَظِيمٍ

[19:38] Wait till you hear them and see them when they come to face us. The transgressors on that day will be totally lost.

أَسْمِعْ بِهِمْ وَأَبْصِرْ يَوْمَ يَأْتُونَنَا لَكِنِ الظَّالِمُونَ الْيَوْمَ فِي ضَلَالٍ مُبِينٍ

[19:39] Warn them about the day of remorse, when judgment will be issued. They are totally oblivious; they do not believe.

وَأَنْذِرْهُمْ يَوْمَ الْحَسْرَةِ إِذْ قُضِيَ الْأَمْرُ وَهُمْ فِي غَفْلَةٍ وَهُمْ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ

[19:40] We are the ones who inherit the earth and everyone on it; to us everyone will be returned.

إِنَّا نَحْنُ نَرِثُ الْأَرْضَ وَمَنْ عَلَيْهَا وَإِلَيْنَا يُرْجَعُونَ

Abraham

[19:41] Mention in the scripture Abraham; he was a saint, a prophet.

وَأَذْكُرْ فِي الْكِتَابِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ ۚ إِنَّهُ كَانَ صِدِّيقًا نَبِيًّا

[19:42] He said to his father, "O my father, why do you worship what can neither hear, nor see, nor help you in any way?"

إِذْ قَالَ لِأَبِيهِ يَا أَبَتِ لِمَ تَعْبُدُ مَا لَا يَسْمَعُ وَلَا يُبْصِرُ وَلَا يُغْنِي عَنْكَ شَيْئًا

[19:43] "O my father, I have received certain knowledge that you did not receive. Follow me, and I will guide you in a straight path.

يَا أَبَتِ إِنِّي قَدْ جَاءَنِي مِنَ الْعِلْمِ مَا لَمْ يَأْتِكَ فَاتَّبِعْنِي أَهْدِكَ صِرَاطًا سَوِيًّا

[19:44] "O my father, do not worship the devil. The devil has rebelled against the Most Gracious.

يَا أَبَتِ لَا تَعْبُدِ الشَّيْطَانَ ۚ إِنَّ الشَّيْطَانَ كَانَ لِلرَّحْمَنِ عَصِيًّا

[19:45] "O my father, I fear lest you incur retribution from the Most Gracious, then become an ally of the devil."

يَا أَبَتِ إِنِّي أَخَافُ أَنْ يَمَسَّكَ عَذَابٌ مِنَ الرَّحْمَنِ فَتَكُونَ لِلشَّيْطَانِ وَلِيًّا

[19:46] He said, "Have you forsaken my gods, O Abraham? Unless you stop, I will stone you. Leave me alone."

قَالَ أَرَأَيْتَ إِنْ عَلَّمْتُكَ مَا تَدْعُو لَمْ تُنْتَهُ لَأَرْجُمَنَّكَ ۖ وَاهْجُرْنِي مَلِيًّا

[19:47] He said, "Peace be upon you. I will implore my Lord to forgive you; He has been Most Kind to me.

قَالَ سَلَامٌ عَلَيْكَ ۖ سَأَسْتَغْفِرُ لَكَ رَبِّي ۚ إِنَّهُ كَانَ بِي حَفِيًّا

[19:48] "I will abandon you and the gods you worship besides GOD. I will worship only my Lord. By imploring my Lord alone, I cannot go wrong."

وَأَعْتَرْتُكُمْ وَمَا تَدْعُونَ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ وَأَدْعُوا رَبِّي عَسَىٰ أَلَا أَكُونَ بِدُعَاءِ رَبِّي شَقِيًّا

\*19:36 This is similar to the statement attributed to Jesus in the Gospel of John 20:17.

[19:49] Because he abandoned them and the gods they worshiped beside GOD, we granted him Isaac and Jacob, and we made each of them a prophet.

فَلَمَّا اعْتَرَلَهُمْ وَمَا يَعْبُدُونَ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ وَهَبْنَا لَهُ إِسْحَاقَ وَيَعْقُوبَ كُلًّا جَعَلْنَا نَبِيًّا

[19:50] We showered them with our mercy, and we granted them an honorable position in history.

وَوَهَبْنَا لَهُمْ مِنْ رَحْمَتِنَا وَجَعَلْنَا لَهُمْ لِسَانَ صِدْقٍ عَلِيًّا

Moses

[19:51] Mention in the scripture Moses. He was devoted, and he was a messenger prophet.

وَأَذْكَرٌ فِي الْكِتَابِ مُوسَىٰ إِنَّهُ كَانَ مُخْلَصًا وَكَانَ رَسُولًا نَبِيًّا

[19:52] We called him from the right side of Mount Sinai. We brought him close, to confer with him.

وَنَادَيْنَاهُ مِنْ جَانِبِ الطُّورِ الْأَيْمَنِ وَقَرَّبْنَاهُ نَجِيًّا

[19:53] And we granted him, out of our mercy, his brother Aaron as a prophet.

وَوَهَبْنَا لَهُ مِنْ رَحْمَتِنَا أَخَاهُ هَارُونَ نَبِيًّا

[19:54] And mention in the scripture Ismail. He was truthful when he made a promise, and he was a messenger prophet.

وَأَذْكَرٌ فِي الْكِتَابِ إِسْمَاعِيلُ إِنَّهُ كَانَ صَادِقَ الْوَعْدِ وَكَانَ رَسُولًا نَبِيًّا

[19:55] He used to enjoin his family to observe the Contact Prayers (Salat) and the obligatory charity (Zakat); he was acceptable to his Lord.

وَكَانَ يَأْمُرُ أَهْلَهُ بِالصَّلَاةِ وَالزَّكَاةِ وَكَانَ عِنْدَ رَبِّهِ مَرْضِيًّا

[19:56] And mention in the scripture Idris. He was a saint, a prophet.

وَأَذْكَرٌ فِي الْكِتَابِ إِدْرِيسُ إِنَّهُ كَانَ صِدِّيقًا نَبِيًّا

[19:57] We raised him to an honorable rank.

وَرَفَعْنَاهُ مَكَانًا عَلِيًّا

[19:58] These are some of the prophets whom GOD blessed. They were chosen from among the descendants of Adam, and the descendants of those whom we carried with Noah, and the descendants of Abraham and Israel, and from among those whom we guided and selected. When the revelations of the Most Gracious are recited to them, they fall prostrate, weeping.

أُولَئِكَ الَّذِينَ أَنْعَمَ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِمْ مِنَ النَّبِيِّينَ مِنْ ذُرِّيَةِ آدَمَ وَمِمَّنْ حَمَلْنَا مَعَ نُوحٍ وَمِنْ ذُرِّيَةِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ وَإِسْرَائِيلَ وَمِمَّنْ هَدَيْنَا وَاجْتَبَيْنَا إِذَا تُتْلَىٰ عَلَيْهِمْ آيَاتُ الرَّحْمَنِ خَرُّوا سُجَّدًا وَبُكِيًّا

Losing the Contact Prayers (Salat)

[19:59] After them, He substituted generations who lost the Contact Prayers (Salat), and pursued their lusts. They will suffer the consequences.

فَخَلَفَ مِنْ بَعْدِهِمْ خَلْفٌ أَضَاعُوا الصَّلَاةَ وَاتَّبَعُوا الشَّهْوَاتِ فَسُوفَ يَلْقَوْنَ غِيًّا

[19:60] Only those who repent, believe, and lead a righteous life will enter Paradise, without the least injustice.

إِلَّا مَنْ تَابَ وَآمَنَ وَعَمِلَ صَالِحًا فَأُولَئِكَ يَدْخُلُونَ الْجَنَّةَ وَلَا يُظْلَمُونَ شَيْئًا

[19:61] The gardens of Eden await them, as promised by the Most Gracious for those who worship Him, even in privacy. Certainly, His promise must come to pass.

جَنَّاتٍ عَدْنٍ الَّتِي وَعَدَ الرَّحْمَنُ عِبَادَهُ بِالْغَيْبِ إِنَّهُ كَانَ وَعْدُهُ مَأْتِيًّا

[19:62] They will not hear any nonsense therein; only peace. They receive their provisions therein, day and night.

لَا يَسْمَعُونَ فِيهَا لُعْنًا إِلَّا سَلَامًا وَلَهُمْ رِزْقُهُمْ فِيهَا بُكْرَةً وَعَشِيًّا

[19:63] Such is Paradise; we grant it to those among our servants who are righteous.

تِلْكَ الْجَنَّةُ الَّتِي نُورِثُ مِنْ عِبَادِنَا مَنْ كَانَ تَقِيًّا

[19:64] We do not come down except by the command of your Lord. To Him belongs our past, our future, and everything between them. Your Lord is never forgetful.

وَمَا نُنزِّلُ إِلَّا بِأَمْرِ رَبِّكَ لَهُ مَا بَيْنَ أَيْدِينَا وَمَا خَلْفَنَا وَمَا بَيْنَ ذَلِكَ وَمَا كَانَ رَبُّكَ نَسِيًّا

[19:65] The Lord of the heavens and the earth, and everything between them; you shall worship Him and steadfastly persevere in worshipping Him. Do you know of anyone who equals Him?

رَبُّ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَمَا بَيْنَهُمَا فَاعْبُدْهُ وَاصْطَبِرْ لِعِبَادَتِهِ هَلْ تَعْلَمُ لَهُ سَمِيًّا

[19:66] The human being asks, "After I die, do I come back to life?"

وَيَقُولُ الْإِنْسَانُ أَإِذَا مَا مِتُّ لَسَوْفَ أُحْرَجُ حَيًّا

[19:67] Did the human being forget that we created him already, and he was nothing?

أَوَلَا يَذْكُرُ الْإِنْسَانُ أَنَّا خَلَقْنَاهُ مِنْ قَبْلُ وَلَمْ يَكُ شَيْئًا

#### Special Warning to the Leaders

[19:68] By your Lord, we will certainly summon them, together with the devils, and will gather them around Hell, humiliated.

فَوَرَبِّكَ لَنَحْشُرَنَّهُمْ وَالشَّيَاطِينَ ثُمَّ لَنُحْضِرَنَّهُمْ حَوْلَ جَهَنَّمَ جِثِيًّا

[19:69] Then we will pick out from each group the most ardent opponent of the Most Gracious.

ثُمَّ لَنُنزِعَنَّ مِنْ كُلِّ شِيعَةٍ أَيُّهُمْ أَشَدُّ عَلَى الرَّحْمَنِ عِتِيًّا

[19:70] We know full well those who are most deserving of burning therein.

ثُمَّ لَنَحْنُ أَغْلَمُ بِالَّذِينَ هُمْ أَوْلَىٰ بِهَا صِلِيًّا  
Everyone Sees Hell\*

[19:71] Every single one of you must see it; this is an irrevocable decision of your Lord.

إِنَّ مِنْكُمْ لِرَبِّكَ حَتْمًا مَقْضِيًّا

[19:72] Then we rescue the righteous, and leave the transgressors in it, humiliated.

ثُمَّ نُنْجِي الَّذِينَ اتَّقَوْا وَنَذَرُ الظَّالِمِينَ فِيهَا جِثِيًّا

#### The Majority

[19:73] When our revelations are recited to them, clearly, those who disbelieve say to those who believe, "Which of us is more prosperous? Which of us is in the majority?"

وَإِذَا تُلِيَتْ عَلَيْهِمْ آيَاتُنَا بَيِّنَاتٍ قَالَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا لِلَّذِينَ آمَنُوا أَيُّ الْفَرِيقَيْنِ خَيْرٌ مَقَامًا وَأَحْسَنُ نَدِيًّا

[19:74] Many a generation have we annihilated before them; they were more powerful, and more prosperous.

وَكَمِ أَهْلَكْنَا قَبْلَهُمْ مِنْ قَرْنٍ هُمْ أَحْسَنُ أَثَانًا وَرِئِيًّا

[19:75] Say, "Those who choose to go astray, the Most Gracious will lead them on, until they see what is promised for them—either the retribution or the Hour. That is when they find out who really is worse off, and weaker in power."

قُلْ مَنْ كَانَ فِي الضَّلَالَةِ فَلْيَمْدُدْ لَهُ الرَّحْمَنُ مَدًّا حَتَّىٰ إِذَا رَأَوْا مَا يُوعَدُونَ إِمَّا الْعَذَابَ وَإِمَّا السَّاعَةَ فَسَيَعْلَمُونَ مَنْ هُوَ شَرٌّ مَكَانًا وَأَضْعَفُ جُنْدًا

\*19:71 As detailed in Appendix 11, we will be resurrected prior to God's physical arrival to our universe. That will be a temporary taste of Hell, since the absence of God is Hell. When God comes (89:22), the righteous will be rescued. See 19:72.

[19:76] GOD augments the guidance of those who choose to be guided. For the good deeds are eternally rewarded by your Lord, and bring far better returns.

وَيَزِيدُ اللَّهُ الَّذِينَ اهْتَدَوْا هُدًى وَالْبَاقِيَاتُ  
الصَّالِحَاتُ خَيْرٌ عِنْدَ رَبِّكَ ثَوَابًا وَخَيْرٌ مَرَدًّا

[19:77] Have you noted the one who rejected our revelations then said, "I will be given wealth and children"?!

أَفَرَأَيْتَ الَّذِي كَفَرَ بِآيَاتِنَا وَقَالَ لَأُوتِينَ مَالًا  
وَوَلَدًا

[19:78] Has he seen the future? Has he taken such a pledge from the Most Gracious?

أَطَّلَعَ الْغَيْبِ أَمْ اتَّخَذَ عِنْدَ الرَّحْمَنِ عَهْدًا

[19:79] Indeed, we will record what he utters, then commit him to ever-increasing retribution.

كَلَّا سَنَكْتُبُ مَا يَقُولُ وَنَمُدُّ لَهُ مِنَ الْعَذَابِ  
مَدًّا

[19:80] Then we inherit everything he possessed, and he comes back to us all alone.

وَنَرْتُهُمَا يَقُولُ وَيَأْتِينَا فَرْدًا

[19:81] They worship beside GOD other gods that may be of help to them.

وَاتَّخَذُوا مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ آلِهَةً لِيَكُونُوا لَهُمْ عِزًّا

The Idols Disown Their Worshipers

[19:82] On the contrary; they will reject their idolatry, and will be their enemies.

كَلَّا سَيَكْفُرُونَ بِعِبَادَتِهِمْ وَيَكُونُونَ عَلَيْهِمْ  
ضِدًّا

[19:83] Do you not see how we unleash the devils upon the disbelievers to stir them up?

۸۳ أَلَمْ تَرَ أَنَّا أَرْسَلْنَا الشَّيَاطِينَ عَلَى  
الْكَافِرِينَ تَؤُزُّهُمْ أَزًّا

[19:84] Do not be impatient; we are preparing for them some preparation.

فَلَا تَعْجَلْ عَلَيْهِمْ إِنَّمَا نَعُدُّ لَهُمْ عَذًّا

[19:85] The day will come when we summon the righteous before the Most Gracious in a group.

يَوْمَ نَحْشُرُ الْمُتَّقِينَ إِلَى الرَّحْمَنِ وَفْدًا

[19:86] And we will herd the guilty to Hell, to be their eternal abode.

وَنَسُوقُ الْمُجْرِمِينَ إِلَى جَهَنَّمَ وَرْدًا

[19:87] No one will possess the power to intercede, except those who conform to the laws of the Most Gracious.

لَا يَمْلِكُونَ الشَّفَاعَةَ إِلَّا مَنِ اتَّخَذَ عِنْدَ  
الرَّحْمَنِ عَهْدًا

Gross Blasphemy

[19:88] They said, "The Most Gracious has begotten a son!"

وَقَالُوا اتَّخَذَ الرَّحْمَنُ وَلَدًا

[19:89] You have uttered a gross blasphemy.

لَقَدْ جِئْتُمْ شَيْئًا إِدًّا

[19:90] The heavens are about to shatter, the earth is about to tear asunder, and the mountains are about to crumble.

تَكَادُ السَّمَاوَاتُ يَنْفَطَرْنَ مِنْهُ وَتَتَنَسَّقُ  
الْأَرْضُ وَتَخِرُّ الْجِبَالُ هَدًّا

[19:91] Because they claim that the Most Gracious has begotten a son.

أَنْ دَعَوْا لِلرَّحْمَنِ وَلَدًا

[19:92] It is not befitting the Most Gracious that He should beget a son.

وَمَا يَنْبَغِي لِلرَّحْمَنِ أَنْ يَتَّخِذَ وَلَدًا

[19:93] Every single one in the heavens and the earth is a servant of the Most Gracious.

إِنْ كُلُّ مَنْ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ إِلَّا آتِي  
الرَّحْمَنِ عَبْدًا

[19:94] He has encompassed them, and has counted them one by one.

لَقَدْ أَحْصَاهُمْ وَعَدَّهُمْ عَدًّا

[19:95] All of them will come before Him on the Day of Resurrection as individuals.

وَكُلُّهُمْ آتِيهِ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ فَرْدًا

[19:96] Surely, those who believe and lead a righteous life, the Most Gracious will shower them with love.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ سَيَجْعَلُ لَهُمُ الرَّحْمَنُ وُدًّا

[19:97] We thus made this (Quran) elucidated in your tongue, in order to deliver good news to the righteous, and to warn with it the opponents.

فَإِنَّمَا يَسَّرْنَا بِلِسَانِكَ لِنُبَشِّرَ بِهِ الْمُتَّقِينَ وَنُنذِرَ بِهِ قَوْمًا لُدًّا

[19:98] Many a generation before them we annihilated; can you perceive any of them, or hear from them any sound?

وَكَمْ أَهْلَكْنَا قَبْلَهُمْ مِنْ قَرْنٍ هَلْ تُحِسُّ مِنْهُمْ مِنْ أَحَدٍ أَوْ تَسْمَعُ لَهُمْ رِكْزًا

## Sura 20: T.H. (TāHā)

### سورة طه

[20:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[20:1] T. H.\*

طه

[20:2] We did not reveal the Quran to you, to cause you any hardship.

مَا أَنْزَلْنَا عَلَيْكَ الْقُرْآنَ لِتَشْقَى

[20:3] Only to remind the reverent.

إِلَّا تَذْكِرَةً لِمَنْ يَخْشَى

[20:4] A revelation from the Creator of the earth and the high heavens.

تَنْزِيلًا مِمَّنْ خَلَقَ الْأَرْضَ وَالسَّمَاوَاتِ الْعُلَى

[20:5] The Most Gracious; He has assumed all authority.

الرَّحْمَنُ عَلَى الْعَرْشِ اسْتَوَى

[20:6] To Him belongs everything in the heavens, and the earth, and everything between them, and everything beneath the ground.

لَهُ مَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَمَا فِي الْأَرْضِ وَمَا بَيْنَهُمَا وَمَا تَحْتَ الثَّرَى

[20:7] Whether you declare your convictions (or not) He knows the secret, and what is even more hidden.

وَإِنْ تَجَهَّرَ بِالْقَوْلِ فَإِنَّهُ يَعْلَمُ السِّرَّ وَأَخْفَى

[20:8] GOD: there is no other god besides Him. To Him belong the most beautiful names.

اللَّهُ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ طَهُهُ الْأَسْمَاءُ الْحُسْنَى

[20:9] Have you noted the history of Moses?

وَهَلْ أَتَاكَ حَدِيثُ مُوسَى

[20:10] When he saw a fire, he said to his family, "Stay here. I have seen a fire. Maybe I can bring you some of it, or find some guidance at the fire."

إِذْ رَأَى نَارًا فَقَالَ لِأَهْلِهِ امْكُثُوا إِنِّي آنَسْتُ نَارًا لَعَلِّي آتِيكُمْ مِنْهَا بِقَبَسٍ أَوْ أَجْدٍ عَلَى النَّارِ هُدًى

[20:11] When he came to it, he was called, "O, Moses.

فَلَمَّا آتَاهَا نُودِيَ يَا مُوسَى

[20:12] "I am your Lord; remove your sandals. You are in the sacred valley, Tuwā.

إِنِّي أَنَا رَبُّكَ فَاخْلَعْ نَعْلَيْكَ طَهُهُ إِنَّكَ بِالْوَادِ الْمُقَدَّسِ طَوًى

\*20:1 The role of these Quranic initials as components of the Quran's awesome mathematical miracle is given in detail in Appendix 1.

[20:13] "I have chosen you, so listen to what is being revealed.

وَأَنَا اخْتَرْتُكَ فَاسْتَمِعْ لِمَا يُوحَىٰ

[20:14] "I am **GOD**; there is no other god beside Me. You shall worship Me alone, and observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*) to remember Me.

إِنِّي أَنَا اللَّهُ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنَا فَاعْبُدْنِي وَأَقِمِ  
الصَّلَاةَ لِذِكْرِي

*End of the World is Not Hidden\**

[20:15] "The Hour (*end of the world*) is surely coming; I will keep it almost hidden. For each soul must be paid for its works.

إِنَّ السَّاعَةَ آتِيَةٌ أَكَادُ أُخْفِيهَا لِتُجْزَىٰ كُلُّ نَفْسٍ  
بِمَا تَسْعَ

[20:16] "Do not be diverted therefrom by those who do not believe in it— those who pursue their own opinions—lest you fall.

فَلَا يَصُدُّكَ عَنْهَا مَنْ لَا يُؤْمِنُ بِهَا وَاتَّبَعَ  
هَوَاهُ فَتَرْدَىٰ

[20:17] "What is this in your right hand, Moses?"

وَمَا تِلْكَ بِيَمِينِكَ يَا مُوسَىٰ

[20:18] He said, "This is my staff. I lean on it, herd my sheep with it, and I use it for other purposes."

قَالَ هِيَ عَصَايَ أَتَوَكَّأُ عَلَيْهَا وَأَهُشُّ بِهَا عَلَى  
عَنْمِي وَلِيَ فِيهَا مَآرِبُ أُخْرَىٰ

[20:19] He said, "Throw it down, Moses."

قَالَ أَلْقَاهَا يَا مُوسَىٰ

[20:20] He threw it down, whereupon it turned into a moving serpent.

فَأَلْقَاهَا فَاذًا هِيَ حَيَّةٌ تَسْعَىٰ

[20:21] He said, "Pick it up; do not be afraid. We will return it to its original state.

قَالَ خُذْهَا وَلَا تَخَفْ ۗ سَنُعِيدُهَا سِيرَتَهَا  
الْأُولَىٰ

[20:22] "And hold your hand under your wing; it will come out white without a blemish; another proof.

وَاضْمُمْ يَدَكَ إِلَىٰ جَنَاحِكَ تَخْرُجَ بَيْضَاءَ مِنْ  
غَيْرِ سُوءٍ آيَةً أُخْرَىٰ

[20:23] "We thus show you some of our great portents.

لِنُرِيكَ مِنْ آيَاتِنَا الْكُبْرَىٰ

[20:24] "Go to Pharaoh, for he has transgressed."

اذْهَبْ إِلَىٰ فِرْعَوْنَ إِنَّهُ طَغَىٰ

[20:25] He said, "My Lord, cool my temper.

قَالَ رَبِّ اشْرَحْ لِي صَدْرِي

[20:26] "And make this matter easy for me.

وَيَسِّرْ لِي أَمْرِي

[20:27] "And untie a knot from my tongue.

وَاحْلُلْ عُقْدَةً مِنْ لِسَانِي

[20:28] "So they can understand my speech.

يَفْقَهُوا قَوْلِي

[20:29] "And appoint an assistant for me from my family.

وَاجْعَلْ لِي وَزِيرًا مِنْ أَهْلِي

[20:30] "My brother Aaron.

هَارُونَ أَخِي

[20:31] "Strengthen me with him.

اشْدُدْ بِهِ أَزْرِي

[20:32] "Let him be my partner in this matter.

وَأَشْرِكْهُ فِي أَمْرِي

\*20:15 The end of the world is given in the Quran, God's final message (15:87).

[20:33] "That we may glorify You frequently.

كَي نُسَبِّحَكَ كَثِيرًا

[20:34] "And commemorate You frequently.

وَنَذْكُرَكَ كَثِيرًا

[20:35] "You are Seer of us."

إِنَّكَ كُنْتَ بِنَا بَصِيرًا

[20:36] He said, "Your request is granted, O Moses.

قَالَ قَدْ أُوتِيتَ سُؤْلَكَ يَا مُوسَى

[20:37] "We have blessed you another time.

وَلَقَدْ مَنَّا عَلَيْكَ مَرَّةً أُخْرَى

[20:38] "When we revealed to your mother what we revealed.

إِذْ أَوْحَيْنَا إِلَىٰ أُمِّكَ مَا يُوحَىٰ

[20:39] "Saying: 'Throw him into the box, then throw him into the river. The river will throw him onto the shore, to be picked up by an enemy of Mine and an enemy of his.' I showered you with love from Me, and I had you made before My watchful eye.

أَن آفَذْنَاهُ فِي النَّبْؤِثِ فَأَفْذِيهِ فِي الْيَمِّ فَلْيُلْقِهِ  
الْيَمُّ بِالسَّاحِلِ يَأْخُذْهُ عَدُوٌّ لِّي وَعَدُوٌّ لَهُ  
وَأَلْقَيْتُ عَلَيْكَ مَحَبَّةً مِنِّي وَلِتُصْنَعَ عَلَىٰ عَيْنِي

[20:40] "Your sister walked to them and said, 'I can tell you about a nursing mother who can take good care of him.' We thus returned you to your mother, that she may be happy and stop worrying. And when you killed a soul, we saved you from the grievous consequences; indeed we tested you thoroughly. You stayed years with the people of Midyan, and now you have come back in accordance with a precise plan.

إِذْ تَمْشِي أُخْتُكَ فَتَقُولُ هَلْ أَدُلُّكُمْ عَلَىٰ مَن  
يَكْفُلُهُ فَرَجَعْنَاكَ إِلَىٰ أُمِّكَ كَيْ تَقَرَّ عَيْنُهَا وَلَا  
تَحْزَنَ ۚ وَكَلَّمْنَا نَفْسًا فَجَعَلْنَاهَا لِمِ الْعَمِّ وَقُنَّاكَ  
فُتُونًا ۚ فَانبَسَتْ سِنِينَ فِي أَهْلِ مَدْيَنَ ثُمَّ جِئْتَ  
عَلَىٰ قَدَرٍ يَا مُوسَىٰ

[20:41] "I have made you just for Me.

وَاصْطَنَعْتُكَ لِنَفْسِي

[20:42] "Go with your brother, supported by My signs, and do not waver in remembering Me.

أَذْهَبَ أَنْتَ وَأَخُوكَ بِآيَاتِي وَلَا تَنِيَا فِي  
ذِكْرِي

[20:43] "Go to Pharaoh, for he transgressed.

أَذْهَبَا إِلَىٰ فِرْعَوْنَ إِنَّهُ طَغَىٰ

[20:44] "Speak to him nicely; he may take heed, or become reverent."

فَقُولَا لَهُ قَوْلًا لَّيِّنًا لَعَلَّهُ يَتَذَكَّرُ أَوْ يَخْشَىٰ

[20:45] They said, "Our Lord, we fear lest he may attack us, or transgress."

قَالَا رَبَّنَا إِنَّا نَخَافُ أَنْ يُفْرِطَ عَلَيْنَا أَوْ أَنْ  
يَطْغَىٰ

[20:46] He said, "Do not be afraid, for I will be with you, listening and watching.

قَالَ لَا تَخَافَا إِنَّنِي مَعَكُمَا أَسْمَعُ وَأَرَىٰ

[20:47] "Go to him and say, 'We are two messengers from your Lord. Let the Children of Israel go. You must refrain from persecuting them. We bring a sign from your Lord, and peace is the lot of those who heed the guidance.

فَأْتِيَاهُ فَقُولَا إِنَّا رَسُولَا رَبِّكَ فَأَرْسِلْ مَعَنَا  
بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ وَلَا تُعَذِّبْهُمْ ۚ قَدْ جِئْنَاكَ بِآيَةٍ مِّنْ  
رَّبِّكَ ۚ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَيْنَا وَمَنْ اتَّبَعَ الْهُدَىٰ

[20:48] ""We have been inspired that the retribution will inevitably afflict those who disbelieve and turn away."

إِنَّا قَدْ أُوحِيَ إِلَيْنَا أَنَّ الْعَذَابَ عَلَىٰ مَن كَذَّبَ  
وَتَوَلَّىٰ

[20:49] He said, "Who is your Lord, O Moses."

قَالَ فَمَنْ رَبُّكُمَا يَا مُوسَىٰ

[20:50] He said, "Our Lord is the One who granted everything its existence, and its guidance."

قَالَ رَبُّنَا الَّذِي أَعْطَى كُلَّ شَيْءٍ خَلْقَهُ ثُمَّ هَدَىٰ

[20:51] He said, "What about the past generations?"

قَالَ فَمَا بَالُ الْقُرُونِ الْأُولَىٰ

[20:52] He said, "The knowledge thereof is with my Lord in a record. My Lord never errs, nor does He forget."

قَالَ عَلِمَهَا عِنْدَ رَبِّي فِي كِتَابٍ طَلَّ لَا يَضِلُّ رَبِّي وَلَا يَنْسَىٰ

[20:53] He is the One who made the earth habitable for you, and paved in it roads for you. And He sends down from the sky water with which we produce many different kinds of plants.

الَّذِي جَعَلَ لَكُمُ الْأَرْضَ مَهْدًا وَسَلَكَ لَكُمْ فِيهَا سُبُلًا وَأَنْزَلَ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ مَاءً فَأَخْرَجْنَا بِهِ أَزْوَاجًا مِنْ نَبَاتٍ شَتَّىٰ

[20:54] Eat and raise your livestock. These are sufficient proofs for those who possess intelligence.\*

كُلُوا وَارْزُقُوا أَنْعَامَكُمْ إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لَآيَاتٍ لِأُولِي النُّهَىٰ

[20:55] From it we created you, into it we return you, and from it we bring you out once more.

مِنْهَا خَلَقْنَاكُمْ وَفِيهَا نُعِيدُكُمْ وَمِنْهَا نُخْرِجُكُمْ تَارَةً أُخْرَىٰ

[20:56] We showed him all our proofs, but he disbelieved and refused.

وَلَقَدْ أَرَيْنَاهُ آيَاتِنَا كُلَّهَا فَكَذَّبَ وَأَبَىٰ

[20:57] He said, "Did you come here to take us out of our land with your magic, O Moses?"

قَالَ أَجِئْتُنَا لِتُخْرِجَنَا مِنْ أَرْضِنَا بِسِحْرِكَ يَا مُوسَىٰ

[20:58] "We will surely show you similar magic. Therefore, set an appointment that neither we, nor you will violate; in a neutral place."

فَلَأْتِيَنَّكَ بِسِحْرٍ مِثْلِهِ فَاجْعَلْ بَيْنَنَا وَبَيْنَكَ مَوْعِدًا لَا نُخْلِفُهُ نَحْنُ وَلَا أَنْتَ مَكَانًا سُوًى

[20:59] He said, "Your appointed time shall be the day of festivities. Let us all meet in the forenoon."

قَالَ مَوْعِدُكُمْ يَوْمَ الرِّيبَةِ وَأَنْ يُخْشِرَ النَّاسُ ضَحَىٰ

[20:60] Pharaoh summoned his forces, then came.

فَتَوَلَّىٰ فِرْعَوْنُ فَجَمَعَ كَيْدَهُ ثُمَّ أَتَىٰ

[20:61] Moses said to them, "Woe to you. Do you fabricate lies to fight **GOD** and thus incur His retribution? Such fabricators will surely fail."

قَالَ لَهُمْ مُوسَىٰ وَيْلَكُمْ لَا تَفْتَرُوا عَلَى اللَّهِ كَذِبًا فَيُسْحِتَكُمْ بِعَذَابٍ وَقَدْ خَابَ مَنْ افْتَرَىٰ

[20:62] They disputed among themselves, as they conferred privately.

فَتَنَازَعُوا أَمْرَهُمْ بَيْنَهُمْ وَأَسْرُوا النَّجْوَىٰ

[20:63] They said, "These two are no more than magicians who wish to take you out of your land with their magic, and to destroy your ideal way of life.

قَالُوا إِنْ هَذَانِ لَسَاحِرَانِ يُرِيدَانِ أَنْ يُخْرِجَاكَ مِنْ أَرْضِنَا بِسِحْرِهِمَا وَيَذْهَبَا بِطَرِيقَتِكُمُ الْمُثَلَّ

\*20:54 Those who possess intelligence appreciate the fact that we are astronauts who were launched into space on this 'Spaceship Earth.' God provided us with renewable food, water, pets, wildlife, and livestock, as we embark on this temporary space odyssey. Compare God's provisions to 'Spaceship Earth' with the provisions we give to our astronauts (Appendix 7).



[20:64] "Let us agree upon one scheme and face them as a united front. The winner today will have the upper hand."

فَأَجْمِعُوا كَيْدَكُمْ ثُمَّ اتُّوَا صَفًّا وَوَقَدْ أَفْلَحَ الْيَوْمَ  
مَنْ اسْتَعْلَى

[20:65] They said, "O Moses, either you throw, or we will be the first to throw."

قَالُوا يَا مُوسَى إِمَّا أَنْ تُلْقِيَ وَإِمَّا أَنْ نَكُونَ  
أَوَّلَ مَنْ أَلْقَى

[20:66] He said, "You throw." Whereupon, their ropes and sticks appeared to him, because of their magic, as if they were moving.

قَالَ بَلْ أَلْقُوا فَإِذَا حِبَالُهُمْ وَعِصِيُّهُمْ يُخَيَّلُ  
إِلَيْهِ مِنْ سِحْرِهِمْ أَنَّهَا تَسْعُ

[20:67] Moses harbored some fear.

فَأَوْجَسَ فِي نَفْسِهِ خِيفَةً مُوسَى

[20:68] We said, "Have no fear. You will prevail.

فُلْنَا لَا تَخَفُ إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْأَعْلَى

[20:69] "Throw what you hold in your right hand, and it will swallow what they fabricated. What they fabricated is no more than the scheming of a magician. The magician's work will not succeed."

وَأَلْقَى مَا فِي يَمِينِكَ تَلْفَافًا مِمَّا صَنَعُوا إِنَّمَا  
صَنَعُوا كَيْدًا سَاجِرًا وَلَا يَفْلِحُ السَّاجِرُ حَيْثُ  
اتَّبَعُوا

#### *The Experts Recognize The Truth*

[20:70] The magicians fell prostrate, saying, "We believe in the Lord of Aaron and Moses."

فَأَلْقَى السَّحَرَةُ سُدًّا قَالُوا آمَنَّا بِرَبِّ هَارُونَ  
وَمُوسَى

[20:71] He said, "Did you believe in him without my permission? He must be your chief; the one who taught you magic. I will surely sever your hands and feet on alternate sides. I will crucify you on the palm trunks. You will find

out which of us can inflict the worst retribution, and who outlasts whom."

قَالَ آمَنْتُمْ لَهُ قَبْلَ أَنْ آذَنَ لَكُمْ إِنَّهُ لَكَبِيرُكُمْ  
الَّذِي عَلَّمَكُمُ السِّحْرَ فَلَا قَطْعَ أَيْدِيكُمْ  
وَأَرْجُلَكُمْ مِنْ خَلْفٍ وَلَا صَلَابَتَكُمْ فِي جُذُوعِ  
النَّخْلِ وَلَنْتَعْلَمَنَّ أَيُّنَا أَشَدُّ عَذَابًا وَأَبْقَى

[20:72] They said, "We will not prefer you over the clear proofs that came to us, and over the One who created us. Therefore, issue whatever judgment you wish to issue. You can only rule in this lowly life.

قَالُوا لَنْ نُؤْتِرَكَ عَلَى مَا جَاءَنَا مِنَ الْبَيِّنَاتِ  
وَالَّذِي فَطَرَنَا فَاقْضِ مَا أَنْتَ قَاضٍ إِنَّمَا  
تَقْضِي هَذِهِ الْحَيَاةَ الدُّنْيَا

[20:73] "We have believed in our Lord, that He may forgive us our sins, and the magic that you forced us to perform. GOD is far better and Everlasting."

إِنَّا آمَنَّا بِرَبِّنَا لِيَغْفِرَ لَنَا خَطَايَانَا وَمَا أَكْرَهْتَنَا  
عَلَيْهِ مِنَ السِّحْرِ وَاللَّهِ خَيْرٌ وَأَبْقَى

[20:74] Anyone who comes to his Lord guilty will incur Hell, wherein he never dies, nor stays alive.

إِنَّهُ مَنْ يَأْتِ رَبَّهُ مُجْرِمًا فَإِنَّ لَهُ جَهَنَّمَ لَا  
يَمُوتُ فِيهَا وَلَا يَحْيَى

[20:75] As for those who come to Him as believers who had led a righteous life, they attain the high ranks.

وَمَنْ يَأْتِهِ مُؤْمِنًا قَدْ عَمِلَ الصَّالِحَاتِ فَأُولَئِكَ  
لَهُمُ الدَّرَجَاتُ الْعُلَى

[20:76] The gardens of Eden, beneath which rivers flow, will be their abode forever. Such is the reward for those who purify themselves.

جَنَّاتُ عَدْنٍ تَجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ  
خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا ذَلِكَ جَزَاءُ مَنْ تَزَكَّى

[20:77] We inspired Moses: "Lead My servants out, and strike for them a dry road across the sea. You shall not fear that you may get caught, nor shall you worry."

وَلَقَدْ أَوْحَيْنَا إِلَىٰ مُوسَىٰ أَنْ أَسْرِ بِعِبَادِي  
فَأَضْرِبْ لَهُمْ طَرِيقًا فِي الْبَحْرِ يَبَسًا لَا تَخَافُ  
دَرْكًا وَلَا تَخْشَىٰ

[20:78] Pharaoh pursued them with his troops, but the sea overwhelmed them, as it was destined to overwhelm them.

فَأَتْبَعَهُمْ فِرْعَوْنُ بِجُنُودِهِ فَغَشِيَهُمْ مِنَ الْيَمِّ مَا  
غَشِيَهُمْ

[20:79] Thus, Pharaoh misled his people; he did not guide them.

وَأَضَلَّ فِرْعَوْنُ قَوْمَهُ وَمَا هَدَىٰ

[20:80] O Children of Israel, we delivered you from your enemy, summoned you to the right side of Mount Sinai, and we sent down to you manna and quails.

يَا بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ قَدْ أَنْجَيْنَاكُمْ مِنْ عَدُوِّكُمْ  
وَوَاعَدْنَاكُمْ جَانِبَ الطُّورِ الْأَيْمَنِ وَنَزَّلْنَا  
عَلَيْكُمْ الْمَنَّاءَ وَالسَّلْوَىٰ

[20:81] Eat from the good things we provided for you, and do not transgress, lest you incur My wrath. Whoever incurs My wrath has fallen.

كُلُوا مِنْ طَيِّبَاتِ مَا رَزَقْنَاكُمْ وَلَا تَطْغَوْا فِيهِ  
فَيَحِلَّ عَلَيْكُمْ غَضَبِي ۗ وَمَنْ يَحِلِّ عَلَيْهِ  
غَضَبِي فَقَدْ هَوَىٰ

[20:82] I am surely Forgiving for those who repent, believe, lead a righteous life, and steadfastly remain guided.

وَإِنِّي لَغَفَّارٌ لِمَنْ تَابَ وَآمَنَ وَعَمِلَ صَالِحًا ثُمَّ  
اهْتَدَىٰ

#### The Children of Israel Rebel

[20:83] "Why did you rush away from your people, O Moses?"

وَمَا أَعْجَلَكَ عَنْ قَوْمِكَ يَا مُوسَىٰ

[20:84] He said, "They are close behind me. I have rushed to You my Lord, that You may be pleased."

قَالَ هُمْ أَوْلَاءُ عَلَىٰ أَثْرِي وَعَجِلْتُ إِلَيْكَ رَبِّ  
لِتَرْضَىٰ

[20:85] He said, "We have put your people to the test after you left, but the Samaritan misled them."

قَالَ فَإِنَّا قَدْ فَتَنَّا قَوْمَكَ مِنْ بَعْدِكَ وَأَضَلَّهُمُ  
السَّامِرِيُّ

[20:86] Moses returned to his people, angry and disappointed, saying, "O my people, did your Lord not promise you a good promise? Could you not wait? Did you want to incur wrath from your Lord? Is this why you broke your agreement with me?"

فَرَجَعَ مُوسَىٰ إِلَىٰ قَوْمِهِ غَضْبَانَ أَسِفًا ۚ قَالَ  
يَا قَوْمِ أَلَمْ يَعِدْكُمْ رَبُّكُمْ وَعَدًّا حَسَنًا أَفَطَالَ  
عَلَيْكُمْ الْعَهْدُ أَمْ أَرَدْتُمْ أَنْ يَحِلَّ عَلَيْكُمْ غَضَبٌ  
مِنْ رَبِّكُمْ فَأَخْلَفْتُمْ مَوْعِدِي

[20:87] They said, "We did not break our agreement with you on purpose. But we were loaded down with jewelry, and decided to throw our loads in. This is what the Samaritan suggested."

قَالُوا مَا أَخْلَفْنَا مَوْعِدَكَ بِمُلْكِنَا وَلَكِنَّا حُمِّلْنَا  
أَوْزَارًا مِنْ زِينَةِ الْقَوْمِ فَقَذَفْنَاهَا فَكَذَلِكَ أَلْقَى  
السَّامِرِيُّ

[20:88] He produced for them a sculpted calf, complete with a calf's sound.\* They said, "This is your god, and the god of Moses." Thus, he forgot.

فَأَخْرَجَ لَهُمْ عِجْلًا جَسَدًا لَهُ خُورٌ فَقَالُوا هَذَا  
إِلَهُكُمْ وَإِلَهُ مُوسَىٰ فَنَسِيَ

\*20:88 & 96 The Samaritan went to the spot where God spoke to Moses, and grabbed a fistful of dust upon which God's voice had echoed. This dust, when mixed with the molten gold caused the golden statue to acquire the sound of a calf.

[20:89] Could they not see that it neither responded to them, nor possessed any power to harm them, or benefit them?

أَفَلَا يَرَوْنَ أَلَّا يَرْجِعُ إِلَيْهِمْ قَوْلًا وَلَا يَمْلِكُ لَهُمْ  
ضَرًّا وَلَا نَفْعًا

[20:90] And Aaron had told them, "O my people, this is a test for you. Your only Lord is the Most Gracious, so follow me, and obey my commands."

وَلَقَدْ قَالَ لَهُمْ هَارُونُ مِنْ قَبْلُ يَا قَوْمِ إِنَّمَا  
فُتِنْتُمْ بِهِ وَإِنَّ رَبَّكُمُ الرَّحْمَنُ فَاتَّبِعُونِي  
وَاطِيعُوا أَمْرِي

[20:91] They said, "We will continue to worship it, until Moses comes back."

قَالُوا لَنْ نَبْرَحَ عَلَيْهِ عَاكِفِينَ حَتَّىٰ يَرْجِعَ إِلَيْنَا  
مُوسَىٰ

[20:92] (Moses) said, "O Aaron, what is it that prevented you, when you saw them go astray,

قَالَ يَا هَارُونُ مَا مَنَعَكَ إِذْ رَأَيْتَهُمْ ضَلُّوا

[20:93] "from following my orders? Have you rebelled against me?"

أَلَّا تَتَّبِعَنِ أَفَعَصَيْتَ أَمْرِي

[20:94] He said, "O son of my mother, do not pull me by my beard and my head. I was afraid that you might say, 'You have divided the Children of Israel, and disobeyed my orders.' "

قَالَ يَا ابْنَ أُمَّ لَا تَأْخُذْ بِلِحْيَتِي وَلَا بِرَأْسِي  
إِنِّي خَشِيتُ أَنْ تَقُولَ فَرَّقْتَ بَيْنَ بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ  
وَلَمْ تَرْقُبْ قَوْلِي

[20:95] He said, "What is the matter with you, O Samaritan?"

قَالَ فَمَا خَطْبُكَ يَا سَامِرِيُّ

[20:96] He said, "I saw what they could not see. I grabbed a fistful (of dust) from the place where the messenger stood, and used it (to mix

into the golden calf). This is what my mind inspired me to do."\*

قَالَ بَصُرْتُ بِمَا لَمْ يَبْصُرُوا بِهِ فَقَبَضْتُ  
قَبْضَةً مِنْ أَثَرِ الرَّسُولِ فَنَبَذْتُهَا وَكَذَلِكَ  
سَوَّلَتْ لِي نَفْسِي

[20:97] He said, "Then go, and, throughout your life, do not even come close. You have an appointed time (for your final judgment) that you can never evade. Look at your god that you used to worship; we will burn it and throw it into the sea, to stay down there forever."

قَالَ فَادْهَبْ فَإِنَّ لَكَ فِي الْحَيَاةِ أَنْ تَقُولَ لَا  
مِسَاسَ ۗ وَإِنَّ لَكَ مَوْعِدًا لَنْ تُخْلَفَهُ ۗ وَانظُرْ  
إِلَىٰ آلِهَتِكِ الَّتِي ظَلَمْتَ عَلَيْهِ عَاكِفًا لَنُحَرِّقَنَّهُ  
ثُمَّ لَنُنْفِثَنَّاهُ فِي الْيَمِّ نَسْفًا

*You Have But One God*

[20:98] Your only god is **GOD**; the One beside whom there is no other god. His knowledge encompasses all things.

إِنَّمَا إِلَهُكُمُ اللَّهُ الَّذِي لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ ۚ وَسِعَ كُلَّ  
شَيْءٍ عِلْمًا

[20:99] We thus narrate to you some news from the past generations. We have revealed to you a message from us.

كَذَلِكَ نَقُصُّ عَلَيْكَ مِنْ أَنْبَاءِ مَا قَدْ سَبَقَ ۚ وَقَدْ  
آتَيْنَاكَ مِنْ لَدُنَّا ذِكْرًا

[20:100] Those who disregard it will bear a load (of sins) on the Day of Resurrection.

مَنْ أَعْرَضَ عَنْهُ فَإِنَّهُ يَحْمِلُ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ  
وِزْرًا

[20:101] Eternally they abide therein; what a miserable load on the Day of Resurrection!

خَالِدِينَ فِيهِ ۗ وَسَاءَ لَهُمْ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ حِمْلًا

\*20:88 & 96 The Samaritan went to the spot where God spoke to Moses, and grabbed a fistful of dust upon which God's voice had echoed. This dust, when mixed with the molten gold caused the golden statue to acquire the sound of a calf.

[20:102] That is the day when the horn is blown, and we summon the guilty on that day blue.

يَوْمَ يُنْفَخُ فِي الصُّورِ وَنَحْشُرُ الْمُجْرِمِينَ  
يَوْمَئِذٍ زُرْقًا

[20:103] Whispering among themselves, they will say, "You have stayed (*in the first life*) no more than ten days!"

يَتَخَفَتُونَ بَيْنَهُمْ إِنْ لَبِثْتُمْ إِلَّا عَشْرًا

[20:104] We are fully aware of their utterances. The most accurate among them will say, "You stayed no more than a day."

نَحْنُ أَعْلَمُ بِمَا يَقُولُونَ إِذْ يَقُولُ أَمْثَلُهُمْ طَرِيقَةً  
إِنْ لَبِثْتُمْ إِلَّا يَوْمًا

#### On the Day of Resurrection

[20:105] They ask you about the mountains. Say, "My Lord will wipe them out.

وَيَسْأَلُونَكَ عَنِ الْجِبَالِ فَقُلْ يَنْسِفُهَا رَبِّي نَسْفًا

[20:106] "He will leave them like a barren, flat land.

فَيَذَرُهَا قَاعًا صَفْصَفًا

[20:107] "Not even the slightest hill will you see therein, nor a dip."

لَا تَرَى فِيهَا عِوَجًا وَلَا أَمْتًا

[20:108] On that day, everyone will follow the caller, without the slightest deviation. All sounds will be hushed before the Most Gracious; you will hear nothing but whispers.

يَوْمَئِذٍ يَتَّبِعُونَ الدَّاعِيَ لَا عِوَجَ لَهُ وَخَشَعَتِ  
الْأَصْوَاتُ لِلرَّحْمَنِ فَلَا تَسْمَعُ إِلَّا هَمْسًا

[20:109] On that day, intercession will be useless, except for those permitted by the Most Gracious, and whose utterances conform to His will.

يَوْمَئِذٍ لَا تَنْفَعُ الشَّفَاعَةُ إِلَّا مَنْ أَذِنَ لَهُ  
الرَّحْمَنُ وَرَضِيَ لَهُ قَوْلٌ

[20:110] He knows their past and their future, while none encompasses His knowledge.

يَعْلَمُ مَا بَيْنَ أَيْدِيهِمْ وَمَا خَلْفَهُمْ وَلَا يُحِيطُونَ  
بِهِ عِلْمًا

[20:111] All faces will submit to the Living, the Eternal, and those who are burdened by their transgressions will fail.

وَعَنَتِ الْوُجُوهُ لِلْحَيِّ الْقَيُّومِ وَقَدْ خَابَ مَنْ  
حَمَلَ ظُلْمًا

[20:112] As for those who worked righteousness, while believing, they will have no fear of injustice or adversity.

وَمَنْ يَعْمَلْ مِنَ الصَّالِحَاتِ وَهُوَ مُؤْمِنٌ فَلَا  
يَخَافُ ظُلْمًا وَلَا هَضْمًا

[20:113] We thus revealed it, an Arabic Quran, and we cited in it all kinds of prophecies, that they may be saved, or it may cause them to take heed.

وَكَذَلِكَ أَنْزَلْنَاهُ قُرْآنًا عَرَبِيًّا وَصَرَّفْنَا فِيهِ مِنَ  
الْوَعِيدِ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَتَّقُونَ أَوْ يُحَدِّثُ لَهُمْ ذِكْرًا

[20:114] Most Exalted is **GOD**, the only true King. Do not rush into uttering the Quran before it is revealed to you, and say, "My Lord, increase my knowledge."

فَتَعَالَى اللَّهُ الْمَلِكُ الْحَقُّ وَلَا تَعْجَلْ بِالْقُرْآنِ  
مِنْ قَبْلِ أَنْ يُقْضَىٰ إِلَيْكَ وَحْيُهُ وَقُلْ رَبِّ  
زِدْنِي عِلْمًا

#### Humans Fail to Make a Firm Stand\*

[20:115] We tested Adam in the past, but he forgot, and we found him indecisive.

وَلَقَدْ عَهِدْنَا إِلَىٰ آدَمَ مِنْ قَبْلِ فَنَسِيَ وَلَمْ نَجِدْ  
لَهُ عَزْمًا

\*20:115 When Satan challenged God's absolute authority (38:69), you and I did not make a firm stand against Satan. God is giving us a chance, on this earth, to redeem ourselves by denouncing Satan and upholding God's absolute authority (Appendix 7).

[20:116] Recall that we said to the angels, "Fall prostrate before Adam." They fell prostrate, except Satan; he refused.

وَإِذْ قُلْنَا لِلْمَلَائِكَةِ اسْجُدُوا لِآدَمَ فَسَجَدُوا إِلَّا  
إِبْلِيسَ أَبَى

[20:117] We then said, "O Adam, this is an enemy of you and your wife. Do not let him evict you from Paradise, lest you become miserable.

فَقُلْنَا يَا آدَمُ إِنَّ هَذَا عَدُوٌّ لَكَ وَلِزَوْجِكَ فَلَا  
يُخْرِجَنَّكَمَا مِنَ الْجَنَّةِ فَتَشْقَى

[20:118] "You are guaranteed never to hunger therein, nor go unsheltered.

إِنَّ لَكَ أَلَّا تَجُوعَ فِيهَا وَلَا تَعْرَى

[20:119] "Nor will you thirst therein, nor suffer from any heat."

وَأَنَّكَ لَا تَظْمَأُ فِيهَا وَلَا تَصْحَى

[20:120] But the devil whispered to him, saying, "O Adam, let me show you the tree of eternity and unending kingship."

فَوَسْوَسَ إِلَيْهِ الشَّيْطَانُ قَالَ يَا آدَمُ هَلْ أَدُلُّكَ  
عَلَى شَجَرَةٍ الْخُلْدِ وَمُلْكٍ لَّا يَبْلَى

[20:121] They ate from it, whereupon their bodies became visible to them, and they tried to cover themselves with the leaves of Paradise. Adam thus disobeyed his Lord, and fell.

فَأَكَلَا مِنْهَا فَبَدَتْ لَهُمَا سَوْآتُهُمَا وَطَفِقَا  
يَخِصِفَانِ عَلَيْهِمَا مِنْ وَرَقِ الْجَنَّةِ وَعَصَى  
آدَمُ رَبَّهُ فَغَوَى

[20:122] Subsequently, his Lord chose him, redeemed him, and guided him.

ثُمَّ اجْتَبَاهُ رَبُّهُ فَتَابَ عَلَيْهِ وَهَدَى

[20:123] He said, "Go down therefrom, all of you. You are enemies of one another. When guidance comes to you from Me, anyone who follows My guidance will not go astray, nor suffer any misery.

قَالَ اهْبِطَا مِنْهَا جَمِيعًا بَعْضُكُمْ لِبَعْضٍ عَدُوٌّ  
فَإِمَّا يَأْتِيَنَّكُمْ مِنِّي هُدًى فَمَنِ اتَّبَعَ هُدَايَ

فَلَا يَضِلُّ وَلَا يَشْقَى

*For the Disbelievers: Miserable Life Unavoidable*

[20:124] "As for the one who disregards My message, he will have a miserable life, and we resurrect him, on the Day of Resurrection, blind."

وَمَنْ أَعْرَضَ عَن ذِكْرِي فَإِنَّ لَهُ مَعِيشَةً  
ضَنْكًا وَنَحْشُرُهُ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ أَعْمَى

[20:125] He will say, "My Lord, why did you summon me blind, when I used to be a seer?"

قَالَ رَبِّ لِمَ حَشَرْتَنِي أَعْمَى وَقَدْ كُنْتُ  
بَصِيرًا

[20:126] He will say, "Because you forgot our revelations when they came to you, you are now forgotten."

قَالَ كَذَلِكَ أَتَتْكَ آيَاتُنَا فَنَسِيْتَهَا وَكَذَلِكَ  
الْيَوْمَ نُنْسِئُ

[20:127] We thus requite those who transgress and refuse to believe in the revelations of their Lord. The retribution in the Hereafter is far worse and everlasting.

وَكَذَلِكَ نَجْزِي مَنْ أَسْرَفَ وَلَمْ يُؤْمِنْ بِآيَاتِ  
رَبِّهِ وَعَلَّابِ الْأَخْرَةِ أَشَدُّ وَأَبْقَى

[20:128] Does it ever occur to them how many previous generations we have annihilated? They are now walking in the homes of those before them. These are signs for those who possess intelligence.

أَفَلَمْ يَهْدِ لَهُمْ كَمْ أَهْلَكْنَا قَبْلَهُمْ مِنَ الْقُرُونِ  
يَمْشُونَ فِي مَسَاكِينِهِمْ إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لآيَاتٍ  
لِّأُولِي النُّهَى

[20:129] If it were not for your Lord's predetermined plan, they would have been judged immediately.

وَلَوْلَا كَلِمَةٌ سَبَقَتْ مِن رَّبِّكَ لَكَانَ لِزَامًا وَأَجَلٌ  
مُّسَمًّى

[20:130] Therefore, be patient in the face of their utterances, and praise and glorify your Lord before sunrise and before sunset. And during the night glorify Him, as well as at both ends of the day, that you may be happy.

فَاصْبِرْ عَلَىٰ مَا يَقُولُونَ وَسَبِّحْ بِحَمْدِ رَبِّكَ قَبْلَ طُلُوعِ الشَّمْسِ وَقَبْلَ غُرُوبِهَا وَمِنْ آنَاءِ اللَّيْلِ فَسَبِّحْ وَأَطْرَافَ النَّهَارِ لَعَلَّكَ تَرْضَىٰ

[20:131] And do not covet what we bestowed upon any other people. Such are temporary ornaments of this life, whereby we put them to the test. What your Lord provides for you is far better, and everlasting.

وَلَا تَمُدَّنَّ عَيْنَيْكَ إِلَىٰ مَا مَتَّعْنَا بِهِ أَزْوَاجًا مِنْهُمْ زَهْرَةَ الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا لِنَفْتِنَهُمْ فِيهِ ۚ وَرِزْقَ رَبِّكَ خَيْرٌ وَأَبْقَىٰ

#### *The Parents' Responsibility*

[20:132] You shall enjoin your family to observe the contact prayers (*Salat*), and steadfastly persevere in doing so. We do not ask you for any provisions; we are the ones who provide for you. The ultimate triumph belongs to the righteous.

وَأْمُرْ أَهْلَكَ بِالصَّلَاةِ وَاصْطَبِرْ عَلَيْهَا ۖ لَا نَسْأَلُكَ رِزْقًا ۚ نَحْنُ نَرْزُقُكَ ۗ وَالْعَاقِبَةُ لِلتَّقْوَىٰ

#### *Why Messengers?*

[20:133] They said, "If he could only show us a miracle from his Lord!" Did they not receive sufficient miracles with the previous messages?

وَقَالُوا لَوْلَا يَأْتِينَا بِآيَةٍ مِنْ رَبِّهِ ۗ أَوَلَمْ تَأْتِهِمْ بَيِّنَةٌ مَا فِي الصُّحُفِ الْأُولَىٰ

[20:134] Had we annihilated them before this, they would have said, "Our Lord, had You sent a messenger to us, we would have followed Your revelations, and would have avoided this shame and humiliation."

وَلَوْ أَنَّا أَهْلَكْنَاهُمْ بِعَذَابٍ مِنْ قَبْلِهِ لَقَالُوا رَبَّنَا لَوْلَا أَرْسَلْتَ إِلَيْنَا رَسُولًا فَنَتَّبِعَ آيَاتِكَ مِنْ قَبْلِ أَنْ نَذِلَّ وَنَخْزَىٰ

[20:135] Say, "All of us are waiting, so wait; you will surely find out who are on the correct path, and who are truly guided."

قُلْ كُلُّ مُتَرَبِّصٍ فَتَرَبَّصُوا ۗ فَسَتَعْلَمُونَ مَنْ أَصْحَابُ الصِّرَاطِ السَّوِيِّ وَمَنِ اهْتَدَىٰ

## Sura 21: The Prophets

### سورة الأنبياء

[21:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[21:1] Fast approaching is the reckoning for the people, but they are oblivious, averse.

اقْتَرَبَ لِلنَّاسِ حِسَابُهُمْ وَهُمْ فِي غَفْلَةٍ مُعْرِضُونَ

#### *Opposition to the New Evidence*

[21:2] When a proof comes to them from their Lord, that is new, they listen to it heedlessly.

مَا يَأْتِيهِمْ مِنْ ذِكْرٍ مِنْ رَبِّهِمْ مُحَدَّثٍ إِلَّا اسْتَمَعُوهُ وَهُمْ يَلْعَبُونَ

[21:3] Their minds are heedless. And the transgressors confer secretly: "Is he not just a human being like you? Would you accept the magic that is presented to you?"\*

لَا هِيَءَ قُلُوبُهُمْ ۗ وَأَسْرُوا النَّجْوَى الَّذِينَ ظَلَمُوا هَلْ هَذَا إِلَّا بَشَرٌ مِثْلُكُمْ أَفَتَأْتُونَ السِّحْرَ وَأَنْتُمْ تُبْصِرُونَ

\*21:3 Although the Bible (Malachi 3:1) and the Quran (3:81) prophesy the advent of God's Messenger of the Covenant, when he did appear, supported by 'one of the greatest miracles' (74:30-35), he was met with heedlessness and opposition. The divine assertion that every 'new' proof is opposed has been proven by the Arabs' opposition to the Quran's miracle. (App. 1 & 2).

[21:4] He said, "My Lord knows every thought in the heaven and the earth. He is the Hearer, the Omniscient."

قَالَ رَبِّي يَعْلَمُ الْقَوْلَ فِي السَّمَاءِ وَالْأَرْضِ ۗ  
وَهُوَ السَّمِيعُ الْعَلِيمُ

[21:5] They even said, "Hallucinations," "He made it up," and, "He is a poet. Let him show us a miracle like those of the previous messengers."

بَلْ قَالُوا أَضْغَاتٌ أَحْلَامٍ بَلِ افْتَرَاهُ بَلْ هُوَ  
شَاعِرٌ فَلْيَأْتِنَا بِآيَةٍ كَمَا أُرْسِلَ الْأَوْلُونَ

[21:6] We never annihilated a believing community in the past. Are these people believers?

مَا آمَنَتْ قَبْلَهُمْ مِنْ قَرِيَةٍ أَهْلَكْنَاهَا ۗ أَفَهُمْ  
يُؤْمِنُونَ

[21:7] We did not send before you except men whom we inspired. Ask those who know the scripture, if you do not know.

وَمَا أَرْسَلْنَا قَبْلَكَ إِلَّا رِجَالًا نُوْحِي إِلَيْهِمْ ۗ  
فَاسْأَلُوا أَهْلَ الذِّكْرِ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ لَا تَعْلَمُونَ

[21:8] We did not give them bodies that did not eat, nor were they immortal.

وَمَا جَعَلْنَاهُمْ جَسَدًا لَا يَأْكُلُونَ الطَّعَامَ وَمَا  
كَانُوا خَالِدِينَ

[21:9] We fulfilled our promise to them; we saved them together with whomever we willed, and annihilated the transgressors.

ثُمَّ صَدَقْنَاهُمُ الْوَعْدَ فَأَنْجَيْنَاهُمْ وَمَنْ نَشَاءُ  
وَأَهْلَكْنَا الْمُسْرِفِينَ

[21:10] We have sent down to you a scripture containing your message. Do you not understand?

لَقَدْ أَنْزَلْنَا إِلَيْكُمْ كِتَابًا فِيهِ ذِكْرُكُمْ ۗ أَفَلَا  
تَعْقِلُونَ

[21:11] Many a community we terminated because of their transgression, and we substituted other people in their place.

وَكَمْ قَصَمْنَا مِنْ قَرِيَةٍ كَانَتْ ظَالِمَةً وَأَنْشَأْنَا  
بَعْدَهَا قَوْمًا آخَرِينَ

[21:12] When our requital came to pass, they started to run.

فَلَمَّا أَحْسَبُوا بُاسَنَا إِذَا هُمْ مِنْهَا يَرْكُضُونَ

[21:13] Do not run, and come back to your luxuries and your mansions, for you must be held accountable.

لَا تَرْكُضُوا وَارْجِعُوا إِلَىٰ مَا أُتْرِفْتُمْ فِيهِ  
وَمَسَاكِينِكُمْ لَعَلَّكُمْ تُسْأَلُونَ

[21:14] They said, "Woe to us. We were really wicked."

قَالُوا يَا وَيْلَنَا إِنَّا كُنَّا ظَالِمِينَ

[21:15] This continued to be their proclamation, until we completely wiped them out.

فَمَا زَالَتْ تِلْكَ دَعْوَاهُمْ حَتَّىٰ جَعَلْنَاهُمْ  
حَصِيدًا خَامِدِينَ

[21:16] We did not create the heavens and the earth, and everything between them just for amusement.

وَمَا خَلَقْنَا السَّمَاءَ وَالْأَرْضَ وَمَا بَيْنَهُمَا  
لَاعِبِينَ

[21:17] If we needed amusement, we could have initiated it without any of this, if that is what we wanted to do.

لَوْ أَرَدْنَا أَنْ نَتَّخِذَ لَهُمْ لَاتَّخِذْنَاهُمْ مِنْ لَدُنَّا إِنْ  
كُنَّا فَاعِلِينَ

[21:18] Instead, it is our plan to support the truth against falsehood, in order to defeat it. Woe to you for the utterances you utter.

بَلْ نَقْذِفُ بِالْحَقِّ عَلَى الْبَاطِلِ فَيَدْمَغُهُ فَإِذَا  
هُوَ زَاهِقٌ ۗ وَلَكُمْ الْوَيْلُ مِمَّا تَصِفُونَ

[21:19] To Him belongs everyone in the heavens and the earth, and those at Him are never too arrogant to worship Him, nor do they ever waver.

وَلَهُ مَنْ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ ۚ وَمَنْ عِنْدَهُ لَا يَسْتَكْبِرُونَ عَنْ عِبَادَتِهِ وَلَا يَسْتَحْسِرُونَ

[21:20] They glorify night and day, without ever tiring.

يُسَبِّحُونَ اللَّيْلَ وَالنَّهَارَ لَا يَفْتُرُونَ

One God

[21:21] Have they found gods on earth who can create?

أَمْ اتَّخَذُوا آلِهَةً مِنَ الْأَرْضِ هُمْ يُنشِرُونَ

[21:22] If there were in them (the heavens and the earth) other gods beside GOD, there would have been chaos. Glory be to GOD; the Lord with absolute authority. He is high above their claims.

لَوْ كَانَ فِيهِمَا آلِهَةٌ إِلَّا اللَّهُ لَفَسَدَتَا ۚ فَسُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَرْشِ عَمَّا يَصِفُونَ

Never Question God's Wisdom

[21:23] He is never to be asked about anything He does, while all others are questioned.

لَا يُسْأَلُ عَمَّا يَفْعَلُ وَهُمْ يُسْأَلُونَ

[21:24] Have they found other gods beside Him? Say, "Show me your proof. This is the message to my generation, consummating all previous messages." Indeed, most of them do not recognize the truth; this is why they are so hostile.

أَمْ اتَّخَذُوا مِنْ دُونِهِ آلِهَةً ۗ قُلْ هَاتُوا بُرْهَانَكُمْ ۗ هَذَا ذِكْرٌ مَنْ مَعِيَ وَذِكْرٌ مَنْ قَبْلِي ۗ بَلْ أَكْثَرُهُمْ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ الْحَقَّ فَهُمْ مُعْرِضُونَ

One God/ One Message/ One Religion

[21:25] We did not send any messenger before

you except with the inspiration: "There is no god except Me; you shall worship Me alone."

وَمَا أَرْسَلْنَا مِنْ قَبْلِكَ مِنْ رَسُولٍ إِلَّا نُوحِي إِلَيْهِ أَنَّهُ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنَا فَاعْبُدُونِ

[21:26] Yet, they said, "The Most Gracious has begotten a son!" Glory be to Him. All (messengers) are (His) honored servants.

وَقَالُوا اتَّخَذَ الرَّحْمَنُ وَلَدًا ۗ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ بَلْ عِبَادٌ مُكْرَمُونَ

[21:27] They never speak on their own, and they strictly follow His commands.

لَا يَسْبِقُونَهُ بِالْقَوْلِ وَهُمْ بِأَمْرِهِ يَعْمَلُونَ

The Myth of Intercession

[21:28] He knows their future and their past. They do not intercede, except for those already accepted by Him, and they are worried about their own necks.\*

يَعْلَمُ مَا بَيْنَ أَيْدِيهِمْ وَمَا خَلْفَهُمْ وَلَا يَشْفَعُونَ إِلَّا لِمَنْ ارْتَضَىٰ وَهُمْ مِنْ خَشْيَتِهِ مُشْفِقُونَ

[21:29] If any of them claims to be a god beside Him, we requite him with Hell; we thus requite the wicked.

وَمَنْ يَقُلْ مِنْهُمْ إِنِّي إِلَهٌ مِنْ دُونِهِ فَذَلِكَ نَجْزِيهِ جَهَنَّمَ ۗ كَذَلِكَ نَجْزِي الظَّالِمِينَ

The Big Bang Theory Confirmed\*

[21:30] Do the unbelievers not realize that the heaven and the earth used to be one solid mass that we exploded into existence? And from water we made all living things. Would they believe?

أَوَلَمْ يَرَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا أَنَّ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضَ كَانَتَا رَتْقًا فَفَتَقْنَاهُمَا ۖ وَجَعَلْنَا مِنَ الْمَاءِ كُلَّ شَيْءٍ حَيٍّ أَفَلَا يُؤْمِنُونَ

\*21:28 The myth of intercession is Satan's most effective bait (see Appendix 8).

\*21:30 The Big Bang Theory is now supported by the Creator's infallible mathematical code (Appendix 1). Thus, it is no longer a theory; it is a law, a proven fact.



[21:31] And we placed on earth stabilizers, lest it tumbles with them, and we placed straight roads therein, that they may be guided.

وَجَعَلْنَا فِي الْأَرْضِ رَوَاسِيًا أَنْ تَمِيدَ بِهِمْ  
وَجَعَلْنَا فِيهَا فِجَاجًا سُبُلًا لَعَلَّهُمْ يَهْتَدُونَ

[21:32] And we rendered the sky a guarded ceiling. Yet, they are totally oblivious to all the portents therein.

وَجَعَلْنَا السَّمَاءَ سَقْفًا مَحْفُوظًا ۖ وَهُمْ عَنْ  
آيَاتِهَا مُعْرِضُونَ

[21:33] And He is the One who created the night and the day, and the sun and the moon; each floating in its own orbit.

وَهُوَ الَّذِي خَلَقَ اللَّيْلَ وَالنَّهَارَ وَالشَّمْسَ  
وَالْقَمَرَ ۗ كُلٌّ فِي فَلَكٍ يَسْبَحُونَ

[21:34] We never decreed immortality for anyone before you; should you die, are they immortal?

وَمَا جَعَلْنَا لِبَشَرٍ مِنْ قَبْلِكَ الْخُلْدَ ۖ أَفَأَنْ مِتَّ  
فَهُمُ الْخَالِدُونَ

[21:35] Every soul will taste death, after we put you to the test through adversity and prosperity, then to us you ultimately return.

كُلُّ نَفْسٍ ذَائِقَةُ الْمَوْتِ ۗ وَنَبْلُوكُمْ بِالشَّرِّ  
وَالْخَيْرِ فِتْنَةً ۗ وَإِلَيْنَا تُرْجَعُونَ

#### All Messengers Ridiculed

[21:36] When those who disbelieve see you, they ridicule you: "Is this the one who challenges your gods?" Meanwhile, they remain totally heedless of the message from the Most Gracious.

وَإِذَا رَأَى الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا إِنْ يَتَّخِذُونَكَ إِلَّا هُزُوعًا  
أَهْدَا الَّذِي يَذْكُرُ آلِهَتَكُمْ ۖ وَهُمْ يَذْكُرُ الرَّحْمَنَ  
هُمُ كَافِرُونَ

[21:37] The human being is impatient by nature. I will inevitably show you My signs; do not be in such a hurry.

خُلِقَ الْإِنْسَانُ مِنْ عَجَلٍ ۗ سَأَرْبِحُكُمْ آيَاتِي فَلَا  
تَسْتَعْجِلُونَ

[21:38] They challenge: "Where is that (retribution), if you are truthful?"

وَيَقُولُونَ مَتَى هَذَا الْوَعْدُ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ صَادِقِينَ

[21:39] If only those who disbelieve could envision themselves when they try to ward off the fire; off their faces and their backs! No one will help them then.

لَوْ يَعْلَمُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا حِينَ لَا يَكْفُونَ عَنْ  
وُجُوهِهِمُ النَّارَ وَلَا عَنْ ظُهُورِهِمْ وَلَا هُمْ  
يُنصَرُونَ

[21:40] Indeed, it will come to them suddenly, and they will be utterly stunned. They can neither avoid it, nor can they receive any respite.

بَلْ تَأْتِيهِمْ بَغْتَةً فَتَبْهَتُهُمْ فَلَا يَسْتَطِيعُونَ رَدَّهَا  
وَلَا هُمْ يُنظَرُونَ

[21:41] Messengers before you have been ridiculed, and, consequently, those who ridiculed them incurred the retribution for their ridiculing.

وَلَقَدْ اسْتَهْزَى بِرُسُلٍ مِنْ قَبْلِكَ فَحَاقَ بِالَّذِينَ  
سَخِرُوا مِنْهُمْ مَا كَانُوا بِهِ يَسْتَهْزِئُونَ

#### Priorities Confused

[21:42] Say, "Who can protect you from the Most Gracious during the night or during the day?" Indeed, they are totally oblivious to the message of their Lord.

قُلْ مَنْ يَكْلُوكُمْ بِاللَّيْلِ وَالنَّهَارِ مِنَ الرَّحْمَنِ ۗ  
بَلْ هُمْ عَنْ ذِكْرِ رَبِّهِمْ مُعْرِضُونَ

[21:43] Do they have gods who can protect them from us? They cannot even help themselves. Nor can they accompany one another when they are summoned to face us.

أَمْ لَهُمْ آلِهَةٌ تَمْنَعُهُمْ مِنْ دُونِنَا ۚ لَا يَسْتَطِيعُونَ  
نَصْرَ أَنفُسِهِمْ وَلَا هُمْ مِمَّا يُصْحَبُونَ

[21:44] We have provided for these people and their ancestors, up until an old age. Do they not see that every day on earth brings them closer to the end? Can they reverse this process?

بَلْ مَنَعْنَا هَؤُلَاءِ وَآبَاءَهُمْ حَتَّى طَالَ عَلَيْهِمُ  
الْعُمُرُ أَفَلَا يَرَوْنَ أَنَا نَأْتِي الْأَرْضَ نَنفُصُهَا  
مِنْ أَطْرَافِهَا أَفَهُمُ الْغَالِبُونَ

[21:45] Say, "I am warning you in accordance with divine inspiration." However, the deaf cannot hear the call, when they are warned.

قُلْ إِنَّمَا أُنذِرُكُمْ بِالْوَحْيِ وَلَا يَسْمَعُ الصَّمُّ  
الدُّعَاءَ إِذَا مَا يُنذَرُونَ

[21:46] When a sample of your Lord's retribution afflicts them, they readily say, "We were indeed wicked."

وَلَئِنْ مَسَّنَّهُمْ نَفْحَةٌ مِنْ عَذَابِ رَبِّكَ لَيَقُولُنَّ يَا  
وَالِدَنَا إِنَّا كُنَّا ظَالِمِينَ

[21:47] We will establish the scales of justice on the Day of Resurrection. No soul will suffer the least injustice. Even the equivalent of a mustard seed will be accounted for. We are the most efficient reckoners.

وَنَضَعُ الْمَوَازِينَ الْقِسْطَ لِيَوْمِ الْقِيَامَةِ فَلَا  
تُظْلَمُ نَفْسٌ شَيْئًا وَإِنْ كَانَ مِثْقَالَ حَبَّةٍ مِنْ  
خَرْدَلٍ أَتَيْنَا بِهَا وَكَفَى بِنَا حَاسِبِينَ

Prophets Moses and Aaron

[21:48] We gave Moses and Aaron the Statute Book, a beacon, and a reminder for the righteous.

وَلَقَدْ آتَيْنَا مُوسَى وَهَارُونَ الْفُرْقَانَ وَضِيَاءً  
وَذِكْرًا لِّلْمُتَّقِينَ

[21:49] The ones who reverence their Lord, even when alone in their privacy, and they worry about the Hour.

الَّذِينَ يَخْشَوْنَ رَبَّهُم بِالْغَيْبِ وَهُمْ مِنَ السَّاعَةِ  
مُتَشَفِّقُونَ

[21:50] This too is a blessed reminder that we sent down. Are you denying it?

وَهَذَا ذِكْرٌ مُّبَارَكٌ أَنْزَلْنَاهُ أَفَأَنْتُمْ لَهُ مُنْكَرُونَ

Abraham

[21:51] Before that, we granted Abraham his guidance and understanding, for we were fully aware of him.\*

وَلَقَدْ آتَيْنَا إِبْرَاهِيمَ رُشْدَهُ مِنْ قَبْلُ وَكُنَّا بِهِ  
عَالِمِينَ

[21:52] He said to his father and his people, "What are these statues to which you are devoting yourselves?"

إِذْ قَالَ لِأَبِيهِ وَقَوْمِهِ مَا هَذِهِ التَّمَاثِيلُ الَّتِي  
أَنْتُمْ لَهَا عَاكِفُونَ

[21:53] They said, "We found our parents worshipping them."

قَالُوا وَجَدْنَا آبَاءَنَا لَهَا عَابِدِينَ

[21:54] He said, "Indeed, you and your parents have gone totally astray."

قَالَ لَقَدْ كُنْتُمْ أَنْتُمْ وَآبَاؤُكُمْ فِي ضَلَالٍ مُبِينٍ

[21:55] They said, "Are you telling us the truth, or are you playing?"

قَالُوا أَجِئْتَنَا بِالْحَقِّ أَمْ أَنْتَ مِنَ اللَّاعِبِينَ

[21:56] He said, "Your only Lord is the Lord of the heavens and the earth, who created them. This is the testimony to which I bear witness.

قَالَ بَلْ رَبُّكُمْ رَبُّ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ الَّذِي  
فَطَّرَهُنَّ وَأَنَا عَلَىٰ ذَلِكُمْ مِنَ الشَّاهِدِينَ

\*21:51 Was Abraham so smart as to discover God, or, did God grant him the intelligence because He knew that he deserved to be saved? As it turns out, this whole world was created to redeem those among us who deserve redemption. When the angels suggested that all the rebels, humans and jinns, must be banished out of God's kingdom, 'I know what you do not know' (2:30). At the same time, this world proves Satan's incompetence as a god (App. 7).

[21:57] "I swear by GOD, I have a plan to deal with your statues, as soon as you leave."

وَتَاللَّهِ لَأَكِيدَنَّ أَصْنَامَكُمْ بَعْدَ أَنْ تُوَلُّوا مُدْبِرِينَ

[21:58] He broke them into pieces, except for a big one, that they may refer to it.

فَجَعَلَهُمْ جُذَاذًا إِلَّا كَبِيرًا لَهُمْ لَعَلَّهُمْ إِلَيْهِ  
يَرْجِعُونَ

[21:59] They said, "Whoever did this to our gods is really a transgressor."

قَالُوا مَنْ فَعَلَ هَذَا بِالْهَيْتِنَا إِنَّهُ لَمِنَ الظَّالِمِينَ

[21:60] They said, "We heard a youth threaten them; he is called Abraham."

قَالُوا سَمِعْنَا فَتًى يَذُكُرُهُمْ يُقَالُ لَهُ إِبْرَاهِيمُ

[21:61] They said, "Bring him before the eyes of all the people, that they may bear witness."

قَالُوا فَأْتُوا بِهِ عَلَى أَعْيُنِ النَّاسِ لَعَلَّهُمْ  
يَشْهَدُونَ

[21:62] They said, "Did you do this to our gods, O Abraham?"

قَالُوا أَنْتَ فَعَلْتَ هَذَا بِالْهَيْتِنَا يَا إِبْرَاهِيمُ

Abraham Proves His Point

[21:63] He said, "It is that big one who did it. Go ask them, if they can speak."

قَالَ بَلْ فَعَلَهُ كَبِيرُهُمْ هَذَا فَاسْأَلُوهُمْ إِنْ كَانُوا  
يَنْطِقُونَ

[21:64] They were taken aback, and said to themselves, "Indeed, you are the ones who have been transgressing."

فَرَجَعُوا إِلَىٰ أَنفُسِهِمْ فَقَالُوا إِنَّكُمْ أَنْتُمُ  
الظَّالِمُونَ

[21:65] Yet, they reverted to their old ideas: "You know full well that these cannot speak."

ثُمَّ نَكِسُوا عَلَىٰ رُءُوسِهِمْ لَقَدْ عَلِمْتُمْ مَا هَؤُلَاءِ  
يَنْطِقُونَ

[21:66] He said, "Do you then worship besides GOD what possesses no power to benefit you or harm you?"

قَالَ أَفَتَعْبُدُونَ مِن دُونِ اللَّهِ مَا لَا يَنْفَعُكُمْ شَيْئًا  
وَلَا يَضُرُّكُمْ

[21:67] "You have incurred shame by worshiping idols beside GOD. Do you not understand?"

أَفَ لَكُمْ وَلِمَا تَعْبُدُونَ مِن دُونِ اللَّهِ أَفَلَا  
تَعْقِلُونَ

Profound Miracle

[21:68] They said, "Burn him and support your gods, if this is what you decide to do."

قَالُوا حَرِّقُوهُ وَانصُرُوا آلِهَتَكُمْ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ  
فَاعِلِينَ

[21:69] We said, "O fire, be cool and safe for Abraham."\*

قُلْنَا يَا نَارُ كُونِي بَرْدًا وَسَلَامًا عَلَىٰ إِبْرَاهِيمَ

[21:70] Thus, they schemed against him, but we made them the losers.

وَأَرَادُوا بِهِ كَيْدًا فَجَعَلْنَاهُمُ الْأَخْسَرِينَ

[21:71] We saved him, and we saved Lot, to the land that we blessed for all the people.

وَنَجَّيْنَاهُ وَلُوطًا إِلَى الْأَرْضِ الَّتِي بَارَكْنَا  
فِيهَا لِلْعَالَمِينَ

[21:72] And we granted him Isaac and Jacob as a gift, and we made them both righteous.

وَوَهَبْنَا لَهُ إِسْحَاقَ وَيَعْقُوبَ نَافِلَةً ۗ وَكُلًّا  
جَعَلْنَا صَالِحِينَ

\*21:69 "Cool," without "and safe" would have caused Abraham to freeze.

### Abraham: Delivered All Religious Duties of Islam

[21:73] We made them imams who guided in accordance with our commandments, and we taught them how to work righteousness, and how to observe the Contact Prayers (Salat) and the obligatory charity (Zakat).\* To us, they were devoted worshippers.

وَجَعَلْنَاهُمْ أئِمَّةً يَهْدُونَ بِأَمْرِنَا وَأَوْحَيْنَا إِلَيْهِمْ  
فِعْلَ الْخَيْرَاتِ وَإِقَامَ الصَّلَاةِ وَإِيتَاءَ الزَّكَاةِ  
وَكَانُوا لَنَا عَابِدِينَ

### Lot

[21:74] As for Lot, we granted him wisdom and knowledge, and we saved him from the community that practiced abominations; they were wicked and evil people.

وَلُوطًا آتَيْنَاهُ حُكْمًا وَعِلْمًا وَنَجَّيْنَاهُ مِنَ الْقَرْيَةِ  
الَّتِي كَانَتْ تَعْمَلُ الْخَبَائِثَ إِنَّهُمْ كَانُوا قَوْمَ  
سَوَاءٍ فَاسِقِينَ

[21:75] We admitted him into our mercy, for he was righteous.

وَأَدْخَلْنَاهُ فِي رَحْمَتِنَا إِنَّهُ مِنَ الصَّالِحِينَ

### Noah

[21:76] And, before that, Noah called and we responded to him. We saved him and his family from the great disaster.

وَنُوحًا إِذْ نَادَى مِنْ قَبْلُ فَاسْتَجَبْنَا لَهُ فَنَجَّيْنَاهُ  
وَأَهْلَهُ مِنَ الْكَرْبِ الْعَظِيمِ

[21:77] We supported him against the people who rejected our revelations. They were evil people, so we drowned them all.

وَنَصْرْنَاهُ مِنَ الْقَوْمِ الَّذِينَ كَذَّبُوا بِآيَاتِنَا إِنَّهُمْ  
كَانُوا قَوْمَ سَوَاءٍ فَأَغْرَقْنَاهُمْ أَجْمَعِينَ

### David and Solomon

[21:78] And David and Solomon, when they once ruled with regard to someone's crop that was destroyed by another's sheep. We witnessed their judgment.

وَدَاوُدَ وَسُلَيْمَانَ إِذْ يَحْكُمَانِ فِي الْحَرْثِ إِذْ  
نَفَسَتْ فِيهِ غَنَمُ الْقَوْمِ وَكُنَّا لِحُكْمِهِمْ شَاهِدِينَ

[21:79] We granted Solomon the correct understanding, though we endowed both of them with wisdom and knowledge. We committed the mountains to serve David in glorifying (God), as well as the birds. This is what we did.

فَفَهَّمْنَاهَا سُلَيْمَانَ وَكُلًّا آتَيْنَا حُكْمًا وَعِلْمًا  
وَسخَرْنَا مَعَ دَاوُدَ الْجِبَالَ يُسَبِّحْنَ وَالطَّيْرَ  
وَكُنَّا فَاعِلِينَ

[21:80] And we taught him the skill of making shields to protect you in war. Are you then thankful?

وَعَلَّمْنَاهُ صَنْعَةَ لَبُوسٍ لَكُمْ لِتُحْصِنَكُمْ مِنْ  
بَأْسِكُمْ فَهَلْ أَنْتُمْ شَاكِرُونَ

[21:81] For Solomon, we committed the wind gusting and blowing at his disposal. He could direct it as he wished, to whatever land he chose, and we blessed such land for him. We are fully aware of all things.

وَلِسُلَيْمَانَ الرِّيحَ عَاصِفَةً تَجْرِي بِأَمْرِهِ إِلَى  
الْأَرْضِ الَّتِي بَارَكْنَا فِيهَا وَكُنَّا بِكُلِّ شَيْءٍ  
عَالِمِينَ

[21:82] And of the devils there were those who would dive for him (to harvest the sea), or do whatever else he commanded them to do. We committed them in his service.

وَمِنَ الشَّيَاطِينِ مَنْ يَغُوصُونَ لَهُ وَيَعْمَلُونَ  
عَمَلًا دُونَ ذَلِكَ وَكُنَّا لَهُمْ حَافِظِينَ

\*21:73 When the Quran was revealed, all religious duties were already established through Abraham (2:128, 16:123, 22:78).

## Job

[21:83] And Job implored his Lord: "Adversity has befallen me, and, of all the merciful ones, You are the Most Merciful."

وَأَيُّوبَ إِذْ نَادَى رَبَّهُ أَنِّي مَسَّنِيَ الضُّرُّ وَأَنْتَ أَرْحَمُ الرَّاحِمِينَ

[21:84] We responded to him, relieved his adversity, and restored his family for him, even twice as much. That was a mercy from us, and a reminder for the worshipers.

فَاسْتَجَبْنَا لَهُ فَكَشَفْنَا مَا بِهِ مِنْ ضُرٍّ وَأَتَيْنَاهُ أَهْلَهُ وَمِثْلَهُمْ مَعَهُمْ رَحْمَةً مِنْ عِنْدِنَا وَذَكَرَى لِلْعَابِدِينَ

[21:85] Also, Ismail, Idris, Zal-Kifl; all were steadfast, patient.

وَإِسْمَاعِيلَ وَإِدْرِيسَ وَذَا الْكِفْلِ كُلٌّ مِنَ الصَّابِرِينَ

[21:86] We admitted them into our mercy, for they were righteous.

وَأَدْخَلْنَاهُمْ فِي رَحْمَتِنَا إِنَّهُمْ مِنَ الصَّالِحِينَ

## Jonah

[21:87] And Zan-Noon (Jonah, "the one with an 'N' in his name"), abandoned his mission in protest, thinking that we could not control him. He ended up imploring from the darkness (of the big fish's belly): "There is no god other than You. Be You glorified. I have committed a gross sin."

وَذَا النُّونِ إِذْ ذَهَبَ مُغَاضِبًا فَظَنَّ أَنْ لَنْ نَقْدِرَ عَلَيْهِ فَنَادَى فِي الظُّلُمَاتِ أَنْ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ سُبْحَانَكَ إِنِّي كُنْتُ مِنَ الظَّالِمِينَ

[21:88] We responded to him, and saved him from the crisis; we thus save the believers.

فَاسْتَجَبْنَا لَهُ وَنَجَّيْنَاهُ مِنَ الْعَمِّ وَكَذَلِكَ نُنْجِي الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

## Zachariah and John

[21:89] And Zachariah implored his Lord: "My Lord, do not keep me without an heir, though You are the best inheritor."

وَزَكَرِيَّا إِذْ نَادَى رَبَّهُ رَبِّ لَا تَذَرْنِي فَرْدًا وَأَنْتَ خَيْرُ الْوَارِثِينَ

[21:90] We\* responded to him and granted him John; we fixed his wife for him. That is because they used to hasten to work righteousness, and implored us in situations of joy, as well as fear. To us, they were reverent.

فَاسْتَجَبْنَا لَهُ وَوَهَبْنَا لَهُ يَحْيَىٰ وَأَصْلَحْنَا لَهُ زَوْجَهُ إِنَّهُمْ كَانُوا يُسَارِعُونَ فِي الْخَيْرَاتِ وَيَدْعُونَنَا رَغَبًا وَرَهَبًا وَكَانُوا لَنَا خَاشِعِينَ

## Mary and Jesus

[21:91] As for the one who maintained her virginity, we blew into her from our spirit, and thus, we made her and her son a portent for the whole world.

وَالَّتِي أَحْصَيْنَتْ فَرْجَهَا فَنَفَخْنَا فِيهَا مِنْ رُوحِنَا وَجَعَلْنَاهَا وَابْنَهَا آيَةً لِلْعَالَمِينَ

## One God / One Religion

[21:92] Your congregation is but one congregation, and I alone am your Lord; you shall worship Me alone.

إِنَّ هَذِهِ أُمَّتُكُمْ أُمَّةً وَاحِدَةً وَأَنَا رَبُّكُمْ فَاعْبُدُونِ

[21:93] However, they divided themselves into disputing religions. All of them will come back to us (for judgment).

وَتَقَطَّعُوا أَمْرَهُمْ بَيْنَهُمْ كُلُّ إِلَهِنَا رَاجِعُونَ

[21:94] As for those who work righteousness, while believing, their work will not go to waste; we are recording it.

فَمَنْ يَعْمَلْ مِنَ الصَّالِحَاتِ وَهُوَ مُؤْمِنٌ فَلَا كُفْرَانَ لِسَعْيِهِ وَإِنَّا لَهُ كَاتِبُونَ

\*21:90 The use of the plural tense throughout the Quran indicates participation of the angels. It is clear from 3:39 and from the Bible that the angels dealt with Zachariah extensively, as they gave him the good news about John. See Appendix 10.

[21:95] It is forbidden for any community we had annihilated to return.

وَحَرَامٌ عَلَى قَرْيَةٍ أَهْلَكْنَاهَا أَنَّهُمْ لَا يَرْجِعُونَ

The End of the World\*

[21:96] Not until Gog and Magog reappear,\* will they then return—they will come from every direction.

حَتَّىٰ إِذَا فُتِحَتْ يَأْجُوجُ وَمَأْجُوجُ وَهُمْ مِنْ كُلِّ حَدَبٍ يَنْسِلُونَ

[21:97] That is when the inevitable prophecy will come to pass, and the disbelievers will stare in horror: "Woe to us; we have been oblivious. Indeed, we have been wicked."

وَاقْتَرَبَ الْوَعْدُ الْحَقُّ فَإِذَا هِيَ شَاخِصَةٌ أَبْصَارُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا يَا وَيْلَنَا قَدْ كُنَّا فِي غَفْلَةٍ مِنْ هَذَا بَلْ كُنَّا ظَالِمِينَ

The Hereafter

[21:98] You and the idols you worship besides GOD will be fuel for Hell; this is your inevitable destiny.

انْتُمْ وَمَا تَعْبُدُونَ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ حَصَبُ جَهَنَّمَ أَنْتُمْ لَهَا وَارِدُونَ

[21:99] If those were gods, they would not have ended up in Hell. All its inhabitants abide in it forever.

لَوْ كَانَ هُوَآءَ إِلَهَةً مَا وَرَدُوهَا<sup>ط</sup> وَكُلٌّ فِيهَا خَالِدُونَ

[21:100] They will sigh and groan therein, and they will have no access to any news.

لَهُمْ فِيهَا زَفِيرٌ وَهُمْ فِيهَا لَا يَسْمَعُونَ

[21:101] As for those who deserved our magnificent rewards, they will be protected from it.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ سَبَقَتْ لَهُمْ مِنْ الْحُسْنَىٰ أُولَٰئِكَ عَنْهَا مُبْعَدُونَ

The Righteous

[21:102] They will not hear its hissing. They will enjoy an abode where they can get everything they desire, forever.

لَا يَسْمَعُونَ حَسِيسَهَا<sup>ط</sup> وَهُمْ فِي مَا اشْتَهَتْ أَنْفُسُهُمْ خَالِدُونَ

[21:103] The great horror will not worry them, and the angels will receive them joyfully: "This is your day, that has been promised to you."

لَا يَحْزَنُهُمُ الْفَزَعُ الْأَكْبَرُ وَتَتَلَقَّاهُمُ الْمَلَائِكَةُ هَذَا يَوْمُكُمْ الَّذِي كُنْتُمْ تُوعَدُونَ

The Day of Resurrection

[21:104] On that day, we will fold the heaven, like the folding of a book. Just as we initiated the first creation, we will repeat it. This is our promise; we will certainly carry it out.

يَوْمَ نَطْوِي السَّمَاءَ كَطَيِّ السِّجْلِ لِلْكِتَابِ كَمَا بَدَأْنَا أَوَّلَ خَلْقٍ نُعِيدُهُ<sup>ط</sup> وَعَدَا عَلَيْنَا<sup>ط</sup> إِنَّا كُنَّا فَاعِلِينَ

[21:105] We have decreed in the Psalms, as well as in other scriptures, that the earth shall be inherited by My righteous worshipers.

وَلَقَدْ كَتَبْنَا فِي الزَّبُورِ مِنْ بَعْدِ الذِّكْرِ أَنَّ الْأَرْضَ يَرِثُهَا عِبَادِيَ الصَّالِحُونَ

[21:106] This is a proclamation for people who are worshipers.

إِنَّ فِي هَذَا لَبَلَاغًا لِقَوْمٍ عَابِدِينَ

\*21:96 By the year 2270 AD, thanks to God's mathematical miracle in the Quran (Appendix 1), America will be the heart of Islam, and billions around the globe will have believed in the Quran (9:33, 41:53, 48:28, 61:9). Gog and Magog (allegorical names of villainous communities), will be the only bastions of heathenism, and they will attack the submitters. That is when the world will end (15:87, 18:94, Appendix 25). Gog and Magog are mentioned in 18:94 & 21:96, 17 verses before the end of each sura; this may indicate the time of their appearance.

[21:107] We have sent you out of mercy from us towards the whole world.

وَمَا أَرْسَلْنَاكَ إِلَّا رَحْمَةً لِّلْعَالَمِينَ

[21:108] Proclaim, "I have been given divine inspiration that your god is one god. Will you then submit?"

قُلْ إِنَّمَا يُوحَىٰ إِلَيَّ أَنَّمَا إِلَهُكُمُ إِلَهُ وَاحِدٌ فَهَلْ أَنْتُمْ مُسْلِمُونَ

[21:109] If they turn away, then say, "I have warned you sufficiently, and I have no idea how soon or late (the retribution) will come to you.

فَإِنْ تَوَلَّوْا فَقُلْ آذَنْتُكُمْ عَلَىٰ سَوَاءٍ وَإِنِ أَدْرِي أَقْرِبُ أَمْ بَعِيدٌ مَّا تُوعَدُونَ

[21:110] "He is fully aware of your public utterances, and He is fully aware of everything you conceal.

إِنَّهُ يَعْلَمُ الْجَهْرَ مِنَ الْقَوْلِ وَيَعْلَمُ مَا تَكْتُمُونَ

[21:111] "For all that I know, this world is a test for you, and a temporary enjoyment."

إِنَّهُ يَعْلَمُ الْجَهْرَ مِنَ الْقَوْلِ وَيَعْلَمُ مَا تَكْتُمُونَ

[21:112] Say, "My Lord, Your judgment is the absolute justice. Our Lord is the Most Gracious; only His help is sought in the face of your claims."

قَالَ رَبِّ احْكُم بِالْحَقِّ وَرَبُّنَا الرَّحْمَنُ الْمُسْتَعَانُ عَلَىٰ مَا تَصِفُونَ

## Sura 22: Pilgrimage

### سورة الحج

[22:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[22:1] O people, you shall reverence your Lord, for the quaking of the Hour is something horrendous.

يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ اتَّقُوا رَبَّكُم ۚ إِنَّ زَلْزَلَةَ السَّاعَةِ شَيْءٌ عَظِيمٌ

[22:2] The day you witness it, even a nursing mother will discard her infant, and a pregnant woman will abort her fetus. You will see the people staggering, as if they are intoxicated, even though they are not intoxicated. This is because **GOD's** retribution is so awesome.

يَوْمَ تَرُؤْنَهَا تَذْهَلُ كُلُّ مُرْضِعَةٍ عَمَّا أَرْضَعَتْ وَتَضَعُ كُلُّ ذَاتِ حَمْلٍ حَمْلَهَا وَتَرَى النَّاسَ سُكَارَىٰ وَمَا هُمْ بِسُكَارَىٰ وَلَٰكِنَّ عَذَابَ اللَّهِ شَدِيدٌ

[22:3] Among the people, there are those who argue about **GOD** without knowledge, and follow every rebellious devil.

وَمِنَ النَّاسِ مَنْ يُجَادِلُ فِي اللَّهِ بِغَيْرِ عِلْمٍ وَيَتَّبِعُ كُلَّ شَيْطَانٍ مَّرِيدٍ

[22:4] It is decreed that anyone who allies himself with him, he will mislead him and guide him to the agony of Hell.

كُتِبَ عَلَيْهِ أَنَّهُ مَنْ تَوَلَّاهُ فَإِنَّهُ يُضِلُّهُ وَيَهْدِيهِ إِلَىٰ عَذَابِ السَّعِيرِ

## Where Did We Come From?

[22:5] O people, if you have any doubt about resurrection, (*remember that*) we created you from dust, and subsequently from a tiny drop, which turns into a hanging (*embryo*), then it becomes a fetus that is given life or deemed lifeless. We thus clarify things for you. We settle in the wombs whatever we will for a predetermined period.\* We then bring you out as infants, then you reach maturity. While some of you die young, others live to the worst age, only to find out that no more knowledge can be attained beyond a certain limit. Also, you look at a land that is dead, then as soon as we shower it with water, it vibrates with life and grows all kinds of beautiful plants.

يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ إِن كُنْتُمْ فِي رَيْبٍ مِّنَ الْبَعْثِ  
فَأَنَّا خَلَقْنَاكُمْ مِّن نُّرَابٍ ثُمَّ مِّن نُّطْفَةٍ ثُمَّ مِّن  
عَلَقَةٍ ثُمَّ مِّن مُّضْغَةٍ مُّخَلَّقَةٍ وَغَيْرِ مُّخَلَّقَةٍ  
لِّنُبَيِّنَ لَكُمْ وَنُقِرُّ فِي الْأَرْحَامِ مَا نَشَاءُ إِلَى  
أَجَلٍ مُّسَمًّى ثُمَّ نُخْرِجُكُمْ طِفْلًا ثُمَّ لِتَبْلُغُوا  
أَسْدَكُمْ<sup>ط</sup> وَمِنْكُمْ مَّن يُتَوَفَّى وَمِنْكُمْ مَّن يُرَدُّ إِلَى  
أَرْذَلِ الْعُمُرِ لِكَيْلَا يَعْلَمَ مِن بَعْدِ عِلْمٍ شَيْئًا  
وَتَرَى الْأَرْضَ هَامِدَةً فَإِذَا أَنْزَلْنَا عَلَيْهَا الْمَاءَ  
اِهْتَرَّتْ وَرَبَّتْ وَأَنْبَتَتْ مِن كُلِّ رَوْحٍ بِهَيْجٍ

[22:6] This proves that **GOD** is the Truth, and that He revives the dead, and that He is Omnipotent.

ذَلِكَ بِأَنَّ اللَّهَ هُوَ الْحَقُّ وَأَنَّهُ يُحْيِي الْمَوْتَى  
وَأَنَّهُ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

[22:7] And that the Hour is coming, no doubt about it, and that **GOD** resurrects those who are in the graves.

وَأَنَّ السَّاعَةَ آتِيَةٌ لَا رَيْبَ فِيهَا وَأَنَّ اللَّهَ يَبْعَثُ  
مَن فِي الْقُبُورِ

## A Common Occurrence

[22:8] Among the people there is the one who argues about **GOD** without knowledge, and without guidance, and without an enlightening scripture.

وَمِنَ النَّاسِ مَن يُجَادِلُ فِي اللَّهِ بِغَيْرِ عِلْمٍ وَلَا  
هُدًى وَلَا كِتَابٍ مُّنِيرٍ

[22:9] Arrogantly he strives to divert the people from the path of **GOD**. He thus incurs humiliation in this life, and we commit him on the Day of Resurrection to the agony of burning.

ثَانِي عَطْفِهِ لِيُضِلَّ عَن سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ<sup>ط</sup> فِي  
الدُّنْيَا خِزْيٌ<sup>ط</sup> وَنَذِيقُهُ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ عَذَابِ  
الْحَرِيقِ

[22:10] This is what your hands have sent ahead for you. **GOD** is never unjust towards the people.

ذَلِكَ بِمَا قَدَّمْت يَدَاكَ وَأَنَّ اللَّهَ لَيْسَ بِظَلَّامٍ  
لِّلْعَبِيدِ

## Fair Weather Friends

[22:11] Among the people there is the one who worships **GOD** conditionally. If things go his way, he is content. But if some adversity befalls him, he makes an about-face. Thus, he loses both this life and the Hereafter. Such is the real loss.

وَمِنَ النَّاسِ مَن يَعْْبُدُ اللَّهَ عَلَى حَرْفٍ<sup>ط</sup> فَإِنِ  
أَصَابَهُ خَيْرٌ اطمأنَّ بِهِ<sup>ط</sup> وَإِنِ أَصَابَتْهُ فَتْنَةٌ  
انْقَلَبَ عَلَى وَجْهِهِ خَسِرَ الدُّنْيَا وَالْآخِرَةَ<sup>ط</sup> ذَلِكَ  
هُوَ الْخُسْرَانُ الْمُبِينُ

[22:12] He idolizes beside **GOD** what possesses no power to harm him or benefit him; such is the real straying.

يَدْعُو مِن دُونِ اللَّهِ مَا لَا يَنْصُرُهُ وَمَا لَا  
يَنْفَعُهُ<sup>ط</sup> ذَلِكَ هُوَ الضَّلَالُ الْبَعِيدُ

\*22:5 The Quran's mathematical miracle is based on the number 19. As it turns out, this number represents the Creator's signature on His creations. Thus, you and I have 209 bones in our bodies (209=19x11). The length of pregnancy for a full term fetus is 266 days (19x14) (Langman's Medical Embryology, T. W. Sadler, Page 88, 1985).



[22:13] He idolizes what is more apt to harm him than benefit him. What a miserable lord! What a miserable companion!

يَدْعُو لِمَنْ ضَرُّهُ أَقْرَبُ مِنْ نَفْعِهِ لَيْسَ  
الْمَوْلَىٰ وَلَيْسَ الْعَشِيرُ

[22:14] **GOD** admits those who believe and lead a righteous life into gardens with flowing streams. Everything is in accordance with **GOD's** will.

إِنَّ اللَّهَ يُدْخِلُ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ  
جَنَّاتٍ تَجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ ۚ إِنَّ اللَّهَ يَفْعَلُ  
مَا يُرِيدُ

*Happiness Now, and Forever*

[22:15] If anyone thinks that **GOD** cannot support him in this life and in the Hereafter, let him turn completely to (*his Creator in*) heaven, and sever (*his dependence on anyone else*). He will then see that this plan eliminates anything that bothers him.

مَنْ كَانَ يَظُنُّ أَنْ لَنْ يَنْصُرَهُ اللَّهُ فِي الدُّنْيَا  
وَالْآخِرَةِ فَلْيَمْدُدْ بِسَبَبٍ إِلَى السَّمَاءِ ثُمَّ لِيَقْطَعْ  
فَلْيَنْظُرْ هَلْ يُذْهِبْنَ كَيْدَهُ مَا يَغِيظُ

[22:16] We have thus revealed clear revelations herein, then **GOD** guides whomever He wills.

وَكَذَلِكَ أَنْزَلْنَا آيَاتٍ بَيِّنَاتٍ وَأَنَّ اللَّهَ يَهْدِي مَنْ  
يُرِيدُ

*God: The Only Judge*

[22:17] Those who believe, those who are Jewish, the converts, the Christians, the Zoroastrians, and the idol worshipers, **GOD** is the One who will judge among them on the Day of Resurrection. **GOD** witnesses all things.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَالَّذِينَ هَادُوا وَالصَّابِئِينَ  
وَالنَّصَارَىٰ وَالْمَجُوسَ وَالَّذِينَ أَشْرَكُوا إِنَّ  
اللَّهَ يَفْصِلُ بَيْنَهُمْ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ ۚ إِنَّ اللَّهَ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ  
شَيْءٍ شَهِيدٌ

[22:18] Do you not realize that to **GOD** prostrates everyone in the heavens and the earth, and the sun, and the moon, and the stars, and the mountains, and the trees, and the animals, and many people? Many others among the people are committed to doom. Whomever **GOD** shames, none will honor him. Everything is in accordance with **GOD's** will.

أَلَمْ تَرَ أَنَّ اللَّهَ يَسْجُدُ لَهُ مَنْ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ  
وَمَنْ فِي الْأَرْضِ وَالشَّمْسُ وَالْقَمَرُ وَالنُّجُومُ  
وَالْجِبَالُ وَالشَّجَرُ وَالْدَّوَابُّ وَكَثِيرٌ مِنَ  
النَّاسِ ۗ وَكَثِيرٌ حَقَّ عَلَيْهِ الْعَذَابُ ۗ وَمَنْ يُهِنِ  
اللَّهُ فَمَا لَهُ مِنْ مُكْرِمٍ ۚ إِنَّ اللَّهَ يَفْعَلُ مَا يَشَاءُ

*How Terrible is Hell!\**

[22:19] Here are two parties feuding with regard to their Lord. As for those who disbelieve, they will have clothes of fire tailored for them. Hellish liquid will be poured on top of their heads.

هَٰذَانِ خَصْمَانِ اخْتَصَمُوا فِي رَبِّهِمْ ۚ فَالَّذِينَ  
كَفَرُوا قُطِّعَتْ لَهُمْ ثِيَابٌ مِنْ نَارٍ يُصَبُّ مِنْ  
فَوْقِ رُءُوسِهِمُ الْحَمِيمُ

[22:20] It will cause their insides to melt, as well as their skins.

يُصْنَعُ بِهِ مَا فِي بُطُونِهِمْ وَالْجُلُودُ

[22:21] They will be confined in iron pots.

وَلَهُمْ مَقَامِعٌ مِنْ حَدِيدٍ

[22:22] Whenever they try to exit such misery, they will be forced back in: "Taste the agony of burning."

كُلَّمَا أَرَادُوا أَنْ يَخْرُجُوا مِنْهَا مِنْ غَمٍّ أُعِيدُوا  
فِيهَا وَذُوقُوا عَذَابَ الْحَرِيقِ

\*22:19-22 *People who have insisted upon going to Hell will inevitably complain: 'Had we known how bad this is, we would have behaved differently.' They will be told that the horrors of Hell have been pointed out to them in the most graphic, though symbolic, terms. It should be noted that Heaven and Hell are almost invariably mentioned together in the Quran.*

*The Bliss of Heaven*

[22:23] **GOD** will admit those who believe and lead a righteous life into gardens with flowing streams. They will be adorned therein with bracelets of gold, and pearls, and their garments therein will be silk.

إِنَّ اللَّهَ يُدْخِلُ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ  
جَنَّاتٍ تَجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ يُحَلَّونَ فِيهَا  
مِنْ أَسَاوِرَ مِنْ ذَهَبٍ وَلُؤْلُؤًا وَلِبَاسُهُمْ فِيهَا  
حَرِيرٌ

[22:24] They have been guided to the good words; they have been guided in the path of the Most Praised.

وَهُدُوا إِلَى الطَّيِّبِ مِنَ الْقَوْلِ وَهُدُوا إِلَى  
صِرَاطٍ الْحَمِيدِ

[22:25] Surely, those who disbelieve and repulse others from the path of **GOD**, and from the Sacred Masjid that we designated for all the people—be they natives or visitors—and seek to pollute it and corrupt it, we will afflict them with painful retribution.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا وَيَصُدُّونَ عَن سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ  
وَالْمَسْجِدِ الْحَرَامِ الَّذِي جَعَلْنَاهُ لِلنَّاسِ سَوَاءً  
الْعَاكِفِ فِيهِ وَالْبَادِ وَمَن يُرِدْ فِيهِ بِالْحَادِ بِظُلْمٍ  
نُذِقْهُ مِنْ عَذَابِ أَلِيمٍ

*Pilgrimage, Like All Duties in Islam, Decreed  
Through Abraham\**

[22:26] We appointed Abraham to establish the Shrine: "You shall not idolize any other god beside Me, and purify My shrine for those who visit it, those who live near it, and those who bow and prostrate.

وَإِذْ بَوَّأْنَا لِإِبْرَاهِيمَ مَكَانَ الْبَيْتِ أَن لَّا تُشْرِكْ  
بِي شَيْئًا وَطَهِّرْ بَيْتِيَ لِلطَّائِفِينَ وَالْقَائِمِينَ  
وَالرُّكَّعِ السُّجُودِ

[22:27] "And proclaim that the people shall observe Hajj pilgrimage.\* They will come to you walking or riding on various exhausted (*means of transportation*). They will come from the farthest locations."

وَأَذِّنْ فِي النَّاسِ بِالْحَجِّ يَأْتُوكَ رِجَالًا وَعَلَى  
كُلِّ ضَامِرٍ يَأْتِينَ مِنْ كُلِّ فَجٍّ عَمِيقٍ

[22:28] They may seek commercial benefits, and they shall commemorate **GOD**'s name during the specified days for providing them with livestock. "Eat therefrom and feed the despondent and the poor."

لِيَشْهَدُوا مَنَافِعَ لَهُمْ وَيَذْكُرُوا اسْمَ اللَّهِ فِي  
أَيَّامٍ مَّعْلُومَاتٍ عَلَىٰ مَا رَزَقَهُمْ مِنْ بَهِيمَةِ  
الْأَنْعَامِ فَكُلُوا مِنْهَا وَأَطِعُوا النَّبِيسَ  
الْفَقِيرَ

[22:29] They shall complete their obligations, fulfill their vows, and visit the ancient shrine.

ثُمَّ لِيَقْضُوا تَفَثَهُمْ وَلِيُوفُوا نُذُورَهُمْ وَلِيَطَّوَّفُوا  
بِالْبَيْتِ الْعَتِيقِ

[22:30] Those who reverence the rites decreed by **GOD** have deserved a good reward at their Lord. All livestock is made lawful for your food, except for those specifically prohibited for you. You shall avoid the abomination of idol worship, and avoid bearing false witness.

ذَٰلِكَ وَمَنْ يُعْظَمْ حُرْمَاتِ اللَّهِ فَهُوَ خَيْرٌ لَهُ  
عِنْدَ رَبِّهِ وَأُحِلَّتْ لَكُمْ الْأَنْعَامُ إِلَّا مَا يُنْتَلَىٰ  
عَلَيْكُمْ فَاجْتَنِبُوا الرِّجْسَ مِنَ الْأَوْثَانِ  
وَاجْتَنِبُوا قَوْلَ الزُّورِ

[22:31] You shall maintain your devotion absolutely to **GOD** alone. Anyone who sets up any idol beside **GOD** is like one who fell from the sky, then gets snatched up by vultures, or blown away by the wind into a deep ravine.

حُنْفَاءَ لِلَّهِ غَيْرَ مُشْرِكِينَ بِهِ وَمَنْ يُشْرِكْ بِاللَّهِ  
فَكَأَنَّمَا حَرَّ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ فَتَخْطَفُهُ الطَّيْرُ أَوْ  
تَهْوِي بِهِ الرِّيحُ فِي مَكَانٍ سَحِيقٍ

\*22:26-27 Abraham was the original messenger of Submission (Islam). See 22:78 and Appendix 9.

[22:32] Indeed, those who reverence the rites decreed by **GOD** demonstrate the righteousness of their hearts.

ذَلِكَ وَمَنْ يُعْظِمِ شَعَائِرَ اللَّهِ فَإِنَّهَا مِنْ تَقْوَى الْقُلُوبِ

*Livestock Offerings During Pilgrimage\**

[22:33] The (livestock) provide you with many benefits for a period, before being donated to the ancient shrine.

لَكُمْ فِيهَا مَنَافِعُ إِلَىٰ أَجَلٍ مُّسَمًّى ثُمَّ مَحِلُّهَا إِلَىٰ الْبَيْتِ الْعَتِيقِ

[22:34] For each congregation we have decreed rites whereby they commemorate the name of **GOD** for providing them with the livestock. Your god is one and the same god; you shall all submit to Him. Give good news to the obedient.

وَلِكُلِّ أُمَّةٍ جَعَلْنَا مَنْسَكًا لِّيَذْكُرُوا اسْمَ اللَّهِ عَلَىٰ مَا رَزَقَهُمْ مِنْ بَهِيمَةِ الْأَنْعَامِ ۗ فَإِلَهُكُمْ إِلَهٌ وَاحِدٌ فَلَهُ أَسْلِمُوا ۗ وَبَشِّرِ الْمُخْبِتِينَ

[22:35] They are the ones whose hearts tremble upon mentioning **GOD**, they steadfastly persevere during adversity, they observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*), and from our provisions to them, they give to charity.

وَلِكُلِّ أُمَّةٍ جَعَلْنَا مَنْسَكًا لِّيَذْكُرُوا اسْمَ اللَّهِ عَلَىٰ مَا رَزَقَهُمْ مِنْ بَهِيمَةِ الْأَنْعَامِ ۗ فَإِلَهُكُمْ إِلَهٌ وَاحِدٌ فَلَهُ أَسْلِمُوا ۗ وَبَشِّرِ الْمُخْبِتِينَ

[22:36] The animal offerings are among the rites decreed by **GOD** for your own good.\* You shall mention **GOD**'s name on them while they are standing in line. Once they are offered for sacrifice, you shall eat therefrom and feed the poor and the needy. This is why we subdued them for you, that you may show your appreciation.

وَالْبُدْنَ جَعَلْنَا لَكُمْ مِنْ شَعَائِرِ اللَّهِ لَكُمْ فِيهَا خَيْرٌ ۗ فَاذْكُرُوا اسْمَ اللَّهِ عَلَيْهَا صَوَافَّ ۗ فَإِذَا وَجَبَتْ جُنُوبُهَا فَكُلُوا مِنْهَا وَأَطِيعُوا الْقَانِعَ وَالْمُعْتَرَّ ۗ كَذَلِكَ سَخَّرْنَا لَكُمْ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَشْكُرُونَ

[22:37] Neither their meat, nor their blood reaches **GOD**. What reaches Him is your righteousness. He has subdued them for you, that you may show your appreciation by glorifying **GOD** for guiding you. Give good news to the charitable.

لَنْ يَنَالَ اللَّهُ لُحُومُهَا وَلَا دِمَاؤُهَا وَلَكِنْ يَنَالُهُ التَّقْوَىٰ مِنْكُمْ ۗ كَذَلِكَ سَخَّرَهَا لَكُمْ لِتُكَبِّرُوا اللَّهَ عَلَىٰ مَا هَدَاكُمْ ۗ وَبَشِّرِ الْمُحْسِنِينَ

*God Defends the Believers*

[22:38] **GOD** defends those who believe. **GOD** does not love any betrayer, unappreciative.

إِنَّ اللَّهَ يُدَافِعُ عَنِ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يُحِبُّ كُلَّ خَوَّانٍ كَفُورٍ

*Synagogues, Churches, and Masjids*

[22:39] Permission is granted to those who are being persecuted, since injustice has befallen them, and **GOD** is certainly able to support them.

أَذِنَ لِلَّذِينَ يُفَاتَلُونَ بِأَنَّهُمْ ظَلَمُوا ۗ وَإِنَّ اللَّهَ عَلَىٰ نَصْرِهِمْ لَقَدِيرٌ

\*22:36 Animal offerings from the pilgrims conserve the resources at the pilgrimage site. Note that almost 2,000,000 pilgrims converge on Mecca during pilgrimage.

[22:40] They were evicted from their homes unjustly, for no reason other than saying, "Our Lord is **GOD**." If it were not for **GOD**'s supporting of some people against others, monasteries, churches, synagogues, and masjids—where the name of **GOD** is commemorated frequently—would have been destroyed. Absolutely, **GOD** supports those who support Him. **GOD** is Powerful, Almighty.

الَّذِينَ أُخْرِجُوا مِنْ دِيَارِهِمْ بِغَيْرِ حَقٍّ إِلَّا أَنْ يَقُولُوا رَبُّنَا اللَّهُ<sup>ط</sup> وَلَوْلَا دَفْعُ اللَّهِ النَّاسَ بَعْضَهُمْ بِبَعْضٍ لَهَدَمَتْ صَوَامِعُ وَبِيَعٌ وَصَلَوَاتٌ وَمَسَاجِدُ يُذْكَرُ فِيهَا اسْمُ اللَّهِ كَثِيرًا<sup>ط</sup> وَلَيَنْصُرَنَّ اللَّهُ مَنْ يَنْصُرُهُ<sup>ط</sup> إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَقَوِيٌّ عَزِيزٌ

[22:41] They are those who, if we appointed them as rulers on earth, they would establish the Contact Prayers (*Salat*) and the obligatory charity (*Zakat*), and would advocate righteousness and forbid evil. **GOD** is the ultimate ruler.

الَّذِينَ إِنْ مَكَّنَّاهُمْ فِي الْأَرْضِ أَقَامُوا الصَّلَاةَ وَآتَوُا الزَّكَاةَ وَأَمَرُوا بِالْمَعْرُوفِ وَنَهَوْا عَنِ الْمُنْكَرِ<sup>ط</sup> وَلِلَّهِ عَاقِبَةُ الْأُمُورِ

[22:42] If they reject you, the people of Noah, 'Ad, and Thamūd have also disbelieved before them.

وَإِنْ يُكَذِّبُوكَ فَقَدْ كَذَّبَتْ قَوْمُ نُوحٍ وَعَادٌ وَثَمُودٌ

[22:43] Also the people of Abraham, and the people of Lot.

وَقَوْمُ إِبْرَاهِيمَ وَقَوْمُ لُوطٍ

[22:44] And the dwellers of Midyan. Moses was also rejected. I led all those people on, then I called them to account; how (*devastating*) was My requital!

وَأَصْحَابُ مَدْيَنَ<sup>ط</sup> وَكَذَّبَ مُوسَى فَأَمْلَيْتُ لِلْكَافِرِينَ ثُمَّ أَخَذْتُهُمْ<sup>ط</sup> فَكَيْفَ كَانَ نَكِيرِ

[22:45] Many a community have we annihilated because of their wickedness. They ended up with ruins, stilled wells, and great empty mansions.

فَكَأَيُّنَ مِنْ قَرْيَةٍ أَهْلَكْنَاهَا وَهِيَ ظَالِمَةٌ فِيهَا خَاوِيَةٌ عَلَى عُرُوشِهَا وَيَبْرُ<sup>ط</sup> مُعَطَّلَةٌ وَقَصْرٍ مَشِيدٍ

[22:46] Did they not roam the earth, then use their minds to understand, and use their ears to hear? Indeed, the real blindness is not the blindness of the eyes, but the blindness of the hearts inside the chests.

أَفَلَمْ يَسِيرُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ فَتَكُونَ لَهُمْ قُلُوبٌ يَعْقِلُونَ بِهَا أَوْ آذَانٌ يَسْمَعُونَ بِهَا فَإِنَّهَا لَا تَعْمَى الْأَبْصَارُ وَلَكِنْ تَعْمَى الْقُلُوبُ الَّتِي فِي الصُّدُورِ

[22:47] They challenge you to bring retribution, and **GOD** never fails to fulfill His prophecy. A day of your Lord is like a thousand of your years.

وَيَسْتَعْجِلُونَكَ بِالْعَذَابِ وَلَنْ يُخْلِفَ اللَّهُ وَعْدَهُ<sup>ط</sup> وَإِنَّ يَوْمًا عِنْدَ رَبِّكَ كَأَلْفِ سَنَةٍ مِمَّا تَعُدُّونَ

[22:48] Many a community in the past committed evil, and I led them on for awhile, then I punished them. To Me is the ultimate destiny.

وَكَأَيُّنَ مِنْ قَرْيَةٍ أَمْلَيْتُ لَهَا وَهِيَ ظَالِمَةٌ ثُمَّ أَخَذْتُهَا وَإِلَيَّ الْمَصِيرُ

*God's Messenger of the Covenant*

[22:49] Say, "O people, I have been sent to you as a profound warner."\*

قُلْ يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ إِنَّمَا أَنَا لَكُمْ نَذِيرٌ مُبِينٌ

\*22:49 This command is directed specifically to God's Messenger of the Covenant. This fact, and the specific name of the messenger are mathematically coded into the *Quran*. See the details, together with the irrefutable proofs, in Appendices 2 and 26.

[22:50] Those who believe and lead a righteous life have deserved forgiveness and a generous recompense.

فَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ لَهُمْ مَغْفِرَةٌ  
وَرِزْقٌ كَرِيمٌ

[22:51] As for those who strive to challenge our revelations, they incur Hell.

وَالَّذِينَ سَعَوْا فِي آيَاتِنَا مُعَاجِزِينَ أُولَٰئِكَ  
أَصْحَابُ الْجَحِيمِ

*The System\**

[22:52] We did not send before you any messenger, nor a prophet, without having the devil interfere in his wishes. **GOD** then nullifies what the devil has done. **GOD** perfects His revelations. **GOD** is Omniscient, Most Wise.\*

وَمَا أَرْسَلْنَا مِنْ قَبْلِكَ مِنْ رَسُولٍ وَلَا نَبِيٍّ إِلَّا  
إِذَا تَمَنَّيَ الْشَّيْطَانُ فِي أُمْنِيَّتِهِ فَيَنْسَخُ اللَّهُ  
مَا يُلْقِي الشَّيْطَانُ ثُمَّ يُحْكِمُ اللَّهُ آيَاتِهِ وَاللَّهُ  
عَلِيمٌ حَكِيمٌ

*The Hypocrites Drop Out*

[22:53] He thus sets up the devil's scheme as a test for those who harbor doubts in their hearts, and those whose hearts are hardened. The wicked must remain with the opposition.

لِيَجْعَلَ مَا يُلْقِي الشَّيْطَانُ فِتْنَةً لِلَّذِينَ فِي  
قُلُوبِهِمْ مَرَضٌ وَالْقَاسِيَةِ قُلُوبُهُمْ وَإِنَّ  
الظَّالِمِينَ لَفِي شِقَاقٍ بَعِيدٍ

[22:54] Those who are blessed with knowledge will recognize the truth from your Lord, then believe in it, and their hearts will readily accept it. Most assuredly, **GOD** guides the believers in the right path.

وَلِيَعْلَمَ الَّذِينَ أُوتُوا الْعِلْمَ أَنَّهُ الْحَقُّ مِنْ رَبِّكَ  
فَيُؤْمِنُوا بِهِ فَتُخْبِتَ لَهُ قُلُوبُهُمْ وَإِنَّ اللَّهَ لَهَادٍ  
الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِلَىٰ صِرَاطٍ مُسْتَقِيمٍ

[22:55] As for those who disbelieve, they will continue to harbor doubts until the Hour comes to them suddenly, or until the retribution of a terrible day comes to them.

وَلَا يَزَالُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا فِي مِرْيَةٍ مِنْهُ حَتَّىٰ  
تَأْتِيَهُمُ السَّاعَةُ بَغْتَةً أَوْ يَأْتِيَهُمْ عَذَابٌ يَوْمٍ  
عَقِيمٍ

*Satan's Temporary Kingship*

[22:56] All sovereignty on that day belongs to **GOD**, and He will judge among them. As for those who believe and lead a righteous life, they have deserved the gardens of bliss.

الْمُلْكُ يَوْمَئِذٍ لِلَّهِ يَحْكُمُ بَيْنَهُمْ ۚ فَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا  
وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ فِي حَبَاتٍ النَّعِيمِ

[22:57] While those who disbelieved and rejected our revelations have incurred a shameful retribution.

وَالَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا وَكَذَّبُوا بِآيَاتِنَا فَأُولَٰئِكَ لَهُمْ  
عَذَابٌ مُهِينٌ

*Striving in the Cause of God*

[22:58] Those who emigrate for the sake of **GOD**, then get killed, or die, **GOD** will surely shower them with good provisions. **GOD** is certainly the best Provider.

وَالَّذِينَ هَاجَرُوا فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ ثُمَّ قُتِلُوا أَوْ  
مَاتُوا لَيَرْزُقَنَّهُمُ اللَّهُ رِزْقًا حَسَنًا ۚ وَإِنَّ اللَّهَ لَهُوَ  
خَيْرُ الرَّازِقِينَ

[22:59] Most assuredly, He will admit them an admittance that will please them. **GOD** is Omniscient, Clement.

وَالَّذِينَ هَاجَرُوا فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ ثُمَّ قُتِلُوا أَوْ  
مَاتُوا لَيَرْزُقَنَّهُمُ اللَّهُ رِزْقًا حَسَنًا ۚ وَإِنَّ اللَّهَ لَهُوَ  
خَيْرُ الرَّازِقِينَ

\*22:52 Throughout this worldly test, Satan is allowed to present his point of view (we are born with a representative of Satan in our bodies). This allows the people to make a choice between God's evidence and Satan's evidence. Satan's evidence is invariably based on lies. This system explains the fact that the devil's agents continuously come up with the most absurd lies, insults and accusations against every messenger (see 6:33-34, 8:30, 17:76-77, 27:70).

*Divine Help for the Oppressed*

[22:60] It is decreed that if one avenges an injustice that was inflicted upon him, equitably, then is persecuted because of this, **GOD** will surely support him. **GOD** is Pardoner, Forgiving.

ذَلِكَ وَمَنْ عَاقَبَ بِمِثْلِ مَا عُوِقِبَ بِهِ ثُمَّ بُغِيَ عَلَيْهِ لِيُنصِرْتَهُ اللَّهُ إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَعَفُوفٌ غَفُورٌ

*God's Omnipotence*

[22:61] It is a fact that **GOD** merges the night into the day, and merges the day into the night, and that **GOD** is Hearer, Seer.

ذَلِكَ بِأَنَّ اللَّهَ يُولِجُ اللَّيْلَ فِي النَّهَارِ وَيُولِجُ النَّهَارَ فِي اللَّيْلِ وَأَنَّ اللَّهَ سَمِيعٌ بَصِيرٌ

[22:62] It is a fact that **GOD** is the Truth, while the setting up of any idols beside Him constitutes a falsehood, and that **GOD** is the Most High, the Supreme.

ذَلِكَ بِأَنَّ اللَّهَ هُوَ الْحَقُّ وَأَنَّ مَا يَدْعُونَ مِنْ دُونِهِ هُوَ الْبَاطِلُ وَأَنَّ اللَّهَ هُوَ الْعَلِيُّ الْكَبِيرُ

[22:63] Do you not see that **GOD** sends down from the sky water that turns the land green? **GOD** is Sublime, Cognizant.

أَلَمْ تَرَ أَنَّ اللَّهَ أَنْزَلَ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ مَاءً فَتُصْبِحُ الْأَرْضُ مُخْضَرَةً إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَطِيفٌ خَبِيرٌ

[22:64] To Him belongs everything in the heavens and everything on earth. Absolutely, **GOD** is the Most Rich, Most Praiseworthy.

لَهُ مَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَمَا فِي الْأَرْضِ وَإِنَّ اللَّهَ لَهُوَ الْعَنِيُّ الْحَمِيدُ

[22:65] Do you not see that **GOD** has committed in your service everything on earth? The ships run in the ocean by His command. He prevents the heavenly bodies from crashing onto the earth, except in accordance with His command. **GOD** is Most Kind towards the people, Most Merciful.

أَلَمْ تَرَ أَنَّ اللَّهَ سَخَّرَ لَكُمْ مَا فِي الْأَرْضِ وَالْفُلْكَ تَجْرِي فِي الْبَحْرِ بِأَمْرِهِ وَيُمْسِكُ

السَّمَاءَ أَنْ تَقَعَ عَلَى الْأَرْضِ إِلَّا بِإِذْنِهِ إِنَّ اللَّهَ بِالنَّاسِ لَرَءُوفٌ رَحِيمٌ

[22:66] He is the One who granted you life, then He puts you to death, then He brings you back to life. Surely, the human being is unappreciative.

وَهُوَ الَّذِي أَحْيَاكُمْ ثُمَّ يُمِيتُكُمْ ثُمَّ يُحْيِيكُمْ إِنَّ الْإِنْسَانَ لَكَفُورٌ

[22:67] For each congregation, we have decreed a set of rites that they must uphold. Therefore, they should not dispute with you. You shall continue to invite everyone to your Lord. Most assuredly, you are on the right path.

لِكُلِّ أُمَّةٍ جَعَلْنَا مَنْسَكًا هُمْ نَاسِكُوهُ فَلَا يُبَارِزُ عَنْكَ فِي الْأَمْرِ ۚ وَادْعُ إِلَى رَبِّكَ ۚ إِنَّكَ لَعَلَىٰ هُدًى مُسْتَقِيمٍ

[22:68] If they argue with you, then say, "**GOD** is fully aware of everything you do."

وَإِنْ جَادَلُوكَ فَقُلِ اللَّهُ أَعْلَمُ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ

[22:69] **GOD** will judge among you on the Day of Resurrection regarding all your disputes.

اللَّهُ يَحْكُمُ بَيْنَكُمْ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ فِيمَا كُنْتُمْ فِيهِ تَخْتَلِفُونَ

[22:70] Do you not realize that **GOD** knows everything in the heavens and everything on earth? All this is recorded in a record. This is easy for **GOD** to do.

أَلَمْ تَعْلَمْ أَنَّ اللَّهَ يَعْلَمُ مَا فِي السَّمَاءِ وَالْأَرْضِ ۚ إِنَّ ذَلِكَ فِي كِتَابٍ ۚ إِنَّ ذَلِكَ عَلَى اللَّهِ يَسِيرٌ

[22:71] Yet, they idolize beside **GOD** idols wherein He placed no power, and they know nothing about them. The transgressors have no helper.

وَيَعْبُدُونَ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ مَا لَمْ يَنْزِلْ بِهِ سُلْطَانًا وَمَا لَيْسَ لَهُمْ بِهِ عِلْمٌ وَمَا لِلظَّالِمِينَ مِنْ نَصِيرٍ

*Violence & Belligerence: Signs of Disbelief*

[22:72] When our revelations are recited to them, clearly, you recognize wickedness on the faces of those who disbelieve. They almost attack those who recite our revelations to them. Say, "Shall I inform you of something much worse? Hell is promised by **GOD** for those who disbelieve; what a miserable destiny."

وَإِذَا تُلِيٰ عَلَيْهِمْ آيَاتُنَا بَيِّنَاتٍ تَعْرِفُ فِي  
وُجُوهِ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا الْمُنْكَرَ يَكَادُونَ يَسْطُونَ  
بِالَّذِينَ يَتْلُونَ عَلَيْهِمْ آيَاتِنَا قُلْ أَفَأَنْتُمْ بَشِرٌ  
مِّنْ ذَلِكُمْ النَّارُ وَعَدَهَا اللَّهُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا  
وَيَسَّ الْمَصِيرُ

*Can They Create a Fly?*

[22:73] O people, here is a parable that you must ponder carefully: the idols you set up beside **GOD** can never create a fly, even if they banded together to do so. Furthermore, if the fly steals anything from them, they cannot recover it; weak is the pursuer and the pursued.

يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ ضَرْبٌ مَّثَلٌ فَاسْتَمِعُوا لَهُ إِنَّ  
الَّذِينَ تَدْعُونَ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ لَنْ يَخْلُقُوا ذُبَابًا  
وَلَوْ اجْتَمَعُوا لَهُ وَإِنْ يَسْلُبْهُمُ الذُّبَابُ شَيْئًا لَا  
يَسْتَنْفِذُوهُ مِنْهُ ضَعُفَ الطَّالِبُ وَالْمَطْلُوبُ

[22:74] They do not value **GOD** as He should be valued. **GOD** is the Most Powerful, the Almighty.

مَا قَدَرُوا اللَّهَ حَقَّ قَدْرِهِ إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَقَوِيٌّ عَزِيزٌ

[22:75] **GOD** chooses from among the angels messengers, as well as from among the people. **GOD** is Hearer, Seer.

اللَّهُ يَصْطَفِي مِنَ الْمَلَائِكَةِ رُسُلًا وَمِنَ  
النَّاسِ إِنَّ اللَّهَ سَمِيعٌ بَصِيرٌ

[22:76] He knows their past and their future. To **GOD** belongs the ultimate control of all matters.

اللَّهُ يَصْطَفِي مِنَ الْمَلَائِكَةِ رُسُلًا وَمِنَ  
النَّاسِ إِنَّ اللَّهَ سَمِيعٌ بَصِيرٌ

[22:77] O you who believe, you shall bow, prostrate, worship your Lord, and work righteousness, that you may succeed.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا ارْكَعُوا وَاسْجُدُوا  
وَاعْبُدُوا رَبَّكُمْ وَافْعَلُوا الْخَيْرَ لَعَلَّكُمْ تُفْلِحُونَ

*Abraham: Original Messenger of Islam\**

[22:78] You shall strive for the cause of **GOD** as you should strive for His cause. He has chosen you and has placed no hardship on you in practicing your religion—the religion of your father Abraham. He is the one who named you "Submitters" originally. Thus, the messenger shall serve as a witness among you, and you shall serve as witnesses among the people. Therefore, you shall observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*) and give the obligatory charity (*Zakat*), and hold fast to **GOD**; He is your Lord, the best Lord and the best Supporter.

وَجَاهِدُوا فِي اللَّهِ حَقَّ جِهَادِهِ هُوَ اجْتَبَاكُمْ  
وَمَا جَعَلَ عَلَيْكُمْ فِي الدِّينِ مِنْ حَرَجٍ مِّلَّةَ  
أَبِيكُمْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ هُوَ سَمَّاكُمُ الْمُسْلِمِينَ مِنْ قَبْلُ  
وَفِي هَذَا لِيَكُونَ الرَّسُولُ شَهِيدًا عَلَيْكُمْ  
وَتَكُونُوا شُهَدَاءَ عَلَى النَّاسِ فَأَقِيمُوا الصَّلَاةَ  
وَآتُوا الزَّكَاةَ وَاعْتَصِمُوا بِاللَّهِ هُوَ مَوْلَاكُمْ  
فَنِعْمَ الْمَوْلَىٰ وَنِعْمَ النَّصِيرُ

\*22:78 Although all messengers preached one and the same message, "Worship God alone," Abraham was the first messenger to coin the terms "Submission" (Islam) and "Submitter" (Muslim) (2:128). What did Abraham contribute to Submission (Islam)? We learn from 16:123 that all religious duties in Submission were revealed through Abraham (see Appendices 9 & 26).

## Sura 23: The Believers

### سورة المؤمنون

[23:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful.

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[23:1] Successful indeed are the believers

قَدْ أَفْلَحَ الْمُؤْمِنُونَ

[23:2] who are reverent during their Contact Prayers (*Salat*).

الَّذِينَ هُمْ فِي صَلَاتِهِمْ خَاشِعُونَ

[23:3] And they avoid vain talk.

وَالَّذِينَ هُمْ عَنِ اللَّغْوِ مُعْرِضُونَ

[23:4] And they give their obligatory charity (*Zakat*).

وَالَّذِينَ هُمْ لِلزَّكَاةِ فَاعِلُونَ

[23:5] And they maintain their chastity.

وَالَّذِينَ هُمْ لِأُزْوَاجِهِمْ حَافِظُونَ

[23:6] Only with their spouses, or those who are rightfully theirs, do they have sexual relations; they are not to be blamed.

إِلَّا عَلَىٰ أَزْوَاجِهِمْ أَوْ مَا مَلَكَتْ أَيْمَانُهُمْ فَإِنَّهُمْ غَيْرُ مَلُومِينَ

[23:7] Those who transgress these limits are the transgressors.

فَمَنْ ابْتَغَىٰ وَرَاءَ ذَلِكَ فَأُولَٰئِكَ هُمُ الْعَادُونَ

[23:8] When it comes to deposits entrusted to them, as well as any agreements they make, they are trustworthy.

وَالَّذِينَ هُمْ لِأَمَانَاتِهِمْ وَعَهْدِهِمْ رَاعُونَ

[23:9] And they observe their Contact Prayers (*Salat*) regularly.

وَالَّذِينَ هُمْ عَلَىٰ صَلَوَاتِهِمْ يُحَافِظُونَ

[23:10] Such are the inheritors.

أُولَٰئِكَ هُمُ الْوَارِثُونَ

[23:11] They will inherit Paradise, wherein they abide forever.

الَّذِينَ يَرِثُونَ الْفِرْدَوْسَ هُمْ فِيهَا خَالِدُونَ

#### Accurate Embryology

[23:12] We created the human being from a certain kind of mud.

وَلَقَدْ خَلَقْنَا الْإِنسَانَ مِنْ سَلَالَةٍ مِنْ طِينٍ

[23:13] Subsequently, we reproduced him from a tiny drop, that is placed into a well protected repository.

ثُمَّ جَعَلْنَاهُ نُطْفَةً فِي قَرَارٍ مَكِينٍ

[23:14] Then we developed the drop into a hanging (*embryo*), then developed the hanging (*embryo*) into a bite-size (*fetus*), then created the bite-size (*fetus*) into bones, then covered the bones with flesh. We thus produce a new creature. Most blessed is **GOD**, the best Creator.

ثُمَّ خَلَقْنَا النُّطْفَةَ عَلَقَةً فَخَلَقْنَا الْعَلَقَةَ مُضْغَةً فَخَلَقْنَا الْمُضْغَةَ عِظَامًا فَكَسَوْنَا الْعِظَامَ لَحْمًا ثُمَّ أَنشَأْنَاهُ خَلْقًا آخَرَ ۖ فَتَبَارَكَ اللَّهُ أَحْسَنُ الْخَالِقِينَ

[23:15] Then, later on, you die.

ثُمَّ إِنَّكُمْ بَعْدَ ذَلِكَ لَمَيِّتُونَ

[23:16] Then, on the Day of Resurrection, you will be resurrected.

ثُمَّ إِنَّكُمْ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ تُبْعَثُونَ

#### The Seven Universes

[23:17] We created above you seven universes in layers, and we are never unaware of a single creature in them.

وَلَقَدْ خَلَقْنَا فَوْقَكُمْ سَبْعَ طَرَائِقَ وَمَا كُنَّا عَنِ الْخَلْقِ غَافِلِينَ



*Innumerable Blessings From God*

[23:18] We send down from the sky water, in exact measure, then we store it in the ground. Certainly, we can let it escape.

وَأَنْزَلْنَا مِنَ السَّمَاءِ مَاءً بِقَدَرٍ فَأَسْكَنَّاهُ فِي الْأَرْضِ وَإِنَّا عَلَى ذَهَابٍ بِهِ لِقَادِرُونَ

[23:19] With it, we produce for you orchards of date palms, grapes, all kinds of fruits, and various foods.

فَأَنْشَأْنَا لَكُمْ بِهِ جَنَّاتٍ مِنْ نَخِيلٍ وَأَعْنَابٍ لَكُمْ فِيهَا فَوَاكِهُ كَثِيرَةٌ وَمِنْهَا تَأْكُلُونَ

[23:20] Also, a tree native to Sinai produces oil, as well as relish for the eaters.

وَشَجَرَةً تَخْرُجُ مِنْ طُورِ سَيْنَاءَ تَنْبُتُ بِالذَّهْنِ وَصِبْغٍ لِلْأَكْلِينَ

[23:21] And the livestock should provide you with a lesson. We let you drink (milk) from their bellies, you derive other benefits from them, and some of them you use for food.

وَإِنْ لَكُمْ فِي الْأَنْعَامِ لَعِبْرَةٌ لِيُسْقِيَكُم مِمَّا فِي بُطُونِهَا وَلَكُمْ فِيهَا مَنَافِعُ كَثِيرَةٌ وَمِنْهَا تَأْكُلُونَ

[23:22] On them, and on the ships, you ride.

وَعَلَيْهَا وَعَلَى الْفُلْكِ تُحْمَلُونَ

*Noah*

[23:23] We sent Noah to his people, saying, "O my people, worship **GOD**. You have no other god beside Him. Would you not be righteous?"

وَلَقَدْ أَرْسَلْنَا نُوحًا إِلَى قَوْمِهِ فَقَالَ يَا قَوْمِ اعْبُدُوا اللَّهَ مَا لَكُمْ مِنْ إِلَهٍ غَيْرُهُ أَفَلَا تَتَّقُونَ

[23:24] The leaders who disbelieved among his people said, "This is no more than a human like you, who wants to gain prominence among you. Had **GOD** willed, He could have sent down angels. We never heard of anything like this from our ancestors.

فَقَالَ الْمَلَأُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا مِنْ قَوْمِهِ مَا هَذَا إِلَّا بَشَرٌ مِثْلُكُمْ يُرِيدُ أَنْ يَتَفَضَّلَ عَلَيْكُمْ وَلَوْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ لَأَنْزَلَ مَلَائِكَةً مَا سَمِعْنَا بِهَذَا فِي آبَائِنَا الْأُولِينَ

[23:25] "He is simply a man gone crazy. Just ignore him for awhile."

إِنْ هُوَ إِلَّا رَجُلٌ بِهِ جِنَّةٌ فترَبَّصُوا بِهِ حَتَّىٰ حِينٍ

[23:26] He said, "My Lord, grant me victory, for they have disbelieved me."

قَالَ رَبِّ انصُرْنِي بِمَا كَذَّبُونَ

[23:27] We then inspired him: "Make the watercraft\* under our watchful eyes, and in accordance with our inspiration. When our command comes, and the atmosphere boils up, put on it a pair of every kind (of your domesticated animals), and your family, except those condemned to be doomed. Do not speak to Me on behalf of those who transgressed; they will be drowned.

فَأَوْحَيْنَا إِلَيْهِ أَنْ اصْنَعِ الْفُلْكَ بِأَعْيُنِنَا وَوَحَيْنَا فَإِذَا جَاءَ أَمْرُنَا وَفَارَ التَّنُّورُ فَاسْلُكْ فِيهَا مِنْ كُلِّ زَوْجَيْنِ اثْنَيْنِ وَأَهْلَكَ إِلَّا مَنْ سَبَقَ عَلَيْهِ الْقَوْلُ مِنْهُمْ وَلَا تُخَاطِبُنِي فِي الَّذِينَ ظَلَمُوا إِنَّهُمْ مُعْرِضُونَ

[23:28] "Once you are settled, together with those who are with you, on the watercraft, you shall say, 'Praise **GOD** for saving us from the evil people.'

فَإِذَا اسْتَوَيْتَ أَنْتَ وَمَنْ مَعَكَ عَلَى الْفُلْكِ فَقُلِ الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ الَّذِي نَجَّانَا مِنَ الْقَوْمِ الظَّالِمِينَ

[23:29] "And say, 'My Lord, let me disembark onto a blessed location; You are the best deliverer.'"

وَقُلِ رَبِّ انزِلْنِي مُنْزَلًا مُبَارَكًا وَأَنْتَ خَيْرُ الْمُنْزِلِينَ

\*23:27 The story tellers have created a mockery of Noah's history. Noah's ark was a flat watercraft made of logs, tied together with primitive ropes (54:13), the flood was local, around the Dead Sea area, and the animals were Noah's domesticated animals.

[23:30] These should provide sufficient proofs for you. We will certainly put you to the test.

إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لآيَاتٍ وَإِنْ كُنَّا لَمُبْتَلِينَ

[23:31] Subsequently, we established another generation after them.

ثُمَّ أَنشَأْنَا مِنْ بَعْدِهِمْ قَرْنًا آخَرِينَ

[23:32] We sent to them a messenger from among them, saying, "You shall worship GOD. You have no other god beside Him. Would you not be righteous?"

فَأَرْسَلْنَا فِيهِمْ رَسُولًا مِنْهُمْ أَنْ اعْبُدُوا اللَّهَ مَا لَكُمْ مِنْ إِلَهٍ غَيْرُهُ أَفَلَا تَتَّقُونَ

[23:33] The leaders among his people who disbelieved and rejected the idea of the Hereafter—although we provided for them generously in this life—said, "This is no more than a human being like you. He eats from what you eat, and drinks as you drink.

وَقَالَ الْمَلَأُ مِنَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا وَكَذَّبُوا بِلِقَاءِ الْآخِرَةِ وَأَتْرَفْنَاهُمْ فِي الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا مَا هَذَا إِلَّا بَشَرٌ مِثْلُكُمْ يَأْكُلُ مِمَّا تَأْكُلُونَ مِنْهُ وَيَشْرَبُ مِمَّا تَشْرَبُونَ

[23:34] "If you obey a human being like you, then you are really losers.

وَلَئِنْ أَطَعْتُمْ بَشْرًا مِثْلَكُمْ إِنَّكُمْ إِذَا لَخَاسِرُونَ

[23:35] "Does he promise you that, after you die and turn into dust and bones, you will come out again?

أَيَعِدْكُمْ أَنَّكُمْ إِذَا مِتُّمْ وَكُنْتُمْ تُرَابًا وَعِظَامًا أَنَّكُمْ مُخْرَجُونَ

[23:36] "Impossible, impossible indeed is what is promised to you.

هِيَاهُتَ هِيَاهُتَ لِمَا تُوْعَدُونَ

[23:37] "We only live this life—we live and die—and we will never be resurrected.

إِنَّ هِيَ إِلَّا حَيَاتُنَا الدُّنْيَا نَمُوتُ وَنَحْيَا وَمَا نَحْنُ بِمَبْعُوثِينَ

[23:38] "He is just a man who fabricated lies and attributed them to GOD. We will never believe him."

إِنْ هُوَ إِلَّا رَجُلٌ افْتَرَى عَلَى اللَّهِ كَذِبًا وَمَا نَحْنُ لَهُ بِمُؤْمِنِينَ

[23:39] He said, "My Lord, grant me victory, for they have disbelieved me."

قَالَ رَبِّ انصُرْنِي بِمَا كَذَّبُونَ

[23:40] He said, "Soon they will be sorry."

قَالَ عَمَّا قَلِيلٍ لَيُصْبِحُنَّ نَادِمِينَ

[23:41] The retribution struck them, equitably, and thus, we turned them into ruins. The wicked people perished.

فَأَخَذْتَهُمُ الصَّيْحَةَ بِالْحَقِّ فَجَعَلْنَاهُمْ غُتَاءً<sup>٢٤</sup> فَبُعْدًا لِلْقَوْمِ الظَّالِمِينَ

[23:42] Subsequently, we established other generations after them.

ثُمَّ أَنشَأْنَا مِنْ بَعْدِهِمْ قُرُونًا آخَرِينَ

[23:43] No community can advance its predetermined fate, nor delay it.

مَا تَسْبِقُ مِنْ أُمَّةٍ أَجَلَهَا وَمَا يَسْتَأْخِرُونَ

[23:44] Then we sent our messengers in succession. Every time a messenger went to his community, they disbelieved him. Consequently, we annihilated them, one after the other, and made them history. The people who disbelieved have perished.

ثُمَّ أَرْسَلْنَا رُسُلَنَا تَتْرَى<sup>٢٥</sup> كُلَّ مَا جَاءَ أُمَّةً رَسُولُهَا كَذَّبُوهُ<sup>٢٦</sup> فَاتَّبَعْنَا بَعْضَهُمْ بَعْضًا وَجَعَلْنَاهُمْ أَحَادِيثَ<sup>٢٧</sup> فَبُعْدًا لِلْقَوْمِ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ

*Moses and Aaron*

[23:45] Then we sent Moses and his brother Aaron with our revelations and a profound proof.

ثُمَّ أَرْسَلْنَا مُوسَى وَأَخَاهُ هَارُونَ بِآيَاتِنَا وَسُلْطَانٍ مُبِينٍ

[23:46] To Pharaoh and his elders, but they turned arrogant. They were oppressive people.

إِلَىٰ فِرْعَوْنَ وَمَلَأَتْهُ فَاسْتَكْبَرُوا وَكَانُوا قَوْمًا  
عَالِينَ

[23:47] They said, "Shall we believe for two men whose people are our slaves?"

فَقَالُوا أَنُؤْمِنُ لِبَشَرَيْنِ مِثْلِنَا وَقَوْمُهُمَا لَنَا  
عَابِدُونَ

[23:48] They rejected the two, and consequently, they were annihilated.

فَكَذَّبُوهُمَا فَكَانُوا مِنَ الْمُهْلَكِينَ

[23:49] We gave Moses the scripture, that they may be guided.

وَلَقَدْ آتَيْنَا مُوسَىٰ الْكِتَابَ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَهْتَدُونَ

[23:50] We made the son of Mary and his mother a sign, and we gave them refuge on a mesa with food and drink.

وَجَعَلْنَا ابْنَ مَرْيَمَ وَأُمَّهُ آيَةً وَآوَيْنَاهُمَا إِلَىٰ  
رَبْوَةٍ ذَاتِ قَرَارٍ وَمَعِينٍ

*One God/One Religion*

[23:51] O you messengers, eat from the good provisions, and work righteousness. I am fully aware of everything you do.

يَا أَيُّهَا الرُّسُلُ كُلُوا مِنَ الطَّيِّبَاتِ وَاعْمَلُوا  
صَالِحًا إِنِّي بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ عَلِيمٌ

[23:52] Such is your congregation—one congregation—and I am your Lord; you shall reverence Me.

وَإِنَّ هَذِهِ أُمَّتُكُمْ أُمَّةً وَاحِدَةً وَأَنَا رَبُّكُمْ فَاتَّقُونِ

[23:53] But they tore themselves into disputing factions; each party happy with what they have.

فَفَقَطَّعُوا أَمْرَهُمْ بَيْنَهُمْ زُبُرًا كُلُّ حِزْبٍ بِمَا  
لَدَيْهِمْ فَرِحُونَ

[23:54] Therefore, just leave them in their confusion, for awhile.

فَذَرَهُمْ فِي غَمَرَاتِهِمْ حَتَّىٰ حِينٍ

[23:55] Do they think that, since we provided them with money and children,

أَيَحْسَبُونَ أَنَّمَا نُمِدُّهُمْ بِهِ مِنْ مَالٍ وَبَنِينَ

[23:56] we must be showering them with blessings? Indeed, they have no idea.

نُسَارِعُ لَهُمْ فِي الْخَيْرَاتِ بَلْ لَا يَشْعُرُونَ

[23:57] Surely, those who are reverently conscious of their Lord,

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ هُمْ مِنْ خَشْيَةِ رَبِّهِمْ مُشْفِقُونَ

[23:58] And who believe in the revelations of their Lord,

وَالَّذِينَ هُمْ بِآيَاتِ رَبِّهِمْ يُؤْمِنُونَ

[23:59] And who never set up any idols beside their Lord,

وَالَّذِينَ هُمْ بِرَبِّهِمْ لَا يُشْرِكُونَ

[23:60] As they give their charities, their hearts are fully reverent. For they recognize that they will be summoned before their Lord,

وَالَّذِينَ يُؤْتُونَ مَا آتَوْا وَقُلُوبُهُمْ وَجِلَةٌ أَنَّهُمْ  
إِلَىٰ رَبِّهِمْ رَاجِعُونَ

[23:61] They are eager to do righteous works; they compete in doing them.

أُولَٰئِكَ يُسَارِعُونَ فِي الْخَيْرَاتِ وَهُمْ لَهَا  
سَابِقُونَ

*The Disbelievers Unappreciative*

[23:62] We never burden any soul beyond its means, and we keep a record that utters the truth. No one will suffer injustice.

وَلَا نُكَلِّفُ نَفْسًا إِلَّا وُسْعَهَا وَلَدَيْنَا كِتَابٌ  
يَنْطِقُ بِالْحَقِّ وَهُمْ لَا يُظْلَمُونَ

[23:63] Because their minds are oblivious to this, they commit works that do not conform with this; their works are evil.

لَنْ نُقَلِّبُهَا فِي غَمْرَةٍ مِنْ هَذَا وَلَهُمْ أَعْمَالٌ مِنْ  
دُونِ ذَلِكَ هُمْ لَهَا عَامِلُونَ

[23:64] Then, when we requite their leaders with retribution, they complain.

حَتَّىٰ إِذَا أَخَذْنَا مُنْرَفِيهِمْ بِالْعَذَابِ إِذَا هُمْ  
يَجَارُونَ

[23:65] Do not complain now; you have given up all help from us.

لَا تَجَارُوا الْيَوْمَ مَنَّا لَا تُنصِرُونَ

[23:66] My proofs have been presented to you, but you turned back on your heels.

قَدْ كَانَتْ آيَاتِي تُنلَىٰ عَلَيْكُمْ فَكُنْتُمْ عَلَىٰ  
أَعْقَابِكُمْ تُنكِبُونَ

[23:67] You were too arrogant to accept them, and you defiantly disregarded them.

مُسْتَكْبِرِينَ بِهِ سَامِرًا تَهْجُرُونَ

[23:68] Why do they not reflect upon this scripture? Do they not realize that they have received something never attained by their ancestors?

أَفَلَمْ يَدَّبَّرُوا الْقَوْلَ أَمْ جَاءَهُمْ مَا لَمْ يَأْتِ  
آبَاءَهُمُ الْأَوَّلِينَ

[23:69] Have they failed to recognize their messenger? Is this why they are disregarding him?

أَمْ لَمْ يَعْرِفُوا رَسُولَهُمْ فَهُمْ لَهُ مُنْكَرُونَ

[23:70] Have they decided that he is crazy? Indeed, he has brought the truth to them, but most of them hate the truth.

أَمْ يَقُولُونَ بِهِ جِنَّةٌ بَلْ جَاءَهُمُ بِالْحَقِّ  
وَأَكْثَرُهُمْ لِلْحَقِّ كَارِهُونَ

[23:71] Indeed, if the truth conformed to their wishes, there would be chaos in the heavens and the earth; everything in them would be corrupted. We have given them their proof, but they are disregarding their proof.

وَلَوْ اتَّبَعَ الْحَقُّ أَهْوَاءَهُمْ لَفَسَدَتِ السَّمَاوَاتُ  
وَالْأَرْضُ وَمَنْ فِيهِنَّ بَلْ أَتَيْنَاهُمْ بِذِكْرِهِمْ فَهُمْ  
عَنْ ذِكْرِهِمْ مُعْرِضُونَ

[23:72] Are you asking them for a wage? Your Lord's wage is far better. He is the best Provider.

أَمْ تَسْأَلُهُمْ خَرْجًا فَخَرَاجُ رَبِّكَ خَيْرٌ وَهُوَ  
خَيْرُ الرَّازِقِينَ

[23:73] Most assuredly, you are inviting them to a straight path.

وَإِنَّكَ لَتَدْعُوهُمْ إِلَىٰ صِرَاطٍ مُسْتَقِيمٍ

[23:74] Those who disbelieve in the Hereafter will surely deviate from the right path.

وَإِنَّ الَّذِينَ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ بِالْآخِرَةِ عَنِ الصِّرَاطِ  
لَنَاجِبُونَ

[23:75] Even when we showered them with mercy, and relieved their problems, they plunged deeper into transgression, and continued to blunder.

وَلَوْ رَحِمْنَاهُمْ وَكَشَفْنَا مَا بِهِمْ مِنْ ضُرٍّ لَلَجُّوا  
فِي طُغْيَانِهِمْ يَعْمَهُونَ

[23:76] Even when we afflicted them with retribution, they never turned to their Lord imploring.

وَلَقَدْ أَخَذْنَاهُمْ بِالْعَذَابِ فَمَا اسْتَكَانُوا لِرَبِّهِمْ  
وَمَا يَنْصُرُهُمْ غُورٌ

[23:77] Subsequently, when we requited them with the severe retribution they had incurred, they were shocked.

حَتَّىٰ إِذَا فَتَحْنَا عَلَيْهِم بَابًا ذَا عَذَابٍ شَدِيدٍ إِذَا  
هُمْ فِيهِ مُبْلِسُونَ

[23:78] He is the One who granted you the hearing, the eyesight, and the brains. Rarely are you appreciative.

وَهُوَ الَّذِي أَنْشَأَ لَكُمْ السَّمْعَ وَالْأَبْصَارَ  
وَالْأَفْئِدَةَ قَلِيلًا مَا تَشْكُرُونَ

[23:79] He is the One who established you on earth, and before Him you will be summoned.

وَهُوَ الَّذِي ذَرَأَكُمْ فِي الْأَرْضِ وَإِلَيْهِ  
تُحْشَرُونَ

[23:80] He is the One who controls life and death, and He is the One who alternates the night and day. Do you not understand?

وَهُوَ الَّذِي يُحْيِي وَيُمِيتُ وَلَهُ اخْتِلَافُ اللَّيْلِ  
وَالنَّهَارِ أَفَلَا تَعْقِلُونَ

[23:81] They said what their ancestors said.

بَلْ قَالُوا مِثْلَ مَا قَالَ الْأَوَّلُونَ

[23:82] They said, "After we die and become dust and bones, we get resurrected?"

قَالُوا إِذَا إِذَا مِتْنَا وَكُنَّا تُرَابًا وَعِظَامًا أَأَنَّا  
لَمَبْعُوثُونَ

[23:83] "Such promises were given to us and to our parents in the past. These are no more than tales from the past."

لَقَدْ وُعِدْنَا نَحْنُ وَآبَاؤُنَا هَذَا مِنْ قَبْلُ إِنْ هَذَا  
إِلَّا أَسَاطِيرُ الْأَوَّلِينَ

*Most Believers are Destined for Hell\**

[23:84] Say, "To whom belongs the earth and everyone on it, if you know?"

قُلْ لِمَنِ الْأَرْضُ وَمَنْ فِيهَا إِنْ كُنْتُمْ تَعْلَمُونَ

[23:85] They will say, "To GOD." Say, "Why then do you not take heed?"

سَيَقُولُونَ لِلَّهِ قُلْ أَفَلَا تَذَكَّرُونَ

[23:86] Say, "Who is the Lord of the seven universes; the Lord of the great dominion?"

قُلْ مَنْ رَبُّ السَّمَاوَاتِ السَّبْعِ وَرَبُّ الْعَرْشِ  
الْعَظِيمِ

[23:87] They will say, "GOD." Say, "Why then do you not turn righteous?"

سَيَقُولُونَ لِلَّهِ قُلْ أَفَلَا تَتَّقُونَ

[23:88] Say, "In whose hand is all sovereignty over all things, and He is the only one who can provide help, but needs no help, if you know?"

قُلْ مَنْ بِيَدِهِ مَلَكُوتُ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ وَهُوَ يُجِيرُ  
وَلَا يُجَارُ عَلَيْهِ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ تَعْلَمُونَ

[23:89] They will say, "GOD." Say, "Where did you go wrong?"

سَيَقُولُونَ لِلَّهِ قُلْ فَأَنَّى تُسْحَرُونَ

[23:90] We have given them the truth, while they are liars.

بَلْ أَتَيْنَاهُمْ بِالْحَقِّ وَإِنَّهُمْ لَكَاذِبُونَ

[23:91] GOD has never begotten a son. Nor was there ever any other god besides Him. Otherwise, each god would have declared independence with his creations, and they would have competed with each other for dominance. GOD be glorified; far above their claims.

مَا اتَّخَذَ اللَّهُ مِنْ وَلَدٍ وَمَا كَانَ مَعَهُ مِنْ إِلَهٍ  
إِذَا ذُهِبَ كُلُّ إِلَهٍ بِمَا خَلَقَ وَلَعَلَّ بَعْضُهُمْ  
عَلَىٰ بَعْضٍ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ عَمَّا يُصِفُونَ

[23:92] The Knower of all secrets and declarations; be He exalted, far above having a partner.

عَالِمِ الْغَيْبِ وَالشَّهَادَةِ فَتَعَالَىٰ عَمَّا يُشْرِكُونَ

[23:93] Say, "My Lord, whether You show me (the retribution) they have incurred,

قُلْ رَبِّ إِمَّا تُرِيئِي مَا يُوعَدُونَ

[23:94] "My Lord, let me not be one of the transgressing people."

رَبِّ فَلَا تَجْعَلْنِي فِي الْقَوْمِ الظَّالِمِينَ

[23:95] To show you (the retribution) we have reserved for them is something we can easily do.

وَإِنَّا عَلَىٰ أَنْ نُرِيكَ مَا نَعِدُهُمْ لَقَادِرُونَ

[23:96] Therefore, counter their evil works with goodness; we are fully aware of their claims.

ادْفَعْ بِالَّتِي هِيَ أَحْسَنُ السَّيِّئَةِ نَحْنُ أَعْلَمُ بِمَا  
يَصِفُونَ

\*23:84-89 Belief in God is valid only if one recognizes God's qualities, such as the fact that God controls everything (8:17). Believers who do not know God are not really believers. Most believers nullify their belief by idolizing such powerless idols as the prophets and saints (6:106).

*To Be Protected From Satan*

[23:97] Say, "My Lord, I seek refuge in You from the whispers of the devils.

وَقُلْ رَبِّ أَعُوذُ بِكَ مِنْ هَمَزَاتِ الشَّيَاطِينِ

[23:98] "And I seek refuge in You, my Lord, lest they come near me."

وَأَعُوذُ بِكَ رَبِّ أَنْ يَحْضُرُونِ

*The Dead Never Come Back Until the Day of Resurrection*

[23:99] When death comes to one of them, he says, "My Lord, send me back.

حَتَّىٰ إِذَا جَاءَ أَحَدَهُمُ الْمَوْتُ قَالَ رَبِّ ارْجِعُونِ

[23:100] "I will then work righteousness in everything I left." Not true. This is a false claim that he makes. A barrier will separate his soul from this world until resurrection.

لَعَلِّي أَعْمَلُ صَالِحًا فِيمَا تَرَكْتُ كَلَّا إِنَّهَا كَلِمَةٌ هُوَ قَائِلُهَا وَمِنْ وَرَائِهِمْ بَرْزَخٌ إِلَىٰ يَوْمِ يُبْعَثُونَ

[23:101] When the horn is blown, no relations among them will exist on that day, nor will they care about one another.

فَإِذَا نُفِخَ فِي الصُّورِ فَلَا أَنْسَابَ بَيْنَهُمْ يَوْمَئِذٍ وَلَا يَتَسَاءَلُونَ

[23:102] As for those whose weights are heavy, they will be the winners.

فَمَنْ ثَقُلَتْ مَوَازِينُهُ فَأُولَٰئِكَ هُمُ الْمُفْلِحُونَ

[23:103] Those whose weights are light are the ones who lost their souls; they abide in Hell forever.

وَمَنْ خَفَّتْ مَوَازِينُهُ فَأُولَٰئِكَ الَّذِينَ خَسِرُوا أَنْفُسَهُمْ فِي جَهَنَّمَ خَالِدُونَ

[23:104] Fire will overwhelm their faces, and they last miserably therein.

تَلْفَحُ وُجُوهَهُمُ النَّارُ وَهُمْ فِيهَا كَالِحُونَ

[23:105] Were not My revelations recited to you, and you kept on rejecting them?

أَلَمْ تَكُنْ آيَاتِي تُتْلَىٰ عَلَيْكُمْ فَكُنْتُمْ بِهَا تُكَذِّبُونَ

[23:106] They will say, "Our Lord, our wickedness overwhelmed us, and we were people gone astray.

قَالُوا رَبَّنَا غَابَتْ عَلَيْنَا شِفَاؤُنَا وَكُنَّا قَوْمًا ضَالِّينَ

[23:107] "Our Lord, take us out of this; if we return (to our old behavior), then we are really wicked."

رَبَّنَا أَخْرِجْنَا مِنْهَا فَإِنْ عُدْنَا فَإِنَّا ظَالِمُونَ

[23:108] He will say, "Abide therein, humiliated, and do not speak to Me.

قَالَ اخْسَئُوا فِيهَا وَلَا تُكَلِّمُونِ

*They Ridiculed the Believers*

[23:109] "A group of My servants used to say, 'Our Lord, we have believed, so forgive us and shower us with mercy. Of all the merciful ones, You are the Most Merciful.'

إِنَّهُ كَانَ فَرِيقٌ مِنْ عِبَادِي يَقُولُونَ رَبَّنَا آمَنَّا فَاغْفِرْ لَنَا وَارْحَمْنَا وَأَنْتَ خَيْرُ الرَّاحِمِينَ

[23:110] "But you mocked and ridiculed them, to the extent that you forgot Me. You used to laugh at them.

فَاتَّخَذْتُمُوهُمْ سِخْرِيًّا حَتَّىٰ أَنْسَوَكُمُ ذِكْرِي وَكُنْتُمْ مِنْهُمْ تَضَحِكُونَ

[23:111] "I have rewarded them today, in return for their steadfastness, by making them the winners."

فَاتَّخَذْتُمُوهُمْ سِخْرِيًّا حَتَّىٰ أَنْسَوَكُمُ ذِكْرِي وَكُنْتُمْ مِنْهُمْ تَضَحِكُونَ

[23:112] He said, "How long have you lasted on earth? How many years?"

قَالَ كَمْ لَبِئْتُمْ فِي الْأَرْضِ عَدَدَ سِنِينَ

[23:113] They said, "We lasted a day or part of a day. Ask those who counted."

قَالُوا لَبِئْنَا يَوْمًا أَوْ بَعْضَ يَوْمٍ فَاسْأَلِ الْعَادِينَ

[23:114] He said, "In fact, you stayed but a brief interim, if you only knew.

قَالَ إِنْ لَبِئْتُمْ إِلَّا قَلِيلًا لَوْ أَنْتُمْ كُنْتُمْ تَعْلَمُونَ

[23:115] "Did you think that we created you in vain; that you were not to be returned to us?"

أَفَحَسِبْتُمْ أَنْمَّا خَلَقْنَاكُمْ عَبَثًا وَأَنْتُمْ إِلَيْنَا لَا تُرْجَعُونَ

[23:116] Most exalted is **GOD**, the true Sovereign. There is no other god beside Him; the Most Honorable Lord, possessor of all authority.

فَتَعَالَى اللَّهُ الْمَلِكُ الْحَقُّ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ رَبُّ الْعَرْشِ الْكَرِيمِ

[23:117] Anyone who idolizes beside **GOD** any other god, and without any kind of proof, his reckoning rests with his Lord. The disbelievers never succeed.

وَمَنْ يَدْعُ مَعَ اللَّهِ إِلَهًا آخَرَ لَا بُرْهَانَ لَهُ بِهِ فَإِنَّمَا حِسَابُهُ عِنْدَ رَبِّهِ إِنَّهُ لَا يُفْلِحُ الْكَافِرُونَ

[23:118] Say, "My Lord, shower us with forgiveness and mercy. Of all the merciful ones, You are the Most Merciful."

وَقُلْ رَبِّ اغْفِرْ وَارْحَمْ وَأَنْتَ خَيْرُ الرَّاحِمِينَ

## Sura 24: Light

### سورة النور

[24:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[24:1] A sura that we have sent down, and we have decreed as law. We have revealed in it clear revelations, that you may take heed.

سُورَةٌ أَنْزَلْنَاهَا وَفَرَضْنَاهَا وَأَنْزَلْنَا فِيهَا آيَاتٍ بَيِّنَاتٍ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَذَكَّرُونَ

#### Adultery

[24:2] The adulteress and the adulterer you shall whip each of them a hundred lashes. Do not be swayed by pity from carrying out **GOD**'s law, if you truly believe in **GOD** and the Last Day. And let a group of believers witness their penalty.\*

الزَّانِيَةُ وَالزَّانِي فَاجْلِدُوا كُلَّ وَاحِدٍ مِنْهُمَا مِائَةَ جَلْدَةٍ وَلَا تَأْخُذْكُمْ بِهِمَا رَأْفَةٌ فِي دِينِ اللَّهِ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ تُؤْمِنُونَ بِاللَّهِ وَالْيَوْمِ الْآخِرِ ۚ وَلَيَْشْهَدَ عَذَابَهُمَا طَائِفَةٌ مِنَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

[24:3] The adulterer will end up marrying an adulteress or an idol worshiper, and the adulteress will end up marrying an adulterer or an idol worshiper. This is prohibited for the believers.

الزَّانِي لَا يَنْكِحُ إِلَّا زَانِيَةً أَوْ مُشْرِكَةً ۚ وَالزَّانِيَةُ لَا يَنْكِحُهَا إِلَّا زَانٍ أَوْ مُشْرِكٌ ۚ وَحُرِّمَ ذَلِكَ عَلَى الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

\*24:2 Social pressure, i.e., public witnessing of the penalty, is the basic punishment (see also 5:38). The lash- es shall be symbolic, not severe.

[24:4] Those who accuse married women of adultery, then fail to produce four witnesses, you shall whip them eighty lashes, and do not accept any testimony from them; they are wicked.

وَالَّذِينَ يَرْمُونَ الْمُحْصَنَاتِ ثُمَّ لَمْ يَأْتُوا  
بِأَرْبَعَةِ شُهَدَاءَ فَاجْلِدُوهُمْ ثَمَانِينَ جَلْدَةً وَلَا  
تَقْبَلُوا لَهُمْ شَهَادَةً أَبَدًا وَأُولَئِكَ هُمُ الْفَاسِقُونَ

[24:5] If they repent afterwards and reform, then **GOD** is Forgiver, Merciful.

إِلَّا الَّذِينَ تَابُوا مِنْ بَعْدِ ذَلِكَ وَأَصْلَحُوا فَإِنَّ  
اللَّهَ غَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

[24:6] As for those who accuse their own spouses, without any other witnesses, then the testimony may be accepted if he swears by **GOD** four times that he is telling the truth.

وَالَّذِينَ يَرْمُونَ أَرْوَاجَهُمْ وَلَمْ يَكُنْ لَهُمْ شُهَدَاءُ  
إِلَّا أَنفُسُهُمْ فَشَهَادَةُ أَحَدِهِمْ أَرْبَعُ شَهَادَاتٍ بِاللَّهِ  
إِنَّهُ لَمِنَ الصَّادِقِينَ

[24:7] The fifth oath shall be to incur **GOD**'s condemnation upon him, if he was lying.

وَالْخَامِسَةَ أَنَّ لَعْنَتَ اللَّهِ عَلَيْهِ إِنْ كَانَ مِنَ  
الْكَاذِبِينَ

[24:8] She shall be considered innocent if she swears by **GOD** four times that he is a liar.

وَيَذَرُهَا عَنِ الْعَذَابِ أَنْ تَشْهَدَ أَرْبَعَ شَهَادَاتٍ  
بِاللَّهِ إِنَّهُ لَمِنَ الْكَاذِبِينَ

[24:9] The fifth oath shall incur **GOD**'s wrath upon her if he was telling the truth.

وَالْخَامِسَةَ أَنَّ غَضَبَ اللَّهِ عَلَيْهَا إِنْ كَانَ مِنَ  
الصَّادِقِينَ

[24:10] This is **GOD**'s grace and mercy towards you. **GOD** is Redeemer, Most Wise.

وَلَوْلَا فَضْلُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْكُمْ وَرَحْمَتُهُ وَأَنَّ اللَّهَ  
تَوَّابٌ حَكِيمٌ

### How to Deal With Rumors and Unproven Accusations

[24:11] A gang among you produced a big lie.\* Do not think that it was bad for you; instead, it was good for you. Meanwhile, each one of them has earned his share of the guilt. As for the one who initiated the whole incident, he has incurred a terrible retribution.

إِنَّ بِالْإِفْكِ عُصْبَةٌ مِنْكُمْ لَا تَحْسَبُوهُ شَرًّا  
لَكُم بَلْ هُوَ خَيْرٌ لَكُمْ لِكُلِّ امْرِئٍ مِنْهُمْ الَّذِي  
جَاءُوا مَا اكْتَسَبَ مِنَ الْإِثْمِ وَالَّذِي تَوَلَّى  
كِبْرَهُ مِنْهُمْ لَهُ عَذَابٌ عَظِيمٌ

[24:12] When you heard it, the believing men and the believing women should have had better thoughts about themselves, and should have said, "This is obviously a big lie."

لَوْلَا إِذْ سَمِعْتُمُوهُ ظَنَّ الْمُؤْمِنُونَ وَالْمُؤْمِنَاتُ  
بِأَنفُسِهِمْ خَيْرًا وَقَالُوا هَذَا إِفْكٌ مُبِينٌ

[24:13] Only if they produced four witnesses (*you may believe them*). If they fail to produce the witnesses, then they are, according to **GOD**, liars.

لَوْلَا جَاءُوا عَلَيْهِ بِأَرْبَعَةِ شُهَدَاءَ فَإِذْ لَمْ  
يَأْتُوا بِالشُّهَدَاءِ فَأُولَئِكَ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ هُمُ الْكَاذِبُونَ

[24:14] If it were not for **GOD**'s grace towards you, and His mercy in this world and in the Hereafter, you would have suffered a great retribution because of this incident.

وَلَوْلَا فَضْلُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْكُمْ وَرَحْمَتُهُ فِي الدُّنْيَا  
وَالْآخِرَةِ لَمَسَّكُمْ فِي مَا أَفَضْتُمْ فِيهِ عَذَابٌ  
عَظِيمٌ

\*24:11 This refers to a historical incident where the Prophet's wife Aysha was left in the desert by mistake, and later found by a young man who helped her catch up with the Prophet's caravan. This triggered the famous 'Big Lie' against Aysha.



[24:15] You fabricated it with your own tongues, and the rest of you repeated it with your mouths without proof. You thought it was simple, when it was, according to **GOD**, gross.

إِذْ تَلَقَّوْنَهُ بِالْأَسِنَّةِ كَمَا تَقُولُونَ بِأَفْوَاهِكُمْ مَا لَيْسَ لَكُمْ بِهِ عِلْمٌ وَتَحْسَبُونَهُ هَيِّنًا وَهُوَ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ عَظِيمٌ

*What to Do*

[24:16] When you heard it, you should have said, "We will not repeat this. Glory be to You. This is a gross falsehood."

وَلَوْلَا إِذْ سَمِعْتُمُوهُ قُلْتُمْ مَا يَكُونُ لَنَا أَنْ نَتَكَلَّمَ بِهَذَا سُبْحَانَكَ هَذَا بُهْتَانٌ عَظِيمٌ

[24:17] **GOD** admonishes you that you shall never do it again, if you are believers.

يَعِظُكُمُ اللَّهُ أَنْ تَعُودُوا لِمِثْلِهِ أَبَدًا إِنْ كُنْتُمْ مُؤْمِنِينَ

[24:18] **GOD** thus explains the revelations for you. **GOD** is Omniscient, Wise.

وَيَبِينُ اللَّهُ لَكُمْ الْآيَاتِ وَاللَّهُ عَلِيمٌ حَكِيمٌ

[24:19] Those who love to see immorality spread among the believers have incurred a painful retribution in this life and in the Hereafter. **GOD** knows, while you do not know.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ يُحِبُّونَ أَنْ تَشِيعَ الْفَاحِشَةُ فِي الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَهُمْ عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ فِي الدُّنْيَا وَالْآخِرَةِ وَاللَّهُ يَعْلَمُ وَأَنْتُمْ لَا تَعْلَمُونَ

[24:20] **GOD** showers you with His grace and mercy. **GOD** is Most Kind towards the believers, Most Merciful.

وَلَوْلَا فَضْلُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْكُمْ وَرَحْمَتُهُ وَأَنَّ اللَّهَ رَءُوفٌ رَحِيمٌ

*The Devil Encourages Baseless Accusations*

[24:21] O you who believe, do not follow the steps of Satan. Anyone who follows the steps of Satan, should know that he advocates evil and vice. If it were not for **GOD**'s grace towards you, and His mercy, none of you would have

been purified. But **GOD** purifies whomever He wills. **GOD** is Hearer, Knower.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تَتَّبِعُوا خُطُواتِ الشَّيْطَانِ وَمَنْ يَتَّبِعْ خُطُواتِ الشَّيْطَانِ فَإِنَّهُ يَأْمُرُ بِالْفَحْشَاءِ وَالْمُنْكَرِ وَلَوْلَا فَضْلُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْكُمْ وَرَحْمَتُهُ مَا زَكَا مِنْكُمْ مِنْ أَحَدٍ أَبَدًا وَلَكِنَّ اللَّهَ يُزَكِّي مَنْ يَشَاءُ وَاللَّهُ سَمِيعٌ عَلِيمٌ

[24:22] Those among you who are blessed with resources and wealth shall be charitable towards their relatives, the poor, and those who have immigrated for the sake of **GOD**. They shall treat them with kindness and tolerance; do you not love to attain **GOD**'s forgiveness? **GOD** is For giver, Most Merciful.

وَلَا يَأْتَلِ أُولُو الْفَضْلِ مِنْكُمْ وَالسَّعَةِ أَنْ يُؤْتُوا أُولِي الْقَرْبَى وَالْمَسَاكِينَ وَالْمُهَاجِرِينَ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ وَلْيَعْفُوا وَلْيَصْفَحُوا أَلَا تُحِبُّونَ أَنْ يَغْفِرَ اللَّهُ لَكُمْ وَاللَّهُ غَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

*Gross Sin*

[24:23] Surely, those who falsely accuse married women who are pious believers have incurred condemnation in this life and in the Hereafter; they have incurred a horrendous retribution.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ يَرْمُونَ الْمُحْصَنَاتِ الْغَافِلَاتِ الْمُؤْمِنَاتِ لَعُنُوا فِي الدُّنْيَا وَالْآخِرَةِ وَلَهُمْ عَذَابٌ عَظِيمٌ

[24:24] The day will come when their own tongues, hands, and feet will bear witness to everything they had done.

يَوْمَ تَشْهَدُ عَلَيْهِمْ أَلْسِنَتُهُمْ وَأَيْدِيهِمْ وَأَرْجُلُهُمْ بِمَا كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ

[24:25] On that day, **GOD** will requite them fully for their works, and they will find out that **GOD** is the Truth.

يَوْمَئِذٍ يُؤْفِقِهِمُ اللَّهُ دِينَهُمُ الْحَقَّ وَيَعْلَمُونَ أَنَّ اللَّهَ هُوَ الْحَقُّ الْمُبِينُ

[24:26] The bad women for the bad men, and the bad men for the bad women, and the good women for the good men, and the good men for the good women. The latter are innocent of such accusations. They have attained forgiveness and a generous reward.

الْحَبِيبَاتُ لِلْحَبِيبِينَ وَالْحَبِيبُونَ لِلْحَبِيبَاتِ  
وَالطَّيِّبَاتُ لِلطَّيِّبِينَ وَالطَّيِّبُونَ لِلطَّيِّبَاتِ  
أُولَئِكَ مُبَرَّءُونَ مِمَّا يَقُولُونَ لَهُمْ مَغْفِرَةٌ  
وَرِزْقٌ كَرِيمٌ

#### Divine Etiquette

[24:27] O you who believe, do not enter homes other than yours without permission from their inhabitants, and without greeting them. This is better for you, that you may take heed.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تَدْخُلُوا بُيُوتًا غَيْرَ  
بُيُوتِكُمْ حَتَّى تَسْتَأْذِنُوا وَتَسَلِّمُوا عَلَى أَهْلِهَا  
ذَلِكَ خَيْرٌ لَكُمْ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَذَكَّرُونَ

[24:28] If you find no one in them, do not enter them until you obtain permission. If you are told, "Go back," you must go back. This is purer for you. **GOD** is fully aware of everything you do.

فَإِنْ لَمْ تَجِدُوا فِيهَا أَحَدًا فَلَا تَدْخُلُوهَا حَتَّى  
يُؤْذَنَ لَكُمْ وَإِنْ قِيلَ لَكُمْ ارْجِعُوا فَارْجِعُوا  
هُوَ أَزْكَى لَكُمْ وَاللَّهُ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ عَلِيمٌ

[24:29] You commit no error by entering uninhabited homes wherein there is something that belongs to you. **GOD** knows everything you reveal, and everything you conceal.

لَيْسَ عَلَيْكُمْ جُنَاحٌ أَنْ تَدْخُلُوا بُيُوتًا غَيْرَ  
مَسْكُونَةٍ فِيهَا مَتَاعٌ لَكُمْ وَاللَّهُ يَعْلَمُ مَا تُبْدُونَ  
وَمَا تَكْتُمُونَ

#### Dress Code for Believers\*

[24:30] Tell the believing men that they shall subdue their eyes (*and not stare at the women*), and to maintain their chastity. This is purer for them. **GOD** is fully Cognizant of everything they do.

قُلْ لِلْمُؤْمِنِينَ يَغُضُّوا مِنْ أَبْصَارِهِمْ  
وَيَحْفَظُوا فُرُوجَهُمْ ذَلِكَ أَزْكَى لَهُمْ إِنْ  
اللَّهُ خَبِيرٌ بِمَا يَصْنَعُونَ

[24:31] And tell the believing women to subdue their eyes, and maintain their chastity. They shall not reveal any parts of their bodies, except that which is necessary. They shall cover their chests, and shall not relax this code in the presence of other than their husbands, their fathers, the fathers of their husbands, their sons, the sons of their husbands, their brothers, the sons of their brothers, the sons of their sisters, other women, the male servants or employees whose sexual drive has been nullified, or the children who have not reached puberty. They shall not strike their feet when they walk in order to shake and reveal certain details of their bodies. All of you shall repent to **GOD**, O you believers, that you may succeed.\*

وَقُلْ لِلْمُؤْمِنَاتِ يَغْضُضْنَ مِنْ أَبْصَارِهِنَّ  
وَيَحْفَظْنَ فُرُوجَهُنَّ وَلَا يُبْدِينَ زِينَتَهُنَّ إِلَّا مَا  
ظَهَرَ مِنْهَا وَلْيَضْرِبْنَ بِخُمُرِهِنَّ عَلَى  
جُيُوبِهِنَّ وَلَا يُبْدِينَ زِينَتَهُنَّ إِلَّا لِبُعُولَتِهِنَّ أَوْ  
آبَائِهِنَّ أَوْ آبَاءِ بُعُولَتِهِنَّ أَوْ أَبْنَائِهِنَّ أَوْ  
بُعُولَتِهِنَّ أَوْ إِخْوَانِهِنَّ أَوْ بَنِي إِخْوَانِهِنَّ أَوْ  
بَنِي أَخَوَاتِهِنَّ أَوْ نِسَائِهِنَّ أَوْ مَا مَلَكَتْ  
أَيْمَانُهُنَّ أَوِ التَّابِعِينَ غَيْرِ أُولِي الْإِرْبَةِ مِنَ  
الرِّجَالِ أَوِ الطِّفْلِ الَّذِينَ لَمْ يَظْهَرُوا عَلَى  
عَوْرَاتِ النِّسَاءِ وَلَا يَضْرِبْنَ بِأَرْجُلِهِنَّ لِيُعْلَمَ  
مَا يُخْفِينَ مِنْ زِينَتِهِنَّ وَتُوبُوا إِلَى اللَّهِ جَمِيعًا  
أَيُّهُ الْمُؤْمِنُونَ لَعَلَّكُمْ تُفْلِحُونَ

\*24:30-31 Dressing modestly, therefore, is a trait of the believing men and women. The minimum requirements for a woman's dress is to lengthen her garment (33:59) and to cover her chest. Tyrannical Arab traditions have given a false impression that a woman must be covered from head to toe; such is not a Quranic or Islamic dress.

*Encourage Marriage to Discourage Immorality*

[24:32] You shall encourage those of you who are single to get married. They may marry the righteous among your male and female servants, if they are poor. **GOD** will enrich them from His grace. **GOD** is Bounteous, Knower.

وَأَنْكَحُوا الْأَيَامَىٰ مِنْكُمْ وَالصَّالِحِينَ مِنْ عِبَادِكُمْ وَإِمَائِكُمْ ۚ إِنْ يَكُونُوا فُقَرَاءَ يُغْنِهِمُ اللَّهُ مِنْ فَضْلِهِ ۗ وَاللَّهُ وَاسِعٌ عَلِيمٌ

[24:33] Those who cannot afford to get married shall maintain morality until **GOD** provides for them from His grace. Those among your servants who wish to be freed in order to marry, you shall grant them their wish, once you realize that they are honest. And give them from **GOD**'s money that He has bestowed upon you. You shall not force your girls to commit prostitution, seeking the materials of this world, if they wish to be chaste. If anyone forces them, then **GOD**, seeing that they are forced, is For-giver, Merciful.

وَلَيْسَتَعْتَفِفِ الَّذِينَ لَا يَجِدُونَ نِكَاحًا حَتَّىٰ يُغْنِيَهُمُ اللَّهُ مِنْ فَضْلِهِ ۗ وَالَّذِينَ يَبْتِغُونَ الْكِتَابَ مِمَّا مَلَكَتْ أَيْمَانُكُمْ فَكَاتِبُوهُمْ إِنْ عَلِمْتُمْ فِيهِمْ خَيْرًا ۗ وَآتُوهُمْ مِنْ مَالِ اللَّهِ الَّذِي آتَاكُمْ ۚ وَلَا تَكْرَهُوا قَنِيَاتِكُمْ عَلَىٰ الْبِعَاءِ إِنْ أَرَدْنَ تَحَصُّنًا لِنَبْتَغُوا عَرَضَ الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا ۚ وَمَنْ يُكْرِهِنَّ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ مِنْ بَعْدِ إِكْرَاهِهِنَّ غَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

[24:34] We have revealed to you clarifying revelations, and examples from the past generations, and an enlightenment for the righteous.

وَلَقَدْ أَنْزَلْنَا إِلَيْكُمْ آيَاتٍ مُبَيِّنَاتٍ وَمَثَلًا مِنَ الَّذِينَ خَلَوْا مِنْ قَبْلِكُمْ وَمَوْعِظَةً لِّلْمُتَّقِينَ

*God*

[24:35] **GOD** is the light of the heavens and the earth. The allegory of His light is that of a concave mirror behind a lamp that is placed inside a glass container. The glass container is like a bright, pearl-like star. The fuel thereof is supplied from a blessed oil-producing tree, that is neither eastern, nor western. Its oil is almost

self-radiating; needs no fire to ignite it. Light upon light. **GOD** guides to His light whomever He wills. **GOD** thus cites the parables for the people. **GOD** is fully aware of all things.

اللَّهُ نُورُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ ۚ مَثَلُ نُورِهِ كَمِشْكَاةٍ فِيهَا مِصْبَاحٌ ۚ الْمِصْبَاحُ فِي زُجَاجَةٍ ۚ الزُّجَاجَةُ كَأَنَّهَا كَوْكَبٌ دُرِّيٌّ يُوقَدُ مِنْ شَجَرَةٍ مُبَارَكَةٍ زَيْتُونَةٍ لَا شَرْقِيَّةٍ وَلَا غَرْبِيَّةٍ يَكَادُ زَيْتُهَا يُضِيءُ وَلَوْ لَمْ تَمْسَسْهُ نَارٌ ۚ نُورٌ عَلَىٰ نُورٍ ۗ يَهْدِي اللَّهُ لِنُورِهِ مَنْ يَشَاءُ ۗ وَيَضْرِبُ اللَّهُ الْأَمْثَالَ لِلنَّاسِ ۗ وَاللَّهُ بِكُلِّ شَيْءٍ عَلِيمٌ

[24:36] (*God's guidance is found*) in houses exalted by **GOD**, for His name is commemorated therein. Glorifying Him therein, day and night—

فِي بُيُوتٍ أُذِنَ لِلَّهِ أَنْ تَرْفَعَ وَيُذَكَّرَ فِيهَا اسْمُهُ يُسَبِّحُ لَهُ فِيهَا بِالْغُدُوِّ وَالْآصَالِ

*Those Who Frequent the Masjid*

[24:37] People who are not distracted by business or trade from commemorating **GOD**; they observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*), and give the obligatory charity (*Zakat*), and they are conscious of the day when the minds and the eyes will be horrified.

رَجَالٌ لَا تُلْهِهِمْ تِجَارَةٌ وَلَا بَيْعٌ عَنْ ذِكْرِ اللَّهِ وَإِقَامِ الصَّلَاةِ وَإِيتَاءِ الزَّكَاةِ ۗ يَخَافُونَ يَوْمًا تَتَقَلَّبُ فِيهِ الْقُلُوبُ وَالْأَبْصَارُ

[24:38] **GOD** will certainly reward them for their good works, and will shower them with His grace. **GOD** provides for whomever He wills without limits.

لِيَجْزِيََهُمُ اللَّهُ أَحْسَنَ مَا عَمِلُوا وَيَزِيدَهُمْ مِنْ فَضْلِهِ ۗ وَاللَّهُ يَرْزُقُ مَنْ يَشَاءُ بِغَيْرِ حِسَابٍ

*Chasing A Mirage*

[24:39] As for those who disbelieve, their works are like a mirage in the desert. A thirsty person thinks that it is water. But when he reaches it, he finds that it is nothing, and he finds **GOD** there instead, to requite him fully for his works. **GOD** is the most efficient reckoner.

وَالَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا أَعْمَالُهُمْ كَسَرَابٍ بِقِيعَةٍ يَحْسَبُهُ  
الظَّمَانُ مَاءً حَتَّىٰ إِذَا جَاءَهُ لَمْ يَجِدْهُ شَيْئًا  
وَوَجَدَ اللَّهَ عِنْدَهُ فَوَفَّاهُ حِسَابَهُ ۗ وَاللَّهُ سَرِيعُ  
الْحِسَابِ

*Exile From God: Total Darkness*

[24:40] Another allegory is that of being in total darkness in the midst of a violent ocean, with waves upon waves, in addition to thick fog. Darkness upon darkness—if he looked at his own hand, he could barely see it. Whomever **GOD** deprives of light, will have no light.

أَوْ كظلماتٍ في بحرٍ لجِّي يَعْتَبَاهُ مَوْجٌ مِنْ  
فَوْقِهِ مَوْجٌ مِنْ فَوْقِهِ سَحَابٌ ۗ ظلماتٌ بعضها  
فَوْقَ بَعْضٍ إِذَا أَخْرَجَ يَدَهُ لَمْ يَكِدْ يَرَاهَا ۗ وَمَنْ  
لَمْ يَجْعَلِ اللَّهُ لَهُ نُورًا فَمَا لَهُ مِنْ نُورٍ ۚ

[24:41] Do you not realize that everyone in the heavens and the earth glorifies **GOD**, even the birds as they fly in a column? Each knows its prayer and its glorification. **GOD** is fully aware of everything they do.

أَلَمْ تَرَ أَنَّ اللَّهَ يُسَبِّحُ لَهُ مِنْ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ  
وَالْأَرْضِ وَالطَّيْرُ صَافَّاتٌ ۗ كُلٌّ قَدْ عَلِمَ  
صَلَاتَهُ وَتَسْبِيحَهُ ۗ وَاللَّهُ عَلِيمٌ بِمَا يَفْعَلُونَ

[24:42] To **GOD** belongs the sovereignty of the heavens and the earth, and to **GOD** is the final destiny.

وَاللَّهُ مُلْكُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ ۗ وَإِلَى اللَّهِ  
الْمَصِيرُ

[24:43] Do you not realize that **GOD** drives the clouds, then gathers them together, then piles them on each other, then you see the rain coming out of them? He sends down from the sky loads of snow to cover whomever He wills, while diverting it from whomever He wills. The brightness of the snow almost blinds the eyes.

أَلَمْ تَرَ أَنَّ اللَّهَ يُزْجِي سَحَابًا ثُمَّ يُؤَلِّفُ بَيْنَهُ ثُمَّ  
يَجْعَلُهُ رُكَامًا فَتَرَى الْوَدْقَ يَخْرُجُ مِنْ خِلَالِهِ  
وَيُنزِّلُ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ مِنْ جِبَالٍ فِيهَا مِنْ بَرَدٍ  
فَيُصِيبُ بِهِ مَنْ يَشَاءُ وَيَصْرِفُهُ عَنْ مَنْ  
يَشَاءُ ۗ يَكَادُ سَنَا بَرْقِهِ يَذْهَبُ بِالْأَبْصَارِ

[24:44] **GOD** controls the night and day. This should be a lesson for those who possess eyes.

يُقَلِّبُ اللَّهُ اللَّيْلَ وَالنَّهَارَ ۗ إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لَعِبْرَةً  
لِأُولِي الْأَبْصَارِ

[24:45] And **GOD** created every living creature from water. Some of them walk on their bellies, some walk on two legs, and some walk on four. **GOD** creates whatever He wills. **GOD** is Omnipotent.

وَاللَّهُ خَلَقَ كُلَّ دَابَّةٍ مِنْ مَاءٍ ۗ فَمِنْهُمْ مَنْ  
يَمْشِي عَلَىٰ بَطْنِهِ وَمِنْهُمْ مَنْ يَمْشِي عَلَىٰ  
رِجْلَيْنِ وَمِنْهُمْ مَنْ يَمْشِي عَلَىٰ أَرْبَعٍ ۗ يَخْلُقُ  
اللَّهُ مَا يَشَاءُ ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

[24:46] We have sent down to you clarifying revelations, then **GOD** guides whoever wills in a straight path.

لَقَدْ أَنْزَلْنَا آيَاتٍ مُبَيِّنَاتٍ ۗ وَاللَّهُ يَهْدِي مَنْ  
يَشَاءُ إِلَىٰ صِرَاطٍ مُسْتَقِيمٍ

*God Sends Instructions Through His Messenger*

[24:47] They say, "We believe in **GOD** and in the messenger, and we obey," but then some of them slide back afterwards. These are not believers.

وَيَقُولُونَ آمَنَّا بِاللَّهِ وَبِالرَّسُولِ وَأَطَعْنَا ثُمَّ  
يَتَوَلَّى فَرِيقٌ مِنْهُمْ مِنْ بَعْدِ ذَلِكَ وَمَا أُولَئِكَ  
بِالْمُؤْمِنِينَ

[24:48] When they are invited to **GOD** and His messenger to judge among them, some of them get upset.

وَإِذَا دُعُوا إِلَى اللَّهِ وَرَسُولِهِ لِيَحْكُمَ بَيْنَهُمْ إِذَا  
فَرِيقٌ مِنْهُمْ مُعْرِضُونَ

[24:49] However, if the judgment is in their favor, they readily accept it!

وَإِنْ يَكُنْ لَهُمُ الْحَقُّ يَأْتُوا إِلَيْهِ مُذْعِنِينَ

[24:50] Is there a disease in their hearts? Are they doubtful? Are they afraid that **GOD** and His messenger may treat them unfairly? In fact, it is they who are unjust.

أَفِي قُلُوبِهِمْ مَرَضٌ أَمْ ارْتَابُوا أَمْ يَخَافُونَ أَنْ  
يَحِيفَ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِمْ وَرَسُولَهُ بَلْ أُولَئِكَ هُمُ  
الظَّالِمُونَ

*Believers Unhesitatingly Obey God and His Messenger*

[24:51] The only utterance of the believers, whenever invited to **GOD** and His messenger to judge in their affairs, is to say, "We hear and we obey." These are the winners.

إِنَّمَا كَانَ قَوْلَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ إِذَا دُعُوا إِلَى اللَّهِ  
وَرَسُولِهِ لِيَحْكُمَ بَيْنَهُمْ أَنْ يَقُولُوا سَمِعْنَا  
وَأَطَعْنَا وَأُولَئِكَ هُمُ الْمُفْلِحُونَ

[24:52] Those who obey **GOD** and His messenger, and reverence **GOD** and observe Him, these are the triumphant ones.

وَمَنْ يُطِعِ اللَّهَ وَرَسُولَهُ وَيَخْشِ اللَّهَ وَيَتَّقِهِ  
فَأُولَئِكَ هُمُ الْفَائِزُونَ

[24:53] They swear by **GOD**, solemnly, that if you commanded them to mobilize, they would mobilize. Say, "Do not swear. Obedience is an obligation. **GOD** is fully Cognizant of everything you do."

وَأَقْسَمُوا بِاللَّهِ جَهْدَ أَيْمَانِهِمْ لَئِنْ أَمَرْتَهُمْ  
لَيَخْرُجُنَّ قُلٌّ لَا تُقِيمُوا طَاعَةَ مَعْرُوفَةَ ۗ إِنَّ  
اللَّهَ خَبِيرٌ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ

[24:54] Say, "Obey **GOD**, and obey the messenger." If they refuse, then he is responsible for his obligations, and you are responsible for your obligations. If you obey him, you will be guided. The sole duty of the messenger is to deliver (*the message*).

قُلْ أَطِيعُوا اللَّهَ وَأَطِيعُوا الرَّسُولَ ۚ فَإِنْ تَوَلَّوْا  
فَأِنَّمَا عَلَيْهِ مَا حُمِّلَ وَعَلَيْكُمْ مَا حُمِّلْتُمْ ۚ وَإِنْ  
تَطِيعُوهُ تَهْتَدُوا ۗ وَمَا عَلَى الرَّسُولِ إِلَّا الْبَلَاغُ  
الْمُبِينُ

*God's Promise Kings and Queens on Earth*

[24:55] **GOD** promises those among you who believe and lead a righteous life, that He will make them sovereigns on earth, as He did for those before them, and will establish for them the religion He has chosen for them, and will substitute peace and security for them in place of fear. All this because they worship Me alone; they never set up any idols beside Me. Those who disbelieve after this are the truly wicked.

وَعَدَ اللَّهُ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا مِنْكُمْ وَعَمِلُوا  
الصَّالِحَاتِ لَيَسْتَخْلِفَنَّهُمْ فِي الْأَرْضِ كَمَا  
اسْتَخْلَفَ الَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ وَلَيُمَكِّنَنَّ لَهُمْ دِينَهُمُ  
الَّذِي ارْتَضَى لَهُمْ وَلَيُبَدِّلَنَّهُمْ مِنْ بَعْدِ خَوْفِهِمْ  
أَمْنًا ۗ يَعْبُدُونَنِي لَا يُشْرِكُونَ بِي شَيْئًا ۗ وَمَنْ  
كَفَرَ بَعْدَ ذَلِكَ فَأُولَئِكَ هُمُ الْفَاسِقُونَ

## Formula for Success

[24:56] You shall observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*) and give the obligatory charity (*Zakat*), and obey the messenger, that you may attain mercy.

وَأَقِيمُوا الصَّلَاةَ وَآتُوا الزَّكَاةَ وَأَطِيعُوا  
الرَّسُولَ لَعَلَّكُمْ تُرْحَمُونَ

[24:57] Do not think that those who disbelieve will ever get away with it. Their final abode is Hell; what a miserable destiny.

لَا تَحْسَبَنَّ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا مُعْجِزِينَ فِي  
الْأَرْضِ وَمَا لَهُمُ النَّارُ وَلَيْسَ الْمَصِيرُ

## Etiquette Two Prayers Mentioned by Name

[24:58] O you who believe, permission must be requested by your servants and the children who have not attained puberty (*before entering your rooms*). This is to be done in three instances—before the Dawn Prayer, at noon when you change your clothes to rest, and after the Night Prayer. These are three private times for you. At other times, it is not wrong for you or them to mingle with one another. **GOD** thus clarifies the revelations for you. **GOD** is Omniscient, Most Wise.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لِيَسْتَأْذِنَكُمْ الَّذِينَ مَلَكَتْ  
أَيْمَانُكُمْ وَالَّذِينَ لَمْ يَبْلُغُوا الْحُلُمَ مِنْكُمْ ثَلَاثَ  
مَرَّاتٍ مِنْ قَبْلِ صَلَاةِ الْفَجْرِ وَحِينَ تَضَعُونَ  
ثِيَابَكُمْ مِنَ الظَّهِيرَةِ وَمِنْ بَعْدِ صَلَاةِ الْعِشَاءِ  
ثَلَاثَ عَوْرَاتٍ لَكُمْ لَيْسَ عَلَيْكُمْ وَلَا عَلَيْهِمْ  
جُنَاحٌ بَعْدَ هُنَّ طَوَافُونَ عَلَيْكُمْ بَعْضُكُمْ عَلَى  
بَعْضٍ كَذَلِكَ يُبَيِّنُ اللَّهُ لَكُمْ الْآيَاتِ وَاللَّهُ عَلِيمٌ  
حَكِيمٌ

[24:59] Once the children reach puberty, they must ask permission (*before entering*) like those who became adults before them have asked permission (*before entering*). **GOD** thus clarifies His revelations for you. **GOD** is Omniscient, Most Wise.

وَإِذَا بَلَغَ الْأَطْفَالُ مِنْكُمُ الْحُلُمَ فَلْيَسْتَأْذِنُوا كَمَا  
اسْتَأْذَنَ الَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ كَذَلِكَ يُبَيِّنُ اللَّهُ لَكُمْ  
آيَاتِهِ وَاللَّهُ عَلِيمٌ حَكِيمٌ

## You Shall Dress Modestly

[24:60] The elderly women who do not expect to get married commit nothing wrong by relaxing their dress code, provided they do not reveal too much of their bodies. To maintain modesty is better for them. **GOD** is Hearer, Knower.

وَالْقَوَاعِدُ مِنَ النِّسَاءِ اللَّاتِي لَا يَرْجُونَ نِكَاحًا  
فَلَيْسَ عَلَيْهِنَّ جُنَاحٌ أَنْ يَضَعْنَ ثِيَابَهُنَّ غَيْرَ  
مُنْتَبِرَاتٍ بَرِيئَةً وَأَنْ يَسْتَغْفِنَ خَيْرٌ لَهُنَّ  
وَاللَّهُ سَمِيعٌ عَلِيمٌ

## Be Sure Your Meal is Lawful

[24:61] The blind is not to be blamed, the crippled is not to be blamed, nor the handicapped is to be blamed, just as you are not to be blamed for eating at your homes, or the homes of your fathers, or the homes of your mothers, or the homes of your brothers, or the homes of your sisters, or the homes of your fathers' brothers, or the homes of your fathers' sisters, or the homes of your mothers' brothers, or the homes of your mothers' sisters, or the homes of your mothers' sisters, or the homes that belong to you and you possess their keys, or the homes of your friends. You commit nothing wrong by eating together or as individuals. When you enter any home, you shall greet each other a greeting from **GOD** that is blessed and good. **GOD** thus explains the revelations for you, that you may understand.

لَيْسَ عَلَى الْأَعْمَى حَرَجٌ وَلَا عَلَى الْأَعْرَجِ  
حَرَجٌ وَلَا عَلَى الْمَرِيضِ حَرَجٌ وَلَا عَلَى  
أَنْفُسِكُمْ أَنْ تَأْكُلُوا مِنْ بُيُوتِكُمْ أَوْ بُيُوتِ آبَائِكُمْ  
أَوْ بُيُوتِ أُمَّهَاتِكُمْ أَوْ بُيُوتِ إِخْوَانِكُمْ أَوْ  
بُيُوتِ أَخَوَاتِكُمْ أَوْ بُيُوتِ أَعْمَامِكُمْ أَوْ بُيُوتِ  
عَمَّاتِكُمْ أَوْ بُيُوتِ أَخْوَالِكُمْ أَوْ بُيُوتِ خَالَاتِكُمْ  
أَوْ مَا مَلَكَتُمْ مَفَاتِحَهُ أَوْ صَدِيقِكُمْ لَيْسَ عَلَيْكُمْ  
جُنَاحٌ أَنْ تَأْكُلُوا جَمِيعًا أَوْ أَشْتَاتًا فَإِذَا دَخَلْتُمْ  
بُيُوتًا فَسَلِّمُوا عَلَى أَنْفُسِكُمْ تَحِيَّةً مِنْ عِنْدِ اللَّهِ  
مُبَارَكَةً طَيِّبَةً كَذَلِكَ يُبَيِّنُ اللَّهُ لَكُمْ الْآيَاتِ  
لَعَلَّكُمْ تَعْقِلُونَ

[24:62] The true believers are those who believe in **GOD** and His messenger,\* and when they are with him in a community meeting, they do not leave him without permission. Those who ask permission are the ones who do believe in **GOD** and His messenger. If they ask your permission, in order to tend to some of their affairs, you may grant permission to whomever you wish, and ask **GOD** to forgive them. **GOD** is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

إِنَّمَا الْمُؤْمِنُونَ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا بِاللَّهِ وَرَسُولِهِ  
وَإِذَا كَانُوا مَعَهُ عَلَىٰ أَمْرٍ جَامِعٍ لَمْ يَذْهَبُوا  
حَتَّىٰ يَسْتَأْذِنُوهُ ۚ إِنَّ الَّذِينَ يَسْتَأْذِنُونَكَ أُولَٰئِكَ  
الَّذِينَ يُؤْمِنُونَ بِاللَّهِ وَرَسُولِهِ ۚ فَإِذَا اسْتَأْذَنُوكَ  
لِبَعْضِ شَأْنِهِمْ فَأَذِنَ لِمَن شِئْتَ مِنْهُمْ وَاسْتَغْفِرُ  
لَهُمُ اللَّهُ ۚ إِنَّ اللَّهَ غَفُورٌ رَّحِيمٌ

[24:63] Do not treat the messenger's requests as you treat each others' requests. **GOD** is fully aware of those among you who sneak away using flimsy excuses. Let them beware—those who disobey his orders—for a disaster may strike them, or a severe retribution.

لَا تَجْعَلُوا دُعَاءَ الرَّسُولِ بَيْنَكُمْ كَدُعَاءِ  
بَعْضِكُمْ بَعْضًا ۚ قَدْ يَعْلَمُ اللَّهُ الَّذِينَ يَتَسَلَّلُونَ  
مِنْكُمْ لِيُؤَاذِنُوا الَّذِينَ يَخَالِفُونَ عَنْ أَمْرِهِ  
أَنْ يُصِيبَهُمْ فِتْنَةٌ أَوْ يُصِيبَهُمْ عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ

[24:64] Absolutely, to **GOD** belongs everything in the heavens and the earth. He fully knows every condition you may be in. The day you are returned to Him, He will inform them of everything they had done. **GOD** is fully aware of all things.

أَلَا إِنَّ لِلَّهِ مَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ ۗ قَدْ  
يَعْلَمُ مَا أَنْتُمْ عَلَيْهِ وَيَوْمَ يُرْجَعُونَ إِلَيْهِ فَيُنَبِّئُهُمْ  
بِمَا عَمِلُوا ۗ وَاللَّهُ بِكُلِّ شَيْءٍ عَلِيمٌ

## Sura 25: The Statute Book

### سورة الفرقان

[25:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[25:1] Most blessed is the One who revealed the Statute Book to His servant, so he can serve as a warner to the whole world.

تَبَارَكَ الَّذِي نَزَّلَ الْفُرْقَانَ عَلَىٰ عَبْدِهِ لِيَكُونَ  
لِلْعَالَمِينَ نَذِيرًا

[25:2] The One to whom belongs all sovereignty of the heavens and the earth. He never had a son, nor does He have any partners in sovereignty. He created everything in exact measure; He precisely designed everything.\*

الَّذِي لَهُ مُلْكُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَلَمْ يَتَّخِذْ  
وَلَدًا وَلَمْ يَكُن لَّهُ شَرِيكٌ فِي الْمُلْكِ وَخَلَقَ كُلَّ  
شَيْءٍ فَقَدَرَهُ تَقْدِيرًا

[25:3] Yet, they set up beside Him gods who do not create anything—they themselves are created—and who possess no power to even harm or benefit themselves, nor do they possess any power to control life, or death, or resurrection.

وَاتَّخَذُوا مِنْ دُونِهِ آلِهَةً لَا يَخْلُقُونَ شَيْئًا وَهُمْ  
يُخْلَقُونَ وَلَا يَمْلِكُونَ أَنْفُسِهِمْ ضَرًّا وَلَا نَفْعًا  
وَلَا يَمْلِكُونَ مَوْتًا وَلَا حَيَاةً وَلَا نُشُورًا

\*24:62 This verse refers to God's Messenger of the Covenant; by adding the gematrical value of "Rashad" (505) plus the value of "Khalifa" (725), plus the verse number (62), we get 1292, a multiple of 19 (1292=19x68). See Appendix 2.

\*25:2 When we launch astronauts into space, we measure precisely the amount of food, water, oxygen, and other needs throughout the journey. Similarly, God has launched us into space—on board spaceship Earth—and He has designed all kinds of renewable provisions for us and other creatures, a perfect design. Think, for example, of the symbiotic relationship between us and the plants; we use the oxygen they produce in photosynthesis, while they use the carbon dioxide we produce in respiration.

*The Disbelievers Rebutted by the Quran's  
Mathematical Code*

[25:4] Those who disbelieved said, "This is a fabrication that he produced, with the help of some other people." They have uttered a blasphemy and a falsehood.

وَقَالَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا إِنَّ هَذَا إِلَّا إِفْكٌ افْتَرَاهُ  
وَأَعَانَهُ عَلَيْهِ قَوْمٌ آخَرُونَ طِفْفًا جَاءُوا ظُلْمًا  
وَزُورًا

[25:5] They also said, "Tales from the past that he wrote down; they were dictated to him day and night."\*

وَقَالُوا أَسَاطِيرُ الْأَوَّلِينَ اكْتَتَبَهَا فَهِيَ تُمْلَى  
عَلَيْهِ بُكْرَةً وَأَصِيلًا

[25:6] Say, "This was revealed by the One who knows the Secret\* in the heavens and the earth. He is Forgiving, Most Merciful."

قُلْ أَنْزَلَهُ الَّذِي يَعْلَمُ السِّرَّ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ  
وَالْأَرْضِ إِنَّهُ كَانَ غَفُورًا رَحِيمًا

*Typical Utterances of Disbelievers*

[25:7] And they said, "How come this messenger eats the food and walks in the markets? If only an angel could come down with him, to serve with him as a preacher!"

وَقَالُوا مَالِ هَذَا الرَّسُولِ يَأْكُلُ الطَّعَامَ  
وَيَمْشِي فِي الْأَسْوَاقِ لَوْلَا أَنْزَلَ إِلَيْهِ مَلَكٌ  
فَيَكُونُ مَعَهُ نَذِيرًا

[25:8] Or, "If only a treasure could be given to him!" Or, "If only he could possess an orchard from which he eats!" The transgressors also said, "You are following a bewitched man."

أَوْ يُلقَى إِلَيْهِ كَنْزٌ أَوْ تَكُونُ لَهُ جَنَّةٌ يَأْكُلُ  
مِنْهَا وَقَالَ الظَّالِمُونَ إِنْ تَتَّبِعُونَ إِلَّا رَجُلًا  
مَسْحُورًا

[25:9] Note how they called you all kinds of names, and how this led them astray, never to find their way back.

انظُرْ كَيْفَ ضَرَبُوا لَكَ الْأَمْثَالَ فَضَلُّوا فَلَا  
يَسْتَطِيعُونَ سَبِيلًا

[25:10] Most blessed is the One who can, if He wills, give you much better than their demands—gardens with flowing streams, and many mansions.

تَبَارَكَ الَّذِي إِنْ شَاءَ جَعَلَ لَكَ خَيْرًا مِنْ ذَلِكَ  
جَنَّاتٍ تَجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ وَيَجْعَلُ لَكَ  
قُصُورًا

*The Real Reason*

[25:11] In fact, they have disbelieved in the Hour (*Day of Resurrection*), and we have prepared for those who disbelieve in the Hour a flaming Hell.

بَلْ كَذَّبُوا بِالسَّاعَةِ وَأَعْتَدْنَا لِمَنْ كَذَّبَ  
بِالسَّاعَةِ سَعِيرًا

*Retribution for the Disbelievers*

[25:12] When it sees them from afar, they will hear its rage and fuming.

إِذَا رَأَتْهُمْ مِنْ مَكَانٍ بَعِيدٍ سَمِعُوا لَهَا تَغَيُّظًا  
وَزَفِيرًا

[25:13] And when they are thrown into it, through a narrow place, all shackled, they will declare their remorse.

وَإِذَا أُلْقُوا مِنْهَا مَكَانًا ضَيِّقًا مُقَرَّنِينَ دَعَوْا  
هُنَالِكَ نُبُورًا

\*25:5 Muhammad's contemporaries knew that he was a literate man who could read and write; he wrote God's revelations with his own hand (see Appendix 28).

\*25:6 The Quran's miraculous mathematical code, the incontrovertible answer to the disbelievers' claims, remained a divinely guarded secret for 1400 years. God's Messenger of the Covenant was destined to unveil it by God's leave (Appendices 1, 2, & 26).



[25:14] You will not declare just a single remorse, on that day; you will suffer through a great number of remorsees.

لَا تَدْعُوا الْيَوْمَ ثُبُورًا وَاحِدًا وَادْعُوا ثُبُورًا  
كَثِيرًا

*Reward for the Righteous*

[25:15] Say, "Is this better or the eternal Paradise that is promised for the righteous? It is their well deserved reward; a well deserved destiny."

قُلْ أَذَلِكَ خَيْرٌ أَمْ جَنَّةُ الْخُلْدِ الَّتِي وُعدَ  
الْمُتَّقُونَ ۗ كَانَتْ لَهُمْ جَزَاءً وَمَصِيرًا

[25:16] They get anything they wish therein, forever. This is your Lord's irrevocable promise.

لَهُمْ فِيهَا مَا يَشَاءُونَ خَالِدِينَ ۗ كَانَ عَلَى رَبِّكَ  
وَعدًا مَسْنُورًا

[25:17] On the day when He summons them, together with the idols they had set up beside GOD, He will say, "Have you misled these servants of Mine, or did they go astray on their own?"

وَيَوْمَ يَحْشُرُهُمْ وَمَا يَعْبُدُونَ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ  
فَيَقُولُ أَأَنْتُمْ أَضَلَلْتُمْ عِبَادِي هَؤُلَاءِ أَمْ هُمْ  
ضَلُّوا السَّبِيلَ

[25:18] They will say, "Be You glorified, it was not right for us to set up any lords beside You. But You allowed them to enjoy, together with their parents. Consequently, they disregarded the message and thus became wicked people."

قَالُوا سُبْحَانَكَ مَا كَانَ يَنْبَغِي لَنَا أَنْ نَتَّخِذَ مِنْ  
دُونِكَ مِنْ أَوْلِيَاءَ وَلَكِنْ مَتَّعْتَهُمْ وَأَبَاءَهُمْ حَتَّى  
نَسُوا الذِّكْرَ وَكَانُوا قَوْمًا بُورًا

[25:19] They have disbelieved in the message you have given them, and, consequently, you can neither protect them from the retribution they have incurred, nor can you help them in any way. Anyone among you who commits evil, we will commit him to severe retribution.

فَقَدْ كَذَّبَكُمْ بِمَا تَقُولُونَ فَمَا تَسْتَطِيعُونَ  
صِرَافًا وَلَا نَصْرًا ۗ وَمَنْ يَظْلِمِ مِنْكُمْ نَذِقْهُ  
عَذَابًا كَبِيرًا

*Messengers Are Just Human Beings*

[25:20] We did not send any messengers before you who did not eat food and walk in the markets. We thus test you by each other; will you steadfastly persevere? Your Lord is Seer.

وَمَا أَرْسَلْنَا قَبْلَكَ مِنَ الْمُرْسَلِينَ إِلَّا إِنَّهُمْ  
لَيَأْكُلُونَ الطَّعَامَ وَيَمْشُونَ فِي الْأَسْوَاقِ ۗ  
وَجَعَلْنَا بَعْضَكُمْ لِبَعْضٍ فِتْنَةً أَتَصْبِرُونَ ۗ  
وَكَانَ رَبُّكَ بَصِيرًا

[25:21] Those who do not expect to meet us said, "If only the angels could come down to us, or we could see our Lord (*we would then believe*)!" Indeed, they have committed a gross arrogance, and have produced a gross blasphemy.

وَقَالَ الَّذِينَ لَا يَرْجُونَ لِقَاءَنَا لَوْلَا أُنزِلَ  
عَلَيْنَا الْمَلَائِكَةُ أَوْ نَرَى رَبَّنَا ۗ لَقَدْ اسْتَكْبَرُوا  
فِي أَنْفُسِهِمْ وَعَتَوْا عُتُوًا كَبِيرًا

[25:22] The day they see the angels, it will not be good news for the guilty; they will say, "Now, we are irreversibly confined."

يَوْمَ يَرَوْنَ الْمَلَائِكَةَ لَا بُشْرَى يَوْمَئِذٍ  
لِلْمُجْرِمِينَ وَيَقُولُونَ حَجْرًا مَحْجُورًا

[25:23] We will look at all the works they have done, and render them null and void.

وَقَدِمْنَا إِلَى مَا عَمِلُوا مِنْ عَمَلٍ فَجَعَلْنَاهُ هَبَاءً  
مُنثُورًا

[25:24] The dwellers of Paradise are far better on that day; they will hear better news.

أَصْحَابُ الْجَنَّةِ يَوْمَئِذٍ خَيْرٌ مُسْتَقَرًّا وَأَحْسَنُ  
مَقِيلًا

[25:25] The heaven will break apart, into masses of clouds, and the angels will descend in multitudes.

وَيَوْمَ تَشَقَّقُ السَّمَاءُ بِالْغَمَامِ وَنُزِّلَ الْمَلَائِكَةُ  
تَنْزِيلًا

[25:26] All sovereignty on that day belongs to the Most Gracious. For the disbelievers, it will be a difficult day.

الْمَلِكُ يَوْمَئِذٍ الْحَقُّ لِلرَّحْمَنِ وَكَانَ يَوْمًا عَلَى  
الْكَافِرِينَ عَسِيرًا

*God's Messenger of the Covenant\**

[25:27] The day will come when the transgressor will bite his hands (*in anguish*) and say, "Alas, I wish I had followed the path with the messenger.

وَيَوْمَ يَعْضُ الظَّالِمُ عَلَى يَدَيْهِ يَقُولُ يَا لَيْتَنِي  
اتَّخَذْتُ مَعَ الرَّسُولِ سَبِيلًا

[25:28] "Alas, woe to me, I wish I did not take that person as a friend.

يَا وَيْلَتَى لَيْتَنِي لَمْ أَتَّخِذْ فَلَانًا خَلِيلًا

[25:29] "He has led me away from the message after it came to me. Indeed, the devil lets down his human victims."

لَقَدْ أَضَلَّنِي عَنِ الذِّكْرِ بَعْدَ إِذْ جَاءَنِي ۗ وَكَانَ  
الشَّيْطَانُ لِلْإِنْسَانِ خَذُولًا

[25:30] The messenger\* said, "My Lord, my people have deserted this Quran."

وَقَالَ الرَّسُولُ يَا رَبِّ إِنَّ قَوْمِي اتَّخَذُوا هَذَا  
الْقُرْآنَ مَهْجُورًا

[25:31] We also set up against every prophet enemies from among the guilty. Your Lord suffices as a guide, a master.

وَكَذَلِكَ جَعَلْنَا لِكُلِّ نَبِيٍّ عَدُوًّا مِنَ الْمُجْرِمِينَ ۗ  
وَكَفَىٰ بِرَبِّكَ هَادِيًا وَنَصِيرًا

[25:32] Those who disbelieved said, "Why did not the Quran come through him all at once?" We have released it to you gradually, in order to fix it in your memory. We have recited it in a specific sequence.

وَقَالَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا لَوْلَا نُزِّلَ عَلَيْهِ الْقُرْآنُ  
جُمْلَةً وَاحِدَةً كَذَلِكَ لِنُثَبِّتَ بِهِ فُؤَادَكَ ۗ وَرَتَّلْنَاهُ  
تَرْتِيلًا

*God's Evidence is Overwhelming*

[25:33] Whatever argument they come up with, we provide you with the truth, and a better understanding.

وَلَا يَأْتُونَكَ بِمَثَلٍ إِلَّا جِئْنَاكَ بِالْحَقِّ وَأَحْسَنَ  
تَفْسِيرًا

[25:34] Those who are forcibly summoned to Hell are in the worst position; they are the farthest from the right path.

الَّذِينَ يُحْشَرُونَ عَلَىٰ وُجُوهِهِمْ إِلَىٰ جَهَنَّمَ  
أُولَٰئِكَ سُرُّ مَكَانًا وَآضَلُّ سَبِيلًا

[25:35] We have given Moses the scripture, and appointed his brother Aaron to be his assistant.

وَلَقَدْ آتَيْنَا مُوسَىٰ الْكِتَابَ وَجَعَلْنَا مَعَهُ أَخَاهُ  
هَارُونَ وَزِيرًا

[25:36] We said, "Go, both of you, to the people who rejected our revelations," and subsequently, we utterly annihilated the rejectors.

فَقُلْنَا اذْهَبَا إِلَى الْقَوْمِ الَّذِينَ كَذَّبُوا بِآيَاتِنَا  
فَدَمَّرْنَا لَهُم تَدْمِيرًا

\*25:27-30 This verse refers also to God's Messenger of the Covenant whose name is mathematically coded in the Quran as "Rashad Khalifa." If you write down the gematrical value of "Rashad" (505), followed by the gematrical value of "Khalifa" (725), followed by this sura number (25), followed by verses 27, 28, 29, and 30, the final number (5057252527282930) is a multiple of 19 (see Appendices 2 & 26 for details). The prophet Muhammad will also make such a statement as in 25:30 on the Day of Judgment.

[25:37] Similarly, when the people of Noah disbelieved the messengers, we drowned them, and we set them up as a sign for the people. We have prepared for the transgressors a painful retribution.

وَقَوْمَ نُوحٍ لَمَّا كَذَّبُوا الرُّسُلَ أَغْرَقْنَاهُمْ  
وَجَعَلْنَاهُمْ لِلنَّاسِ آيَةً وَأَعَدْنَا لِلظَّالِمِينَ عَذَابًا  
أَلِيمًا

[25:38] Also 'Ad, Thamûd, the inhabitants of Al-Russ, and many generations between them.

وَعَادًا وَثَمُودَ وَأَصْحَابَ الرِّسِّ وَقُرُونًا بَيْنَ  
ذَلِكَ كَثِيرًا

[25:39] To each of these groups, we delivered sufficient examples, before we annihilated them.

وَكُلًّا ضَرَبْنَا لَهُ الْأَمْثَالَ وَكُلًّا نَبِّرْنَا نَبِيرًا

[25:40] They have passed by the community that was showered with a miserable shower (Sodom). Did they not see it? The fact is, they never believed in resurrection.

وَلَقَدْ آتَوْنَا عَلَى الْقَرْيَةِ الَّتِي أَمْطَرْنَا مَطَرًا  
السَّوْءَ فَلَمْ يَكُونُوا يَرَوْنَهَا بَلْ كَانُوا لَا  
يَرْجُونَ نُشُورًا

#### Messengers Ridiculed

[25:41] When they saw you, they always ridiculed you: "Is this the one chosen by GOD to be a messenger?"

وَإِذَا رَأَوْكَ إِذْ يَتَخَدُّونَكَ إِلَّا هُزُؤًا أِهْدَا الَّذِي  
بَعَثَ اللَّهُ رَسُولًا

[25:42] "He almost diverted us from our gods, if it were not that we steadfastly persevered with them." They will certainly find out, when they see the retribution, who are the real strayers from the path.

إِنْ كَادَ لَيُضِلَّنَا عَنْ آلِهَتِنَا لَوْلَا أَنْ صَبَرْنَا  
عَلَيْهَا وَسَوْفَ يَعْلَمُونَ حِينَ يَرَوْنَ الْعَذَابَ  
مَنْ أَضَلُّ سَبِيلًا

#### The Ego as a god

[25:43] Have you seen the one whose god is his own ego? Will you be his advocate?

أَرَأَيْتَ مَنْ اتَّخَذَ إِلَهَهُ هَوَاهُ أَفَأَنْتَ تَكُونُ عَلَيْهِ  
وَكِيلًا

[25:44] Do you think that most of them hear, or understand? They are just like animals; no, they are far worse.

أَمْ تَحْسَبُ أَنَّ أَكْثَرَهُمْ يَسْمَعُونَ أَوْ يَعْقِلُونَ  
إِنْ هُمْ إِلَّا كَالْأَنْعَامِ بَلْ هُمْ أَضَلُّ سَبِيلًا

#### Infinite Blessings From God

[25:45] Have you not seen how your Lord designed the shadow? If He willed, He could have made it fixed, then we would have designed the sun accordingly.

أَلَمْ تَرَ إِلَى رَبِّكَ كَيْفَ مَدَّ الظِّلَّ وَلَوْ شَاءَ  
لَجَعَلَهُ سَاكِنًا ثُمَّ جَعَلْنَا الشَّمْسُ عَلَيْهِ دَلِيلًا

[25:46] But we designed it to move slowly.

ثُمَّ قَبَضْنَاهُ إِلَيْنَا قَبْضًا يَسِيرًا

[25:47] He is the One who designed the night to be a cover, and for you to sleep and rest. And He made the day a resurrection.

وَهُوَ الَّذِي جَعَلَ لَكُمُ اللَّيْلَ لِبَاسًا وَالنَّوْمَ سُبَاتًا  
وَجَعَلَ النَّهَارَ نُشُورًا

[25:48] He is the One who sends the winds with good omens of His mercy, and we send down from the sky pure water.

وَهُوَ الَّذِي أَرْسَلَ الرِّيحَ بُشْرًا بَيْنَ يَدَيْ  
رَحْمَتِهِ وَأَنْزَلْنَا مِنَ السَّمَاءِ مَاءً طَهُورًا

[25:49] With it, we revive dead lands and provide drink for our creations—multitudes of animals and humans.

لِنُحْيِيَ بِهِ بَلْدَةً مَيْتًا وَنُسَوِّيَهُ مِمَّا خَلَقْنَا أَنْعَامًا  
وَأَنَاسِيًا كَثِيرًا

[25:50] We have distributed it among them in exact measure, that they may take heed. But most people insist upon disbelieving.

وَلَقَدْ صَرَّفْنَا فِيهِمُ لِيَذَّكَّرُوا فَأَبَى أَكْثَرُ النَّاسِ إِلَّا كُفُورًا

[25:51] If we willed, we could have sent to every community a warner.

وَلَوْ شِئْنَا لَبَعَثْنَا فِي كُلِّ قَرْيَةٍ نَذِيرًا

[25:52] Therefore, do not obey the disbelievers, and strive against them with this, a great striving.

فَلَا تُطِعِ الْكَافِرِينَ وَجَاهِدْهُمْ بِهِ جِهَادًا كَبِيرًا

[25:53] He is the One who merges the two seas; one is fresh and palatable, while the other is salty and undrinkable. And He separated them with a formidable, inviolable barrier (evaporation).

وَهُوَ الَّذِي مَرَجَ الْبَحْرَيْنِ هَذَا عَذْبٌ فُرَاتٌ وَهَذَا مِلْحٌ أُجَاجٌ وَجَعَلَ بَيْنَهُمَا بَرْزَخًا وَحِجْرًا مَحْجُورًا

[25:54] He is the One who created from water a human being, then made him reproduce through marriage and mating. Your Lord is Omnipotent.

وَهُوَ الَّذِي خَلَقَ مِنَ الْمَاءِ بَشَرًا فَجَعَلَهُ نَسَبًا وَصِهْرًا ۗ وَكَانَ رَبُّكَ قَدِيرًا

[25:55] Yet, they still set up beside GOD idols that cannot benefit them, nor harm them. Indeed, the disbeliever is an enemy of his Lord.

وَيَعْبُدُونَ مِن دُونِ اللَّهِ مَا لَا يَنْفَعُهُمْ وَلَا يَضُرُّهُمْ ۗ وَكَانَ الْكَافِرُ عَلَىٰ رَبِّهِ ظَهِيرًا

[25:56] We have sent you (*Rashad*) as a deliverer of good news, as well as a warner.\*

وَمَا أَرْسَلْنَاكَ إِلَّا مُبَشِّرًا وَنَذِيرًا

[25:57] Say, "I do not ask you for any money. All I seek is to help you find the right path to your Lord, if this is what you choose."

قُلْ مَا أَسْأَلُكُمْ عَلَيْهِ مِنْ أَجْرٍ إِلَّا مَنْ شَاءَ أَنْ يَتَّخِذَ إِلَىٰ رَبِّهِ سَبِيلًا

#### *The Prophets and the Saints Are Dead*

[25:58] You shall put your trust in the One who is Alive—the One who never dies—and praise Him and glorify Him. He is fully Cognizant of His creatures' sins.

وَتَوَكَّلْ عَلَى الْحَيِّ الَّذِي لَا يَمُوتُ وَسَبِّحْ بِحَمْدِهِ ۗ وَكَفَىٰ بِهِ بِذُنُوبِ عِبَادِهِ خَبِيرًا

[25:59] He is the One who created the heavens and the earth, and everything between them, in six days, then assumed all authority. The Most Gracious; ask about Him those who are well founded in knowledge.

الَّذِي خَلَقَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضَ وَمَا بَيْنَهُمَا فِي سِتَّةِ أَيَّامٍ ثُمَّ اسْتَوَىٰ عَلَى الْعَرْشِ ۗ الرَّحْمَنُ فَاسْأَلْ بِهِ خَبِيرًا

#### *The Unappreciative Human*

[25:60] When they are told, "Fall prostrate before the Most Gracious," they say, "What is the Most Gracious? Shall we prostrate before what you advocate?" Thus, it only augments their aversion.

وَإِذَا قِيلَ لَهُمْ اسْجُدُوا لِلرَّحْمَنِ قَالُوا وَمَا الرَّحْمَنُ أَنَسْجُدُ لِمَا تَأْمُرُنَا وَزَادَهُمْ نُفُورًا

[25:61] Most blessed is the One who placed constellations in the sky, and placed in it a lamp, and a shining moon.

تَبَارَكَ الَّذِي جَعَلَ فِي السَّمَاءِ بُرُوجًا وَجَعَلَ فِيهَا سِرَاجًا وَقَمَرًا مُنِيرًا

\*25:56 The gematrical value of "Rashad Khalifa" (1230), plus the sura and verse number (25+56) give a total of 1230+25+56=1311=19x69.

[25:62] He is the One who designed the night and the day to alternate: a sufficient proof for those who wish to take heed, or to be appreciative.

وَهُوَ الَّذِي جَعَلَ اللَّيْلَ وَالنَّهَارَ خِلْفَةً لِمَنْ أَرَادَ أَنْ يَذَّكَّرَ أَوْ أَرَادَ شُكُورًا

*Traits of the Righteous*

[25:63] The worshipers of the Most Gracious are those who tread the earth gently, and when the ignorant speak to them, they only utter peace.

وَعِبَادُ الرَّحْمَنِ الَّذِينَ يَمْشُونَ عَلَى الْأَرْضِ هَوْنًا وَإِذَا خَاطَبَهُمُ الْجَاهِلُونَ قَالُوا سَلَامًا

[25:64] In the privacy of the night, they meditate on their Lord, and fall prostrate.

وَالَّذِينَ يَبِيتُونَ لِرَبِّهِمْ سُجَّدًا وَقِيَامًا

[25:65] And they say, "Our Lord, spare us the agony of Hell; its retribution is horrendous.

وَالَّذِينَ يَقُولُونَ رَبَّنَا اصْرِفْ عَنَّا عَذَابَ جَهَنَّمَ إِنَّ عَذَابَهَا كَانَ غَرَامًا

[25:66] "It is the worst abode; the worst destiny."

إِنَّهَا سَاءَتْ مُسْتَقَرًّا وَمُقَامًا

[25:67] When they give, they are neither extravagant, nor stingy; they give in moderation.

وَالَّذِينَ إِذَا أَنْفَقُوا لَمْ يُسْرِفُوا وَلَمْ يَقْتُرُوا وَكَانَ بَيْنَ ذَلِكَ قَوَامًا

[25:68] They never implore beside **GOD** any other god, nor do they kill any soul—for **GOD** has made life sacred—except in the course of justice. Nor do they commit adultery. Those who commit these offenses will have to pay.

وَالَّذِينَ لَا يَدْعُونَ مَعَ اللَّهِ إِلَهًا آخَرَ وَلَا يَقْتُلُونَ النَّفْسَ الَّتِي حَرَّمَ اللَّهُ إِلَّا بِالْحَقِّ وَلَا يَزْنُونَ وَمَنْ يَفْعَلْ ذَلِكَ يَلْقَ أَثَامًا

[25:69] Retribution is doubled for them on the Day of Resurrection, and they abide therein humiliated.

يُضَاعَفْ لَهُ الْعَذَابُ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ وَيَخْلُدْ فِيهِ مُهَانًا

[25:70] Exempted are those who repent, believe, and lead a righteous life. **GOD** transforms their sins into credits. **GOD** is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

إِلَّا مَنْ تَابَ وَآمَنَ وَعَمِلَ عَمَلًا صَالِحًا فَأُولَئِكَ يُبَدِّلُ اللَّهُ سَيِّئَاتِهِمْ حَسَنَاتٍ ۗ وَكَانَ اللَّهُ غَفُورًا رَحِيمًا

[25:71] Those who repent and lead a righteous life, **GOD** redeems them; a complete redemption.

وَمَنْ تَابَ وَعَمِلَ صَالِحًا فَإِنَّهُ يَتُوبُ إِلَى اللَّهِ مَتَابًا

*Additional Traits of the Righteous*

[25:72] They do not bear false witness. When they encounter vain talk, they ignore it.

وَالَّذِينَ لَا يَشْهَدُونَ الزُّورَ وَإِذَا مَرُّوا بِاللَّغْوِ مَرُّوا كِرَامًا

[25:73] When reminded of their Lord's revelations, they never react to them as if they were deaf and blind.

وَالَّذِينَ إِذَا دُكِّرُوا بِآيَاتِ رَبِّهِمْ لَمْ يَخِرُّوا عَلَيْهَا صُمًّا وَعُمْيَانًا

[25:74] And they say, "Our Lord, let our spouses and children be a source of joy for us, and keep us in the forefront of the righteous."

وَالَّذِينَ يَقُولُونَ رَبَّنَا هَبْ لَنَا مِنْ أَزْوَاجِنَا وَذُرِّيَّاتِنَا قُرَّةَ أَعْيُنٍ وَاجْعَلْنَا لِلْمُتَّقِينَ إِمَامًا

[25:75] These are the ones who attain Paradise in return for their steadfastness; they are received therein with joyous greetings and peace.

أُولَئِكَ يُجْزَوْنَ الْعُرْفَةَ بِمَا صَبَرُوا وَيُلَقَّوْنَ فِيهَا تَحِيَّةً وَسَلَامًا

[25:76] Eternally they abide therein; what a beautiful destiny; what a beautiful abode.

خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا حَسَنَتْ مُسْتَقَرًّا وَمُقَامًا

[25:77] Say, "You attain value at my Lord only through your worship. But if you disbelieve, you incur the inevitable consequences."

قُلْ مَا يَعْجَبُ بِكُمْ رَبِّي لَوْلَا دُعَاؤُكُمْ فَقَدْ كَذَّبْتُمْ فَسَوْفَ يَكُونُ لِزَامًا

## Sura 26: The Poets

### سورة الشعراء

[26:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[26:1] T. S. M.\*

طسم

[26:2] These (*letters*) constitute proofs of this clarifying scripture.

تِلْكَ آيَاتُ الْكِتَابِ الْمُبِينِ

[26:3] You may blame yourself that they are not believers.

لَعَلَّكَ بَاخِعٌ نَفْسَكَ أَلَّا يَكُونُوا مُؤْمِنِينَ

[26:4] If we will, we can send from the sky a sign that forces their necks to bow.

إِنْ نَشَأْ نُزِّلْ عَلَيْهِمْ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ آيَةً فَظَلَّتْ أَعْنَاقُهُمْ لَهَا خَاضِعِينَ

#### The Quran's Mathematical Code

[26:5] Whenever a reminder from the Most Gracious comes to them, that is new, they turn away in aversion.

وَمَا يَأْتِيهِمْ مِنْ ذِكْرٍ مِنَ الرَّحْمَنِ مُحَدَّثٍ إِلَّا كَانُوا عَنْهُ مُعْرِضِينَ

[26:6] Since they disbelieved, they have incurred the consequences of their heedlessness.

فَقَدْ كَذَّبُوا فَسَيَأْتِيهِمْ أَنْبَاءُ مَا كَانُوا بِهِ يَسْتَهْزِئُونَ

[26:7] Have they not seen the earth, and how many kinds of beautiful plants we have grown thereon?

أَوَلَمْ يَرَوْا إِلَى الْأَرْضِ كَمْ أَنْبَتْنَا فِيهَا مِنْ كُلِّ زَوْجٍ كَرِيمٍ

[26:8] This should be a sufficient proof for them, but most of them are not believers.

إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لَآيَةً لِّمَنْ هُمْ مُؤْمِنِينَ

[26:9] Most assuredly, your Lord is the Almighty, Most Merciful.

وَإِنَّ رَبَّكَ لَهُوَ الْعَزِيزُ الرَّحِيمُ

Moses

[26:10] Recall that your Lord called Moses: "Go to the transgressing people.

وَإِذْ نَادَى رَبُّكَ مُوسَى أَنْ ائْتِ الْقَوْمَ الظَّالِمِينَ

[26:11] "Pharaoh's people; perhaps they reform."

قَوْمَ فِرْعَوْنَ أَلَا يَتَّقُونَ

[26:12] He said, "My Lord, I fear lest they disbelieve me.

قَالَ رَبِّ إِنِّي أَخَافُ أَنْ يُكَذِّبُونِ

[26:13] "I may lose my temper. My tongue gets tied; send for my brother Aaron.

وَيَضِيقُ صَدْرِي وَلَا يَنْطَلِقُ لِسَانِي فَأَرْسِلْ إِلَى هَارُونَ

[26:14] "Also, they consider me a fugitive; I fear lest they kill me."

وَلَهُمْ عَلَيَّ ذَنْبٌ فَأَخَافُ أَنْ يَقْتُلُونِ

\*26:1 See Appendix 1 for the significance of these previously mysterious letters.

[26:15] He said, "No, (*they will not*). Go with My proofs. We will be with you, listening.

قَالَ كَلَّا ۖ فَاذْهَبَا بِآيَاتِنَا ۖ إِنَّا مَعَكُمْ مُسْتَمِعُونَ

[26:16] "Go to Pharaoh and say, 'We are messengers from the Lord of the universe.

فَأْتِيَا فِرْعَوْنَ فَقُولَا إِنَّا رَسُولُ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ

[26:17] "Let the Children of Israel go."

أَنْ أَرْسِلَ مَعَنَا بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ

[26:18] He said, "Did we not raise you from infancy, and you spent many years with us?

قَالَ أَلَمْ نَرْبِكْ فِينَا وَلِيدًا وَلَبِثْتَ فِينَا مِنْ عُمُرِكَ سِنِينَ

[26:19] "Then you committed the crime that you committed, and you were ungrateful."

وَفَعَلْتَ فَعَلْنَاكَ الَّتِي فَعَلْتَ وَأَنْتَ مِنَ الْكَافِرِينَ

[26:20] He said, "Indeed, I did it when I was astray.

قَالَ فَعَلْتُهَا إِذَا وَأَنَا مِنَ الضَّالِّينَ

[26:21] "Then I fled, when I feared you, and my Lord endowed me with wisdom and made me one of the messengers.

فَفَرَرْتُ مِنْكُمْ لَمَّا خِفْتُكُمْ فَوَهَبَ لِي رَبِّي حُكْمًا وَجَعَلَنِي مِنَ الْمُرْسَلِينَ

[26:22] "You are boasting that you did me a favor, while enslaving the Children of Israel!"

وَتِلْكَ نِعْمَةٌ تَمُنُّهَا عَلَيَّ أَنْ عَبَّدتَّ بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ

[26:23] Pharaoh said, "What is the Lord of the universe?"

قَالَ فِرْعَوْنُ وَمَا رَبُّ الْعَالَمِينَ

[26:24] He said, "The Lord of the heavens and the earth, and everything between them. You should be certain about this."

قَالَ رَبُّ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَمَا بَيْنَهُمَا ۖ إِنَّكُمْ مُوقِنِينَ

[26:25] He said to those around him, "Did you hear this?"

قَالَ لِمَنْ حَوْلَهُ أَلَا تَسْتَمِعُونَ

[26:26] He said, "Your Lord and the Lord of your ancestors."

قَالَ رَبُّكُمْ وَرَبُّ آبَائِكُمُ الْأُولِينَ

[26:27] He said, "Your messenger who is sent to you is crazy."

قَالَ إِنَّ رَسُولَكُمْ الَّذِي أُرْسِلَ إِلَيْكُمْ لَمَجْنُونٌ

[26:28] He said, "The Lord of the east and the west, and everything between them, if you understand."

قَالَ رَبُّ الْمَشْرِقِ وَالْمَغْرِبِ وَمَا بَيْنَهُمَا ۖ إِنَّكُمْ تَعْقِلُونَ

[26:29] He said, "If you accept any god, other than me, I will throw you in the prison."

قَالَ لَنْ اتَّخَذتَّ إِلَهًا غَيْرِي لَأَجْعَلَنَّكَ مِنَ الْمَسْجُونِينَ

[26:30] He said, "What if I show you something profound?"

قَالَ أَوْ لَوْ جِئْتُكَ بِشَيْءٍ مُبِينٍ

[26:31] He said, "Then produce it, if you are truthful."

قَالَ فَأْتِ بِهِ إِنْ كُنْتَ مِنَ الصَّادِقِينَ

[26:32] He then threw his staff, whereupon it became a profound snake.

فَأَلْقَى عَصَاهُ فَإِذَا هِيَ ثُعْبَانٌ مُبِينٌ

[26:33] And he took out his hand, and it was white to the beholders.

وَنَزَعَ يَدَهُ فَإِذَا هِيَ بَيْضَاءُ لِلنَّاظِرِينَ

[26:34] He said to the elders around him, "This is an experienced magician.

قَالَ لِلْمَلَآئِكَةِ حَوْلَهُ إِنَّ هَذَا لَسَاحِرٌ عَلِيمٌ

[26:35] "He wants to take you out of your land, with his magic. What do you suggest?"

يُرِيدُ أَنْ يُخْرِجَكُمْ مِنْ أَرْضِكُمْ بِسِحْرِهِ فَمَاذَا تَأْمُرُونَ

[26:36] They said, "Respite him and his brother, and send summoners to every town.

قَالُوا أَرْجِهْ وَأَخَاهُ وَأَبْعَثْ فِي الْمَدَائِنِ حَاشِرِينَ

[26:37] "Let them summon every experienced magician."

يَأْتُوكَ بِكُلِّ سَحَّارٍ عَلِيمٍ

[26:38] The magicians were gathered at the appointed time, on the appointed day.

فَجَمَعَ السَّحَرَةَ لِمِيقَاتِ يَوْمٍ مَعْلُومٍ

[26:39] The people were told: "Come one and all; let us gather together here.

وَقِيلَ لِلنَّاسِ هَلْ أَنْتُمْ مُجْتَمِعُونَ

[26:40] "Maybe we will follow the magicians, if they are the winners."

لَعَلَّنَا نَتَّبِعُ السَّحَرَةَ إِنْ كَانُوا هُمُ الْغَالِبِينَ

[26:41] When the magicians came, they said to Pharaoh, "Do we get paid, if we are the winners?"

فَلَمَّا جَاءَ السَّحَرَةُ قَالُوا لِفِرْعَوْنَ أَإِنَّا لَنَا لِأَجْرٍ إِنْ كُنَّا نَحْنُ الْغَالِبِينَ

[26:42] He said, "Yes indeed; you will even be close to me."

قَالَ نَعَمْ وَإِنَّكُمْ إِذَا لَمِنَ الْمُقَرَّبِينَ

[26:43] Moses said to them, "Throw what you are going to throw."

قَالَ لَهُمْ مُوسَى أَلْقُوا مَا أَنْتُمْ مُلقُونَ

[26:44] They threw their ropes and sticks, and said, "By Pharaoh's majesty, we will be the victors."

فَأَلْقُوا حِبَالَهُمْ وَعَصِيَّهُمْ وَقَالُوا بِعِزَّةِ فِرْعَوْنَ إِنَّا لَنَحْنُ الْغَالِبُونَ

[26:45] Moses threw his staff, whereupon it swallowed what they fabricated.

فَأَلْقَى مُوسَى عَصَاهُ فَإِذَا هِيَ تَلْقَفُ مَا يَأْفِكُونَ

*The Experts See the Truth*

[26:46] The magicians fell prostrate.

فَأَلْقَى السَّحَرَةُ سَاجِدِينَ

[26:47] They said, "We believe in the Lord of the universe.

قَالُوا آمَنَّا بِرَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ

[26:48] "The Lord of Moses and Aaron."

رَبِّ مُوسَى وَهَارُونَ

[26:49] He said, "Did you believe with him before I give you permission? He must be your teacher, who taught you magic. You will surely find out. I will cut your hands and feet on alternate sides. I will crucify you all."

قَالَ أَمْثَلْتُمْ لِي قَبْلَ أَنْ آذَنَ لَكُمْ إِنَّهُ لَكَبِيرُكُمُ الَّذِي عَلَّمَكُمُ السِّحْرَ فَلَسَوْفَ تَعْلَمُونَ لَا أَقْطَعَنَّ أَيْدِيكُمْ وَأَرْجُلَكُمْ مِنْ خِلَافٍ وَلَا أَصَلِّبَنَّكُمْ أَجْمَعِينَ

[26:50] They said, "This will not change our decision; to our Lord we will return.

قَالُوا لَا ضَيْرَ إِنَّا إِلَى رَبِّنَا مُنْقَلِبُونَ

[26:51] "We hope that our Lord will forgive us our sins, especially that we are the first believers."

إِنَّا نَطْمَعُ أَنْ يَغْفِرَ لَنَا رَبُّنَا خَطَايَانَا أَنْ كُنَّا أَوَّلَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

[26:52] We inspired Moses: "Travel with My servants; you will be pursued."

وَأَوْحَيْنَا إِلَى مُوسَى أَنْ أَسْرِ بِعِبَادِي إِنَّكَ مُتَّبَعُونَ

[26:53] Pharaoh sent to the cities callers.

فَأَرْسَلَ فِرْعَوْنُ فِي الْمَدَائِنِ حَاشِرِينَ



[26:54] (*Proclaiming.*) "This is a small gang.

إِنَّ هَؤُلَاءِ لَشِرْذِمَةٌ قَلِيلُونَ

[26:55] "They are now opposing us.

وَأِنَّهُمْ لَنَا لِعَائِدُونَ

[26:56] "Let us all beware of them."

وَإِنَّا لَجَمِيعٌ حَادِرُونَ

*The Inevitable Retribution*

[26:57] Consequently, we deprived them of gardens and springs.

فَأَخْرَجْنَاهُمْ مِنْ جَنَّاتٍ وَعُيُونٍ

[26:58] And treasures and an honorable position.

وَكَتُوبٍ وَمَقَامٍ كَرِيمٍ

[26:59] Then we made it an inheritance for the Children of Israel.

كَذَلِكَ وَأَوْرَثْنَاهَا بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ

[26:60] They pursued them towards the east.

فَاتَّبَعُوهُمْ مُشْرِقِينَ

[26:61] When both parties saw each other, Moses' people said, "We will be caught."

فَلَمَّا تَرَاءَى الْجَمْعَانِ قَالَ أَصْحَابُ مُوسَى إِنَّا لَمُدْرِكُونَ

[26:62] He said, "No way. My Lord is with me; He will guide me."

قَالَ كَلَّا إِنَّ مَعِيَ رَبِّي سَيَهْدِينِ

[26:63] We then inspired Moses: "Strike the sea with your staff," whereupon it parted. Each part was like a great hill.

فَأَوْحَيْنَا إِلَىٰ مُوسَىٰ أَنْ اضْرِبْ بِعَصَاكَ الْبَحْرَ فَانفَلَقَ فَكَانَ كُلُّ فِرْقٍ كَالطَّوْدِ الْعَظِيمِ

[26:64] We then delivered them all.

وَأَزَلْنَا تَمَّ الْأَخْرِينَ

[26:65] We thus saved Moses and all those who were with him.

وَأَنْجَيْنَا مُوسَىٰ وَمَنْ مَعَهُ أَجْمَعِينَ

[26:66] And we drowned the others.

ثُمَّ أَعْرَفْنَا الْأَخْرِينَ

[26:67] This should be a sufficient proof, but most people are not believers.

إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لَآيَةً لِّمَنْ هُمْ مُؤْمِنِينَ

[26:68] Most assuredly, your Lord is the Almighty, Most Merciful.

وَإِنَّ رَبَّكَ لَهُوَ الْعَزِيزُ الرَّحِيمُ

*Abraham*

[26:69] Narrate to them Abraham's history.

وَأَتْلُ عَلَيْهِمْ نَبَأَ إِبْرَاهِيمَ

[26:70] He said to his father and his people, "What is this you are worshipping?"

إِذْ قَالَ لِأَبِيهِ وَقَوْمِهِ مَا تَعْبُدُونَ

[26:71] They said, "We worship statues; we are totally devoted to them."

قَالُوا نَعْبُدُ أَصْنَامًا فَنَظَلُّ لَهَا عَاكِفِينَ

[26:72] He said, "Can they hear you when you implore?"

قَالَ هَلْ يَسْمَعُونَكُمُ إِذْ تَدْعُونَ

[26:73] "Can they benefit you, or harm you?"

أَوْ يَنْفَعُونَكُمُ أَوْ يَضُرُّونَ

[26:74] They said, "No; but we found our parents doing this."

قَالُوا بَلْ وَجَدْنَا آبَاءَنَا كَذَلِكَ يَفْعَلُونَ

[26:75] He said, "Do you see these idols that you worship.

قَالَ أَفَرَأَيْتُمْ مَا كُنْتُمْ تَعْبُدُونَ

[26:76] "You and your ancestors.

أَنْتُمْ وَأَبَاؤُكُمْ الْأَقْدَمُونَ

[26:77] "I am against them, for I am devoted only to the Lord of the universe.

فَأَنَّهُمْ عَدُوٌّ لِي إِلَّا رَبَّ الْعَالَمِينَ

[26:78] "The One who created me, and guided me.

الَّذِي خَلَقَنِي فَهُوَ يَهْدِينِ

[26:79] "The One who feeds me and waters me.

وَالَّذِي هُوَ يُطْعِمُنِي وَيَسْقِينِ

[26:80] "And when I get sick, He heals me.

وَإِذَا مَرَضْتُ فَهُوَ يَشْفِينِ

[26:81] "The One who puts me to death, then brings me back to life.

وَالَّذِي يُمَيِّتُنِي ثُمَّ يُحْيِينِ

[26:82] "The One who hopefully will forgive my sins on the Day of Judgment.

وَالَّذِي أَطْمَعُ أَنْ يَغْفِرَ لِي خَطِيئَتِي يَوْمَ الدِّينِ

[26:83] "My Lord, grant me wisdom, and include me with the righteous.

رَبِّ هَبْ لِي حُكْمًا وَالْحَقْنَِي بِالصَّالِحِينَ

[26:84] "Let the example I set for the future generations be a good one.

وَاجْعَلْ لِي لِسَانَ صِدْقٍ فِي الْآخِرِينَ

[26:85] "Make me one of the inheritors of the blissful Paradise.

وَاجْعَلْنِي مِنْ وَرَثَةِ جَنَّةِ النَّعِيمِ

[26:86] "And forgive my father, for he has gone astray.

وَاعْفِرْ لِأَبِي إِنَّهُ كَانَ مِنَ الضَّالِّينَ

[26:87] "And do not forsake me on the Day of Resurrection."

وَلَا تُخْزِنِي يَوْمَ يُبْعَثُونَ

[26:88] That is the day when neither money, nor children, can help.

يَوْمَ لَا يَنْفَعُ مَالٌ وَلَا بَنُونَ

[26:89] Only those who come to **GOD** with their whole heart (*will be saved*).

إِلَّا مَنْ أَتَى اللَّهَ بِقَلْبٍ سَلِيمٍ

[26:90] Paradise will be presented to the righteous.

وَأُزْلِفَتِ الْجَنَّةُ لِلْمُتَّقِينَ

[26:91] Hell will be set up for the strayers.

وَبُرِّزَتِ الْجَحِيمُ لِلْغَاوِينَ

*They Will Disown Their Idols*

[26:92] They will be asked, "Where are the idols you had worshiped

وَقِيلَ لَهُمْ آيْنَ مَا كُنتُمْ تَعْبُدُونَ

[26:93] "beside **GOD**? Can they help you now? Can they help themselves?"

مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ هَلْ يَنْصُرُونَكُمْ أَوْ يَنْتَصِرُونَ

[26:94] They will be thrown therein, together with the strayers.

فَكُنُكِبُوا فِيهَا هُمْ وَالْغَاوُونَ

[26:95] And all of Satan's soldiers.

وَجُنُودُ إِبْلِيسَ أَجْمَعُونَ

[26:96] They will say as they feud therein,

قَالُوا وَهُمْ فِيهَا يَخْتَصِمُونَ

[26:97] "By **GOD**, we were far astray.

تَاللَّهِ إِنْ كُنَّا لَفِي ضَلَالٍ مُبِينٍ

[26:98] "How could we set you up to rank with the Lord of the universe?

إِذْ نُسَوِّيكُمْ بِرَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ

[26:99] "Those who misled us were wicked.

وَمَا أَضَلَّنَا إِلَّا الْمُجْرِمُونَ

[26:100] "Now we have no intercessors.

فَمَا لَنَا مِنْ شَافِعِينَ

[26:101] "Nor a single close friend.

وَلَا صَدِيقٍ حَمِيمٍ

[26:102] "If only we could get another chance, we would then believe."

فَلَوْ أَن لَنَا كَرَّةٌ فَنَكُونُ مِنَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

[26:103] This should be a good lesson. But most people are not believers.

إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لَآيَةً لِّمَنْ كَانَ أَكْثَرُهُمْ مُؤْمِنِينَ

[26:104] Your Lord is the Almighty, Most Merciful.

وَإِنَّ رَبَّكَ لَهُوَ الْعَزِيزُ الرَّحِيمُ

*Noah*

[26:105] The people of Noah disbelieved the messengers.

كَذَّبَتْ قَوْمُ نُوحٍ الْمُرْسَلِينَ

[26:106] Their brother Noah said to them, "Would you not be righteous?"

إِذْ قَالَ لَهُمْ أَخُوهُمْ نُوحٌ أَلَا تَتَّقُونَ

[26:107] "I am an honest messenger to you.

إِنِّي لَكُمْ رَسُولٌ أَمِينٌ

[26:108] "You shall reverence **GOD** and obey me.

فَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ وَأَطِيعُوا

[26:109] "I do not ask you for any wage. My wage comes from the Lord of the universe.

وَمَا أَسْأَلُكُمْ عَلَيْهِ مِنْ أَجْرٍ إِنْ أَجْرِيَ إِلَّا عَلَى رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ

[26:110] "You shall reverence **GOD** and obey me."

فَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ وَأَطِيعُوا

[26:111] They said, "How can we believe with you, when the worst among us have followed you?"

قَالُوا أَنُؤْمِنُ لَكَ وَاتَّبَعَكَ الْأَرْذَلُونَ

[26:112] He said, "How do I know what they did?"

قَالَ وَمَا عَلِمِي بِمَا كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ

[26:113] "Their judgment rests only with my Lord, if you could perceive.

إِنْ حِسَابُهُمْ إِلَّا عَلَىٰ رَبِّي لَوْ تَشْعُرُونَ

[26:114] "I will never dismiss the believers.

وَمَا أَنَا بِطَارِدِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

[26:115] "I am no more than a clarifying warner."

إِنَّ أَنَا إِلَّا نَذِيرٌ مُّبِينٌ

[26:116] They said, "Unless you refrain, O Noah, you will be stoned."

قَالُوا لَئِنْ لَمْ تَنْتَهَ يَا نُوحُ لَتَكُونَنَّ مِنَ الْمَرْجُومِينَ

[26:117] He said, "My Lord, my people have disbelieved me.

قَالَ رَبِّ إِنَّ قَوْمِي كَذَّبُونِ

[26:118] "Grant me victory against them, and deliver me and my company of believers."

فَأَفْتَحْ بَنِيَّ وَبَيْنَهُمْ فَتْحًا وَنَجِّنِي وَمَنْ مَعِيَ مِنَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

[26:119] We delivered him and those who accompanied him in the loaded ark.

فَأَنْجَيْنَاهُ وَمَنْ مَعَهُ فِي الْفُلِّ الْمَشْحُونِ

[26:120] Then we drowned the others.

ثُمَّ أَعْرَفْنَا بَعْدَ الْبَاقِينَ

[26:121] This should be a lesson, but most people are not believers.

إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لَآيَةً لِّمَنْ كَانَ أَكْثَرُهُمْ مُؤْمِنِينَ

[26:122] Most assuredly, your Lord is the Almighty, Most Merciful.

وَإِنَّ رَبَّكَ لَهُوَ الْعَزِيزُ الرَّحِيمُ

*Hud*

[26:123] 'Ād disbelieved the messengers.

كَذَّبَتْ عَادُ الْمُرْسَلِينَ

[26:124] Their brother Hûd said to them, "Would you not be righteous?"

إِذْ قَالَ لَهُمْ أَخُوهُمْ هُوْدٌ أَلَا تَتَّقُونَ

[26:125] "I am an honest messenger to you.

إِنِّي لَكُمْ رَسُولٌ أَمِينٌ

[26:126] "You shall reverence **GOD**, and obey me.

فَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ وَأَطِيعُوا

[26:127] "I do not ask you for any wage; my wage comes from the Lord of the universe.

وَمَا أَسْأَلُكُمْ عَلَيْهِ مِنْ أَجْرٍ ۖ إِنِ اجْرِي إِلَّا عَلَىٰ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ

[26:128] "You build on every hill a mansion for vanity's sake.

أَتَبْنُونَ بِكُلِّ رِيعٍ آيَةً تَعْبَثُونَ

[26:129] "You set up buildings as if you last forever.

وَتَتَّخِذُونَ مَصَانِعَ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَخْلُدُونَ

[26:130] "And when you strike, you strike mercilessly.

وَإِذَا بَطَشْتُمْ بَطَشْتُمْ جَبَّارِينَ

[26:131] "You shall reverence **GOD** and obey me

فَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ وَأَطِيعُوا

[26:132] "Reverence the One who provided you with all the things you know.

وَاتَّقُوا الَّذِي أَمَدَّكُمْ بِمَا تَعْلَمُونَ

[26:133] "He provided you with livestock and children.

أَمَدَّكُمْ بِأَنْعَامٍ وَبَنِينَ

[26:134] "And gardens and springs.

وَجَنَّاتٍ وَعُيُونٍ

[26:135] "I fear for you the retribution of an awesome day."

إِنِّي أَخَافُ عَلَيْكُمْ عَذَابَ يَوْمٍ عَظِيمٍ

[26:136] They said, "It is the same whether you preach, or not preach.

قَالُوا سَوَاءٌ عَلَيْنَا أَوَعَظْتَ أَمْ لَمْ تَكُنْ مِنَ الْوَاعِظِينَ

[26:137] "That affliction was limited to our ancestors.

إِنَّ هَذَا إِلَّا خُلُقُ الْأَوَّلِينَ

[26:138] "No retribution will ever befall us."

وَمَا نَحْنُ بِمُعَذِّبِينَ

[26:139] They thus disbelieved and, consequently, we annihilated them. This should be a lesson, but most people are not believers.

فَكَذَّبُوهُ فَأَهْلَكْنَاهُمْ ۗ إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لَآيَةً ۖ وَمَا كَانَ أَكْثَرُهُمْ مُؤْمِنِينَ

[26:140] Most assuredly, your Lord is the Almighty, Most Merciful.

وَإِنَّ رَبَّكَ لَهُوَ الْعَزِيزُ الرَّحِيمُ

*Sāleh*

[26:141] Thamûd disbelieved the messengers.

كَذَّبَتْ ثَمُودُ الْمُرْسَلِينَ

[26:142] Their brother Sāleh said to them, "Would you not be righteous?"

إِذْ قَالَ لَهُمْ أَخُوهُمْ صَالِحٌ أَلَا تَتَّقُونَ

[26:143] "I am an honest messenger to you.

إِنِّي لَكُمْ رَسُولٌ أَمِينٌ

[26:144] "You shall reverence **GOD**, and obey me.

فَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ وَأَطِيعُوا

[26:145] "I do not ask you for any wage; my wage comes only from the Lord of the universe.

وَمَا أَسْأَلُكُمْ عَلَيْهِ مِنْ أَجْرٍ ۖ إِنِ اجْرِي إِلَّا عَلَىٰ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ

[26:146] "Do you suppose you will be left forever, secure in this state?"

أَتُنزَكُونَ فِي مَا هَاهُنَا آمِنِينَ

[26:147] "You enjoy gardens and springs.

فِي جَنَّاتٍ وَعُيُونٍ

[26:148] "And crops and date palms with delicious fruits.

وَزُرُوعٍ وَنَخْلٍ طَلَعُهَا هَٰضِيْمٌ

[26:149] "You carve out of the mountains luxurious mansions.

وَتَنْحِتُونَ مِنَ الْجِبَالِ بُيُوتًا فَاَرِهِيْنَ

[26:150] "You shall reverence **GOD**, and obey me.

فَاتَّقُوا اللّٰهَ وَاَطِيعُوْنَ

[26:151] "Do not obey the transgressors.

وَلَا تُطِيعُوا اَمْرَ الْمُسْرِفِيْنَ

[26:152] "Who commit evil, not good works."

الَّذِيْنَ يُفْسِدُوْنَ فِي الْاَرْضِ وَلَا يُصْلِحُوْنَ

[26:153] They said, "You are bewitched.

قَالُوْا اِنَّمَا اَنْتَ مِنَ الْمُسْحَرِيْنَ

[26:154] "You are no more than a human like us. Produce a miracle, if you are truthful."

مَا اَنْتَ اِلَّا بَشَرٌ مِّثْلُنَا فَاْتِ بَايَةَ اِنْ كُنْتَ مِنَ الصّٰدِقِيْنَ

[26:155] He said, "Here is a camel that will drink only on a day that is assigned to her; a day that is different from your specified days of drinking.

قَالَ هٰذِهِ نَاقَةٌ لَهَا شِرْبٌ وَلَكُمْ شِرْبُ يَوْمٍ مَّعْلُوْمٍ

[26:156] "Do not touch her with any harm, lest you incur retribution on an awesome day."

وَلَا تَمْسُوْهَا بِسُوْءٍ فَيَاْخُذْكُمْ عَذَابٌ يَّوْمٍ عَظِيْمٍ

[26:157] They slaughtered her, and thus incurred sorrow.

فَعَقَرُوْهَا فَاَصْبَحُوْا نَادِيْمِيْنَ

[26:158] The retribution overwhelmed them. This should be a lesson, but most people are not believers.

فَاَخَذَهُمُ الْعَذَابُ ۗ اِنَّ فِيْ ذٰلِكَ لَآيَةً لِّمَنْ كَانَ اَكْثَرُهُمْ مُّؤْمِنِيْنَ

[26:159] Most assuredly, your Lord is the Almighty, Most Merciful.

وَ اِنَّ رَبَّكَ لَهُوَ الْعَزِيْزُ الرَّحِيْمُ

*Lot*

[26:160] The people of Lot disbelieved the messengers.

كَذَّبَتْ قَوْمٌ لُّوطٍ الْمُرْسَلِيْنَ

[26:161] Their brother Lot said to them, "Would you not be righteous?"

اِذْ قَالَ لَهُمْ اٰخُوهُمْ لُوطٌ اَلَا تَتَّقُوْنَ

[26:162] "I am an honest messenger to you.

اِنِّيْ لَكُمْ رَسُوْلٌ اٰمِيْنٌ

[26:163] "You shall reverence **GOD**, and obey me.

فَاتَّقُوا اللّٰهَ وَاَطِيعُوْنَ

[26:164] "I do not ask you for any wage; my wage comes only from the Lord of the universe.

وَمَا اَسْأَلُكُمْ عَلَيْهِ مِنْ اَجْرٍ ۗ اِنْ اَجْرِيْ اِلَّا عَلَى رَبِّ الْعٰلَمِيْنَ

[26:165] "Do you have sex with the males, of all the people?"

اَتَاْتُوْنَ الذُّكْرَانَ مِنَ الْعٰلَمِيْنَ

[26:166] "You forsake the wives that your Lord has created for you! Indeed, you are transgressing people."

وَتَذَرُوْنَ مَا خَلَقَ لَكُمْ رَبُّكُمْ مِنْ اَزْوَاجِكُمْ ۗ بَلْ اَنْتُمْ قَوْمٌ عٰدُوْنَ

[26:167] They said, "Unless you refrain, O Lot, you will be banished."

قَالُوا لَئِن لَّمْ تَنْتَهَ يَا لُوطُ لَتَكُونَنَّ مِنَ  
الْمُخْرَجِينَ

[26:168] He said, "I deplore your actions."

قَالَ إِنِّي لِعَمَلِكُمْ مِنَ الْقَالِينَ

[26:169] "My Lord, save me and my family from their works."

رَبِّ نَجِّنِي وَأَهْلِي مِمَّا يَعْمَلُونَ

[26:170] We saved him and all his family.

فَنَجَّيْنَاهُ وَأَهْلَهُ أَجْمَعِينَ

[26:171] But not the old woman; she was doomed.

إِلَّا عَجُوزًا فِي الْغَابِرِينَ

[26:172] We then destroyed the others.

ثُمَّ دَمَّرْنَا الْآخَرِينَ

[26:173] We showered them with a miserable shower; what a terrible shower for those who had been warned!

وَأَمْطَرْنَا عَلَيْهِمْ مَطَرًا فَسَاءَ مَطَرُ الْمُنذَرِينَ

[26:174] This should be a lesson, but most people are not believers.

إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لآيَةً لِّمَنْ كَانَ أَكْثَرُهُمْ مُؤْمِنِينَ

[26:175] Most assuredly, your Lord is the Almighty, Most Merciful.

وَإِنَّ رَبَّكَ لَهُوَ الْعَزِيزُ الرَّحِيمُ

*Shu'aib*

[26:176] The People of the Woods disbelieved the messengers.

كَذَّبَ أَصْحَابُ الْأَيْكَةِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ

[26:177] Shu'aib said to them, "Would you not be righteous?"

إِذْ قَالَ لَهُمْ شُعَيْبٌ أَلَا تَتَّقُونَ

[26:178] "I am an honest messenger to you.

إِنِّي لَكُمْ رَسُولٌ أَمِينٌ

[26:179] "You shall reverence GOD, and obey me.

فَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ وَأَطِيعُوا

[26:180] "I do not ask you for any wage; my wage comes only from the Lord of the universe.

وَمَا أَسْأَلُكُمْ عَلَيْهِ مِنْ أَجْرٍ إِنْ أَجْرِيَ إِلَّا  
عَلَى رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ

[26:181] "You shall give full measure when you trade; do not cheat.

أَوْفُوا الْكَيْلَ وَلَا تَكُونُوا مِنَ الْمُخْسِرِينَ

[26:182] "You shall weigh with an equitable scale.

وَزِنُوا بِالْقِسْطَاسِ الْمُسْتَقِيمِ

[26:183] "Do not cheat the people out of their rights, and do not roam the earth corruptingly.

وَلَا تَبْخَسُوا النَّاسَ أَشْيَاءَهُمْ وَلَا تَعْتُوا فِي  
الْأَرْضِ مُفْسِدِينَ

[26:184] "Reverence the One who created you and the previous generations."

وَاتَّقُوا الَّذِي خَلَقَكُمْ وَالْجِبِلَّةَ الْأُولِينَ

[26:185] They said, "You are bewitched.

قَالُوا إِنَّمَا أَنْتَ مِنَ الْمُسَحَّرِينَ

[26:186] "You are no more than a human being like us. In fact, we think you are a liar.

وَمَا أَنْتَ إِلَّا بَشَرٌ مِثْلُنَا وَإِنْ نَطْنُكَ لَمِنَ  
الْكَاذِبِينَ

[26:187] "Let masses from the sky fall on us, if you are truthful."

فَأَسْقِطْ عَلَيْنَا كِسْفًا مِنَ السَّمَاءِ إِنْ كُنْتَ مِنَ  
الصَّادِقِينَ

[26:188] He said, "My Lord is the One who knows everything you do."

قَالَ رَبِّي أَعْلَمُ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ

[26:189] They disbelieved him and, consequently, they incurred the retribution of the Day of the Canopy. It was the retribution of an awesome day.

فَكَذَّبُوهُ فَأَخَذَهُمْ عَذَابُ يَوْمِ الظُّلَّةِ ۗ إِنَّهُ كَانَ عَذَابَ يَوْمٍ عَظِيمٍ

[26:190] This should be a lesson, but most people are not believers.

إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لَآيَةً ۗ وَمَا كَانَ أَكْثَرُهُمْ مُؤْمِنِينَ

[26:191] Most assuredly, your Lord is the Almighty, Most Merciful.

وَإِنَّ رَبَّكَ لَهُوَ الْعَزِيزُ الرَّحِيمُ

*The Quran*

[26:192] This is a revelation from the Lord of the universe.

وَإِنَّهُ لَتَنْزِيلُ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ

[26:193] The Honest Spirit (*Gabriel*) came down with it.

نَزَلَ بِهِ الرُّوحُ الْأَمِينُ

[26:194] To reveal it into your heart, that you may be one of the warners.

عَلَى قَلْبِكَ لِتَكُونَ مِنَ الْمُنذِرِينَ

[26:195] In a perfect Arabic tongue.

بِلِسَانٍ عَرَبِيٍّ مُبِينٍ

[26:196] It has been prophesied in the books of previous generations.

وَإِنَّهُ لَفِي زُبُرِ الْأَوَّلِينَ

[26:197] Is it not a sufficient sign for them that it was known to the scholars among the Children of Israel?

أَوَلَمْ يَكُنْ لَهُمْ آيَةٌ أَنْ يَعْلَمَهُ عُلَمَاءُ بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ

*The Quran Must Be Translated*

[26:198] If we revealed this to people who do not know Arabic.

وَلَوْ نَزَّلْنَاهُ عَلَىٰ بَعْضِ الْأَعْجَمِينَ

[26:199] And had him recite it (*in Arabic*), they could not possibly believe in it.

فَقَرَأَهُ عَلَيْهِمْ مَا كَانُوا بِهِ مُؤْمِنِينَ

[26:200] We thus render it (*like a foreign language*) in the hearts of the guilty.

كَذَلِكَ سَلَكْنَاهُ فِي قُلُوبِ الْمُجْرِمِينَ

[26:201] Thus, they cannot believe in it; not until they see the painful retribution.

لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ بِهِ حَتَّىٰ يَرَوْا الْعَذَابَ الْأَلِيمَ

[26:202] It will come to them suddenly, when they least expect it.

فَيَأْتِيهِمْ بَعْتَةٌ وَهُمْ لَا يَشْعُرُونَ

[26:203] They will then say, "Can we have a respite?"

فَيَقُولُوا هَلْ نَحْنُ مُنظَرُونَ

[26:204] Did they not challenge our retribution?

أَفِعَذَابِنَا يَسْتَعْجِلُونَ

[26:205] As you see, we allowed them to enjoy for years.

أَفَرَأَيْتَ إِنْ مَتَّعْنَاهُمْ سِنِينَ

[26:206] Then the retribution came to them, just as promised.

ثُمَّ جَاءَهُمْ مَا كَانُوا يُوعَدُونَ

[26:207] Their vast resources did not help them in the least.

مَا أَغْنَىٰ عَنْهُمْ مَا كَانُوا يُمْتَعُونَ

[26:208] We never annihilate any community without sending warners.

وَمَا أَهْلَكْنَا مِنْ قَرْيَةٍ إِلَّا لَهَا مُنذَرُونَ

[26:209] Therefore, this is a reminder, for we are never unjust.

ذِكْرِي وَمَا كُنَّا ظَالِمِينَ

*False Messengers Incapable of Preaching the Worship of God ALONE\**

[26:210] The devils can never reveal this.

وَمَا تَنْزَلَتْ بِهِ الشَّيَاطِينُ

[26:211] They neither would, nor could.

وَمَا يَنْبَغِي لَهُمْ وَمَا يَسْتَطِيعُونَ

[26:212] For they are prevented from hearing.

إِنَّهُمْ عَنِ السَّمْعِ لَمَعْزُولُونَ

[26:213] Therefore, do not idolize beside **GOD** any other god, lest you incur the retribution.

فَلَا تَدْعُ مَعَ اللَّهِ إِلَهًا آخَرَ فَتَكُونَ مِنَ الْمُعَذِّبِينَ

*God's Messenger of the Covenant\**

[26:214] You shall preach to the people who are closest to you.

وَأَنْذِرْ عَشِيرَتَكَ الْأَقْرَبِينَ

[26:215] And lower your wing for the believers who follow you.

وَاحْفَظْ جَنَاحَكَ لِمَنِ اتَّبَعَكَ مِنَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

[26:216] If they disobey you, then say, "I disown what you do."

فَإِنْ عَصَوْكَ فَقُلْ إِنِّي بَرِيءٌ مِمَّا تَعْمَلُونَ

[26:217] And put your trust in the Almighty, Most Merciful.

وَتَوَكَّلْ عَلَى الْعَزِيزِ الرَّحِيمِ

[26:218] Who sees you when you meditate during the night.

الَّذِي يَرَاكَ حِينَ تَقُومُ

[26:219] And your frequent prostrations.

وَتَقْلُبُكَ فِي السَّاجِدِينَ

[26:220] He is the Hearer, the Omniscient.

إِنَّهُ هُوَ السَّمِيعُ الْعَلِيمُ

[26:221] Shall I inform you upon whom the devils descend?

هَلْ أُنَبِّئُكُمْ عَلَىٰ مَنْ تَنْزَلُ الشَّيَاطِينُ

[26:222] They descend upon every guilty fabricator.

تَنْزَلُ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ آفَاكٍ أَثِيمٍ

[26:223] They pretend to listen, but most of them are liars.

يُلْفُونَ السَّمْعَ وَأَكْثُرُهُمْ كَاذِبُونَ

[26:224] As for the poets, they are followed only by the strayers.

وَالشُّعْرَاءُ يَتَّبِعُهُمُ الْغَاوُونَ

[26:225] Do you not see that their loyalty shifts according to the situation?

أَلَمْ تَرَ أَنَّهُمْ فِي كُلِّ وَادٍ يَهِيمُونَ

[26:226] And that they say what they do not do?

وَأَنَّهُمْ يَقُولُونَ مَا لَا يَفْعَلُونَ

[26:227] Exempted are those who believe, lead a righteous life, commemorate **GOD** frequently, and stand up for their rights. Surely, the transgressors will find out what their ultimate destiny is.

إِلَّا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ وَذَكَرُوا اللَّهَ كَثِيرًا وَانْتَصَرُوا مِنْ بَعْدِ مَا ظَلَمُوا<sup>٢١٨</sup> وَسَيَعْلَمُ الَّذِينَ ظَلَمُوا أَيَّ مُنْقَلَبٍ يَنْقَلِبُونَ

\*26:210 A false messenger is a messenger of Satan, for he is the fabricator of the most horrendous lie. Such a messenger can never denounce idolatry, or preach the worship of God ALONE.

\*26:214-223 These verses refer to God's Messenger of the Covenant: the sum of the gematrical value of "Rashad Khalifa" (1230), plus the verse number (214) is 1230+ 214=1444=19x76= 19x19x4, and the sum of the verse numbers from 214 through 223 is 2185=19x115 (Appendix 1).



## Sura 27: The Ant

### سورة النمل

[27:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful.

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[27:1] T. S.\* These (*letters*) constitute proofs of the Quran; a profound scripture.

طس ٓ تِلْكَ آيَاتُ الْقُرْآنِ وَكِتَابٍ مُبِينٍ

[27:2] A beacon, and good news, for the believers.

هُدًى وَبُشْرَى لِلْمُؤْمِنِينَ

[27:3] Who observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*), give the obligatory charity (*Zakat*), and they are, with regard to the Hereafter, absolutely certain.

الَّذِينَ يُقِيمُونَ الصَّلَاةَ وَيُؤْتُونَ الزَّكَاةَ وَهُمْ بِالْآخِرَةِ هُمْ يُوقِنُونَ

[27:4] Those who do not believe in the Hereafter, we adorn their works in their eyes. Thus, they continue to blunder.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ بِالْآخِرَةِ زَيَّنَّا لَهُمْ أَعْمَالَهُمْ فَهُمْ يَعْمَهُونَ

[27:5] It is these who incur the worst retribution, and in the Hereafter, they will be the worst losers.

أُولَئِكَ الَّذِينَ لَهُمْ سُوءُ الْعَذَابِ وَهُمْ فِي الْآخِرَةِ هُمْ الْآخَسْرُونَ

[27:6] Surely, you are receiving the Quran from a Most Wise, Omniscient.

وَإِنَّكَ لَتَلَقَّى الْقُرْآنَ مِنْ لَدُنِّ حَكِيمٍ عَلِيمٍ

Moses

[27:7] Recall that Moses said to his family, "I see a fire; let me bring you news therefrom, or a torch to warm you."

إِذْ قَالَ مُوسَىٰ لِأَهْلِهِ إِنِّي آنَسْتُ نَارًا سَاءَتِيبُكُمْ مِنْهَا يَخْبِرُ أَوْ آتِيكُمْ بِشِهَابٍ قَبَسٍ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَصْطَلُونَ

[27:8] When he came to it, he was called: "Blessed is the One (*who is speaking from*) within the fire, and those around it." Glory be to **GOD**, Lord of the universe.

فَلَمَّا جَاءَهَا نُودِيَ أَنْ بُورِكَ مَنْ فِي النَّارِ وَمَنْ حَوْلَهَا وَسُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ

[27:9] "O Moses, this is Me, **GOD**, the Almighty, Most Wise.

يَا مُوسَىٰ إِنَّهُ أَنَا اللَّهُ الْعَزِيزُ الْحَكِيمُ

[27:10] "Throw down your staff." When he saw it moving like a demon, he turned around and fled. "O Moses, do not be afraid. My messengers shall not fear.

وَأَلْقِ عَصَاكَ فَلَمَّا رَأَاهَا تَهْتَزُّ كَأَنَّهَا جَانٌّ وَلَّى مُدْبِرًا وَلَمْ يُعَقِّبْ يَا مُوسَىٰ لَا تَخَفْ إِنِّي لَا يَخَافُ لَدَيَّ الْمُرْسَلُونَ

[27:11] "Except those who commit a transgression, then substitute righteousness after sinning; I am Forgiving, Most Merciful.

إِلَّا مَنْ ظَلَمَ ثُمَّ بَدَّلَ حُسْنًا بَعْدَ سُوءٍ فَإِنِّي غَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

[27:12] "Put your hand in your pocket; it will come out white, without a blemish. These are among nine miracles to Pharaoh and his people, for they are wicked people."

وَأَدْخِلْ يَدَكَ فِي جَيْبِكَ تَخْرُجَ بَيْضًا مِنْ غَيْرِ سُوءٍ ۗ فِي تِسْعِ آيَاتٍ إِلَىٰ فِرْعَوْنَ وَقَوْمِهِ ۗ إِنَّهُمْ كَانُوا قَوْمًا فَاسِقِينَ

[27:13] When our miracles were presented to them, clear and profound, they said, "This is obviously magic."

فَلَمَّا جَاءَتْهُمْ آيَاتُنَا مُبْصِرَةً قَالُوا هَذَا سِحْرٌ مُبِينٌ

\*27:1 See Appendix 1 for the meaning of these Quranic initials.

[27:14] They rejected them and were utterly convinced of their wrong ways, due to their arrogance. Note the consequences for the evildoers.

وَجَحَدُوا بِهَا وَاسْتَيْقَنَتْهَا أَنفُسُهُمْ ظُلْمًا  
وَعُلُوًّا ۚ فَاَنْظُرْ كَيْفَ كَانَ عَاقِبَةُ الْمُفْسِدِينَ

*David and Solomon*

[27:15] We endowed David and Solomon with knowledge, and they said, "Praise **GOD** for blessing us more than many of His believing servants."

وَلَقَدْ آتَيْنَا دَاوُودَ وَسُلَيْمَانَ عِلْمًا ۖ وَقَالَا الْحَمْدُ  
لِلَّهِ الَّذِي فَضَّلَنَا عَلَىٰ كَثِيرٍ مِّنْ عِبَادِهِ  
الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

[27:16] Solomon was David's heir. He said, "O people, we have been endowed with understanding the language of the birds, and all kinds of things have been bestowed upon us. This is indeed a real blessing."

وَوَرِثَ سُلَيْمَانُ دَاوُودَ ۖ وَقَالَ يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ  
عُلِّمْنَا مَنطِقَ الطَّيْرِ وَأُوتِينَا مِنْ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ ۗ إِنَّ  
هَذَا لَهُوَ الْفَضْلُ الْمُبِينُ

[27:17] Mobilized in the service of Solomon were his obedient soldiers of jinns and humans, as well as the birds; all at his disposal.

وَخَشِرَ لِسُلَيْمَانَ جُنُودُهُ مِنَ الْجِنِّ وَالإِنسِ  
وَالطَّيْرِ فَهُمْ يُوزَعُونَ

[27:18] When they approached the valley of the ants, one ant said, "O you ants, go into your homes, lest you get crushed by Solomon and his soldiers, without perceiving."\*

حَتَّىٰ إِذَا أَتَوْا عَلَىٰ وَادِ النَّمْلِ قَالَتْ نَمْلَةٌ يَا  
أَيُّهَا النَّمْلُ ادْخُلُوا مَسَاكِنَكُمْ لَا يَحْطِمَنَّكُمْ  
سُلَيْمَانُ وَجُنُودُهُ وَهُمْ لَا يَشْعُرُونَ

[27:19] He smiled and laughed at her statement,\* and said, "My Lord, direct me to be appreciative of the blessings You have bestowed upon me and my parents, and to do the righteous works that please You. Admit me by Your mercy into the company of Your righteous servants."

فَتَبَسَّمَ ضَاحِكًا مِّنْ قَوْلِهَا وَقَالَ رَبِّ أَوْزِعْنِي  
أَنْ أَشْكُرَ نِعْمَتَكَ الَّتِي أَنْعَمْتَ عَلَيَّ وَعَلَىٰ  
وَالِدَيَّ وَأَنْ أَعْمَلَ صَالِحًا تَرْضَاهُ وَأَدْخِلْنِي  
بِرَحْمَتِكَ فِي عِبَادِكَ الصَّالِحِينَ

[27:20] He inspected the birds, and noted: "Why do I not see the hoopoe? Why is he missing?"

وَتَفَقَّدَ الطَّيْرَ فَقَالَ مَا لِيَ لَا أَرَى الْهُدُودَ أَمْ  
كَانَ مِنَ الْغَائِبِينَ

[27:21] "I will punish him severely or sacrifice him, unless he gives me a good excuse."

لَأُعَذِّبَنَّهُ عَذَابًا شَدِيدًا أَوْ لَأَذْبَحَنَّهُ أَوْ لِيَأْتِنِي  
بِسُلْطَانٍ مُّبِينٍ

[27:22] He did not wait for long. (*The hoopoe*) said, "I have news that you do not have. I brought to you from Sheba, some important information.

فَمَكَتْ غَيْرَ بَعِيدٍ فَقَالَ أَحَطْتُ بِمَا لَمْ تُحِطْ بِهِ  
وَجِئْتُكَ مِنْ سَبَإٍ بِنَبَأٍ يَقِينٍ

[27:23] "I found a woman ruling them, who is blessed with everything, and possesses a tremendous palace.

إِنِّي وَجَدْتُ امْرَأَةً تَمْلِكُهُمْ وَأُوتِيَتْ مِنْ كُلِّ  
شَيْءٍ وَلَهَا عَرْشٌ عَظِيمٌ

\*27:18-19 The more unusual the events in a given sura, the stronger the mathematical evidence supporting them. This helps assure us that such strange phenomena are indicative of God's power. This sura's initials, T.S., constitute a complex part of the mathematical miracles related to the Quranic initials. The unusual birth and miracles of Jesus are in Sura 19, which is prefixed with five Quranic Initials. See Appendix 1 for the details.

[27:24] "I found her and her people prostrating before the sun, instead of **GOD**. The devil has adorned their works in their eyes, and has repulsed them from the path; consequently, they are not guided."

وَجَدْنَاهَا وَقَوْمَهَا يَسْجُدُونَ لِلشَّمْسِ مِنْ دُونِ  
اللَّهِ وَرَبِّينَ لَهُمُ الشَّيْطَانُ أَعْمَالَهُمْ فَصَدَّهُمْ عَنِ  
السَّبِيلِ فَهُمْ لَا يَهْتَدُونَ

[27:25] They should have been prostrating before **GOD**, the One who manifests all the mysteries in the heavens and the earth, and the One who knows everything you conceal and everything you declare.

أَلَّا يَسْجُدُوا لِلَّهِ الَّذِي يُخْرِجُ الْخَبَاءَ فِي  
السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَيَعْلَمُ مَا تُخْفُونَ وَمَا  
تُعْلِنُونَ

[27:26] **GOD**: there is no other god beside Him; the Lord with the great dominion.

اللَّهُ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ رَبُّ الْعَرْشِ الْعَظِيمِ

[27:27] (*Solomon*) said, "We will see if you told the truth, or if you are a liar.

قَالَ سَنَنْظُرُ أَصَدَقْتَ أَمْ كُنْتَ مِنَ الْكَاذِبِينَ

[27:28] "Take this letter from me, give it to them, then watch for their response."

اذْهَبْ بِكِتَابِي هَذَا فَأَلِّقْهُ إِلَيْهِمْ ثُمَّ تَوَلَّ عَنْهُمْ  
فَانظُرْ مَاذَا يَرْجِعُونَ

*Back in Sheba*

[27:29] She said, "O my advisers, I have received an honorable letter.

قَالَتْ يَا أَيُّهَا الْمَلَأُ إِنِّي أُلْقِيَ إِلَيَّ كِتَابٌ كَرِيمٌ

[27:30] "It is from Solomon, and it is, '**In the name of GOD, Most Gracious, Most Merciful.**'\*

إِنَّهُ مِنْ سُلَيْمَانَ وَإِنَّهُ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ  
الرَّحِيمِ

[27:31] "Proclaiming: 'Do not be arrogant; come to me as submitters.'"

أَلَّا تَعْلُوا عَلَيَّ وَأْتُونِي مُسْلِمِينَ

[27:32] She said, "O my advisers, counsel me in this matter. I am not deciding anything until you advise me."

قَالَتْ يَا أَيُّهَا الْمَلَأُ أَفُنُونِي فِي أَمْرِي مَا  
كُنْتُ قَاطِعَةً أَمْرًا حَتَّى تَشْهَدُون

[27:33] They said, "We possess the power, we possess the fighting skills, and the ultimate command is in your hand. You decide what to do."

قَالُوا نَحْنُ أَوْلُو قُوَّةٍ وَأُولُو بَأْسٍ شَدِيدٍ  
وَالْأَمْرُ إِلَيْكِ فَانظُرِي مَاذَا تَأْمُرِينَ

[27:34] She said, "The kings corrupt any land they invade, and subjugate its dignified people. This is what they usually do.

قَالَتْ إِنَّ الْمُلُوكَ إِذَا دَخَلُوا قَرْيَةً أَفْسَدُوهَا  
وَجَعَلُوا أَعْرَءَ أَهْلِهَا أَذِلَّةً وَكَذَلِكَ يَفْعَلُونَ

[27:35] "I am sending a gift to them; let us see what the messengers come back with."

وَإِنِّي مُرْسِلَةٌ إِلَيْهِمْ بِهَدِيَّةٍ فَنَاظِرَةٌ بِمَ يَرْجِعُ  
الْمُرْسَلُونَ

[27:36] When the hoopoe returned to Solomon (*he told him the news*), and he responded (*to Sheba's people*): "Are you giving me money? What **GOD** has given me is far better than what He has given you. You are the ones to rejoice in such gifts."

فَلَمَّا جَاءَ سُلَيْمَانَ قَالَ أَتُمِدُونَنِي بِمَالٍ فَمَا  
أَتَانِي اللَّهُ خَيْرٌ مِمَّا آتَاكُمْ بَلْ أَنْتُمْ بِهَدِيَّتِكُمْ  
تَفْرَحُونَ

\*27:30 The 'Basmalah' included in this verse compensates for the 'Basmalah' that is missing from Sura 9, 19 suras earlier. This restores the total occurrence of 'Basmalah' to 114, 19x6. See Appendix 29 for details of a vast and profound miracle attached to this 'Basmalah.'

[27:37] (*To the hoopoe, he said,*) "Go back to them (*and let them know that*) we will come to them with forces they cannot imagine. We will evict them, humiliated and debased."

ارْجِعْ إِلَيْهِمْ فَلَنَأْتِيَنَّهُمْ بِجُنُودٍ لَا قِبَلَ لَهُمْ بِهَا  
وَلَنُخْرِجَنَّهُمْ مِنْهَا أَذَلَّةً وَهُمْ صَاغِرُونَ

*Faster Than the Speed of Light*

[27:38] He said, "O you elders, which of you can bring me her mansion, before they arrive here as submitters?"

قَالَ يَا أَيُّهَا الْمَلَأُ أَيُّكُمْ يَأْتِينِي بِعَرْشِهَا قَبْلَ أَنْ  
يَأْتُونِي مُسْلِمِينَ

[27:39] One afrit from the jinns said, "I can bring it to you before you stand up. I am powerful enough to do this."

قَالَ عَفْرَيْتُ مِنَ الْجِنِّ أَنَا آتِيكَ بِهِ قَبْلَ أَنْ  
تَقُومَ مِنْ مَقَامِكَ ۖ وَإِنِّي عَلَيْهِ لَقَوِيٌّ أَمِينٌ

[27:40] The one who possessed knowledge from the book said, "I can bring it to you in the blink of your eye." When he saw it settled in front of him, he said, "This is a blessing from my Lord, whereby He tests me, to show whether I am appreciative or unappreciative. Whoever is appreciative is appreciative for his own good, and if one turns unappreciative, then my Lord is in no need for him, Most Honorable."

قَالَ الَّذِي عِنْدَهُ عِلْمٌ مِنَ الْكِتَابِ أَنَا آتِيكَ بِهِ  
قَبْلَ أَنْ يَرْتَدَّ إِلَيْكَ طَرْفُكَ ۚ فَلَمَّا رآه مُسْتَقَرًّا  
عِنْدَهُ قَالَ هَذَا مِنْ فَضْلِ رَبِّي لِيَبْلُوَنِي أَأَشْكُرُ  
أَمْ أَكْفُرُ ۚ وَمَنْ شَكَرَ فَإِنَّمَا يَشْكُرُ لِنَفْسِهِ ۖ وَمَنْ  
كَفَرَ فَإِنَّ رَبِّي غَنِيٌّ كَرِيمٌ.

[27:41] He said, "Remodel her mansion for her. Let us see if she will be guided, or continue with the misguided."

قَالَ نَكِّرُوا لَهَا عَرْشَهَا نَنْظُرْ أَتَهْتَدِي أَمْ تَكُونُ  
مِنَ الَّذِينَ لَا يَهْتَدُونَ

[27:42] When she arrived, she was asked, "Does your mansion look like this?" She said, "It seems that this is it." (*Solomon said,*) "We knew beforehand what she was going to do, and we were already submitters."

فَلَمَّا جَاءَتْ قِيلَ أَهَكَذَا عَرْشُكَ ۖ قَالَتْ كَأَنَّهُ  
هُوَ ۗ وَأَوْتَيْنَا الْعِلْمَ مِنْ قَبْلِهَا وَكُنَّا مُسْلِمِينَ

[27:43] She had been diverted by worshipping idols instead of **GOD**; she belonged to disbelieving people.

وَصَدَّهَا مَا كَانَتْ تَعْبُدُ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ ۖ إِنَّهَا  
كَانَتْ مِنْ قَوْمٍ كَافِرِينَ

[27:44] She was told, "Go inside the palace." When she saw its interior, she thought it was a pool of water, and she (*pulled up her dress,*) exposing her legs. He said, "This interior is now paved with crystal." She said, "My Lord, I have wronged my soul. I now submit with Solomon to **GOD**, Lord of the universe."

قِيلَ لَهَا ادْخُلِي الصَّرْحَ ۖ فَلَمَّا رَأَتْهُ حَسِبَتْهُ  
لُجَّةً وَكَشَفَتْ عَنْ سَاقَيْهَا ۚ قَالَ إِنَّهُ صَرْحٌ  
مُمَرَّدٌ مِنْ قَوَارِيرَ ۖ قَالَتْ رَبِّ إِنِّي ظَلَمْتُ  
نَفْسِي وَأَسْلَمْتُ مَعَ سُلَيْمَانَ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ

*Sāleh*

[27:45] We have sent to Thamûd their brother Sāleh, saying, "You shall worship **GOD**." But they turned into two feuding factions.

وَلَقَدْ أَرْسَلْنَا إِلَىٰ ثَمُودَ أَخَاهُمْ صَالِحًا أَنْ  
اعْبُدُوا اللَّهَ فَإِذَا هُمْ فَرِيقَانِ يَخْتَصِمُونَ

[27:46] He said, "O my people, why do you hasten to commit evil instead of good works? If only you implore **GOD** for forgiveness, you may attain mercy."

قَالَ يَا قَوْمِ لِمَ تَسْتَعْجِلُونَ بِالسَّيِّئَةِ قَبْلَ  
الْحَسَنَةِ ۖ لَوْلَا تَسْتَغْفِرُونَ اللَّهَ لَعَلَّكُمْ تُرْحَمُونَ

[27:47] They said, "We consider you a bad omen for us, you and those who joined you." He said, "Your omen is fully controlled by **GOD**. Indeed, you are deviant people."

قَالُوا اطَّيَّرْنَا بِكَ وَبِمَنْ مَعَكَ ۚ قَالَ طَائِرُكُمْ  
عِنْدَ اللَّهِ ۚ بَلْ أَنْتُمْ قَوْمٌ تُفْتِنُونَ

[27:48] There were nine gangsters in the city who were wicked, and never did anything good.

وَكَانَ فِي الْمَدِينَةِ تِسْعَةُ رَهْطٍ يُفْسِدُونَ فِي  
الْأَرْضِ وَلَا يُصْلِحُونَ

[27:49] They said, "Let us swear by **GOD** that we kill him and his people, then tell his tribe, 'We know nothing about their death. We are truthful.'"

قَالُوا تَقَاسَمُوا بِاللَّهِ لَنُبَيِّتَنَّهُ وَأَهْلَهُ ثُمَّ لَنَقُولَنَّ  
لَوْلِيهِ مَا شَهِدْنَا مَهْلِكَ أَهْلِهِ وَإِنَّا لَصَادِقُونَ

*God Protects The Believers*

[27:50] They plotted and schemed, but we also plotted and schemed, while they did not perceive.

وَمَكَرُوا مَكْرًا وَمَكَرْنَا مَكْرًا وَهُمْ لَا  
يَشْعُرُونَ

[27:51] Note the consequences of their plotting; we annihilated them and all their people.

فَانظُرْ كَيْفَ كَانَ عَاقِبَةُ مَكْرِهِمْ أَنَّا دَمَّرْنَاهُمْ  
وَقَوْمَهُمْ أَجْمَعِينَ

[27:52] Here are their homes utterly ruined, because of their transgression. This should be a lesson for people who know.

فَتِلْكَ بُيُوتُهُمْ خَاوِيَةً بِمَا ظَلَمُوا ۗ إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ  
لَآيَةً لِّقَوْمٍ يَعْلَمُونَ

[27:53] We save those who believe and lead a righteous life.

وَأَنْجَيْنَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَكَانُوا يَتَّقُونَ

*Lot*

[27:54] Lot said to his people, "How could you commit such an abomination, publicly, while you see?"

وَلَوْ طَآءَ إِذْ قَالَ لِقَوْمِهِ أَتَأْتُونَ الْفَاحِشَةَ وَأَنْتُمْ  
تُبْصِرُونَ

[27:55] "You practice sex with the men, lustfully, instead of the women. Indeed, you are ignorant people."

أَنْتَكُمْ لَتَأْتُونَ الرِّجَالَ شَهْوَةً مِنْ دُونِ  
النِّسَاءِ ۚ بَلْ أَنْتُمْ قَوْمٌ تَجْهَلُونَ

[27:56] The only response from his people was their saying, "Banish Lot's family from your town; they are people who wish to be pure."

فَمَا كَانَ جَوَابَ قَوْمِهِ إِلَّا أَنْ قَالُوا أَخْرِجُوا  
آلَ لُوطٍ مِنْ قَرْيَتِكُمْ ۚ إِنَّهُمْ أَنَاسٌ يَتَطَهَّرُونَ

[27:57] Consequently, we saved him and his family, except his wife; we counted her among the doomed.

فَأَنْجَيْنَاهُ وَأَهْلَهُ إِلَّا امْرَأَتَهُ فَدَرَّهَا مِنَ  
الْغَابِرِينَ

[27:58] We showered them with a certain shower. It was a miserable shower upon people who had been warned.

وَأَمْطَرْنَا عَلَيْهِمْ مَطَرًا ۖ فَسَاءَ مَطَرُ الْمُنذَرِينَ

*Make No Distinction Among God's Messengers*

[27:59] Say, "Praise be to **GOD** and peace be upon His servants whom He chose. Is **GOD** better, or the idols some people set up?"

قُلِ الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ وَسَلَامٌ عَلَىٰ عِبَادِهِ الَّذِينَ  
اصْطَفَىٰ ۗ اللَّهُ خَيْرٌ أَمَّا يُشْرِكُونَ

*God ALONE Worthy of Worship*

[27:60] Who is the One who created the heavens and the earth? Who is the One who sends down to you from the sky water, whereby we produce gardens full of beauty—you could not possibly manufacture its trees? Is it another god with **GOD**? Indeed, they are people who have deviated.

أَمْ مَنْ خَلَقَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضَ وَأَنْزَلَ لَكُمْ  
مِنَ السَّمَاءِ مَاءً فَأَنْبَتْنَا بِهِ حَدَائِقَ ذَاتَ بَهْجَةٍ  
مَا كَانَ لَكُمْ أَنْ تُنبِتُوا شَجَرَهَا ۗ أَلَيْسَ اللَّهُ  
بَلْ هُمْ قَوْمٌ يَعْدِلُونَ

*Jesus, Mary, Muhammad, the Saints, etc. Never Participated*

[27:61] Who is the One who made the earth habitable, caused rivers to run through it, placed on it mountains, and created a barrier between the two waters? Is it another god with **GOD**? Indeed, most of them do not know.

أَمَّنْ جَعَلَ الْأَرْضَ قَرَارًا وَجَعَلَ خِلَالَهَا  
أَنْهَارًا وَجَعَلَ لَهَا رَوَاسِيًا وَجَعَلَ بَيْنَ  
الْبَحْرَيْنِ حَاجِزًا ۗ أَلَيْسَ اللَّهُ بِأَكْثَرُ هُمْ لَا  
يَعْلَمُونَ

[27:62] Who is the One who rescues those who become desperate and call upon Him, relieves adversity, and makes you inheritors of the earth? Is it another god with **GOD**? Rarely do you take heed.

أَمَّنْ يُجِيبُ الْمُضْطَرَّ إِذَا دَعَاهُ وَيَكْثِفُ  
السُّوءَ وَيَجْعَلُكُمْ خُلَفَاءَ الْأَرْضِ ۗ أَلَيْسَ اللَّهُ  
بِقَلِيلًا مَّا تَذَكَّرُونَ

[27:63] Who is the One who guides you in the darkness of land and sea? Who is the One who sends the winds with good news, signaling His mercy? Is it another god with **GOD**? Most exalted is **GOD**, above having any partner.

أَمَّنْ يَهْدِيكُمْ فِي ظُلُمَاتِ الْبَرِّ وَالْبَحْرِ وَمَنْ  
يُرْسِلُ الرِّيَّاحَ بُشْرًا بَيْنَ يَدَيْ رَحْمَتِهِ ۗ أَلَيْسَ  
اللَّهُ تَعَالَى اللَّهُ عَمَّا يُشْرِكُونَ

[27:64] Who is the One who initiates the creation, then repeats it? Who is the One who provides for you from heaven and the earth? Is it another god with **GOD**? Say, "Show me your proof, if you are truthful."

أَمَّنْ يَبْدَأُ الْخَلْقَ ثُمَّ يُعِيدُهُ وَمَنْ يَرْزُقُكُمْ مِنْ  
السَّمَاءِ وَالْأَرْضِ ۗ أَلَيْسَ اللَّهُ بِأَكْثَرُ هَاتُوا  
بُرْهَانَكُمْ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ صَادِقِينَ

[27:65] Say, "No one in the heavens and the earth knows the future except **GOD**. They do not even perceive how or when they will be resurrected."

قُلْ لَا يَعْلَمُ مَنْ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ  
الْغَيْبَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ ۗ وَمَا يَشْعُرُونَ أَيَّانَ يُبْعَثُونَ

*Believing in the Hereafter: Great Obstacle for Most People*

[27:66] In fact, their knowledge concerning the Hereafter is confused. In fact, they harbor doubts about it. In fact, they are totally heedless thereof.

بَلْ إِدَارِكْ عِلْمُهُمْ فِي الْآخِرَةِ ۗ بَلْ هُمْ فِي  
شَكٍّ مِنْهَا ۗ بَلْ هُمْ مِنْهَا عَمُونَ

[27:67] Those who disbelieved said, "After we turn into dust, and also our parents, do we get brought out?"

وَقَالَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا إِذَا كُنَّا تُرَابًا وَآبَاءُنَا إِنَّا  
لَمُخْرَجُونَ

[27:68] "We have been given the same promise in the past. These are nothing but tales from the past."

لَقَدْ وُعِدْنَا هَذَا نَحْنُ وَآبَاؤُنَا مِنْ قَبْلُ إِنْ هَذَا  
إِلَّا أَسَاطِيرُ الْأَوَّلِينَ

[27:69] Say, "Roam the earth and note the consequences for the guilty."

قُلْ سِيرُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ فَانظُرُوا كَيْفَ كَانَ  
عَاقِبَةُ الْمُجْرِمِينَ

[27:70] Do not grieve over them, and do not be annoyed by their scheming.

وَلَا تَحْزَنْ عَلَيْهِمْ وَلَا تَكُنْ فِي ضَيْقٍ مِمَّا  
يَمْكُرُونَ

[27:71] They say, "When will that promise come to pass, if you are truthful?"

وَيَقُولُونَ مَتَى هَذَا الْوَعْدُ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ صَادِقِينَ

[27:72] Say, "You are already suffering some of the retribution you challenge."

قُلْ عَسَى أَنْ يَكُونَ رَدِفَ لَكُمْ بَعْضُ الَّذِي  
تَسْتَعْجِلُونَ

[27:73] Your Lord is full of grace towards the people, but most of them are unappreciative.

وَإِنَّ رَبَّكَ لَذُو فَضْلٍ عَلَى النَّاسِ وَلَكِنَّ أَكْثَرَهُمْ لَا يَشْكُرُونَ

[27:74] Your Lord fully knows what their chests hide, and what they declare.

وَإِنَّ رَبَّكَ لَيَعْلَمُ مَا تُكِنُّ صُدُورُهُمْ وَمَا يُعْلِنُونَ

[27:75] There is nothing in the heavens and the earth that is hidden (*from God*); everything is in a profound record.

وَمَا مِنْ غَائِبَةٍ فِي السَّمَاءِ وَالْأَرْضِ إِلَّا فِي كِتَابٍ مُبِينٍ

[27:76] This Quran settles many issues for the Children of Israel; issues that they are still disputing.

إِنَّ هَذَا الْقُرْآنَ يَفُصِّلُ عَلَى بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ أَكْثَرَ الَّذِي هُمْ فِيهِ يَخْتَلِفُونَ

[27:77] And most assuredly, it is a guide and mercy for the believers.

وَإِنَّهُ لَهْدَىٰ وَرَحْمَةٌ لِّلْمُؤْمِنِينَ

[27:78] Your Lord is the One who judges among them in accordance with His rules. He is the Almighty, the Omniscient.

إِنَّ رَبَّكَ يَقْضِي بَيْنَهُمْ بِحُكْمِهِ ۚ وَهُوَ الْعَزِيزُ الْعَلِيمُ

[27:79] Therefore, put your trust in **GOD**; you are following the manifest truth.

فَتَوَكَّلْ عَلَى اللَّهِ ۚ إِنَّكَ عَلَى الْحَقِّ الْمُبِينِ

[27:80] You cannot make the dead, nor the deaf, hear the call, if they turn away.

إِنَّكَ لَا تَسْمِعُ الْمَوْتَىٰ وَلَا تَسْمِعُ الصُّمَّ الدُّعَاءَ إِذَا وَلُوا مَدْبِرِينَ

[27:81] Nor can you guide the blind out of their straying. The only ones who will hear you are those who believe in our revelations, and decide to be submitters.

وَمَا أَنْتَ بِهَادِي الْعُمْيِ عَن ضَلَالَتِهِمْ ۚ إِن تَسْمِعُ إِلَّا مَنْ يُؤْمِنُ بِآيَاتِنَا فَهُمْ مُسْلِمُونَ

*The Computer Is The Creature\**

[27:82] At the right time, we will produce for them a creature, made of earthly materials, declaring that the people are not certain about our revelations.

وَإِذَا وَقَعَ الْقَوْلُ عَلَيْهِمْ أَخْرَجْنَا لَهُمْ دَابَّةً مِّنَ الْأَرْضِ تُكَلِّمُهُمْ أَنَّ النَّاسَ كَانُوا بِآيَاتِنَا لَا يُوقِنُونَ

[27:83] The day will come when we summon from every community some of those who did not believe in our proofs, forcibly.

وَيَوْمَ نَحْشُرُ مِنْ كُلِّ أُمَّةٍ فَوْجًا مِّمَّنْ يُكَذِّبُ بِآيَاتِنَا فَهُمْ يُوزَعُونَ

*Study the Quran's Mathematical Code*

[27:84] When they arrive, He will say, "You have rejected My revelations, before acquiring knowledge about them. Is this not what you did?"

حَتَّىٰ إِذَا جَاءُوا قَالَ أَكَذَّبْتُمْ بِآيَاتِي وَلَمْ تُحِيطُوا بِهَا عِلْمًا أَمْ آدَا كُنْتُمْ تَعْمَلُونَ

[27:85] They will incur the requital for their wickedness; they will say nothing.

وَوَقَعَ الْقَوْلُ عَلَيْهِمْ بِمَا ظَلَمُوا فَهُمْ لَا يَنْطِقُونَ

[27:86] Have they not seen that we made the night for their rest, and the day lighted? These should be sufficient proofs for people who believe.

أَلَمْ يَرَوْا أَنَّا جَعَلْنَا اللَّيْلَ لَيْسَكُنُوا فِيهِ وَالنَّهَارَ مُبْصِرًا ۗ إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لَآيَاتٍ لِّقَوْمٍ يُؤْمِنُونَ

\*27:82 (2+7+8+2 = 19) The computer was required to unveil the Quran's mathematical miracle, and it proved that most people have discarded God's message (see Appendices 1 & 19).

[27:87] On the day when the horn is blown, everyone in the heavens and the earth will be horrified, except those chosen by **GOD**. All will come before Him, forcibly.

وَيَوْمَ يُنْفَخُ فِي الصُّورِ فَفَزَعَ مَنْ فِي  
السَّمَاوَاتِ وَمَنْ فِي الْأَرْضِ إِلَّا مَنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ ۗ  
وَكُلُّ أُنثَىٰ دَاخِرِينَ

#### *Earth's Movement: A Scientific Miracle*

[27:88] When you look at the mountains, you think that they are standing still. But they are moving, like the clouds. Such is the manufacture of **GOD**, who perfected everything. He is fully Cognizant of everything you do.

وَتَرَى الْجِبَالَ تَحْسَبُهَا جَامِدَةً وَهِيَ تَمُرُّ مَرًّا  
السَّحَابِ ۗ صُنِعَ اللَّهُ الَّذِي أَنْقَنَ كُلَّ شَيْءٍ ۗ إِنَّهُ  
خَبِيرٌ بِمَا تَفْعَلُونَ

#### *The Day of Judgment*

[27:89] Those who bring good works (*in their records*) will receive far better rewards, and they will be perfectly secure from the horrors of that day.

مَنْ جَاءَ بِالْحَسَنَةِ فَلَهُ خَيْرٌ مِنْهَا وَهُمْ مِنْ فَزَعِ  
يَوْمِئِذٍ آمِنُونَ

[27:90] As for those who bring evil works, they will be forced into Hell. Do you not get requited for what you did?

وَمَنْ جَاءَ بِالسَّيِّئَةِ فَكُبَّتْ وُجُوهُهُمْ فِي النَّارِ  
هَلْ تُجْزَوْنَ إِلَّا مَا كُنْتُمْ تَعْمَلُونَ

[27:91] I am simply commanded to worship the Lord of this town—He has made it a safe sanctuary—and He possesses all things. I am commanded to be a submitter.

إِنَّمَا أُمِرْتُ أَنْ أَعْبُدَ رَبَّ هَذِهِ الْبَلَدَةِ الَّذِي  
حَرَّمَهَا وَلَهُ كُلُّ شَيْءٍ ۗ وَأُمِرْتُ أَنْ أَكُونَ مِنَ  
الْمُسْلِمِينَ

[27:92] And to recite the Quran. Whoever is guided is guided for his own good, and if they go astray, then say, "I am simply a warner."

وَأَنْ أُنَلِّقَ الْقُرْآنَ ۗ فَمَنْ اهْتَدَىٰ فَإِنَّمَا يَهْتَدِي  
لِنَفْسِهِ ۗ وَمَنْ ضَلَّ فَقُلْ إِنَّمَا أَنَا مِنَ الْمُنذِرِينَ

[27:93] And say, "Praise be to **GOD**; He will show you His proofs, until you recognize them. Your Lord is never unaware of anything you do."

وَقُلِ الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ سِيرَ يَكُم آيَاتِهِ فَتَعْرِفُونَهَا ۗ وَمَا  
رَبُّكَ بِغَافِلٍ عَمَّا تَعْمَلُونَ

## Sura 28: History

### سورة القصص

[28:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[28:1] T. S. M.\*

طسم

[28:2] These (*letters*) constitute proofs of this profound book.

تِلْكَ آيَاتُ الْكِتَابِ الْمُبِينِ

[28:3] We recite to you herein some history of Moses and Pharaoh, truthfully, for the benefit of people who believe.

نَتْلُو عَلَيْكَ مِنْ نَبَأِ مُوسَىٰ وَفِرْعَوْنَ بِالْحَقِّ  
لِقَوْمٍ يُؤْمِنُونَ

\*27:82 (2+7+8+2 = 19) The computer was required to unveil the Quran's mathematical miracle, and it proved that most people have discarded God's message (see Appendices 1 & 19).

\*28:1 See Appendix 1 for details of the Quran's miraculous mathematical code, and the meaning or significance of these Quranic Initials.



[28:4] Pharaoh turned into a tyrant on earth, and discriminated against some people. He persecuted a helpless group of them, slaughtering their sons, while sparing their daughters. He was indeed wicked.

إِنَّ فِرْعَوْنَ عَلَا فِي الْأَرْضِ وَجَعَلَ أَهْلَهَا  
شِيْعًا يَسْتَضْعِفُ طَائِفَةً مِنْهُمْ يُدَبِّحُ أَبْنَاءَهُمْ  
وَيَسْتَحْيِي نِسَاءَهُمْ إِنَّهُ كَانَ مِنَ الْمُفْسِدِينَ

#### *God Compensates the Oppressed*

[28:5] We willed to compensate those who were oppressed on earth, and to turn them into leaders, and make them the inheritors.

وَنُرِيدُ أَنْ نَمُنَّ عَلَى الَّذِينَ اسْتَضَعُّوا فِي  
الْأَرْضِ وَنَجْعَلَهُمْ أَئِمَّةً وَنَجْعَلَهُمُ الْوَارِثِينَ

[28:6] And to establish them on earth, and to give Pharaoh, Hāmān, and their troops a taste of their own medicine.

وَنُمَكِّنَ لَهُمْ فِي الْأَرْضِ وَنُرِي فِرْعَوْنَ  
وَهَامَانَ وَجُنُودَهُمَا مِنْهُمْ مَا كَانُوا يَحْذَرُونَ

#### *Confidence in God*

[28:7] We inspired Moses' mother: "Nurse him, and when you fear for his life, throw him into the river without fear or grief. We will return him to you, and will make him one of the messengers."

وَأَوْحَيْنَا إِلَىٰ أُمِّ مُوسَىٰ أَنْ أَرْضِعِيهِ ۖ فَإِذَا  
خَفْتِ عَلَيْهِ فَأَلْقِيهِ فِي الْيَمِّ وَلَا تَخَافِي وَلَا  
تَحْزَنِي ۗ إِنَّا رَادُّوهُ إِلَيْكِ وَجَاعِلُوهُ مِنَ  
الْمُرْسَلِينَ

[28:8] Pharaoh's family picked him up, only to have him lead the opposition and to be a source of grief for them. That is because Pharaoh, Hāmān, and their troops were transgressors.

فَالْتَقَطَهُ آلُ فِرْعَوْنَ لِيَكُونَ لَهُمْ عَدُوًّا  
وَخِزْيَانًا ۗ إِنَّ فِرْعَوْنَ وَهَامَانَ وَجُنُودَهُمَا كَانُوا  
خَاطِبِينَ

#### *Inside the Lion's Den*

[28:9] Pharaoh's wife said, "This can be a joyous find for me and you. Do not kill him, for he may be of some benefit for us, or we may adopt him to be our son." They had no idea.

وَقَالَتِ امْرَأَتُ فِرْعَوْنَ قُرَّتُ عَيْنِي لِي ۖ وَلَكَ ۖ  
لَا تَقْتُلُوهُ عَسَىٰ أَنْ يَنْفَعَنَا أَوْ نَتَّخِذَهُ وَلَدًا وَهُمْ  
لَا يَشْعُرُونَ

[28:10] The mind of Moses' mother was growing so anxious that she almost gave away his identity. But we strengthened her heart, to make her a believer.

وَأَصْبَحَ فُؤَادُ أُمِّ مُوسَىٰ فَارِعًا ۖ إِن كَادَتْ  
لَتُبْدِي بِهِ لَوْلَا أَنْ رَبَطْنَا عَلَىٰ قَلْبِهَا لِتَكُونَ  
مِنَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

[28:11] She said to his sister, "Trace his path." She watched him from afar, while they did not perceive.

وَقَالَتْ لِأُخْتِهِ قُصِّبِي ۖ فَبَصَّرْتِ بِهِ ۖ عَنْ جُنُبٍ  
وَهُمْ لَا يَشْعُرُونَ

#### *The Infant Returned to His Mother*

[28:12] We forbade him from accepting all the nursing mothers. (*His sister*) then said, "I can show you a family that can raise him for you, and take good care of him."

وَحَرَّمْنَا عَلَيْهِ الْمَرَاضِعَ مِنْ قَبْلٍ فَقَالَتْ هَلْ  
أَدْلِكُمْ عَلَىٰ أَهْلِ بَيْتٍ يَكْفُلُونَهُ لَكُمْ وَهُمْ لَهُ  
نَاصِحُونَ

[28:13] Thus, we restored him to his mother, in order to please her, remove her worries, and to let her know that **GOD's** promise is the truth. However, most of them do not know.

فَرَدَدْنَاهُ إِلَىٰ أُمِّهِ كَيْ تَقَرَّ عَيْنُهَا وَلَا تَحْزَنَ  
وَلِتَعْلَمَ أَنَّ وَعْدَ اللَّهِ حَقٌّ وَلَكِنَّ أَكْثَرَهُمْ لَا  
يَعْلَمُونَ

[28:14] When he reached maturity and strength, we endowed him with wisdom and knowledge. We thus reward the righteous.

وَلَمَّا بَلَغَ أَشُدَّهُ وَاسْتَوَىٰ آتَيْنَاهُ حُكْمًا وَعِلْمًا ۗ  
وَكَذَٰلِكَ نَجْزِي الْمُحْسِنِينَ

#### Moses Commits Manslaughter

[28:15] Once he entered the city unexpectedly, without being recognized by the people. He found two men fighting; one was (a Hebrew) from his people, and the other was (an Egyptian) from his enemies. The one from his people called on him for help against his enemy. Moses punched him, killing him. He said, "This is the work of the devil; he is a real enemy, and a profound misleader."

وَدَخَلَ الْمَدِينَةَ عَلَىٰ حِينٍ غَفْلَةٍ مِنْ أَهْلِهَا  
فَوَجَدَ فِيهَا رَجُلَيْنِ يَقْتَتِلَانِ هَٰذَا مِنْ شِيعَتِهِ  
وَهَٰذَا مِنْ عَدُوِّهِ فَاسْتَعَاثَ الَّذِي مِنْ شِيعَتِهِ  
عَلَى الَّذِي مِنْ عَدُوِّهِ فَوَكَزَهُ مُوسَىٰ فَقَضَىٰ  
عَلَيْهِ ۖ قَالَ هَٰذَا مِنْ عَمَلِ الشَّيْطَانِ ۖ إِنَّهُ عَدُوٌّ  
مُضِلٌّ مُبِينٌ

[28:16] He said, "My Lord, I have wronged my soul. Please forgive me," and He forgave him. He is the Forgiver, Most Merciful.

قَالَ رَبِّ إِنِّي ظَلَمْتُ نَفْسِي فَاغْفِرْ لِي فَغَفَرَ  
لَهُ ۗ إِنَّهُ هُوَ الْغَفُورُ الرَّحِيمُ

[28:17] He said, "My Lord, in return for Your blessings upon me, I will never be a supporter of the guilty ones."

قَالَ رَبِّ بِمَا أَنْعَمْتَ عَلَيَّ فَلَنْ أَكُونَ ظَهِيرًا  
لِلْمُجْرِمِينَ

[28:18] In the morning, he was in the city, afraid and watchful. The one who sought his help yesterday, asked for his help again. Moses said to him, "You are really a troublemaker."

فَأَصْبَحَ فِي الْمَدِينَةِ خَائِفًا يَتَرَقَّبُ فَإِذَا الَّذِي  
اسْتَنْصَرَهُ بِالْأَمْسِ يَسْتَصْرِخُهُ ۗ قَالَ لَهُ  
مُوسَىٰ إِنَّكَ لَعَوِيٌّ مُبِينٌ

#### Moses' Crime Exposed

[28:19] Before he attempted to strike their common enemy, he said, "O Moses, do you want to kill me, as you killed the other man yesterday? Obviously, you wish to be a tyrant on earth; you do not wish to be righteous."

فَلَمَّا أَنْ أَرَادَ أَنْ يَبْطِشَ بِالَّذِي هُوَ عَدُوٌّ لَهُمَا  
قَالَ يَا مُوسَىٰ أَتُرِيدُ أَنْ تَقْتُلَنِي كَمَا قَتَلْتَ  
نَفْسًا بِالْأَمْسِ ۗ إِنَّ تُرِيدُ إِلَّا أَنْ تَكُونَ جَبَّارًا  
فِي الْأَرْضِ وَمَا تُرِيدُ أَنْ تَكُونَ مِنَ  
الْمُصْلِحِينَ

[28:20] A man came running from the other side of the city, saying, "O Moses, the people are plotting to kill you. You better leave immediately. I am giving you good advice."

وَجَاءَ رَجُلٌ مِنْ أَقْصَى الْمَدِينَةِ يَسْعَىٰ قَالَ  
يَا مُوسَىٰ إِنَّ الْمَلَائِكَةَ يَأْتَمِرُونَ بِكَ لِيَقْتُلُوكَ  
فَاخْرُجْ إِنِّي لَكَ مِنَ النَّاصِحِينَ

[28:21] He fled the city, afraid and watchful. He said, "My Lord, save me from the oppressive people."

فَخَرَجَ مِنْهَا خَائِفًا يَتَرَقَّبُ ۗ قَالَ رَبِّ نَجِّنِي  
مِنَ الْقَوْمِ الظَّالِمِينَ

#### In Midyan

[28:22] As he traveled towards Midyan, he said, "May my Lord guide me in the right path."

وَلَمَّا تَوَجَّهَ تَلْقَاءَ مَدْيَنَ قَالَ عَسَىٰ رَبِّي أَنْ  
يَهْدِيَنِي سَوَاءَ السَّبِيلِ

[28:23] When he reached Midyan's water, he found a crowd of people watering, and noticed two women waiting on the side. He said, "What is it that you need?" They said, "We are not able to water, until the crowd disperses, and our father is an old man."

وَلَمَّا وَرَدَ مَاءَ مَدْيَنَ وَجَدَ عَلَيْهِ أُمَّةً مِنَ  
النَّاسِ يَسْتَقُونَ وَوَجَدَ مِنْ دُونِهِمُ امْرَأَتَيْنِ  
تَذُودَانِ ۗ قَالَ مَا خَطْبُكُمَا ۗ قَالَتَا لَا نَسْقِي حَتَّىٰ  
يُصْدِرَ الرِّعَاءُ ۗ وَأَبُونَا شَيْخٌ كَبِيرٌ

[28:24] He watered for them, then turned to the shade, saying, "My Lord, whatever provision You send to me, I am in dire need for it."

فَسَقَى لَهُمَا ثُمَّ تَوَلَّى إِلَى الظِّلِّ فَقَالَ رَبِّ  
إِنِّي لِمَا أَنْزَلْتَ إِلَيَّ مِنْ خَيْرٍ فَقِيرٌ

[28:25] Soon, one of the two women approached him, shyly, and said, "My father invites you to pay you for watering for us." When he met him, and told him his story, he said, "Have no fear. You have been saved from the oppressive people."

فَجَاءَتْهُ إِحْدَاهُمَا تَمْشِي عَلَى اسْتِحْيَاءٍ قَالَتْ  
إِنَّ أَبِي يَدْعُوكَ لِيَجْزِيَكَ أَجْرَ مَا سَقَيْتَ لَنَا  
فَلَمَّا جَاءَهُ وَقَصَّ عَلَيْهِ الْقِصَصَ قَالَ لَا  
تَخَفْ نَجَوْتَ مِنَ الظَّالِمِينَ

#### Moses Marries

[28:26] One of the two women said, "O my father, hire him. He is the best one to hire, for he is strong and honest."

قَالَتْ إِحْدَاهُمَا يَا أَبَتِ اسْتَأْجِرْهُ إِنَّ خَيْرَ مَنِ  
اسْتَأْجَرْتَ الْقَوِيُّ الْأَمِينُ

[28:27] He said, "I wish to offer one of my two daughters for you to marry, in return for working for me for eight pilgrimages; if you make them ten, it will be voluntary on your part. I do not wish to make this matter too difficult for you. You will find me, GOD willing, righteous."

قَالَ إِنِّي أُرِيدُ أَنْ أُنكِحَكَ إِحْدَى ابْنَتَيَّ هَاتَيْنِ  
عَلَى أَنْ تَأْجُرَنِي ثَمَانِي حَجَّجٍ فَإِنْ أَتَمَمْتَ  
عَشْرًا فَمِنْ عِنْدِكَ وَمَا أُرِيدُ أَنْ أَمْلِكَ عَلَيْكَ  
سَتَجِدُنِي إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ مِنَ الصَّالِحِينَ

[28:28] He said, "It is an agreement between me and you. Whichever period I fulfill, you will not be averse to either one. GOD is the guarantor of what we said."

قَالَ ذَلِكَ بَيْنِي وَبَيْنَكَ أَيَّمَا الْأَجَلَيْنِ قَضَيْتُ  
فَلَا عُدْوَانَ عَلَيَّ وَاللَّهُ عَلَى مَا نَقُولُ وَكِيلٌ

#### Back to Egypt

[28:29] When he had fulfilled his obligation, he traveled with his family (*towards Egypt*). He saw from the slope of Mount Sinai a fire. He said to his family, "Stay here. I have seen a fire. Maybe I can bring to you news, or a portion of the fire to warm you."

فَلَمَّا قَضَى مُوسَى الْأَجَلَ وَسَارَ بِأَهْلِهِ آنَسَ  
مِنْ جَانِبِ الطُّورِ نَارًا قَالَ لِأَهْلِهِ امْكُثُوا إِنِّي  
آنَسْتُ نَارًا لَعَلِّي آتِيكُمْ مِنْهَا بِخَبَرٍ أَوْ جَذْوَةٍ  
مِنَ النَّارِ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَصْطَلُونَ

#### Moses Appointed

[28:30] When he reached it, he was called from the edge of the right side of the valley, in the blessed spot where the burning bush was located: "O Moses, this is Me. GOD; Lord of the universe.

فَلَمَّا أَنهَاهَا نُودِيَ مِنْ شَاطِئِ الوَادِ الْأَيْمَنِ  
فِي الْبُقْعَةِ الْمُبَارَكَةِ مِنَ الشَّجَرَةِ أَنْ يَا  
مُوسَى إِنِّي أَنَا اللَّهُ رَبُّ الْعَالَمِينَ

[28:31] "Throw down your staff." When he saw it moving like a demon, he turned around and fled. "O Moses, come back; do not be afraid. You are perfectly safe.

وَأَنْ أَلْقِ عَصَاكَ فَلَمَّا رَآهَا تَهْتَزُّ كَأَنَّهَا جَانٌّ  
وَلَّى مُدْبِرًا وَلَمْ يُعَقِّبْ يَا مُوسَى أَقْبِلْ وَلَا  
تَخَفْ إِنَّا مِنَ الْأَمِينِينَ

[28:32] "Put your hand into your pocket; it will come out white without a blemish. Fold your wings and settle down from your fear. These are two proofs from your Lord, to be shown to Pharaoh and his elders; they have been wicked people."

اسْلُكْ يَدَكَ فِي جَيْبِكَ تَخْرُجْ بَيْضًا مِنْ  
غَيْرِ سُوءٍ وَاضْمُمُ إِلَيْكَ جَنَاحَكَ مِنَ الرَّهْبِ  
فَذَانِكَ بُرْهَانَانِ مِنْ رَبِّكَ إِلَى فِرْعَوْنَ وَمَلَئِهِ  
إِنَّهُمْ كَانُوا قَوْمًا فَاسِقِينَ

[28:33] He said, "My Lord, I killed one of them, and I fear lest they kill me.

قَالَ رَبِّ إِنِّي قَتَلْتُ مِنْهُمْ نَفْسًا فَأَخَافُ أَنْ  
يَقْتُلُونِ

[28:34] "Also, my brother Aaron is more eloquent than I. Send him with me as a helper to confirm and strengthen me. I fear lest they disbelieve me."

وَأَخِي هَارُونُ هُوَ أَفْصَحُ مِنِّي لِسَانًا فَأَرْسَلْهُ  
مَعِيَ رِدْءًا يُصَدِّقُنِي إِنِّي أَخَافُ أَنْ يُكَذِّبُونِ

[28:35] He said, "We will strengthen you with your brother, and we will provide you both with manifest authority. Thus, they will not be able to touch either one of you. With our miracles, the two of you, together with those who follow you, will be the victors."

قَالَ سَنَشُدُّ عَضُدَكَ بِأَخِيكَ وَنَجْعَلُ لَكُمَا  
سُلْطَانًا فَلَا يَصِلُونَ إِلَيْكُمَا بِآيَاتِنَا أَنْتُمْ وَمَنْ  
اتَّبَعَكُمَا الْعَالَمُونَ

#### Pharaoh's Arrogance

[28:36] When Moses went to them with our proofs, clear and profound, they said, "This is fabricated magic. We have never heard of this from our ancient ancestors."

فَلَمَّا جَاءَهُمْ مُوسَىٰ بِآيَاتِنَا بَيِّنَاتٍ قَالُوا مَا هَذَا  
إِلَّا سِحْرٌ مُّفْتَرًى وَمَا سَمِعْنَا بِهَذَا فِي آبَائِنَا  
الْأَوَّلِينَ

[28:37] Moses said, "My Lord knows best who brought the guidance from Him, and who will be the ultimate victors. Surely, the transgressors never succeed."

وَقَالَ مُوسَىٰ رَبِّي أَعْلَمُ بِمَنْ جَاءَ بِالْهُدَىٰ مِنْ  
عِنْدِهِ وَمَنْ تَكُونُ لَهُ عَاقِبَةُ الدَّارِ إِنَّهُ لَا يُفْلِحُ  
الظَّالِمُونَ

[28:38] Pharaoh said, "O you elders, I have not known of any god for you other than me. Therefore, fire the adobe, O Hāmān, in order to build a tower, that I may take a look at the god of Moses. I am sure that he is a liar."

وَقَالَ فِرْعَوْنُ يَا أَيُّهَا الْمَلَأُ مَا عَلِمْتُ لَكُمْ  
مِنْ إِلَهٍ غَيْرِي فَأَوْقِدْ لِي يَا هَامَانَ عَلَى  
الطِّينِ فَاجْعَلْ لِي صَرْحًا لَعَلِّي أَطَّلِعُ إِلَىٰ إِلَهِ  
مُوسَىٰ وَإِنِّي لَأَظُنُّهُ مِنَ الْكَاذِبِينَ

[28:39] Thus, he and his troops continued to commit arrogance on earth, without any right, and thought that they would not be returned to us.

وَاسْتَكْبَرَ هُوَ وَجُنُودُهُ فِي الْأَرْضِ بِغَيْرِ  
الْحَقِّ وَظَنُّوا أَنَّهُم إِلَيْنَا لَا يُرْجَعُونَ

[28:40] Consequently, we punished him and his troops, by throwing them into the sea. Note the consequences for the transgressors.

فَأَخَذْنَاهُ وَجُنُودَهُ فَنَبَذْنَاهُمْ فِي الْيَمِّ فَاُنظُرْ  
كَيْفَ كَانَ عَاقِبَةُ الظَّالِمِينَ

[28:41] We made them imams who led their people to Hell. Furthermore, on the Day of Resurrection, they will have no help.

وَجَعَلْنَاهُمْ أَيْمَةً يَدْعُونَ إِلَى النَّارِ وَيَوْمَ  
الْقِيَامَةِ لَا يُنصَرُونَ

[28:42] They incurred in this life condemnation, and on the Day of Resurrection they will be despised.

وَأَتْبَعْنَاهُمْ فِي هَذِهِ الدُّنْيَا لَعْنَةً وَيَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ  
هُمْ مِنَ الْمَقْبُوحِينَ

*The Book of Moses\**

[28:43] We gave Moses the scripture—after having annihilated the previous generations, and after setting the examples through them—to provide enlightenment for the people, and guidance, and mercy, that they may take heed.

وَلَقَدْ آتَيْنَا مُوسَى الْكِتَابَ مِنْ بَعْدِ مَا أَهْلَكْنَا  
الْقُرُونَ الْأُولَىٰ بِصَايِرَ لِلنَّاسِ وَهُدًى وَرَحْمَةً  
لَعَلَّهُمْ يَتَذَكَّرُونَ

*Addressing God's Messenger of the Covenant*

[28:44] You were not present on the slope of the western mount, when we issued the command to Moses; you were not a witness.\*

وَمَا كُنْتَ بِجَانِبِ الْغَرْبِيِّ إِذْ قَضَيْنَا إِلَىٰ  
مُوسَى الْأَمْرَ وَمَا كُنْتَ مِنَ الشَّاهِدِينَ

[28:45] But we established many generations, and, because of the length of time, (*they deviated*). Nor were you among the people of Midyan, reciting our revelations to them. But we did send messengers.

وَلَكِنَّا أَنْشَأْنَا قُرُونًا فَتَطَاوَلَ عَلَيْهِمُ الْعُمُرُ  
وَمَا كُنْتَ نَاوِيًا فِي أَهْلِ مَدْيَنَ تَتْلُو عَلَيْهِمْ  
آيَاتِنَا وَلَكِنَّا كُنَّا مُرْسِلِينَ

[28:46] Nor were you on the slope of Mount Sinai when we called (*Moses*). But it is mercy from your Lord, (*towards the people*), in order to warn people who received no warner before you, that they may take heed.

وَمَا كُنْتَ بِجَانِبِ الطُّورِ إِذْ نَادَيْنَا وَلَكِنْ  
رَحْمَةً مِنْ رَبِّكَ لِتُنذِرَ قَوْمًا مِمَّا أَتَاهُمْ مِنْ نَذِيرٍ  
مَنْ قَبْلِكَ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَتَذَكَّرُونَ

\*28:43 The Torah is the collection of all the scriptures revealed to all the prophets of Israel, including the book of Moses. The Quran consistently states that Moses was given a book, or "the Statute Book." Nowhere in the Quran do we see that Moses was given "the Torah." Today's Old Testament, therefore, is the Torah (see 3:50, 5:46).

\*28:44 The name of this messenger is confirmed mathematically: by placing the gematrical value of "Rashad Khalifa" (1230) next to the verse number (44), we get 123044=19x6476.

*No Excuse*

[28:47] Thus, they cannot say, when a disaster strikes them as a consequence of their own deeds, "Our Lord, had You sent a messenger to us, we would have followed Your revelations, and would have been believers."

وَلَوْلَا أَنْ تُصِيبَهُمْ مُصِيبَةٌ بِمَا قَدَّمَتْ أَيْدِيهِمْ  
فَيَقُولُوا رَبَّنَا لَوْلَا أَرْسَلْتَ إِلَيْنَا رَسُولًا فَنَتَّبِعَ  
آيَاتِكَ وَنَكُونَ مِنَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

*The Torah and The Quran*

[28:48] Now that the truth has come to them from us, they said, "If only we could be given what was given to Moses!" Did they not disbelieve in what was given to Moses in the past? They said, "Both (*scriptures*) are works of magic that copied one another." They also said, "We are disbelievers in both of them."

فَلَمَّا جَاءَهُمُ الْحَقُّ مِنْ عِنْدِنَا قَالُوا لَوْلَا أُوتِيَ  
مِثْلَ مَا أُوتِيَ مُوسَىٰ ۗ أَوَلَمْ يَكْفُرُوا بِمَا أُوتِيَ  
مُوسَىٰ مِنْ قَبْلُ قَالُوا سِحْرَانِ تَظَاهَرَا  
وَقَالُوا إِنَّا بِكُلِّ كَافِرُونَ

[28:49] Say, "Then produce a scripture from **GOD** with better guidance than the two, so I can follow it, if you are truthful."

قُلْ فَأْتُوا بِكِتَابٍ مِنْ عِنْدِ اللَّهِ هُوَ أَهْدَىٰ  
مِنْهُمَا أَتَّبِعُهُ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ صَادِقِينَ

*God Sends His Teachings to us Through His Messengers*

[28:50] If they fail to respond to you, then know that they follow only their own opinions. Who is farther astray than those who follow their own opinions, without guidance from **GOD**? **GOD** does not guide such wicked people.

فَإِنْ لَمْ يَسْتَجِيبُوا لَكَ فَاعْلَمْ أَنَّمَا يَتَّبِعُونَ  
أَهْوَاءَهُمْ وَمَنْ أَضَلُّ مِمَّنْ اتَّبَعَ هَوَاهُ بِغَيْرِ  
هُدًى مِنَ اللَّهِ إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يَهْدِي الْقَوْمَ الظَّالِمِينَ

*All True Believers Accept the Quran*

[28:51] We have delivered the message to them, that they may take heed.

وَلَقَدْ وَصَّلْنَا لَهُمُ الْقَوْلَ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَتَذَكَّرُونَ

[28:52] Those whom we blessed with the previous scriptures will believe in this.

الَّذِينَ آتَيْنَاهُمُ الْكِتَابَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِ هُمْ بِهِ يُؤْمِنُونَ

[28:53] When it is recited to them, they will say, "We believe in it. This is the truth from our Lord. Even before we heard of it, we were submitters."

وَإِذَا يُنذَرُ عَلَيْهِمْ قَالُوا آمَنَّا بِهِ إِنَّهُ الْحَقُّ مِنْ  
رَبِّنَا إِنَّا كُنَّا مِنْ قَبْلِهِ مُسْلِمِينَ

*Twice the Reward for Christians & Jews Who Recognize the Truth*

[28:54] To these we grant twice the reward, because they steadfastly persevere. They counter evil works with good works, and from our provisions to them, they give.

أُولَئِكَ يُؤْتَوْنَ أَجْرَهُمْ مَرَّتَيْنِ بِمَا صَبَرُوا  
وَيَذَرُونَ بِالْحَسَنَةِ السَّيِّئَةَ وَمِمَّا رَزَقْنَاهُمْ  
يُنْفِقُونَ

[28:55] When they come across vain talk, they disregard it and say, "We are responsible for our deeds, and you are responsible for your deeds. Peace be upon you. We do not wish to behave like the ignorant ones."

وَإِذَا سَمِعُوا اللَّغْوَ أَعْرَضُوا عَنْهُ وَقَالُوا لَنَا  
أَعْمَالُنَا وَلَكُمْ أَعْمَالُكُمْ سَلَامٌ عَلَيْكُمْ لَا نَبْتَغِي  
الْجَاهِلِينَ

*Only God Guides*

[28:56] You cannot guide the ones you love. **GOD** is the only One who guides in accordance with His will, and in accordance with His knowledge of those who deserve the guidance.

إِنَّكَ لَا تَهْدِي مَنْ أَحْبَبْتَ وَلَكِنَّ اللَّهَ يَهْدِي  
مَنْ يَشَاءُ وَهُوَ أَعْلَمُ بِالْمُهْتَدِينَ

[28:57] They said, "If we follow your guidance, we will suffer persecution." Did we not establish for them a Sacred Sanctuary, to which all kinds of fruits are offered, as a provision from us? Indeed, most of them do not know.

وَقَالُوا إِنْ نَتَّبِعِ الْهُدَى مَعَكَ نُتَخَطَّفُ مِنْ  
أَرْضِنَا أَوَلَمْ نَمَكِّنْ لَهُمْ حَرَمًا آمِنًا يُجَبَى إِلَيْهِ  
ثَمَرَاتُ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ رِزْقًا مِنْ لَدُنَّا وَلَكِنَّ  
أَكْثَرَهُمْ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ

[28:58] Many a community we annihilated for turning unappreciative of their lives. Consequently, here are their homes, nothing but uninhabited ruins after them, except a few. We were the inheritors.

وَكَمْ أَهْلَكْنَا مِنْ قَرْيَةٍ بَطَرَتْ مَعِيشَتَهَا فَتِلْكَ  
مَسَاكِنُهُمْ لَمْ تُسْكَنْ مِنْ بَعْدِهِمْ إِلَّا قَلِيلًا وَكُنَّا  
نَحْنُ الْوَارِثِينَ

[28:59] For your Lord never annihilates any community without sending a messenger in the midst thereof, to recite our revelations to them. We never annihilate any community, unless its people are wicked.

وَمَا كَانَ رَبُّكَ مُهْلِكَ الْقُرَى حَتَّى يَبْعَثَ فِي  
أُمَّهَا رَسُولًا يَتْلُو عَلَيْهِمْ آيَاتِنَا وَمَا كُنَّا  
مُهْلِكِي الْقُرَى إِلَّا وَأَهْلُهَا ظَالِمُونَ

[28:60] Everything that is given to you is only the material of this life, and its vanity. What is with **GOD** is far better, and everlasting. Do you not understand?

وَمَا أوتَيْتُمْ مِنْ شَيْءٍ فَمَتَاعُ الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا  
وَزِينَتُهَا وَمَا عِنْدَ اللَّهِ خَيْرٌ وَأَبْقَى أَفَلَا  
تَعْقِلُونَ.

[28:61] Is one whom we promised a good promise that will surely come to pass, equal to one whom we provide with the temporary materials of this life, then suffers eternal doom on the Day of Resurrection?

أَفَمَنْ وَعَدْنَاهُ وَعَدًّا حَسَنًا فَهُوَ لَاقِيهِ كَمَنْ  
مَتَّعْنَاهُ مَتَاعَ الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا ثُمَّ هُوَ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ  
مِنَ الْمُحْضَرِينَ

*The Idols Disown Their Idolizers*

[28:62] The day will come when He calls upon them, saying, "Where are those idols you had set up beside Me?"

وَيَوْمَ يُنَادِيهِمْ فَيَقُولُ أَيْنَ شُرَكَائِيَ الَّذِينَ  
كُنْتُمْ تَزْعُمُونَ

[28:63] Those who incurred the judgment will say, "Our Lord, these are the ones we misled; we misled them only because we ourselves had gone astray. We now devote ourselves totally to You. They were not really worshiping us."

قَالَ الَّذِينَ حَقَّ عَلَيْهِمُ الْقَوْلُ رَبَّنَا هَؤُلَاءِ  
الَّذِينَ أَغْوَيْنَا أَغْوَيْنَاهُمْ كَمَا غَوَيْنَا تَبَرَّأْنَا  
إِلَيْكَ طَٰمًا كَانُوا إِيَّانَا يَعْبُدُونَ

[28:64] It will be said, "Call upon your idols (*to help you*)." They will call upon them, but they will not respond. They will suffer the retribution, and wish that they were guided!

وَقِيلَ ادْعُوا شُرَكَاءَكُمْ فَدَعَوْهُمُ فَلَمْ يَسْتَجِيبُوا  
لَهُمْ وَرَأُوا الْعَذَابَ لَوْ أَنَّهُمْ كَانُوا يَهْتَدُونَ

*Our Response to the Messengers*

[28:65] On that day, He will ask everyone, "How did you respond to the messengers?"

وَيَوْمَ يُنَادِيهِمْ فَيَقُولُ مَاذَا أَجَبْتُمُ الْمُرْسَلِينَ

[28:66] They will be so stunned by the facts on that day, they will be speechless.

فَعَمِيَّتْ عَلَيْهِمُ الْأَنْبَاءُ يَوْمَئِذٍ فَهُمْ لَا يَتَسَاءَلُونَ

[28:67] As for those who repent, believe, and lead a righteous life, they will end up with the winners.

فَأَمَّا مَنْ تَابَ وَآمَنَ وَعَمِلَ صَالِحًا فَعَسَىٰ أَنْ  
يَكُونَ مِنَ الْمُفْلِحِينَ

[28:68] Your Lord is the One who creates whatever He wills, and chooses; no one else does any choosing. Glory be to **GOD**, the Most Exalted. He is far above needing partners.

وَرَبُّكَ يَخْلُقُ مَا يَشَاءُ وَيَخْتَارُ ۗ مَا كَانَ لَهُمُ  
الْخَيْرَةُ ۗ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ وَتَعَالَىٰ عَمَّا يُشْرِكُونَ

[28:69] Your Lord knows the innermost thoughts hidden in their chests, as well as everything they declare.

وَرَبُّكَ يَعْلَمُ مَا تُكِنُّ صُدُورُهُمْ وَمَا يُعْلِنُونَ

[28:70] He is the one **GOD**; there is no other god beside Him. To Him belongs all praise in this first life, and in the Hereafter. All judgment belongs with Him, and to Him you will be returned.

وَهُوَ اللَّهُ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ ۖ لَهُ الْحَمْدُ فِي الْأُولَىٰ  
وَالْآخِرَةِ ۖ وَلَهُ الْحُكْمُ وَإِلَيْهِ تُرْجَعُونَ

*God's Blessings*

[28:71] Say, "What if **GOD** made the night perpetual, until the Day of Resurrection? Which god, other than **GOD**, can provide you with light? Do you not hear?"

قُلْ أَرَأَيْتُمْ إِنْ جَعَلَ اللَّهُ عَلَيْكُمُ اللَّيْلَ سَرْمَدًا  
إِلَىٰ يَوْمِ الْقِيَامَةِ مَنْ إِلَهٌ غَيْرُ اللَّهِ يَأْتِيكُمْ  
بِضِيَاءٍ ۗ أَفَلَا تَسْمَعُونَ

[28:72] Say, "What if **GOD** made the daylight perpetual, until the Day of Resurrection? Which god, other than **GOD**, can provide you with a night for your rest? Do you not see?"

قُلْ أَرَأَيْتُمْ إِنْ جَعَلَ اللَّهُ عَلَيْكُمُ النَّهَارَ سَرْمَدًا  
إِلَىٰ يَوْمِ الْقِيَامَةِ مَنْ إِلَهٌ غَيْرُ اللَّهِ يَأْتِيكُمْ  
بِلَيْلٍ ۗ تَسْكُنُونَ فِيهِ ۗ أَفَلَا تُبْصِرُونَ

[28:73] It is mercy from Him that He created for you the night and the day in order to rest (*during the night*), then seek His provisions (*during the day*), that you may be appreciative.

وَمِنْ رَحْمَتِهِ جَعَلَ لَكُمُ اللَّيْلَ وَالنَّهَارَ لِتَسْكُنُوا فِيهِ وَلِتَبْتَغُوا مِنْ فَضْلِهِ وَلَعَلَّكُمْ تَشْكُرُونَ

#### *Idols Possess No Power*

[28:74] The day will come when He asks them, "Where are the idols you had fabricated to rank with Me?"

وَيَوْمَ يُنَادِيهِمْ فَيَقُولُ أَيْنَ شُرَكَائِيَ الَّذِينَ كُنْتُمْ تَزْعُمُونَ

[28:75] We will select from every community a witness, then say, "Present your proof." They will realize then that all truth belongs with **GOD**, while the idols they had fabricated will abandon them

وَنَزَعْنَا مِنْ كُلِّ أُمَّةٍ شَهِيدًا فَقُلْنَا هَاتُوا بُرْهَانَكُمْ فَعَلِمُوا أَنَّ الْحَقَّ لِلَّهِ وَضَلَّ عَنْهُمْ مَا كَانُوا يَفْتَرُونَ.

#### *Qāroon*

[28:76] Qāroon (*the slave driver*) was one of Moses' people who betrayed them and oppressed them. We gave him so many treasures that the keys thereof were almost too heavy for the strongest band. His people said to him, "Do not be so arrogant; **GOD** does not love those who are arrogant.

إِنَّ قَارُونَ كَانَ مِنْ قَوْمِ مُوسَى فَبَغَى عَلَيْهِمْ<sup>ط</sup> وَأَتَيْنَاهُ مِنَ الْكُنُوزِ مَا إِنَّ مَفَاتِحَهُ لَتَنُوءُ بِالْعُصْبَةِ أُولِي الْقُوَّةِ إِذْ قَالَ لَهُ قَوْمُهُ لَا تَفْرَحْ<sup>ط</sup> إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يُحِبُّ الْفَرِحِينَ

[28:77] "Use the provisions bestowed upon you by **GOD** to seek the abode of the Hereafter, without neglecting your share in this world. Be charitable, as **GOD** has been charitable towards you. Do not keep on corrupting the earth. **GOD** does not love the corruptors."

وَابْتَغِ فِيمَا آتَاكَ اللَّهُ الدَّارَ الْآخِرَةَ<sup>ط</sup> وَلَا تَنْسَ نَصِيبَكَ مِنَ الدُّنْيَا<sup>ط</sup> وَأَحْسِنْ كَمَا أَحْسَنَ اللَّهُ إِلَيْكَ<sup>ط</sup> وَلَا تَبْغِ الْفَسَادَ فِي الْأَرْضِ<sup>ط</sup> إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يُحِبُّ الْمُفْسِدِينَ

[28:78] He said, "I attained all this because of my own cleverness." Did he not realize that **GOD** had annihilated before him generations that were much stronger than he, and greater in number? The (*annihilated*) transgressors were not asked about their crimes.

قَالَ إِنَّمَا أُوتِيتهُ عَلَىٰ عِلْمٍ عِنْدِي<sup>ط</sup> أَوَلَمْ يَعْلَم أَنَّ اللَّهَ قَدْ أَهْلَكَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِ مِنَ الْقُرُونِ مَنْ هُوَ أَشَدُّ مِنْهُ قُوَّةً وَأَكْثَرَ جَمْعًا<sup>ط</sup> وَلَا يُسْأَلُ عَنْ ذُنُوبِهِمُ الْمُجْرِمُونَ

[28:79] One day, he came out to his people in full splendor. Those who preferred this worldly life said, "Oh, we wish that we possess what Qāroon has attained. Indeed, he is very fortunate."

فَخَرَجَ عَلَىٰ قَوْمِهِ فِي زِينَتِهِ<sup>ط</sup> قَالَ الَّذِينَ يُرِيدُونَ الْحَيَاةَ الدُّنْيَا يَا لَيْتَ لَنَا مِثْلَ مَا أُوتِيَ قَارُونُ إِنَّهُ لَذُو حَظٍّ عَظِيمٍ

#### *The Real Wealth*

[28:80] As for those who were blessed with knowledge, they said, "Woe to you, **GOD**'s recompense is far better for those who believe and lead a righteous life." None attains this except the steadfast.

وَقَالَ الَّذِينَ أُوتُوا الْعِلْمَ وَيَلَكُمْ ثَوَابُ اللَّهِ خَيْرٌ لِمَنْ آمَنَ وَعَمِلَ صَالِحًا وَلَا يُلَاقَاهَا إِلَّا الصَّابِرُونَ



*The Tyrants' Inevitable Fate*

[28:81] We then caused the earth to swallow him and his mansion. No army could have helped him against **GOD**; he was not destined to be a winner.

فَخَسَفْنَا بِهِ وَبِدَارِهِ الْأَرْضَ فَمَا كَانَ لَهُ مِنْ  
فِيَّةٍ يَنْصُرُونَهُ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ وَمَا كَانَ مِنَ  
الْمُنْتَصِرِينَ

[28:82] Those who were envious of him the day before said, "Now we realize that **GOD** is the One who provides for whomever He chooses from among His servants, and withholds. If it were not for **GOD**'s grace towards us, He could have caused the earth to swallow us too. We now realize that the disbelievers never succeed."

وَأَصْبَحَ الَّذِينَ تَمَنَّوْا مَكَانَهُ بِالْأَمْسِ يَقُولُونَ  
وَيَكُنَّ اللَّهُ يَبْسُطُ الرِّزْقَ لِمَنْ يَشَاءُ مِنْ عِبَادِهِ  
وَيَقْدِرُ ۗ لَوْلَا أَنْ مَنَّ اللَّهُ عَلَيْنَا لَخَسَفَ بِنَا  
وَيَكُنَّ لَهُ لَا يُفْلِحُ الْكَافِرُونَ

*The Ultimate Winners*

[28:83] We reserve the abode of the Hereafter for those who do not seek exaltation on earth, nor corruption. The ultimate victory belongs to the righteous.

تِلْكَ الدَّارُ الْآخِرَةُ نَجْعَلُهَا لِلَّذِينَ لَا يُرِيدُونَ  
عُلُوًّا فِي الْأَرْضِ وَلَا فُسَادًا ۗ وَالْعَاقِبَةُ  
لِلْمُتَّقِينَ

[28:84] Whoever works righteousness receives a far better reward. As for those who commit sins, the retribution for their sins is precisely equivalent to their works.

مَنْ جَاءَ بِالْحَسَنَةِ فَلَهُ خَيْرٌ مِنْهَا ۗ وَمَنْ جَاءَ  
بِالسَّيِّئَةِ فَلَا يُجْزَى الَّذِينَ عَمِلُوا السَّيِّئَاتِ إِلَّا  
مَا كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ

[28:85] Surely, the One who decreed the Quran for you will summon you to a predetermined appointment. Say, "My Lord is fully aware of those who uphold the guidance, and those who have gone astray."

إِنَّ الَّذِي فَرَضَ عَلَيْكَ الْقُرْآنَ لَرَادُّكَ إِلَيَّ  
مَعَادٍ ۗ قُلْ رَبِّي أَعْلَمُ مَنْ جَاءَ بِالْهُدَىٰ وَمَنْ  
هُوَ فِي ضَلَالٍ مُبِينٍ

[28:86] You never expected this scripture to come your way; but this is a mercy from your Lord. Therefore, you shall not side with the disbelievers.

وَمَا كُنْتَ تَرْجُو أَنْ يُقَىٰ إِلَيْكَ الْكِتَابُ إِلَّا  
رَحْمَةً مِنْ رَبِّكَ ۗ فَلَا تَكُونَنَّ ظَهِيرًا لِلْكَافِرِينَ

[28:87] Nor shall you be diverted from **GOD**'s revelations, after they have come to you, and invite the others to your Lord. And do not ever fall into idol worship.

وَلَا يَصُدُّكَ عَنْ آيَاتِ اللَّهِ بَعْدَ إِذْ أَنْزَلْتُ  
إِلَيْكَ ۗ وَادْعُ إِلَىٰ رَبِّكَ ۗ وَلَا تَكُونَنَّ مِنَ  
الْمُشْرِكِينَ

[28:88] You shall not worship beside **GOD** any other god. There is no other god beside Him. Everything perishes except His presence. To Him belongs all sovereignty, and to Him you will be returned.

وَلَا تَدْعُ مَعَ اللَّهِ إِلَهًا آخَرَ ۗ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ ۗ  
كُلُّ شَيْءٍ هَالِكٌ إِلَّا وَجْهَهُ ۗ لَهُ الْحُكْمُ وَإِلَيْهِ  
تُرْجَعُونَ

## Sura 29: The Spider

### سورة العنكبوت

[29:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[29:1] A. L. M.\*

الم

*The Test is mandatory*

[29:2] Do the people think that they will be left to say, "We believe," without being put to the test?

أَحْسِبَ النَّاسُ أَنْ يُتْرَكُوا أَنْ يَقُولُوا آمَنَّا وَهُمْ لَا يُفْتَنُونَ

[29:3] We have tested those before them, for **GOD** must distinguish those who are truthful, and He must expose the liars.

وَلَقَدْ فَتَنَّا الَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ فَلَيَعْلَمَنَّ اللَّهُ الَّذِينَ صَدَقُوا وَلَيَعْلَمَنَّ الْكَاذِبِينَ

[29:4] Do those who commit sins think that they can ever fool us? Wrong indeed is their judgment.

أَمْ حَسِبَ الَّذِينَ يَعْمَلُونَ السَّيِّئَاتِ أَنْ يَسْفِقُونَا سَاءَ مَا يَحْكُمُونَ

[29:5] Anyone hoping to meet **GOD**, (*should know that*) such a meeting with **GOD** will most assuredly come to pass. He is the Hearer, the Omniscient.

مَنْ كَانَ يَرْجُوا لِقَاءَ اللَّهِ فَإِنَّ أَجَلَ اللَّهِ لَآتٍ وَهُوَ السَّمِيعُ الْعَلِيمُ

[29:6] Those who strive, strive for their own good. **GOD** is in no need for anyone.

وَمَنْ جَاهَدَ فَإِنَّمَا يُجَاهِدُ لِنَفْسِهِ إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَغَنِيٌّ عَنِ الْعَالَمِينَ

[29:7] Those who believe and lead a righteous life, we will certainly remit their sins, and will certainly reward them generously for their righteous works.

وَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ لَنُكَفِّرَنَّ عَنْهُمْ سَيِّئَاتِهِمْ وَلَنَجْزِيَنَّهُمْ أَحْسَنَ الَّذِي كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ

*You Shall Honor Your Parents*

[29:8] We enjoined the human being to honor his parents. But if they try to force you to set up idols beside Me, do not obey them. To Me is your ultimate return, then I will inform you of everything you had done.

وَوَصَّيْنَا الْإِنْسَانَ بِوَالِدَيْهِ حُسْنًا وَإِنْ جَاهَدَاكَ لِتُشْرِكَ بِي مَا لَيْسَ لَكَ بِهِ عِلْمٌ فَلَا تُطِعْهُمَا إِلَيَّ مَرْجِعُكُمْ فَأُنَبِّئُكُمْ بِمَا كُنْتُمْ تَعْمَلُونَ

[29:9] Those who believe and lead a righteous life, we will certainly admit them with the righteous.

وَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ لَنُدْخِلَنَّهُمْ فِي الصَّالِحِينَ

*Fair Weather Friends*

[29:10] Among the people there are those who say, "We believe in **GOD**," but as soon as they suffer any hardship because of **GOD**, they equate the people's persecution with **GOD**'s retribution. But if blessings from your Lord come your way, they say, "We were with you." Is **GOD** not fully aware of the people's innermost thoughts?

وَمِنَ النَّاسِ مَنْ يَقُولُ آمَنَّا بِاللَّهِ فَإِذَا أُوذِيَ فِي اللَّهِ جَعَلَ فِتْنَةَ النَّاسِ كَعَذَابِ اللَّهِ وَلَئِنْ جَاءَ نَصْرٌ مِنْ رَبِّكَ لَيَقُولُنَّ إِنَّا كُنَّا مَعَكُمْ أَوْ لَيْسَ اللَّهُ بِأَعْلَمَ بِمَا فِي صُدُورِ الْعَالَمِينَ

\*29:1 See Appendix 1 for details of the Quran's mathematical composition, and the meaning of these previously mysterious Quranic Initials.

[29:11] **GOD** will most certainly distinguish those who believe, and He will most certainly expose the hypocrites.

وَلْيَعْلَمَنَّ اللَّهُ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَلْيَعْلَمَنَّ الْمُنَافِقِينَ

[29:12] Those who disbelieved said to those who believed, "If you follow our way, we will be responsible for your sins." Not true; they cannot bear any of their sins. They are liars.

وَقَالَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا لِلَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اتَّبِعُوا سَبِيلَنَا وَلْنَحْمِلْ خَطَايَاكُمْ وَمَا هُمْ بِحَامِلِينَ مِنْ خَطَايَاهُمْ مِنْ شَيْءٍ إِنَّهُمْ لَكَاذِبُونَ

[29:13] In fact, they will carry their own sins, in addition to loads of other people's sins for which they were responsible. Most certainly, they will be asked on the Day of Resurrection about their false claims.

وَلْيَحْمِلُنَّ أَثْقَالَهُمْ وَأَثْقَالًا مَعَ أَثْقَالِهِمْ وَلَيَسْأَلُنَّ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ عَمَّا كَانُوا يَفْتَرُونَ

Noah

[29:14] We sent Noah to his people, and he stayed with them one thousand years, less fifty.\* Subsequently, they incurred the flood because of their transgressions.

وَلَقَدْ أَرْسَلْنَا نُوحًا إِلَىٰ قَوْمِهِ فَلَبِثَ فِيهِمْ أَلْفَ سَنَةٍ إِلَّا خَمْسِينَ عَامًا فَأَخَذَهُمُ الطُّوفَانُ وَهُمْ ظَالِمُونَ

[29:15] We saved him and those who accompanied him in the ark, and we set it up as a lesson for all the people.

فَأَنْجَيْنَاهُ وَأَصْحَابَ السَّفِينَةِ وَجَعَلْنَاهَا آيَةً لِلْعَالَمِينَ

Abraham

[29:16] Abraham said to his people, "You shall worship **GOD**, and reverence Him. This is better for you, if you only knew.

وَإِبْرَاهِيمَ إِذْ قَالَ لِقَوْمِهِ اعْبُدُوا اللَّهَ وَاتَّقُوهُ ۖ ذَلِكُمْ خَيْرٌ لَّكُمْ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ تَعْلَمُونَ

[29:17] "What you worship instead of **GOD** are powerless idols; you have invented a lie."

*God: The Only Source of Provisions*

The idols you worship beside **GOD** do not possess any provisions for you. Therefore, you shall seek provisions only from **GOD**. You shall worship Him alone, and be appreciative of Him; to Him is your ultimate return.

إِنَّمَا تَعْبُدُونَ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ أَوْثَانًا وَتَخْلُقُونَ إِفْكًا ۚ إِنَّ الَّذِينَ تَعْبُدُونَ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ لَا يَمْلِكُونَ لَكُمْ رِزْقًا فَابْتَغُوا عِنْدَ اللَّهِ الرِّزْقَ وَاعْبُدُوهُ وَاشْكُرُوا لَهُ ۗ إِلَيْهِ تُرْجَعُونَ

[29:18] If you disbelieve, generations before you have also disbelieved. The sole function of the messenger is to deliver (*the message*).

وَإِنْ تَكْفُرُوا فَقَدْ كَذَّبْتُمْ مِنْ قَبْلِكُمْ ۖ وَمَا عَلَى الرَّسُولِ إِلَّا الْبَلَاغُ الْمُبِينُ

*Study the Origin of Life\**

[29:19] Have they not seen how **GOD** initiates the creation, then repeats it? This is easy for **GOD** to do.

أَوَلَمْ يَرَوْا كَيْفَ يُبْدِئُ اللَّهُ الْخَلْقَ ثُمَّ يُعِيدُهُ ۚ إِنَّ ذَلِكَ عَلَى اللَّهِ يَسِيرٌ

[29:20] Say, "Roam the earth and find out the origin of life."\* For **GOD** will thus initiate the creation in the Hereafter. **GOD** is Omnipotent.

قُلْ سِيرُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ فَانظُرُوا كَيْفَ بَدَأَ الْخَلْقَ ۚ ثُمَّ اللَّهُ يُنْشِئُ النَّشْأَةَ الْآخِرَةَ ۚ إِنَّ اللَّهَ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

\*29:14 Since the Quran's miracle is mathematical, the numbers especially constitute an important part of the 19-based code. Thus, the numbers mentioned in the Quran add up to 162146, or 19x8534 (see Appendix 1 for the details).

\*29:19-20 We learn from the Quran that evolution is a divinely guided process. See Appendix 31 for the details.

[29:21] He condemns to retribution whomever He wills, and showers His mercy upon whomever He wills. Ultimately, to Him you will be turned over.

يُعَذِّبُ مَنْ يَشَاءُ وَيَرْحَمُ مَنْ يَشَاءُ ۗ وَإِلَيْهِ تُقْلَبُونَ

[29:22] None of you can escape from these facts, on earth or in the heaven, and you have none beside **GOD** as a Lord and Master.

وَمَا أَنْتُمْ بِمُعْجِزِينَ فِي الْأَرْضِ وَلَا فِي السَّمَاءِ ۗ وَمَا لَكُمْ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ مِنْ وَلِيٍّ وَلَا نَصِيرٍ

[29:23] Those who disbelieve in **GOD**'s revelations, and in meeting Him, have despaired from My mercy. They have incurred a painful retribution.

وَالَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا بِآيَاتِ اللَّهِ وَلِقَائِهِ أُولَٰئِكَ يَئِسُوا مِنْ رَحْمَتِي وَأُولَٰئِكَ لَهُمْ عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ

*Back to Abraham*

[29:24] The only response from his people was their saying, "Kill him, or burn him." But **GOD** saved him from the fire. This should provide lessons for people who believe.

فَمَا كَانَ جَوَابَ قَوْمِهِ إِلَّا أَنْ قَالُوا اقْتُلُوهُ أَوْ حَرِّقُوهُ فَأَنْجَاهُ اللَّهُ مِنَ النَّارِ ۗ إِنَّ فِي ذَٰلِكَ لَآيَاتٍ لِقَوْمٍ يُؤْمِنُونَ

*Social Pressure: A Profound Disaster*

[29:25] He said, "You worship beside **GOD** powerless idols due to peer pressure, just to preserve some friendship among you in this worldly life. But then, on the Day of Resurrection, you will disown one another, and curse one another. Your destiny is Hell, wherein you cannot help one another."

وَقَالَ إِنَّمَا اتَّخَذْتُمْ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ أَوْثَانًا مَوَدَّةَ بَيْنِكُمْ فِي الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا ۗ ثُمَّ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ يَكْفُرُ بَعْضُكُمُ بِبَعْضٍ وَيَلْعَنُ بَعْضُكُمُ بَعْضًا وَمَأْوَاكُمُ النَّارُ وَمَا لَكُمْ مِنْ نَاصِرِينَ

[29:26] Lot believed with him and said, "I am emigrating to my Lord. He is the Almighty, the Most Wise."

فَأَمَّنَ لَهُ لُوطٌ وَقَالَ إِنِّي مُهَاجِرٌ إِلَىٰ رَبِّي ۗ إِنَّهُ هُوَ الْعَزِيزُ الْحَكِيمُ

[29:27] We granted him Isaac and Jacob, we assigned to his descendants prophethood and the scriptures, we endowed him with his due recompense in this life, and in the Hereafter he will surely be with the righteous.

وَوَهَبْنَا لَهُ إِسْحَاقَ وَيَعْقُوبَ وَجَعَلْنَا فِي ذُرِّيَّتِهِ النُّبُوَّةَ وَالْكِتَابَ وَأَتَيْنَاهُ أَجْرَهُ فِي الدُّنْيَا ۗ وَإِنَّهُ فِي الْآخِرَةِ لَمِنَ الصَّالِحِينَ

*Lot*

[29:28] Lot said to his people, "You commit such an abomination, no one in the world has ever done it before you.

وَلُوطًا إِذْ قَالَ لِقَوْمِهِ إِنَّكُمْ لَتَأْتُونَ الْفَاحِشَةَ مَا سَبَقَكُمْ بِهَا مِنْ أَحَدٍ مِنَ الْعَالَمِينَ

[29:29] "You practice sex with the men, you commit highway robbery, and you allow all kinds of vice in your society." The only response from his people was to say, "Bring to us **GOD**'s retribution, if you are truthful."

أَنْتُمْ لَتَأْتُونَ الرِّجَالَ وَتَقْطَعُونَ السَّبِيلَ وَتَأْتُونَ فِي نَادِيكُمُ الْمُنْكَرَ ۗ فَمَا كَانَ جَوَابَ قَوْمِهِ إِلَّا أَنْ قَالُوا ائْتِنَا بِعَذَابِ اللَّهِ إِنْ كُنْتَ مِنَ الصَّادِقِينَ

[29:30] He said, "My Lord, grant me victory over these wicked people."

قَالَ رَبِّ انصُرْنِي عَلَى الْقَوْمِ الْمُفْسِدِينَ

*Angels Visit Abraham and Lot*

[29:31] When our messengers went to Abraham with good news (*about Isaac's birth*), they also said, "We are on our way to annihilate the people of that town (*Sodom*). For its people have been wicked."

وَلَمَّا جَاءَتْ رُسُلُنَا إِبْرَاهِيمَ بِالْبُشْرَى قَالُوا إِنَّا مُهْلِكُوا أَهْلَ هَذِهِ الْقَرْيَةِ إِنَّا أَهْلُهَا كَانُوا ظَالِمِينَ

[29:32] He said, "But Lot is living there." They said, "We are fully aware of everyone who lives in it. We will of course save him and his family, except his wife; she is doomed."

قَالَ إِن فِيهَا لُوطًا قَالُوا نَحْنُ أَعْلَمُ بِمَنْ فِيهَا لَنُنَجِّيَنَّهُ وَأَهْلَهُ إِلَّا امْرَأَتَهُ كَانَتْ مِنَ الْغَابِرِينَ

[29:33] When our messengers arrived at Lot's place, they were mistreated, and he was embarrassed by their presence. But they said, "Have no fear, and do not worry. We will save you and your family, except your wife; she is doomed."

وَلَمَّا أَنْ جَاءَتْ رُسُلُنَا لُوطًا سِيءَ بِهِمْ وَضَاقَ بِهِمْ ذَرْعًا وَقَالُوا لَا تَخَفْ وَلَا تَحْزَنْ إِنَّا مُنْجُونَكَ وَأَهْلَكَ إِلَّا امْرَأَتَكَ كَانَتْ مِنَ الْغَابِرِينَ

[29:34] "We will pour upon the people of this town a disaster from the sky, as a consequence of their wickedness."

إِنَّا مُنْزِلُونَ عَلَى أَهْلِ هَذِهِ الْقَرْيَةِ رِجْزًا مِنَ السَّمَاءِ بِمَا كَانُوا يَفْسُقُونَ

[29:35] We left standing some of their ruins, to serve as a profound lesson for people who understand.

وَلَقَدْ تَرَكْنَا مِنْهَا آيَةً بَيِّنَةً لِقَوْمٍ يَعْقِلُونَ

*Shu'aib*

[29:36] To Midyan we sent their brother Shu'aib. He said, "O my people, you shall worship **GOD** and seek the Last Day, and do not roam the earth corrupting."

وَأَلَى مَدْيَنَ أَخَاهُمْ شُعَيْبًا فَقَالَ يَا قَوْمِ اعْبُدُوا اللَّهَ وَارْجُوا الْيَوْمَ الْآخِرَ وَلَا تَعْتُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ مُفْسِدِينَ

[29:37] They disbelieved him and, consequently, the earthquake annihilated them; they were left dead in their homes by morning.

فَكَذَّبُوهُ فَأَخَذَتْهُمُ الرَّجْفَةُ فَأَصْبَحُوا فِي دَارِهِمْ جَاثِمِينَ

[29:38] Similarly, 'Ād and Thamūd (*were annihilated*). This is made manifest to you through their ruins. The devil had adorned their works in their eyes, and had diverted them from the path, even though they had eyes.

وَإِنَّمَا أَعْطَيْنَاهُمْ إِيَّاهُمْ فَسَبَّوهُمُ وَمَا يَتَّبِعُونَ إِلَّا الظُّلُمَاتِ وَمَا يَنبَغُونَ إِلَّا أَنْ يَكُونَ لَهُمْ آيَاتٌ فَتَأْتِيَهُمُ الرِّجْفُ مِنْ غَيْرِ حِسَابٍ

*God's Immutable System*

[29:39] Also Qāroon, Pharaoh, and Hāmān; Moses went to them with clear signs. But they continued to commit tyranny on earth. Consequently, they could not evade (*the retribution*).

وَقَارُونَ وَفِرْعَوْنَ وَهَامَانَ وَلَقَدْ جَاءَهُمْ مُوسَى بِالْبَيِّنَاتِ فَاسْتَكْبَرُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ وَمَا كَانُوا سَابِقِينَ

[29:40] All those disbelievers were doomed as a consequence of their sins. Some of them we annihilated by violent winds, some were annihilated by the quake, some we caused the earth to swallow, and some we drowned. **GOD** is not the One who wronged them; it is they who wronged their own souls.

فَكُلًّا أَخَذْنَا بِذَنْبِهِ فَمِنْهُمْ مَنْ أَرْسَلْنَا عَلَيْهِ حَاصِبًا وَمِنْهُمْ مَنْ أَخَذَتْهُ الصَّيْحَةُ وَمِنْهُمْ مَنْ خَسَفْنَا بِهِ الْأَرْضَ وَمِنْهُمْ مَنْ أَغْرَقْنَا وَمَا كَانَ اللَّهُ لِيُظْلِمَهُمْ وَلَكِنْ كَانُوا أَنْفُسَهُمْ يَظْلِمُونَ

*The Spider*

[29:41] The allegory of those who accept other masters beside **GOD** is that of the spider and her home; the flimsiest of all homes is the home of the spider, if they only knew.\*

مَثَلُ الَّذِينَ اتَّخَذُوا مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ أَوْلِيَاءَ كَمَثَلِ  
الْعَنْكَبُوتِ اتَّخَذَتْ بَيْتًا وَإِنَّ أَوْهَنَ الْبُيُوتِ  
لَبَيْتُ الْعَنْكَبُوتِ لَوْ كَانُوا يَعْلَمُونَ

[29:42] **GOD** knows full well that whatever they worship besides Him are really nothing. He is the Almighty, the Most Wise.

إِنَّ اللَّهَ يَعْلَمُ مَا يَدْعُونَ مِنْ دُونِهِ مِنْ شَيْءٍ ۗ  
وَهُوَ الْعَزِيزُ الْحَكِيمُ

[29:43] We cite these examples for the people, and none appreciate them except the knowledgeable.\*

وَتِلْكَ الْأَمْثَالُ نَضْرِبُهَا لِلنَّاسِ ۖ وَمَا يَعْقِلُهَا  
إِلَّا الْعَالِمُونَ

[29:44] **GOD** created the heavens and the earth, truthfully. This provides a sufficient proof for the believers.

خَلَقَ اللَّهُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضَ بِالْحَقِّ ۗ إِنَّ فِي  
ذَلِكَ لَآيَةً لِّلْمُؤْمِنِينَ

*The Contact Prayers (Salat)*

[29:45] You shall recite what is revealed to you of the scripture, and observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*), for the Contact Prayers prohibit evil and vice. But the remembrance of **GOD** (*through Salat*) is the most important objective.\* **GOD** knows everything you do.

اتْلُ مَا أُوحِيَ إِلَيْكَ مِنَ الْكِتَابِ وَأَقِمِ الصَّلَاةَ ۖ  
إِنَّ الصَّلَاةَ تَنْهَىٰ عَنِ الْفَحْشَاءِ وَالْمُنْكَرِ ۗ  
وَلَذِكْرُ اللَّهِ أَكْبَرُ ۗ وَاللَّهُ يَعْلَمُ مَا تَصْنَعُونَ

*One God/One Religion*

[29:46] Do not argue with the people of the scripture (*Jews, Christians, & Muslims*) except in the nicest possible manner—unless they transgress—and say, "We believe in what was revealed to us and in what was revealed to you, and our god and your god is one and the same; to Him we are submitters."

وَلَا تُجَادِلُوا أَهْلَ الْكِتَابِ إِلَّا بِالَّتِي هِيَ  
أَحْسَنُ إِلَّا الَّذِينَ ظَلَمُوا مِنْهُمْ ۖ وَقُولُوا آمَنَّا  
بِالَّذِي أُنزِلَ إِلَيْنَا وَأَنْزَلَ إِلَيْكُمُ وَاللَّهُ  
وَاحِدٌ وَنَحْنُ لَهُ مُسْلِمُونَ

[29:47] We have revealed to you this scripture, and those whom we blessed with the previous scripture will believe in it. Also, some of your people will believe in it. Indeed, those who disregard our revelations are the real disbelievers.

وَكَذَلِكَ أَنْزَلْنَا إِلَيْكَ الْكِتَابَ ۗ فَالَّذِينَ آتَيْنَاهُمُ  
الْكِتَابَ يُؤْمِنُونَ بِهِ ۖ وَمِنْ هَؤُلَاءِ مَنْ يُؤْمِنُ  
بِهِ ۗ وَمَا يَجْحَدُ بِآيَاتِنَا إِلَّا الْكَافِرُونَ

*Quran: Muhammad's Miracle\**

[29:48] You did not read the previous scriptures, nor did you write them with your hand. In that case, the rejectors would have had reason to harbor doubts.

وَمَا كُنْتَ تَتْلُو مِنْ قَبْلِهِ مِنْ كِتَابٍ وَلَا تَخُطُّهُ  
بِيَمِينِكَ ۖ إِذَا لَارْتَابَ الْمُبْطِلُونَ

\*29:41-43 It takes a knowledgeable person to know that the Black Widow spider kills her mate. The use of the feminine reference to the spider in 29:41 is thus significant. This is in addition to the fact that the spider web is physically very flimsy.

\*29:45 Your god is whatever occupies your mind most of the time (see 20:14 & Appendix 27).

\*29:48-51 It was the will of the Most Wise to separate the Quran from its awesome mathematical miracle by 1400 years. Seeing how the Muslims en masse have idolized Muhammad, it is obvious that if the Quran's mathematical miracle were also revealed through Muhammad, many people would have worshiped him as God incarnate. As it is, God willed that the great miracle of the Quran (74:30-35) shall await the computer age, and to have it revealed through His Messenger of the Covenant (see Appendices 1, 2, & 26).

[29:49] In fact, these revelations are clear in the chests of those who possess knowledge. Only the wicked will disregard our revelations.

بَلْ هُوَ آيَاتٌ بَيِّنَاتٌ فِي صُدُورِ الَّذِينَ أُوتُوا  
الْعِلْمَ ۚ وَمَا يُجْحَدُ بِآيَاتِنَا إِلَّا الظَّالِمُونَ

[29:50] They said, "If only miracles\* could come down to him from his Lord!" Say, "All miracles come only from **GOD**; I am no more than a manifest warner."

وَقَالُوا لَوْلَا أُنزِلَ عَلَيْهِ آيَاتٌ مِنْ رَبِّهِ ۗ قُلْ  
إِنَّمَا الْآيَاتُ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ وَإِنَّمَا أَنَا نَذِيرٌ مُبِينٌ

[29:51] Is it not enough of a miracle\* that we sent down to you this book, being recited to them? This is indeed a mercy and a reminder for people who believe.

أَوَلَمْ يَكْفِهِمْ أَنَّا أَنْزَلْنَا عَلَيْكَ الْكِتَابَ يُتْلَى  
عَلَيْهِمْ ۚ إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لَرَحْمَةً وَذِكْرَى لِقَوْمٍ  
يُؤْمِنُونَ

[29:52] Say, "**GOD** suffices as a witness between me and you. He knows everything in the heavens and the earth. Surely, those who believe in falsehood and disbelieve in **GOD** are the real losers."

قُلْ كَفَى بِاللَّهِ بَيِّنِي وَبَيْنَكُمْ شَهِيدًا ۗ يَعْلَمُ مَا فِي  
السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ ۗ وَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا بِالْبَاطِلِ  
وَكَفَرُوا بِاللَّهِ أُولَئِكَ هُمُ الْخَاسِرُونَ

*They Are in Hell*

[29:53] They challenge you to bring the retribution! If it were not for a predetermined appointment, the retribution would have come to them immediately.\* Certainly, it will come to them suddenly, when they least expect it.

وَيَسْتَعْجِلُونَكَ بِالْعَذَابِ ۚ وَلَوْلَا أَجَلٌ مُسَمًّى  
لَجَاءَهُمُ الْعَذَابُ وَلَيَأْتِيَنَّهُمْ بَعَثَةٌ ۖ وَهُمْ لَا  
يَشْعُرُونَ

[29:54] They challenge you to bring retribution! Hell already surrounds the disbelievers.

يَسْتَعْجِلُونَكَ بِالْعَذَابِ وَإِنَّ جَهَنَّمَ لَمُحِيطَةٌ  
بِالْكَافِرِينَ

[29:55] The day will come when the retribution overwhelms them, from above them and from beneath their feet; He will say, "Taste the consequences of your works."

يَوْمَ يَغْشَاهُمْ الْعَذَابُ مِنْ فَوْقِهِمْ وَمِنْ تَحْتِ  
أَرْجُلِهِمْ وَيَقُولُ ذُوقُوا مَا كُنتُمْ تَعْمَلُونَ

*Immigrate in the Cause of God*

[29:56] O My servants who believed, My earth is spacious, so worship Me.

يَا عِبَادِيَ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِنَّ أَرْضِي وَاسِعَةٌ  
فَإِيَّايَ فَاعْبُدُونِ

[29:57] Every soul will taste death, then to us you will be ultimately returned.

كُلُّ نَفْسٍ ذَائِقَةُ الْمَوْتِ ۗ ثُمَّ إِلَيْنَا تُرْجَعُونَ

[29:58] Those who believe and lead a righteous life, we will surely settle them in Paradise, with mansions and flowing streams. Eternally they abide therein. What a beautiful reward for the workers.

وَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ لَنُؤْتِيَنَّهُمْ  
مِنَ الْجَنَّةِ غُرَفًا تَجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ  
خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا ۖ نِعْمَ أَجْرُ الْعَامِلِينَ

\*29:48-51 It was the will of the Most Wise to separate the Quran from its awesome mathematical miracle by 1400 years. Seeing how the Muslims en masse have idolized Muhammad, it is obvious that if the Quran's mathematical miracle were also revealed through Muhammad, many people would have worshiped him as God incarnate. As it is, God willed that the great miracle of the Quran (74:30-35) shall await the computer age, and to have it revealed through His Messenger of the Covenant (see Appendices 1, 2, & 26).

\*29:53 Anyone who dies before the age of 40 goes to Heaven, and not everyone deserves this. People sometimes lament the slowness of justice when a vicious criminal is not executed promptly. God knows who deserves Heaven (see 46:15 and Appendix 32).

[29:59] They are the ones who steadfastly persevere, and trust in their Lord.

الَّذِينَ صَبَرُوا وَعَلَىٰ رَبِّهِمْ يَتَوَكَّلُونَ

[29:60] Many a creature that does not carry its provision, **GOD** provides for it, as well as for you. He is the Hearer, the Omniscient.

وَكَأَيِّنْ مِنْ دَابَّةٍ لَا تَحْمِلُ رِزْقَهَا اللَّهُ يَرْزُقُهَا وَإِيَّاكُمْ ۗ وَهُوَ السَّمِيعُ الْعَلِيمُ

#### *Most Believers Destined for Hell*

[29:61] If you ask them, "Who created the heavens and the earth, and put the sun and the moon in your service," they will say, "**GOD**." Why then did they deviate?

وَلَيْنُ سَأَلْتَهُمْ مَنْ خَلَقَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضَ وَسَخَّرَ الشَّمْسَ وَالْقَمَرَ لِيَقُولَنَّ اللَّهُ ۗ فَنُؤْفِكُونَ

[29:62] **GOD** is the One who increases the provision for whomever He chooses from among His creatures, and withholds it. **GOD** is fully aware of all things.

اللَّهُ يَبْسُطُ الرِّزْقَ لِمَنْ يَشَاءُ مِنْ عِبَادِهِ وَيَقْدِرُ لَهُ ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ بِكُلِّ شَيْءٍ عَلِيمٌ

[29:63] If you ask them, "Who sends down from the sky water, to revive dead land," they will say, "**GOD**." Say, "Praise **GOD**." Most of them do not understand.

وَلَيْنُ سَأَلْتَهُمْ مَنْ نَزَّلَ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ مَاءً فَأَحْيَا بِهِ الْأَرْضَ مِنْ بَعْدِ مَوْتِهَا لَيَقُولَنَّ اللَّهُ ۗ قُلِ الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ ۗ بَلْ أَكْثَرُهُمْ لَا يَعْقِلُونَ

#### *Rearrange Your Priorities*

[29:64] This worldly life is no more than vanity and play, while the abode of the Hereafter is the real life, if they only knew.

وَمَا هَذِهِ الْحَيَاةُ الدُّنْيَا إِلَّا لَهُوٌّ وَلَعِبٌ ۗ وَإِنَّ الدَّارَ الْآخِرَةَ لَهِيَ الْحَيَوَانُ ۗ لَوْ كَانُوا يَعْلَمُونَ

[29:65] When they ride on a ship, they implore **GOD**, devoting their prayers to Him. But as soon as He saves them to the shore, they revert to idolatry.

فَإِذَا رَكِبُوا فِي الْفُلِكِ دَعَوْا اللَّهَ مُخْلِصِينَ لَهُ الدِّينَ فَلَمَّا نَجَّاهُمْ إِلَى الْبَرِّ إِذَا هُمْ يُشْرِكُونَ

[29:66] Let them disbelieve in what we have given them, and let them enjoy temporarily; they will surely find out.

لِيَكْفُرُوا بِمَا آتَيْنَاهُمْ وَلِيَتَمَتَّعُوا ۗ فَسَوْفَ يَعْلَمُونَ

[29:67] Have they not seen that we have established a Sacred Sanctuary that we made secure, while all around them the people are in constant danger? Would they still believe in falsehood, and reject **GOD**'s blessings?

أَوَلَمْ يَرَوْا أَنَّا جَعَلْنَا حَرَمًا آمِنًا وَيَتَخَطَّفُ النَّاسُ مِنْ حَوْلِهِمْ ۗ أَفَبِالْبَاطِلِ يُؤْمِنُونَ وَبِنِعْمَةِ اللَّهِ يَكْفُرُونَ

[29:68] Who is more evil than one who fabricates lies and attributes them to **GOD**, or rejects the truth when it comes to him? Is Hell not a just retribution for the disbelievers?

وَمَنْ أَظْلَمُ مِمَّنِ افْتَرَىٰ عَلَى اللَّهِ كَذِبًا أَوْ كَذَّبَ بِالْحَقِّ لَمَّا جَاءَهُ ۗ أَلَيْسَ فِي جَهَنَّمَ مَثْوًى لِّلْكَافِرِينَ

[29:69] As for those who strive in our cause, we will surely guide them in our paths. Most assuredly, **GOD** is with the pious.

وَالَّذِينَ جَاهَدُوا فِينَا لَنَهْدِيَنَّهُمْ سُبُلَنَا ۗ وَإِنَّ اللَّهَ لَمَعَ الْمُحْسِنِينَ



## Sura 30: Romans

### سورة الروم

[30:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[30:1] A. L. M.\*

الم

[30:2] Certainly, the Romans will be defeated.

غُلِبَتِ الرُّومُ

[30:3] In the nearest land. After their defeat, they will rise again and win.

فِي أَدْنَى الْأَرْضِ وَهُمْ مِنْ بَعْدِ غَلِبِهِمْ  
سَيَغْلِبُونَ

[30:4] Within several years. Such is **GOD's** decision, both in the first prophecy, and the second. On that day, the believers shall rejoice.

فِي بَضْعِ سِنِينَ ۗ لِلَّهِ الْأَمْرُ مِنْ قَبْلُ وَمِنْ بَعْدِ ۗ  
وَيَوْمَئِذٍ يُفْرِحُ الْمُؤْمِنُونَ

[30:5] in **GOD's** victory. He grants victory to whomever He wills. He is the Almighty, Most Merciful.

يَنْصُرُ اللَّهُ ۗ يَنْصُرُ مَنْ يَشَاءُ ۗ وَهُوَ الْعَزِيزُ  
الرَّحِيمُ

#### *Preoccupation With the Wrong Life*

[30:6] Such is **GOD's** promise—and **GOD** never breaks His promise—but most people do not know.

وَعَدَ اللَّهُ ۗ لَا يُخْلِفُ اللَّهُ وَعْدَهُ وَلَكِنَّ أَكْثَرَ  
النَّاسِ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ

[30:7] They care only about things of this world that are visible to them, while being totally oblivious to the Hereafter.

يَعْلَمُونَ ظَاهِرًا مِنَ الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا وَهُمْ عَنِ  
الْآخِرَةِ هُمْ غَافِلُونَ

[30:8] Why do they not reflect on themselves? **GOD** did not create the heavens and the earth, and everything between them, except for a specific purpose, and for a specific life span. However, most people, with regard to meeting their Lord, are disbelievers.

أَوَلَمْ يَتَفَكَّرُوا فِي أَنفُسِهِمْ ۗ مَا خَلَقَ اللَّهُ  
السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضَ وَمَا بَيْنَهُمَا إِلَّا بِالْحَقِّ  
وَإَجَلٍ مُّسَمًّى ۗ وَإِنَّ كَثِيرًا مِنَ النَّاسِ بِلِقَاءِ  
رَبِّهِمْ لَكَافِرُونَ

[30:9] Have they not roamed the earth and noted the consequences for those who preceded them? They used to be more powerful, more prosperous, and more productive on earth. Their messengers went to them with clear signs. Consequently, **GOD** was not the One who wronged them, they are the ones who wronged their own souls.

أَوَلَمْ يَسِيرُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ فَيَنْظُرُوا كَيْفَ كَانَ  
عَاقِبَةُ الَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ ۗ كَانُوا أَشَدَّ مِنْهُمْ قُوَّةً  
وَآثَارُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ وَعَمَرُوهَا أَكْثَرَ مِمَّا  
عَمَرُوهَا وَجَاءَتْهُمْ رُسُلُهُم بِالْبَيِّنَاتِ ۗ فَمَا كَانَ  
اللَّهُ لِيَظْلِمَهُمْ وَلَكِنْ كَانُوا أَنفُسَهُمْ يَظْلِمُونَ

[30:10] The consequences for those who committed evil had to be evil. That is because they rejected **GOD's** revelations, and ridiculed them.

ثُمَّ كَانَ عَاقِبَةُ الَّذِينَ آسَاءُوا السُّوْءِ أَنْ  
كَذَّبُوا بِآيَاتِ اللَّهِ وَكَانُوا بِهَا يَسْتَهْزِئُونَ

#### *Idol Worshipers Disown Their Idols*

[30:11] **GOD** is the One who initiates the creation and repeats it. Ultimately, you will be returned to Him.

اللَّهُ يَبْدَأُ الْخَلْقَ ثُمَّ يُعِيدُهُ ثُمَّ إِلَيْهِ تُرْجَعُونَ

[30:12] On the Day when the Hour comes to pass, the guilty will be shocked.

وَيَوْمَ تَقُومُ السَّاعَةُ يُبْلِسُ الْمُجْرِمُونَ

\*30:1 See Appendix 1 for the detailed explanation of these previously mysterious initials.

[30:13] Their idols will have no power to intercede on their behalf; on the contrary, they will disown their idols.

وَلَمْ يَكُنْ لَهُمْ مِنْ شُرَكَائِهِمْ شَفَعَاءُ وَكَانُوا  
بِشُرَكَائِهِمْ كَافِرِينَ

[30:14] On the day when the Hour comes to pass, they will part company.

وَيَوْمَ تَقُومُ السَّاعَةُ يُنْفَرُونَ

[30:15] As for those who believe and lead a righteous life, they will be in Paradise, rejoicing.

فَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ فَهُمْ فِي  
رَوْضَةٍ يُحْبَرُونَ

[30:16] As for those who disbelieve, and reject our revelations and the meeting of the Hereafter, they will last in the retribution forever.

وَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا وَكَذَّبُوا بِآيَاتِنَا وَلِقَاءِ  
الْآخِرَةِ فَأُولَئِكَ فِي الْعَذَابِ مُحْضَرُونَ

*Remember God, Always*

[30:17] Therefore, you shall glorify **GOD** when you retire at night, and when you rise in the morning.

فَسُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ حِينَ تُمْسُونَ وَحِينَ تُصْبِحُونَ

[30:18] All praise is due to Him in the heavens and the earth, throughout the evening, as well as in the middle of your day.

وَلَهُ الْحَمْدُ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَعَشِيًّا  
وَحِينَ تُظْهِرُونَ

[30:19] He produces the live from the dead, and produces the dead from the live, and He revives the land after it had died; you are similarly resurrected.

يُخْرِجُ الْحَيَّ مِنَ الْمَيِّتِ وَيُخْرِجُ الْمَيِّتَ مِنَ  
الْحَيِّ وَيُحْيِي الْأَرْضَ بَعْدَ مَوْتِهَا ۗ وَكَذَلِكَ  
تُخْرَجُونَ

*Marriage: A Divine Institution*

[30:20] Among His proofs is that He created you from dust, then you became reproducing humans.

وَمِنْ آيَاتِهِ أَنْ خَلَقَكُمْ مِنْ تُرَابٍ ثُمَّ إِذَا أَنْتُمْ  
بَشَرٌ تَنْتَشِرُونَ

[30:21] Among His proofs is that He created for you spouses from among yourselves, in order to have tranquility and contentment with each other, and He placed in your hearts love and care towards your spouses. In this, there are sufficient proofs for people who think.

وَمِنْ آيَاتِهِ أَنْ خَلَقَ لَكُمْ مِنْ أَنْفُسِكُمْ أَزْوَاجًا  
لِتَسْكُنُوا إِلَيْهَا وَجَعَلَ بَيْنَكُمْ مَوَدَّةً وَرَحْمَةً ۗ إِنَّ  
فِي ذَلِكَ لَآيَاتٍ لِقَوْمٍ يَتَفَكَّرُونَ

*More Proofs*

[30:22] Among His proofs are the creation of the heavens and the earth, and the variations in your languages and your colors. In these, there are signs for the knowledgeable.

وَمِنْ آيَاتِهِ خَلْقُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ  
وَإِخْتِلَافُ أَلْسِنَتِكُمْ وَأَلْوَانِكُمْ ۗ إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ  
لَآيَاتٍ لِّلْعَالَمِينَ

[30:23] Among His proofs is your sleeping during the night or the day, and your working in pursuit of His provisions. In this, there are sufficient proofs for people who can hear.

وَمِنْ آيَاتِهِ مَنَامُكُمْ بِاللَّيْلِ وَالنَّهَارِ وَابْتِغَاؤُكُمْ  
مِنْ فَضْلِهِ ۗ إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لَآيَاتٍ لِقَوْمٍ يُسْمَعُونَ

[30:24] Among His proofs is that He shows you the lightning as a source of fear, as well as hope, then He sends down from the sky water to revive a land that has been dead. In these, there are sufficient proofs for people who understand.

وَمِنْ آيَاتِهِ يُرِيكُمْ الْبَرْقَ حَوْفًا وَطَمَعًا وَيُنزِلُ  
مِنَ السَّمَاءِ مَاءً فَيُحْيِي بِهِ الْأَرْضَ بَعْدَ  
مَوْتِهَا ۗ إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لَآيَاتٍ لِّقَوْمٍ يَعْقِلُونَ

[30:25] Among His proofs is that heaven and the earth are standing at His disposal. Finally, when He calls you out of the earth, one call, you will immediately come out.

وَمِنْ آيَاتِهِ أَنْ تَقُومَ السَّمَاءُ وَالْأَرْضُ بِأَمْرِهِ ۗ  
ثُمَّ إِذَا دَعَاكُمْ دَعْوَةً مِّنَ الْأَرْضِ إِذَا أَنْتُمْ  
تَخْرُجُونَ

[30:26] To Him belongs everyone in the heavens and the earth; all are subservient to Him.

وَلَهُ مَنْ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ ۗ كُلٌّ لَّهُ  
قَانِتُونَ

[30:27] And He is the One who initiates the creation, then repeats it; this is even easier for Him. To Him belongs the most sublime similitude, in the heavens and the earth, and He is the Almighty, Most Wise.

وَهُوَ الَّذِي بَدَأَ الْخَلْقَ ثُمَّ يُعِيدُهُ وَهُوَ أَهْوَنُ  
عَلَيْهِ ۗ وَلَهُ الْمَثَلُ الْأَعْلَىٰ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ  
وَالْأَرْضِ ۗ وَهُوَ الْعَزِيزُ الْحَكِيمُ

#### *Absurdity of Idol Worship*

[30:28] He cites for you herein an example from among yourselves: Do you ever elevate your servants or subordinates to the level where they rival you, and to the point that you pay them as much allegiance as is being paid to you? We thus explain the revelations for people who understand.

ضَرَبَ لَكُمْ مَثَلًا مِّنْ أَنْفُسِكُمْ ۗ هَلْ لَكُمْ مِنْ مَا  
مَلَكَتْ أَيْمَانُكُمْ مِنْ شُرَكَاءَ فِي مَا رَزَقْنَاكُمْ

فَأَنْتُمْ فِيهِ سَوَاءٌ تَخَافُونَهُمْ كَخِيفَتِكُمْ أَنْفُسَكُمْ ۗ  
كَذَلِكَ نَفِصَلُ الْآيَاتِ لِقَوْمٍ يَعْقِلُونَ

[30:29] Indeed, the transgressors have followed their own opinions, without knowledge. Who then can guide those who have been sent astray by **GOD**? No one can ever help them.

بَلِ اتَّبَعَ الَّذِينَ ظَلَمُوا أَهْوَاءَهُمْ بِغَيْرِ عِلْمٍ ۗ  
فَمَنْ يَهْدِي مَنْ أَضَلَّ اللَّهُ ۗ وَمَا لَهُمْ مِنْ  
نَاصِرِينَ

#### *Monotheism: Natural Instinct\**

[30:30] Therefore, you shall devote yourself to the religion of strict monotheism. Such is the natural instinct placed into the people by **GOD**. Such creation of **GOD** will never change. This is the perfect religion, but most people do not know.

فَأَقِمْ وَجْهَكَ لِلدِّينِ حَنِيفًا ۗ فِطْرَتَ اللَّهِ الَّتِي  
فَطَّرَ النَّاسَ عَلَيْهَا ۗ لَا تَبْدِيلَ لِخَلْقِ اللَّهِ ۗ ذَلِكَ  
الدِّينُ الْقَيِّمُ وَلَكِنَّ أَكْثَرَ النَّاسِ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ

[30:31] You shall submit to Him, reverence Him, observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*), and—whatever you do—do not ever fall into idol worship.

مُنِيبِينَ إِلَيْهِ وَاتَّقُوهُ وَأَقِيمُوا الصَّلَاةَ وَلَا  
تَكُونُوا مِنَ الْمُشْرِكِينَ

#### *Sectarianism Condemned*

[30:32] (*Do not fall in idol worship*), like those who divide their religion into sects; each party rejoicing with what they have.

مِنَ الَّذِينَ فَرَّقُوا دِينَهُمْ وَكَانُوا شِيَعًا ۗ كُلُّ  
حِزْبٍ بِمَا لَدَيْهِمْ فَرِحُونَ

\*30:30 Recognizing God ALONE as our Lord and Master is a natural instinct. We are born into this world with such an instinct. See 7:172-173 and Appendix 7.

*Bad Weather Friends*

[30:33] When adversity afflicts the people, they turn to their Lord, totally devoting themselves to Him. But then, as soon as He showers them with mercy, some of them revert to idol worship.\*

وَإِذَا مَسَّ النَّاسَ ضُرٌّ دَعَوْا رَبَّهُمْ مُنِيبِينَ إِلَيْهِ  
ثُمَّ إِذَا آذَاهُمْ مِنْهُ رَحْمَةً إِذَا فَرِيقٌ مِنْهُمْ  
بِرَبِّهِمْ يُشْرِكُونَ

[30:34] Let them be unappreciative of what we have given them. Enjoy temporarily; you will surely find out.

لِيَكْفُرُوا بِمَا آتَيْنَاهُمْ فَتَمَتَّعُوا فَسَوْفَ تَعْلَمُونَ

[30:35] Have we given them authorization that justifies their idolatry?

أَمْ أَنْزَلْنَا عَلَيْهِمْ سُلْطَانًا فَهُوَ يَتَكَلَّمُ بِمَا كَانُوا  
بِهِ يُشْرِكُونَ

[30:36] When we bestow mercy upon the people, they rejoice therein. But when adversity befalls them, as a consequence of their own works, they become despondent.

وَإِذَا آذَنَّا لِلنَّاسِ رَحْمَةً فَرِحُوا بِهَا وَإِنْ  
تَصَبَّهْمُ سَيِّئَةٌ بِمَا قَدَّمَتْ أَيْدِيهِمْ إِذَا هُمْ  
يَقْنَطُونَ

[30:37] Do they not realize that **GOD** increases the provision for whomever He wills, or reduces it? These should be lessons for people who believe.

أَوَلَمْ يَرَوْا أَنَّ اللَّهَ يَبْسُطُ الرِّزْقَ لِمَنْ يَشَاءُ  
وَيَقْدِرُ إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لَآيَاتٍ لِقَوْمٍ يُؤْمِنُونَ

[30:38] Therefore, you shall give the relatives their rightful share (*of charity*), as well as the poor, and the traveling alien. This is better for those who sincerely seek **GOD**'s pleasure; they are the winners.

فَاتِ ذَا الْقُرْبَىٰ حَقَّهُ وَالْمِسْكِينَ وَابْنَ السَّبِيلِ  
ذَلِكَ خَيْرٌ لِلَّذِينَ يُرِيدُونَ وَجْهَ اللَّهِ وَأُولَٰئِكَ هُمُ  
الْمُفْلِحُونَ

[30:39] The usury that is practiced to increase some people's wealth, does not gain anything at **GOD**. But if you give to charity, seeking **GOD**'s pleasure, these are the ones who receive their reward manifold.

وَمَا آتَيْنَهُمْ مِنْ رَبِّا لِيَرْبُؤَ فِي أَمْوَالِ النَّاسِ فَلَا  
يَرْبُؤُا عِنْدَ اللَّهِ وَمَا آتَيْنَهُمْ مِنْ زَكَاةٍ تُرِيدُونَ  
وَجْهَ اللَّهِ فَأُولَٰئِكَ هُمُ الْمُضْعِفُونَ

*Who Is Worthy of Worship?*

[30:40] **GOD** is the One who created you. He is the One who provides for you. He is the One who puts you to death. He is the One who resurrects you. Can any of your idols do any of these things? Be He glorified. He is much too exalted to have any partners.

اللَّهُ الَّذِي خَلَقَكُمْ ثُمَّ رَزَقَكُمْ ثُمَّ يُمِيتُكُمْ ثُمَّ  
يُحْيِيكُمْ هَلْ مِنْ شُرَكَائِكُمْ مَنْ يَفْعَلُ مِنْ ذَلِكَ  
مِنْ شَيْءٍ سُبْحَانَهُ وَتَعَالَىٰ عَمَّا يُشْرِكُونَ

[30:41] Disasters have spread throughout the land and sea, because of what the people have committed. He thus lets them taste the consequences of some of their works, that they may return (*to the right works*).

ظَهَرَ الْفَسَادُ فِي الْبَرِّ وَالْبَحْرِ بِمَا كَسَبَتْ  
أَيْدِي النَّاسِ لِيُذِيقَهُمْ بَعْضَ الَّذِي عَمِلُوا لَعَلَّهُمْ  
يَرْجِعُونَ

*Learning From History*

[30:42] Say, "Roam the earth and note the consequences for those before you." Most of them were idol worshipers.

قُلْ سِيرُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ فَانظُرُوا كَيْفَ كَانَ  
عَاقِبَةُ الَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلُ كَانُوا أَكْثَرُ هُمْ مُشْرِكِينَ

[30:43] Therefore, you shall devote yourself completely to this perfect religion, before a day comes which is made inevitable by **GOD**. On that day, they will be shocked.

فَاقْمِ وَجْهَكَ لِلدِّينِ الْقَدِيمِ مِنْ قَبْلِ أَنْ يَأْتِيَ يَوْمٌ  
لَا مَرَدَ لَهُ مِنَ اللَّهِ يَوْمَئِذٍ يُصَدِّعُونَ

[30:44] Whoever disbelieves, disbelieves to the detriment of his own soul, while those who lead a righteous life, do so to strengthen and develop their own souls.

مَنْ كَفَرَ فَعَلَيْهِ كُفْرُهُ وَمَنْ عَمِلَ صَالِحًا  
فَلَا نُفْسِهِمْ يَمْهَدُونَ

\*30:33 A common example is the classified advertisements we note in the newspapers, placed by people thanking St. Jude for healing them. Before undergoing surgery, they sincerely implore God to heal them. But as soon as the surgery succeeds, they thank St. Jude!!!

[30:45] For He will generously recompense those who believe and lead a righteous life from His bounties. He does not love the disbelievers.

لِيَجْزِيَ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ مِنْ فَضْلِهِ إِنَّهُ لَا يُحِبُّ الْكَافِرِينَ

[30:46] Among His proofs is that He sends the winds with good omen, to shower you with His mercy, and to allow the ships to run in the sea in accordance with His rules, and for you to seek His bounties (*through commerce*), that you may be appreciative.

وَمِنْ آيَاتِهِ أَنْ يُرْسِلَ الرِّيحَ مُبَشِّرَاتٍ وَلِيُذِيقَكُمْ مِنْ رَحْمَتِهِ وَلِتَجْرِيَ الْفُلُكُ بِأَمْرِهِ وَلِتَبْتَغُوا مِنْ فَضْلِهِ وَلَعَلَّكُمْ تَشْكُرُونَ

#### *Guaranteed Victory for the Believers*

[30:47] We have sent messengers before you to their people, with profound signs. Subsequently, we punished those who transgressed. It is our duty that we grant victory to the believers.

وَلَقَدْ أَرْسَلْنَا مِنْ قَبْلِكَ رُسُلًا إِلَى قَوْمِهِمْ فَجَاءَهُمْ بِالْبَيِّنَاتِ فَأَنْتَقَمْنَا مِنَ الَّذِينَ أَجْرَ مَا كَانُوا وَعَدَّوْنَ وَعَدَّوْنَ وَكَانَ حَقًّا عَلَيْنَا نَصْرَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

[30:48] **GOD** is the One who sends the winds, to stir up clouds, to be spread throughout the sky in accordance with His will. He then piles the clouds up, then you see the rain coming down therefrom. When it falls on whomever He chooses from among His servants, they rejoice.

اللَّهُ الَّذِي يُرْسِلُ الرِّيحَ فَتُثِيرُ سَحَابًا فَيَبْسُطُهُ فِي السَّمَاءِ كَيْفَ يَشَاءُ وَيَجْعَلُهُ كِسْفًا فَنَرَى الْوَدْقَ يَخْرُجُ مِنْ خِلَالِهِ فَإِذَا أَصَابَ بِهِ مَنْ يَشَاءُ مِنْ عِبَادِهِ إِذَا هُمْ يَسْتَبْسِرُونَ

[30:49] Before it fell on them, they had resorted to despair.

وَإِنْ كَانُوا مِنْ قَبْلِ أَنْ يُنْزَلَ عَلَيْهِمْ مِنْ قَبْلِهِ لَمُبْسِرِينَ

[30:50] You shall appreciate **GOD's** continuous mercy, and how He revives the land that has been dead. He will just as certainly resurrect the dead. He is Omnipotent.

فَانظُرْ إِلَى آثَارِ رَحْمَتِ اللَّهِ كَيْفَ يُحْيِي الْأَرْضَ بَعْدَ مَوْتِهَا إِنَّ ذَلِكَ لَمُحْيِي الْمَوْتَى ۗ وَهُوَ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

[30:51] Had we sent upon them instead a yellow sandstorm, they would have continued to disbelieve.

وَلَئِنْ أَرْسَلْنَا رِيحًا فَرَأَوْهُ مُصْفَرًّا لَظَلُّوا مِنْ بَعْدِهِ يَكْفُرُونَ

[30:52] You cannot make the dead, nor the deaf, hear the call, once they turn away.

فَأَنَّكَ لَا تَسْمِعُ الْمَوْتَى وَلَا تَسْمِعُ الصُّمَّ الدُّعَاءَ إِذَا وَلَّوْا مُدْبِرِينَ

[30:53] Nor can you guide the blind out of their straying. You can only be heard by those who believe in our revelations, and decide to become submitters.

وَمَا أَنْتَ بِهَادِ الْعُمْيِ عَنْ ضَلَالَتِهِمْ ۗ إِنْ تَسْمِعُ إِلَّا مَنْ يُؤْمِنُ بِآيَاتِنَا فَهُمْ مُسْلِمُونَ

#### *This Life is Very Short*

[30:54] **GOD** is the One who created you weak, then granted you after the weakness strength, then substituted after the strength weakness and gray hair. He creates whatever He wills. He is the Omniscient, the Omnipotent.

اللَّهُ الَّذِي خَلَقَكُمْ مِنْ ضَعْفٍ ثُمَّ جَعَلَ مِنْ بَعْدِ ضَعْفٍ قُوَّةً ثُمَّ جَعَلَ مِنْ بَعْدِ قُوَّةٍ ضَعْفًا وَشَيْبَةً ۗ يَخْلُقُ مَا يَشَاءُ ۗ وَهُوَ الْعَلِيمُ الْقَدِيرُ

[30:55] On the day when the Hour comes to pass, the guilty will swear that they lasted (*in this world*) only one hour. That is how wrong they were.

وَيَوْمَ تَقُومُ السَّاعَةُ يُقْسِمُ الْمُجْرِمُونَ مَا لَبِثُوا غَيْرَ سَاعَةٍ ۗ كَذَلِكَ كَانُوا يُؤْفَكُونَ

[30:56] Those who are blessed with knowledge and faith will say, "You have lasted, according to **GOD**'s decree, until the Day of Resurrection. Now, this is the Day of Resurrection, but you failed to recognize it."

وَقَالَ الَّذِينَ أُوتُوا الْعِلْمَ وَالْإِيمَانَ لَقَدْ لَبِئْتُمْ فِي كِتَابِ اللَّهِ إِلَى يَوْمِ الْبَعْثِ فَهَذَا يَوْمُ الْبَعْثِ وَلَكِنَّكُمْ كُنْتُمْ لَا تَعْلَمُونَ

[30:57] Therefore, no apology, on that day, will benefit the transgressors, nor will they be excused.

فَبِیَوْمَئِذٍ لَا يَنْفَعُ الَّذِينَ ظَلَمُوا مَعذِرَتُهُمْ وَلَا هُمْ يُسْتَعْتَبُونَ

[30:58] Thus, we have cited for the people in this Quran all kinds of examples. Yet, no matter what kind of proof you present to the disbelievers, they say, "You are falsifiers."

وَلَقَدْ ضَرَبْنَا لِلنَّاسِ فِي هَذَا الْقُرْآنِ مِنْ كُلِّ مَثَلٍ وَلَئِنْ جِئْتَهُمْ بِآيَةٍ لَيَقُولَنَّ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا إِنْ أَنْتُمْ إِلَّا مُبْطِلُونَ

#### Divine Intervention

[30:59] **GOD** thus seals the hearts of those who do not know.

كَذَلِكَ يَطْبَعُ اللَّهُ عَلَى قُلُوبِ الَّذِينَ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ

[30:60] Therefore, you shall steadfastly persevere—for **GOD**'s promise is the truth—and do not be intimidated by those who have not attained certainty.

فَاصْبِرْ إِنَّ وَعْدَ اللَّهِ حَقٌّ وَلَا يَسْتَخِفُّكَ الَّذِينَ لَا يُوقِنُونَ

## Sura 31: Luqmān

### سورة لقمان

[31:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful.

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[31:1] A. L. M.\*

الم

[31:2] These (*letters*) constitute proofs of this book of wisdom.

تِلْكَ آيَاتُ الْكِتَابِ الْحَكِيمِ

[31:3] A beacon and a mercy for the righteous.

هُدًى وَرَحْمَةً لِّلْمُحْسِنِينَ

[31:4] Who observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*), give the obligatory charity (*Zakat*), and as regards the Hereafter, they are absolutely certain.

الَّذِينَ يُقِيمُونَ الصَّلَاةَ وَيُؤْتُونَ الزَّكَاةَ وَهُمْ بِالْآخِرَةِ هُمْ يُوقِنُونَ

[31:5] They are following the guidance from their Lord, and they are the winners.

أُولَئِكَ عَلَى هُدًى مِنْ رَبِّهِمْ وَأُولَئِكَ هُمُ الْمُفْلِحُونَ

[31:6] Among the people, there are those who uphold baseless Hadith, and thus divert others from the path of **GOD** without knowledge, and take it in vain. These have incurred a shameful retribution.

وَمِنَ النَّاسِ مَنْ يَشْتَرِي لَهْوَ الْحَدِيثِ لِيُضِلَّ عَنْ سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ بَعِيرَ عِلْمٍ وَيَتَّخِذَهَا هُزُوًا أُولَئِكَ لَهُمْ عَذَابٌ مُهِينٌ

\*31:1 See Appendix 1 for the important role of these initials.

[31:7] And when our revelations are recited to the one of them, he turns away in arrogance as if he never heard them, as if his ears are deaf. Promise him a painful retribution.

وَإِذَا تُلِيَتْ عَلَيْهِ آيَاتُنَا وَآيَاتُنَا وَلَّى مُسْتَكْبِرًا كَأَن لَّمْ يَسْمَعْهَا كَأَنَّ فِي أُذُنَيْهِ وَقْرًا فَبَسَّرْنَاهُ بِعَذَابِ الْيَوْمِ

[31:8] Surely, those who believe and lead a righteous life have deserved the gardens of bliss.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ لَهُمْ جَنَّاتُ النَّعِيمِ

[31:9] Eternally they abide therein. This is the truthful promise of **GOD**. He is the Almighty, Most Wise.

خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا وَعَدَّ اللَّهُ حَقًّا وَهُوَ الْعَزِيزُ الْحَكِيمُ

[31:10] He created the heavens without pillars that you can see. He established on earth stabilizers (*mountains*) lest it tumbles with you, and He spread on it all kinds of creatures. We send down from the sky water to grow all kinds of beautiful plants.

خَلَقَ السَّمَاوَاتِ بِغَيْرِ عَمَدٍ تَرَوْنَهَا وَأَلْقَى فِي الْأَرْضِ رَوَاسِيَ أَنْ تَمِيدَ بِكُمْ وَبَثَّ فِيهَا مِنْ كُلِّ دَابَّةٍ وَأَنْزَلْنَا مِنَ السَّمَاءِ مَاءً فَأَنْبَتْنَا فِيهَا مِنْ كُلِّ زَوْجٍ كَرِيمٍ

[31:11] Such is the creation of **GOD**; show me what the idols you set up beside Him have created. Indeed, the transgressors are far astray.

هَذَا خَلْقُ اللَّهِ فَأَرُونِي مَاذَا خَلَقَ الَّذِينَ مِنْ دُونِهِ بَلِ الظَّالِمُونَ فِي ضَلَالٍ مُبِينٍ

#### Luqmān's Wisdom

[31:12] We have endowed Luqmān with wisdom: "You shall be appreciative of **GOD**." Whoever is appreciative is appreciative for his own good. As for those who turn unappreciative, **GOD** is in no need, Praiseworthy.

وَلَقَدْ آتَيْنَا لُقْمَانَ الْحِكْمَةَ أَنْ اشْكُرْ لِلَّهِ ۚ وَمَنْ يَشْكُرْ فَإِنَّمَا يَشْكُرُ لِنَفْسِهِ ۗ وَمَنْ كَفَرَ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ غَنِيٌّ حَمِيدٌ

[31:13] Recall that Luqmān said to his son, as he enlightened him, "O my son, do not set up any idols beside **GOD**; idolatry is a gross injustice."\*

وَإِذْ قَالَ لُقْمَانُ لِابْنِهِ وَهُوَ يَعِظُهُ يَا بُنَيَّ لَا تُشْرِكْ بِاللَّهِ إِنَّ الشِّرْكَ لَظُلْمٌ عَظِيمٌ

#### The Second Commandment

[31:14] We enjoined the human being to honor his parents. His mother bore him, and the load got heavier and heavier. It takes two years (*of intensive care*) until weaning. You shall be appreciative of Me, and of your parents. To Me is the ultimate destiny.

وَوَصَّيْنَا الْإِنْسَانَ بِوَالِدَيْهِ حَمَلَتْهُ أُمُّهُ وَهَنَا عَلَى وَهْنٍ وَفِصَالُهُ فِي عَامَيْنِ أَنْ اشْكُرْ لِي وَلِوَالِدَيْكَ إِلَيَّ الْمَصِيرُ

[31:15] If they try to force you to set up any idols beside Me, do not obey them. But continue to treat them amicably in this world. You shall follow only the path of those who have submitted to Me. Ultimately, you all return to Me, then I will inform you of everything you have done.

وَإِنْ جَاهَدَاكَ عَلَى أَنْ تُشْرِكَ بِي مَا لَيْسَ لَكَ بِهِ عِلْمٌ فَلَا تُطِعْهُمَا ۗ وَصَاحِبْهُمَا فِي الدُّنْيَا مَعْرُوفًا ۗ وَاتَّبِعْ سَبِيلَ مَنْ أَنَابَ إِلَيَّ ۚ ثُمَّ إِلَيَّ مَرْجِعُكُمْ فَأُنَبِّئُكُمْ بِمَا كُنْتُمْ تَعْمَلُونَ

\*31:13 How will you feel if you take care of a child, give him the best education, and prepare him for life, only to see him thank someone else? Thus is idolatry; injustice.

*Luqman's Advice*

[31:16] "O my son, know that even something as tiny as a mustard seed, deep inside a rock, be it in the heavens or the earth, **GOD** will bring it. **GOD** is Sublime, Cognizant.

يَا بُنَيَّ إِنَّهَا إِنْ تَكُ مِنْتَقَالِ حَبَّةٍ مِنْ حَرْدَلٍ  
فَتَكُنْ فِي صَخْرَةٍ أَوْ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ أَوْ فِي  
الْأَرْضِ يَأْتِ بِهَا اللَّهُ إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَطِيفٌ خَبِيرٌ

[31:17] "O my son, you shall observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*). You shall advocate righteousness and forbid evil, and remain steadfast in the face of adversity. These are the most honorable traits.

يَا بُنَيَّ أَقِمِ الصَّلَاةَ وَأْمُرْ بِالْمَعْرُوفِ وَانْهَ عَنِ  
الْمُنْكَرِ وَاصْبِرْ عَلَىٰ مَا أَصَابَكَ إِنَّ ذَلِكَ مِنْ  
عَزْمِ الْأُمُورِ

[31:18] "You shall not treat the people with arrogance, nor shall you roam the earth proudly. **GOD** does not like the arrogant showoffs.

وَلَا تُصَعِّرْ خَدَّكَ لِلنَّاسِ وَلَا تَمْشِ فِي  
الْأَرْضِ مَرَحًا إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يُحِبُّ كُلَّ مُخْتَالٍ  
فَخُورٍ

[31:19] "Walk humbly and lower your voice—the ugliest voice is the donkey's voice."

وَاقْصِدْ فِي مَشْيِكَ وَاعْضُضْ مِنْ صَوْتِكَ  
إِنَّ أَنْكَرَ الْأَصْوَاتِ لَصَوْتُ الْحَمِيرِ

[31:20] Do you not see that **GOD** has committed in your service everything in the heavens and the earth, and has showered you with His blessings— obvious and hidden? Yet, some people argue about **GOD** without knowledge, without guidance, and without the enlightening scripture.

أَلَمْ تَرَ أَنَّ اللَّهَ سَخَّرَ لَكُمْ مَّا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ  
وَمَا فِي الْأَرْضِ وَأَسْبَغَ عَلَيْكُمْ نِعَمَهُ ظَاهِرَةً  
وَبَاطِنَةً ۗ وَمِنَ النَّاسِ مَن يُجَادِلُ فِي اللَّهِ بِغَيْرِ  
عِلْمٍ وَلَا هُدًى وَلَا كِتَابٍ مُّنِيرٍ

*Following the Parents Blindly: A Common Tragedy*

[31:21] When they are told, "Follow these revelations of **GOD**," they say, "No, we follow only what we found our parents doing." What if the devil is leading them to the agony of Hell?

وَإِذَا قِيلَ لَهُمُ اتَّبِعُوا مَا أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ قَالُوا بَلْ  
نَتَّبِعُ مَا وَجَدْنَا عَلَيْهِ آبَاءَنَا أَوْ لَوْ كَانَ  
الشَّيْطَانُ يَدْعُهُمْ إِلَىٰ عَذَابِ السَّعِيرِ

*The Strongest Bond*

[31:22] Those who submit completely to **GOD**, while leading a righteous life, have gotten hold of the strongest bond. For **GOD** is in full control of all things.

وَمَنْ يُسَلِّمْ وَجْهَهُ إِلَى اللَّهِ وَهُوَ مُحْسِنٌ فَقَدِ  
اسْتَمْسَكَ بِالْعُرْوَةِ الْوُثْقَىٰ وَإِلَى اللَّهِ عَاقِبَةُ  
الْأُمُورِ

[31:23] As for those who disbelieve, do not be saddened by their disbelief. To us is their ultimate return, then we will inform them of everything they had done. **GOD** is fully aware of the innermost thoughts.

وَمَنْ كَفَرَ فَلَا يَحْزُنكَ كُفْرُهُ ۗ إِلَيْنَا مَرْجِعُهُمْ  
فَنُنَبِّئُهُمْ بِمَا عَمِلُوا ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ عَلِيمٌ بِذَاتِ  
الصُّدُورِ

[31:24] We let them enjoy temporarily, then commit them to severe retribution.

نُمَتِّعُهُمْ قَلِيلًا ثُمَّ نَضْطَرُّهُمْ إِلَىٰ عَذَابِ غَلِيظٍ

*They Believe in God*

[31:25] If you ask them, "Who created the heavens and the earth," they will say, "**GOD**." Say, "Praise be to **GOD**." Yet, most of them do not know.

وَلَيْنِ سَأَلْتَهُمْ مَنْ خَلَقَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضَ  
لَيَقُولَنَّ اللَّهُ ۗ قُلِ الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ ۗ بَلْ أَكْثَرُهُمْ لَا  
يَعْلَمُونَ



[31:26] To **GOD** belongs everything in the heavens and the earth. **GOD** is the Most Rich, Most Praiseworthy.

لِلَّهِ مَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ ۚ إِنَّ اللَّهَ هُوَ  
الْغَنِيُّ الْحَمِيدُ

*These Are All the Words We Need*

[31:27] If all the trees on earth were made into pens, and the ocean supplied the ink, augmented by seven more oceans, the words of **GOD** would not run out. **GOD** is Almighty, Most Wise.

وَلَوْ أَنَّمَا فِي الْأَرْضِ مِنْ شَجَرَةٍ أَقْلَامٌ  
وَالْبَحْرُ يَمُدُّهُ مِنْ بَعْدِهِ سَبْعَةُ أَبْحُرٍ مَا نَفِدَتْ  
كَلِمَاتُ اللَّهِ ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ عَزِيزٌ حَكِيمٌ

[31:28] The creation and resurrection of all of you is the same as that of one person. **GOD** is Hearer, Seer.

مَا خَلَقْنَاكُمْ وَإِلَّا كُنُفُسًا وَاحِدَةً ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ  
سَمِيعٌ بَصِيرٌ

*God ALONE Worthy of Worship*

[31:29] Do you not realize that **GOD** merges the night into the day and merges the day into the night, and that He has committed the sun and the moon in your service, each running in its orbit for a specific life span, and that **GOD** is fully Cognizant of everything you do?

أَلَمْ تَرَ أَنَّ اللَّهَ يُولِجُ اللَّيْلَ فِي النَّهَارِ وَيُولِجُ  
النَّهَارَ فِي اللَّيْلِ وَسَخَّرَ الشَّمْسَ وَالْقَمَرَ كُلًّا  
يَجْرِي إِلَىٰ أَجَلٍ مُّسَمًّى وَأَنَّ اللَّهَ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ  
خَبِيرٌ

[31:30] This proves that **GOD** is the truth, while any idol they set up beside Him is falsehood, and that **GOD** is the Most High, Most Great.

ذَٰلِكَ بِأَنَّ اللَّهَ هُوَ الْحَقُّ وَأَنَّ مَا يَدْعُونَ مِنْ  
دُونِهِ الْبَاطِلُ وَأَنَّ اللَّهَ هُوَ الْعَلِيُّ الْكَبِيرُ

[31:31] Do you not see that the ships roam the sea, carrying **GOD**'s provisions, to show you some of His proofs? Indeed, these should be sufficient proofs for everyone who is steadfast, appreciative.

أَلَمْ تَرَ أَنَّ الْفُلُكَ تَجْرِي فِي الْبَحْرِ بِنِعْمَتِ  
اللَّهِ لِيُرِيَكُمْ مِنْ آيَاتِهِ ۚ إِنَّ فِي ذَٰلِكَ لَآيَاتٍ لِّكُلِّ  
صَبَّارٍ شَكُورٍ

[31:32] When violent waves surround them, they implore **GOD**, sincerely devoting their prayers to Him alone. But as soon as He saves them to the shore, some of them revert. None discards our revelations except those who are betrayers, unappreciative.

وَإِذَا غَشِيَهُمْ مَوْجٌ كَالظَّلْمِ دَعَوْا اللَّهَ  
مُخْلِصِينَ لَهُ الدِّينَ فَلَمَّا نَجَّاهُمْ إِلَى الْبَرِّ  
فَمِنْهُمْ مُّقْتَصِدٌ وَمَا يَجْحَدُ بِآيَاتِنَا إِلَّا كُلُّ  
خَتَّارٍ كَفُورٍ

[31:33] O people, you shall reverence your Lord, and fear a day when a father cannot help his own child, nor a child can help his father. Certainly, **GOD**'s promise is truth. Therefore, do not be distracted by this life; do not be distracted from **GOD** by mere illusions.

يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ اتَّقُوا رَبَّكُمُ وَأَخْشَوْا يَوْمًا لَا  
يَجْزِي وَالِدٌ عَنْ وَلَدِهِ وَلَا مَوْلُودٌ هُوَ جَارٍ  
عَنْ وَالِدِهِ شَيْئًا ۚ إِنَّ وَعْدَ اللَّهِ حَقٌّ ۗ فَلَا  
تَغُرَّنَّكُمُ الْحَيَاةُ الدُّنْيَا وَلَا يَغُرَّنَّكُم بِاللَّهِ  
الْغُرُورُ

*Things We May and May Not Know\**

[31:34] With **GOD** is the knowledge regarding the Hour (*end of the world*).\* He is the One who sends down the rain, and He knows the contents of the womb. No soul knows what will happen to it tomorrow, and no one knows in which land he or she will die. **GOD** is Omniscient, Cognizant.

إِنَّ اللَّهَ عِنْدَهُ عِلْمُ السَّاعَةِ وَيُنزِلُ الْغَيْثَ وَيَعْلَمُ  
مَا فِي الْأَرْحَامِ وَمَا تَدْرِي نَفْسٌ مَّاذَا تَكْسِبُ  
غَدًا وَمَا تَدْرِي نَفْسٌ بِأَيِّ أَرْضٍ تَمُوتُ إِنَّ  
اللَّهَ عَلِيمٌ حَبِيرٌ

**Surah 32: Prostration****سورة السجدة**

[32:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful.

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[32:1] A. L. M.\*

الم

[32:2] The book is, without a doubt, a revelation from the Lord of the universe.

تَنْزِيلُ الْكِتَابِ لَا رَيْبَ فِيهِ مِنْ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ

[32:3] They said, "He fabricated it." Indeed, this is the truth from your Lord, to warn people who never received a warner before you, that they may be guided.

أَمْ يَقُولُونَ افْتَرَاهُ بَلْ هُوَ الْحَقُّ مِنْ رَبِّكَ  
لِنُنذِرَ قَوْمًا مَّا أَتَاهُمْ مِنْ نَذِيرٍ مِنْ قَبْلِكَ لَعَلَّهُمْ  
يَهْتَدُونَ

*No Mediator Between God And You*

[32:4] **GOD** is the One who created the heavens and the earth, and everything between them in six days, then assumed all authority. You have none beside Him as Lord, nor do you have an intercessor. Would you not take heed?

اللَّهُ الَّذِي خَلَقَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضَ وَمَا  
بَيْنَهُمَا فِي سِتَّةِ أَيَّامٍ ثُمَّ اسْتَوَى عَلَى الْعَرْشِ  
مَا لَكُمْ مِنْ دُونِهِ مِنْ وَلِيٍّ وَلَا شَفِيعٍ أَفَلَا  
تَتَذَكَّرُونَ

[32:5] All matters are controlled by Him from the heaven to the earth. To Him, the day is equivalent to one thousand of your years.

يُدَبِّرُ الْأَمْرَ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ إِلَى الْأَرْضِ ثُمَّ  
يَعْرُجُ إِلَيْهِ فِي يَوْمٍ كَانَ مِقْدَارُهُ أَلْفَ سَنَةٍ مِمَّا  
تَعُدُّونَ

[32:6] Knower of all secrets and declarations; the Almighty, Most Merciful.

ذَلِكَ عَالِمُ الْغَيْبِ وَالشَّهَادَةِ الْعَزِيزُ الرَّحِيمُ

*The Origin of Man*

[32:7] He is the One who perfected everything He created, and started the creation of the human from clay.

الَّذِي أَحْسَنَ كُلَّ شَيْءٍ خَلَقَهُ وَبَدَأَ خَلْقَ  
الْإِنْسَانَ مِنْ طِينٍ

[32:8] Then He continued his reproduction through a certain lowly liquid.

ثُمَّ جَعَلَ نَسْلَهُ مِنْ سُلَالَةٍ مِنْ مَاءٍ مَهِينٍ

[32:9] He shaped him and blew into him from His spirit. And He gave you the hearing, the eyesight, and the brains; rarely are you thankful.

ثُمَّ سَوَّاهُ وَنَفَخَ فِيهِ مِنْ رُوحِهِ وَجَعَلَ لَكُمْ  
السَّمْعَ وَالْأَبْصَارَ وَالْأَفْئِدَةَ قَلِيلًا مَّا  
تَشْكُرُونَ

\*32:1 The meaning of these letters is given in the next verse: "This book is, without a doubt, a revelation from the Lord of the universe." See Appendix 1 for the details.

[32:10] They wonder, "After we vanish into the earth, do we get created anew?" Thus, as regards meeting their Lord, they are disbelievers.

وَقَالُوا أَإِذَا ضَلَلْنَا فِي الْأَرْضِ أَإِنَّا لَفِي خَلْقٍ  
جَدِيدٍ ۗ بَلْ هُمْ بِلِقَاءِ رَبِّهِمْ كَافِرُونَ

[32:11] Say, "You will be put to death by the angel in whose charge you are placed, then to your Lord you will be returned."

قُلْ يَتَوَفَّاكُم مَّلَكُ الْمَوْتِ الَّذِي وُكِّلَ بِكُمْ ثُمَّ  
إِلَىٰ رَبِّكُمْ تُرْجَعُونَ

*Too Late*

[32:12] If only you could see the guilty when they bow down their heads before their Lord: "Our Lord, now we have seen and we have heard. Send us back and we will be righteous. Now we have attained certainty."\*

وَلَوْ تَرَىٰ إِذِ الْمُجْرِمُونَ نَاكِسُو رُءُوسِهِمْ  
عِنْدَ رَبِّهِمْ رَبَّنَا أَبْصَرْنَا وَسَمِعْنَا فَارْجِعْنَا  
نَعْمَلْ صَالِحًا إِنَّا مُوقِنُونَ

[32:13] Had we willed, we could have given every soul its guidance, but it is already pre-determined that I will fill Hell with jinns and humans, all together.\*

وَلَوْ شِئْنَا لَآتَيْنَا كُلَّ نَفْسٍ هُدًىٰ وَلَٰكِن حَقَّ  
الْقَوْلُ مِنِّي لَأَمْلَأَنَّ جَهَنَّمَ مِنَ الْجِنَّةِ وَالنَّاسِ  
أَجْمَعِينَ

[32:14] Taste the consequences of your forgetting this day; now we forget you. You have incurred eternal retribution in return for your own works.

فَذُوقُوا بِمَا نَسِيتُمْ لِقَاءَ يَوْمِكُمْ هَٰذَا إِنَّا  
نَسِينَاكُمْ وَذُوقُوا عَذَابَ الْخُلْدِ بِمَا كُنتُمْ  
تَعْمَلُونَ

[32:15] The only people who truly believe in our revelations are those who fall prostrate upon hearing them. They glorify and praise their Lord, without any arrogance.

إِنَّمَا يُؤْمِنُ بِآيَاتِنَا الَّذِينَ إِذَا ذُكِّرُوا بِهَا خَرُّوا  
سُجَّدًا وَسَبَّحُوا بِحَمْدِ رَبِّهِمْ وَهُمْ لَا  
يَسْتَكْبِرُونَ

[32:16] Their sides readily forsake their beds, in order to worship their Lord, out of reverence and hope, and from our provisions to them, they give.

تَتَجَافَىٰ جُنُوبُهُمْ عَنِ الْمَضَاجِعِ يَدْعُونَ  
رَبَّهُمْ خَوْفًا وَطَمَعًا وَمِمَّا رَزَقْنَاهُمْ يُنفِقُونَ

*Heaven: Indescribably Beautiful*

[32:17] You have no idea how much joy and happiness are waiting for you as a reward for your (righteous) works.

فَلَا تَعْلَمُ نَفْسٌ مَّا أُخْفِيَ لَهُمْ مِنْ قُرَّةِ أَعْيُنٍ  
جَزَاءً بِمَا كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ

[32:18] Is one who is a believer the same as one who is wicked? They are not equal.

أَفَمَنْ كَانَ مُؤْمِنًا كَمَنْ كَانَ فَاسِقًا ۗ لَا  
يَسْتَوُونَ

[32:19] As for those who believe and lead a righteous life, they have deserved the eternal Paradise. Such is their abode, in return for their works.

أَمَّا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ فَلَهُمْ  
جَنَّاتُ الْمَأْوَىٰ نُزُلًا بِمَا كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ

[32:20] As for the wicked, their destiny is Hell. Every time they try to leave it, they will be forced back. They will be told, "Taste the agony of Hell which you used to disbelieve in."

وَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ فَسَقُوا فَمَأْوَاهُمُ النَّارُ كُلَّمَا أَرَادُوا  
أَنْ يَخْرُجُوا مِنْهَا أُعِيدُوا فِيهَا وَقِيلَ لَهُمْ  
ذُوقُوا عَذَابَ النَّارِ الَّذِي كُنتُمْ بِهِ تُكَذِّبُونَ

\*32:12 If sent back, they would commit the same transgressions. See Footnote 6:28.

\*32:13 The majority of humans "insist" upon going to Hell, by choosing to ignore God's invitations to redeem them. God will not put a single person in Hell. Those who fail to redeem themselves by denouncing idolatry and devoting themselves to God ALONE, and fail to develop their souls through the practices prescribed by our Creator, will have to run to Hell on their own volition. They will be too weak to stand the physical presence of God's energy.

## Take A Hint

[32:21] We let them taste the smaller retribution (of this world), before they incur the greater retribution (of the Hereafter), that they may (take a hint and) reform.

مِنَ الْوَلَدِيقَتِهِمْ عَذَابِ الْأَدْنَىٰ دُونَ الْعَذَابِ الْأَكْبَرِ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَرْجِعُونَ

[32:22] Who is more evil than one who is reminded of these revelations of his Lord, then insists upon disregarding them? We will certainly punish the guilty.

وَمَنْ أَظْلَمُ مِمَّنْ ذُكِّرَ بِآيَاتِ رَبِّهِ ثُمَّ أَعْرَضَ عَنْهَا إِنَّا مِنَ الْمُجْرِمِينَ مُنتَقِمُونَ

[32:23] We have given Moses the scripture—do not harbor any doubt about meeting Him—and we made it a guide for the Children of Israel.

وَلَقَدْ آتَيْنَا مُوسَىٰ الْكِتَابَ فَلَا تَكُن فِي مِرْيَةٍ مِنْ لِقَائِهِ<sup>ص</sup> وَجَعَلْنَاهُ هُدًى لِّبَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ

[32:24] We appointed from among them imams who guided in accordance with our commandments, because they steadfastly persevered and attained certainty about our revelations.

وَجَعَلْنَا مِنْهُمْ أَيْمَةً يَهْتَدُونَ بِأَمْرِنَا لَمَّا صَبَرُوا<sup>ص</sup> وَكَانُوا بِآيَاتِنَا يُوقِنُونَ

[32:25] Your Lord is the One who will judge them on the Day of Resurrection, regarding everything they disputed.

إِنَّ رَبَّكَ هُوَ يَفْصِلُ بَيْنَهُمْ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ فِيمَا كَانُوا فِيهِ يَخْتَلِفُونَ

[32:26] Does it ever occur to them how many generations we have annihilated before them? They now live and walk in their ancestors' homes. This should provide sufficient proofs. Do they not hear?

أَوَلَمْ يَهْدِ لَهُمْ كَمْ أَهْلَكْنَا مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ مِنَ الْقُرُونِ يَمْشُونَ فِي مَسَاكِينِهِمْ<sup>ص</sup> إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لَآيَاتٍ<sup>ص</sup> أَفَلَا يَسْمَعُونَ

[32:27] Do they not realize that we drive the water to barren lands, and produce with it crops to feed their livestock, as well as themselves? Do they not see?

أَوَلَمْ يَرَوْا أَنَّا نَسُوقُ الْمَاءَ إِلَى الْأَرْضِ الْجُرُزِ فنُخْرِجُ بِهِ زَرْعًا تَأْكُلُ مِنْهُ أَنْعَامُهُمْ وَأَنْفُسُهُمْ<sup>ص</sup> أَفَلَا يُبْصِرُونَ

[32:28] They challenge: "Where is that victory, if you are truthful?"

وَيَقُولُونَ مَتَىٰ هَذَا الْفَتْحِ إِن كُنْتُمْ صَادِقِينَ

[32:29] Say, "The day such a victory comes, believing will not benefit those who did not believe before that, nor will they be given another chance."

قُلْ يَوْمَ الْفَتْحِ لَا يَنْفَعُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا إِيْمَانُهُمْ وَلَا هُمْ يُنظَرُونَ

[32:30] Therefore, disregard them and wait, they too are waiting.

فَاعْرِضْ عَنْهُمْ<sup>ص</sup> وَانْتَظِرْ إِنَّهُمْ مُنْتَظِرُونَ

## Sura 33: The Parties

## سورة الأحزاب

[33:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[33:1] O you prophet, you shall reverence **GOD** and do not obey the disbelievers and the hypocrites. **GOD** is Omniscient, Most Wise.

يَا أَيُّهَا النَّبِيُّ اتَّقِ اللَّهَ وَلَا تُطِعِ الْكَافِرِينَ وَالْمُنَافِقِينَ<sup>ص</sup> إِنَّ اللَّهَ كَانَ عَلِيمًا حَكِيمًا

[33:2] Follow what is revealed to you from your Lord. **GOD** is fully Cognizant of everything you all do.

وَاتَّبِعْ مَا يُوحَىٰ إِلَيْكَ مِنْ رَبِّكَ<sup>ص</sup> إِنَّ اللَّهَ كَانَ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ خَبِيرًا

[33:3] And put your trust in **GOD**. **GOD** suffices as an advocate.

وَتَوَكَّلْ عَلَى اللَّهِ ۚ وَكَفَىٰ بِاللَّهِ وَكِيلًا

*Devotion to God Is Indivisible*

[33:4] **GOD** did not give any man two hearts in his chest. Nor did He turn your wives whom you estrange (*according to your custom*) into your mothers.\* Nor did He turn your adopted children into genetic offspring. All these are mere utterances that you have invented. **GOD** speaks the truth, and He guides in the (*right*) path.

مَا جَعَلَ اللَّهُ لِرَجُلٍ مِنْ قَلْبَيْنِ فِي جَوْفِهِ ۚ وَمَا جَعَلَ أَزْوَاجَكُمْ اللَّائِي تُظَاهِرُونَ مِنْهُنَّ أُمَّهَاتِكُمْ ۚ وَمَا جَعَلَ أَدْعِيَاءَكُمْ أَبْنَاءَكُمْ ۚ ذَٰلِكُمْ قَوْلُكُمْ بِأَفْوَاهِكُمْ ۚ وَاللَّهُ يَقُولُ الْحَقَّ وَهُوَ يَهْدِي السَّبِيلَ

*Do Not Change Your Names*

[33:5] You shall give your adopted children names that preserve their relationship to their genetic parents. This is more equitable in the sight of **GOD**. If you do not know their parents, then, as your brethren in religion, you shall treat them as members of your family. You do not commit a sin if you make a mistake in this respect; you are responsible for your purposeful intentions. **GOD** is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

ادْعُوهُمْ لِأَبَائِهِمْ هُوَ أَقْسَطُ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ ۚ فَإِنْ لَمْ تَعْلَمُوا آبَاءَهُمْ فَاخْوَانُكُمْ فِي الدِّينِ وَمَوَالِيكُمْ ۚ وَلَيْسَ عَلَيْكُمْ جُنَاحٌ فِيمَا أَخْطَأْتُمْ بِهِ وَلَكِنْ مَا تَعَمَّدَتْ قُلُوبُكُمْ ۚ وَكَانَ اللَّهُ غَفُورًا رَحِيمًا

[33:6] The prophet is closer to the believers than they are to each other, and his wives are like mothers to them. The relatives ought to take care of one another in accordance with **GOD**'s scripture. Thus, the believers shall take care of their relatives who immigrate to them, provided they have taken care of their own families first. These are commandments of this scripture.

النَّبِيُّ أَوْلَىٰ بِالْمُؤْمِنِينَ مِنْ أَنفُسِهِمْ ۚ وَأَزْوَاجُهُ أُمَّهَاتُهُمْ ۚ وَأُولُو الْأَرْحَامِ بَعْضُهُمْ أَوْلَىٰ بِبَعْضٍ فِي كِتَابِ اللَّهِ مِنَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَالْمُهَاجِرِينَ إِلَّا أَنْ تَفْعَلُوا إِلَىٰ أَوْلِيَائِكُمْ مَعْرُوفًا ۚ كَانَ ذَٰلِكَ فِي الْكِتَابِ مَسْطُورًا

*Muhammad Pledges to Support God's Messenger of the Covenant\**

[33:7] Recall that we took from the prophets their covenant, including you (*O Muhammad*), Noah, Abraham, Moses, and Jesus the son of Mary. We took from them a solemn pledge.\*

وَإِذْ أَخَذْنَا مِنَ النَّبِيِّينَ مِيثَاقَهُمْ وَمِنْكَ وَمِنْ نُوحٍ وَإِبْرَاهِيمَ وَمُوسَىٰ وَعِيسَىٰ ابْنِ مَرْيَمَ ۚ وَأَخَذْنَا مِنْهُم مِيثَاقًا غَلِيظًا

[33:8] Subsequently, He will surely question the truthful about their truthfulness, and has prepared for the disbelievers (*in this Quranic fact*) a painful retribution.

لَيَسْأَلَنَّ الصَّادِقِينَ عَنْ صِدْقِهِمْ ۚ وَأَعَدَّ لِلْكَافِرِينَ عَذَابًا أَلِيمًا

\*33:4 It was a custom in Arabia to estrange the wife by declaring that she was like the husband's mother. Such an unfair practice is abrogated herein.

\*33:7 The covenant is detailed in 3:81. God took a covenant from the prophets that they shall support His Messenger of the Covenant who would come after Muhammad to purify and unify their messages. The Covenant was made before the earth's creation, and was fulfilled in Mecca Zul-Hijja 3, 1391 (Dec. 21, 1971). The sum of the Islamic month (12), plus the day (3), plus the year (1391) gives 1406, 19x74. Overwhelming proof identifying God's Messenger of the Covenant as Rashad Khalifa is provided throughout the Quran (Appendices 2 & 26).

*The Battle of the Parties*

[33:9] O you who believe, remember **GOD's** blessing upon you; when soldiers attacked you, we sent upon them violent wind and invisible soldiers. **GOD** is Seer of everything you do.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اذْكُرُوا نِعْمَةَ اللَّهِ عَلَيْكُمْ إِذْ جَاءَتْكُمْ جُنُودٌ فَأَرْسَلْنَا عَلَيْهِمْ رِيحًا وَجُنُودًا لَمْ تَرَوْهَا وَكَانَ اللَّهُ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ بَصِيرًا

[33:10] When they came from above you, and from beneath you, your eyes were terrified, your hearts ran out of patience, and you harbored unbecoming thoughts about **GOD**.

إِذْ جَاءَ وَكُفُّوا مِنْ فَوْقِكُمْ وَمِنْ أَسْفَلَ مِنْكُمْ وَإِذْ زَاغَتِ الْأَبْصَارُ وَبَلَغَتِ الْقُلُوبُ الْحَنَاجِرَ وَتَظُنُّونَ بِاللَّهِ الظُّنُونًا

[33:11] That is when the believers were truly tested; they were severely shaken up.

هُنَالِكَ ابْتُلِيَ الْمُؤْمِنُونَ وَزُلْزِلُوا زِلْزَالًا شَدِيدًا

[33:12] The hypocrites and those with doubts in their hearts said, "What **GOD** and His messenger promised us was no more than an illusion!"

وَإِذْ يَقُولُ الْمُنَافِقُونَ وَالَّذِينَ فِي قُلُوبِهِمْ مَرَضٌ مَا وَعَدَنَا اللَّهُ وَرَسُولُهُ إِلَّا غُرُورًا

[33:13] A group of them said, "O people of Yathrib, you cannot attain victory; go back." Others made up excuses to the prophet: "Our homes are vulnerable," when they were not vulnerable. They just wanted to flee.

وَإِذْ قَالَتْ طَائِفَةٌ مِنْهُمْ يَا أَهْلَ يَثْرِبَ لَا مُقَامَ لَكُمْ فَارْجِعُوا وَيَسْتَأْذِنُ فَرِيقٌ مِنْهُمُ النَّبِيَّ يَقُولُونَ إِنَّ بُيُوتَنَا عَوْرَةٌ وَمَا هِيَ بِعَوْرَةٍ إِن يُرِيدُونَ إِلَّا فِرَارًا

[33:14] Had the enemy invaded and asked them to join, they would have joined the enemy without hesitation.

وَلَوْ دَخَلَتْ عَلَيْهِمْ مِنْ أَقْطَارِهَا ثُمَّ سَأَلُوا الْفِتْنَةَ لَآتَوْهَا وَمَا تَلَبَّثُوا بِهَا إِلَّا يَسِيرًا

[33:15] They had pledged to **GOD** in the past that they would not turn around and flee; making a pledge with **GOD** involves a great responsibility.

وَلَقَدْ كَانُوا عَاهَدُوا اللَّهَ مِنْ قَبْلُ لَا يُولُونَ الْأَدْبَارَ وَكَانَ عَهْدُ اللَّهِ مَسْنُورًا

[33:16] Say, "If you flee, you can never flee from death or from being killed. No matter what happens, you only live a short while longer."

قُلْ لَنْ يَنْفَعَكُمْ الْفِرَارُ إِنْ فَرَرْتُمْ مِنَ الْمَوْتِ أَوِ الْقَتْلِ وَإِذًا لَا تُمَتَّعُونَ إِلَّا قَلِيلًا

[33:17] Say, "Who would protect you from **GOD** if He willed any adversity, or willed any blessing for you?" They can never find, beside **GOD**, any other Lord and Master.

قُلْ مَنْ ذَا الَّذِي يَعْصِمُكُمْ مِنَ اللَّهِ إِنْ أَرَادَ بِكُمْ سُوءًا أَوْ أَرَادَ بِكُمْ رَحْمَةً وَلَا يَجِدُونَ لَهُمْ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ وَلِيًّا وَلَا نَصِيرًا

[33:18] **GOD** is fully aware of the hinderers among you, and those who say to their comrades, "Let us all stay behind." Rarely do they mobilize for defense.

فَدَعَى اللَّهُ الْمُتَّعِقِينَ مِنْكُمْ وَالْقَائِلِينَ لِإِخْوَانِهِمْ هَلُمَّ إِلَيْنَا وَلَا يَأْتُونَ الْبَاسَ إِلَّا قَلِيلًا

[33:19] Also, they are too stingy when dealing with you. If anything threatens the community, you see their eyes rolling with fear, as if death had already come to them. Once the crisis is over, they whip you with sharp tongues. They are too stingy with their wealth. These are not believers, and, consequently, **GOD** has nullified their works. This is easy for **GOD** to do.

أَشْحَةً عَلَيْهِمْ فَإِذَا جَاءَ الْخَوْفُ رَأَيْتَهُمْ يَنْظُرُونَ إِلَيْكَ تَدُورُ أَعْيُنُهُمْ كَالَّذِي يُغْتَسَبُ عَلَيْهِ مِنَ الْمَوْتِ فَإِذَا ذَهَبَ الْخَوْفُ سَلَفُوكُمْ بِالسِّنَةِ جَدَادٍ أَشْحَةً عَلَى الْخَيْرِ أُولَئِكَ لَمْ يُؤْمِنُوا فَأَحْبَطَ اللَّهُ أَعْمَالَهُمْ وَكَانَ ذَلِكَ عَلَى اللَّهِ يَسِيرًا

[33:20] They thought that the parties might come back. In that case, they would wish that they were lost in the desert, asking about your news from afar. Had the parties attacked you while they were with you, they would rarely support you.

يَحْسَبُونَ الْأَحْزَابَ لَمْ يَذْهَبُوا وَإِنْ يَأْتِ  
الْأَحْزَابُ يَوَدُّوا لَوْ أَنَّهُمْ بَادُونَ فِي الْأَعْرَابِ  
يَسْأَلُونَ عَنَّا أَنبَاءَكُمْ وَلَوْ كَانُوا فِيكُمْ مَا قَاتَلُوا  
إِلَّا قَلِيلًا

*The Prophet's Courage\**

[33:21] The messenger of **GOD** has set up a good example for those among you who seek **GOD** and the Last Day, and constantly think about **GOD**.

لَقَدْ كَانَ لَكُمْ فِي رَسُولِ اللَّهِ أُسْوَةٌ حَسَنَةٌ لِّمَن  
كَانَ يَرْجُو اللَّهَ وَالْيَوْمَ الْآخِرَ وَذَكَرَ اللَّهَ كَثِيرًا

[33:22] When the true believers saw the parties (*ready to attack*), they said, "This is what **GOD** and His messenger have promised us, and **GOD** and His messenger are truthful." This (*dangerous situation*) only strengthened their faith and augmented their submission.

وَلَمَّا رَأَى الْمُؤْمِنُونَ الْأَحْزَابَ قَالُوا هَذَا مَا  
وَعَدَنَا اللَّهُ وَرَسُولُهُ وَصَدَقَ اللَّهُ وَرَسُولُهُ وَمَا  
زَادَهُمْ إِلَّا إِيمَانًا وَتَسْلِيمًا

[33:23] Among the believers there are people who fulfill their pledges with **GOD**. Some of them died, while others stand ready, never wavering.

مِنَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ رِجَالٌ صَدَقُوا مَا عَاهَدُوا اللَّهَ  
عَلَيْهِ فَمِنْهُمْ مَنْ قَضَىٰ نَحْبَهُ وَمِنْهُمْ مَنْ  
يَنْتَظِرُ وَمَا بَدَّلُوا بَدِيلًا

[33:24] **GOD** will surely recompense the truthful for their truthfulness, and will punish the hypocrites, if He so wills, or redeem them. **GOD** is For giver, Most Merciful.

لِيَجْزِيَ اللَّهُ الصَّادِقِينَ بِصِدْقِهِمْ وَيُعَذِّبَ  
الْمُنَافِقِينَ إِنْ شَاءَ أَوْ يَتُوبَ عَلَيْهِمْ إِنَّ اللَّهَ  
كَانَ غَفُورًا رَحِيمًا

*During Muhammad's Time*

[33:25] **GOD** repulsed those who disbelieved with their rage, and they left empty handed. **GOD** thus spared the believers any fighting. **GOD** is Powerful, Almighty.

وَرَدَّ اللَّهُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا بِغَيْظِهِمْ لَمْ يَنَالُوا  
خَيْرًا وَكَفَى اللَّهُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ الْفِتَالَ وَكَانَ اللَّهُ  
قَوِيًّا عَزِيمًا

[33:26] He also brought down their allies among the people of the scripture from their secure positions, and threw terror into their hearts. Some of them you killed, and some you took captive.

وَأَنْزَلَ الَّذِينَ ظَاهَرُوهُمْ مِنْ أَهْلِ الْكِتَابِ مِنْ  
صِيَابِهِمْ وَقَذَفَ فِي قُلُوبِهِمُ الرُّعْبَ فَرِيقًا  
تَقْتُلُونَ وَتَأْسِرُونَ فَرِيقًا

[33:27] He made you inherit their land, their homes, their money, and lands you had never stepped on. **GOD** is in full control of all things.

وَأُورَثَكُمْ أَرْضَهُمْ وَدِيَارَهُمْ وَأَمْوَالَهُمْ  
وَأَرْضًا لَمْ تَطَّوُّهَا وَكَانَ اللَّهُ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ  
قَدِيرًا

*Special Responsibility For Being Close*

[33:28] O prophet, say to your wives, "If you are seeking this life and its vanities, then let me compensate you and allow you to go amicably.

يَا أَيُّهَا النَّبِيُّ قُلْ لِأَزْوَاجِكَ إِنْ كُنْتُنَّ تُرِدْنَ  
الْحَيَاةَ الدُّنْيَا وَزِينَتَهَا فَتَعَالَيْنَ أُمَتِّعْكُنَّ  
وَأُسْرِحْكِنَّ سَرَاحًا جَمِيلًا

\*33:21 Satan took this verse out of context, and relied on the people's idolization of the prophet Muhammad to innovate a whole set of unauthorized and unreasonable regulations called "Sunna of the Prophet." This created a totally different religion (see 42:21 and Appendix 18).

[33:29] "But if you are seeking **GOD** and His messenger, and the abode of the Hereafter, then **GOD** has prepared for the righteous among you a great recompense."

وَإِنْ كُنْتُمْ تُرِيدُونَ اللَّهَ وَرَسُولَهُ وَالْأَخِرَةَ  
فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ أَعَدَّ لِلْمُحْسِنَاتِ مِنْكُمْ أَجْرًا عَظِيمًا

#### *Special Responsibility*

[33:30] O wives of the prophet, if any of you commits a gross sin, the retribution will be doubled for her. This is easy for **GOD** to do.

يَا نِسَاءَ النَّبِيِّ مَنْ يَأْتِ مِنْكُنَّ بِفَاحِشَةٍ مُبِينَةٍ  
يُضَاعَفْ لَهَا الْعَذَابُ ضِعْفَيْنِ ۚ وَكَانَ ذَلِكَ  
عَلَى اللَّهِ يَسِيرًا

[33:31] Any one of you who obeys **GOD** and His messenger, and leads a righteous life, we will grant her double the recompense, and we have prepared for her a generous provision.

وَمَنْ يَفْعَلْ ذَلِكَ لِلَّهِ وَرَسُولِهِ وَتَعْمَلْ  
صَالِحًا نُؤْتِيهَا أَجْرَهَا مَرَّتَيْنِ وَأَعَدْنَا لَهَا  
رِزْقًا كَرِيمًا

#### *Setting the Example*

[33:32] O wives of the prophet, you are not the same as any other women, if you observe righteousness. (*You have a greater responsibility.*) Therefore, you shall not speak too softly, lest those with disease in their hearts may get the wrong ideas; you shall speak only righteousness.

يَا نِسَاءَ النَّبِيِّ لَسْتُنَّ كَأَحَدٍ مِنَ النِّسَاءِ ۚ إِنَّ  
أَقْبَلِيْنَ فَلَا تَخْضَعْنَ بِالْقَوْلِ فَيَطْمَعَ الَّذِي فِي  
قَلْبِهِ مَرَضٌ وَقُلْنَ قَوْلًا مَعْرُوفًا

[33:33] You shall settle down in your homes, and do not mingle with the people excessively, like you used to do in the old days of ignorance. You shall observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*), and give the obligatory charity (*Zakat*), and obey **GOD** and His messenger. **GOD** wishes to remove all unholiness from you, O you who live around the Sacred Shrine, and to purify you completely.

وَقَرْنَ فِي بُيُوتِكُنَّ وَلَا تَبَرَّجْنَ تَبَرُّجَ  
الْجَاهِلِيَّةِ الْأُولَى ۚ وَأَقِمْنَ الصَّلَاةَ وَآتِينَ  
الزَّكَاةَ وَأَطِعْنَ اللَّهَ وَرَسُولَهُ ۚ إِنَّمَا يُرِيدُ اللَّهُ  
لِيُذْهِبَ عَنْكُمُ الرِّجْسَ أَهْلَ الْبَيْتِ وَيُطَهِّرَكُمْ  
تَطْهِيرًا

[33:34] Remember what is being recited in your homes of **GOD**'s revelations and the wisdom inherent therein. **GOD** is Sublime, Cognizant.

وَإِذْ كُنْتُمْ فِي بُيُوتِكُنَّ مِنْ آيَاتِ اللَّهِ  
وَالْحِكْمَةِ ۚ إِنَّ اللَّهَ كَانَ لَطِيفًا خَبِيرًا

#### *Equality of Men and Women*

[33:35] The submitting men, the submitting women, the believing men, the believing women, the obedient men, the obedient women, the truthful men, the truthful women, the steadfast men, the steadfast women, the reverent men, the reverent women, the charitable men, the charitable women, the fasting men, the fasting women, the chaste men, the chaste women, and the men who commemorate **GOD** frequently, and the commemorating women; **GOD** has prepared for them forgiveness and a great recompense.

إِنَّ الْمُسْلِمِينَ وَالْمُسْلِمَاتِ وَالْمُؤْمِنِينَ  
وَالْمُؤْمِنَاتِ وَالْقَانِتِينَ وَالْقَانِتَاتِ وَالصَّادِقِينَ  
وَالصَّادِقَاتِ وَالصَّابِرِينَ وَالصَّابِرَاتِ  
وَالْخَاشِعِينَ وَالْخَاشِعَاتِ وَالْمُتَصَدِّقِينَ  
وَالْمُتَصَدِّقَاتِ وَالصَّائِمِينَ وَالصَّائِمَاتِ  
وَالْحَافِظِينَ فُرُوجَهُمْ وَالْحَافِظَاتِ وَالذَّاكِرِينَ  
اللَّهِ كَثِيرًا وَالذَّاكِرَاتِ أَعَدَّ اللَّهُ لَهُمْ مَغْفِرَةً  
وَأَجْرًا عَظِيمًا



*Major Error Committed by Muhammad**Muhammad the Man Disobeys Muhammad the Messenger*

[33:36] No believing man or believing woman, if **GOD** and His messenger issue any command, has any choice regarding that command. Anyone who disobeys **GOD** and His messenger has gone far astray.

وَمَا كَانَ لِمُؤْمِنٍ وَلَا لِمُؤْمِنَةٍ إِذَا قَضَى اللَّهُ وَرَسُولُهُ أَمْرًا أَنْ يَكُونَ لَهُمُ الْخِيَرَةُ مِنْ أَمْرِهِمْ ۗ وَمَنْ يَعْصِ اللَّهَ وَرَسُولَهُ فَقَدْ ضَلَّ ضَلَالًا مُبِينًا

[33:37] Recall that you said to the one who was blessed by **GOD**, and blessed by you, "Keep your wife and reverence **GOD**," and you hid inside yourself what **GOD** wished to proclaim. Thus, you feared the people, when you were supposed to fear only **GOD**. When Zeid was completely through with his wife, we had you marry her, in order to establish the precedent that a man can marry the divorced wife of his adopted son. **GOD**'s commands shall be done.

وَإِذْ تَقُولُ لِلَّذِي أَنْعَمَ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَأَنْعَمْتَ عَلَيْهِ أَمْسِكْ عَلَيْكَ زَوْجَكَ وَاتَّقِ اللَّهَ وَتُخْفِي فِي نَفْسِكَ مَا اللَّهُ مُبْدِيهِ وَتُخْفِي النَّاسَ وَاللَّهُ أَحَقُّ أَنْ تَخْشَاهُ ۗ فَلَمَّا قَضَى زَيْدٌ مِنْهَا وَطْرًا رَوَّجْنَاكَهَا لِكَيْ لَا يَكُونَ عَلَى الْمُؤْمِنِينَ حَرَجٌ فِي أَزْوَاجِ أَدْعِيَائِهِمْ إِذَا قَضَوْا مِنْهُنَّ وَطْرًا ۗ وَكَانَ أَمْرُ اللَّهِ مَفْعُولًا

[33:38] The prophet is not committing an error by doing anything that is made lawful by **GOD**. Such is **GOD**'s system since the early generations. **GOD**'s command is a sacred duty.

مَا كَانَ عَلَى النَّبِيِّ مِنْ حَرَجٍ فِيمَا فَرَضَ اللَّهُ

لَهُ سُنَّةَ اللَّهِ فِي الَّذِينَ خَلَوْا مِنْ قَبْلُ ۗ وَكَانَ أَمْرُ اللَّهِ قَدَرًا مَقْدُورًا

[33:39] Those who deliver **GOD**'s messages, and who reverence Him alone, shall never fear anyone but **GOD**. **GOD** is the most efficient reckoner.

الَّذِينَ يُبَلِّغُونَ رِسَالَاتِ اللَّهِ وَيَخْشَوْنَهُ وَلَا يَخْشَوْنَ أَحَدًا إِلَّا اللَّهَ ۗ وَكَفَى بِاللَّهِ حَسِيبًا

*Not The Final Messenger\**

[33:40] Muhammad was not the father of any man among you. He was a messenger of **GOD** and the final prophet. **GOD** is fully aware of all things.

مَا كَانَ مُحَمَّدٌ أَبَا أَحَدٍ مِنْ رِجَالِكُمْ وَلَكِنْ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ وَخَاتَمَ النَّبِيِّينَ ۗ وَكَانَ اللَّهُ بِكُلِّ شَيْءٍ عَلِيمًا

[33:41] O you who believe, you shall remember **GOD** frequently.\*

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اذْكُرُوا اللَّهَ ذِكْرًا كَثِيرًا

[33:42] You shall glorify Him day and night.

وَسَبِّحُوهُ بُكْرَةً وَأَصِيلًا

[33:43] He is the One who helps you, together with His angels, to lead you out of darkness into the light. He is Most Merciful towards the believers.

هُوَ الَّذِي يُصَلِّيْ عَلَيْكُمْ وَمَلَائِكَتُهُ لِيُخْرِجَكُمْ مِنَ الظُّلُمَاتِ إِلَى النُّورِ ۗ وَكَانَ بِالْمُؤْمِنِينَ رَحِيمًا

[33:44] Their greeting the day they meet Him is, "Peace," and He has prepared for them a generous recompense.

تَحِيَّتُهُمْ يَوْمَ يَلْقَوْنَهُ سَلَامٌ ۗ وَأَعَدَّ لَهُمْ أَجْرًا كَرِيمًا

\*33:40 Despite this clear definition of Muhammad, most Muslims insist that he was the last prophet and also the last messenger. This is a tragic human trait as we see in 40:34. Those who readily believe God realize that God sends His purifying and consolidating Messenger of the Covenant after the final prophet Muhammad (3:81, 33:7).

\*33:41-42 Your god is whatever occupies your thoughts most of the time. Hence the commandment to commemorate God and glorify Him day and night. See Appendix 27.

[33:45] O prophet, we have sent you as a witness, a bearer of good news, as well as a warner.

يَا أَيُّهَا النَّبِيُّ إِنَّا أَرْسَلْنَاكَ شَاهِدًا وَمُبَشِّرًا  
وَنَذِيرًا

[33:46] Inviting to **GOD**, in accordance with His will, and a guiding beacon.

وَدَاعِيًا إِلَى اللَّهِ بِإِذْنِهِ وَسِرَاجًا مُنِيرًا

[33:47] Deliver good news to the believers, that they have deserved from **GOD** a great blessing.

وَبَشِّرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ بِأَنَّ لَهُمْ مِنَ اللَّهِ فَضْلًا كَبِيرًا

[33:48] Do not obey the disbelievers and the hypocrites, disregard their insults, and put your trust in **GOD**; **GOD** suffices as an advocate.

وَلَا تُطِعِ الْكَافِرِينَ وَالْمُنَافِقِينَ وَدَعْ أَذَاهُمْ  
وَتَوَكَّلْ عَلَى اللَّهِ وَكَفَى بِاللَّهِ وَكِيلًا

#### Marriage Laws

[33:49] O you who believe, if you married believing women, then divorced them before having intercourse with them, they do not owe you any waiting interim (*before marrying another man*). You shall compensate them equitably, and let them go amicably.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِذَا تَكَرَّمْتُمُ الْمُؤْمِنَاتِ ثُمَّ  
طَلَقْتُمُوهُنَّ مِنْ قَبْلِ أَنْ تَمْسُوهُنَّ فَمَا لَكُمْ  
عَلَيْهِنَّ مِنْ عِدَّةٍ تَعْتَدُونَهَا فَمَنْعُوهُنَّ  
وَسَرَ حُوهُنَّ سَرَاحًا جَمِيلًا

[33:50] O prophet, we made lawful for you your wives to whom you have paid their due dowry, or what you already have, as granted to you by **GOD**. Also lawful for you in marriage are the daughters of your father's brothers, the daughters of your father's sisters, the daughters of your mother's brothers, the daughters of your mother's sisters, who have emigrated with you. Also, if a believing woman gave herself to the prophet—by forfeiting the dowry—the prophet may marry her without a dowry, if he so wishes. However, her forfeiting of the dowry applies only to the prophet, and not to the other believers. We have already decreed their rights in regard to their spouses or what they already have. This is to spare you any embarrassment. **GOD** is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

يَا أَيُّهَا النَّبِيُّ إِنَّا أَحْلَلْنَا لَكَ أَزْوَاجَكَ اللَّاتِي  
اتَّبَعْتَ أَجُورَهُنَّ وَمَا مَلَكَتْ يَمِينُكَ مِمَّا أَفَاءَ  
اللَّهُ عَلَيْكَ وَبَنَاتِ عَمَّاتِكَ وَبَنَاتِ  
خَالَكَ وَبَنَاتِ خَالَاتِكَ اللَّاتِي هَاجَرْنَ مَعَكَ  
وَأُمَّرَاءَ مُؤْمِنَةٍ إِنْ وَهَبَتْ نَفْسَهَا لِلنَّبِيِّ إِنْ  
أَرَادَ النَّبِيُّ أَنْ يَسْتَنْكِحَهَا خَالِصَةً لَكَ مِنْ  
دُونِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ قَدْ عَلِمْنَا مَا فَرَضْنَا عَلَيْهِمْ  
فِي أَزْوَاجِهِمْ وَمَا مَلَكَتْ أَيْمَانُهُمْ لِكَيْلَا يَكُونَ  
عَلَيْكَ حَرَجٌ وَكَانَ اللَّهُ غَفُورًا رَحِيمًا

[33:51] You may gently shun any one of them, and you may bring closer to you any one of them. If you reconcile with any one you had estranged, you commit no error. In this way, they will be pleased, will have no grief, and will be content with what you equitably offer to all of them. **GOD** knows what is in your hearts. **GOD** is Omniscient, Clement.

تُرْجِي مَنْ تَشَاءُ مِنْهُنَّ وَتُؤْوِي إِلَيْكَ مَنْ  
تَشَاءُ وَمِنْ ابْتِغَايَتِ مَمَّنْ عَزَلْتَ فَلَا جُنَاحَ  
عَلَيْكَ ذَلِكَ أَدْنَى أَنْ تَقْرَءَ أَعْيُنُهُنَّ وَلَا يَحْزَنَ  
وَيَرْضَيْنَ بِمَا آتَيْنَهُنَّ كُلَّهُنَّ وَاللَّهُ يَعْلَمُ مَا فِي  
قُلُوبِكُمْ وَكَانَ اللَّهُ عَلِيمًا حَلِيمًا

[33:52] Beyond the categories described to you, you are enjoined from marrying any other women, nor can you substitute a new wife (*from the prohibited categories*), no matter how much you admire their beauty. You must be content with those already made lawful to you. **GOD** is watchful over all things.

لَا يَحِلُّ لَكَ النِّسَاءُ مِنْ بَعْدُ وَلَا أَنْ تَبَدَّلَ بِهِنَّ  
مِنْ أَزْوَاجٍ وَلَوْ أَعْجَبَكَ حُسْنُهُنَّ إِلَّا مَا مَلَكَتْ  
يَمِينُكَ وَكَانَ اللَّهُ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ رَقِيبًا

## Etiquette

[33:53] O you who believe, do not enter the prophet's homes unless you are given permission to eat, nor shall you force such an invitation in any manner. If you are invited, you may enter. When you finish eating, you shall leave; do not engage him in lengthy conversations. This used to hurt the prophet, and he was too shy to tell you. But **GOD** does not shy away from the truth. If you have to ask his wives for something, ask them from behind a barrier. This is purer for your hearts and their hearts. You are not to hurt the messenger of **GOD**. You shall not marry his wives after him, for this would be a gross offense in the sight of **GOD**.\*

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تَدْخُلُوا بُيُوتَ النَّبِيِّ إِلَّا  
 أَنْ يُؤْذَنَ لَكُمْ إِلَى طَعَامٍ غَيْرٍ نَاظِرِينَ إِنَاهُ  
 وَلَكِنْ إِذَا دُعِيتُمْ فَادْخُلُوا فَإِذَا طَعِمْتُمْ فَانْتَشِرُوا  
 وَلَا مُسْتَأْنِسِينَ لِحَدِيثٍ ۗ إِنَّ ذَلِكُمْ كَانَ يُؤْذِي  
 النَّبِيَّ فَيَسْتَحْيِي مِنْكُمْ ۗ وَاللَّهُ لَا يَسْتَحْيِي مِنَ  
 الْحَقِّ ۗ وَإِذَا سَأَلْتُمُوهُنَّ مَتَاعًا فَاسْأَلُوهُنَّ مِنْ  
 وَرَاءِ حِجَابٍ ۗ ذَلِكُمْ أَطْهَرُ لِقُلُوبِكُمْ وَقُلُوبِهِنَّ ۗ  
 وَمَا كَانَ لَكُمْ أَنْ تُؤْذُوا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ وَلَا أَنْ  
 تُنْكَحُوا أَرْوَاجَهُ مِنْ بَعْدِهِ أَبَدًا ۗ إِنَّ ذَلِكُمْ كَانَ  
 عِنْدَ اللَّهِ عَظِيمًا

[33:54] Whether you declare anything, or hide it, **GOD** is fully aware of all things.

إِنْ تُبْدُوا شَيْئًا أَوْ تَخْفَوْهُ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ كَانَ بِكُلِّ  
 شَيْءٍ عَلِيمًا

[33:55] The women may relax (*their dress code*) around their fathers, their sons, their brothers, the sons of their brothers, the sons of their sisters, the other women, and their (*female*) servants. They shall reverence **GOD**. **GOD** witnesses all things.

لَا جُنَاحَ عَلَيْهِنَّ فِي آبَائِهِنَّ وَلَا أَبْنَائِهِنَّ وَلَا  
 إِخْوَانِهِنَّ وَلَا أَبْنَاءَ إِخْوَانِهِنَّ وَلَا أَبْنَاءَ  
 أَخَوَاتِهِنَّ وَلَا نِسَائِهِنَّ وَلَا مَا مَلَكَتْ أَيْمَانُهُنَّ ۗ  
 وَاتَّقِينَ اللَّهَ ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ كَانَ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ شَهِيدًا

## During the Prophet's Life\*

[33:56] **GOD** and His angels help and support the prophet. O you who believe, you shall help and support him, and regard him as he should be regarded.\*

إِنَّ اللَّهَ وَمَلَائِكَتَهُ يُصَلُّونَ عَلَى النَّبِيِّ يَا أَيُّهَا  
 الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا صَلُّوا عَلَيْهِ وَسَلِّمُوا تَسْلِيمًا

[33:57] Surely, those who oppose **GOD** and His messenger, **GOD** afflicts them with a curse in this life, and in the Hereafter; He has prepared for them a shameful retribution.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ يُؤْذُونَ اللَّهَ وَرَسُولَهُ لَعَنَهُمُ اللَّهُ فِي  
 الدُّنْيَا وَالْآخِرَةِ وَأَعَدَّ لَهُمْ عَذَابًا مُهِينًا

[33:58] Those who persecute the believing men and the believing women, who did not do anything wrong, have committed not only a falsehood, but also a gross sin.

وَالَّذِينَ يُؤْذُونَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَالْمُؤْمِنَاتِ بَغَيْرِ مَا  
 اكْتَسَبُوا فَقَدْ احْتَمَلُوا بُهْتَانًا وَإِثْمًا مُبِينًا

\*33:53 We are enjoined in 4:22 from marrying women who were previously married to our fathers. Nor can the father marry the divorced wife of his son (4:23). This divine commandment preserves our respect for our fathers and their most private affairs. Similarly, the prophet was a father figure to the believers of his time. For the good of those believers, God enjoined them from marrying women who were previously married to the prophet. Marriage is a sacred and very private relationship, and the prophet's private life was better kept private.

\*33:56 The word "prophet" (Nabi) consistently refers to Muhammad only when he was alive. Satan used this verse to entice the Muslims into commemorating Muhammad, constantly, instead of commemorating God as enjoined in 33:41-42.

*Dress Code for Women*

[33:59] O prophet, tell your wives, your daughters, and the wives of the believers that they shall lengthen their garments. Thus, they will be recognized (*as righteous women*) and avoid being insulted. **GOD** is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

يَا أَيُّهَا النَّبِيُّ قُلْ لَأَزْوَاجِكَ وَبَنَاتِكَ وَنِسَاءِ  
الْمُؤْمِنِينَ يُدْنِينَ عَلَيْهِنَّ مِنْ جَلَابِيبِهِنَّ ذَلِكَ  
أَدْنَىٰ أَنْ يُعْرَفْنَ فَلَا يُؤْذَيْنَ ۗ وَكَانَ اللَّهُ غَفُورًا  
رَحِيمًا

[33:60] Unless the hypocrites, and those with disease in their hearts, and the vicious liars of the city refrain (*from persecuting you*), we will surely grant you the upper hand, then they will be forced to leave within a short while.

لَنْ لَمْ يَنْتَهِ الْمُنَافِقُونَ وَالَّذِينَ فِي قُلُوبِهِمْ  
مَرَضٌ وَالْمُرْجِفُونَ فِي الْمَدِينَةِ لَنُغْرِبَنَّكَ بِهِمْ  
ثُمَّ لَا يُجَاوِرُونَكَ فِيهَا إِلَّا قَلِيلًا

[33:61] They have incurred condemnation wherever they go; (*unless they stop attacking you,*) they may be taken and killed.

مَلْعُونِينَ ۗ أَيُّنَمَا تُفْقُوا أُخِدُوا وَقُتِلُوا تَفْتِيلًا

[33:62] This is **GOD**'s eternal system, and you will find that **GOD**'s system is unchangeable.

سُنَّةَ اللَّهِ فِي الَّذِينَ خَلَوْا مِنْ قَبْلُ ۗ وَلَنْ تَجِدَ  
لِسُنَّةِ اللَّهِ تَبْدِيلًا

*End of the World Revealed\**

[33:63] The people ask you about the Hour (*end of the world*). Say, "The knowledge thereof is only with **GOD**. For all that you know, the Hour may be close."

يَسْأَلُكَ النَّاسُ عَنِ السَّاعَةِ ۗ قُلْ إِنَّمَا عِلْمُهَا  
عِنْدَ اللَّهِ ۗ وَمَا يُدْرِيكَ لَعَلَّ السَّاعَةَ تَكُونُ قَرِيبًا

*The Followers Turn On Their Leaders*

[33:64] **GOD** has condemned the disbelievers, and has prepared for them Hell.

إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَعَنَ الْكَافِرِينَ وَأَعَدَّ لَهُمْ سَعِيرًا

[33:65] Eternally they abide therein. They will find no lord, nor a supporter.

خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا أَبَدًا ۗ لَا يَجِدُونَ وَلِيًّا وَلَا نَصِيرًا

[33:66] The day they are thrown into Hell, they will say, "Oh, we wish we obeyed **GOD**, and obeyed the messenger."

يَوْمَ نُفَلِّبُ وَجُوهَهُمْ فِي النَّارِ يَقُولُونَ يَا لَيْتَنَا  
أَطَعْنَا اللَّهَ وَأَطَعْنَا الرَّسُولَ

[33:67] They will also say, "Our Lord, we have obeyed our masters and leaders, but they led us astray.

وَقَالُوا رَبَّنَا إِنَّا أَطَعْنَا سَادَتَنَا وَكُبْرَاءَنَا  
فَأَضَلُّنَا السَّبِيلَ

[33:68] "Our Lord, give them double the retribution, and curse them a tremendous curse."

رَبَّنَا آتِهِمْ ضِعْفَيْنِ مِنَ الْعَذَابِ وَالْعَنَهُمْ لَعْنًا  
كَبِيرًا

[33:69] O you who believe, do not be like those who hurt Moses, then **GOD** absolved him of what they said. He was, in the sight of **GOD**, honorable.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تَكُونُوا كَالَّذِينَ آذَوْا  
مُوسَىٰ فَبَرَّأَهُ اللَّهُ مِمَّا قَالُوا ۗ وَكَانَ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ  
وَجِيهًا

[33:70] O you who believe, reverence **GOD** and utter only the correct utterances.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اتَّقُوا اللَّهَ وَقُولُوا قَوْلًا  
سَدِيدًا

\*33:63 Less than a century ago, only God possessed knowledge about television and space satellites, for example. He revealed this knowledge at the predetermined time. Similarly, God has revealed the time appointed for the end of this world (Appendix 25).

[33:71] He will then fix your works, and forgive your sins. Those who obey **GOD** and His messenger have triumphed a great triumph.

يُصْلِحْ لَكُمْ أَعْمَالَكُمْ وَيَغْفِرْ لَكُمْ ذُنُوبَكُمْ ۗ وَمَنْ يُطِيعِ اللَّهَ وَرَسُولَهُ فَقَدْ فَازَ فَوْزًا عَظِيمًا

*Freedom of Choice*

[33:72] We have offered the responsibility (*freedom of choice*) to the heavens and the earth, and the mountains, but they refused to bear it, and were afraid of it. But the human being accepted it; he was transgressing, ignorant.\*

إِنَّا عَرَضْنَا الْأَمَانَةَ عَلَى السَّمَاوَاتِ  
وَالْأَرْضِ وَالْجِبَالِ فَأَبَيْنَ أَنْ يَحْمِلْنَهَا وَأَشْفَقْنَ  
مِنْهَا وَحَمَلَهَا الْإِنْسَانُ ۗ إِنَّهُ كَانَ ظَلُومًا جَهُولًا

[33:73] For **GOD** will inevitably punish the hypocrite men and the hypocrite women, and the idol worshiping men and the idol worshiping women. **GOD** redeems the believing men and the believing women. **GOD** is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

لِيُعَذِّبَ اللَّهُ الْمُنَافِقِينَ وَالْمُنَافِقَاتِ وَالْمُشْرِكِينَ  
وَالْمُشْرِكَاتِ وَيَتُوبَ اللَّهُ عَلَى الْمُؤْمِنِينَ  
وَالْمُؤْمِنَاتِ ۗ وَكَانَ اللَّهُ غَفُورًا رَحِيمًا

## Sura 34: Sheba

### سورة سبأ

[34:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful.

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[34:1] Praise be to **GOD**—to whom belongs everything in the heavens and the earth; all praise is also due to Him in the Hereafter. He is the Most Wise, the Cognizant.

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ الَّذِي لَهُ مَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَمَا فِي  
الْأَرْضِ وَلَهُ الْحَمْدُ فِي الْآخِرَةِ ۗ وَهُوَ الْحَكِيمُ  
الْخَبِيرُ

[34:2] He knows everything that goes into the earth, and everything that comes out of it, and everything that comes down from the sky, and everything that climbs into it. He is the Most Merciful, the Forgiving.

يَعْلَمُ مَا يَلْجُ فِي الْأَرْضِ وَمَا يَخْرُجُ مِنْهَا  
وَمَا يَنْزِلُ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ وَمَا يَعْرُجُ فِيهَا ۗ وَهُوَ  
الرَّحِيمُ الْغَفُورُ

[34:3] Those who disbelieve have said, "The Hour will never come to pass!" Say, "Absolutely—by my Lord—it will most certainly come to you. He is the Knower of the future. Not even the equivalent of an atom's weight is hidden from Him, be it in the heavens or the earth. Not even smaller than that, or larger (*is hidden*). All are in a profound record."

وَقَالَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا لَا تَأْتِينَا السَّاعَةُ ۗ قُلْ بَلَىٰ  
وَرَبِّي لَأَتَايَنَّكُمْ عَالِمِ الْغَيْبِ ۗ لَا يَعْزُبُ عَنْهُ  
مِثْقَالُ ذَرَّةٍ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَلَا فِي الْأَرْضِ  
وَلَا أَصْغَرُ مِنْ ذَلِكَ وَلَا أَكْبَرُ إِلَّا فِي كِتَابٍ  
مُبِينٍ

\*33:72 The animals, trees, stars, etc. took advantage of this most gracious offer. See Appendix 7.

[34:4] Most certainly, He will reward those who believe and lead a righteous life. These have deserved forgiveness and a generous provision.

لِيَجْزِيَ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ ۚ  
أُولَٰئِكَ لَهُمْ مَغْفِرَةٌ وَرِزْقٌ كَرِيمٌ

[34:5] As for those who constantly challenge our revelations, they have incurred a retribution of painful humiliation.

وَالَّذِينَ سَعَوْا فِي آيَاتِنَا مُعَاجِزِينَ أُولَٰئِكَ لَهُمْ  
عَذَابٌ مِّن رَّجْزِ أَلِيمٍ

[34:6] It is evident to those who are blessed with knowledge that this revelation from your Lord to you is the truth, and that it guides to the path of the Almighty, the Most Praiseworthy.

وَيَرَى الَّذِينَ أُوتُوا الْعِلْمَ الَّذِي أُنزِلَ إِلَيْكَ مِنْ  
رَبِّكَ هُوَ الْحَقُّ وَيَهْدِي إِلَى صِرَاطِ الْعَزِيزِ  
الْحَمِيدِ

[34:7] Those who disbelieve have said, "Let us show you a man who tells you that after you are torn apart you will be created anew.

وَقَالَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا هَلْ نَدُلُّكُمْ عَلَىٰ رَجُلٍ  
يُنبئكم إِذَا مَرَقْتُمْ كُلَّ مَمْرَقٍ إِنَّكُمْ لَفِي خَلْقٍ  
جَدِيدٍ

[34:8] "Either he fabricated lies about GOD, or he is crazy." Indeed, those who disbelieve in the Hereafter have incurred the worst retribution; they have gone far astray.

أَفَنَرَىٰ عَلَى اللَّهِ كَذِبًا أَمْ بِهِ جِنَّةٌ بَلِ الَّذِينَ لَا  
يُؤْمِنُونَ بِالْآخِرَةِ فِي الْعَذَابِ وَالضَّلَالِ الْبَعِيدِ

[34:9] Have they not seen all the things in front of them and behind them, in the heaven and the earth? If we willed, we could have caused the earth to swallow them, or caused masses to fall on them from the sky. This should be a sufficient proof for every obedient servant.

أَفَلَمْ يَرَوْا إِلَىٰ مَا بَيْنَ أَيْدِيهِمْ وَمَا خَلْفَهُمْ مِنْ  
السَّمَاءِ وَالْأَرْضِ ۚ إِن نَّشَاءُ نَخْسِفْ بِهِمُ  
الْأَرْضَ أَوْ نُسْقِطَ عَلَيْهِمْ كِسْفًا مِنَ السَّمَاءِ ۚ  
إِنَّ فِي ذَٰلِكَ لَآيَةً لِّكُلِّ عَبْدٍ مُّنِيبٍ

### David and Solomon

[34:10] We endowed David with blessings from us: "O mountains, submit with him, and you too, O birds." We softened the iron for him.

وَلَقَدْ آتَيْنَا دَاوُودَ مِنَّا فَضْلًا ۚ يَا جِبَالُ أَوِّبِي  
مَعَهُ وَالطَّيْرَ ۗ وَأَلْنَا لَهُ الْحَدِيدَ

[34:11] "You may make shields that fit perfectly, and work righteousness. Whatever you do, I am Seer thereof."

أَنْ أَعْمَلَ سَابِغَاتٍ وَقَدِّرَ فِي السَّرْدِ ۚ  
وَاعْمَلُوا صَالِحًا ۗ إِنِّي بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ بَصِيرٌ

### The First Oil Field

[34:12] To Solomon we committed the wind at his disposal, traveling one month coming and one month going. And we caused a spring of oil to gush out for him. Also, the jinns worked for him, by his Lord's leave. Any one of them who disregarded our commands, we subjected him to a severe retribution.

وَلِسُلَيْمَانَ الرِّيحَ غُدُوًّا شَهْرٌ وَرَوْاحُهَا  
شَهْرٌ ۖ وَأَسَلْنَا لَهُ عَيْنَ الْقَاطِرِ ۖ وَمِنَ الْجِنِّ مَن  
يَعْمَلُ بَيْنَ يَدَيْهِ بِإِذْنِ رَبِّهِ ۖ وَمَنْ يَزِغْ مِنْهُمْ  
عَنْ أَمْرِنَا نُدْفِقْهُ مِنْ عَذَابِ السَّعِيرِ

[34:13] They made for him anything he wanted—niches, statues, deep pools, and heavy cooking pots. O family of David, work (righteousness) to show your appreciation. Only a few of My servants are appreciative.

يَعْمَلُونَ لَهُ مَا يَشَاءُ مِنْ مَحَارِبٍ وَتَمَاثِيلٍ  
وَجِفَانٍ كَالْجَوَابِ وَقُدُورٍ رَاسِيَاتٍ ۗ اعْمَلُوا  
أَلْ دَاوُودَ شُكْرًا ۗ وَقَلِيلٌ مِّنْ عِبَادِيَ الشَّكُورُ

*Jinns' Knowledge is Limited*

[34:14] When the appointed time for his death came, they had no clue that he had died. Not until one of the animals tried to eat his staff, and he fell down, that the jinns realized that he was dead. They thus realized that if they really knew the unseen, they would have stopped working so hard as soon as he died.

فَلَمَّا قَضَيْنَا عَلَيْهِ الْمَوْتَ مَا دَلَّهُمْ عَلَىٰ مَوْتِهِ  
إِلَّا دَابَّةٌ الْأَرْضِ تَأْكُلُ مِنسَأَتَهُ فَلَمَّا خَرَّ  
تَبَيَّنَتِ الْجِنُّ أَن لَّو كَانُوا يَعْلَمُونَ الْغَيْبَ مَا  
لَبِثُوا فِي الْعَذَابِ الْمُهِينِ

[34:15] Sheba's homeland used to be a marvel, with two gardens on the right and the left. Eat from your Lord's provisions, and be appreciative of Him—good land, and a forgiving Lord.

لَقَدْ كَانَ لِسَبَآ فِي مَسْكَنِهِمْ آيَةٌ جَنَّاتٍ عَن  
يَمِينٍ وَشِمَالٍ كُلُوا مِن رِّزْقِ رَبِّكُمْ وَاشْكُرُوا  
لَهُ بَلَدَةٌ طَيِّبَةٌ وَرَبٌّ غَفُورٌ

[34:16] They turned away and, consequently, we poured upon them a disastrous flood, and we substituted their two gardens into two gardens of bad tasting fruits, thorny plants, and a skimpy harvest.

فَاعْرَضُوا فَأَرْسَلْنَا عَلَيْهِمْ سَيْلَ الْعَرْمِ  
وَبَدَّلْنَا هُمُومَهُمْ جَنَّتَيْنِ دَوَاتِي الْأَكْلِ حَمَطٍ  
وَأَثَلٍ وَشَيْءٍ مِّن سِدْرٍ قَلِيلٍ

[34:17] We thus requited them for their disbelief. Do we not requite only the disbelievers?

ذَٰلِكَ جَزَيْنَاهُم بِمَا كَفَرُوا ۗ وَهَلْ نُجَازِي إِلَّا  
الْكَفُورَ

[34:18] We placed between them and the communities that we blessed other oases, and we secured the journey between them: "Travel therein days and nights in complete security."

وَجَعَلْنَا بَيْنَهُمْ وَبَيْنَ الْقُرَىٰ الَّتِي بَارَكْنَا فِيهَا  
قُرَىٰ ظَاهِرَةً وَقَدَّرْنَا فِيهَا السَّيْرَ سِيرُوا فِيهَا  
لَيَالِيًّ وَآيَامًا آمِنِينَ

[34:19] But they (*turned unappreciative and*) challenged: "Our Lord, we do not care if You increase the distance of our journeys (*without any stations*)." They thus wronged their own souls. Consequently, we made them history, and scattered them into small communities throughout the land. This should provide lessons for those who are steadfast, appreciative.

فَقَالُوا رَبَّنَا بَاعِدْ بَيْنَ أَسْفَارِنَا وَظَلَمُوا أَنفُسَهُمْ  
فَجَعَلْنَاهُمْ أَحَادِيثَ وَمَزَقْنَاهُمْ كُلَّ مُمَزَّقٍ ۗ إِنَّ  
فِي ذَٰلِكَ لَآيَاتٍ لِّكُلِّ صَبَّارٍ شَكُورٍ

*Satan Claims the Majority*

[34:20] Satan found them readily fulfilling his expectations. They followed him, except a few believers.

وَلَقَدْ صَدَّقَ عَلَيْهِمْ إِبْلِيسُ ظَنَّهُ فَاتَّبَعُوهُ إِلَّا  
فَرِيقًا مِّنَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

*The Objective: Do We Believe in the Hereafter?\**

[34:21] He never had any power over them. But we thus distinguish those who believe in the Hereafter from those who are doubtful about it.\* Your Lord is in full control of all things.

وَمَا كَانَ لَهُ عَلَيْهِمْ مِنْ سُلْطَانٍ إِلَّا لِنَعْلَمَ مَنْ  
يُؤْمِنُ بِالْآخِرَةِ مِمَّنْ هُوَ مِنْهَا فِي شَكٍّ ۗ  
وَرَبُّكَ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ حَفِيظٌ

[34:22] Say, "Implore the idols you have set up beside **GOD**. They do not possess as much as a single atom in the heavens, or the earth. They possess no partnership therein, nor does He permit them to be His assistants."

قُلْ ادْعُوا الَّذِينَ زَعَمْتُمْ مِن دُونِ اللَّهِ ۗ لَا  
يَمْلِكُونَ مِثْقَالَ ذَرَّةٍ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَلَا فِي  
الْأَرْضِ وَمَا لَهُمْ فِيهِمَا مِن شِرْكٍَ وَمَا لَهُ  
مِنْهُمْ مِّنْ ظَهِيرٍ

\*34:21 The criteria that inform us whether we believe in the Hereafter or not are in 6:113, 17:45, & 39:45. These three criteria bring out our true convictions, regardless of our oral statements.

## No Intercession

[34:23] Intercession with Him will be in vain, unless it coincides with His will. When their minds are finally settled down, and they ask, "What did your Lord say," they will say, "The truth." He is the Most High, the Most Great.

وَلَا تَنْفَعُ الشَّفَاعَةُ عِنْدَهُ إِلَّا لِمَنْ أَذِنَ لَهُ  
حَتَّىٰ إِذَا فُزِعَ عَنِ قُلُوبِهِمْ قَالُوا مَاذَا قَالَ  
رَبُّكُمْ قَالُوا الْحَقُّ وَهُوَ الْعَلِيُّ الْكَبِيرُ

[34:24] Say, "Who provides for you, from the heavens and the earth?" Say, "GOD," and "Either we or you are guided, or have gone far astray."

قُلْ مَنْ يَرْزُقُكُمْ مِنَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ  
قُلِ اللَّهُ وَإِنَّا أَوْ إِيَّاكُمْ لَعَلَىٰ هُدًى أَوْ فِي  
ضَلَالٍ مُّبِينٍ

[34:25] Say, "You are not responsible for our crimes, nor are we responsible for what you do."

قُلْ لَا تُسْأَلُونَ عَمَّا أَجْرَمْنَا وَلَا نُسْأَلُ عَمَّا  
تَعْمَلُونَ

[34:26] Say, "Our Lord will gather us all together before Him, then He will judge between us equitably. He is the Judge, the Omniscient."

قُلْ يَجْمَعُ بَيْنَنَا رَبُّنَا ثُمَّ يَفْتَحُ بَيْنَنَا بِالْحَقِّ وَهُوَ  
الْفَتَّاحُ الْعَلِيمُ

[34:27] Say, "Show me the idols you have set up as partners with Him!" Say, "No; He is the one GOD, the Almighty, Most Wise."

قُلْ أَرُونِي الَّذِينَ أَلْحَقْتُمْ بِهِ شُرَكَاءَ كَلَّا بَلْ  
هُوَ اللَّهُ الْعَزِيزُ الْحَكِيمُ

## God's Messenger of the Covenant

[34:28] We have sent you (*O Rashad*)\* to all the people, a bearer of good news, as well as a warner, but most people do not know.

وَمَا أَرْسَلْنَاكَ إِلَّا كَافَّةً لِّلنَّاسِ بَشِيرًا وَنَذِيرًا  
وَلَكِنَّ أَكْثَرَ النَّاسِ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ

[34:29] They challenge, "When will this promise come to pass, if you are truthful?"

وَيَقُولُونَ مَتَىٰ هَذَا الْوَعْدُ إِن كُنْتُمْ صَادِقِينَ

[34:30] Say, "You have a specific time, on a specific day, that you cannot delay by one hour, nor advance."

قُلْ لَكُمْ مِيعَادُ يَوْمٍ لَا تَسْتَأْخِرُونَ عَنْهُ سَاعَةً  
وَلَا تَسْتَقْدِمُونَ

[34:31] Those who disbelieve have said, "We will not believe in this Quran, nor in the previous scriptures." If you could only envision these transgressors when they stand before their Lord! They will argue with one another back and forth. The followers will tell their leaders, "If it were not for you, we would have been believers."

وَقَالَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا لَنْ نُؤْمِنَ بِهَذَا الْقُرْآنِ وَلَا  
بِالَّذِي بَيْنَ يَدَيْهِ وَلَوْ تَرَىٰ إِذِ الظَّالِمُونَ  
مُوقِفُونَ عِنْدَ رَبِّهِمْ يَرْجِعُ بَعْضُهُمْ إِلَى  
بَعْضٍ الْقَوْلَ يَقُولُ الَّذِينَ اسْتَضَعُوا لِلَّذِينَ  
اسْتَكْبَرُوا لَوْلَا أَنَّنَا لَكُنَّا مُؤْمِنِينَ

## On the Day of Resurrection

[34:32] The leaders will say to those who followed them, "Are we the ones who diverted you from the guidance after it came to you? No; it is you who were wicked."

قَالَ الَّذِينَ اسْتَكْبَرُوا لِلَّذِينَ اسْتَضَعُوا أَنَحْنُ  
صَدَدْنَاكُمْ عَنِ الْهُدَىٰ بَعْدَ إِذْ جَاءَكُمْ بَلْ كُنْتُمْ  
مُجْرِمِينَ

\*34:28 As detailed in Appendix 2, the name of this messenger is mathematically coded into the Quran as "Rashad Khalifa." By adding the numerical value of the name "Rashad" (505), plus the numerical value of the name "Khalifa" (725), plus the number of the sura (34), plus the number of the verse (28), we obtain a total that conforms with the Quran's 19-based mathematical miracle, which was unveiled through Rashad Khalifa. (505+725+34+28=1292=19x68). More information is given in 5:19 and its footnote.



[34:33] The followers will say to their leaders, "It was you who schemed night and day, then commanded us to be unappreciative of **GOD**, and to set up idols to rank with Him." They will be ridden with remorse, when they see the retribution, for we will place shackles around the necks of those who disbelieved. Are they not justly requited for what they did?

وَقَالَ الَّذِينَ اسْتَضَعُّوا لِلَّذِينَ اسْتَكْبَرُوا بَلْ  
مَكْرُ اللَّيْلِ وَالنَّهَارِ إِذْ تَأْمُرُونَنَا أَنْ نَكْفُرَ بِاللَّهِ  
وَنَجْعَلَ لَهُ أَنْدَادًا وَأَسْرُوا النَّدَامَةَ لَمَّا رَأَوْا  
الْعَذَابَ وَجَعَلْنَا الْأَغْلَالَ فِي أَعْنَاقِ الَّذِينَ  
كَفَرُوا هَلْ يُجْزَوْنَ إِلَّا مَا كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ

*Every Time!*

[34:34] Every time we sent a warner to a community, the leaders of that community said, "We reject the message you are sent with."

وَمَا أَرْسَلْنَا فِي قَرْيَةٍ مِنْ نَذِيرٍ إِلَّا قَالَ  
مُتْرَفُوهَا إِنَّا بِمَا أُرْسِلْتُمْ بِهِ كَافِرُونَ

[34:35] They also said, "We are more powerful, with more money and children, and we will not be punished."

وَقَالُوا نَحْنُ أَكْثَرُ أَمْوَالًا وَأَوْلَادًا وَمَا نَحْنُ  
بِمُعَذَّبِينَ

[34:36] Say, "My Lord is the One who controls all provisions; He grants the provisions to whomever He wills, or reduces them, but most people do not know."

قُلْ إِنَّ رَبِّي يَبْسُطُ الرِّزْقَ لِمَنْ يَشَاءُ وَيَقْدِرُ  
وَلَكِنَّ أَكْثَرَ النَّاسِ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ

[34:37] It is not your money or your children that bring you closer to us. Only those who believe and lead a righteous life will receive the reward for their works, multiplied manifold. In the abode of Paradise they will live in perfect peace.

وَمَا أَمْوَالُكُمْ وَلَا أَوْلَادُكُمْ بِالَّتِي تُقَرَّبُكُمْ عِنْدَنَا  
زُلْفَىٰ إِلَّا مَنْ آمَنَ وَعَمِلَ صَالِحًا فَأُولَٰئِكَ لَهُمْ  
جَزَاءٌ الضَّعْفُ بِمَا عَمِلُوا وَهُمْ فِي الْغُرَفَاتِ  
آمِنُونَ

[34:38] As for those who consistently challenge our revelations, they will abide in retribution.

وَالَّذِينَ يَسْعَوْنَ فِي آيَاتِنَا مُعَاجِزِينَ أُولَٰئِكَ  
فِي الْعَذَابِ مُخَضَّرُونَ

[34:39] Say, "My Lord is the One who controls all provisions; He increases the provisions for whomever He chooses from among His servants, or reduces them. Anything you spend (*in the cause of God*), He will reward you for it; He is the Best Provider."

قُلْ إِنَّ رَبِّي يَبْسُطُ الرِّزْقَ لِمَنْ يَشَاءُ مِنْ  
عِبَادِهِ وَيَقْدِرُ لَهُ وَمَا أَنْفَقْتُمْ مِنْ شَيْءٍ فَهُوَ  
يُخْلِفُهُ وَهُوَ خَيْرُ الرَّازِقِينَ

[34:40] On the day when He summons them all, He will say to the angels, "Did these people worship you?"

وَيَوْمَ يَحْشُرُهُمْ جَمِيعًا ثُمَّ يَقُولُ لِلْمَلَائِكَةِ  
أَهَؤُلَاءِ إِيَّاكُمْ كَانُوا يَعْبُدُونَ

[34:41] They will answer, "Be You glorified. You are our Lord and Master, not them. Instead, they were worshipping the jinns; most of them were believers therein."

قَالُوا سُبْحَانَكَ أَنْتَ وَلِيِّنَا مِنْ دُونِهِمْ بَلْ  
كَانُوا يَعْبُدُونَ الْجِنَّ أَكْثَرُهُمْ بِهِمْ مُؤْمِنُونَ

[34:42] On that day, you possess no power to help or harm one another, and we will say to the transgressors, "Taste the retribution of the Hell that you used to deny."

فَالْيَوْمَ لَا يَمْلِكُ بَعْضُكُمْ لِبَعْضٍ نَفْعًا وَلَا  
ضَرًّا وَنُقُولُ لِلَّذِينَ ظَلَمُوا ذُوقُوا عَذَابَ النَّارِ  
الَّتِي كُنْتُمْ بِهَا تُكَذِّبُونَ

*Mathematical Miracle of the Quran\**

[34:43] When our proofs were recited to them, perfectly clear, they said, "This is simply a man who wants to divert you from the way your parents are worshiping." They also said, "These are fabricated lies." Those who disbelieved also said about the truth that came to them, "This is obviously magic."

وَإِذَا تَنَلَىٰ عَلَيْهِمْ آيَاتُنَا بَيِّنَاتٍ قَالُوا مَا هَذَا إِلَّا رَجُلٌ يُرِيدُ أَنْ يَصُدَّكُمْ عَمَّا كَانَ يَعْبُدُ آبَاؤَكُمْ وَقَالُوا مَا هَذَا إِلَّا إِفْكٌ مُّفْتَرَىٰ وَقَالَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا لِلْحَقِّ لَمَّا جَاءَهُمْ إِنَّ هَذَا إِلَّا سِحْرٌ مُّبِينٌ

[34:44] We did not give them any other books to study, nor did we send to them before you another warner.

وَمَا آتَيْنَاهُمْ مِنْ كُتُبٍ يَدْرُسُونَهَا وَمَا أَرْسَلْنَا إِلَيْهِمْ قَبْلَكَ مِنْ نَذِيرٍ

[34:45] Those before them disbelieved, and even though they did not see one-tenth\* of (the miracle) we have given to this generation, when they disbelieved My messengers, how severe was My retribution!

وَكَذَّبَ الَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ وَمَا بَلَغُوا مَعْشَارَ مَا آتَيْنَاهُمْ فَكَذَّبُوا رُسُلِي فَكَيْفَ كَانَ نَكِيرِ

*God's Messenger of the Covenant\**

[34:46] Say, "I ask you to do one thing: Devote yourselves to **GOD**, in pairs or as individuals, then reflect. Your friend (*Rashad*) is not crazy. He is a manifest warner to you, just before the advent of a terrible retribution."

قُلْ إِنَّمَا أَعِظُكُمْ بِوَاحِدَةٍ أَنْ تَقُومُوا لِلَّهِ مثنًى وَفِرَادَىٰ ثُمَّ تَتَفَكَّرُوا مَا بِصَاحِبِكُمْ مِنْ جِنَّةٍ إِنْ هُوَ إِلَّا نَذِيرٌ لَكُمْ بَيْنَ يَدَيْ عَذَابٍ شَدِيدٍ

[34:47] Say, "I do not ask you for any wage; you can keep it. My wage comes only from **GOD**. He witnesses all things."

قُلْ مَا سَأَلْتُكُمْ مِنْ أَجْرٍ فَهُوَ لَكُمْ إِنْ أَجْرِي إِلَّا عَلَى اللَّهِ وَهُوَ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ شَهِيدٌ

[34:48] Say, "My Lord causes the truth to prevail. He is the Knower of all secrets."

قُلْ إِنْ رَبِّي يَقْذِفُ بِالْحَقِّ عَلَٰمُ الْغُيُوبِ

[34:49] Say, "The truth has come; while falsehood can neither initiate anything, nor repeat it."

قُلْ جَاءَ الْحَقُّ وَمَا يُبْدِيُ الْبَاطِلُ وَمَا يُعِيدُ

[34:50] Say, "If I go astray, I go astray because of my own shortcomings. And if I am guided, it is because of my Lord's inspiration. He is Hearer, Near."

قُلْ إِنْ ضَلَلْتُ فَإِنَّمَا أَضِلُّ عَلَىٰ نَفْسِي وَإِنْ اهْتَدَيْتُ فِيمَا يُرِجِي إِلَيَّ رَبِّي إِنَّهُ سَمِيعٌ قَرِيبٌ

[34:51] If you could only see them when the great terror strikes them; they cannot escape then, and they will be taken away forcibly.

وَلَوْ تَرَىٰ إِذْ فَرَغُوا فَلَا قُوَّةَ وَأُخِذُوا مِنْ مَكَانٍ قَرِيبٍ

[34:52] They will then say, "We now believe in it," but it will be far too late.

وَقَالُوا آمَنَّا بِهِ وَإِنَّا لَهُمُ التَّنَٰوُسُ مِنْ مَكَانٍ بَعِيدٍ

\*34:43 By adding the gematrical value of "Rashad" (505), plus the value of "Khalifa" (725), plus this verse number (43), we get  $505+725+43=1273=19 \times 67$ . See Appendices 1 & 2.

\*34:45 The great miracles given to Moses and Jesus were limited in time and place; they were witnessed by a few people who happened to exist in that place at that time. But the mathematical miracle of the Quran is perpetual (see 74:30-35 & Appendix 1).

\*34:46 By placing the gematrical value of "Rashad" (505) next to the value of "Khalifa" (725), then the sura number (34), and the verse number (46), we get  $5057253446 = 19 \times 266171234$ .

[34:53] They have rejected it in the past; they have decided instead to uphold conjecture and guesswork.\*

وَقَدْ كَفَرُوا بِهِ مِنْ قَبْلُ وَيَفْضُونَ بِالْغَيْبِ مِنْ  
مَكَانٍ بَعِيدٍ

[34:54] Consequently, they were deprived of everything they longed for. This is the same fate as their counterparts in the previous generations. They harbored too many doubts.

وَحِيلَ بَيْنَهُمْ وَبَيْنَ مَا يَشْتَهُونَ كَمَا فُعِلَ  
بِأَسْيَافِهِمْ مِنْ قَبْلُ ۖ إِنَّهُمْ كَانُوا فِي شَكٍّ مُرِيبٍ

## Sura 35: Initiator

### سورة فاطر

[35:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful.

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[35:1] Praise be to **GOD**, Initiator of the heavens and the earth, and appointer of the angels to be messengers with wings—two, three, and four (*wings*). He increases the creation as He wills. **GOD** is Omnipotent.

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ فَاطِرِ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ جَاعِلِ  
الْمَلَائِكَةَ رُسُلًا أُولِي أجنحةٍ مثنى وثلاث  
ورباعٍ ۖ يزيدُ في الخلقِ ما يشاءُ ۖ إنَّ اللهَ على  
كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

[35:2] When **GOD** shows the people with mercy, no force can stop it. And if He withholds it, no force, other than He, can send it. He is the Almighty, Most Wise.

مَا يَفْتَحُ اللَّهُ لِلنَّاسِ مِنْ رَحْمَةٍ فَلَا مُمْسِكَ لَهَا ۗ  
وَمَا يُمْسِكُ فَلَا مُرْسِلَ لَهُ مِنْ بَعْدِهِ ۗ وَهُوَ  
الْعَزِيزُ الْحَكِيمُ

[35:3] O people, remember **GOD's** blessings upon you. Is there any creator other than **GOD** who provides for you from the heaven and the earth? There is no other god beside Him. How could you deviate?

يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ اذْكُرُوا نِعْمَتَ اللَّهِ عَلَيْكُمْ ۗ هَلْ  
مِنْ خَالِقٍ غَيْرِ اللَّهِ يَرْزُقُكُمْ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ  
وَالْأَرْضِ ۗ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ ۗ فَانِي تُوَفَّقُونَ

[35:4] If they disbelieve you, messengers before you have been disbelieved. **GOD** is in control of all things.

وَإِنْ يَكْذِبُواكَ فَقدْ كُذِّبَتْ رُسُلٌ مِنْ قَبْلِكَ ۗ  
وَالِى اللَّهِ تُرْجَعُ الْأُمُورُ

[35:5] O people, **GOD's** promise is the truth; therefore, do not be distracted by this lowly life. Do not be diverted from **GOD** by mere illusions.

يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ إِنَّ وَعْدَ اللَّهِ حَقٌّ فَلَا تَغُرَّنَّكُمُ  
الْحَيَاةُ الدُّنْيَا ۗ وَلَا يَغُرَّنَّكُم بِاللَّهِ الْعُزُورُ

[35:6] The devil is your enemy, so treat him as an enemy. He only invites his party to be the dwellers of Hell.

إِنَّ الشَّيْطَانَ لَكُمْ عَدُوٌّ فَاتَّخِذُوهُ عَدُوًّا ۗ إِنَّمَا  
يَدْعُو حِزْبَهُ لِيَكُونُوا مِنْ أَصْحَابِ السَّعِيرِ

[35:7] Those who disbelieve have incurred a severe retribution, and those who believe and lead a righteous life have deserved forgiveness and a great recompense.

الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا لَهُمْ عَذَابٌ شَدِيدٌ ۗ وَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا  
وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ لَهُمْ مَغْفِرَةٌ وَأَجْرٌ كَبِيرٌ

[35:8] Note the one whose evil work is adorned in his eyes, until he thinks that it is righteous. **GOD** thus sends astray whoever wills (*to go astray*), and He guides whoever wills (*to be guided*). Therefore, do not grieve over them. **GOD** is fully aware of everything they do.

أَفَمَنْ زُيِّنَ لَهُ سُوءُ عَمَلِهِ فَرَاهُ حَسَنًا ۗ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ  
يُضِلُّ مَنْ يَشَاءُ وَيَهْدِي مَنْ يَشَاءُ ۗ فَلَا تَذْهَبُ  
نَفْسُكَ عَلَيْهِمْ حَسْرَاتٍ ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ عَلِيمٌ بِمَا  
يَصْنَعُونَ

[35:9] **GOD** is the One who sends the winds to stir up clouds, then we drive them towards barren lands, and revive such lands after they were dead. Thus is the resurrection.

وَاللَّهُ الَّذِي أَرْسَلَ الرِّيَّاحَ فَتُثِيرُ سَحَابًا فَسُقْنَاهُ  
إِلَى بَلَدٍ مَّيِّتٍ فَأَحْيَيْنَا بِهِ الْأَرْضَ بَعْدَ مَوْتِهَا  
كَذَلِكَ النُّشُورُ

*All Dignity Belongs With God*

[35:10] Anyone seeking dignity should know that to **GOD** belongs all dignity. To Him ascends the good words, and He exalts the righteous works. As for those who scheme evil works, they incur severe retribution; the scheming of such people is destined to fail.

مَنْ كَانَ يُرِيدُ الْعِزَّةَ فَلِلَّهِ الْعِزَّةُ جَمِيعًا ۗ إِلَيْهِ  
يَصْعَدُ الْكَلِمُ الطَّيِّبُ وَالْعَمَلُ الصَّالِحُ يَرْفَعُهُ ۗ  
وَالَّذِينَ يَمْكُرُونَ السَّيِّئَاتِ لَهُمْ عَذَابٌ شَدِيدٌ ۗ  
وَمَكْرُ أُولَئِكَ هُوَ يَبُورُ

*God is in Full Control*

[35:11] **GOD** created you from dust, then from a tiny drop, then He causes you to reproduce through your spouses. No female becomes pregnant, nor gives birth, without His knowledge. No one survives for a long life, and no one's life is snapped short, except in accordance with a pre-existing record. This is easy for **GOD**.

وَاللَّهُ خَلَقَكُمْ مِنْ تُرَابٍ ثُمَّ مِنْ نُطْفَةٍ ثُمَّ جَعَلَكُمْ  
أَزْوَاجًا ۗ وَمَا تَحْمِلُ مِنْ أُنْثَىٰ وَلَا تَضَعُ إِلَّا  
بِعِلْمِهِ ۗ وَمَا يُعَمَّرُ مِنْ مُعَمَّرٍ وَلَا يُنْقَصُ مِنْ  
عُمْرِهِ إِلَّا فِي كِتَابٍ ۗ إِنَّ ذَلِكَ عَلَى اللَّهِ يَسِيرٌ

*Appreciating God's Greatness\**

[35:12] The two seas are not the same; one is fresh and delicious, while the other is salty and undrinkable. From each of them you eat tender meat, and extract jewelry to wear. And you see the ships sailing through them, seeking His provisions, that you may be appreciative.

وَمَا يَسْتَوِي الْبَحْرَانِ هَذَا عَذْبٌ فُرَاتٌ  
سَائِغٌ شَرَابُهُ وَهَذَا مِلْحٌ أُجَاجٌ ۗ وَمِنْ كُلِّ  
تَأْكُلُونَ لَحْمًا طَرِيًّا وَتَسْتَخْرِجُونَ جَلِيهً  
تَلْبَسُونَهَا ۗ وَتَرَى الْفُلْكَ فِيهِ مَوَاجِرَ لَتَبْتَغُوا  
مِنْ فَضْلِهِ ۗ وَلَعَلَّكُمْ تَشْكُرُونَ

[35:13] He merges the night into the day, and merges the day into the night. He has committed the sun and the moon to run for a predetermined period of time. Such is **GOD** your Lord; to Him belongs all kingship. Any idols you set up beside Him do not possess as much as a seed's shell.

يُولِجُ اللَّيْلَ فِي النَّهَارِ وَيُولِجُ النَّهَارَ فِي  
اللَّيْلِ ۗ وَسَخَّرَ الشَّمْسَ وَالْقَمَرَ كُلٌّ يَجْرِي  
لِأَجَلٍ مُسَمًّى ۗ ذَٰلِكُمْ اللَّهُ رَبُّكُمْ لَهُ الْمُلْكُ ۗ  
وَالَّذِينَ تَدْعُونَ مِنْ دُونِهِ مَا يَمْلِكُونَ مِنْ  
قِطْمِيرٍ

*The Idols Utterly Powerless\**

[35:14] If you call on them, they cannot hear you. Even if they hear you, they cannot respond to you. On the Day of Resurrection, they will disown you. None can inform you like the Most Cognizant.

إِنْ تَدْعُوهُمْ لَا يَسْمَعُوا دُعَاءَكُمْ وَلَوْ سَمِعُوا  
مَا اسْتَجَابُوا لَكُمْ ۗ وَيَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ يَكْفُرُونَ  
بِشِرْكِكُمْ ۗ وَلَا يُنَبِّئُكَ مِثْلُ خَبِيرٍ

\*35:12-13 When we send our astronauts into space, we provide them with their minimum needs of food, water, and oxygen. When we sided with Satan's blasphemy billions of years ago (Appendix 7), God launched us into space aboard the spaceship Earth. But God has supplied our spaceship with awesome renewable systems that provide a great variety of fresh foods, water, oxygen, and even the reproduction of us astronauts.

\*35:14 People idolize Jesus, Mary, Muhammad, Ali, and/or the saints; such idols are dead, unaware, and utterly powerless. Even when they were alive, they were powerless.

[35:15] O people, you are the ones who need **GOD**, while **GOD** is in no need for anyone, the Most Praiseworthy.

يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ أَنْتُمُ الْفُقَرَاءُ إِلَى اللَّهِ وَاللَّهُ هُوَ  
الْغَنِيُّ الْحَمِيدُ

[35:16] If He wills, He can get rid of you and substitute a new creation.

إِنْ يَشَأْ يُذْهِبْكُمْ وَيَأْتِ بِخَلْقٍ جَدِيدٍ

[35:17] This is not too difficult for **GOD**.

وَمَا ذَلِكَ عَلَى اللَّهِ بِعَزِيزٍ

[35:18] No soul can carry the sins of another soul. If a soul that is loaded with sins implores another to bear part of its load, no other soul can carry any part of it, even if they were related. The only people to heed your warnings are those who reverence their Lord, even when alone in their privacy, and observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*). Whoever purifies his soul, does so for his own good. To **GOD** is the final destiny.

وَلَا تَزِرُ وَازِرَةٌ وِزْرَ أُخْرَىٰ وَإِنْ تَدْعُ  
مُتَّقِلَةً إِلَىٰ حَمْلِهَا لَا يَحْمِلُ مِنْهُ شَيْءٌ وَلَوْ كَانَ  
ذَا قُرْبَىٰ ۗ إِنَّمَا تُنذِرُ الَّذِينَ يَخْشَوْنَ رَبَّهُمْ  
بِالْغَيْبِ وَأَقَامُوا الصَّلَاةَ ۗ وَمَنْ تَزَكَّىٰ فَإِنَّمَا  
يَتَزَكَّىٰ لِنَفْسِهِ ۗ وَإِلَى اللَّهِ الْمَصِيرُ

[35:19] The blind and the seer are not equal.

وَمَا يَسْتَوِي الْأَعْمَىٰ وَالْبَصِيرُ

[35:20] Nor are the darkness and the light.

وَلَا الظُّلُمَاتُ وَلَا النُّورُ

[35:21] Nor are the coolness of the shade and the heat of the sun.

وَلَا الظِّلُّ وَلَا الْحَرُورُ

[35:22] Nor are the living and the dead; **GOD** causes whomever He wills to hear. You cannot make hearers out of those in the graves.

وَمَا يَسْتَوِي الْأَحْيَاءُ وَلَا الْأَمْوَاتُ ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ  
يُسْمِعُ مَنْ يَشَاءُ ۗ وَمَا أَنْتَ بِمُسْمِعٍ مَنْ فِي  
الْقُبُورِ

[35:23] You are no more than a warner.

إِنْ أَنْتَ إِلَّا نَذِيرٌ

*God's Messenger of the Covenant\**

[35:24] We have sent you\* with the truth, a bearer of good news, as well as a warner. Every community must receive a warner.

إِنَّا أَرْسَلْنَاكَ بِالْحَقِّ بَشِيرًا وَنَذِيرًا ۗ وَإِنْ مِنْ  
أُمَّةٍ إِلَّا خَلَا فِيهَا نَذِيرٌ

[35:25] If they disbelieve you, those before them have also disbelieved. Their messengers went to them with clear proofs, and the Psalms, and the enlightening scriptures.

وَإِنْ يُكَذِّبُوكَ فَقَدْ كَذَّبَ الَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ  
جَاءَتْهُمْ رُسُلُهُمْ بِالْبَيِّنَاتِ وَالزُّبُرِ ۗ وَالْكِتَابِ  
الْمُنِيرِ

[35:26] Subsequently, I punished those who disbelieved; how terrible was My retribution!

ثُمَّ أَخَذْتُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا ۗ فَكَيْفَ كَانَ نَكِيرِ

*God's Colorful Creations*

[35:27] Do you not realize that **GOD** sends down from the sky water, whereby we produce fruits of various colors? Even the mountains have different colors; the peaks are white, or red, or some other color. And the ravens are black.

أَلَمْ تَرَ أَنَّ اللَّهَ أَنْزَلَ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ مَاءً  
فَأَخْرَجْنَا بِهِ ثَمَرَاتٍ مُخْتَلِفًا أَلْوَانُهَا ۗ وَمِنَ  
الْجِبَالِ جُدَدٌ بَيْضٌ وَحُمْرٌ مُخْتَلِفٌ أَلْوَانُهَا  
وَغَرَابِيبُ سُودٌ

\*35:24 The gematrical value of "Rashad Khalifa" (1230), plus the verse number (24) give us a total that is a multiple of 19 (1230+24=1254=19x66).

[35:28] Also, the people, the animals, and the livestock come in various colors. This is why the people who truly reverence **GOD** are those who are knowledgeable. **GOD** is Almighty, Forgiving.

وَمِنَ النَّاسِ وَالْأَنْعَامِ وَالْحَيَوَانِ أَصْنَافٌ أَلْوَانُهُ  
كَذَلِكَ ۗ إِنَّمَا يَخْشَى اللَّهَ مِنْ عِبَادِهِ الْعُلَمَاءُ ۗ إِنَّ  
اللَّهَ عَزِيزٌ غَفُورٌ

[35:29] Surely, those who recite the book of **GOD**, observe the Contact Prayers (*Salat*), and from our provisions to them they spend—secretly and publicly—are engaged in an investment that never loses.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ يَتْلُونَ كِتَابَ اللَّهِ وَأَقَامُوا الصَّلَاةَ  
وَأَنْفَقُوا مِمَّا رَزَقْنَاهُمْ سِرًّا وَعَلَانِيَةً يَرْجُونَ  
تِجَارَةً لَّن تَبُورَ

[35:30] He will recompense them generously, and will multiply His blessings upon them. He is Forgiving, Appreciative.

لِيُؤْتِيَهُمْ أُجُورَهُمْ وَيَزِيدَهُمْ مِنْ فَضْلِهِ ۗ إِنَّهُ  
غَفُورٌ شَكُورٌ

*Quran: The Consummation of All the Scriptures*

[35:31] What we revealed to you in this scripture is the truth, consummating all previous scriptures. **GOD** is fully Cognizant of His servants, Seer.

وَالَّذِي أَوْحَيْنَا إِلَيْكَ مِنَ الْكِتَابِ هُوَ الْحَقُّ  
مُصَدِّقًا لِمَا بَيْنَ يَدَيْهِ ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ بِعِبَادِهِ لَخَبِيرٌ  
بَصِيرٌ

[35:32] We passed the scripture from generation to generation, and we allowed whomever we chose from among our servants to receive it. Subsequently, some of them wronged their souls, others upheld it only part of the time, while others were eager to work righteousness in accordance with **GOD's** will; this is the greatest triumph.

ثُمَّ أَوْرَثْنَا الْكِتَابَ الَّذِينَ اصْطَفَيْنَا مِنْ  
عِبَادِنَا ۗ فَمِنْهُمْ ظَالِمٌ لِنَفْسِهِ وَمِنْهُمْ مُقْتَصِدٌ  
وَمِنْهُمْ سَابِقٌ بِالْخَيْرَاتِ ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ بِذَلِكَ هُوَ  
الْفَضْلُ الْكَبِيرُ

### The Believers

[35:33] They will enter the gardens of Eden, where they will be adorned with bracelets of gold and pearls, and their garments in it will be made of silk.

جَنَّاتٍ عَدْنٍ يَدْخُلُونَهَا يُحَلَّوْنَ فِيهَا مِنْ  
أَسَاوِرَ مِنْ ذَهَبٍ وَلُؤْلُؤًا ۗ وَلِبَاسُهُمْ فِيهَا  
حَرِيرٌ

[35:34] They will say, "Praise **GOD** for removing all our worries. Our Lord is Forgiving, Appreciative.

وَقَالُوا الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ الَّذِي أَذْهَبَ عَنَّا الْحَزْنَ ۗ إِنَّ  
رَبَّنَا لَغَفُورٌ شَكُورٌ

[35:35] "He has admitted us into the abode of eternal bliss, out of His grace. Never do we get bored herein, never do we get tired."

الَّذِي أَحَلَّنَا دَارَ الْمَقَامَةِ مِنْ فَضْلِهِ ۗ لَّا يَمَسُّنَا  
فِيهَا نَصَبٌ وَلَا يَمَسُّنَا فِيهَا لُغُوبٌ

### The Disbelievers

[35:36] As for those who disbelieve, they have incurred the fire of Hell, where they are never finished by death, nor is the retribution ever commuted for them. We thus require the unappreciative.

وَالَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا لَهُمْ نَارُ جَهَنَّمَ ۗ لَّا يُقْضَىٰ عَلَيْهِمْ  
فِيْمُوتُوا وَلَا يُخَفَّفُ عَنْهُمْ مِنْ عَذَابِهَا ۗ كَذَلِكَ  
نَجْزِي كُلَّ كَافِرٍ

[35:37] They will scream therein, "Our Lord, if you get us out of here, we will work righteousness, instead of the works we used to do." Did we not give you a life-long chance, with continuous reminders for those who would take heed? Did you not receive the warner? Therefore, taste (*the consequences*). The transgressors will have no one to help them.

وَهُمْ يَصْطَرِحُونَ فِيهَا رَبَّنَا أَخْرِجْنَا نَعْمَلْ  
صَالِحًا غَيْرَ الَّذِي كُنَّا نَعْمَلُ ۗ أَوَلَمْ نُعَمِّرْكُم  
مَا يَتَذَكَّرُ فِيهِ مَنْ تَذَكَّرَ وَجَاءَكُمُ النَّذِيرُ ۗ  
فَذُوقُوا فَمَا لِلظَّالِمِينَ مِنْ نَصِيرٍ

[35:38] **GOD** is the Knower of the future of the heavens and the earth. He is the Knower of all innermost thoughts.

إِنَّ اللَّهَ عَالِمُ غَيْبِ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ إِنَّهُ عَلِيمٌ بِذَاتِ الصُّدُورِ

*The Winners and the Losers*

[35:39] He is the One who made you inheritors of the earth. Subsequently, whoever chooses to disbelieve does so to his own detriment. The disbelief of the disbelievers only augments their Lord's abhorrence towards them. The disbelief of the disbelievers plunges them deeper into loss.

هُوَ الَّذِي جَعَلَكُمْ خَلَائِفَ فِي الْأَرْضِ فَمَنْ كَفَرَ فَعَلَيْهِ كُفْرُهُ وَلَا يَزِيدُ الْكَافِرِينَ كُفْرُهُمْ عِنْدَ رَبِّهِمْ إِلَّا مَقْتًا وَلَا يَزِيدُ الْكَافِرِينَ كُفْرُهُمْ إِلَّا خَسَارًا

[35:40] Say, "Consider the idols you have set up beside **GOD**; show me what on earth have they created." Do they own any partnership in the heavens? Have we given them a book wherein there is no doubt? Indeed, what the transgressors promise one another is no more than an illusion.

قُلْ أَرَأَيْتُمْ شُرَكَاءَكُمُ الَّذِينَ تَدْعُونَ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ أَرُونِي مَاذَا خَلَقُوا مِنَ الْأَرْضِ أَمْ لَهُمْ شِرْكٌ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ أَمْ آتَيْنَاهُمْ كِتَابًا فَهُمْ عَلَىٰ بَيِّنَتٍ مِنْهُ بَلْ إِنَّ يَعِدُ الظَّالِمُونَ بَعْضُهُمْ بَعْضًا إِلَّا غُرُورًا

[35:41] **GOD** is the One who holds the heavens and the earth, lest they vanish. If anyone else is to hold them, they will most certainly vanish. He is Clement, Forgiving.

إِنَّ اللَّهَ يُمَسِّكُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضَ أَنْ تَزُولَا وَلَئِنْ زَالَتَا إِنْ أَمْسَكَهُمَا مِنْ أَحَدٍ مِنْ بَعْدِهِ إِنَّهُ كَانَ حَلِيمًا غَفُورًا

*Putting Them to the Test*

[35:42] They swore by **GOD** solemnly that if a warner went to them, they would be better guided than a certain congregation! However, now that the warner did come to them, this only plunged them deeper into aversion.

وَأَقْسَمُوا بِاللَّهِ جَهْدَ أَيْمَانِهِمْ لَئِنْ جَاءَهُمْ نَذِيرٌ لَيَكُونُنَّ أَهْدَىٰ مِنْ إْحْدَى الْأُمَمِ فَلَمَّا جَاءَهُمْ نَذِيرٌ مَا زَادَهُمْ إِلَّا نُفُورًا

[35:43] They resorted to arrogance on earth, and evil scheming, and the evil schemes only backfire on those who scheme them. Should they then expect anything but the fate of those who did the same things in the past? You will find that **GOD**'s system is never changeable; you will find that **GOD**'s system is immutable.

اسْتَكْبَرُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ وَمَكْرُ السَّيِّئِ وَلَا يَحِيقُ الْمَكْرُ السَّيِّئُ إِلَّا بِأَهْلِهِ فَهَلْ يَنْظُرُونَ إِلَّا سُنَّتِ الْأَوَّلِينَ فَلَنْ تَجِدَ لِسُنَّتِ اللَّهِ تَبْدِيلًا وَلَنْ تَجِدَ لِسُنَّتِ اللَّهِ تَحْوِيلًا

[35:44] Have they not roamed the earth and noted the consequences for those who preceded them? They were even stronger than they. Nothing can be hidden from **GOD** in the heavens, nor on earth. He is Omniscient, Omnipotent.

أَوَلَمْ يَسِيرُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ فَيَنْظُرُوا كَيْفَ كَانَ عَاقِبَةُ الَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ وَكَانُوا أَشَدَّ مِنْهُمْ قُوَّةً وَمَا كَانَ اللَّهُ لِيُعْجِزَهُ مِنْ شَيْءٍ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ إِنَّهُ كَانَ عَلِيمًا قَدِيرًا

[35:45] If **GOD** punished the people for their sins, He would not leave a single creature on earth. But He respites them for a predetermined interim. Once their interim is fulfilled, then **GOD** is Seer of His servants.

وَلَوْ يُؤَاخِذُ اللَّهُ النَّاسَ بِمَا كَسَبُوا مَا تَرَكَ عَلَىٰ ظَهْرهَا مِنْ دَابَّةٍ وَلَكِنْ يُؤَخِّرُهُمْ إِلَىٰ أَجَلٍ مُسَمًّى فَاِذَا جَاءَ أَجْلُهُمْ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ كَانَ بِعِبَادِهِ بَصِيرًا

## Sura 36: Y.S

## سورة يس

[36:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious,  
Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[36:1] Y. S.\*

يس

[36:2] And the Quran that is full of wisdom.

وَالْقُرْآنِ الْحَكِيمِ

[36:3] Most assuredly, you (*Rashad*) are one of  
the messengers.\*

إِنَّكَ لَمِنَ الْمُرْسَلِينَ

[36:4] On a straight path.

عَلَى صِرَاطٍ مُسْتَقِيمٍ

[36:5] This revelation is from the Almighty,  
Most Merciful.

تَنْزِيلَ الْعَزِيزِ الرَّحِيمِ

[36:6] To warn people whose parents were nev-  
er warned, and therefore, they are unaware.

لِنُنذِرَ قَوْمًا مَّا أُنذِرَ آبَاؤُهُمْ فَهُمْ غَافِلُونَ

[36:7] It has been predetermined that most of  
them do not believe.

لَقَدْ حَقَّ الْقَوْلُ عَلَى أَكْثَرِهِمْ فَهُمْ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ

[36:8] For we place around their necks shack-  
les, up to their chins. Consequently, they be-  
come locked in their disbelief.

إِنَّا جَعَلْنَا فِي أَعْنَاقِهِمْ أَغْلَالًا فَهِيَ إِلَى  
الْأَذْقَانِ فَهُمْ مُقْمَحُونَ

[36:9] And we place a barrier in front of them,  
and a barrier behind them, and thus, we veil  
them; they cannot see.

وَجَعَلْنَا مِنْ بَيْنِ أَيْدِيهِمْ سَدًّا وَمِنْ خَلْفِهِمْ سَدًّا  
فَأَعْسَيْنَاهُمْ فَهُمْ لَا يُبْصِرُونَ

[36:10] It is the same whether you warn them  
or not, they cannot believe.\*

وَسَوَاءٌ عَلَيْهِمْ أَلْأَنْذَرْتَهُمْ أَمْ لَمْ تُنذِرْهُمْ لَا  
يُؤْمِنُونَ

[36:11] You will be heeded only by those who  
uphold this message, and reverence the Most  
Gracious—even when alone in their privacy.  
Give them good news of forgiveness and a  
generous recompense.

إِنَّمَا تُنذِرُ مَنِ اتَّبَعَ الذِّكْرَ وَخَشِيَ الرَّحْمَنَ  
بِالْغَيْبِ فَبَشِّرْهُ بِمَغْفِرَةٍ وَأَجْرٍ كَرِيمٍ

[36:12] We will certainly revive the dead, and  
we have recorded everything they have done in  
this life, as well as the consequences that con-  
tinue after their death. Everything we have  
counted in a profound record.

إِنَّا نَحْنُ نُحْيِي الْمَوْتَىٰ وَنَكْتُبُ مَا قَدَّمُوا  
وَإِنَّا لَهُمْ وَكَلَّ شَيْءٍ أَحْصَيْنَاهُ فِي إِمَامٍ مُّبِينٍ

*Rejecting The Messengers: A Tragic Human Trait\**

[36:13] Cite for them the example of people in  
a community that received the messengers.

وَاضْرِبْ لَهُمْ مَثَلًا أَصْحَابَ الْقَرْيَةِ إِذْ جَاءَهَا  
الْمُرْسَلُونَ

[36:14] When we sent to them two  
(messengers), they disbelieved them. We then  
supported them by a third. They said, "We are  
(God's) messengers to you."

إِذْ أَرْسَلْنَا إِلَيْهِمُ اثْنَيْنِ فَكَذَّبُوهُمَا فَعَزَّزْنَا  
بِثَالِثٍ فَقَالُوا إِنَّا إِلَيْكُم مُّرْسَلُونَ

\*36:1 See Appendix 1 for the detailed explanation of these initials.

\*36:3 See Appendices 2 & 26 for the irrefutable physical evidence.

\*36:10 Everyone is already stamped as a believer or a disbeliever. See Appendix 14.

\*36:13-27 God's messengers have proof, advocate God alone, and do not ask for money.



[36:15] They said, "You are no more than human beings like us. The Most Gracious did not send down anything. You are liars."

قَالُوا مَا أَنْتُمْ إِلَّا بَشَرٌ مِثْلُنَا وَمَا أَنْزَلَ الرَّحْمَنُ مِنْ شَيْءٍ إِنْ أَنْتُمْ إِلَّا تَكْذِبُونَ

[36:16] They said, "Our Lord knows that we have been sent to you.

قَالُوا رَبُّنَا يَعْلَمُ إِنَّا إِلَيْكُمْ لَمُرْسَلُونَ

[36:17] "Our sole mission is to deliver the message."

وَمَا عَلَيْنَا إِلَّا الْبَلَاغُ الْمُبِينُ

[36:18] They said, "We consider you bad omens. Unless you refrain, we will surely stone you, or afflict you with painful retribution."

قَالُوا إِنَّا تَطَيَّرْنَا بِكُمْ لَئِن لَّمْ تَنْتَهُوا لَنَرْجُمَنَّكُمْ وَلَيَمَسَّنَّكُمْ مِنَّا عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ

[36:19] They said, "Your omen depends on your response, now that you have been reminded. Indeed, you are transgressing people."

قَالُوا طَائِرُكُمْ مَعَكُمْ أَإِنِ لَنْ نُنزِّلُكُمْ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ لِقَوْمٍ مُّسْرِفُونَ

[36:20] A man came from the other end of the city, saying, "O my people, follow the messengers.

وَجَاءَ مِنْ أَقْصَى الْمَدِينَةِ رَجُلٌ يَسْعَى قَالَ يَا قَوْمِ اتَّبِعُوا الْمُرْسَلِينَ

[36:21] "Follow those who do not ask you for any wage, and are guided.

اتَّبِعُوا مَنْ لَا يَسْأَلُكُمْ أَجْرًا وَهُمْ مُّهْتَدُونَ

[36:22] "Why should I not worship the One who initiated me, and to Him is your ultimate return?

وَمَا لِي لَا أَعْبُدُ الَّذِي فَطَرَنِي وَإِلَيْهِ تُرْجَعُونَ

[36:23] "Shall I set up beside Him gods? If the Most Gracious willed any harm for me, their intercession cannot help me one bit, nor can they rescue me.

أَلَتَّخِذُ مِنْ دُونِهِ آلِهَةً إِنْ يُرِدْنِ الرَّحْمَنُ بِضُرٍّ لَا تُغْنِ عَنِّي شَفَاعَتُهُمْ شَيْئًا وَلَا يُنْقِذُونِ

[36:24] "In that case, I would be totally astray.

إِنِّي إِذَا لَفِي ضَلَالٍ مُّبِينٍ

[36:25] "I have believed in your Lord; please listen to me."

إِنِّي آمَنْتُ بِرَبِّكُمْ فَاسْمَعُونِ

*The Righteous Go Straight to Paradise\**

[36:26] (At the time of his death) he was told, "Enter Paradise." He said, "Oh, I wish my people knew.

قِيلَ ادْخُلِ الْجَنَّةَ قَالَ يَا لَيْتَ قَوْمِي يَعْلَمُونَ

[36:27] "That my Lord has forgiven me, and made me honorable."

بِمَا غَفَرَ لِي رَبِّي وَجَعَلَنِي مِنَ الْمُكْرَمِينَ

[36:28] We did not send down upon his people, after him, soldiers from the sky; we did not need to send them down.

وَمَا أَنْزَلْنَا عَلَى قَوْمِهِ مِنْ بَعْدِهِ مِنْ جُنْدٍ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ وَمَا كُنَّا مُنْزِلِينَ

[36:29] All it took was one blow, whereupon they were stilled.

إِنْ كَانَتْ إِلَّا صَيْحَةً وَاحِدَةً فَإِذَا هُمْ خَامِدُونَ

\*36:26 The righteous do not really die; they simply move on to the same Paradise where Adam & Eve lived. They join the prophets, saints, and martyrs in an active and utopian life (see App. 17).

*Ridiculing The Messengers: A Tragic Human Trait\**

[36:30] How sorry is the people's condition! Every time a messenger went to them, they always ridiculed him.

يَا حَسْرَةً عَلَى الْعِبَادِ مَا يَأْتِيهِمْ مِنْ رَسُولٍ  
إِلَّا كَانُوا بِهِ يَسْتَهْزِئُونَ

[36:31] Did they not see how many generations we annihilated before them, and how they never return to them?

أَلَمْ يَرَوْا كَمْ أَهْلَكْنَا قَبْلَهُمْ مِنَ الْقُرُونِ أَنَّهُمْ  
إِلَيْهِمْ لَا يَرْجِعُونَ

[36:32] Every one of them will be summoned before us.

وَأِنْ كُلُّ لَمَّا جَمِيعٌ لَدَيْنَا مُحْضَرُونَ

*Signs of God*

[36:33] One sign for them is the dead land: we revive it and produce from it grains for their food.

وَأَيَّةٌ لَهُمْ الْأَرْضُ الْمَيْتَةُ أَحْيَيْنَاهَا وَأَخْرَجْنَا  
مِنْهَا حَبًّا فَمِنْهُ يَأْكُلُونَ

[36:34] We grow in it gardens of date palms, and grapes, and we cause springs to gush out therein.

وَجَعَلْنَا فِيهَا جَنَّاتٍ مِنْ نَخِيلٍ وَأَعْنَابٍ  
وَفَجَّرْنَا فِيهَا مِنَ الْعُيُونِ

[36:35] This is to provide them with fruits, and to let them manufacture with their own hands whatever they need. Would they be thankful?

لِيَأْكُلُوا مِنْ ثَمَرِهِ وَمَا عَمِلَتْهُ أَيْدِيهِمْ أَفَلَا  
يَشْكُرُونَ

[36:36] Glory be to the One who created all kinds of plants from the earth, as well as themselves, and other creations that they do not even know.

سُبْحَانَ الَّذِي خَلَقَ الْأَزْوَاجَ كُلَّهَا مِمَّا تُنْبِتُ  
الْأَرْضُ وَمِنْ أَنْفُسِهِمْ وَمِمَّا لَا يَعْلَمُونَ

[36:37] Another sign for them is the night: we remove the daylight therefrom, whereupon they are in darkness.

وَآيَةٌ لَهُمُ اللَّيْلُ نَسْلَخُ مِنْهُ النَّهَارَ فَإِذَا هُمْ  
مُظْلِمُونَ

[36:38] The sun sets into a specific location, according to the design of the Almighty, the Omniscient.

وَالشَّمْسُ تَجْرِي لِمُسْتَقَرٍّ لَهَا ذَلِكَ تَقْدِيرُ  
الْعَزِيزِ الْعَلِيمِ

[36:39] The moon we designed to appear in stages, until it becomes like an old curved sheath.

وَالْقَمَرَ قَدَرْنَا مَنَازِلَ حَتَّىٰ عَادَ كَالْعُرْجُونِ  
الْقَدِيمِ

[36:40] The sun is never to catch up with the moon—the night and the day never deviate—each of them is floating in its own orbit.

لَا الشَّمْسُ يَنْبَغِي لَهَا أَنْ تُدْرِكَ الْقَمَرَ وَلَا  
اللَّيْلُ سَابِقُ النَّهَارِ وَكُلٌّ فِي فَلَكٍ يَسْبَحُونَ

*Invention of the First Ship*

[36:41] Another sign for them is that we carried their ancestors on the loaded ark.

وَآيَةٌ لَهُمْ أَنَّا حَمَلْنَا ذُرِّيَّتَهُمْ فِي الْفُلِكِ  
الْمَشْحُونِ

[36:42] Then created the same for them to ride in.

وَخَلَقْنَا لَهُمْ مِنْ مِثْلِهِ مَا يَرْكَبُونَ

[36:43] If we willed, we could have drowned them, so that their screaming would not be heard, nor could they be saved.

وَإِنْ نَشَاءُ نُغْرِقُهُمْ فَلَا صَرِيخَ لَهُمْ وَلَا هُمْ  
يُنقَدُونَ

\*36:30 If the messenger presents solid proof of messengership, advocates the worship of God alone, and does not ask us for money, why should we not believe? (see Appendix 2)

[36:44] Instead, we shower them with mercy, and let them enjoy for awhile.

إِلَّا رَحْمَةً مِنَّا وَمَتَاعًا إِلَىٰ حِينٍ

[36:45] Yet, when they are told, "Learn from your past, to work righteousness for your future, that you may attain mercy,"

وَإِذَا قِيلَ لَهُمُ اتَّقُوا مَا بَيْنَ أَيْدِيكُمْ وَمَا خَلْفَكُمْ لَعَلَّكُمْ تُرْحَمُونَ

[36:46] No matter what kind of proof is given to them from their Lord, they consistently disregard it.

وَمَا تَأْتِيهِمْ مِنْ آيَةٍ مِنْ آيَاتِ رَبِّهِمْ إِلَّا كَانُوا عَنْهَا مُعْرِضِينَ

[36:47] When they are told, "Give from **GOD**'s provisions to you," those who disbelieve say to those who believe, "Why should we give to those whom **GOD** could feed, if He so willed? You are really far astray."

وَإِذَا قِيلَ لَهُمُ أَنْفِقُوا مِمَّا رَزَقَكُمُ اللَّهُ قَالَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا لِلَّذِينَ آمَنُوا أَنْطَعِمُ مَنْ لَوْ يَشَاءُ اللَّهُ أَطْعَمَهُ إِنْ أَنْتُمْ إِلَّا فِي ضَلَالٍ مُبِينٍ

[36:48] They also challenge, "When will that promise come to pass, if you are truthful?"

وَيَقُولُونَ مَتَىٰ هَذَا الْوَعْدُ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ صَادِقِينَ

[36:49] All they see will be one blow that overwhelms them, while they dispute.

مَا يَنْظُرُونَ إِلَّا صَيْحَةً وَاحِدَةً تَأْخُذُهُمْ وَهُمْ يَخِصِّمُونَ

[36:50] They will not even have time to make a will, nor will they be able to return to their people.

فَلَا يَسْتَطِيعُونَ تَوْصِيَةً وَلَا إِلَىٰ أَهْلِهِمْ يَرْجِعُونَ

[36:51] The horn will be blown, whereupon they will rise from the grave and go to their Lord.

وَنُفِخَ فِي الصُّورِ فَإِذَا هُمْ مِنَ الْأَجْدَاثِ إِلَىٰ رَبِّهِمْ يَنْسِلُونَ

[36:52] They will say, "Woe to us. Who resurrected us from our death? This is what the Most Gracious has promised. The messengers were right."

قَالُوا يَا وَيْلَنَا مَنْ بَعَثَنَا مِنْ مَرْقَدِنَا ۗ هَذَا مَا وَعَدَ الرَّحْمَنُ وَصَدَقَ الْمُرْسَلُونَ

[36:53] All it will take is one blow, whereupon they are summoned before us.

إِنْ كَانَتْ إِلَّا صَيْحَةً وَاحِدَةً فَإِذَا هُمْ جَمِيعٌ لَدَيْنَا مُحْضَرُونَ

[36:54] On that day, no soul will be wronged in the least. You will be paid precisely for whatever you did.

فَالْيَوْمَ لَا تُظَلَّمُ نَفْسٌ شَيْئًا وَلَا تُجْزَوْنَ إِلَّا مَا كُنْتُمْ تَعْمَلُونَ

[36:55] The dwellers of Paradise will be, on that day, happily busy.

إِنَّ أَصْحَابَ الْجَنَّةِ الْيَوْمَ فِي شُغْلٍ فَاكِهِونَ

[36:56] They abide with their spouses in beautiful shade, enjoying comfortable furnishings.

هُمْ وَأَزْوَاجُهُمْ فِي ظِلَالٍ عَلَى الْأُرَائِكِ مُتَكِنُونَ

[36:57] They will have fruits therein; they will have anything they wish.

لَهُمْ فِيهَا فَاكِهَةٌ وَلَهُمْ مَا يَدَّعُونَ

[36:58] Greetings of peace from a Most Merciful Lord.

سَلَامٌ قَوْلًا مِنْ رَبِّ رَحِيمٍ

[36:59] As for you, O guilty ones, you will be set aside.

وَأَمَّا تَأْوِيلُ الْيَوْمِ أَيُّهَا الْمُجْرِمُونَ

*The Devil is the Other Alternative*

[36:60] Did I not covenant with you, O Children of Adam, that you shall not worship the devil? That he is your most ardent enemy?

أَلَمْ أَعْهَدْ إِلَيْكُمْ يَا بَنِي آدَمَ أَنْ لَا تَعْبُدُوا الشَّيْطَانَ ۗ إِنَّهُ لَكُمْ عَدُوٌّ مُبِينٌ

[36:61] And that you shall worship Me alone?  
This is the right path.

وَأَنْ اعْبُدُونِي ۚ هَذَا صِرَاطٌ مُسْتَقِيمٌ

[36:62] He has misled multitudes of you. Did you not possess any understanding?

وَلَقَدْ أَضَلَّ مِنْكُمْ جِبِلًّا كَثِيرًا أَفَلَمْ تَكُونُوا  
تَعْقِلُونَ

[36:63] This is the Hell that was promised for you.

هَذِهِ جَهَنَّمُ الَّتِي كُنْتُمْ تُوعَدُونَ

[36:64] Today you will burn in it, as a consequence of your disbelief.

اصْلَوْهَا الْيَوْمَ بِمَا كُنْتُمْ تَكْفُرُونَ

[36:65] On that day we will seal their mouths; their hands and feet will bear witness to everything they had done.

الْيَوْمَ نَخْتِمُ عَلَىٰ أَفْوَاهِهِمْ وَتُكَلِّمُنَا أَيْدِيهِمْ  
وَتَشْهَدُ أَرْجُلُهُمْ بِمَا كَانُوا يَكْسِبُونَ

[36:66] If we will, we can veil their eyes and, consequently, when they seek the path, they will not see.

وَلَوْ نَشَاءُ لَطَمَسْنَا عَلَىٰ أَعْيُنِهِمْ فَاسْتَبَقُوا  
الصِّرَاطَ فَأَنَّى يُبْصِرُونَ

[36:67] If we will, we can freeze them in place; thus, they can neither move forward, nor go back.

وَلَوْ نَشَاءُ لَمَسَخْنَاهُمْ عَلَىٰ مَكَانَتِهِمْ فَمَا  
اسْتَطَاعُوا مَوْجِيًّا وَلَا يُرْجَعُونَ

[36:68] Whomever we permit to live for a long time, we revert him to weakness. Do they not understand?

وَمَنْ نُعَمِّرْهُ نُنَكِّسْهُ فِي الْخَلْقِ أَفَلَا يَعْقِلُونَ

[36:69] What we taught him (*the messenger*) was not poetry, nor is he (*a poet*). This is but a formidable proof,\* and a profound Quran.

وَمَا عَلَّمْنَاهُ الشِّعْرَ وَمَا يَنْبَغِي لَهُ ۚ إِنْ هُوَ إِلَّا  
ذِكْرٌ وَقُرْآنٌ مُبِينٌ

[36:70] To preach to those who are alive, and to expose the disbelievers.

لِيُنذِرَ مَنْ كَانَ حَيًّا وَيَحِقَّ الْقَوْلُ عَلَى  
الْكَافِرِينَ

[36:71] Have they not seen that we created for them, with our own hands, livestock that they own?

أَوَلَمْ يَرَوْا أَنَّا خَلَقْنَا لَهُمْ مِمَّا عَمِلَتْ أَيْدِينَا  
أَنْعَامًا فَهُمْ لَهَا مَالِكُونَ

[36:72] And we subdued them for them; some they ride, and some they eat.

وَدَلَّلْنَاهَا لَهُمْ فَمِنْهَا رَكُوبُهُمْ وَمِنْهَا يَأْكُلُونَ

[36:73] They derive other benefits from them, as well as drinks. Would they not be appreciative?

وَلَهُمْ فِيهَا مَنَافِعُ وَمَشَارِبٌ أَفَلَا يَشْكُرُونَ

#### Powerless Idols

[36:74] They set up beside **GOD** other gods, perhaps they can be of help to them!

وَاتَّخَذُوا مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ إِلَهَةً لَعَلَّهُمْ يُنصَرُونَ

[36:75] On the contrary, they cannot help them; they end up serving them as devoted soldiers.

لَا يَسْتَطِيعُونَ نَصْرَهُمْ وَهُمْ لَهُمْ جُنْدٌ  
مُحْضَرُونَ

[36:76] Therefore, do not be saddened by their utterances. We are fully aware of everything they conceal and everything they declare.

فَلَا يَحْزَنُكَ قَوْلُهُمْ ۚ إِنَّا نَعْلَمُ مَا يُسِرُّونَ وَمَا  
يُعْلِنُونَ

\*36:69 The word "Zikr" refers frequently to the Quran's great mathematical code, which is certainly not literary, nor poetry. Please check out 38:1,8; 15:6,9; 16:44; 21:2, 24; 26:5; & 36:11.

[36:77] Does the human being not see that we created him from a tiny drop, then he turns into an ardent enemy?

أَوَلَمْ يَرَ الْإِنْسَانُ أَنَّا خَلَقْنَاهُ مِنْ نُطْفَةٍ فَإِذَا هُوَ خَصِيمٌ مُبِينٌ

[36:78] He raises a question to us—while forgetting his initial creation—"Who can resurrect the bones after they had rotted?"

وَضَرَبَ لَنَا مَثَلًا وَنَسِيَ خَلْقَهُ قَالَ مَنْ يُحْيِي الْعِظَامَ وَهِيَ رَمِيمٌ

[36:79] Say, "The One who initiated them in the first place will resurrect them. He is fully aware of every creation."

قُلْ يُحْيِيهَا الَّذِي أَنْشَأَهَا أَوَّلَ مَرَّةٍ وَهُوَ بِكُلِّ خَلْقٍ عَلِيمٌ

[36:80] He is the One who creates for you, from the green trees, fuel which you burn for light.

الَّذِي جَعَلَ لَكُمْ مِنَ الشَّجَرِ الْأَخْضَرِ نَارًا فَإِذَا أَنْتُمْ مِنْهُ تُوقِدُونَ

[36:81] Is not the One who created the heavens and the earth able to recreate the same? Yes indeed; He is the Creator, the Omniscient.

أَوَلَيْسَ الَّذِي خَلَقَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضَ بِقَادِرٍ عَلَىٰ أَنْ يَخْلُقَ مِثْلَهُمْ بَلَىٰ وَهُوَ الْخَلَّاقُ الْعَلِيمُ

[36:82] All He needs to do to carry out any command is say to it, "Be," and it is.

إِنَّمَا أَمْرُهُ إِذَا أَرَادَ شَيْئًا أَنْ يَقُولَ لَهُ كُنْ فَيَكُونُ

[36:83] Therefore, glory be to the One in whose hand is the sovereignty over all things, and to Him you will be returned.\*

فَسُبْحَانَ الَّذِي بِيَدِهِ مَلَكُوتُ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ وَإِلَيْهِ تُرْجَعُونَ

## Sura 37: The Arrangers

### سورة الصافات

[37:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful.

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[37:1] The arrangers in columns.

وَالصَّافَّاتِ صَفًّا

[37:2] The blamers of those to be blamed.

فَالرَّاجِرَاتِ زَجْرًا

[37:3] The reciters of the messages.

فَالتَّالِيَاتِ ذِكْرًا

[37:4] Your god is only one.

إِنَّ إِلَهَكُمْ لَوَاحِدٌ

[37:5] The Lord of the heavens and the earth, and everything between them, and Lord of the easts.\*

رَبُّ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَمَا بَيْنَهُمَا وَرَبُّ الْمَشَارِقِ

[37:6] We have adorned the lowest heaven with adorning planets.\*

إِنَّا زَيَّنَّا السَّمَاءَ الدُّنْيَا بِزِينَةِ الْكَوَاكِبِ

[37:7] We guarded it from every evil devil.

وَحِفْظًا مِنْ كُلِّ شَيْطَانٍ مَارِدٍ

[37:8] They cannot spy on the High Society; they get bombarded from every side.

لَا يَسْمَعُونَ إِلَى الْمَلَأِ الْأَعْلَى وَيُقَذَّفُونَ مِنْ كُلِّ جَانِبٍ

[37:9] They have been condemned; they have incurred an eternal retribution.

دُحُورًا وَلَهُمْ عَذَابٌ وَاصِبٌ

\*37:5 Every heavenly body rises on the planet earth, and sets. Every rise is called "east."

\*37:6 We live in the innermost and smallest universe. The jinns are confined to this universe.

[37:10] If any of them ventures to charge the outer limits, he gets struck with a fierce projectile.

إِلَّا مَنْ خَطِفَ الْخَطْفَةَ فَأَتْبَعَهُ شِهَابٌ ثَاقِبٌ

[37:11] Ask them, "Are they more difficult to create, or the other creations?" We created them from wet mud.

فَاسْتَفْتِهِمْ أَهُمْ أَشَدُّ خَلْقًا أَمْ مَنْ خَلَقْنَا إِنَّا خَلَقْنَاهُمْ مِنْ طِينٍ لَازِبٍ

[37:12] While you are awed, they mock.

بَلْ عَجِبْتَ وَيَسْخَرُونَ

[37:13] When reminded, they take no heed.

وَإِذَا ذُكِّرُوا لَا يَذْكُرُونَ

[37:14] When they see proof, they ridicule it.

وَإِذَا رَأَوْا آيَةً يَسْتَسْخِرُونَ

[37:15] They say, "This is obviously magic!

وَقَالُوا إِن هَذَا إِلَّا سِحْرٌ مُّبِينٌ

[37:16] "After we die and become dust and bones, do we get resurrected?

أَإِذَا مِتْنَا وَكُنَّا تُرَابًا وَعِظَامًا أَأَنَّا لَمَبْعُوثُونَ

[37:17] "Even our ancient ancestors?"

أَوْ آبَاؤُنَا الْأَوَّلُونَ

[37:18] Say, "Yes, you will be forcibly summoned."

قُلْ نَعَمْ وَأَنْتُمْ دَاخِرُونَ

[37:19] All it takes is one nudge, whereupon they (*stand up*) looking.

فَإِنَّمَا هِيَ زَجْرَةٌ وَاحِدَةٌ فَإِذَا هُمْ يَنْظُرُونَ

[37:20] They will say, "Woe to us; this is the Day of Judgment."

وَقَالُوا يَا وَيْلَنَا هَذَا يَوْمُ الدِّينِ

[37:21] This is the day of decision that you used to disbelieve in.

هَذَا يَوْمُ الْفَصْلِ الَّذِي كُنْتُمْ بِهِ تُكَذِّبُونَ

[37:22] Summon the transgressors, and their spouses, and the idols they worshiped.

احْشُرُوا الَّذِينَ ظَلَمُوا وَأَزْوَاجَهُمْ وَمَا كَانُوا يَعْبُدُونَ

[37:23] beside **GOD**, and guide them to the path of Hell.

مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ فَأَهْدُوهُمْ إِلَى صِرَاطِ الْجَحِيمِ

[37:24] Stop them, and ask them:

وَقِفُّهُمْ إِنَّهُمْ مَسْئُولُونَ

[37:25] "Why do you not help one another?"

مَا لَكُمْ لَا تَنْصَرُونَ

[37:26] They will be, on that day, totally submitting.

بَلْ هُمْ الْيَوْمَ مُسْتَسْلِمُونَ

#### Mutual Blaming

[37:27] They will come to each other, questioning and blaming one another.

وَأَقْبَلَ بَعْضُهُمْ عَلَى بَعْضٍ يَتَسَاءَلُونَ

[37:28] They will say (*to their leaders*), "You used to come to us from the right side."

قَالُوا إِنَّكُمْ كُنْتُمْ تَأْتُونَنَا عَنِ الْيَمِينِ

[37:29] They will respond, "It is you who were not believers.

قَالُوا بَلْ لَمْ تَكُونُوا مُؤْمِنِينَ

[37:30] "We never had any power over you; it is you who were wicked.

وَمَا كَان لَنَا عَلَيْكُمْ مِنْ سُلْطَانٍ بَلْ كُنْتُمْ قَوْمًا طَآغِينَ

[37:31] "We justly incurred our Lord's judgment; now we have to suffer.

فَحَقَّقَ عَلَيْنَا قَوْلَ رَبِّنَا إِنَّا لَدَائِقُونَ

[37:32] "We misled you, only because we were astray."

فَأَعْوَيْنَاكُمْ إِنَّا كُنَّا غَاوِينَ

[37:33] Thus, together they will all partake of the retribution on that day.

فَأِنَّهُمْ يَوْمَئِذٍ فِي الْعَذَابِ مُشْتَرِكُونَ

[37:34] This is how we requite the guilty.

إِنَّا كَذَلِكَ نَفْعَلُ بِالْمُجْرِمِينَ

#### The First Commandment

[37:35] When they were told, "*Lā Elāha Ella Allāh* [There is no other god beside **GOD**]," they turned arrogant.

إِنَّهُمْ كَانُوا إِذَا قِيلَ لَهُمْ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ يَسْتَكْبِرُونَ

[37:36] They said, "Shall we leave our gods for the sake of a crazy poet?"

وَيَقُولُونَ إِنَّا لَنَأْتِيَنَّكَ الشَّاعِرِ مَجْنُونٍ

[37:37] In fact, he has brought the truth, and has confirmed the messengers.

بَلْ جَاءَ بِالْحَقِّ وَصَدَقَ الْمُرْسَلِينَ

[37:38] Most assuredly, you will taste the most painful retribution.

إِنَّكُمْ لَذَائِقُو الْعَذَابِ الْأَلِيمِ

[37:39] You are required only for what you have done.

وَمَا تُجْزَوْنَ إِلَّا مَا كُنتُمْ تَعْمَلُونَ

[37:40] Only **GOD**'s servants who are absolutely devoted to Him alone (*will be saved*).

إِلَّا عِبَادَ اللَّهِ الْمُخْلِصِينَ

[37:41] They have deserved provisions that are reserved specifically for them.

أُولَئِكَ لَهُمْ رِزْقٌ مَعْلُومٌ

[37:42] All kinds of fruits. They will be honored.

فَوَاكِهَ مَوْسَىٰ وَهُمْ مُكْرَمُونَ

[37:43] In the gardens of bliss.

فِي جَنَّاتِ النَّعِيمِ

[37:44] On furnishings close to one another.

عَلَىٰ سُرُرٍ مُتَقَابِلِينَ

[37:45] Cups of pure drinks will be offered to them.

يُطَافُ عَلَيْهِمْ بِكَأْسٍ مِنْ مَعِينٍ

[37:46] Clear and delicious for the drinkers..

بَيِّضَاءَ لَذَّةٍ لِلشَّارِبِينَ

[37:47] Never polluted, and never exhausted.

لَا فِيهَا غَوْلٌ وَلَا هُمْ عَنْهَا يُنْزَفُونَ

[37:48] With them will be wonderful companions.

وَعِنْدَهُمْ قَاصِرَاتُ الطَّرْفِ عِينٌ

[37:49] Protected like fragile eggs.

كَأَنَّهُنَّ بَيْضٌ مَكْنُونٌ

#### The Dwellers of Heaven Visit the Dwellers of Hell

[37:50] They will come to each other, and confer with one another.

فَأَقْبَلَ بَعْضُهُمْ عَلَىٰ بَعْضٍ يَتَسَاءَلُونَ

[37:51] One of them will say, "I used to have a friend.

قَالَ قَائِلٌ مِنْهُمْ إِنِّي كَانَ لِي قَرِينٌ

[37:52] "He used to mock: 'Do you believe all this?'

يَقُولُ أَأِنَّكَ لَمِنَ الْمُصَدِّقِينَ

[37:53] "'After we die and turn into dust and bones, do we get called to account?'"

أِذَا مِتْنَا وَكُنَّا تُرَابًا وَعِظَامًا أَأَنَّا لَمَدِينُونَ

[37:54] He will say, "Just take a look!"

قَالَ هَلْ أَنْتُمْ مُطَّلِعُونَ

[37:55] When he looks, he will see his friend in the heart of Hell.\*

فَاطَّلَعَ فَرَآهُ فِي سَوَاءِ الْجَحِيمِ

[37:56] He (*will go to him and*) say, "By **GOD**, you almost ruined me.

قَالَ تَاللَّهِ إِنْ كِدْتِ لَأُزِدَّيْنِ

[37:57] "If it were not for my Lord's blessing, I would have been with you now.

وَأَوْلَا نِعْمَةَ رَبِّي لَكُنْتُ مِنَ الْمُحْضَرِينَ

[37:58] "*(Do you still believe)* that we die,

أَفَمَا نَحْنُ بِمَيِّتِينَ

[37:59] "only the first death, and we never receive any requital?"

إِلَّا مَوْتَنَا الْأُولَى وَمَا نَحْنُ بِمُعَدَّبِينَ

*Redemption: The Greatest Triumph*

[37:60] Such is the greatest triumph.

إِنَّ هَذَا لَهُوَ الْفَوْزُ الْعَظِيمُ

[37:61] This is what every worker should work for.

لِمِثْلِ هَذَا فَلْيَعْمَلِ الْعَامِلُونَ

[37:62] Is this a better destiny, or the tree of bitterness?

أَذَلِكْ خَيْرٌ نُّزُلًا أَمْ شَجَرَةُ الرَّقُومِ

[37:63] We have rendered it a punishment for the transgressors.

إِنَّا جَعَلْنَاهَا فِتْنَةً لِلظَّالِمِينَ

[37:64] It is a tree that grows in the heart of Hell.

إِنَّهَا شَجَرَةٌ تَخْرُجُ فِي أَصْلِ الْجَحِيمِ

[37:65] Its flowers look like the devils' heads.

طَلْعُهَا كَأَنَّهُ رُءُوسُ الشَّيَاطِينِ

[37:66] They will eat from it until their bellies are filled up.

فَأِنَّهُمْ لَأَكْلُونَ مِنْهَا فَمَا لْيُونِ مِنْهَا الْبُطُونَ

[37:67] Then they will top it with a hellish drink.

ثُمَّ إِنَّ لَهُمْ عَلَيْهَا لَشَوْبًا مِنْ حَمِيمٍ

[37:68] Then they will return to Hell.

ثُمَّ إِنَّ مَرْجِعَهُمْ لِإِلَى الْجَحِيمِ

*They Followed Their Parents Blindly*

[37:69] They found their parents astray.

إِنَّهُمْ أَفْوَا أَبَاءَهُمْ ضَالِّينَ

[37:70] And they blindly followed in their footsteps.

فَهُمْ عَلَى آثَارِهِمْ يُهْرَعُونَ

[37:71] Most of the previous generations have strayed in the same manner.

وَلَقَدْ ضَلَّ قَبْلَهُمْ أَكْثَرُ الْأُولِينَ

[37:72] We have sent them warners.

وَلَقَدْ أَرْسَلْنَا فِيهِمْ مُنذِرِينَ

[37:73] Note the consequences for those who have been warned.

فَانظُرْ كَيْفَ كَانَ عَاقِبَةُ الْمُنذَرِينَ

[37:74] Only **GOD**'s servants who are absolutely devoted to Him alone (*are saved*).

إِلَّا عِبَادَ اللَّهِ الْمُخْلِصِينَ

*Noah*

[37:75] Thus, Noah called upon us, and we were the best responders.

وَلَقَدْ نَادَانَا نُوحٌ فَلَنِعْمَ الْمُجِيبُونَ

\*37:55 People who make it to Heaven will be able to visit their relatives and friends in Hell, without adverse consequences. In the Hereafter, anyone can move downward, but not upward beyond a certain limit. The limit is decided by one's degree of growth and development (App. 5).



[37:76] We saved him and his family from the great disaster.

وَنَجَّيْنَاهُ وَأَهْلَهُ مِنَ الْكَرْبِ الْعَظِيمِ

[37:77] We made his companions the survivors.

وَجَعَلْنَا ذُرِّيَّتَهُ هُمُ الْبَاقِينَ

[37:78] And we preserved his history for subsequent generations.

وَتَرَكْنَا عَلَيْهِ فِي الْآخِرِينَ

[37:79] Peace be upon Noah among the peoples.

سَلَامٌ عَلَى نُوحٍ فِي الْعَالَمِينَ

[37:80] We thus reward the righteous.

إِنَّا كَذَلِكَ نَجْزِي الْمُحْسِنِينَ

[37:81] He is one of our believing servants.

إِنَّهُ مِنْ عِبَادِنَا الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

[37:82] We drowned all the others.

ثُمَّ أَغْرَقْنَا الْآخَرِينَ

*Abraham*

[37:83] Among his followers was Abraham.

وَإِنَّ مِنْ شِيعَتِهِ لِإِبْرَاهِيمَ

[37:84] He came to his Lord wholeheartedly.

إِذْ جَاءَ رَبَّهُ بِقَلْبٍ سَلِيمٍ

[37:85] He said to his father and his people, "What are you worshipping?"

إِذْ قَالَ لِأَبِيهِ وَقَوْمِهِ مَاذَا تَعْبُدُونَ

[37:86] "Is it these fabricated gods, instead of **GOD**, that you want?"

أَنفِكَآ إِلَهَةً دُونَ اللَّهِ تُرِيدُونَ

[37:87] "What do you think of the Lord of the universe?"

فَمَا ظَنُّكُمْ بِرَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ

[37:88] He looked carefully at the stars.

فَنَظَرَ نَظْرَةً فِي النُّجُومِ

[37:89] Then he gave up and said, "I am tired of this!"

فَقَالَ إِنِّي سَقِيمٌ

[37:90] They turned away from him.

فَتَوَلَّوْا عَنْهُ مُدْبِرِينَ

[37:91] He then turned on their idols, saying, "Would you like to eat?"

فَرَاغَ إِلَى آلِهِمْ فَقَالَ أَلَا تَأْكُلُونَ

[37:92] "Why do you not speak?"

مَا لَكُمْ لَا تَنْطِقُونَ

[37:93] He then destroyed them.

فَرَاغَ عَلَيْهِمْ ضَرْبًا بِالْيَمِينِ

[37:94] They went to him in a great rage.

فَأَقْبَلُوا إِلَيْهِ يَزْفُونَ

[37:95] He said, "How can you worship what you carve?"

قَالَ أَتَعْبُدُونَ مَا تَنْحِتُونَ

[37:96] "When **GOD** has created you, and everything you make!"

وَاللَّهُ خَلَقَكُمْ وَمَا تَعْمَلُونَ

[37:97] They said, "Let us build a great fire, and throw him into it."

قَالُوا ابْنُوا لَهُ بُنْيَانًا فَأَلْقُوهُ فِي الْجَحِيمِ

[37:98] They schemed against him, but we made them the losers.

فَارَادُوا بِهِ كَيْدًا فَجَعَلْنَاهُمُ الْأَسْفَلِينَ

[37:99] He said, "I am going to my Lord; He will guide me."

وَقَالَ إِنِّي ذَاهِبٌ إِلَىٰ رَبِّي سَيَهْدِينِ

[37:100] "My Lord, grant me righteous children."

رَبِّ هَبْ لِي مِنَ الصَّالِحِينَ

[37:101] We gave him good news of a good child.

فَبَشِّرْ نَاهُ بِغُلَامٍ حَلِيمٍ

*Satanic Dream\**

[37:102] When he grew enough to work with him, he said, "My son, I see in a dream that I am sacrificing you. What do you think?" He said, "O my father, do what you are commanded to do. You will find me, **GOD** willing, patient."

فَلَمَّا بَلَغَ مَعَهُ السَّعْيَ قَالَ يَا بُنَيَّ إِنِّي أَرَى فِي الْمَنَامِ أَنِّي أَذْبَحُكَ فَانظُرْ مَاذَا تَرَى ۗ قَالَ يَا أَبَتِ افْعَلْ مَا تُؤْمَرُ ۖ سَتَجِدُنِي إِن شَاءَ اللَّهُ مِنَ الصَّابِرِينَ

[37:103] They both submitted, and he put his forehead down (*to sacrifice him*).

فَلَمَّا أَسْلَمَا وَتَلَّهُ لِلْجَبِينِ

*God Intervenes to Save Abraham and Ismail*

[37:104] We called him: "O Abraham.

وَنَادَيْنَاهُ أَنْ يَا إِبْرَاهِيمُ

[37:105] "You have believed the dream." We thus reward the righteous.

قَدْ صَدَّقْتَ الرُّؤْيَا ۗ إِنَّا كَذَلِكَ نَجْزِي الْمُحْسِنِينَ

[37:106] That was an exacting test indeed.

إِنَّ هَذَا لَهُوَ الْبَلَاءُ الْمُبِينُ

[37:107] We ransomed (*Ismail*) by substituting an animal sacrifice.

وَقَدَيْنَاهُ بِذَبْحٍ عَظِيمٍ

[37:108] And we preserved his history for subsequent generations.

وَتَرَكْنَا عَلَيْهِ فِي الْآخِرِينَ

[37:109] Peace be upon Abraham.

سَلَامٌ عَلَىٰ إِبْرَاهِيمَ

[37:110] We thus reward the righteous.

كَذَلِكَ نَجْزِي الْمُحْسِنِينَ

[37:111] He is one of our believing servants.

إِنَّهُ مِنْ عِبَادِنَا الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

*Birth of Isaac*

[37:112] Then we gave him the good news about the birth of Isaac, to be one of the righteous prophets.

وَبَشِّرْ نَاهُ بِإِسْحَاقَ نَبِيًّا مِنَ الصَّالِحِينَ

[37:113] We blessed him and Isaac. Among their descendants, some are righteous, and some are wicked transgressors.

وَبَارَكْنَا عَلَيْهِ وَعَلَىٰ إِسْحَاقَ ۚ وَمِنْ ذُرِّيَّتِهِمَا مُحْسِنٌ وَظَالِمٌ لِنَفْسِهِ مُبِينٌ

*Moses and Aaron*

[37:114] We also blessed Moses and Aaron.

وَأَلْفَدْنَا مَنَّا عَلَىٰ مُوسَىٰ وَهَارُونَ

[37:115] We delivered them and their people from the great disaster.

وَنَجَّيْنَاهُمَا وَقَوْمَهُمَا مِنَ الْكَرْبِ الْعَظِيمِ

[37:116] We supported them, until they became the winners.

وَنَصَرْنَاهُمْ فَكَانُوا هُمُ الْغَالِبِينَ

[37:117] We gave both of them profound scripture.

وَأَتَيْنَاهُمَا الْكِتَابَ الْمُسْتَبِينَ

[37:118] We guided them in the right path.

وَهَدَيْنَاهُمَا الصِّرَاطَ الْمُسْتَقِيمَ

[37:119] We preserved their history for subsequent generations.

وَتَرَكْنَا عَلَيْهِمَا فِي الْآخِرِينَ

[37:120] Peace be upon Moses and Aaron.

سَلَامٌ عَلَىٰ مُوسَىٰ وَهَارُونَ

\*37:102 The Most Merciful never advocates evil (7:28). As with Job, Satan claimed that Abraham loved his son too much, and was permitted to put Abraham to that severe test.

[37:121] We thus reward the righteous.

إِنَّا كَذَلِكَ نَجْزِي الْمُحْسِنِينَ

[37:122] Both of them were among our righteous servants.

إِنَّهُمَا مِنْ عِبَادِنَا الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

*Elias*

[37:123] Elias was one of the messengers.

وَإِنَّ إِلْيَاسَ لَمِنَ الْمُرْسَلِينَ

[37:124] He said to his people, "Would you not work righteousness?"

إِذْ قَالَ لِقَوْمِهِ أَلَا تَتَّقُونَ

[37:125] "Do you worship a statue, instead of the Supreme Creator?"

أَتَدْعُونَ بَعْلًا وَتَذَرُونَ أَحْسَنَ الْخَالِقِينَ

[37:126] "GOD; your Lord, and the Lord of your forefathers!"

اللَّهُ رَبُّكُمْ وَرَبَّ آبَائِكُمُ الْأُولِينَ

[37:127] They disbelieved him. Consequently, they had to be called to account.

فَكَذَّبُوهُ فَإِنَّهُمْ لَمُحْضَرُونَ

[37:128] Only GOD's servants who are absolutely devoted to Him alone (*are saved*).

إِلَّا عِبَادَ اللَّهِ الْمُخْلِصِينَ

[37:129] We preserved his history for subsequent generations.

وَتَرَكْنَا عَلَيْهِ فِي الْآخِرِينَ

[37:130] Peace be upon Elias, and all those like Elias.

سَلَامٌ عَلَىٰ إِبْرَاهِيمَ

[37:131] We thus reward the righteous.

إِنَّا كَذَلِكَ نَجْزِي الْمُحْسِنِينَ

[37:132] He was one of our believing servants.

إِنَّهُ مِنْ عِبَادِنَا الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

*Lot*

[37:133] Lot was one of the messengers.

وَإِنَّ لُوطًا لَمِنَ الْمُرْسَلِينَ

[37:134] We saved him and all his family.

إِذْ نَجَّيْنَاهُ وَأَهْلَهُ أَجْمَعِينَ

[37:135] Only the old woman was doomed.

إِلَّا عَجُوزًا فِي الْغَابِرِينَ

[37:136] We annihilated all the others.

ثُمَّ دَمَّرْنَا الْآخَرِينَ

[37:137] You still pass by their ruins by day.

وَإِنَّكُمْ لَتَمُرُّونَ عَلَيْهِمْ مُصْبِحِينَ

[37:138] And by night. Would you understand?

وَبِاللَّيْلِ أَفْلا تَعْقِلُونَ

*Jonah*

[37:139] Jonah was one of the messengers.

وَإِنَّ يُونُسَ لَمِنَ الْمُرْسَلِينَ

[37:140] He escaped to the loaded ship.

إِذْ أَبَقَ إِلَى الْفُلِّ الْمَشْحُونِ

[37:141] He rebelled and thus, he joined the losers.

فَسَاهَمَ فَكَانَ مِنَ الْمُدْحَضِينَ

[37:142] Consequently, the fish swallowed him, and he was the one to blame.

فَالْتَقَمَهُ الْحُوتُ وَهُوَ مُلِيمٌ

[37:143] If it were not that he resorted to meditation (*on God*),

فَلَوْلَا أَنَّهُ كَانَ مِنَ الْمُسَبِّحِينَ

[37:144] he would have stayed in its belly until the Day of Resurrection.

لَلْبَيْتِ فِي بَطْنِهِ إِلَى يَوْمِ يُبْعَثُونَ

[37:145] We had him thrown up into the desert, exhausted.

فَنَبَذْنَاهُ بِالْعَرَاءِ وَهُوَ سَقِيمٌ

[37:146] We had a tree of edible fruit grown for him.

وَأَنْبَتْنَا عَلَيْهِ شَجَرَةً مِنْ يَقْطِينٍ

[37:147] Then we sent him to a hundred thousand,\* or more.

وَأَرْسَلْنَاهُ إِلَى مِائَةِ أَلْفٍ أَوْ يَزِيدُونَ

[37:148] They did believe, and we let them enjoy this life.

فَأَمَّنُوا فَامْتَنَّا لَهُمْ إِلَى حِينٍ

[37:149] Ask them if your Lord has daughters, while they have sons!

فَأَسْتَفْتِيهِمْ أَلِرَبِّكَ الْبَنَاتُ وَلَهُمُ الْبَنُونَ

[37:150] Did we create the angels to be females? Did they witness that?

أَمْ خَلَقْنَا الْمَلَائِكَةَ إِنَاثًا وَهُمْ شَاهِدُونَ

[37:151] Indeed, they grossly blaspheme when they say—

أَلَا إِنَّهُمْ مِنْ إِفْكِهِمْ لَيَقُولُونَ

[37:152] "GOD has begotten a son." Indeed, they are liars.

وَلَدَ اللَّهُ وَإِنَّهُمْ لَكَاذِبُونَ

[37:153] Did He choose the girls over the boys?

أَصْطَفَى الْبَنَاتِ عَلَى الْبَنِينَ

[37:154] What is wrong with your logic?

مَا لَكُمْ كَيْفَ تَحْكُمُونَ

*Addressing the Disbelievers*

[37:155] Why do you not take heed?

أَفَلَا تَذَكَّرُونَ

[37:156] Do you have any proof?

أَمْ لَكُمْ سُلْطَانٌ مُبِينٌ

[37:157] Show us your book, if you are truthful.

فَأْتُوا بِكِتَابِكُمْ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ صَادِقِينَ

[37:158] They even invented a special relationship between Him and the jinns. The jinns themselves know that they are subservient.

وَجَعَلُوا بَيْنَهُ وَبَيْنَ الْجَنَّةِ نَسَبًا وَلَقَدْ عَلِمَتِ الْجِنَّةُ إِنَّهُمْ لَمُحْضَرُونَ

[37:159] GOD be glorified; far above their claims.

سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ عَمَّا يُصِفُونَ

[37:160] Only GOD's servants who are devoted to Him alone (*are saved*).

إِلَّا عِبَادَ اللَّهِ الْمُخْلِصِينَ

[37:161] Indeed, you and what you worship.

فَأِنَّكُمْ وَمَا تَعْبُدُونَ

[37:162] Cannot impose anything on Him.

مَا أَنْتُمْ عَلَيْهِ بِفَاتِنِينَ

[37:163] Only you will burn in Hell.

إِلَّا مَنْ هُوَ صَالِ الْجَحِيمِ

*The Angels*

[37:164] Each one of us has a specific job.

وَمَا مِنَّا إِلَّا لَهُ مَقَامٌ مَعْلُومٌ

[37:165] We are the arrangers.

وَإِنَّا لَنَحْنُ الصَّافُونَ

[37:166] We have duly glorified (*our Lord*).

وَإِنَّا لَنَحْنُ الْمُسَبِّحُونَ

*Following The Parents Blindly*

[37:167] They used to say,

وَإِنْ كَانُوا لَيَقُولُونَ

\*37:147 The Quran mentions 30 numbers: 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 19, 20, 30, 40, 50, 60, 70, 80, 99, 100, 200, 300, 1000, 2000, 3000, 5000, 50000, and 100000. The sum of these numbers is 162146, or 19x8534 (see Appendix 1).

[37:168] "Had we received the correct instructions from our parents,

لَوْ أَنَّ عِنْدَنَا ذِكْرًا مِنَ الْأُولَىٰ

[37:169] "we would have been worshipers; devoted to **GOD** alone."

لَكُنَّا عِبَادَ اللَّهِ الْمُخْلِصِينَ

[37:170] But they disbelieved, and they will surely find out.

فَكَفَرُوا بِهِ فَسَوْفَ يَعْلَمُونَ

*Victory for the Messengers Guaranteed*

[37:171] Our decision is already decreed for our servants the messengers.

وَلَقَدْ سَبَقَتْ كَلِمَتُنَا لِعِبَادِنَا الْمُرْسَلِينَ

[37:172] They are surely the victors.

إِنَّهُمْ لَهُمُ الْمَنْصُورُونَ

[37:173] Our soldiers are the winners.

وَإِنَّ جُنُدَنَا لَهُمُ الْعَالِيُونَ

[37:174] So disregard them for awhile.

فَتَوَلَّ عَنْهُمْ حَتَّىٰ حِينٍ

[37:175] Watch them; they too will watch.

وَأَبْصِرْهُمْ فَسَوْفَ يُبْصِرُونَ

[37:176] Do they challenge our retribution?

أَفَبِعَذَابِنَا يَسْتَعْجِلُونَ

[37:177] When it hits them one day, it will be a miserable day; they have been sufficiently warned.

فَإِذَا نَزَلَ بِسَاحَتِهِمْ فَسَاءَ صَبَاحُ الْمُنذَرِينَ

[37:178] Disregard them for a while

وَتَوَلَّ عَنْهُمْ حَتَّىٰ حِينٍ.

[37:179] Watch them; they too will watch.

[37:180] Glory be to your Lord, the great Lord; far above their claims.

سُبْحَانَ رَبِّكَ رَبِّ الْعِزَّةِ عَمَّا يَصِفُونَ

[37:181] Peace be upon the messengers.

وَسَلَامٌ عَلَى الْمُرْسَلِينَ

[37:182] Praise be to **GOD**, Lord of the universe.

وَالْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ

## Sura 38: S

### سورة ص

[38:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful.

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[38:1] S. (Saad),\* and the Quran that contains the proof.\*\*

ص وَالْقُرْآنِ ذِي الذِّكْرِ

[38:2] Those who disbelieve have plunged into arrogance and defiance.

بَلِ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا فِي عِزَّةٍ وَشِقَاقٍ

[38:3] Many a generation before them were annihilated. They called for help; in vain.

كَمْ أَهْلَكْنَا مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ مِنْ قَرْنٍ فَنَادَوا وَآلَاتٍ حِينٍ مَنَاصٍ

[38:4] They wondered that a warner should come to them, from among them. The disbelievers said, "A magician; a liar.

وَعَجِبُوا أَنْ جَاءَهُمْ مُنذِرٌ مِنْهُمْ وَقَالَ الْكَافِرُونَ هَذَا سَاحِرٌ كَذَّابٌ

\*38:1 This Initial (Saad) occurs in suras 7, 19, & 38 a total of 152 times, 19x8 (Appendix 1).

\*\*38:1 The word "Zikr" is made distinct from the Quran and clearly points at the Quran's miraculous mathematical code. See 15:6, 9; 16:44; 21:2, 24; 26:5; & 36:11, 69.

[38:5] "Did he make the gods into one god? This is really strange."

أَجَعَلَ الْآلِهَةَ إِلَهًا وَاحِدًا إِنَّ هَذَا لَشَيْءٌ  
عَجَابٌ

[38:6] The leaders announced, "Go and steadfastly persevere in worshiping your gods. This is what is desired."

وَأَنْطَلَقَ الْمَلَأُ مِنْهُمْ أَنْ امشُوا وَاصْبِرُوا  
عَلَىٰ آلِهَتِكُمْ إِنَّ هَذَا لَشَيْءٌ يُرَادُ

[38:7] "We never heard of this from the religion of our fathers. This is a lie."

مَا سَمِعْنَا بِهَذَا فِي الْمِلَّةِ الْآخِرَةِ إِنْ هَذَا إِلَّا  
اخْتِلَافٌ

[38:8] "Why did the proof come down to him, instead of us?" Indeed, they are doubtful of My proof. Indeed, they have not yet tasted My retribution.

أَنْزَلَ عَلَيْهِ الذِّكْرُ مِنْ بَيْنِنَا بَلْ هُمْ فِي شَكٍّ  
مِنْ ذِكْرِي بَلْ لَمَّا يَدُوْقُوا عَذَابِ

[38:9] Do they own the treasures of mercy of your Lord, the Almighty, the Grantor?

أَمْ عِنْدَهُمْ خَزَائِنُ رَحْمَةِ رَبِّكَ الْعَزِيزِ  
الْوَهَّابِ

[38:10] Do they possess the sovereignty of the heavens and the earth, and everything between them? Let them help themselves.

أَمْ لَهُمْ مُلْكُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَمَا بَيْنَهُمَا  
فَلْيُرْتَفُوا فِي الْأَسْبَابِ

[38:11] Instead, whatever forces they can muster—even if all their parties banded together—will be defeated.

جُنُودًا مَا هُنَالِكَ مَهْزُومٌ مِنَ الْأَحْزَابِ

[38:12] Disbelieving before them were the people of Noah, 'Ād, and the mighty Pharaoh.

كَذَّبَتْ قَبْلَهُمْ قَوْمُ نُوحٍ وَعَادٌ وَفِرْعَوْنُ ذُو  
الْأَوْتَادِ

[38:13] Also, Thamûd, the people of Lot, the dwellers of the Woods (*of Midyan*); those were the opponents.

وَتَمُودُ وَقَوْمُ لُوطٍ وَأَصْحَابُ الْأَيْكَةِ أُولَٰئِكَ  
الْأَحْزَابُ

[38:14] Each of them disbelieved the messengers and thus, My retribution was inevitable.

إِنْ كُلُّ إِلَّا كَذَّبَ الرُّسُلَ فَحَقَّ عِقَابِ

[38:15] These people can expect a single blow, from which they never recover.

وَمَا يَنْظُرُ هُوَ إِلَّا صَيْحَةً وَاحِدَةً مَا لَهَا  
مِنْ فَوَاقٍ

[38:16] They challenged: "Our Lord, why do you not rush the retribution for us, before the Day of Reckoning."

وَقَالُوا رَبَّنَا عَجِّلْ لَنَا قِطْنَا قَبْلَ يَوْمِ الْحِسَابِ

[38:17] Be patient in the face of their utterances, and remember our servant David, the resourceful; he was obedient.

اصْبِرْ عَلَىٰ مَا يَقُولُونَ وَادْكُرْ عَبْدَنَا دَاوُودَ  
ذَا الْأَيْدِ إِنَّهُ أَوَّابٌ

[38:18] We committed the mountains in his service, glorifying him night and day.

إِنَّا سَخَّرْنَا الْجِبَالَ مَعَهُ يُسَبِّحْنَ بِالْعَشِيِّ  
وَالْإِشْرَاقِ

[38:19] Also the birds were committed to serve him; all were obedient to him.

وَالطَّيْرَ مَحْشُورَةً كُلٌّ لَهُ أَوَّابٌ

[38:20] We strengthened his kingship, and endowed him with wisdom and good logic.

وَشَدَدْنَا مُلْكَهُ وَأَنْبَأَهُ الْحِكْمَةَ وَفَصَّلَ  
الْخِطَابِ

[38:21] Have you received news of the feuding men who sneaked into his sanctuary?

وَهَلْ أَتَاكَ نَبَأُ الْخَصْمِ إِذْ تَسَوَّرُوا الْمِحْرَابَ

[38:22] When they entered his room, he was startled. They said, "Have no fear. We are feuding with one another, and we are seeking your fair judgment. Do not wrong us, and guide us in the right path.

إِذْ دَخَلُوا عَلَىٰ دَاوُودَ فَفَزِعَ مِنْهُمْ ۗ قَالُوا لَا تَخَفْ ۗ خَصَمَانِ بَعْىٰ بَعْضُنَا عَلَىٰ بَعْضٍ فَاحْكُم بَيْنَنَا بِالْحَقِّ وَلَا تُشْطِطْ وَاهْدِنَا إِلَىٰ سَوَاءِ الصِّرَاطِ

[38:23] "This brother of mine owns ninety-nine\* sheep, while I own one sheep. He wants to mix my sheep with his, and continues to pressure me."

إِنَّ هَذَا أَخِي لَهُ تِسْعٌ وَتِسْعُونَ نَعْجَةً وَلِيَ نَعْجَةٌ وَاحِدَةٌ فَقَالَ أَكْفِلْنِيهَا وَعَزَّنِي فِي الْخِطَابِ

#### David's Exemplary Piety

[38:24] He said, "He is being unfair to you by asking to combine your sheep with his. Most people who combine their properties treat each other unfairly, except those who believe and work righteousness, and these are so few." Afterwards, David wondered if he made the right judgment. He thought that we were testing him. He then implored his Lord for forgiveness, bowed down, and repented.\*

قَالَ لَقَدْ ظَلَمَكَ بِسُؤَالِ نَعْجَتِكَ إِلَىٰ نِعَاجِهِ ۗ وَإِنَّ كَثِيرًا مِّنَ الْخُلَطَاءِ لِيَبْغِيَ بَعْضُهُمْ عَلَىٰ بَعْضٍ إِلَّا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ وَقَلِيلٌ مَّا هُمْ ۗ وَظَنَّ دَاوُودُ أَنَّمَا فَتَنَّاهُ فَاسْتَغْفَرَ رَبَّهُ وَخَرَّ رَاكِعًا وَأَنَابَ

[38:25] We forgave him in this matter. We have granted him a position of honor with us, and a beautiful abode.

فَغَفَرْنَا لَهُ ذَلِكَ ۗ وَإِنَّ لَهُ عِنْدَنَا لَزُفَىٰ وَحُسْنَ مَّآبٍ

[38:26] O David, we have made you a ruler on earth. Therefore, you shall judge among the people equitably, and do not follow your personal opinion, lest it diverts you from the way of GOD. Surely, those who stray off the way of GOD incur severe retribution for forgetting the Day of Reckoning.

يَا دَاوُودُ إِنَّا جَعَلْنَاكَ خَلِيفَةً فِي الْأَرْضِ فَاحْكُم بَيْنَ النَّاسِ بِالْحَقِّ وَلَا تَتَّبِعِ الْهَوَىٰ فَيُضِلَّكَ عَن سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ ۚ إِنَّ الَّذِينَ يُضِلُّونَ عَن سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ لَهُمْ عَذَابٌ شَدِيدٌ بِمَا نَسُوا يَوْمَ الْحِسَابِ

[38:27] We did not create the heaven and the earth, and everything between them, in vain. Such is the thinking of those who disbelieve. Therefore, woe to those who disbelieve; they will suffer in Hell.

وَمَا خَلَقْنَا السَّمَاءَ وَالْأَرْضَ وَمَا بَيْنَهُمَا بَاطِلًا ۗ ذَلِكَ ظَنُّ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا ۖ فَوَيْلٌ لِلَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا مِنَ النَّارِ

[38:28] Shall we treat those who believe and lead a righteous life as we treat those who commit evil on earth? Shall we treat the righteous as we treat the wicked?

أَمْ نَجْعَلُ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ كَالْمُفْسِدِينَ فِي الْأَرْضِ أَمْ نَجْعَلُ الْمُتَّقِينَ كَالْفُجَّارِ

[38:29] This is a scripture that we sent down to you, that is sacred—perhaps they reflect on its verses. Those who possess intelligence will take heed.

كِتَابٌ أَنزَلْنَاهُ إِلَيْكَ مُبَارَكٌ لِّيَدَّبَّرُوا آيَاتِهِ وَلِيَتَذَكَّرَ أُولُو الْأَلْبَابِ

\*38:23 This is the only place where the number 99 occurs. Thirty different numbers are mentioned in the Quran, and their total comes to 162146, 19x8534. See Appendix 1.

\*38:24 In this clear example, 99 on one side vs 1 on the other side, David's extreme care to render the correct judgment caused him to ask forgiveness. Are we this careful?

*Solomon's Exemplary Devotion*

[38:30] To David we granted Solomon; a good and obedient servant.

وَوَهَبْنَا لِدَاوُدَ سُلَيْمَانَ نِعْمَ الْعَبْدُ إِنَّهُ أَوَّابٌ

[38:31] One day he became preoccupied with beautiful horses, until the night fell.

إِذْ عُرِضَ عَلَيْهِ بِالْعَشِيِّ الصَّافِنَاتُ الْجِيَادُ

[38:32] He then said, "I enjoyed the material things more than I enjoyed worshiping my Lord, until the sun was gone.\*

فَقَالَ إِنِّي أَحْبَبْتُ حُبَّ الْخَيْرِ عَنْ ذِكْرِ رَبِّي  
حَتَّى تَوَارَتْ بِالْحِجَابِ

[38:33] "Bring them back." (*To bid farewell,*) he rubbed their legs and necks.

رُدُّوهَا عَلَيَّ فَطَفِقَ مَسْحًا بِالسُّوقِ  
وَالْأَعْنَاقِ

[38:34] We thus put Solomon to the test; we blessed him with vast material wealth, but he steadfastly submitted.\*

وَلَقَدْ فَتَنَّا سُلَيْمَانَ وَأَلْقَيْنَا عَلَى كُرْسِيِّهِ جَسَدًا  
ثُمَّ أَنَابَ

[38:35] He said, "My Lord, forgive me, and grant me a kingship never attained by anyone else. You are the Grantor."

قَالَ رَبِّ اغْفِرْ لِي وَهَبْ لِي مُلْكًا لَا يَنْبَغِي  
لِأَحَدٍ مِنْ بَعْدِي إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْوَهَّابُ

[38:36] We (*answered his prayer and*) committed the wind at his disposal, pouring rain wherever he wanted.

فَسَخَّرْنَا لَهُ الرِّيحَ تَجْرِي بِأَمْرِهِ رُحَاءً حَيْثُ  
أَصَابَ

[38:37] And the devils, building and diving.

وَالشَّيَاطِينَ كُلَّ بِنَاءٍ وَعَوَاصٍ

[38:38] Others were placed at his disposal.

وَأَخْرَيْنَ مُقَرَّنِينَ فِي الْأَصْفَادِ

[38:39] "This is our provision to you; you may give generously, or withhold, without limits."

هَذَا عَطَاؤُنَا فَامْنُنْ أَوْ أَمْسِكْ بِغَيْرِ حِسَابٍ

[38:40] He has deserved an honorable position with us, and a wonderful abode.

وَإِنَّ لَهُ عِنْدَنَا لَزُلفَى وَحُسْنَ مَآبٍ

*The Devil Afflicts Job\**

[38:41] Remember our servant Job: he called upon his Lord, "The devil has afflicted me with hardship and pain."

وَإذْكَرُ عَبْدَنَا أَيُّوبَ إِذْ نَادَى رَبَّهُ أَنِّي مَسَّنِيَ  
الشَّيْطَانُ بِنُصْبٍ وَعَذَابٍ

[38:42] "Strike the ground with your foot. A spring will give you healing and a drink."

ازْكُضْ بِرِجْلِكَ هَذَا مُغْتَسَلٌ بَارِدٌ وَشَرَابٌ

*God Makes it up to the Believers*

[38:43] We restored his family for him; twice as many. Such is our mercy; a reminder for those who possess intelligence.

وَوَهَبْنَا لَهُ أَهْلَهُ وَمِثْلَهُمْ مَعَهُمْ رَحْمَةً مِنَّا  
وَذِكْرًا لِّأُولِي الْأَلْبَابِ

[38:44] "Now, you shall travel the land and preach the message, to fulfill your pledge." We found him steadfast. What a good servant! He was a submitter.

وَخُذْ بِيَدِكَ ضِغْتًا فَاضْرِبْ بِهِ وَلَا تَحْنُتْ ۗ  
إِنَّا وَجَدْنَاهُ صَابِرًا نِعْمَ الْعَبْدُ إِنَّهُ أَوَّابٌ

[38:45] Remember also our servants Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob. They were resourceful, and possessed vision.

وَإذْكَرُ عِبَادَنَا إِبْرَاهِيمَ وَإِسْحَاقَ وَيَعْقُوبَ  
أُولِي الْأَيْدِي وَالْأَبْصَارِ

\*38:32 Solomon missed his afternoon prayer because of his horses. To nullify Satan's possible claim that Solomon loved his horses more than loving God, he got rid of his horses.

\*38:34 & 41 Solomon and Job represent both ends of the testing spectrum. We are put to the test through wealth, health, or lack of them, to see if we worship God alone under all circumstances.



[38:46] We bestowed upon them a great blessing: awareness of the Hereafter.

إِنَّا أَخْلَصْنَا لَهُمْ بِخَالِصَةِ ذِكْرَى الدَّارِ

[38:47] They were chosen, for they were among the most righteous.

وَإِنَّهُمْ عِنْدَنَا لَمِنَ الْمُصْطَفَيْنَ الْأَخْيَارِ

[38:48] Remember Ismail, Elisha, and Zul-Kifl; among the most righteous.

وَإِذْكُرْ إِسْمَاعِيلَ وَالْيَسَعَ وَذَا الْكِفْلِ ۖ وَكُلٌّ مِنَ الْأَخْيَارِ

#### The Righteous

[38:49] This is a reminder: The righteous have deserved a wonderful destiny.

هَذَا ذِكْرٌ ۖ وَإِنَّ لِلْمُتَّقِينَ لَحُسْنَ مَآبٍ

[38:50] The gardens of Eden will open up their gates for them.

جَنَّاتٍ عَدْنٍ مَّفْتَحَةً لَهُمُ الْأَبْوَابُ

[38:51] Relaxing therein, they will be given many kinds of fruits and drinks.

مُتَّكِنِينَ فِيهَا يَدْعُونَ فِيهَا بِفَاكِهَةٍ كَثِيرَةٍ  
وَشَرَابٍ

[38:52] They will have wonderful spouses.

وَإِنَّمَا يَدْعُونَ لَهَا مِنَ الشَّجَرِ الْأَيْسَرِ

[38:53] This is what you have deserved on the Day of Reckoning.

هَذَا مَا تَدْعُونَ لِيَوْمٍ هُوَ الْحِسَابُ

[38:54] Our provisions are inexhaustible.

إِنَّ هَذَا لَرِزْقُنَا مَا لَهُ مِنْ نَفَادٍ

#### The Disbelievers: Feuding With One Another

[38:55] As for the transgressors, they have incurred a miserable destiny.

هَذَا ۖ وَإِنَّ لِلطَّاغِينَ لَشَرَّ مَآبٍ

[38:56] Hell is where they burn; what a miserable abode!

جَهَنَّمَ يَصْلَوْنَهَا فَيَنْسِفُ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهَا الْمِهَادُ

[38:57] What they taste therein will be hellish drinks and bitter food.

هَذَا فَلْيَذُوقُوهُ حَمِيمٌ وَغَسَّاقٌ

[38:58] And much more of the same kind.

وَأَخْرُ مِنْ شَكْلِهِ أَزْوَاجٌ

[38:59] "This is a group to be thrown into Hell with you." They will not be welcomed (*by the residents of Hell*). They have deserved to burn in the hellfire.

هَذَا فَوْجٌ مُقْتَحِمٌ مَعَكُمْ ۖ لَا مَرْحَبًا بِهِمْ ۖ إِنَّهُمْ  
صَالُوا النَّارِ

[38:60] The newcomers will respond, "Nor are you welcomed. You are the ones who preceded us and misled us. Therefore, suffer this miserable end."

قَالُوا بَلْ أَنْتُمْ لَا مَرْحَبًا بِكُمْ ۖ أَنْتُمْ قَدْ مَتَّمْتُمُوهُ  
لَنَا ۖ فَبِئْسَ الْفَرَارُ

[38:61] They will also say, "Our Lord, these are the ones who led us into this; double the retribution of hellfire for them."

قَالُوا رَبَّنَا مَنْ قَدَّمَ لَنَا هَذَا فَزِدْهُ عَذَابًا  
صِغْفًا فِي النَّارِ

#### Surprise!

[38:62] They will say, "How come we do not see (*in Hell*) people we used to count among the wicked?"

وَقَالُوا مَا لَنَا لَا نَرَى رِجَالًا كُنَّا نَعُدُّهُمْ مِنْ  
الْأَشْرَارِ

[38:63] "We used to ridicule them; we used to turn our eyes away from them."

أَتَّخَذْنَا لَهُمْ سِخْرِيًّا أَمْ زَاغَتْ عَنْهُمْ الْأَبْصَارُ

[38:64] This is a predetermined fact: the people of Hell will feud with one another.

إِنَّ ذَلِكَ لَحَقٌّ تَخَاصُمُ أَهْلِ النَّارِ

[38:65] Say, "I warn you; there is no other god beside **GOD**, the One, the Supreme.

قُلْ إِنَّمَا أَنَا مُنذِرٌ وَمَا مِنِّ إِلَهٍ إِلَّا اللَّهُ الْوَاحِدُ  
الْقَهَّارُ

[38:66] "The Lord of the heavens and the earth, and everything between them; the Almighty, the Forgiving."

رَبُّ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَمَا بَيْنَهُمَا الْعَزِيزُ  
الْغَفَّارُ

#### The Great Feud

[38:67] Say, "Here is awesome news.

قُلْ هُوَ نَبَأٌ عَظِيمٌ

[38:68] "That you are totally oblivious to.

أَنْتُمْ عَنْهُ مُعْرِضُونَ

[38:69] "I had no knowledge previously about the feud in the High Society.\*

مَا كَانَ لِي مِنِّ عِلْمٍ بِالْمَلَإِ الْأَعْلَىٰ إِذْ  
يَخْتَصِمُونَ

[38:70] "I am inspired that my sole mission is to deliver the warnings to you."

إِن يُّوحَىٰ إِلَيَّ إِلَّا أَنَّمَا أَنَا نَذِيرٌ مُّبِينٌ

[38:71] Your Lord said to the angels, "I am creating a human being from clay.

إِذْ قَالَ رَبُّكَ لِلْمَلَائِكَةِ إِنِّي خَالِقٌ بَشَرًا مِّنْ  
طِينٍ

[38:72] "Once I design him, and blow into him from My spirit, you shall fall prostrate before him."

فَإِذَا سَوَّيْتُهُ وَنَفَخْتُ فِيهِ مِن رُّوحِي فَقَعُوا لَهُ  
سَاجِدِينَ

[38:73] The angels fell prostrate, all of them,

فَسَجَدَ الْمَلَائِكَةُ كُلُّهُمْ أَجْمَعُونَ

[38:74] except Satan; he refused, and was too arrogant, unappreciative.

إِلَّا إِبْلِيسَ اسْتَكْبَرَ وَكَانَ مِنَ الْكَافِرِينَ

[38:75] He said, "O Satan, what prevented you from prostrating before what I created with My hands? Are you too arrogant? Have you rebelled?"

قَالَ يَا إِبْلِيسُ مَا مَنَعَكَ أَنْ تَسْجُدَ لِمَا خَلَقْتُ  
بِيَدَيَّ أَسْتَكْبِرُتَ أَمْ كُنْتَ مِنَ الْعَالِينَ

[38:76] He said, "I am better than he; You created me from fire, and created him from clay."

قَالَ أَنَا خَيْرٌ مِنْهُ خَلَقْتَنِي مِن نَّارٍ وَخَلَقْتَهُ  
مِن طِينٍ

[38:77] He said, "Therefore, you must be exiled, you will be banished.

قَالَ فَاخْرُجْ مِنْهَا فَإِنَّكَ رَجِيمٌ

[38:78] "You have incurred My condemnation until the Day of Judgment."

وَإِن عَلَيْنَا لَعْنَتِي إِلَىٰ يَوْمِ الدِّينِ

[38:79] He said, "My Lord, respite me till the Day of Resurrection."

قَالَ رَبِّ فَأَنْظِرْنِي إِلَىٰ يَوْمٍ يُبْعَثُونَ

[38:80] He said, "You are respited.

قَالَ فَإِنَّكَ مِنَ الْمُنْظَرِينَ

[38:81] "Until the appointed day."

إِلَىٰ يَوْمِ الْوَقْتِ الْمَعْلُومِ

[38:82] He said, "I swear by Your majesty, that I will send them all astray.

قَالَ فَبِعِزَّتِكَ لَأُغْوِيَنَّهُمْ أَجْمَعِينَ

[38:83] "Except Your worshipers who are devoted absolutely to You alone."

إِلَّا عِبَادَكَ مِنْهُمُ الْمُخْلِصِينَ

\*38:69 The feud in the High Society was triggered by Satan's challenge to God's absolute authority. This is definitely the most important event in the history of the human race. We failed to make a firm stand regarding God's absolute authority. This life represents the third and final chance to redeem ourselves (See the Introduction and Appendix 7).

[38:84] He said, "This is the truth, and the truth is all that I utter.

قَالَ فَالْحَقُّ وَالْحَقُّ أَقُولُ

[38:85] "I will fill Hell with you and all those who follow you."

لَأَمْلَأَنَّ جَهَنَّمَ مِنْكَ وَمِمَّن تَبِعَكَ مِنْهُمْ  
أَجْمَعِينَ

[38:86] Say, "I do not ask you for any wage, and I am not an imposter.

قُلْ مَا أَسْأَلُكُمْ عَلَيْهِ مِنْ أَجْرٍ وَمَا أَنَا مِنَ  
الْمُتَكَلِّفِينَ

[38:87] "This is a reminder for the world.

إِنْ هُوَ إِلَّا ذِكْرٌ لِلْعَالَمِينَ

[38:88] "And you will certainly find out in a while."

وَلَتَعْلَمَنَّ نَبَأَهُ بَعْدَ حِينٍ

## Sura 39: The Throngs

### سورة الزمر

[39:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[39:1] This is a revelation of the scripture, from GOD, the Almighty, the Wise.

تَنْزِيلُ الْكِتَابِ مِنَ اللَّهِ الْعَزِيزِ الْحَكِيمِ

[39:2] We sent down to you this scripture, truthfully; you shall worship GOD, devoting your religion to Him alone.

إِنَّا أَنْزَلْنَا إِلَيْكَ الْكِتَابَ بِالْحَقِّ فَاعْبُدِ اللَّهَ  
مُخْلِصًا لَهُ الدِّينَ

### The Idols as Mediators A Common Myth

[39:3] Absolutely, the religion shall be devoted to GOD alone. Those who set up idols beside Him say, "We idolize them only to bring us closer to GOD; for they are in a better position!" GOD will judge them regarding their disputes. GOD does not guide such liars, disbelievers.

أَلَا لِلَّهِ الدِّينُ الْخَالِصُ وَالَّذِينَ اتَّخَذُوا مِنْ  
دُونِهِ أَوْلِيَاءَ مَا نَعْبُدُهُمْ إِلَّا لِيُقَرِّبُونَا إِلَى اللَّهِ  
رُفْقًا إِنَّ اللَّهَ يَحْكُمُ بَيْنَهُمْ فِي مَا هُمْ فِيهِ  
يَخْتَلِفُونَ إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يَهْدِي مَنْ هُوَ كَاذِبٌ  
كَفَّارٌ

[39:4] If GOD wanted to have a son, He could have chosen whomever He willed from among His creations. Be He glorified; He is GOD, the One, the Supreme.

لَوْ أَرَادَ اللَّهُ أَنْ يَتَّخِذَ وَلَدًا لَأَصْطَفَى مِمَّا  
بَخَلَقُ مَا يَسَاءُ سُبْحَانَهُ هُوَ اللَّهُ الْوَاحِدُ  
الْقَهَّارُ

### The Shape of the Earth\*

[39:5] He created the heavens and the earth truthfully. He rolls the night over the day, and rolls the day over the night.\* He committed the sun and the moon, each running for a finite period. Absolutely, He is the Almighty, the Forgiving.

خَلَقَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضَ بِالْحَقِّ يَكْوَرُ  
اللَّيْلُ عَلَى النَّهَارِ وَيَكْوَرُ النَّهَارُ عَلَى اللَّيْلِ  
وَسَخَّرَ الشَّمْسَ وَالْقَمَرَ كُلٌّ يَجْرِي لِأَجَلٍ  
مُسَمًّى أَلَا هُوَ الْعَزِيزُ الْغَفَّارُ

\*39:5 This verse clearly informs us that the earth is round. The Arabic for "He rolls" (Yukawwir) is derived from the Arabic word for "ball" (Kurah). Since the Earth is not exactly round, a specific reference to its shape is given in 79:30. The Quran is replete with scientific information that became known to us centuries after the revelation of the Quran. See Appendix 20.

[39:6] He created you from one person, then created from him his mate. He sent down to you eight kinds of livestock. He creates you in your mothers' bellies, creation after creation, in trimesters of darkness. Such is **GOD** your Lord. To Him belongs all sovereignty. There is no other god beside Him. How could you deviate?

خَلَقَكُمْ مِنْ نَفْسٍ وَاحِدَةٍ ثُمَّ جَعَلَ مِنْهَا  
زَوْجَهَا وَأَنْزَلَ لَكُمْ مِنَ الْأَنْعَامِ ثَمَانِيَةَ أَزْوَاجٍ  
يَخْلُقُكُمْ فِي بُطُونِ أُمَّهَاتِكُمْ خَلْقًا مِنْ بَعْدِ خَلْقٍ  
فِي ظِلْمَاتٍ ثَلَاثٍ ۚ ذَٰلِكُمْ اللَّهُ رَبُّكُمْ لَهُ الْمُلْكُ  
لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ فَآنِي تُصْرَفُونَ

*Believe For Your Own Good*

[39:7] If you disbelieve, **GOD** does not need anyone. But He dislikes to see His servants make the wrong decision. If you decide to be appreciative, He is pleased for you. No soul bears the sins of any other soul. Ultimately, to your Lord is your return, then He will inform you of everything you had done. He is fully aware of the innermost thoughts.

إِنْ تَكْفُرُوا فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ غَنِيٌّ عَنْكُمْ وَلَا يَرْضَىٰ  
لِعِبَادِهِ الْكُفْرَ ۚ وَإِنْ تَشْكُرُوا يَرْضَهُ لَكُمْ ۗ وَلَا  
تَزِرُ وَازِرَةٌ وِزْرَ أُخْرَىٰ ۗ ثُمَّ إِلَىٰ رَبِّكُمْ  
مَرْجِعُكُمْ فَيُنَبِّئُكُمْ بِمَا كُنْتُمْ تَعْمَلُونَ ۗ إِنَّهُ عَلِيمٌ  
بِدَاتِ الصُّدُورِ

[39:8] When the human being is afflicted, he implores his Lord, sincerely devoted to Him. But as soon as He blesses him, he forgets his previous imploring, sets up idols to rank with **GOD** and to divert others from His path. Say, "Enjoy your disbelief temporarily; you have incurred the hellfire."

وَإِذَا مَسَّ الْإِنْسَانَ ضُرٌّ دَعَا رَبَّهُ مُنِيبًا إِلَيْهِ  
ثُمَّ إِذَا حَوَّلَهُ نِعْمَةً مِنْهُ نَسِيَ مَا كَانَ يَدْعُو إِلَيْهِ  
مَنْ قَبْلُ وَجَعَلَ لِلَّهِ أَنْدَادًا لِيُضِلَّ عَنْ سَبِيلِهِ  
قُلْ تَمَتَّعْ بِكُفْرِكَ قَلِيلًا ۗ إِنَّكَ مِنْ أَصْحَابِ  
النَّارِ

[39:9] Is it not better to be one of those who meditate in the night, prostrating and staying up, being aware of the Hereafter, and seeking the mercy of their Lord? Say, "Are those who know equal to those who do not know?" Only those who possess intelligence will take heed.

أَمْ مَنْ هُوَ قَانِتٌ آنَاءَ اللَّيْلِ سَاجِدًا وَقَائِمًا يَحْذَرُ  
الْآخِرَةَ وَيَرْجُو رَحْمَةَ رَبِّهِ ۗ قُلْ هَلْ يَسْتَوِي  
الَّذِينَ يَعْلَمُونَ وَالَّذِينَ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ ۗ إِنَّمَا يَتَذَكَّرُ  
أُولُو الْأَلْبَابِ

[39:10] Say, "O My servants who believed, you shall reverence your Lord." For those who worked righteousness in this world, a good reward. **GOD**'s earth is spacious, and those who steadfastly persevere will receive their recompense generously, without limits.

قُلْ يَا عِبَادِ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اتَّقُوا رَبَّكُمُ الَّذِينَ  
أَحْسَنُوا فِي هَذِهِ الدُّنْيَا حَسَنَةً ۗ وَأَرْضُ اللَّهِ  
وَاسِعَةٌ ۗ إِنَّمَا يُوَفَّى الصَّابِرُونَ أَجْرَهُمْ بِغَيْرِ  
حِسَابٍ

*God ALONE*

[39:11] Say, "I have been commanded to worship **GOD**, devoting the religion absolutely to Him alone.

قُلْ إِنِّي أُمِرْتُ أَنْ أَعْبُدَ اللَّهَ مُخْلِصًا لَهُ  
الَّذِينَ

[39:12] "And I was commanded to be the utmost submitter."

وَأُمِرْتُ لِأَنْ أَكُونَ أَوَّلَ الْمُسْلِمِينَ

[39:13] Say, "I fear, if I disobeyed my Lord, the retribution of a great day."

قُلْ إِنِّي أَخَافُ إِنْ عَصَيْتُ رَبِّي عَذَابَ يَوْمٍ  
عَظِيمٍ

[39:14] Say, "**GOD** is the only One I worship, devoting my religion absolutely to Him alone.

قُلْ اللَّهُ أَعْبُدُ مُخْلِصًا لَهُ دِينِي

[39:15] "Therefore, worship whatever you wish besides Him." Say, "The real losers are those who lose their souls, and their families, on the Day of Resurrection." Most certainly, this is the real loss.

فَاعْبُدُوا مَا شِئْتُمْ مِنْ دُونِهِ ۗ قُلْ إِنَّ الْخَاسِرِينَ  
الَّذِينَ خَسِرُوا أَنْفُسَهُمْ وَأَهْلِيَهُمْ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ ۗ  
أَلَا ذَلِكَ هُوَ الْخُسْرَانُ الْمُبِينُ

[39:16] They will have masses of fire on top of them, and under them. **GOD** thus alerts His servants: O My servants, you shall reverence Me.

لَهُمْ مِنْ فَوْقِهِمْ ظُلَلٌ مِنَ النَّارِ وَمِنْ تَحْتِهِمْ  
ظُلَلٌ ۗ ذَلِكَ يُخَوِّفُ اللَّهَ بِهِ عِبَادَهُ ۗ يَا عِبَادِ  
فَاتَّقُونِ

[39:17] As for those who discard the worship of all idols, and devote themselves totally to **GOD** alone, they have deserved happiness. Give good news to My servants.

وَالَّذِينَ اجْتَنَبُوا الطَّاغُوتَ أَنْ يَعْبُدُوهَا  
وَأَنَابُوا إِلَى اللَّهِ لَهُمُ الْبُشْرَى ۗ فَبَشِّرْ عِبَادِ

*Follow the Word of God*

[39:18] They are the ones who examine all words, then follow the best. These are the ones whom **GOD** has guided; these are the ones who possess intelligence.

الَّذِينَ يَسْتَمِعُونَ الْقَوْلَ فَيَتَّبِعُونَ أَحْسَنَهُ ۗ  
أُولَئِكَ الَّذِينَ هَدَاهُمُ اللَّهُ ۗ وَأُولَئِكَ هُمْ  
أُولُو الْأَلْبَابِ

[39:19] With regard to those who have deserved the retribution, can you save those who are already in Hell?

أَفَمَنْ حَقَّ عَلَيْهِ كَلِمَةُ الْعَذَابِ أَفَأَنْتَ تُنقِذُ مَنْ  
فِي النَّارِ

*The Righteous*

[39:20] As for those who reverence their Lord, they will have mansions upon mansions constructed for them, with flowing streams. This is **GOD's** promise, and **GOD** never breaks His promise.

لَكِنَّ الَّذِينَ اتَّقَوْا رَبَّهُمْ لَهُمْ غُرَفٌ مِنْ فَوْقِهَا  
غُرَفٌ مَبْنِيَةٌ تَجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ ۗ وَعَدَّ  
اللَّهُ ۗ لَا يُخْلِفُ اللَّهُ الْمِيعَادَ

[39:21] Do you not see that **GOD** sends down from the sky water, then places it into underground wells, then produces with it plants of various colors, then they grow until they turn yellow, then He turns them into hay? This should be a reminder for those who possess intelligence.

أَلَمْ تَرَ أَنَّ اللَّهَ أَنْزَلَ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ مَاءً فَسَلَكَهُ  
يَنَابِيعَ فِي الْأَرْضِ ۗ ثُمَّ يُخْرِجُ بِهِ زَرْعًا  
مُخْتَلِفًا أَلْوَانُهُ ثُمَّ يَهِيَجُ فَيُزَاهُ مُصْفَرًّا ثُمَّ  
يَجْعَلُهُ حُطَامًا ۗ إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لَذِكْرًا لِأُولِي  
الْأَلْبَابِ

[39:22] If **GOD** renders one's heart content with Submission, he will be following a light from his Lord. Therefore, woe to those whose hearts are hardened against **GOD's** message; they have gone far astray.

أَفَمَنْ شَرَحَ اللَّهُ صَدْرَهُ لِلْإِسْلَامِ فَهُوَ عَلَى  
نُورٍ مِنْ رَبِّهِ ۗ قَوْلٌ لَلْقَاسِيَةِ قُلُوبُهُمْ مِنْ ذِكْرِ  
اللَّهِ ۗ أُولَئِكَ فِي ضَلَالٍ مُبِينٍ

*The Best Hadith*

[39:23] **GOD** has revealed herein the best Hadith; a book that is consistent, and points out both ways (*to Heaven and Hell*). The skins of those who reverence their Lord cringe therefrom, then their skins and their hearts soften up for **GOD's** message. Such is **GOD's** guidance; He bestows it upon whomever He wills. As for those sent astray by **GOD**, nothing can guide them.

اللَّهُ نَزَّلَ أَحْسَنَ الْحَدِيثِ كِتَابًا مُتَشَابِهًا  
مَثَابِي تَقْشَعِرُّ مِنْهُ جُلُودُ الَّذِينَ يَخْشَوْنَ رَبَّهُمْ  
ثُمَّ تَلِينُ جُلُودُهُمْ وَقُلُوبُهُمْ إِلَىٰ ذِكْرِ اللَّهِ ۗ ذَلِكَ  
هُدَىٰ اللَّهُ يَهْدِي بِهِ مَنْ يَشَاءُ ۗ وَمَنْ يُضَلِلِ اللَّهُ  
فَمَا لَهُ مِنْ هَادٍ

[39:24] What is better than saving one's face from the terrible retribution on the Day of Resurrection? The transgressors will be told, "Taste the consequences of what you earned."

أَفَمَنْ يَنْتَقِي بِوَجْهِهِ سُوءَ الْعَذَابِ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ وَقِيلَ لِلظَّالِمِينَ ذُوقُوا مَا كُنْتُمْ تَكْسِبُونَ

[39:25] Others before them have disbelieved and, consequently, the retribution afflicted them whence they never expected.

كَذَّبَ الَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ فَآتَاهُمُ الْعَذَابُ مِنْ حَيْثُ لَا يَسْتَعْرُونَ

[39:26] **GOD** has condemned them to humiliation in this life, and the retribution in the Hereafter will be far worse, if they only knew.

فَأَذَاقَهُمُ اللَّهُ الْخِزْيَ فِي الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا وَالْعَذَابُ الْآخِرَةُ أَكْبَرُ لَوْ كَانُوا يَعْلَمُونَ

*Quran: No Ambiguity*

[39:27] We have cited for the people every kind of example in this Quran, that they may take heed.

وَلَقَدْ ضَرَبْنَا لِلنَّاسِ فِي هَذَا الْقُرْآنِ مِنْ كُلِّ مَثَلٍ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَتَذَكَّرُونَ

[39:28] An Arabic Quran, without any ambiguity, that they may be righteous.

قُرْآنًا عَرَبِيًّا غَيْرَ ذِي عِوَجٍ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَتَّقُونَ

[39:29] **GOD** cites the example of a man who deals with disputing partners (*Hadith*), compared to a man who deals with only one consistent source (*Quran*). Are they the same? Praise be to **GOD**; most of them do not know.

ضَرَبَ اللَّهُ مَثَلًا رَجُلًا فِيهِ شُرَكَاءُ مُتَشَاكِسُونَ وَرَجُلًا سَلَمًا لِرَجُلٍ هَلْ يَسْتَوِيَانِ مَثَلًا الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ بَلْ أَكْثَرُهُمْ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ

*Hadith: A Gross Blasphemy*

[39:30] You (*Muhammad*) will surely die, just like they will die.

إِنَّكَ مَيِّتٌ وَإِنَّهُمْ مَيِّتُونَ

[39:31] On the Day of Resurrection, before your Lord, you people will feud with one another.

ثُمَّ إِنَّكُمْ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ عِنْدَ رَبِّكُمْ تَخْتَصِمُونَ

[39:32] Who is more evil than one who attributes lies to **GOD**, while disbelieving in the truth that has come to him? Is Hell not a just requital for the disbelievers?

فَمَنْ أَظْلَمُ مِمَّنْ كَذَبَ عَلَى اللَّهِ وَكَذَبَ بِالصِّدْقِ إِذْ جَاءَهُ أَلَيْسَ فِي جَهَنَّمَ مَثْوًى لِّلْكَافِرِينَ

*Quran: Absolute Truth*

[39:33] As for those who promote the truth, and believe therein, they are the righteous.

وَالَّذِي جَاءَ بِالصِّدْقِ وَصَدَّقَ بِهِ أُولَئِكَ هُمُ الْمُتَّقُونَ

[39:34] They will get everything they wish, at their Lord. Such is the reward for the righteous.

لَهُمْ مَا يَشَاءُونَ عِنْدَ رَبِّهِمْ ذَلِكَ جَزَاءُ الْمُحْسِنِينَ

[39:35] **GOD** remits their sinful works, and rewards them generously for their good works.

لِيُكَفِّرَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمْ أَسْوَأَ الَّذِي عَمِلُوا وَيَجْزِيَهُمْ أَجْرَهُمْ بِأَحْسَنِ الَّذِي كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ

*Profound Question*

[39:36] Is **GOD** not sufficient for His servant? They frighten you with the idols they set up beside Him. Whomever **GOD** sends astray, nothing can guide him.

أَلَيْسَ اللَّهُ بِكَافٍ عَبْدَهُ وَيُخَوِّفُونَكَ بِالَّذِينَ مِنْ دُونِهِ وَمَنْ يُضِلِّ اللَّهُ فَمَا لَهُ مِنْ هَادٍ

[39:37] And whomever **GOD** guides, nothing can send him astray. Is **GOD** not Almighty, Avenger?

وَمَنْ يَهْدِ اللَّهُ فَمَا لَهُ مِنْ مُضِلٍّ أَلَيْسَ اللَّهُ بِعَزِيزٍ ذِي انْتِقَامٍ

*They Believe in God Yet, They Are Going to Hell*

[39:38] If you ask them, "Who created the heavens and the earth?" they will say, "GOD." Say, "Why then do you set up idols beside GOD? If GOD willed any adversity for me, can they relieve such an adversity? And if He willed a blessing for me, can they prevent such a blessing?" Say, "GOD is sufficient for me." In Him the trustees shall trust.

وَلَئِنْ سَأَلْتَهُمْ مَنْ خَلَقَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضَ  
لَيَقُولَنَّ اللَّهُ قُلْ أَفَرَأَيْتُمْ مَا تَدْعُونَ مِنْ دُونِ  
اللَّهِ إِنْ أَرَادَنِيَ اللَّهُ بِضُرٍّ هَلْ هُنَّ كَاشِفَاتُ  
ضُرِّهِ أَوْ أَرَادَنِيَ بِرَحْمَةٍ هَلْ هُنَّ مُمْسِكَاتُ  
رَحْمَتِهِ قُلْ حَسْبِيَ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ يَتَوَكَّلُ  
الْمُتَوَكِّلُونَ

[39:39] Say, "O my people, do your best and I will do my best; you will surely find out.

قُلْ يَا قَوْمِ اْعْمَلُوا عَلَيَّ مَكَانَتِكُمْ اِنِّي عَامِلٌ  
فَسَوْفَ تَعْلَمُونَ

[39:40] "(You will find out) who has incurred shameful punishment, and has deserved an eternal retribution."

مَنْ يَأْتِيهِ عَذَابٌ يُخْزِيهِ وَيَحِلُّ عَلَيْهِ عَذَابٌ  
مُقِيمٌ

[39:41] We have revealed the scripture through you for the people, truthfully. Then, whoever is guided is guided for his own good, and whoever goes astray goes astray to his own detriment. You are not their advocate.

اِنَّا اَنْزَلْنَا عَلَيْكَ الْكِتَابَ لِلنَّاسِ بِالْحَقِّ فَمَنْ  
اِهْتَدَىٰ فَلِنَفْسِهِ وَمَنْ ضَلَّٰ فَاِنَّمَا يَضِلُّ عَلَيْهِ  
وَمَا اَنْتَ عَلَيْهِمْ بِوَكِيلٍ

[39:42] GOD puts the souls to death when the end of their life comes, and also at the time of sleep. Thus, He takes some back during their sleep, while others are allowed to continue living until the end of their predetermined interim.

This should provide lessons for people who reflect.

اللَّهُ يَتَوَفَّى الْأَنْفُسَ حِينَ مَوْتِهَا وَالَّتِي لَمْ تَمُتْ  
فِي مَنَامِهَا فَيُمْسِكُ الَّتِي قَضَىٰ عَلَيْهَا الْمَوْتَ  
وَيُرْسِلُ الْأُخْرَىٰ إِلَىٰ أَجَلٍ مُّسَمًّى ۚ إِنَّ فِي  
ذَٰلِكَ لَآيَاتٍ لِّقَوْمٍ يَتَفَكَّرُونَ

[39:42] GOD puts the souls to death when the end of their life comes, and also at the time of sleep. Thus, He takes some back during their sleep, while others are allowed to continue living until the end of their predetermined interim. This should provide lessons for people who reflect.

اللَّهُ يَتَوَفَّى الْأَنْفُسَ حِينَ مَوْتِهَا وَالَّتِي لَمْ تَمُتْ  
فِي مَنَامِهَا فَيُمْسِكُ الَّتِي قَضَىٰ عَلَيْهَا الْمَوْتَ  
وَيُرْسِلُ الْأُخْرَىٰ إِلَىٰ أَجَلٍ مُّسَمًّى ۚ إِنَّ فِي  
ذَٰلِكَ لَآيَاتٍ لِّقَوْمٍ يَتَفَكَّرُونَ

*The Myth of Intercession*

[39:43] Have they invented intercessors to mediate between them and GOD? Say, "What if they do not possess any power, nor understanding?"

أَمْ اتَّخَذُوا مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ شُفَعَاءَ قُلْ أَوْلُوا  
كَانُوا لَا يَمْلِكُونَ شَيْئًا وَلَا يَعْقِلُونَ

[39:44] Say, "All intercession belongs to GOD." To Him belongs all sovereignty of the heavens and the earth, then to Him you will be returned.

قُلْ لِلَّهِ الشَّفَاعَةُ جَمِيعًا ۗ لَهُ مُلْكُ السَّمَاوَاتِ  
وَالْأَرْضِ ۗ ثُمَّ إِلَيْهِ تُرْجَعُونَ

*The Greatest Criterion\**

[39:45] When GOD ALONE is mentioned, the hearts of those who do not believe in the Hereafter shrink with aversion. But when others are mentioned beside Him, they become satisfied.\*

وَإِذَا ذُكِرَ اللَّهُ وَحْدَهُ اشْمَأَزَّتْ قُلُوبُ الَّذِينَ لَا  
يُؤْمِنُونَ بِالْآخِرَةِ ۗ وَإِذَا ذُكِرَ الَّذِينَ مِنْ دُونِهِ  
إِذَا هُمْ يَسْتَبْشِرُونَ

\*39:45 Despite the clear commandment in 3:18 that the First Pillar of Islam is proclaiming: "Ash-hadu An Lā Elāha Ellā Allāh (there is no other god beside God)," the majority of "Muslims" insist upon adding the name of Muhammad. This Greatest Criterion alerts us that rejoicing in adding the name of Muhammad, or any other name, exposes disbelief in the Hereafter. See also Footnote 17:46.

[39:46] Proclaim: "Our god, Initiator of the heavens and the earth, Knower of all secrets and declarations, You are the only One who judges among Your servants regarding their disputes."

قُلِ اللَّهُمَّ فَاطِرَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ عَالِمَ  
الْغَيْبِ وَالشَّهَادَةِ أَنْتَ تَحْكُمُ بَيْنَ عِبَادِكَ فِي مَا  
كَانُوا فِيهِ يَخْتَلِفُونَ

[39:47] If those who transgressed owned everything on earth, even twice as much, they would readily give it up to avoid the terrible retribution on the Day of Resurrection. They will be shown by **GOD** what they never expected.

وَلَوْ أَنَّ لِلَّذِينَ ظَلَمُوا مَا فِي الْأَرْضِ جَمِيعًا  
وَمِثْلَهُ مَعَهُ لَافْتَدَوْا بِهِ مِنْ سُوءِ الْعَذَابِ يَوْمَ  
الْقِيَامَةِ وَبَدَأَ لَهُمْ مِنَ اللَّهِ مَا لَمْ يَكُونُوا  
يَحْتَسِبُونَ

[39:48] The sinful works they had earned will be shown to them, and the very things they used to mock will come back to haunt them.

وَبَدَأَ لَهُمْ سَيِّئَاتٍ مَا كَسَبُوا وَحَاقَ بِهِمْ مَا  
كَانُوا بِهِ يَسْتَهْزِئُونَ

#### Human Fickleness

[39:49] If the human is touched by adversity, he implores us, but as soon as we bestow a blessing upon him, he says, "I attained this because of my cleverness!" Indeed, this is only a test, but most of them do not know.

فَإِذَا مَسَّ الْإِنْسَانَ ضُرٌّ دَعَانَا ثُمَّ إِذَا خَوَّلْنَاهُ  
نِعْمَةً مِّنَّا قَالَ إِنَّمَا أُوتِيْتُهُ عَلَىٰ عِلْمٍ ۗ بَلْ هِيَ  
فِتْنَةٌ وَلَكِنَّا أَكْثَرُ هُمْ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ

[39:50] Those before them have uttered the same thing, and their earnings did not help them in the least.

قَدْ قَالَهَا الَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ فَمَا أَغْنَىٰ عَنْهُمْ مَا  
كَانُوا يَكْسِبُونَ

[39:51] They suffered the consequences of their evil works. Similarly, the transgressors among the present generation will suffer the consequences of their evil works; they cannot escape.

فَأَصَابَهُمْ سَيِّئَاتُ مَا كَسَبُوا ۗ وَالَّذِينَ ظَلَمُوا  
مِنْ هَؤُلَاءِ سَيُصِيبُهُمْ سَيِّئَاتُ مَا كَسَبُوا وَمَا  
هُمْ بِمُعْجِزِينَ

[39:52] Do they not realize that **GOD** is the One who increases the provision for whomever He chooses, and withholds? These are lessons for people who believe.

أَوَلَمْ يَعْلَمُوا أَنَّ اللَّهَ يَبْسُطُ الرِّزْقَ لِمَنْ يَشَاءُ  
وَيَقْدِرُ ۗ إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لَآيَاتٍ لِقَوْمٍ يُؤْمِنُونَ

#### God's Infinite Mercy

[39:53] Proclaim: "O My servants who exceeded the limits, never despair of **GOD's** mercy. For **GOD** forgives all sins. He is the Forgiver, Most Merciful."

قُلْ يَا عِبَادِيَ الَّذِينَ أَسْرَفُوا عَلَىٰ أَنفُسِهِمْ لَا  
تَقْنَطُوا مِنْ رَحْمَةِ اللَّهِ ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ يَغْفِرُ الذُّنُوبَ  
جَمِيعًا ۗ إِنَّهُ هُوَ الْغَفُورُ الرَّحِيمُ

[39:54] You shall obey your Lord, and submit to Him totally, before the retribution overtakes you, then you cannot be helped.

وَأَنِيبُوا إِلَىٰ رَبِّكُمْ وَأَسْلِمُوا لَهُ مِنْ قَبْلِ أَنْ  
يَأْتِيَكُمُ الْعَذَابُ ثُمَّ لَا تُنصَرُونَ

[39:55] And follow the best path that is pointed out for you by your Lord, before the retribution overtakes you suddenly when you least expect it.

وَاتَّبِعُوا أَحْسَنَ مَا أُنزِلَ إِلَيْكُمْ مِنْ رَبِّكُمْ مِنْ  
قَبْلِ أَنْ يَأْتِيَكُمُ الْعَذَابُ بَغْتَةً وَأَنْتُمْ لَا  
تَشْعُرُونَ

[39:56] Lest a soul may say, "How sorry I am for disregarding **GOD's** commandments; I was certainly one of the mockers."

أَنْ تَقُولَ نَفْسٌ يَا حَسْرَتًا عَلَىٰ مَا فَرَّطْتُ  
فِي جَنْبِ اللَّهِ وَإِنْ كُنْتُ لَمِنَ السَّاخِرِينَ



[39:57] Or say, "Had **GOD** guided me, I would have been with the righteous."

أَوْ تَقُولَ لَوْ أَنَّ اللَّهَ هَدَانِي لَكُنْتُ مِنَ الْمُتَّقِينَ

[39:58] Or say, when it sees the retribution, "If I get another chance, I will work righteousness."

أَوْ تَقُولَ جِئْنَا بِعَذَابٍ لَوْ أَنَّا لِرَبِّ لَكِرَّةٌ فَأَكُونُ مِنَ الْمُحْسِنِينَ

[39:59] Yes indeed (*you did get enough chances*). My proofs came to you, but you rejected them, turned arrogant, and became a disbeliever.

بَلَىٰ قَدْ جَاءَتْكَ آيَاتِي فَكَذَّبْتَ بِهَا وَاسْتَكْبَرْتَ وَكُنْتَ مِنَ الْكَافِرِينَ

[39:60] On the Day of Resurrection you will see the faces of those who lied about **GOD** covered with misery. Is Hell not the right retribution for the arrogant ones?

وَيَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ تَرَى الَّذِينَ كَذَبُوا عَلَى اللَّهِ وُجُوهُهُم مُّسْوَدَّةٌ أَلَيْسَ فِي جَهَنَّمَ مَثْوًى لِّلْمُتَكَبِّرِينَ

[39:61] And **GOD** will save those who have maintained righteousness; He will reward them. No harm will touch them, nor will they have any grief.

وَيُنَجِّي اللَّهُ الَّذِينَ اتَّقَوْا بِمَفَارَتِهِمْ لَا يَمَسُّهُمُ السُّوءُ وَلَا هُمْ يَحْزَنُونَ

[39:62] **GOD** is the Creator of all things, and He is in full control of all things.

اللَّهُ خَالِقُ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ وَهُوَ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ وَكِيلٌ

[39:63] To Him belongs all decisions in the heavens and the earth, and those who disbelieve in **GOD's** revelations are the real losers.

لَهُ مَقَالِيدُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَالَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا بِآيَاتِ اللَّهِ أُولَٰئِكَ هُمُ الْخَاسِرُونَ

[39:64] Say, "Is it other than **GOD** you exhort me to worship, O you ignorant ones?"

قُلْ أَفَغَيْرَ اللَّهِ تَأْمُرُونِي أَعْبُدُ أَيُّهَا الْجَاهِلُونَ

*Idol Worship Nullifies All Work*

[39:65] It has been revealed to you, and to those before you that if you ever commit idol worship, all your works will be nullified, and you will be with the losers.

وَلَقَدْ أَوْحِيَ إِلَيْكَ وَإِلَى الَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِكَ لَئِنْ أَشْرَكْتَ لَيَحْبَطَنَّ عَمَلُكَ وَلَتَكُونَنَّ مِنَ الْخَاسِرِينَ

[39:66] Therefore, you shall worship **GOD** alone, and be appreciative.

بَلِ اللَّهِ فَاعْبُدْ وَكُنْ مِنَ الشَّاكِرِينَ

*Greatness of God\**

[39:67] They can never fathom the greatness of **GOD**. The whole earth is within His fist on the Day of Resurrection. In fact, the universes are folded within His right hand.\* Be He glorified; He is much too high above needing any partners.

وَمَا قَدَرُوا اللَّهَ حَقَّ قَدْرِهِ وَالْأَرْضُ جَمِيعًا قَبْضَتُهُ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ وَالسَّمَاوَاتُ مَطْوِيَّاتٌ بِيَمِينِهِ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ وَتَعَالَىٰ عَمَّا يُشْرِكُونَ

*The Day of Judgment*

[39:68] The horn will be blown, whereupon everyone in the heavens and the earth will be struck unconscious, except those who will be spared by **GOD**. Then it will be blown another time, whereupon they will all rise up, looking.\*

وَنُفِخَ فِي الصُّورِ فَصَعِقَ مَنْ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَمَنْ فِي الْأَرْضِ إِلَّا مَنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ ثُمَّ نُفِخَ فِيهِ أُخْرَىٰ فَإِذَا هُمْ قِيَامٌ يَنْظُرُونَ

\*39:67 Our universe, with its billion galaxies, a billion trillion stars, uncountable decillions of heavenly bodies, spanning many billions of light-years, is the smallest and innermost of seven universes. This incomprehensible vastness of the seven universes is within God's hand. Such is the greatness of God. See Appendix 6.

\*39:68 The sequence of events on the Day of Resurrection begins with the symbolic blowing of the horn. The second blowing of the horn—by a creature who was spared from unconsciousness—marks the resurrection of all people; they will be resurrected on today's earth. This earth will then be destroyed by the physical coming of God, then a new earth and new heavens will be created (14:48). We will then be stratified according to our degree of development (Appendix 11).

[39:69] Then the earth will shine with the light of its Lord. The record will be proclaimed, and the prophets and the witnesses will be brought forth. Everyone will then be judged equitably, without the least injustice.

وَأَشْرَقَتِ الْأَرْضُ بِنُورِ رَبِّهَا وَوُضِعَ الْكِتَابُ  
وَجِيءَ بِالنَّبِيِّينَ وَالشُّهَدَاءِ وَقُضِيَ بَيْنَهُمْ  
بِالْحَقِّ وَهُمْ لَا يُظْلَمُونَ

[39:70] Every soul will be paid for whatever it did, for He is fully aware of everything they have done.

وَوُفِّيَتْ كُلُّ نَفْسٍ مَّا عَمِلَتْ وَهُوَ أَعْلَمُ بِمَّا  
يَفْعَلُونَ

#### The Disbelievers

[39:71] Those who disbelieved will be led to Hell in throngs. When they get to it, and its gates are opened, its guards will say, "Did you not receive messengers from among you, who recited to you the revelations of your Lord, and warned you about meeting this day?" They will answer, "Yes indeed. But the word 'retribution' was already stamped upon the disbelievers."

وَسِيقَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا إِلَىٰ جَهَنَّمَ زُمَرًا ۗ حَتَّىٰ  
إِذَا جَاءُوهَا فَتَحَتْ أَبْوَابُهَا وَقَالَ لَهُمْ خَزَنَتُهَا  
أَلَمْ يَأْتِكُمْ رُسُلٌ مِّنكُمْ يَتْلُونَ عَلَيْكُمْ آيَاتِ رَبِّكُمْ  
وَيُنذِرُونَكُمْ لِقَاءَ يَوْمِكُمْ هَٰذَا قَالُوا بَلَىٰ وَلَكِنْ  
حَقَّتْ كَلِمَةُ الْعَذَابِ عَلَى الْكَافِرِينَ

[39:72] It will be said, "Enter the gates of Hell, wherein you abide forever." What a miserable destiny for the arrogant.

قِيلَ ادْخُلُوا أَبْوَابَ جَهَنَّمَ خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا ۗ فَبِئْسَ  
مَثْوَى الْمُتَكَبِّرِينَ

#### The Believers

[39:73] Those who revered their Lord will be led to Paradise in throngs. When they get to it, and its gates are opened, its guards will say, "Peace be upon you; you have won. Therefore, you abide therein forever."

وَسِيقَ الَّذِينَ اتَّقَوْا رَبَّهُمْ إِلَى الْجَنَّةِ زُمَرًا ۗ  
حَتَّىٰ إِذَا جَاءُوهَا وَفُتِحَتْ أَبْوَابُهَا وَقَالَ لَهُمْ  
خَزَنَتُهَا سَلَامٌ عَلَيْكُمْ طِبْتُمْ فَادْخُلُوهَا خَالِدِينَ

[39:74] They will say, "Praise be to **GOD**, who fulfilled His promise to us, and made us inherit the earth, enjoying Paradise as we please." What a beautiful recompense for the workers!

وَقَالُوا الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ الَّذِي صَدَقَنَا وَعْدَهُ  
وَأَوْرَثَنَا الْأَرْضَ نَتَّبِعُ مَنْ الْجَنَّةِ حَيْثُ  
نَشَاءُ ۗ فَنِعْمَ أَجْرُ الْعَامِلِينَ

[39:75] You will see the angels floating around the throne, glorifying and praising their Lord. After the equitable judgment is issued to all, it will be proclaimed: "Praise be to **GOD**, Lord of the universe."

وَتَرَى الْمَلَائِكَةَ حَافِّينَ مِنْ حَوْلِ الْعَرْشِ  
يُسَبِّحُونَ بِحَمْدِ رَبِّهِمْ ۗ وَقُضِيَ بَيْنَهُمْ بِالْحَقِّ  
وَقِيلَ الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ

## Sura 40: Forgiver

### سورة غافر

[40:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful.

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[40:1] H. M.\*

حم

[40:2] This revelation of the scripture is from **GOD**, the Almighty, the Omniscient.

تَنْزِيلُ الْكِتَابِ مِنَ اللَّهِ الْعَزِيزِ الْعَلِيمِ

\*40:1 The initials "Hā Mīm" occur in Suras 40-46. The total frequency of occurrence of the letters "Hā" and "Mīm" in the seven suras is 2147, or 19x113 (Appendix 1).

[40:3] Forgiver of sins, acceptor of repentance, strict in enforcing retribution, and possessor of all power. There is no other god beside Him. To Him is the ultimate destiny.

غَافِرِ الذَّنْبِ وَقَابِلِ التَّوْبِ شَدِيدِ الْعِقَابِ ذِي الطَّوْلِ ۗ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ ۗ إِلَيْهِ الْمَصِيرُ

[40:4] None argues against **GOD's** revelations except those who disbelieve. Do not be impressed by their apparent success.

مَا يُجَادِلُ فِي آيَاتِ اللَّهِ إِلَّا الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا فَلَا يَغْرُرُكَ تَقْلُبُهُمْ فِي الْبِلَادِ

[40:5] Disbelieving before them were the people of Noah, and many other opponents after them. Every community persecuted their messenger to neutralize him. And they argued with falsehood, to defeat the truth. Consequently, I punished them; how terrible was My retribution!

كَذَّبَتْ قَبْلَهُمْ قَوْمُ نُوحٍ وَالْأَحْزَابُ مِنْ بَعْدِهِمْ ۗ وَهَمَّتْ كُلُّ أُمَّةٍ بِرَسُولِهِمْ لِيَأْخُذُوهُ ۗ وَجَادَلُوا بِالْبَاطِلِ لِيُدْحِضُوا بِهِ الْحَقَّ فَأَخَذْنَاهُمْ فَكَيْفَ كَانَ عِقَابِ

[40:6] Thus, the judgment of your Lord is already stamped upon those who disbelieve, that they are the dwellers of Hell.

وَكَذَلِكَ حَقَّتْ كَلِمَتُ رَبِّكَ عَلَى الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا أَنَّهُمْ أَصْحَابُ النَّارِ

#### Angels Pray for the Believers

[40:7] Those who serve the throne and all those around it glorify and praise their Lord, and believe in Him. And they ask forgiveness for those who believe: "Our Lord, Your mercy and Your knowledge encompass all things. Forgive those who repent and follow Your path, and spare them the retribution of Hell.

الَّذِينَ يَحْمِلُونَ الْعَرْشَ وَمَنْ حَوْلَهُ يُسَبِّحُونَ بِحَمْدِ رَبِّهِمْ وَيُؤْمِنُونَ بِهِ وَيَسْتَغْفِرُونَ لِلَّذِينَ آمَنُوا رَبَّنَا وَسِعْتَ كُلَّ شَيْءٍ رَحْمَةً وَعِلْمًا فَاغْفِرْ لِلَّذِينَ تَابُوا وَاتَّبَعُوا سَبِيلَكَ وَقِهِمْ عَذَابَ الْجَحِيمِ

[40:8] "Our Lord, and admit them into the gardens of Eden that You promised for them and for the righteous among their parents, spouses, and children. You are the Almighty, Most Wise.

رَبَّنَا وَأَدْخِلْهُمْ جَنَّاتِ عَدْنِ الَّتِي وَعَدْتَهُمْ وَمَنْ صَلَحَ مِنْ آبَائِهِمْ وَأَزْوَاجِهِمْ وَذُرِّيَّاتِهِمْ ۗ إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْعَزِيزُ الْحَكِيمُ

[40:9] "And protect them from falling in sin. Whomever You protect from falling in sin, on that day, has attained mercy from You. This is the greatest triumph."

وَقِهِمُ السَّيِّئَاتِ ۗ وَمَنْ تَقِ السَّيِّئَاتِ يَوْمَئِذٍ فَقَدْ رَحِمْتَهُ ۗ وَذَلِكَ هُوَ الْفَوْزُ الْعَظِيمُ

#### God ALONE: The Disbelievers Confess

[40:10] Those who disbelieve will be told, "**GOD's** abhorrence towards you is even worse than your own abhorrence towards yourselves. For you were invited to believe, but you chose to disbelieve."

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا يُنَادُونَ لِمَقْتُ اللَّهِ أَكْبَرُ مِنْ مَقْتِكُمْ أَنْفُسَكُمْ إِذْ تُدْعَوْنَ إِلَى الْإِيمَانِ فَتَكْفُرُونَ

#### God ALONE: The Disbelievers Suffer Two Deaths\*

[40:11] They will say, "Our Lord, you have put us to death twice,\* and You gave us two lives; now we have confessed our sins. Is there any way out?"

قَالُوا رَبَّنَا آمَنَّا إِثْنَيْنِ وَأُحْيَيْنَا إِثْنَيْنِ فَاعْتَرَفْنَا بِذُنُوبِنَا فَهَلْ إِلَى خُرُوجٍ مِنْ سَبِيلٍ

#### God ALONE: Note the Reason

[40:12] This is because when **GOD ALONE** was advocated, you disbelieved, but when others were mentioned beside Him, you believed. Therefore, **GOD's** judgment has been issued; He is the Most High, the Great.

ذَلِكُمْ بِأَنَّهُ إِذَا دُعِيَ اللَّهُ وَحْدَهُ كَفَرْتُمْ ۗ وَإِنْ يُشْرَكَ بِهِ تُؤْمِنُوا ۗ فَالْحُكْمُ لِلَّهِ الْعَلِيِّ الْكَبِيرِ

\*40:11-12 The disbelievers go through two deaths, while the righteous believers do not taste death, beyond the death we already experienced (44:56). Please see Appendix 17. The reason for going to Hell is obvious; even those who believe in God associate others with Him (see 39:45).

[40:13] He is the One who continuously shows you His proofs, and sends down to you from the sky provisions. Only those who totally submit will be able to take heed.

هُوَ الَّذِي يُرِيكُمْ آيَاتِهِ وَيُنَزِّلُ لَكُمْ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ رِزْقًا وَمَا يَتَذَكَّرُ إِلَّا مَنْ يُنِيبُ

[40:14] Therefore, you shall devote your worship absolutely to **GOD ALONE**, even if the disbelievers dislike it.

فَادْعُوا اللَّهَ مُخْلِصِينَ لَهُ الدِّينَ وَلَوْ كَرِهَ الْكَافِرُونَ

[40:15] Possessor of the highest ranks, and Ruler of the whole dominion. He sends inspiration, bearing His commands, to whomever He chooses from among His servants, to warn about the Day of Summoning.

رَفِيعَ الدَّرَجَاتِ ذُو الْعَرْشِ يُلْقِي الرُّوحَ مِنْ أَمْرِهِ عَلَى مَنْ يَشَاءُ مِنْ عِبَادِهِ لِيُنذِرَ يَوْمَ التَّلَاقِ

[40:16] That is the day when everyone will be completely exposed; none of them will hide anything from **GOD**. To whom belongs all sovereignty on that day? To **GOD**, the One, the Supreme.

يَوْمَ هُمْ بَارِزُونَ لَا يَخْفَىٰ عَلَى اللَّهِ مِنْهُمْ شَيْءٌ لِمَنِ الْمُلْكُ الْيَوْمَ لِلَّهِ الْوَاحِدِ الْقَهَّارِ

*Prepare for the Big Day*

[40:17] On that day, every soul will be requited for whatever it had earned. There will be no injustice on that day. **GOD** is most efficient in reckoning.

الْيَوْمَ تُجْزَىٰ كُلُّ نَفْسٍ بِمَا كَسَبَتْ لَا ظُلْمَ الْيَوْمَ إِنَّ اللَّهَ سَرِيعُ الْحِسَابِ

*No Intercession*

[40:18] Warn them about the imminent day, when the hearts will be terrified, and many will be remorseful. The transgressors will have no friend nor an intercessor to be obeyed.

وَأَنْذِرْهُمْ يَوْمَ الْأَرْفَةِ إِذِ الْقُلُوبُ لَدَى الْحَنَاجِرِ كَاطْمِينٍ مَا لِلظَّالِمِينَ مِنْ حَمِيمٍ وَلَا شَفِيعٍ يُطَاعُ

[40:19] He is fully aware of what the eyes cannot see, and everything that the minds conceal.

يَعْلَمُ خَائِنَةَ الْأَعْيُنِ وَمَا تُخْفِي الصُّدُورُ

[40:20] **GOD** judges equitably, while the idols they implore beside Him cannot judge anything. **GOD** is the One who is the Hearer, the Seer.

وَاللَّهُ يَقْضِي بِالْحَقِّ وَالَّذِينَ يَدْعُونَ مِنْ دُونِهِ لَا يَفْضُلُونَ بِشَيْءٍ إِنَّ اللَّهَ هُوَ السَّمِيعُ الْبَصِيرُ

[40:21] Did they not roam the earth and note the consequences for those before them? They used to be stronger than they, and more productive on earth. But **GOD** punished them for their sins, and nothing could protect them from **GOD**.

أَوَلَمْ يَسِيرُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ فَيَنْظُرُوا كَيْفَ كَانَ عَاقِبَةُ الَّذِينَ كَانُوا مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ كَانُوا هُمْ أَشَدَّ مِنْهُمْ قُوَّةً وَأَثَارًا فِي الْأَرْضِ فَآخَذَهُمُ اللَّهُ بِذُنُوبِهِمْ وَمَا كَانَ لَهُمْ مِنَ اللَّهِ مِنْ وَاقٍ

[40:22] That is because their messengers went to them with clear proof, but they disbelieved. Consequently, **GOD** punished them. He is Mighty, strict in enforcing retribution.

ذَلِكَ بِأَنَّهُمْ كَانَتْ تَأْتِيهِمْ رُسُلُهُمْ بِالْبَيِّنَاتِ فَكَفَرُوا فَآخَذَهُمُ اللَّهُ إِنَّهُ قَوِيٌّ شَدِيدُ الْعِقَابِ

*Moses*

[40:23] We sent Moses with our signs and a profound authority.

وَلَقَدْ أَرْسَلْنَا مُوسَىٰ بِآيَاتِنَا وَسُلْطَانٍ مُبِينٍ

[40:24] To Pharaoh, Hāmān, and Qāroon. But they said, "A magician; a liar."

الَّذِي يَزْعَوْنَ وَهَامَانَ وَقَارُونَ فَقَالُوا سَاجِرٌ كَذَّابٌ

[40:25] And when he showed them the truth from us, they said, "Kill the sons of those who believed with him, and spare their daughters." Thus, the scheming of the disbelievers is always wicked.

فَلَمَّا جَاءَهُمْ بِالْحَقِّ مِنْ عِنْدِنَا قَالُوا اقْتُلُوا  
أَبْنَاءَ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا مَعَهُ وَاسْتَحْيُوا نِسَاءَهُمْ  
وَمَا كَيْدُ الْكَافِرِينَ إِلَّا فِي ضَلَالٍ

*Moses vs Pharaoh*

[40:26] Pharaoh said, "Let me kill Moses, and let him implore his Lord. I worry lest he corrupts your religion, or spreads evil throughout the land."

وَقَالَ فِرْعَوْنُ ذَرُونِي أَقْتُلْ مُوسَى وَلْيَدْعُ  
رَبَّهُ إِنِّي أَخَافُ أَنْ يُبَدِّلَ دِينَكُمْ أَوْ أَنْ يُظْهِرَ  
فِي الْأَرْضِ الْفَسَادَ

[40:27] Moses said, "I seek refuge in my Lord and your Lord, from every arrogant one who does not believe in the Day of Reckoning."

وَقَالَ مُوسَى إِنِّي عُذْتُ بِرَبِّي وَرَبِّكُمْ مِنْ  
كُلِّ مُتَكَبِّرٍ لَا يُؤْمِنُ بِيَوْمِ الْحِسَابِ

*God Guides Not the Liars*

[40:28] A believing man among Pharaoh's people, who was concealing his belief, said, "How can you kill a man just for saying, 'My Lord is GOD,' and he has shown you clear proofs from your Lord? If he is a liar, that is his problem, and if he is truthful, you benefit from his promises. Surely, GOD does not guide any transgressor, liar.

وَقَالَ رَجُلٌ مُؤْمِنٌ مِنْ آلِ فِرْعَوْنَ يَكْتُمُ إِيمَانَهُ  
أَتَقْتُلُونَ رَجُلًا أَنْ يَقُولَ رَبِّيَ اللَّهُ وَقَدْ جَاءَكُمْ  
بِالْبَيِّنَاتِ مِنْ رَبِّكُمْ وَإِنْ يَكُ كَاذِبًا فَعَلَيْهِ كَذِبُهُ  
وَإِنْ يَكُ صَادِقًا يُصِيبْكُمْ بَعْضُ الَّذِي يَعِدُكُمْ  
إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يَهْدِي مَنْ هُوَ مُسْرِفٌ كَذَابٌ

[40:29] "O my people, today you have kingship and the upper hand. But who will help us against GOD's judgment, should it come to us?" Pharaoh said, "You are to follow only what I see fit; I will guide you only in the right path."

يَا قَوْمِ لَكُمْ الْمُلْكُ الْيَوْمَ ظَاهِرِينَ فِي  
الْأَرْضِ فَمَنْ يَنْصُرُنَا مِنْ بَأْسِ اللَّهِ إِنْ  
جَاءَنَا قَالَ فِرْعَوْنُ مَا أَرِيكُمْ إِلَّا مَا أَرَى  
وَمَا أَهْدِيكُمْ إِلَّا سَبِيلَ الرَّشَادِ

[40:30] The one who believed said, "O my people, I fear for you the same fate as the previous opponents.

وَقَالَ الَّذِي آمَنَ يَا قَوْمِ إِنِّي أَخَافُ عَلَيْكُمْ  
مِثْلَ يَوْمِ الْأَحْزَابِ

[40:31] "The opponents of Noah, and 'Ad, Thamūd, and others who came after them. GOD does not wish any injustice for the people.

مِثْلَ دَابِ قَوْمِ نُوحٍ وَعَادٍ وَثَمُودَ وَالَّذِينَ مِنْ  
بَعْدِهِمْ وَمَا اللَّهُ يُرِيدُ ظُلْمًا لِلْعِبَادِ

[40:32] "O my people, I fear for you the Day of Summoning.

وَيَا قَوْمِ إِنِّي أَخَافُ عَلَيْكُمْ يَوْمَ التَّنَادِ

[40:33] "That is the day when you may wish to turn around and flee. But nothing will protect you then from GOD. Whomever GOD sends astray, nothing can guide him."

يَوْمَ تَوَلَّوْنَ مُدْبِرِينَ مَا لَكُمْ مِنَ اللَّهِ مِنْ  
عَاصِمٍ وَمَنْ يُضَلِلِ اللَّهُ فَمَا لَهُ مِنْ هَادٍ

*Who is the Last Messenger? \* A Tragic Human Trait*

[40:34] Joseph had come to you before that with clear revelations, but you continued to doubt his message. Then, when he died you said, "GOD will not send any other messenger after him. (He was the last messenger)!"\*\*  
GOD thus sends astray those who are transgressors, doubtful.

وَلَقَدْ جَاءَكُمْ يُوسُفُ مِنْ قَبْلُ بِالْبَيِّنَاتِ فَمَا  
زَلْتُمْ فِي شَكِّ مِمَّا جَاءَكُمْ بِهِ حَتَّىٰ إِذَا هَلَكَ  
قُلْتُمْ لَنْ يَبْعَثَ اللَّهُ مِنْ بَعْدِهِ رَسُولًا كَذَلِكَ  
يُضِلُّ اللَّهُ مَنْ هُوَ مُسْرِفٌ مُرْتَابٌ

[40:35] They argue against GOD's revelations, without any basis. This is a trait that is most abhorred by GOD and by those who believe. GOD thus seals the hearts of every arrogant tyrant.

الَّذِينَ يُجَادِلُونَ فِي آيَاتِ اللَّهِ بِغَيْرِ سُلْطَانٍ  
أَتَاهُمْ كَثِيرٌ مَقْتًا عِنْدَ اللَّهِ وَعِنْدَ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا  
كَذَلِكَ يَطْبَعُ اللَّهُ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ قَلْبٍ مُتَكَبِّرٍ جَبَّارٍ

[40:36] Pharaoh said, "O Hāmān, build for me a high tower, that I may reach out and discover.

وَقَالَ فِرْعَوْنُ يَا هَامَانَ ابْنِ لِي صَرْحًا لَعَلِّي  
أَبْلُغُ الْأَسْبَابَ

[40:37] "I want to reach heaven, and take a look at the god of Moses. I believe he is a liar." Thus were the evil works of Pharaoh adorned in his eyes, and thus was he kept from following (the right) path. Pharaoh's scheming was truly evil.

أَسْبَابَ السَّمَاوَاتِ فَأَطَّلَعَ إِلَىٰ إِلَهِ مُوسَىٰ  
وَإِنِّي لَأَظُنُّهُ كَاذِبًا وَكَذَلِكَ زَيَّنَ لِفِرْعَوْنَ  
سُوءَ عَمَلِهِ وَصَدَّ عَنِ السَّبِيلِ وَمَا كَيْدُ  
فِرْعَوْنَ إِلَّا فِي تَبَابٍ

[40:38] The one who believed said, "O my people, follow me, and I will guide you in the right way.

وَقَالَ الَّذِي آمَنَ يَا قَوْمِ اتَّبِعُونِ أَهْدِكُمْ سَبِيلَ  
الرَّشَادِ

[40:39] "O my people, this first life is a temporary illusion, while the Hereafter is the eternal abode."

يَا قَوْمِ إِنَّمَا هَذِهِ الْحَيَاةُ الدُّنْيَا مَتَاعٌ وَإِنَّ  
الْآخِرَةَ هِيَ دَارُ الْقَرَارِ

*The Best Deal*

[40:40] Whoever commits a sin is required for just that, and whoever works righteousness—male or female—while believing, these will enter Paradise wherein they receive provisions without any limits.

مَنْ عَمِلَ سَيِّئَةً فَلَا يُجْزَىٰ إِلَّا مِثْلَهَا وَمَنْ  
عَمِلَ صَالِحًا مِنْ ذَكَرٍ أَوْ أَنْثَىٰ وَهُوَ مُؤْمِنٌ  
فَأُولَٰئِكَ يَدْخُلُونَ الْجَنَّةَ يُرْزَقُونَ فِيهَا بِغَيْرِ  
حِسَابٍ

*The Believing Egyptian Debates With His People*

[40:41] "O my people, while I invite you to be saved, you invite me to the hellfire.

وَيَا قَوْمِ مَا لِي أَدْعُوكُمْ إِلَى النِّجَاةِ وَتَدْعُونَنِي  
إِلَى النَّارِ

[40:42] "You invite me to be unappreciative of GOD, and to set up beside Him idols that I do not recognize. I am inviting you to the Almighty, the Forgiver.

تَدْعُونَنِي لِأَكْفُرَ بِاللَّهِ وَأُشْرِكَ بِهِ مَا لَيْسَ لِي  
بِهِ عِلْمٌ وَأَنَا أَدْعُوكُمْ إِلَى الْعَزِيزِ الْعَفَّارِ

\*40:34 The Jews refused to believe in the Messiah when he came to them, the Christians refused to believe in Muhammad when he came to them, and a majority of today's Muslims believe that Muhammad was the last messenger. On that erroneous basis, they refused to accept God's Messenger of the Covenant. We learn from 3:81-90 and 33:7 that those who fail to accept the Quranic injunction to "believe in and support God's Messenger of the Covenant" are no longer believers. See Appendices 2 & 26.

\*\*40:34 It is noteworthy that we find the name "Rashad" in the Arabic text precisely four verses ahead of the injunction against saying "the last messenger," and also four verses after it.

[40:43] "There is no doubt that what you invite me to do has no basis in this world, nor in the Hereafter, that our ultimate return is to **GOD**, and that the transgressors have incurred the hellfire.

لَا جَرَمَ أَنَّمَا تَدْعُونَنِي إِلَيْهِ لَيْسَ لَهُ دَعْوَةٌ فِي الدُّنْيَا وَلَا فِي الْآخِرَةِ وَأَنْ مَرَدْنَا إِلَى اللَّهِ وَأَنَّ الْمُسْرِفِينَ هُمْ أَصْحَابُ النَّارِ

[40:44] "Some day you will remember what I am telling you now. I leave the judgment of this matter to **GOD**; **GOD** is the Seer of all the people."

فَسَتَذْكُرُونَ مَا أَقُولُ لَكُمْ وَأَفَوضُ أَمْرِي إِلَى اللَّهِ إِنَّ اللَّهَ بَصِيرٌ بِالْعِبَادِ

[40:45] **GOD** then protected him from their evil schemes, while the people of Pharaoh have incurred the worst retribution.

فَوَقَاهُ اللَّهُ سَيِّئَاتِ مَا مَكَرُوا وَحَاقَ بِآلِ فِرْعَوْنَ سُوءُ الْعَذَابِ

*While in the Grave: A Continuous Nightmare*

[40:46] The Hell will be shown to them day and night, and on the Day of Resurrection: "Admit Pharaoh's people into the worst retribution."

النَّارُ يُعْرَضُونَ عَلَيْهَا غُدُوًّا وَعَشِيًّا وَيَوْمَ تَقُومُ السَّاعَةُ أَدْخِلُوا آلَ فِرْعَوْنَ أَشَدَّ الْعَذَابِ

[40:47] As they argue in Hell, the followers will say to their leaders, "We used to be your followers, can you spare us any part of this Hell?"

وَإِذْ يَتَحَاجُّونَ فِي النَّارِ فَيَقُولُ الضُّعَفَاءُ لِلَّذِينَ اسْتَكْبَرُوا إِنَّا كُنَّا لَكُمْ تَبَعًا فَهَلْ أَنْتُمْ مُغْنُونَ عَنَّا نَصِيبًا مِنَ النَّارِ

[40:48] The leaders will say, "We are all in this together. **GOD** has judged among the people."

قَالَ الَّذِينَ اسْتَكْبَرُوا إِنَّا كُلٌّ فِيهَا إِنَّ اللَّهَ قَدَّ حَكَمَ بَيْنَ الْعِبَادِ

*Too Late*

[40:49] Those in the hellfire will say to the guardians of Hell, "Call upon your Lord to reduce the retribution for us, for even one day."

وَقَالَ الَّذِينَ فِي النَّارِ لِخَزَنَةِ جَهَنَّمَ ادْعُوا رَبَّكُمْ يُخَفِّفْ عَنَّا يَوْمًا مِنَ الْعَذَابِ

[40:50] They will say, "Did you not receive your messengers who delivered to you clear messages?" They will reply, "Yes we did." They will say, "Then implore (*as much as you wish*); the imploring of the disbelievers is always in vain."

قَالُوا أَوَلَمْ تَكُ تَأْتِيكُمُ رُسُلِكُمُ بِالْبَيِّنَاتِ قَالُوا بَلَىٰ قَالُوا فَادْعُوا وَمَا دُعَاءُ الْكَافِرِينَ إِلَّا فِي ضَلَالٍ

*Guaranteed Victory; Here and Forever*

[40:51] Most assuredly, we will give victory to our messengers and to those who believe, both in this world and on the day the witnesses are summoned.

إِنَّا لَنَنْصُرُ رُسُلَنَا وَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا فِي الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا وَيَوْمَ يَقُومُ الْأَشْهَادُ

[40:52] On that day, the apologies of the disbelievers will not benefit them. They have incurred condemnation; they have incurred the worst destiny.

يَوْمَ لَا يَنْفَعُ الظَّالِمِينَ مَعَذِرَتُهُمْ وَلَهُمُ اللَّعْنَةُ وَلَهُمْ سُوءُ الدَّارِ

*Learn From History*

[40:53] We have given Moses the guidance, and made the Children of Israel inherit the scripture.

وَلَقَدْ آتَيْنَا مُوسَى الْهُدَىٰ وَأَوْرَثْنَا بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ الْكِتَابَ

[40:54] (*Their history*) is a lesson and a reminder for those who possess intelligence.

هُدًى وَذِكْرًا لِأُولِي الْأَلْبَابِ

[40:55] Therefore, be patient, for **GOD's** promise is true, and ask forgiveness for your sin, and glorify and praise your Lord night and day.

فَاصْبِرْ إِنَّ وَعْدَ اللَّهِ حَقٌّ وَاسْتَغْفِرْ لِذَنْبِكَ  
وَسَبِّحْ بِحَمْدِ رَبِّكَ بِالْعَشِيِّ وَالْإِبْكَارِ

[40:56] Surely, those who argue against **GOD's** revelations without proof are exposing the arrogance that is hidden inside their chests, and they are not even aware of it. Therefore, seek refuge in **GOD**; He is the Hearer, the Seer.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ يُجَادِلُونَ فِي آيَاتِ اللَّهِ بِغَيْرِ سُلْطَانٍ  
أَتَاهُمْ<sup>لَا</sup> إِنْ فِي صُدُورِهِمْ إِلَّا كِبْرٌ مَّا هُمْ  
بِالْبَاطِلِ فَاسْتَعِذْ بِاللَّهِ<sup>ط</sup> إِنَّهُ هُوَ السَّمِيعُ الْبَصِيرُ

*Awesome Construction of the Universe*

[40:57] The creation of the heavens and the earth is even more awesome than the creation of the human being, but most people do not know.

لَخَلْقُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ أَكْبَرُ مِنْ خَلْقِ  
النَّاسِ وَلَكِنَّ أَكْثَرَ النَّاسِ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ

[40:58] Not equal are the blind and the seer. Nor are those who believe and work righteousness equal to the sinners. Rarely do you take heed.

وَمَا يَسْتَوِي الْأَعْمَى وَالْبَصِيرُ وَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا  
وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ وَلَا الْمُسِيءُ قَلِيلًا مَّا  
تَتَذَكَّرُونَ

[40:59] Most certainly, the Hour (*Day of Judgment*) is coming, no doubt about it, but most people do not believe it

إِنَّ السَّاعَةَ لَأْتِيَةٌ لَا رَيْبَ فِيهَا وَلَكِنَّ أَكْثَرَ  
النَّاسِ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ.

*Supplication: A Form of Worship\**

[40:60] Your Lord says, "Implore Me, and I will respond to you. Surely, those who are too arrogant to worship Me will enter Gehenna, forcibly."

وَقَالَ رَبُّكُمْ ادْعُونِي أَسْتَجِبْ لَكُمْ إِنَّ الَّذِينَ  
يَسْتَكْبِرُونَ عَنْ عِبَادَتِي سَيَدْخُلُونَ جَهَنَّمَ  
دَاخِرِينَ

[40:61] **GOD** is the One who designed the night so you can rest in it, and the day lighted. **GOD** bestows many blessings upon the people, but most people are not thankful.

اللَّهُ الَّذِي جَعَلَ لَكُمْ اللَّيْلَ لِتَسْكُنُوا فِيهِ  
وَالنَّهَارَ مُبْصِرًا إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَذُو فَضْلٍ عَلَى  
النَّاسِ وَلَكِنَّ أَكْثَرَ النَّاسِ لَا يَشْكُرُونَ

[40:62] Such is **GOD** your Lord, the Creator of all things. There is no god except He. How could you deviate?

ذَلِكُمْ اللَّهُ رَبُّكُمْ خَالِقُ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا  
هُوَ فَاتَى تَوْفِكُونَ

[40:63] Deviating are those who disregard **GOD's** revelations.

كَذَلِكَ يُؤْفِكُ الَّذِينَ كَانُوا بِآيَاتِ اللَّهِ يَجْحَدُونَ

[40:64] **GOD** is the One who rendered the earth habitable for you, and the sky a formidable structure, and He designed you, and designed you well. He is the One who provides you with good provisions.\* Such is **GOD** your Lord; Most Exalted is **GOD**, Lord of the universe.

اللَّهُ الَّذِي جَعَلَ لَكُمْ الْأَرْضَ قَرَارًا وَالسَّمَاءَ  
بِنَاءً وَصَوَّرَكُمْ فَأَحْسَنَ صُوْرَكُمْ وَرَزَقَكُمْ  
مِنَ الطَّيِّبَاتِ ذَلِكُمْ اللَّهُ رَبُّكُمْ فَتَبَارَكَ اللَّهُ  
رَبُّ الْعَالَمِينَ

[40:65] He is the Living; there is no god except He. You shall worship Him alone, devoting your religion absolutely to Him alone. Praise be to **GOD**, Lord of the universe.

هُوَ الْحَيُّ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ فَادْعُوهُ مُخْلِصِينَ لَهُ  
الدِّينَ الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ

\*40:60 Supplication, imploring God for anything, even material luxuries, is a form of worship. Hence the commandment to implore God whenever we have any need. An atheist will never implore God for anything.

\*40:64 See Footnotes 15:20, 20:54, 25:2, and 35:12-13.



*Before God's Blessings Upon Him, Muhammad Used to Worship Idols*

[40:66] Say, "I have been enjoined from worshipping the idols you worship beside **GOD**, when the clear revelations came to me from my Lord. I was commanded to submit to the Lord of the universe."\*

قُلْ إِنِّي نُهِيتُ أَنْ أَعْبُدَ الَّذِينَ تَدْعُونَ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ لَمَّا جَاءَنِي الْبَيِّنَاتُ مِنْ رَبِّي وَأَمُرْتُ أَنْ أُسَلِّمَ لِلرَّبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ

[40:67] He is the One who created you from dust, and subsequently from a tiny drop, then from a hanging embryo, then He brings you out as a child, then He lets you reach maturity, then you become old—some of you die earlier. You attain a predetermined age, that you may understand.

هُوَ الَّذِي خَلَقَكُمْ مِنْ تَرَابٍ ثُمَّ مِنْ نُطْفَةٍ ثُمَّ مِنْ عَلَقَةٍ ثُمَّ يُخْرِجُكُمْ طِفْلًا ثُمَّ لِتَبْلُغُوا أَسَدَكُمْ ثُمَّ لِتَكُونُوا شُيُوخًا وَمِنْكُمْ مَنْ يُتَوَفَّى مِنْ قَبْلٍ وَلِتَبْلُغُوا أَجَلًا مُسَمًّى وَلِعَلَّكُمْ تَعْقِلُونَ

[40:68] He is the only One who controls life and death. To have anything done, He simply says to it, "Be," and it is.

هُوَ الَّذِي يُحْيِي وَيُمِيتُ فَإِذَا قُضِيَ أَمْرًا فَإِنَّمَا يَقُولُ لَهُ كُنْ فَيَكُونُ

[40:69] Have you noted those who argue against **GOD**'s proofs, and how they have deviated?

أَلَمْ تَرَ إِلَى الَّذِينَ يُجَادِلُونَ فِي آيَاتِ اللَّهِ أَنَّى يُصِرُّونَ

[40:70] They are the ones who have disbelieved in the scripture, and in the messages we have sent with our messengers. Therefore, they will surely find out.

الَّذِينَ كَذَّبُوا بِالْكِتَابِ وَبِمَا أُرْسِلْنَا بِهِ رَسُولَنَا فَسَوْفَ يَعْلَمُونَ

[40:71] The shackles will be around their necks, and the chains will be used to drag them.

إِذِ الْأَغْلَالُ فِي أَعْنَاقِهِمْ وَالسَّلَاسِلُ يُسْحَبُونَ

[40:72] In the Inferno,\* then in the Fire, they will burn.

فِي الْحَمِيمِ ثُمَّ فِي النَّارِ يُسْجَرُونَ

[40:73] They will be asked, "Where are the idols you used to worship,

ثُمَّ قِيلَ لَهُمْ أَيْنَ مَا كُنْتُمْ تُشْرِكُونَ

*They Worshiped Nothing*

[40:74] "beside **GOD**?" They will say, "They have abandoned us. In fact, when we worshiped them, we were worshiping nothing." Thus does **GOD** send the disbelievers astray.

مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ قَالُوا ضَلُّوا عَنَّا بَلْ لَمْ نَكُنْ نَدْعُو مِنْ قَبْلُ شَيْئًا كَذَلِكَ يَضِلُّ اللَّهُ الْكَافِرِينَ

[40:75] This is because you used to rejoice in false doctrines, on earth, and you used to promote them.

ذَلِكُمْ بِمَا كُنْتُمْ تَفْرَحُونَ فِي الْأَرْضِ بِغَيْرِ الْحَقِّ وَبِمَا كُنْتُمْ تَمْرَحُونَ

[40:76] Enter the gates of Gehenna, wherein you abide forever. What a miserable destiny for the arrogant ones.

ادْخُلُوا أَبْوَابَ جَهَنَّمَ خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا فَبئسَ مَثْوًى الْمُتَكَبِّرِينَ

\*40:66 The Arabic word "Nahaa" used in this verse indicates the stopping of something that was going on. See for example the same word in 4:171. See also 93:7.

\*40:72 Those who did not prepare themselves will suffer tremendously in the presence of God, on the Day of Judgment. They cannot stand the closeness to God due to lack of sufficient growth and development of their souls. I am using "Inferno" to describe this particular situation (55:44). Preparation of the soul is accomplished by the rites decreed by God, such as the Contact Prayer.

[40:77] You shall be patient, for **GOD's** promise is truth. Whether we show you some of (*the retribution*) we have promised for them, or terminate your life before that, they will be returned to us.

فَاصْبِرْ إِنَّ وَعْدَ اللَّهِ حَقٌّ فَأَمَّا نُرْيِكَ بَعْضَ  
الَّذِي نَعِدُهُمْ أَوْ نَتَوَفِّيكَ فَأَلَيْنَا يُرْجَعُونَ

*God's Authorization for the Quran's Mathematical Miracle\**

[40:78] We have sent messengers before you—some of them we mentioned to you, and some we did not mention to you. No messenger can produce any miracle without **GOD's** authorization.\* Once **GOD's** judgment is issued, the truth dominates, and the falsifiers are exposed and humiliated.

وَلَقَدْ أَرْسَلْنَا رُسُلًا مِنْ قَبْلِكَ مِنْهُمْ مَنْ  
قَصَصْنَا عَلَيْكَ وَمِنْهُمْ مَنْ لَمْ نَقْصُصْ عَلَيْكَ  
وَمَا كَانَ لِرَسُولٍ أَنْ يَأْتِيَ بِآيَةٍ إِلَّا بِإِذْنِ اللَّهِ  
فَإِذَا جَاءَ أَمْرُ اللَّهِ فُضِيَ بِالْحَقِّ وَخَسِرَ هُنَالِكَ  
الْمُبْطِلُونَ

[40:79] **GOD** is the One who created the livestock for you; some you ride, and some you eat.

اللَّهُ الَّذِي جَعَلَ لَكُمْ الْأَنْعَامَ لِتَرْكَبُوا مِنْهَا  
وَمِنْهَا تَأْكُلُونَ

[40:80] They also provide you with additional benefits that satisfy many of your needs. On them, as well as on the ships, you are carried.

وَلَكُمْ فِيهَا مَنَافِعُ وَلِتَبْلُغُوا عَلَيْهَا حَاجَةً فِي  
صُدُورِكُمْ وَعَلَيْهَا وَعَلَى الْفُلْكِ تُحْمَلُونَ

[40:81] He thus shows you His proof. Which of **GOD's** proofs can you deny?

وَيُرِيكُمْ آيَاتِهِ فَأَيَّ آيَاتِ اللَّهِ تُنْكِرُونَ

[40:82] Have they not roamed the earth and noted the consequences for those who preceded them? They used to be greater in number, greater in power, and possessed a greater legacy on earth. Yet, all their achievements did not help them in the least.

أَفَلَمْ يَسِيرُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ فَيَنْظُرُوا كَيْفَ  
كَانَ عَاقِبَةُ الَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ كَانُوا أَكْثَرَ مِنْهُمْ  
وَأَسَدَّ قُوَّةً وَأَنَارًا فِي الْأَرْضِ فَمَا أَعْنَى  
عَنْهُمْ مَا كَانُوا يَكْسِبُونَ

[40:83] When their messengers went to them with clear proof, they rejoiced in the knowledge they had inherited, and the very things they ridiculed were the cause of their fall.

فَلَمَّا جَاءَتْهُمْ رُسُلُهُم بِالْبَيِّنَاتِ فَرِحُوا بِمَا  
عِنْدَهُمْ مِنَ الْعِلْمِ وَحَاقَ بِهِمْ مَا كَانُوا بِهِ  
يَسْتَهْزِئُونَ

*God ALONE*

[40:84] Subsequently, when they saw our retribution they said, "Now we believe in **GOD ALONE**, and we now disbelieve in the idol worship that we used to practice."

فَلَمَّا رَأَوْا بَأْسَنَا قَالُوا آمَنَّا بِاللَّهِ وَحَدَهُ وَكَفَرْنَا  
بِمَا كُنَّا بِهِ مُشْرِكِينَ

*Too Late*

[40:85] Their belief then could not help them in the least, once they saw our retribution. Such is **GOD's** system that has been established to deal with His creatures; the disbelievers are always doomed.

فَلَمْ يَكْ يَنْفَعَهُمْ إِيْمَانُهُمْ لَمَّا رَأَوْا بَأْسَنَا سَنَّتْ  
اللَّهُ الَّتِي قَدْ خَلَتْ فِي عِبَادِهِ وَخَسِرَ هُنَالِكَ  
الْكَافِرُونَ

\*40:78 We learn from 17:45-46, 18:57, and 56:79 that the unbelievers have no access to the Quran; only the believers and the sincere seekers are permitted by God to understand it. The Quran's mathematical code, "One of the great miracles" (74:30-35), was authorized by God, and revealed through His Messenger of the Covenant (Appendix 2).

## Sura 41: Detailed

### سورة فصلت

[41:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful.

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[41:1] H. M.\*

ح

[41:2] A revelation from the Most Gracious, Most Merciful.

تَنْزِيلٌ مِنَ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[41:3] A scripture whose verses provide the complete details, in an Arabic Quran, for people who know.

كِتَابٌ فَصَّلَتْ آيَاتُهُ قُرْآنًا عَرَبِيًّا لِقَوْمٍ يَعْلَمُونَ

[41:4] A bearer of good news, as well as a warner. However, most of them turn away; they do not hear.

بَشِيرًا وَنَذِيرًا فَأَعْرَضَ أَكْثَرُهُمْ فَهُمْ لَا يَسْمَعُونَ

[41:5] They said, "Our minds are made up, our ears are deaf to your message, and a barrier separates us from you. Do what you want, and so will we."

وَقَالُوا قُلُوبُنَا فِي أَكِنَّةٍ مِمَّا نَدْعُونَ إِلَيْهِ وَفِي أذَانِنَا وَقْرٌ وَمِنْ بَيْنِنَا وَبَيْنِكَ حِجَابٌ فَأَعْمَلْ إِنَّنَا عَامِلُونَ

[41:6] Say, "I am no more than a human being like you, who has been inspired that your god is one god. You shall be devoted to Him, and ask His forgiveness. Woe to the idol worshipers.

قُلْ إِنَّمَا أَنَا بَشَرٌ مِثْلُكُمْ يُوحَى إِلَيَّ أَنَّمَا إِلَهُكُمُ اللَّهُ وَاحِدٌ فَاسْتَقِيمُوا إِلَيْهِ وَاسْتَغْفِرُوهُ ۗ وَوَيْلٌ لِّلْمُشْرِكِينَ

[41:7] "Who do not give the obligatory charity (*Zakat*), and with regard to the Hereafter, they are disbelievers."

الَّذِينَ لَا يُؤْتُونَ الزَّكَاةَ وَهُمْ بِالْآخِرَةِ هُمْ كَافِرُونَ

[41:8] As for those who believe and lead a righteous life, they receive a well deserved recompense.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ لَهُمْ أَجْرٌ غَيْرُ مَمْنُونٍ

[41:9] Say, "You disbelieve in the One who created the earth in two days,\* and you set up idols to rank with Him, though He is Lord of the universe."

قُلْ أَنْتُمْ لَنْتَكْفُرُونَ بِالَّذِي خَلَقَ الْأَرْضَ فِي يَوْمَيْنِ وَتَجْعَلُونَ لَهُ أَندَادًا ۗ ذَلِكَ رَبُّ الْعَالَمِينَ

[41:10] He placed stabilizers (*mountains*), made it productive, and He calculated its provisions in four days, to satisfy the needs of all its inhabitants.

وَجَعَلَ فِيهَا رَوَاسِيَ مِنْ فَوْقِهَا وَبَارَكَ فِيهَا وَقَدَّرَ فِيهَا أَقْوَاتَهَا فِي أَرْبَعَةِ أَيَّامٍ سَوَاءً لِّلسَّائِلِينَ

[41:11] Then He turned to the sky, when it was still gas, and said to it, and to the earth, "Come into existence, willingly or unwillingly." They said, "We come willingly."

ثُمَّ اسْتَوَى إِلَى السَّمَاءِ وَهِيَ دُخَانٌ فَقَالَ لَهَا وَلِلْأَرْضِ ائْتِيَا طَوْعًا أَوْ كَرْهًا قَالَتَا أَتَيْنَا

\*41:1 For the significance of these Quranic Initials, see Footnote 40:1.

\*41:9-10 The "days" of creation represent a yardstick. Thus, the physical universe was created in two days, while the calculation of provisions for all the creatures on earth required four. This also teaches us that there is life only on this planet Earth.

[41:12] Thus, He\* completed the seven universes in two days, and set up the laws for every universe. And we\* adorned the lowest universe with lamps, and placed guards around it. Such is the design of the Almighty, the Omniscient.

فَقَضَاهُنَّ سَبْعَ سَمَاوَاتٍ فِي يَوْمَيْنِ وَأَوْحَىٰ  
فِي كُلِّ سَمَاءٍ أَمْرَهَا ۗ وَزَيَّنَّا السَّمَاءَ الدُّنْيَا  
بِمَصَابِيحَ وَحِفْظًا ۗ ذَٰلِكَ تَقْدِيرُ الْعَزِيزِ الْعَلِيمِ

#### Warning

[41:13] If they turn away, then say, "I am warning you of a disaster like the disaster that annihilated 'Ād and Thamūd."

فَإِنْ أَعْرَضُوا فَقُلْ أَنْذَرْتُكُمْ صَاعِقَةً مِثْلَ  
صَاعِقَةِ عَادٍ وَثَمُودَ

[41:14] Their messengers went to them, as well as before them and after them, saying, "You shall not worship except **GOD**." They said, "Had our Lord willed, He could have sent angels. We are disbelievers in what you say."

إِذْ جَاءَتْهُمْ الرُّسُلُ مِنْ بَيْنِ أَيْدِيهِمْ وَمِنْ  
خَلْفِهِمْ أَلَّا تَعْبُدُوا إِلَّا اللَّهَ ۗ قَالُوا لَوْ شَاءَ رَبُّنَا  
لَأَنْزَلَ مَلَائِكَةً فَأِنَّا بِمَا أُرْسِلْتُمْ بِهِ كَافِرُونَ

[41:15] As for 'Ād, they turned arrogant on earth, opposed the truth, and said, "Who is more powerful than we?" Did they not realize that **GOD**, who created them, is more powerful than they? They were unappreciative of our revelations.

فَأَمَّا عَادُ فَاسْتَكْبَرُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ بِغَيْرِ الْحَقِّ  
وَقَالُوا مَنْ أَشَدُّ مِنَّا قُوَّةً ۗ أَوَلَمْ يَرَوْا أَنَّ اللَّهَ  
الَّذِي خَلَقَهُمْ هُوَ أَشَدُّ مِنْهُمْ قُوَّةً ۗ وَكَانُوا بِآيَاتِنَا  
يَجْحَدُونَ

[41:16] Consequently, we sent upon them violent wind, for a few miserable days. We thus afflicted them with humiliating retribution in this life, and the retribution of the Hereafter is more humiliating; they can never win.

فَأَرْسَلْنَا عَلَيْهِمْ رِيحًا صَرْصَرًا فِي أَيَّامٍ  
نَحْسَاتٍ لِنُذِيقَهُمْ عَذَابَ الْخِزْيِ فِي الْحَيَاةِ  
الدُّنْيَا ۗ وَلَعَذَابُ الْآخِرَةِ أَخْزَىٰ ۗ وَهُمْ لَا  
يُنصَرُونَ

[41:17] As for Thamūd, we provided them with guidance, but they preferred blindness over guidance. Consequently, the disastrous and shameful retribution annihilated them, because of what they earned.

وَأَمَّا ثَمُودُ فَهَدَيْنَاهُمْ فَاسْتَحَبُّوا الْعَمَىٰ عَلَىٰ  
الْهُدَىٰ فَأَخَذَتْهُمُ صَاعِقَةُ الْعَذَابِ الْهُونِ بِمَا  
كَانُوا يَكْسِبُونَ

[41:18] We always save those who believe and lead a righteous life.

وَنَجَّيْنَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَكَانُوا يَتَّقُونَ

[41:19] The day will come when the enemies of **GOD** will be summoned to the hellfire, forcibly.

وَيَوْمَ يُحْشَرُ أَعْدَاءُ اللَّهِ إِلَى النَّارِ فَهُمْ  
يُبْرَعُونَ

[41:20] Once they get there, their own hearing, eyes, and skins will bear witness to everything they have done.

حَتَّىٰ إِذَا مَا جَاءُوهَا شَهِدَ عَلَيْهِمْ سَمْعُهُمْ  
وَأَبْصَارُهُمْ وَجُلُودُهُمْ بِمَا كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ

#### The Video Record

[41:21] They will say to their skins, "Why did you bear witness against us?" They will reply, "**GOD** made us speak up; He is the One who causes everything to speak. He is the One who created you the first time, and now you have been returned to Him."

وَقَالُوا لَجُلُودِهِمْ لِمَ شَهِدْتُمْ عَلَيْنَا ۗ قَالُوا  
أَنْطَقَنَا اللَّهُ الَّذِي أَنْطَقَ كُلَّ شَيْءٍ وَهُوَ خَلَقَكُمْ  
أَوَّلَ مَرَّةٍ وَإِلَيْهِ تُرْجَعُونَ

[41:22] There is no way you can hide from your own hearing, your eyes, or your skins. In fact, you thought that **GOD** was unaware of much of what you do.

وَمَا كُنْتُمْ تَسْتَتِرُونَ أَنْ يَشْهَدَ عَلَيْكُمْ سَمْعُكُمْ  
وَلَا أَبْصَارُكُمْ وَلَا جُلُودُكُمْ وَلَكِنْ ظَنَنْتُمْ أَنَّ  
اللَّهَ لَا يَعْلَمُ كَثِيرًا مِمَّا تَعْمَلُونَ

[41:23] This kind of thinking about your Lord will cause you to fall, and then you become losers.

وَذَلِكُمْ ظَنُّكُمُ الَّذِي ظَنَنْتُمْ بِرَبِّكُمْ أَرْدَاكُمْ فَأَصْبَحْتُمْ مِنَ الْخَاسِرِينَ

[41:24] If they continue the way they are, Hell will be their destiny, and if they make up excuses, they will not be excused.

فَإِنْ يَصْبِرُوا فَالنَّارُ مَثْوًى لَهُمْ وَإِنْ يَسْتَعْتِبُوا فَمَا هُمْ مِنَ الْمُعْتَبِينَ

#### The Jinn Companions

[41:25] We assign to them companions who adorn everything they do in their eyes. Thus, they end up incurring the same fate as the previous communities of jinns and humans, who were also losers.

وَقَيَّضْنَا لَهُمْ قُرَنَاءَ فَزَيَّنُوا لَهُمْ مَا بَيْنَ أَيْدِيهِمْ وَمَا خَلْفَهُمْ وَحَقَّ عَلَيْهِمُ الْقَوْلُ فِي أُمَمٍ قَدْ خَلَتْ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ مِنَ الْجِنَّ وَالْإِنْسِ إِنَّهُمْ كَانُوا خَاسِرِينَ

[41:26] Those who disbelieved said, "Do not listen to this Quran and distort it, that you may win."

وَقَالَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا لَا تَسْمَعُوا لِهَذَا الْقُرْآنِ وَالْغَوْا فِيهِ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَعْلَبُونَ

[41:27] We will certainly afflict these disbelievers with a severe retribution. We will certainly requite them for their evil works.

فَلَنُذِيقَنَّ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا عَذَابًا شَدِيدًا وَلَنَجْزِيَنَّهُمْ أَسْوَأَ الَّذِي كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ

[41:28] Such is the requital that awaits GOD's enemies. Hell will be their eternal abode; a just requital for discarding our revelations.

ذَلِكَ جَزَاءُ أَعْدَاءِ اللَّهِ النَّارُ لَهُمْ فِيهَا دَارُ الْخُلْدِ جَزَاءً بِمَا كَانُوا بِآيَاتِنَا يَجْحَدُونَ

#### On the Day of Judgment

[41:29] Those who disbelieved will say, "Our Lord, show us those among the two kinds—

jinns and humans—who misled us, so we can trample them under our feet, and render them the lowliest."

وَقَالَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا رَبَّنَا أَرْنَا الَّذِينَ أَضَلَّانَا مِنَ الْجِنَّ وَالْإِنْسِ نَجْعَلُهُمَا تَحْتَ أَقْدَامِنَا لِيَكُونَا مِنَ الْأَسْفَلِينَ

#### Perfect Happiness: Now and Forever

[41:30] Those who proclaim: "Our Lord is GOD," then lead a righteous life, the angels descend upon them: "You shall have no fear, nor shall you grieve. Rejoice in the good news that Paradise has been reserved for you.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ قَالُوا رَبُّنَا اللَّهُ ثُمَّ اسْتَقَامُوا تَتَنَزَّلُ عَلَيْهِمُ الْمَلَائِكَةُ أَلَّا تَخَافُوا وَلَا تَحْزَنُوا وَأَبْشِرُوا بِالْجَنَّةِ الَّتِي كُنْتُمْ تُوعَدُونَ

[41:31] "We are your allies in this life, and in the Hereafter. You will have in it anything you wish for; you will have anything you want.

نَحْنُ أَوْلِيَاؤُكُمْ فِي الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا وَفِي الْآخِرَةِ ۗ وَلَكُمْ فِيهَا مَا تَشْتَهِي أَنْفُسُكُمْ وَلَكُمْ فِيهَا مَا تَدْعُونَ

[41:32] "(Such is your) ultimate abode, from a Forgiver, Most Merciful."

نُزُلًا مِنْ غَفُورٍ رَحِيمٍ

#### Submitters

[41:33] Who can utter better words than one who invites to GOD, works righteousness, and says, "I am one of the submitters"?

وَمَنْ أَحْسَنُ قَوْلًا مِمَّنْ دَعَا إِلَى اللَّهِ وَعَمِلَ صَالِحًا وَقَالَ إِنَّنِي مِنَ الْمُسْلِمِينَ

[41:34] Not equal is the good response and the bad response. You shall resort to the nicest possible response. Thus, the one who used to be your enemy, may become your best friend.

وَلَا تَسْتَوِي الْحَسَنَةُ وَلَا السَّيِّئَةُ ۗ ادْفَعْ بِالَّتِي هِيَ أَحْسَنُ فَإِذَا الَّذِي بَيْنَكَ وَبَيْنَهُ عَدَاوَةٌ كَأَنَّهُ وَلِيٌّ حَمِيمٌ

[41:35] None can attain this except those who steadfastly persevere. None can attain this except those who are extremely fortunate.

وَمَا يُلْقَاهَا إِلَّا الَّذِينَ صَبَرُوا وَمَا يُلْقَاهَا إِلَّا  
ذُو حَظٍّ عَظِيمٍ

*When the Devil Entices You*

[41:36] When the devil whispers an idea to you, you shall seek refuge in **GOD**. He is the Hearer, the Omniscient.

وَأَمَّا يَنْزَغَنَّكَ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ نَزْعٌ فَاسْتَعِذْ  
بِاللَّهِ إِنَّهُ هُوَ السَّمِيعُ الْعَلِيمُ

*Proofs of God*

[41:37] Among His proofs are the night and the day, and the sun and the moon. Do not prostrate before the sun, nor the moon; you shall fall prostrate before the **GOD** who created them, if you truly worship Him alone.

وَمِنْ آيَاتِهِ اللَّيْلُ وَالنَّهَارُ وَالشَّمْسُ وَالْقَمَرُ  
لَا تَسْجُدُوا لِلشَّمْسِ وَلَا لِلْقَمَرِ وَاسْجُدُوا لِلَّهِ  
الَّذِي خَلَقَهُنَّ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ إِيَّاهُ تَعْبُدُونَ

[41:38] If they are too arrogant to do this, then those at your Lord glorify Him night and day, without ever tiring.

فَإِنْ اسْتَكْبَرُوا فَالَّذِينَ عِنْدَ رَبِّكَ يُسَبِّحُونَ لَهُ  
بِاللَّيْلِ وَالنَّهَارِ وَهُمْ لَا يَسْأَمُونَ

[41:39] Among His proofs is that you see the land still, then, as soon as we shower it with water, it vibrates with life. Surely, the One who revived it can revive the dead. He is Omnipotent.

وَمِنْ آيَاتِهِ أَنْتَ تَرَى الْأَرْضَ خَاشِعَةً فَإِذَا  
أَنْزَلْنَا عَلَيْهَا الْمَاءَ اهْتَزَّتْ وَرَبَتْ إِنَّ الَّذِي  
أَحْيَاهَا لَمُحْيِي الْمَوْتَى إِنَّهُ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ  
قَدِيرٌ

[41:40] Surely, those who distort our revelations are not hidden from us. Is one who gets thrown into Hell better, or one who comes secure on the Day of Resurrection? Do whatever you wish; He is Seer of everything you do.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ يُلْحِدُونَ فِي آيَاتِنَا لَا يَخْفُونَ  
عَلَيْنَا أَفَمَنْ يُلْقَى فِي النَّارِ خَيْرٌ أَمْ مَنْ يَأْتِي  
أَمْنًا يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ اعْمَلُوا مَا شِئْتُمْ إِنَّهُ بِمَا  
تَعْمَلُونَ بَصِيرٌ

*Mathematical Miracle of the Quran\**

[41:41] Those who have rejected the Quran's proof \* when it came to them, have also rejected an Honorable book.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا بِالذِّكْرِ لَمَّا جَاءَهُمْ وَإِنَّهُ  
لَكِتَابٌ عَزِيزٌ

[41:42] No falsehood could enter it, in the past or in the future;\* a revelation from a Most Wise, Praiseworthy.

لَا يَأْتِيهِ الْبَاطِلُ مِنْ بَيْنِ يَدَيْهِ وَلَا مِنْ خَلْفِهِ  
تَنْزِيلٌ مِنْ حَكِيمٍ حَمِيدٍ

*God's Messenger of the Covenant\**

[41:43] What is said to you is precisely what was said to the previous messengers. Your Lord possesses forgiveness, and He also possesses painful retribution.

مَا يُقَالُ لَكَ إِلَّا مَا قَدْ قِيلَ لِلرُّسُلِ مِنْ قَبْلِكَ  
إِنَّ رَبَّكَ لَذُو مَغْفِرَةٍ وَذُو عِقَابٍ أَلِيمٍ

\*41:41 The word "Zikr" refers to the Quran's mathematical code, as made clear in 38:1.

\*41:42 One of the major functions of the Quran's mathematical miracle is to guard every letter and every aspect of the Quran. Thus, any tampering is immediately recognized (Apps. 1 & 24).

\*41:43 Mathematical proof shows that this verse refers to God's Messenger of the Covenant. By adding the gematrical value of "Rashad" (505), plus the value of "Khalifa" (725), plus this verse number (43), we get 505+725+43=1273=19x67. See Appendix 2.

*Language is Irrelevant*

[41:44] If we made it a non-Arabic Quran they would have said, "Why did it come down in that language?" Whether it is Arabic or non-Arabic, say, "For those who believe, it is a guide and healing. As for those who disbelieve, they will be deaf and blind to it, as if they are being addressed from faraway."

وَلَوْ جَعَلْنَاهُ قُرْآنًا أَعْجَمِيًّا لَقَالُوا لَوْلَا فُصِّلَتْ  
آيَاتُهُ أَأَعْجَمِيٌّ وَعَرَبِيٌّ قُلْ هُوَ لِلَّذِينَ آمَنُوا  
هُدًى وَشِفَاءٌ وَالَّذِينَ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ فِي آذَانِهِمْ  
وَقُرْ وَهُوَ عَلَيْهِمْ عَمًى أُولَٰئِكَ يُنَادُونَ مِنْ  
مَكَانٍ بَعِيدٍ

[41:45] We have given Moses the scripture and it was also disputed. If it were not for your Lord's predetermined decision, they would have been judged immediately. Indeed, they harbor too many doubts.

وَلَقَدْ آتَيْنَا مُوسَى الْكِتَابَ فَاخْتَلَفَ فِيهِ ۗ وَلَوْلَا  
كَلِمَةٌ سَبَقَتْ مِنْ رَبِّكَ لَفُضِيَ بَيْنَهُمْ ۗ وَإِنَّهُمْ  
لَفِي شَكٍّ مِنْهُ مُرِيبٍ

[41:46] Whoever works righteousness, does so for his own good, and whoever works evil does so to his own detriment. Your Lord is never unjust towards the people.

مَنْ عَمَلْ صَالِحًا فَلِنَفْسِهِ ۗ وَمَنْ أَسَاءَ فَعَلَيْهَا ۗ  
وَمَا رَبُّكَ بِظَلَّامٍ لِّلْعَبِيدِ

*Idols Disown Their Followers*

[41:47] With Him is the knowledge about the Hour (*end of the world*).<sup>\*</sup> No fruits emerge from their sheaths, nor does any female conceive or give birth, without His knowledge. The day will come when He asks them: "Where are those idols that you set up beside Me?" They will say, "We proclaim to You that none of us bears witness to that."

إِلَيْهِ يُرَدُّ عِلْمُ السَّاعَةِ ۗ وَمَا تَخْرُجُ مِنْ ثَمَرَاتٍ  
مِّنْ أَكْمَامِهَا وَمَا تَحْمِلُ مِنْ أُنثَىٰ وَلَا تَضَعُ  
إِلَّا بِعِلْمِهِ ۗ وَيَوْمَ يُنَادِيهِمْ أَيْنَ شُرَكَائِيَ قَالُوا  
أَذْنَابُكَ مَا مِنَّا مِنْ شَهِيدٍ

[41:48] The idols they had idolized will disown them, and they will realize that there will be no escape.

وَضَلَّ عَنْهُمْ مَا كَانُوا يَدْعُونَ مِنْ قَبْلُ ۗ  
وَطَنُّوا مَا لَهُمْ مِنْ مَّحِيصٍ

[41:49] The human being never tires of imploring for good things. And when adversity befalls him, he turns despondent, desperate.

لَا يَسْأَلُ الْإِنْسَانُ مِنْ دُعَاءِ الْخَيْرِ وَإِنْ مَسَّهُ  
الشَّرُّ فَيَئُوسٌ قَنُوطٌ

[41:50] And when we bless him after suffering some adversity, he says, "This belongs to me. I do not believe that the Hour will ever come to pass. Even if I am returned to my Lord, I will find at Him better things." Most certainly, we will inform the disbelievers of all their works, and will commit them to severe retribution.

وَلَئِنْ أَدْفَنَاهُ رَحْمَةً مِنَّا مِنْ بَعْدِ ضَرَاءٍ مَسَّتْهُ  
لَيَقُولَنَّ هَذَا لِي وَمَا أَظُنُّ السَّاعَةَ قَائِمَةً وَلَئِنْ  
رُجِعْتُ إِلَىٰ رَبِّي إِنَّ لِي عِنْدَهُ لَلْحُسْنَىٰ ۗ  
فَلَنُنَبِّئَنَّ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا بِمَا عَمِلُوا وَلَنُذِيقَنَّهُمْ مِنْ  
عَذَابٍ غَلِيظٍ

[41:51] When we bless the human being, he turns away, and drifts farther and farther away, and when he suffers any affliction, he implores loudly.

وَإِذَا أَنْعَمْنَا عَلَى الْإِنْسَانِ أَعْرَضَ وَنَأَىٰ  
بِجَانِبِهِ وَإِذَا مَسَّهُ الشَّرُّ فَدُو دُعَاءِ عَرِيضٍ

[41:52] Proclaim: "What if this is truly from **GOD**, then you decide to reject it? Who are farther astray than those who decide to oppose this?"

قُلْ أَرَأَيْتُمْ إِنْ كَانَ مِنْ عِنْدِ اللَّهِ نَمَّ كَفَرْتُمْ بِهِ  
مَنْ أَضَلُّ مِمَّنْ هُوَ فِي شِقَاقٍ بَعِيدٍ

<sup>\*</sup>41:47 God has revealed this knowledge through His Messenger of the Covenant (Appendix 25).

*A Great Prophecy\**

[41:53] We will show them our proofs in the horizons, and within themselves, until they realize that this is the truth.\* Is your Lord not sufficient, as a witness of all things?

سُنُرِيهِمْ آيَاتِنَا فِي الْأَفَاقِ وَفِي أَنْفُسِهِمْ حَتَّى  
يَتَبَيَّنَ لَهُمْ أَنَّهُ الْحَقُّ ۗ أَوَلَمْ يَكْفِ بِرَبِّكَ أَنَّهُ  
عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ شَهِيدٌ

[41:54] Indeed, they are doubtful about meeting their Lord. He is fully aware of all things.

أَلَا إِنَّهُمْ فِي مِرْيَةٍ مِّن لِّقَاءِ رَبِّهِمْ ۗ أَلَا إِنَّهُ  
بِكُلِّ شَيْءٍ مُّحِيطٌ

**Sura 42: Consultation****سورة الشورى**

[42:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[42:1] H.M.\*

حم

[42:2] 'A. S. Q.\*

عسق

[42:3] Inspiring you, and those before you, is GOD, the Almighty, Most Wise.

كَذَٰلِكَ يُوحِي إِلَيْكَ وَإِلَى الَّذِينَ مِن قَبْلِكَ اللَّهُ  
الْعَزِيزُ الْحَكِيمُ

[42:4] To Him belongs everything in the heavens and everything on earth, and He is the Most High, the Great.

لَهُ مَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَمَا فِي الْأَرْضِ ۗ وَهُوَ  
الْعَلِيُّ الْعَظِيمُ

[42:5] The heavens above them almost shatter, out of reverence for Him, and the angels praise and glorify their Lord, and they ask forgiveness for those on earth. Absolutely, GOD is the Forgiver, Most Merciful.

تَكَادُ السَّمَاوَاتُ يَتَفَطَّرْنَ مِنْ فَوْقِهِنَّ ۗ  
وَالْمَلَائِكَةُ يُسَبِّحُونَ بِحَمْدِ رَبِّهِمْ وَيَسْتَغْفِرُونَ  
لِمَن فِي الْأَرْضِ ۗ أَلَا إِنَّ اللَّهَ هُوَ الْغَفُورُ  
الرَّحِيمُ

[42:6] Those who set up other lords beside Him, GOD is the One in charge of them; you are not their advocate.

وَالَّذِينَ اتَّخَذُوا مِنْ دُونِهِ أَوْلِيَاءَ اللَّهُ حَفِيفٌ  
عَلَيْهِمْ وَمَا أَنْتَ عَلَيْهِمْ بِوَكِيلٍ

[42:7] We thus reveal to you an Arabic Quran to warn the central community and all around it, and to warn about the Day of Summoning that is inevitable. Some will end up in Heaven, and some in Hell.

وَكَذَٰلِكَ أَوْحَيْنَا إِلَيْكَ قُرْآنًا عَرَبِيًّا لِتُنذِرَ أُمَّ  
الْقُرَىٰ وَمَنْ حَوْلَهَا وَتُنذِرَ يَوْمَ الْجَمْعِ لَا  
رَيْبَ فِيهِ ۗ فَرِيقٌ فِي الْجَنَّةِ وَفَرِيقٌ فِي  
السَّعِيرِ

\*41:53 The letters that compose this verse are 19, and their gematrical values add up to 1387, 19x73. This great prophecy, together with 9:33, 48:28, 61:9 & 110:2, informs us that the whole world is destined to accept the Quran as God's unaltered message (See Appendix 38).

\*42:1 These initials constitute a significant part of the Quran's miracle (Footnote 40:1).

\*42:2 This is the only sura where we see the initials 'A.S.Q. ('Ayn Seen Qaf), and the total occurrence of these three letters in this sura is 209, 19x11. Also, the letter "Q" occurs in this sura 57 times, 19x3. The only other sura where we see the initial "Q" is Sura 50, and this letter occurs in that sura also 57 times (See Appendix 1).



[42:8] Had **GOD** willed, He could have made them one community. But He redeems into His mercy whomever He wills. As for the transgressors, they have no master, nor a helper.

وَلَوْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ لَجَعَلَهُمْ أُمَّةً وَاحِدَةً وَلَكِنْ يَدْخُلُ  
مَنْ يَشَاءُ فِي رَحْمَتِهِ وَالظَّالِمُونَ مَا لَهُمْ مِنْ  
وَلِيٍّ وَلَا نَصِيرٍ

[42:9] Did they find other lords beside Him? **GOD** is the only Lord and Master. He is the One who resurrects the dead, and He is the Omnipotent One.

أَمْ اتَّخَذُوا مِنْ دُونِهِ أَوْلِيَاءَ ۗ قَالَ اللَّهُ هُوَ الْوَلِيُّ  
وَهُوَ يُحْيِي الْمَوْتَىٰ وَهُوَ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

[42:10] If you dispute any part of this message, the judgment for doing this rests with **GOD**. Such is **GOD** my Lord. In Him I trust, and to Him I submit.

وَمَا اخْتَلَفْتُمْ فِيهِ مِنْ شَيْءٍ فَحُكْمُهُ إِلَى اللَّهِ ۗ  
ذَلِكُمْ اللَّهُ رَبِّي عَلَيْهِ تَوَكَّلْتُ وَإِلَيْهِ أُنِيبُ

#### None Equals God

[42:11] Initiator of the heavens and the earth. He created for you from among yourselves spouses—and also for the animals. He thus provides you with the means to multiply. There is nothing that equals Him. He is the Hearer, the Seer.

فَاطْرُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ ۗ جَعَلَ لَكُمْ مِنْ  
أَنْفُسِكُمْ أَزْوَاجًا وَمِنَ الْأَنْعَامِ أَزْوَاجًا ۗ يَذُرُكُمْ  
فِيهِ ۗ لَيْسَ كَمِثْلِهِ شَيْءٌ ۗ وَهُوَ السَّمِيعُ الْبَصِيرُ

[42:12] To Him belongs absolute control of the heavens and the earth. He is the One who increases the provision for whomever He wills, or reduces it. He is fully aware of all things.

لَهُ مَقَالِيدُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ ۗ يَنْسُطُ الرِّزْقَ  
لِمَنْ يَشَاءُ وَيَقْدِرُ ۗ إِنَّهُ بِكُلِّ شَيْءٍ عَلِيمٌ

#### Only One Religion

[42:13] He decreed for you the same religion decreed for Noah, and what we inspired to you, and what we decreed for Abraham, Moses, and Jesus: "You shall uphold this one religion, and do not divide it."

#### Monotheists vs Idol Worshipers

The idol worshipers will greatly resent what you invite them to do. **GOD** redeems to Himself whomever He wills; He guides to Himself only those who totally submit.

شَرَعَ لَكُمْ مِنَ الدِّينِ مَا وَصَّىٰ بِهِ نُوحًا  
وَالَّذِي أَوْحَيْنَا إِلَيْكَ وَمَا وَصَّيْنَا بِهِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ  
وَمُوسَىٰ وَعِيسَىٰ ۚ أَنْ أَقِيمُوا الدِّينَ وَلَا  
تَتَفَرَّقُوا فِيهِ ۚ كَبُرَ عَلَى الْمُشْرِكِينَ مَا  
تَدْعُوهُمْ إِلَيْهِ ۗ اللَّهُ يَجْتَبِي إِلَيْهِ مَنْ يَشَاءُ  
وَيَهْدِي إِلَيْهِ مَنْ يُنِيبُ

[42:14] Ironically, they broke up into sects only after the knowledge had come to them, due to jealousy and resentment among themselves. If it were not for a predetermined decision from your Lord to respite them for a definite interim, they would have been judged immediately. Indeed, the later generations who inherited the scripture are full of doubts.

وَمَا تَفَرَّقُوا إِلَّا مِنْ بَعْدِ مَا جَاءَهُمُ الْعِلْمُ  
بِعِوَابٍ بَيْنَهُمْ ۗ وَلَوْ لَا كَلِمَةٌ سَبَقَتْ مِنْ رَبِّكَ إِلَيَّ  
أَجَلٌ مُسَمًّى لَفُضِي بَيْنَهُمْ ۗ وَإِنَّ الَّذِينَ أُورَثُوا  
الْكِتَابَ مِنْ بَعْدِهِمْ لَفِي شَكٍّ مِنْهُ مُرِيبٌ

#### Message to the Christians and the Jews

[42:15] This is what you shall preach, and steadfastly maintain what you are commanded to do, and do not follow their wishes. And proclaim: "I believe in all the scriptures sent down by **GOD**. I was commanded to judge among you equitably. **GOD** is our Lord and your Lord. We have our deeds and you have your deeds. There is no argument between us and you. **GOD** will gather us all together; to Him is the ultimate destiny."

فَذَلِكِ فَادَعُوا ۗ وَاسْتَقِيمُوا ۗ كَمَا أُمِرْتُمْ ۗ وَلَا تَتَّبِعُوا  
أَهْوَاءَهُمْ ۗ وَقُلْ آمَنْتُ بِمَا أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ مِنْ  
كِتَابٍ ۗ وَأُمِرْتُ لِأَعْدِلَ بَيْنَكُمْ ۗ اللَّهُ رَبُّنَا  
وَرَبُّكُمْ ۗ لَنَا أَعْمَالُنَا وَلَكُمْ أَعْمَالُكُمْ ۗ لَا حُجَّةَ  
بَيْنَنَا وَبَيْنَكُمْ ۗ اللَّهُ يَجْمَعُ بَيْنَنَا ۗ وَإِلَيْهِ الْمَصِيرُ

[42:16] Those who argue about **GOD**, after receiving His message, their argument is nullified by their Lord. They have incurred condemnation, and have deserved a severe retribution.

وَالَّذِينَ يُحَاجُّونَ فِي اللَّهِ مِنْ بَعْدِ مَا  
اسْتُجِيبَ لَهُ حُجَّتُهُمْ دَاحِضَةً عِنْدَ رَبِّهِمْ  
وَعَلَيْهِمْ غَضَبٌ وَلَهُمْ عَذَابٌ شَدِيدٌ

[42:17] **GOD** is the One who sent down the scripture, to deliver the truth and the law. For all that you know, the Hour (*Day of Judgment*) may be very close.

اللَّهُ الَّذِي أَنْزَلَ الْكِتَابَ بِالْحَقِّ وَالْمِيزَانَ وَمَا  
يُدْرِيكَ لَعَلَّ السَّاعَةَ قَرِيبٌ

*The Believers Mindful of the Day of Judgment*

[42:18] Challenging it are those who do not believe in it. As for those who believe, they are concerned about it, and they know that it is the truth. Absolutely, those who deny the Hour have gone far astray.

يَسْتَعْجِلُ بِهَا الَّذِينَ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ بِهَا وَالَّذِينَ  
آمَنُوا مُشْفِقُونَ مِنْهَا وَيَعْلَمُونَ أَنَّهَا الْحَقُّ أَأَلَا  
إِنَّ الَّذِينَ يُمَارُونَ فِي السَّاعَةِ لَفِي ضَلَالٍ  
بَعِيدٍ

[42:19] **GOD** is fully aware of all His creatures; He provides for whomever He wills. He is the Powerful, the Almighty.

اللَّهُ لَطِيفٌ بِعِبَادِهِ يَرْزُقُ مَنْ يَشَاءُ وَهُوَ  
الْقَوِيُّ الْعَزِيزُ

[42:20] Whoever seeks the rewards of the Hereafter, we multiply the rewards for him. And whoever seeks the materials of this world, we give him therefrom, then he receives no share in the Hereafter.

مَنْ كَانَ يُرِيدُ حَرْثَ الْآخِرَةِ نَزَدْ لَهُ فِي  
حَرْثِهِ وَمَنْ كَانَ يُرِيدُ حَرْثَ الدُّنْيَا نُؤْتِهِ مِنْهَا  
وَمَا لَهُ فِي الْآخِرَةِ مِنْ نَصِيبٍ

*The Idols: Innovating New Religious Laws\**

[42:21] They follow idols who decree for them religious laws never authorized by **GOD**. If it were not for the predetermined decision, they would have been judged immediately. Indeed, the transgressors have incurred a painful retribution.\*

أَمْ لَهُمْ شُرَكَاءُ شَرَعُوا لَهُمْ مِنَ الدِّينِ مَا لَمْ  
يَأْذَنَ بِهِ اللَّهُ وَلَوْلَا كَلِمَةُ الْفَصْلِ لَفُضِّي  
بَيْنَهُمْ وَإِنَّ الظَّالِمِينَ لَهُمْ عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ

[42:22] You will see the transgressors worried about everything they had committed; everything will come back and haunt them. As for those who believed and led a righteous life, they will be in the gardens of Paradise. They will receive whatever they wish from their Lord. This is the great blessing.

تَرَى الظَّالِمِينَ مُشْفِقِينَ مِمَّا كَسَبُوا وَهُوَ  
وَاقِعٌ بِهِمْ وَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ  
فِي رَوْضَاتِ الْجَنَّاتِ لَهُمْ مَا يَشَاءُونَ عِنْدَ  
رَبِّهِمْ ذَلِكَ هُوَ الْفَضْلُ الْكَبِيرُ

[42:23] This is the good news from **GOD** to His servants who believe and lead a righteous life. Say, "I do not ask you for any wage. I do ask each of you to take care of your own relatives." Anyone who does a righteous work, we multiply his reward for it. **GOD** is Forgiver, Appreciative.

ذَلِكَ الَّذِي يُبَشِّرُ اللَّهُ عِبَادَهُ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا  
وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ قُلْ لَا أَسْأَلُكُمْ عَلَيْهِ  
أَجْرًا إِلَّا الْمَوَدَّةَ فِي الْقُرْبَىٰ وَمَنْ يَعْتَرَفْ  
حَسَنَةً نَزَدْ لَهُ فِيهَا حُسْنًا إِنَّ اللَّهَ غَفُورٌ  
شَكُورٌ

\*42:21 The Islam of today's Muslim world has been so distorted, it has become a Satanic cult. The Ulama, or religious scholars, have added many extraneous laws, prohibitions, dress codes, dietary regulations, and religious practices never authorized by God. This is one of the main reasons for sending God's Messenger of the Covenant (9:31, 33:67, and Appendix 33).

*God Erases the Falsehood and Affirms the Truth\**

[42:24] Are they saying, "He (*Rashad*)\* has fabricated lies about **GOD**!"? If **GOD** willed, He could have sealed your mind, but **GOD** erases the falsehood and affirms the truth with His words. He is fully aware of the innermost thoughts.

أَمْ يَقُولُونَ افْتَرَى عَلَى اللَّهِ كَذِبًا فَإِنْ يَشَاءِ اللَّهُ يَخْتِمْ عَلَى قَلْبِكَ وَيَمْحُ اللَّهُ الْبَاطِلَ وَيُحِقُّ الْحَقَّ بِكَلِمَاتِهِ إِنَّهُ عَلِيمٌ بِذَاتِ الصُّدُورِ

[42:25] He is the One who accepts the repentance from His servants, and remits the sins. He is fully aware of everything you do.

وَهُوَ الَّذِي يَقْبَلُ التَّوْبَةَ عَنْ عِبَادِهِ وَيَعْفُو عَنِ السَّيِّئَاتِ وَيَعْلَمُ مَا تَفْعَلُونَ

[42:26] Responding to Him are those who believe and lead a righteous life. He will shower them with His blessings. As for the disbelievers, they have incurred a severe retribution.

وَيَسْتَجِيبُ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ وَيَزِيدُهُمْ مِنْ فَضْلِهِ وَالْكَافِرُونَ لَهُمْ عَذَابٌ شَدِيدٌ

[42:27] If **GOD** increased the provision for His servants, they would transgress on earth. This is why He sends it precisely measured to whom-ever He wills. He is fully Cognizant and Seer of His servants.

وَلَوْ بَسَطَ اللَّهُ الرِّزْقَ لِعِبَادِهِ لَبَغَوْا فِي الْأَرْضِ وَلَكِنْ يُنَزِّلُ بِقَدَرٍ مَّا يَشَاءُ إِنَّهُ بِعِبَادِهِ خَبِيرٌ بَصِيرٌ

[42:28] He is the One who sends down the rain after they had despaired, and spreads His mercy. He is the only Master, Most Praiseworthy.

وَهُوَ الَّذِي يُنَزِّلُ الْغَيْثَ مِنْ بَعْدِ مَا قَنَطُوا وَيَنْشُرُ رَحْمَتَهُ وَهُوَ الْوَلِيُّ الْحَمِيدُ

[42:29] Among His proofs is the creation of the heavens and the earth, and the creatures He spreads in them. He is able to summon them, when He wills.

وَمِنْ آيَاتِهِ خَلْقَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَمَا بَيْنَهُمَا مِنْ دَابَّةٍ ۗ وَهُوَ عَلَىٰ جَمْعِهِمْ إِذَا يَشَاءُ قَدِيرٌ

*Only A Consequence*

[42:30] Anything bad that happens to you is a consequence of your own deeds, and He overlooks many (*of your sins*).

وَمَا أَصَابَكُمْ مِنْ مُصِيبَةٍ فِيمَا كَسَبْتُمْ أَيْدِيكُمْ وَيَعْفُو عَنْ كَثِيرٍ

[42:31] You can never escape, and you have none beside **GOD** as a Lord and Master.

وَمَا أَنْتُمْ بِمُعْجِزِينَ فِي الْأَرْضِ ۗ وَمَا لَكُمْ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ مِنْ وَلِيٍّ وَلَا نَصِيرٍ

[42:32] Among His proofs are the ships that sail the sea with sails like flags.

وَمِنْ آيَاتِهِ الْجَوَارِ فِي الْبَحْرِ كَالْأَعْلَامِ

[42:33] If He willed, He could have stilled the winds, leaving them motionless on top of the water. These are proofs for those who are steadfast, appreciative.

إِنْ يَشَأْ يُسْكِنِ الرِّيحَ فَيَظْلَلْنَ رَوَاكِدَ عَلَى ظَهْرِهِ ۗ إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لَآيَاتٍ لِكُلِّ صَبَّارٍ شَكُورٍ

[42:34] He can annihilate them, as a consequence of their own works. Instead, He overlooks many (*of their sins*).

أَوْ يُوقِفَهُنَّ بِمَا كَسَبْنَ وَيَعْفُو عَنْ كَثِيرٍ

[42:35] Those who argue against our proofs will find out that they have no basis.

وَيَعْلَمُ الَّذِينَ يُجَادِلُونَ فِي آيَاتِنَا مَا لَهُمْ مِنْ مَحِيصٍ

\*42:24 The disbelievers added 2 false statements at the end of Sura 9 to commemorate their idol, the prophet Muhammad. God has revealed overwhelming evidence to erase this blasphemy and establish the truth. By adding the gematrical value of "Rashad Khalifa" (1230), plus the verse number (24), we get 1254, 19x66 (please see Appendices 2 & 24 for the details).

[42:36] Whatever you are given is no more than temporary material of this life. What **GOD** possesses is far better and everlasting, for those who believe and trust in their Lord.

فَمَا أُوتِيتُمْ مِنْ شَيْءٍ فَمَتَاعُ الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا وَمَا  
عِنْدَ اللَّهِ خَيْرٌ وَأَبْقَى لِلَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَلَىٰ رَبِّهِمْ  
يَتَوَكَّلُونَ

#### *Traits of the Believers*

[42:37] They avoid gross sins and vice, and when angered they forgive.

وَالَّذِينَ يَجْتَنِبُونَ كَبَائِرَ الْإِثْمِ وَالْفَوَاحِشَ وَإِذَا  
مَا غَضِبُوا هُمْ يَغْفِرُونَ

[42:38] They respond to their Lord by observing the Contact Prayers (*Salat*). Their affairs are decided after due consultation among themselves, and from our provisions to them they give (*to charity*).

وَالَّذِينَ اسْتَجَابُوا لِرَبِّهِمْ وَأَقَامُوا الصَّلَاةَ  
وَأَمْرُهُمْ شُورَىٰ بَيْنَهُمْ وَمِمَّا رَزَقْنَاهُمْ يُنفِقُونَ

[42:39] When gross injustice befalls them, they stand up for their rights.

وَالَّذِينَ إِذَا أَصَابَهُمُ الْبَغْيُ هُمْ يَنْتَصِرُونَ

[42:40] Although the just requital for an injustice is an equivalent retribution, those who pardon and maintain righteousness are rewarded by **GOD**. He does not love the unjust.

وَجَزَاءُ سَيِّئَةٍ سَيِّئَةٌ مِثْلُهَا فَمَنْ عَفَا وَأَصْلَحَ  
فَأَجْرُهُ عَلَى اللَّهِ إِنَّهُ لَا يُحِبُّ الظَّالِمِينَ

[42:41] Certainly, those who stand up for their rights, when injustice befalls them, are not committing any error.

وَلَمَنْ انْتَصَرَ بَعْدَ ظُلْمِهِ فَأُولَٰئِكَ مَا عَلَيْهِمْ مِنْ  
سَبِيلٍ

[42:42] The wrong ones are those who treat the people unjustly, and resort to aggression without provocation. These have incurred a painful retribution.

إِنَّمَا السَّبِيلُ عَلَى الَّذِينَ يَظْلِمُونَ النَّاسَ  
وَيَبْغُونَ فِي الْأَرْضِ بِغَيْرِ الْحَقِّ ۗ أُولَٰئِكَ لَهُمْ  
عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ

[42:43] Resorting to patience and forgiveness reflects a true strength of character.

وَلَمَنْ صَبَرَ وَغَفَرَ إِنَّ ذَٰلِكَ لَمِنْ عَزْمِ  
الْأُمُورِ

[42:44] Whomever **GOD** sends astray will never find any other lord, and you will see such transgressors, when they see the retribution, saying, "Can we get another chance?"

وَمَنْ يُضِلِلِ اللَّهُ فَمَا لَهُ مِنْ وَلِيٍّ مِنْ بَعْدِهِ ۗ  
وَتَرَى الظَّالِمِينَ لَمَّا رَأُوا الْعَذَابَ يَقُولُونَ  
هَلْ إِلَىٰ مَرَدٍّ مِنْ سَبِيلٍ

[42:45] You will see them facing it, humiliated and debased, and looking, yet trying to avoid looking. Those who believe will proclaim: "The real losers are those who lost their souls and their families on the Day of Resurrection. The transgressors have deserved an everlasting retribution."

وَتَرَاهُمْ يُعْرَضُونَ عَلَيْهَا خَاشِعِينَ مِنَ الذَّلِيلِ  
يَنْظُرُونَ مِنْ طَرْفٍ خَفِيٍّ وَقَالَ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا  
إِنَّ الْخَاسِرِينَ الَّذِينَ خَسِرُوا أَنفُسَهُمْ وَأَهْلِيهِمْ  
يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ ۗ أَلَا إِنَّ الظَّالِمِينَ فِي عَذَابٍ مُقِيمٍ

[42:46] There will be no allies to help them against **GOD**. Whomever **GOD** sends astray can never be guided.

وَمَا كَانَ لَهُمْ مِنْ أَوْلِيَاءٍ يَنْصُرُونَهُمْ مِنْ  
دُونِ اللَّهِ ۗ وَمَنْ يُضِلِلِ اللَّهُ فَمَا لَهُ مِنْ سَبِيلٍ

[42:47] You shall respond to your Lord before a day comes which is decreed inevitable by **GOD**. There will be no refuge for you on that day, nor an advocate.

اسْتَجِيبُوا لِرَبِّكُمْ مِنْ قَبْلِ أَنْ يَأْتِيَ يَوْمٌ لَا  
مَرَدَّ لَهُ مِنَ اللَّهِ ۗ مَا لَكُمْ مِنْ مَلْجَأٍ يَوْمَئِذٍ وَمَا  
لَكُمْ مِنْ نَكِيرٍ

*Sole Mission of the Messenger*

[42:48] If they turn away, we did not send you as their guardian. Your sole mission is delivering the message. When we shower the human beings with mercy, they become proud, and when adversity afflicts them, as a consequence of their own deeds, the human beings turn into disbelievers.

فَإِنْ أَعْرَضُوا فَمَا أَرْسَلْنَاكَ عَلَيْهِمْ حَفِيظًا  
إِنَّ عَلَيْكَ إِلَّا الْبَلَاغُ وَإِنَّا إِذَا أَذَقْنَا الْإِنْسَانَ  
مِنَّا رَحْمَةً فَرِحَ بِهَا وَإِنْ تُصِيبُهُمْ سَيِّئَةٌ بِمَا  
قَدَّمَتْ أَيْدِيهِمْ فَإِنَّ الْإِنْسَانَ كَفُورٌ

[42:49] To **GOD** belongs the sovereignty of the heavens and the earth. He creates whatever He wills, granting daughters to whomever He wills, and granting sons to whomever He wills.

لِلَّهِ مُلْكُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ يَخْلُقُ مَا  
يَشَاءُ يَهَبُ لِمَنْ يَشَاءُ إِنَاتًا وَيَهَبُ لِمَنْ يَشَاءُ  
الذَّكَورَ

[42:50] Or, He may have the males and the females marry each other, then render whomever He wills sterile. He is Omniscient, Omnipotent.

أَوْ يُزَوِّجُهُمْ ذُكْرَانًا وَإِنَاتًا وَيَجْعَلُ مَنْ يَشَاءُ  
عَقِيمًا إِنَّهُ عَلِيمٌ قَدِيرٌ

*How God Communicates With Us*

[42:51] No human being can communicate with **GOD** except through inspiration, or from behind a barrier, or by sending a messenger through whom He reveals what He wills. He is the Most High, Most Wise.

وَمَا كَانَ لِبَشَرٍ أَنْ يُكَلِّمَهُ اللَّهُ إِلَّا وَحْيًا أَوْ  
مِنْ وَرَاءِ حِجَابٍ أَوْ يُرْسِلَ رَسُولًا فَيُوحِي  
بِأَذْنِهِ مَا يَشَاءُ إِنَّهُ عَلِيٌّ حَكِيمٌ

[42:52] Thus, we inspired to you a revelation proclaiming our commandments. You had no idea about the scripture, or faith. Yet, we made this a beacon to guide whomever we choose from among our servants. Surely, you guide in a straight path.

وَكَذَلِكَ أَوْحَيْنَا إِلَيْكَ رُوحًا مِنْ أَمْرِنَا مَا  
كُنْتَ تَدْرِي مَا الْكِتَابُ وَلَا الْإِيمَانُ وَلَكِنْ  
جَعَلْنَاهُ نُورًا نَهْدِي بِهِ مَنْ نَشَاءُ مِنْ عِبَادِنَا  
وَإِنَّكَ لَتَهْدِي إِلَى صِرَاطٍ مُسْتَقِيمٍ

[42:53] The path of **GOD**, to whom belongs everything in the heavens and everything on earth. Absolutely, all matters are controlled by **GOD**.

صِرَاطِ اللَّهِ الَّذِي لَهُ مَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَمَا  
فِي الْأَرْضِ أَلَا إِلَى اللَّهِ تَصِيرُ الْأُمُورُ

**Sura 43: Ornaments****سورة الزخرف**

[43:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful.

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[43:1] H. M.\*

حم

[43:2] And the enlightening scripture.

وَالْكِتَابِ الْمُبِينِ

[43:3] We have rendered it an Arabic Quran, that you may understand.\*

إِنَّا جَعَلْنَاهُ قُرْآنًا عَرَبِيًّا لَعَلَّكُمْ تَعْقِلُونَ

\*43:1 See Footnote 40:1. The frequency of occurrence of the letters "H" (Hā) and "M" (Mīm) in the seven H.M.-initialed suras is 292, and 1855, respectively. This adds up to 2147, or 19x113.

\*43:3 Arabic is the most efficient language, especially in expressing commandments, statutes and exacting laws. Hence the revelation of the Quran in Arabic for the clear understanding of all peoples, regardless of their tongues. See Appendix 4 for the details.

[43:4] It is preserved with us in the original master, honorable and full of wisdom.

وَأَنَّهُ فِي أُمِّ الْكِتَابِ لَدَيْنَا لَعَلِّي حَكِيمٌ

[43:5] Should we just ignore the fact that you have transgressed the limits?\*

أَفَنَضْرِبُ عَنْكُمُ الذِّكْرَ صَفْحًا أَن كُنْتُمْ قَوْمًا مُّسْرِفِينَ

#### The Plan for Redemption

[43:6] We have sent many prophets to the previous generations.

وَكَمْ أَرْسَلْنَا مِنْ نَبِيِّ فِي الْأَوَّلِينَ

[43:7] Every time a prophet went to them, they ridiculed him.

وَمَا يَأْتِيهِمْ مِنْ نَبِيٍّ إِلَّا كَانُوا بِهِ يَسْتَهْزِئُونَ

[43:8] Consequently, we annihilated people who were even more powerful than these. We thus set the examples from the previous communities.

فَأَهْلَكْنَا أَشَدَّ مِنْهُمْ بَطْشًا وَمَضَى مَثَلُ الْأَوَّلِينَ

[43:9] If you asked them, "Who created the heavens and the earth," they would say, "The Almighty, the Omniscient has created them."

وَلَئِنْ سَأَلْتَهُمْ مَنْ خَلَقَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ لَيَقُولُنَّ خَلَقَهُنَّ الْعَزِيزُ الْعَلِيمُ

[43:10] He is the One who made the earth habitable for you, and created for you roads therein, that you may follow the right way.

الَّذِي جَعَلَ لَكُمُ الْأَرْضَ مَهْدًا وَجَعَلَ لَكُمْ فِيهَا سُبُلًا لَعَلَّكُمْ تَهْتَدُونَ

[43:11] He is the One who sends down from the sky water, in exact measure, to revive dead lands therewith. Similarly, you will be resurrected.

وَالَّذِي نَزَّلَ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ مَاءً بِقَدَرٍ فَأَنْشَرْنَا بِهِ بَلْدَةً مَيْتًا كَذَلِكَ تُخْرَجُونَ

[43:12] He is the One who created all kinds, in pairs (*male and female*), and He created for you ships and livestock to ride.

وَالَّذِي خَلَقَ الْأَزْوَاجَ كُلَّهَا وَجَعَلَ لَكُم مِّنَ الْفُلْكِ وَالْأَنْعَامِ مَا تَرْكَبُونَ

[43:13] As you rest on top of them, you shall appreciate such a blessing from your Lord, and say, "Glory be to the One who subdued this for us. We could not have controlled them by ourselves.

لَتَسْتَوُوا عَلَى ظُهُورِهِ ثُمَّ تَذْكُرُوا نِعْمَةَ رَبِّكُمْ إِذَا اسْتَوَيْتُمْ عَلَيْهِ وَتَقُولُوا سُبْحَانَ الَّذِي سَخَّرَ لَنَا هَذَا وَمَا كُنَّا لَهُ مُّقْرِنِينَ

[43:14] "We ultimately return to our Lord."

وَإِنَّا إِلَىٰ رَبِّنَا لَمُنْقَلِبُونَ

#### Angels As Daughters: A Blasphemy

[43:15] They even assigned for Him a share from His own creation! Surely, human beings are profoundly unappreciative.

وَجَعَلُوا لَهُ مِنْ عِبَادِهِ جُزْءًا إِنْ الْإِنْسَانَ لَكُفُورٌ مُّبِينٌ

[43:16] Has He chosen from among His creations daughters for Himself, while blessing you with sons?

أَمْ اتَّخَذَ مِمَّا يَخْلُقُ بَنَاتٍ وَأَصْفَاكُمْ بِالْبَنِينَ

[43:17] When one of them is given news (*of a daughter*) as they claimed for the Most Gracious, his face is darkened with misery and anger!

وَإِذَا بُشِّرَ أَحَدُهُمْ بِمَا ضَرَبَ لِلرَّحْمَنِ مَثَلًا ظَلَّ وَجْهُهُ مُسْوَدًّا وَهُوَ كَظِيمٌ

[43:18] (*They say,*) "What is good about an offspring that is brought up to be beautiful, and cannot help in war?"

أَوْ مَن يُنْسَأُ فِي الْحِلْيَةِ وَهُوَ فِي الْخِصَامِ غَيْرُ مُبِينٍ

\*43:5 This refers to our original sin as detailed in the Introduction and Appendix 7.

[43:19] They claimed that the angels, who are servants of the Most Gracious, are females! Have they witnessed their creation? Their claims are recorded, and they will be asked.

وَجَعَلُوا الْمَلَائِكَةَ الَّذِينَ هُمْ عِبَادُ الرَّحْمَنِ  
إِنَا أَنَا أَشْهَدُوا خَلَقَهُمْ سَكَتَبْ شَهَادَتُهُمْ  
وَيُسْأَلُونَ

[43:20] They even said, "If the Most Gracious willed, we would not have worshiped them." They have no basis for such a claim; they only conjecture.\*

وَقَالُوا لَوْ شَاءَ الرَّحْمَنُ مَا عَبَدْنَاهُمْ مَّا لَهُمْ  
بِذَلِكَ مِنْ عِلْمٍ إِن هُمْ إِلَّا يَخْرُصُونَ

[43:21] Have we given them a book before this, and they are upholding it?

أَمْ آتَيْنَاهُمْ كِتَابًا مِنْ قَبْلِهِ فَهُمْ بِهِ مُسْتَمْسِكُونَ

#### *Inherited Traditions Condemned*

[43:22] The fact is: they said, "We found our parents carrying on certain practices, and we are following in their footsteps."

بَلْ قَالُوا إِنَّا وَجَدْنَا آبَاءَنَا عَلَىٰ أُمَّةٍ وَإِنَّا عَلَىٰ  
آثَارِهِمْ مُهْتَدُونَ

[43:23] Invariably, when we sent a warner to any community, the leaders of that community would say, "We found our parents following certain practices, and we will continue in their footsteps."

وَكَذَلِكَ مَا أَرْسَلْنَا مِنْ قَبْلِكَ فِي قَرْيَةٍ مِنْ نَذِيرٍ  
إِلَّا قَالَ مُنْرَفُوهَا إِنَّا وَجَدْنَا آبَاءَنَا عَلَىٰ أُمَّةٍ  
وَإِنَّا عَلَىٰ آثَارِهِمْ مُقْتَدُونَ

[43:24] (*The messenger*) would say, "What if I brought you better guidance than what you inherited from your parents?" They would say, "We are disbelievers in the message you brought."

قَالَ أَوْلَوْ جِئْتُكُمْ بِأَهْدَىٰ مِمَّا وَجَدْتُمْ عَلَيْهِ  
آبَاءَكُمْ قَالُوا إِنَّا بِمَا أُرْسِلْتُمْ بِهِ كَافِرُونَ

[43:25] Consequently, we required them. Note the consequences for the rejectors.

فَأَنْتَقَمْنَا مِنْهُمْ فَأَنْظُرُ كَيْفَ كَانَ عَاقِبَةُ  
الْمُكْذِبِينَ

#### *Abraham's Example*

[43:26] Abraham said to his father and his people, "I disown what you worship.

وَإِذْ قَالَ إِبْرَاهِيمُ لِأَبِيهِ وَقَوْمِهِ إِنَّنِي بَرَاءٌ مِمَّا  
تَعْبُدُونَ

[43:27] "Only the One who initiated me can guide me."

إِلَّا الَّذِي فَطَرَنِي فَإِنَّهُ سَيَهْدِينِ

[43:28] This example (*of Abraham*) was rendered an everlasting lesson for subsequent generations; perhaps they redeem their souls.

وَجَعَلَهَا كَلِمَةً بَاقِيَةً فِي عَقْبِهِ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَرْجِعُونَ

[43:29] Indeed, I have given these people and their ancestors sufficient chances, then the truth came to them, and a clarifying messenger.

بَلْ مَتَّعْتُ هَؤُلَاءِ وَآبَاءَهُمْ حَتَّىٰ جَاءَهُمُ الْحَقُّ  
وَرَسُولٌ مُبِينٌ

[43:30] When the truth came to them, they said, "This is magic, and we are disbelievers therein."

وَلَمَّا جَاءَهُمُ الْحَقُّ قَالُوا هَذَا سِحْرٌ وَإِنَّا بِهِ  
كَافِرُونَ

#### *Muhammad Ridiculed*

[43:31] They said, "If only this Quran was sent down through another man from the two communities (*Mecca or Yathrib*) who is prominent!"

وَقَالُوا لَوْلَا نُزِّلَ هَذَا الْقُرْآنُ عَلَىٰ رَجُلٍ مِنَ  
الْقُرَيْبِينَ عَظِيمٍ

\*43:20 The idol worshipers cannot blame God for their idolatry, since we have absolute freedom of choice to worship God alone, or not.

[43:32] Are they the ones who assign your Lord's mercy? We have assigned their shares in this life, raising some of them above others in ranks, in order to let them serve one another. The mercy from your Lord is far better than any material they may hoard.

أَهُمْ يَفْسِمُونَ رَحْمَتَ رَبِّكَ ۗ نَحْنُ قَسَمْنَا  
بَيْنَهُمْ مَعِيشَتَهُمْ فِي الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا ۗ وَرَفَعْنَا  
بَعْضَهُمْ فَوْقَ بَعْضٍ دَرَجَاتٍ لِيَتَّخِذَ بَعْضُهُمْ  
بَعْضًا سُخْرِيًّا ۗ وَرَحْمَتُ رَبِّكَ خَيْرٌ مِمَّا  
يَجْمَعُونَ

*Materials of This World: All That The Disbelievers Get*

[43:33] If it were not that all the people might become one (*disbelieving*) congregation, we would have granted everyone who disbelieves in the Most Gracious mansions with silver roofs, and stairs upon which they could climb.

وَلَوْلَا أَنْ يَكُونَ النَّاسُ أُمَّةً وَاحِدَةً لَجَعَلْنَا لِمَنْ  
يَكْفُرُ بِالرَّحْمَنِ لِيُوبِتَهُمْ سَفْهًا مِنْ فِضَّةٍ  
وَمَعَارِجَ عَلَيْهَا يَظْهَرُونَ

[43:34] Their mansions would have impressive gates, and luxurious furnishings.

وَلِيُوبِتَهُمْ أُبُوبًا وَسُرُرًا عَلَيْهَا يَتَكَبَّرُونَ

[43:35] Also many ornaments. All these are the temporary materials of this lowly life. The Hereafter—at your Lord—is far better for the righteous.

وَزُخْرَفًا ۗ وَإِنْ كُلُّ ذَلِكَ لَمَّا مَتَاعُ الْحَيَاةِ  
الدُّنْيَا ۗ وَالْآخِرَةُ عِنْدَ رَبِّكَ لِلْمُتَّقِينَ

*Invisible, Devilish, Companions\**

[43:36] Anyone who disregards the message of the Most Gracious, we appoint a devil to be his constant companion.\*

وَمَنْ يَعْشُ عَنْ ذِكْرِ الرَّحْمَنِ نُقَيِّضْ لَهُ  
شَيْطَانًا فَهُوَ لَهُ قَرِينٌ

[43:37] Such companions will divert them from the path, yet make them believe that they are guided.

وَإِنَّهُمْ لَيَصُدُّونَهُمْ عَنِ السَّبِيلِ وَيَحْسَبُونَ  
أَنَّهُمْ مُهْتَدُونَ

[43:38] When he comes before us he will say, "Oh I wish you were as far from me as the two easts.\* What a miserable companion!"

حَتَّىٰ إِذَا جَاءَنَا قَالَ يَا لَيْتَ بَيْنِي وَبَيْنَكَ بُعْدَ  
المَشْرِقَيْنِ فَيَنْسُ الْقَرِينَ

[43:39] It will not console you on that day, as transgressors, that both of you will share in the retribution.

وَلَنْ يَنْفَعَكُمْ الْيَوْمَ إِذْ ظَلَمْتُمْ أَنْتُمْ فِي الْعَذَابِ  
مُشْتَرِكُونَ

*God's Messenger of the Covenant*

[43:40] Can you make the deaf hear; can you make the blind see, or those who are far astray?

أَفَأَنْتَ تَسْمِعُ الصُّمَّ أَوْ تَهْدِي الْعُمْيَ وَمَنْ  
كَانَ فِي ضَلَالٍ مُبِينٍ

[43:41] Whether we let you die before it or not, we will surely require them.

فَأِمَّا نَذْهَبَنَّ بِكَ فَإِنَّا مِنْهُمْ مُنْتَقِمُونَ

[43:42] Or, we may show you (*the retribution*) we promised for them. We are in full control over them.

أَوْ نُرِيَّتَكَ الَّذِي وَعَدْنَاهُمْ فَإِنَّا عَلَيْهِمْ  
مُقْتَدِرُونَ

[43:43] You shall steadfastly preach what is revealed to you; you are in the right path.\*

فَاسْتَمْسِكْ بِالَّذِي أُوحِيَ إِلَيْكَ ۗ إِنَّكَ عَلَىٰ  
صِرَاطٍ مُسْتَقِيمٍ

\*43:36-39 Each one of us has a representative of Satan as a constant companion (App. 7).

\*43:38 The "easts" imply the locations of sunrise, moonrise, and the rising of heavenly bodies.

\*43:43 The sum of the gematrical value of "Rashad Khalifa" (1230) plus 43 is 1273, 19x67.



[43:44] This is a message for you and your people; all of you will be questioned.

وَإِنَّهُ لَذِكْرٌ لَّكَ وَلِقَوْمِكَ ۖ وَسَوْفَ تُسْأَلُونَ

[43:45] Check the messengers we sent before you: "Have we ever appointed any other gods—beside the Most Gracious—to be worshiped?"

وَاسْأَلْ مَنْ أَرْسَلْنَا مِنْ قَبْلِكَ مِنْ رُسُلِنَا  
أَجَعَلْنَا مِنْ دُونِ الرَّحْمَنِ آلِهَةً يُعْبَدُونَ

[43:46] For example, we sent Moses with our proofs to Pharaoh and his elders, proclaiming: "I am a messenger from the Lord of the universe."

وَلَقَدْ أَرْسَلْنَا مُوسَىٰ بِآيَاتِنَا إِلَىٰ فِرْعَوْنَ  
وَمَلِيهِ فَقَالَ إِنِّي رَسُولٌ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ

[43:47] When he showed them our proof, they laughed at them.

فَلَمَّا جَاءَهُمْ بِآيَاتِنَا إِذَا هُمْ مِنْهَا يَضْحَكُونَ

*Moses and Pharaoh*

[43:48] Every sign we showed them was bigger than the one before it. We afflicted them with the plagues, perhaps they repent.

وَمَا نُرِيهِمْ مِنْ آيَةٍ إِلَّا هِيَ أَكْبَرُ مِنْ أُخْتِهَا ۖ  
وَأَخَذْنَا لَهُم بِالْعَذَابِ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَرْجِعُونَ

[43:49] They said, "O you magician, implore your Lord on our behalf, since you have an agreement with Him (*to relieve this plague*); we will then be guided."

وَقَالُوا يَا أَيُّهُ السَّاحِرُ ادْعُ لَنَا رَبَّكَ بِمَا عَهِدَ  
عِنْدَكَ إِنَّا لَمُهْتَدُونَ

[43:50] But as soon as we relieved their affliction, they reverted.

فَلَمَّا كَشَفْنَا عَنْهُمْ الْعَذَابَ إِذَا هُمْ يَنْكُتُونَ

[43:51] Pharaoh announced to his people, "O my people, do I not possess the kingship over Egypt, and these flowing rivers belong to me? Do you not see?

وَنَادَىٰ فِرْعَوْنُ فِي قَوْمِهِ قَالَ يَا قَوْمِ أَلَيْسَ  
لِي مُلْكُ مِصْرَ وَهَذِهِ الْأَنْهَارُ تَجْرِي مِن  
تَحْتِي ۖ أَفَلَا تُبْصِرُونَ

[43:52] "Which one is better; me or that one who is lowly and can hardly speak?

أَمْ أَنَا خَيْرٌ مِنْ هَذَا الَّذِي هُوَ مَهِينٌ وَلَا  
يَكَادُ يُبِينُ

[43:53] "How come he does not possess a treasure of gold; how come the angels do not accompany him?"

فَلَوْلَا أُلْقِيَ عَلَيْهِ أَسْوِرَةٌ مِنْ ذَهَبٍ أَوْ جَاءَ  
مَعَهُ الْمَلَائِكَةُ مُقْتَرِنِينَ

[43:54] He thus fooled his people, and they obeyed him; they were wicked people.

فَاسْتَحَفَّتْ قَوْمَهُ فَاطَاعُوهُ ۖ إِنَّهُمْ كَانُوا قَوْمًا  
فَاسِقِينَ

[43:55] When they persisted in opposing us, we punished them and drowned them all.

فَلَمَّا آسَفُونَا انْتَقَمْنَا مِنْهُمْ فَأَغْرَقْنَاهُمْ أَجْمَعِينَ

[43:56] We rendered them a precedent and an example for the others.

فَجَعَلْنَاهُمْ سَلَفًا وَمَثَلًا لِلْآخِرِينَ

*Jesus: Another Example*

[43:57] When the son of Mary was cited as an example, your people disregarded it.

وَلَمَّا ضُرِبَ ابْنُ مَرْيَمَ مَثَلًا إِذَا قَوْمُكَ مِنْهُ  
يَصِدُونَ

[43:58] They said, "Is it better to worship our gods, or to worship him?" They said this only to argue with you. Indeed, they are people who have joined the opposition.

وَقَالُوا آلِهَتُنَا خَيْرٌ أَمْ هُوَ ۚ مَا ضَرَبُوهُ لَكَ  
إِلَّا جَدَلًا ۚ بَلْ هُمْ قَوْمٌ خَصِمُونَ

[43:59] He was no more than a servant whom we blessed, and we sent him as an example for the Children of Israel.

إِنَّ هُوَ إِلَّا عَبْدٌ أَنْعَمْنَا عَلَيْهِ وَجَعَلْنَاهُ مَثَلًا  
لِبَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ

[43:60] If we willed, we could have made you angels who colonize and reproduce on earth.

وَلَوْ نَشَاءُ لَجَعَلْنَا مِنْكُمْ مَلَائِكَةً فِي الْأَرْضِ  
يَخْلُقُونَ

*Jesus and the End of the World\**

[43:61] He is to serve as a marker for knowing the end of the world,\* so you can no longer harbor any doubt about it. You shall follow Me; this is the right path.

وَإِنَّهُ لَعَلَّمَ لِّلسَّاعَةِ فَلَا تَمْتَرُنَّ بِهَا وَاتَّبِعُونِ ۚ  
هَذَا صِرَاطٌ مُسْتَقِيمٌ

[43:62] Let not the devil repel you; he is your most ardent enemy.

وَلَا يَصُدُّكُمْ الشَّيْطَانُ إِنَّهُ لَكُمْ عَدُوٌّ مُّبِينٌ

[43:63] When Jesus went with the proofs, he said, "I bring to you wisdom, and to clarify some of the matters in which you dispute. You shall reverence **GOD** and obey me.

وَلَمَّا جَاءَ عِيسَىٰ بِالْبَيِّنَاتِ قَالَ قَدْ جِئْتُكُمْ  
بِالْحِكْمَةِ وَلِأُبَيِّنَ لَكُمْ بَعْضَ الَّذِي تَخْتَلِفُونَ  
فِيهِ ۖ فَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ وَأَطِيعُوا اللَّهَ وَأَطِيعُوا عِيسَىٰ  
ابْنَ مَرْيَمَ ۚ إِنَّهُ كَانَ مُّسَلِّمًا

[43:64] "**GOD** is my Lord and your Lord, you shall worship Him alone. This is the right path."

إِنَّ اللَّهَ هُوَ رَبِّي وَرَبُّكُمْ فَاعْبُدُوهُ ۚ هَذَا  
صِرَاطٌ مُسْتَقِيمٌ

[43:65] The opponents disputed among themselves. Woe to those who transgress from the retribution of a painful day.

فَاخْتَلَفَ الْأَحْزَابُ مِنْ بَيْنِهِمْ ۖ فَوَيْلٌ لِّلَّذِينَ  
ظَلَمُوا مِنْ عَذَابِ يَوْمِ إِلِيمٍ

[43:66] Are they waiting for the Hour (*Day of Judgment*) to come to them suddenly when they least expect it?

هَلْ يُنظَرُونَ إِلَّا السَّاعَةَ أَنْ تَأْتِيَهُمْ بَغْتَةً وَهُمْ  
لَا يَشْعُرُونَ

[43:67] The close friends on that day will become enemies of one another, except for the righteous.

الْأَخْلَاءُ يَوْمَئِذٍ بَعْضُهُمْ لِبَعْضٍ عَدُوٌّ إِلَّا  
الْمُتَّقِينَ

*The Righteous*

[43:68] O My servants, you will have no fear on that day, nor will you grieve.

يَا عِبَادِ لَا خَوْفٌ عَلَيْكُمُ الْيَوْمَ وَلَا أَنْتُمْ  
تَحْزَنُونَ

[43:69] They are the ones who believed in our revelations, and were submitters.

الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا بِآيَاتِنَا وَكَانُوا مُسْلِمِينَ

[43:70] Enter Paradise, together with your spouses, and rejoice.

ادْخُلُوا الْجَنَّةَ أَنْتُمْ وَأَزْوَاجُكُمْ تُحْبَرُونَ

[43:71] Offered to them will be golden trays and cups, and they will find everything the hearts desire and the eyes wish for. You live therein forever.

يُطَافُ عَلَيْهِمْ بِصِحَافٍ مِنْ ذَهَبٍ وَأَكْوَابٍ ۖ  
وَفِيهَا مَا تَشْتَهِيهِ الْأَنْفُسُ وَتَلَذُّ الْأَعْيُنُ ۖ وَأَنْتُمْ  
فِيهَا خَالِدُونَ

[43:72] Such is the Paradise that you inherit, in return for your works.

وَتِلْكَ الْجَنَّةُ الَّتِي أُورِثْتُمُوهَا بِمَا كُنْتُمْ  
تَعْمَلُونَ

[43:73] You will have in it all kinds of fruits, from which you eat.

لَكُمْ فِيهَا فَاكِهَةٌ كَثِيرَةٌ مِنْهَا تَأْكُلُونَ

\*43:61 As detailed in Appendix 25, the End of the World is given in the Quran, and the birth date of Jesus provided one of the significant signs that the calculations are correct. We learn that the world will end in the year 2280 (19x120) after the birth of Jesus (see 47:18). Additionally, both the lunar year (1710) & the solar year (2280) are divisible by 570 (19x30), the number of years from the birth of Jesus to the birth of Muhammad. Thus, the birth date of Jesus is a marker.

[43:74] Surely, the guilty will abide in the retribution of Gehenna forever.

إِنَّ الْمُجْرِمِينَ فِي عَذَابٍ جَهَنَّمَ خَالِدُونَ

[43:75] Never will the retribution be commuted for them; they will be confined therein.

لَا يُفْتَرُ عَنْهُمْ وَهُمْ فِيهِ مُبْلِسُونَ

[43:76] It is not us who wronged them; it is they who wronged their own souls.

وَمَا ظَلَمْنَاهُمْ وَلَكِنْ كَانُوا هُمُ الظَّالِمِينَ

[43:77] They will implore: "O Mālek, let your Lord finish us off." He will say, "You are staying forever.

وَنَادُوا يَا مَالِكُ لَبِّضْ عَلَيْنَا رَبُّكَ قَالَ إِنَّكُمْ مَآكِلُونَ

*They Hate The Truth*

[43:78] "We have given you the truth, but most of you hate the truth."

لَقَدْ جِئْنَاكُمْ بِالْحَقِّ وَلَكِنْ أَكْثَرَكُمْ لِلْحَقِّ كَارِهُونَ

[43:79] Have they schemed some scheme? We too are scheming.

أَمْ أَبْرَمُوا أَمْرًا فَإِنَّا مُبْرِمُونَ

[43:80] Do they think that we do not hear their secrets and conspiracies? Yes indeed; our messengers are with them, recording.

أَمْ يَحْسَبُونَ أَنَّا لَا نَسْمَعُ سِرَّهُمْ وَنَجْوَاهُمْ  
بَلَىٰ وَرُسُلْنَا لَدَيْهِمْ يَكْتُبُونَ

[43:81] Proclaim: "If the Most Gracious did have a son, I would still be the foremost worshiper."

قُلْ إِنْ كَانَ لِلرَّحْمَنِ وَلَدٌ فَأَنَا أَوَّلُ الْعَابِدِينَ

[43:82] Be He glorified; He is the Lord of the heavens and the earth, the Lord with the great dominion, far above their claims.

سُبْحَانَ رَبِّ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ رَبِّ  
الْعَرْشِ عَمَّا يَصِفُونَ

[43:83] Let them blunder and play until they meet their day that is awaiting them.

فَذَرَهُمْ يَخُوضُوا وَيَلْعَبُوا حَتَّىٰ يُلَاقُوا يَوْمَهُمُ  
الَّذِي يُوعَدُونَ

[43:84] He is the only One who is a deity in heaven and a deity on earth. He is the Most Wise, the Omniscient.

وَهُوَ الَّذِي فِي السَّمَاءِ إِلَهٌ وَفِي الْأَرْضِ إِلَهٌ ۚ  
وَهُوَ الْحَكِيمُ الْعَلِيمُ

[43:85] Most Exalted is the One who possesses all sovereignty of the heavens and the earth, and everything between them. With Him is the knowledge about the Hour (*end of the world*), and to Him you will be returned.

وَتَبَارَكَ الَّذِي لَهُ الْمُلْكُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ  
وَمَا بَيْنَهُمَا وَعِنْدَهُ عِلْمُ السَّاعَةِ وَإِلَيْهِ  
تُرْجَعُونَ

[43:86] None of those whom they idolize beside Him possess any power to intercede, unless their intercession coincides with the truth, and they fully know.

وَلَا يَمْلِكُ الَّذِينَ يَدْعُونَ مِنْ دُونِهِ الشَّفَاعَةَ  
إِلَّا مَنْ شَهِدَ بِالْحَقِّ وَهُمْ يَعْلَمُونَ

[43:87] If you asked them who created them, they would say, "GOD." Why then did they deviate?

وَلَئِنْ سَأَلْتَهُمْ مَنْ خَلَقَهُمْ لَيَقُولُنَّ اللَّهُ ۗ فَأَنَّى  
يُؤْفَكُونَ

[43:88] It will be proclaimed: "O my Lord, these people do not believe."

وَقِيلِهِ يَا رَبِّ إِنَّ هَؤُلَاءِ قَوْمٌ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ

[43:89] You shall disregard them and say, "Peace;" they will surely find out.

فَاصْفَحْ عَنْهُمْ وَقُلْ سَلَامٌ ۚ فَسَوْفَ يَعْلَمُونَ

## Sura 44: Smoke

## سورة الدخان

[44:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious,  
Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[44:1] H. M.

حم

[44:2] And this enlightening scripture.

وَالْكِتَابِ الْمُبِينِ

[44:3] We have sent it down in a blessed night,  
for we are to warn.

إِنَّا أَنْزَلْنَاهُ فِي لَيْلَةٍ مُبَارَكَةٍ إِنَّا كُنَّا مُنذِرِينَ

[44:4] In it (*the scripture*), every matter of wisdom is clarified.

فِيهَا يُفْرَقُ كُلُّ أَمْرٍ حَكِيمٍ

[44:5] It is a predetermined command from us  
that we send messengers.

أَمْرًا مِنْ عِنْدِنَا إِنَّا كُنَّا مُرْسِلِينَ

[44:6] This is a mercy from your Lord. He is  
the Hearer, the Omniscient.

رَحْمَةً مِنْ رَبِّكَ إِنَّهُ هُوَ السَّمِيعُ الْعَلِيمُ

[44:7] Lord of the heavens and the earth, and  
everything between them. If only you could be  
certain!

رَبِّ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَمَا بَيْنَهُمَا إِن  
كُنْتُمْ مُوقِنِينَ

[44:8] There is no other god beside Him. He  
controls life and death; your Lord and the Lord  
of your ancestors.

لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ يُحْيِي وَيُمِيتُ رَبُّكُمْ وَرَبُّ  
آبَائِكُمُ الْأُولِينَ

[44:9] Indeed, they are doubtful, heedless.

بَلْ هُمْ فِي شَكٍّ يَلْعَبُونَ

*The Smoke: A Major Prophecy\**

[44:10] Therefore, watch for the day when the  
sky brings a profound smoke.\*

فَارْتَقِبْ يَوْمَ تَأْتِي السَّمَاءُ بِدُخَانٍ مُبِينٍ

[44:11] It will envelop the people; this is a  
painful retribution.

يَغْشَى النَّاسَ هَذَا عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ

[44:12] "Our Lord, relieve this retribution for  
us; we are believers."

رَبَّنَا اكْشِفْ عَنَّا الْعَذَابَ إِنَّا مُؤْمِنُونَ

*God's Messenger of the Covenant\**

[44:13] Now that it is too late, they remember!  
An enlightening messenger had come to  
them.\*

أَنَّى لَهُمُ الذِّكْرَى وَقَدْ جَاءَهُمْ رَسُولٌ مُبِينٌ

[44:14] But they turned away from him, say-  
ing, "Well educated, but crazy!"

ثُمَّ تَوَلَّوْا عَنْهُ وَقَالُوا مُعَلَّمٌ مَجْنُونٌ

[44:15] We will relieve the retribution for  
awhile; you will soon revert.

إِنَّا كَاشِفُو الْعَذَابِ قَلِيلًا إِنَّكُمْ عَائِدُونَ

[44:16] The day we strike the big stroke, we  
will avenge.

يَوْمَ نَبْطِشُ الْبَطْشَةَ الْكُبْرَى إِنَّا مُنتَقِمُونَ

[44:17] We have tested before them the people  
of Pharaoh; an honorable messenger went to  
them.

وَلَقَدْ فَتَنَّا قَبْلَهُمْ قَوْمَ فِرْعَوْنَ وَجَاءَهُمْ رَسُولٌ  
كَرِيمٌ

[44:18] Proclaiming: "Listen to me, servants of  
GOD. I am an honest messenger to you."

أَنْ أَدُوا إِلَيَّ عِبَادَ اللَّهِ إِنِّي لَكُمْ رَسُولٌ أَمِينٌ

\*44:10 Only two signs are yet to be fulfilled, this smoke and Gog and Magog (Appendix 25).

\*44:13 The sum of sura and verse numbers (44+13) is 57, 19x3, and this Quranic code was proclaimed by God's Messenger of the Covenant (Appendices 1, 2, & 26).

[44:19] And, "Do not transgress against **GOD**. I bring to you powerful proofs.

وَأَنْ لَا تَعْلُوا عَلَى اللَّهِ إِنِّي آتِيكُمْ بِسُلْطَانٍ مُبِينٍ

[44:20] "I seek refuge in my Lord and your Lord, if you oppose me.

وَإِنِّي عُدْتُ بِرَبِّي وَرَبِّكُمْ أَنْ تَزْجُمُونِ

[44:21] "If you do not wish to believe, then simply leave me alone."

وَإِنْ لَمْ تُؤْمِنُوا لِي فَأَعْتَزَلُونِ

[44:22] Subsequently, he implored his Lord: "These are wicked people."

فَدَعَا رَبَّهُ أَنْ هُوَ لَأَ قَوْمٌ مُجْرِمُونَ

[44:23] (God said,) "Travel with My servants during the night; you will be pursued.

فَأَسْرِبِعِبَادِي لَيْلًا إِنَّكُمْ مُتَّبَعُونَ

[44:24] "Cross the sea quickly; their troops will be drowned."

وَأَتْرِكِ الْبَحْرَ رَهْوًا إِنَّهُمْ جُنْدٌ مُغْرَقُونَ

[44:25] Thus, they left behind many gardens and springs.

كَمْ تَرَكَوا مِنْ جَنَاتٍ وَعُيُونٍ

[44:26] Crops and a luxurious life.

وَزُرُوعٍ وَمَقَامٍ كَرِيمٍ

[44:27] Blessings that they enjoyed.

وَنَعْمَةٍ كَانُوا فِيهَا فَاكِهِينَ

[44:28] All these we caused to be inherited by other people.

كَذَلِكَ وَأَوْرَثْنَاهَا قَوْمًا آخَرِينَ

[44:29] Neither heaven, nor the earth wept over them, and they were not respited.

فَمَا بَكَتْ عَلَيْهِمُ السَّمَاءُ وَالْأَرْضُ وَمَا كَانُوا مُنْظَرِينَ

[44:30] Meanwhile, we saved the Children of Israel from the humiliating persecution.

وَلَقَدْ نَجَّيْنَا بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ مِنَ الْعَذَابِ الْمُهِينِ

[44:31] From Pharaoh; he was a tyrant.

مَنْ فِرْعَوْنُ إِنَّهُ كَانَ عَالِيًا مِنَ الْمُسْرِفِينَ

[44:32] We have chosen them from among all the people, knowingly.

وَلَقَدْ اخْتَرْنَاَهُمْ عَلَى عِلْمٍ عَلَى الْعَالَمِينَ

[44:33] We showed them so many proofs, which constituted a great test.

وَأَتَيْنَاهُمْ مِنَ الْآيَاتِ مَا فِيهِ بَلَاءٌ مُبِينٌ

*Expect The Same Consequences*

[44:34] The present generations say,

إِنَّ هُوَ لَأَ لَيَقُولُونَ

[44:35] "We only die the first death; we will never be resurrected!

إِنْ هِيَ إِلَّا مَوْتَتُنَا الْأُولَى وَمَا نَحْنُ بِمُنْشَرِينَ

[44:36] "Bring back our forefathers, if you are truthful."

فَأْتُوا بِآبَائِنَا إِنْ كُنْتُمْ صَادِقِينَ

[44:37] Are they better than the people of Tubba' and others before them? We annihilated them for their crimes.

أَهُمْ خَيْرٌ أَمْ قَوْمُ تُبَّعٍ وَالَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ أَهْلَكْنَاهُمْ إِنَّهُمْ كَانُوا مُجْرِمِينَ

[44:38] We did not create the heavens and the earth, and everything between them, just to play.

وَمَا خَلَقْنَا السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضَ وَمَا بَيْنَهُمَا إِلَّا لَعَيْنٍ

[44:39] We created them for a specific purpose, but most of them do not know.

مَا خَلَقْنَاهُمَا إِلَّا بِالْحَقِّ وَلَكِنَّ أَكْثَرَهُمْ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ

[44:40] The Day of Decision awaits them all.

إِنَّ يَوْمَ الْفَصْلِ مِيقَاتُهُمْ أَجْمَعِينَ

[44:41] That is the day when no friend can help his friend in any way; no one can be helped.

يَوْمَ لَا يُغْنِي مَوْلَى عَنْ مَوْلَى شَيْئًا وَلَا هُمْ يُنصَرُونَ

[44:42] Only those who obtain mercy from **GOD**. He is the Almighty, Most Merciful.

إِلَّا مَنْ رَحِمَ اللَّهُ إِنَّهُ هُوَ الْعَزِيزُ الرَّحِيمُ

*The Disbelievers*

[44:43] Surely, the tree of bitterness—

إِنَّ شَجَرَتَ الرَّقُومِ

[44:44] will provide the food for the sinful.

طَعَامَ الْأَثِيمِ

[44:45] Like lye, it will boil in the stomachs.

كَالْمُهْلِ يَغْلِي فِي الْبُطُونِ

[44:46] Like the boiling of hellish drinks.

كَغَلِيِّ الْحَمِيمِ

[44:47] Take him and throw him into the center of Hell.

خُدُّهُ فَاعْتَلُوهُ إِلَى سَوَاءِ الْجَحِيمِ

[44:48] Then pour upon his head the retribution of the Inferno.

ثُمَّ صَبُّوا فَوْقَ رَأْسِهِ مِنْ عَذَابِ الْحَمِيمِ

[44:49] "Taste this; you were so powerful, so honorable."

ذُقْ إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْعَزِيزُ الْكَرِيمُ

[44:50] This is what you used to doubt.

إِنَّ هَذَا مَا كُنْتُمْ بِهِ تَمْتَرُونَ

*The Righteous*

[44:51] The righteous will be in a secure position.

إِنَّ الْمُتَّقِينَ فِي مَقَامٍ أَمِينٍ

[44:52] Enjoying gardens and springs.

فِي جَنَّاتٍ وَعُيُونٍ

[44:53] Wearing velvet and satin; close to each other.

يَلْبَسُونَ مِنْ سُندُسٍ وَإِسْتَبْرَقٍ مُتَقَابِلِينَ

[44:54] We grant them wonderful spouses.

كَذَلِكَ وَزَوَّجْنَاهُمْ بِحُورٍ عِينٍ

[44:55] They enjoy all kinds of fruits, in perfect peace.

يَدْعُونَ فِيهَا بِكُلِّ فَاكِهَةٍ آمِنِينَ

*The Righteous Do Not Really Die\**

[44:56] They do not taste death therein— beyond the first death\*—and He has spared them the retribution of Hell.

لَا يَذُوقُونَ فِيهَا الْمَوْتَ إِلَّا الْمَوْتَةَ الْأُولَى<sup>ط</sup> وَوَقَاهُمْ عَذَابَ الْجَحِيمِ

[44:57] Such is the blessing from your Lord. Such is the great triumph.

فَضْلًا مِنْ رَبِّكَ<sup>ط</sup> ذَلِكَ هُوَ الْفَوْزُ الْعَظِيمُ

[44:58] We have thus clarified it in your language, that they may take heed.

فَإِنَّمَا يَسَّرْنَا<sup>ط</sup>هُ بِلسَانِكَ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَتَذَكَّرُونَ

[44:59] Therefore, wait; they too will have to wait.

فَارْتَقِبْ إِنَّهُمْ مُرْتَقِبُونَ

\*44:56 As detailed in Appendix 17, the righteous do not really die; they move on directly to the same Paradise where Adam and Eve once lived. Compare this statement with the disbelievers' statement in 40:11.

## Sura 45: Kneeling

## سورة الجاثية

[45:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful.

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[45:1] H. M.

حم

[45:2] The revelation of this scripture is from **GOD**, the Almighty, Most Wise.

تَنْزِيلُ الْكِتَابِ مِنَ اللَّهِ الْعَزِيزِ الْحَكِيمِ

[45:3] The heavens and the earth are full of proofs for the believers.

إِنَّ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ لَآيَاتٍ  
لِّلْمُؤْمِنِينَ

[45:4] Also in your creation, and the creation of all the animals, there are proofs for people who are certain.

وَفِي خَلْقِكُمْ وَمَا يَبُتُّ مِنْ دَابَّةٍ آيَاتٌ لِّقَوْمٍ  
يُوقِنُونَ

[45:5] Also, the alternation of the night and the day, and the provisions that **GOD** sends down from the sky to revive dead lands, and the manipulation of the winds; all these are proof for people who understand.

وَإِخْتِلَافِ اللَّيْلِ وَالنَّهَارِ وَمَا أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ مِنَ  
السَّمَاءِ مِنْ رِزْقٍ فَأَحْيَا بِهِ الْأَرْضَ بَعْدَ  
مَوْتِهَا وَتَصْرِيفِ الرِّيَّاحِ آيَاتٌ لِّقَوْمٍ يَعْقِلُونَ

*Which Hadith?\**

[45:6] These are **GOD**'s revelations that we recite to you truthfully. In which Hadith other than **GOD** and His revelations do they believe?

تِلْكَ آيَاتُ اللَّهِ تَنْزُلُهَا عَلَيْكَ بِالْحَقِّ فَبِأَيِّ  
حَدِيثٍ بَعَدَ اللَّهُ وَآيَاتِهِ يُؤْمِنُونَ

[45:10] Awaiting them is Gehenna. Their earnings will not help them, nor the idols they had set up beside **GOD**. They have incurred a terrible retribution.

مَنْ وَرَائِهِمْ جَهَنَّمُ وَلَا يُغْنِي عَنْهُمْ مَا  
كَسَبُوا شَيْئًا وَلَا مَا اتَّخَذُوا مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ  
أَوْلِيَاءَ وَلَهُمْ عَذَابٌ عَظِيمٌ

[45:11] This is a beacon, and those who disbelieve in these revelations of their Lord have incurred condemnation and a painful retribution.

هَذَا هُدًى وَالَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا بِآيَاتِ رَبِّهِمْ لَهُمْ  
عَذَابٌ مِنْ رَجْزِ أَلِيمٍ

[45:12] **GOD** is the One who committed the sea in your service, so that the ships can roam it in accordance with His laws. You thus seek His provisions, that you may be appreciative.

اللَّهُ الَّذِي سَخَّرَ لَكُمْ الْبَحْرَ لِتَجْرِيَ الْفُلُكُ فِيهِ  
بِأَمْرِهِ وَتَلْتَبَتُّعُوا مِنْ فَضْلِهِ وَلِعَلَّكُمْ تَشْكُرُونَ

[45:13] He committed in your service everything in the heavens and the earth; all from Him. These are proofs for people who reflect.

وَسَخَّرَ لَكُمْ مَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَمَا فِي  
الْأَرْضِ جَمِيعًا مِنْهُ إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لَآيَاتٍ لِّقَوْمٍ  
يَتَفَكَّرُونَ

[45:14] Tell those who believe to forgive those who do not expect the days of **GOD**. He will fully pay everyone for whatever they have earned.

قُلْ لِلَّذِينَ آمَنُوا يَغْفِرُوا لِلَّذِينَ لَا يَرْجُونَ أَيَّامَ  
اللَّهِ لِيَجْزِيَ قَوْمًا بِمَا كَانُوا يَكْسِبُونَ

[45:15] Whoever works righteousness does so for his own good, and whoever works evil does so to his own detriment. To your Lord you will be returned.

مَنْ عَمِلَ صَالِحًا فَلِنَفْسِهِ وَمَنْ أَسَاءَ فَعَلَيْهَا  
ثُمَّ إِلَىٰ رَبِّكُمْ تُرْجَعُونَ

\*45:6-7 God condemns "Hadith" by name, and informs us that it is a blasphemous fabrication.

[45:16] We have given the Children of Israel the scripture, wisdom, and prophethood, and provided them with good provisions; we bestowed upon them more blessings than any other people.

وَلَقَدْ آتَيْنَا بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ الْكِتَابَ وَالْحُكْمَ  
وَالنُّبُوَّةَ وَرَزَقْنَاهُمْ مِنَ الطَّيِّبَاتِ وَفَضَّلْنَاهُمْ  
عَلَى الْعَالَمِينَ

[45:17] We have given them herein clear commandments. Ironically, they did not dispute this until the knowledge had come to them. This is due to jealousy on their part. Surely, your Lord will judge them on the Day of Resurrection regarding everything they have disputed.

وَآتَيْنَاهُمْ بَيِّنَاتٍ مِنَ الْأَمْرِ<sup>ط</sup> فَمَا اخْتَلَفُوا إِلَّا  
مِنْ بَعْدِ مَا جَاءَهُمُ الْعِلْمُ بَغْيًا بَيْنَهُمْ<sup>ع</sup> إِنَّ رَبَّكَ  
يَقْضِي بَيْنَهُمْ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ فِيمَا كَانُوا فِيهِ  
يَخْتَلِفُونَ

[45:18] We then appointed you to establish the correct laws; you shall follow this, and do not follow the wishes of those who do not know.

ثُمَّ جَعَلْنَاكَ عَلَى شَرِيعَةٍ مِنَ الْأَمْرِ فَاتَّبِعْهَا  
وَلَا تَتَّبِعْ أَهْوَاءَ الَّذِينَ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ

[45:19] They cannot help you at all against **GOD**. It is the transgressors who ally themselves with one another, while **GOD** is the Lord of the righteous.

إِنَّهُمْ لَنْ يُغْنُوا عَنْكَ مِنَ اللَّهِ شَيْئًا<sup>ع</sup> وَإِنَّ  
الظَّالِمِينَ بَعْضُهُمْ أَوْلِيَاءُ بَعْضٍ<sup>ط</sup> وَاللَّهُ وَلِيُّ  
الْمُتَّقِينَ

[45:20] This provides enlightenments for the people, and guidance, and mercy for those who are certain.

هَذَا بَصَائِرُ لِلنَّاسِ وَهُدًى وَرَحْمَةٌ لِقَوْمٍ  
يُوقِنُونَ

[45:21] Do those who work evil expect that we will treat them in the same manner as those who believe and lead a righteous life? Can their life and their death be the same? \* Wrong indeed is their judgment.

أَمْ حَسِبَ الَّذِينَ اجْتَرَحُوا السَّيِّئَاتِ أَنْ  
نَجْعَلَهُمْ كَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ  
سَوَاءً مَحْيَاهُمْ وَمَمَاتُهُمْ<sup>ع</sup> سَاءَ مَا يَحْكُمُونَ

[45:22] **GOD** created the heavens and the earth for a specific purpose, in order to pay each soul for whatever it earned, without the least injustice. \*

وَخَلَقَ اللَّهُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضَ بِالْحَقِّ  
وَلِتُجْزَىٰ كُلُّ نَفْسٍ بِمَا كَسَبَتْ وَهُمْ لَا  
يُظْلَمُونَ

*Common Form of Idolatry: The Ego As A god*

[45:23] Have you noted the one whose god is his ego? Consequently, **GOD** sends him astray, despite his knowledge, seals his hearing and his mind, and places a veil on his eyes. Who then can guide him, after such a decision by **GOD**? Would you not take heed?

أَفَرَأَيْتَ مَنْ اتَّخَذَ إِلَهَهُ هَوَاهُ وَأَضَلَّهُ اللَّهُ عَلَىٰ  
عِلْمٍ وَخَتَمَ عَلَىٰ سَمْعِهِ وَقَلْبِهِ وَجَعَلَ عَلَىٰ  
بَصَرِهِ غِشَاوَةً فَمَنْ يَهْدِيهِ مِنْ بَعْدِ اللَّهِ<sup>ع</sup> أَفَلَا  
تَذَكَّرُونَ

[45:24] They said, "We only live this life; we live and die and only time causes our death!" They have no sure knowledge about this; they only conjecture.

وَقَالُوا مَا هِيَ إِلَّا حَيَاتُنَا الدُّنْيَا نَمُوتُ وَنَحْيَا  
وَمَا يُهْلِكُنَا إِلَّا الدَّهْرُ<sup>ع</sup> وَمَا لَهُمْ بِذَلِكَ مِنْ عِلْمٍ<sup>ط</sup>  
إِنَّهُمْ إِلَّا يَظُنُّونَ

\*45:21 We now realize that the righteous do not really die—they go straight to Heaven (16:32)—while the unrighteous are beaten up by the angels of death (8:50 & 47:27).

\*45:22 God granted us this life as a precious chance to redeem ourselves, denounce our ancient alliance with Satan, and rejoin God's kingdom. See Introduction & Appendix 7.



[45:25] When our revelations are recited to them, clearly, their only argument is to say, "Bring back our forefathers, if you are truthful."

وَإِذَا تُلِّيَ عَلَيْهِمْ آيَاتُنَا بَيِّنَاتٍ مَا كَانَ حُجَّتَهُمْ  
إِلَّا أَنْ قَالُوا آتُونَا بِآبَائِنَا إِنْ كُنْتُمْ صَادِقِينَ

[45:26] Say, "GOD has granted you life, then He puts you to death, then He will summon you to the Day of Resurrection, which is inevitable. But most people do not know."

قُلِ اللَّهُ يُحْيِيكُمْ ثُمَّ يُمِيتُكُمْ ثُمَّ يَجْمَعُكُمْ إِلَى يَوْمِ  
الْقِيَامَةِ لَا رَيْبَ فِيهِ وَلَكِنَّ أَكْثَرَ النَّاسِ لَا  
يَعْلَمُونَ

[45:27] To GOD belongs all sovereignty of the heavens and the earth. The day the Hour (*Judgment*) comes to pass, that is when the falsifiers lose.

وَلِلَّهِ مُلْكُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَيَوْمَ تَقُومُ  
السَّاعَةُ يُومِئِدِ يَخْسِرُ الْمُبْطِلُونَ

#### Kneeling

[45:28] You will see every community kneeling. Every community will be called to view their record. Today, you get paid for everything you have done.

وَتَرَى كُلَّ أُمَّةٍ جَانِيَةً كُلُّ أُمَّةٍ تُدْعَى إِلَى  
كِتَابِهَا الْيَوْمَ تُجْرُونَ مَا كُنْتُمْ تَعْمَلُونَ

[45:29] This is our record; it utters the truth about you. We have been recording everything you did.

هَذَا كِتَابُنَا يَنْطِقُ عَلَيْكُمْ بِالْحَقِّ إِنَّا كُنَّا  
نَسْتَنْسِخُ مَا كُنْتُمْ تَعْمَلُونَ

[45:30] As for those who believe and work righteousness, their Lord will admit them into His mercy. This is the great triumph.

فَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ فَيُدْخِلُهُمْ  
رَبُّهُمْ فِي رَحْمَتِهِ ذَلِكَ هُوَ الْفَوْزُ الْمُبِينُ

[45:31] As for those who disbelieve: "Were not My revelations recited to you, but you turned arrogant and were wicked people?"

وَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا أَفَلَمْ تَكُنْ آيَاتِي تُنلَىٰ عَلَيْكُمْ  
فَاسْتَكْبَرْتُمْ وَكُنْتُمْ قَوْمًا مُّجْرِمِينَ

[45:32] When it is proclaimed that GOD's promise is the truth and that the Hour (*of Judgment*) is inevitable, you said, "We do not know what the Hour is! We are full of conjecture about it; we are not certain."

وَإِذَا قِيلَ إِنَّ وَعْدَ اللَّهِ حَقٌّ وَالسَّاعَةُ لَا رَيْبَ  
فِيهَا قُلْتُمْ مَا نَدْرِي مَا السَّاعَةُ إِنْ نَظُنُّ إِلَّا  
ظَنًّا وَمَا نَحْنُ بِمُستَيْقِينَ

[45:33] The evils of their works will become evident to them, and the very things they mocked will come back and haunt them.

وَبَدَأَ لَهُمْ سَيِّئَاتٍ مَا عَمِلُوا وَحَاقَ بِهِمْ مَا  
كَانُوا بِهِ يَسْتَهْزِئُونَ

[45:34] It will be proclaimed: "Today we forget you, just as you forgot the meeting of this day. Your abode is the hellfire, and you will have no helpers.

وَقِيلَ الْيَوْمَ نَنْسَاكُمْ كَمَا نَسِيتُمْ لِقَاءَ يَوْمِكُمْ  
هَذَا وَمَأْوَاكُمُ النَّارُ وَمَا لَكُمْ مِنْ نَاصِرِينَ

[45:35] "This is because you took GOD's revelations in vain, and were preoccupied with the first life." Consequently, they will never exit therefrom, nor will they be excused.

ذَلِكُمْ بِأَنَّكُمْ اتَّخَذْتُمْ آيَاتِ اللَّهِ هُزُوعًا وَغَرَّتْكُمْ  
الْحَيَاةُ الدُّنْيَا فَالْيَوْمَ لَا يُخْرَجُونَ مِنْهَا وَلَا  
هُمْ يُسْتَعْتَبُونَ

[45:36] To GOD belongs all praise; Lord of the heavens, Lord of the earth, Lord of the universe.

فَلِلَّهِ الْحَمْدُ رَبِّ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَرَبِّ الْأَرْضِ  
رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ

[45:37] To Him belongs all supremacy in the heavens and the earth. He is the Almighty, Most Wise.

وَلَهُ الْكِبْرِيَاءُ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ ۗ وَهُوَ  
الْعَزِيزُ الْحَكِيمُ

## Sura 46: The Dunes سورة الأحقاف

[46:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful.

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[46:1] H. M.

حم

[46:2] The revelation of this scripture is from **GOD**, the Almighty, Most Wise.

تَنْزِيلُ الْكِتَابِ مِنَ اللَّهِ الْعَزِيزِ الْحَكِيمِ

[46:3] We did not create the heavens and the earth, and everything between them except for a specific purpose, and for a finite interim. Those who disbelieve are totally oblivious to the warnings given to them.

مَا خَلَقْنَا السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضَ وَمَا بَيْنَهُمَا إِلَّا بِالْحَقِّ وَأَجَلٍ مُّسَمًّى وَالَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا عَمَّا أُنذِرُوا مُّعْرِضُونَ

[46:4] Say, "Consider the idols you have set up beside **GOD**. Show me what on earth did they create. Do they own part of the heavens? Show me any other scripture before this one, or any piece of established knowledge that supports your idolatry, if you are truthful."

قُلْ أَرَأَيْتُمْ مَا تَدْعُونَ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ أَرُونِي مَاذَا خَلَقُوا مِنَ الْأَرْضِ أَمْ لَهُمْ شِرْكٌ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ ۗ ائْتُونِي بِكِتَابٍ مِنْ قَبْلِ هَذَا أَوْ أَنْتَارَةٍ مِنْ عِلْمٍ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ صَادِقِينَ

*The Idols Totally Unaware*

[46:5] Who is farther astray than those who idolize beside **GOD** idols that can never respond to them until the Day of Resurrection, and are totally unaware of their worship?

وَمَنْ أَضَلُّ مِمَّنْ يَدْعُو مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ مَنْ لَّا يَسْتَجِيبُ لَهُ إِلَى يَوْمِ الْقِيَامَةِ وَهُمْ عَن دُعَائِهِمْ غَافِلُونَ

*The Idols Disown Their Worshipers\**

[46:6] And when the people are summoned (*on the Day of Judgment*), their idols will become their enemies, and will denounce their idolatry.\*

وَإِذَا حُشِرَ النَّاسُ كَانُوا لَهُمْ أَعْدَاءً وَكَانُوا بِعِبَادَتِهِمْ كَافِرِينَ

[46:7] When our revelations were recited to them, perfectly clear, those who disbelieved said of the truth that came to them, "This is obviously magic!"

وَإِذَا تُلِيَتْ عَلَيْهِمْ آيَاتُنَا بَيِّنَاتٍ قَالِ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا لِلْحَقِّ لَمَّا جَاءَهُمْ هَذَا سِحْرٌ مُّبِينٌ

[46:8] When they say, "He fabricated this," say, "If I fabricated this, then you cannot protect me from **GOD**. He is fully aware of everything you scheme. He suffices as a witness between me and you. He is the Forgiver, Most Merciful."

أَمْ يَقُولُونَ افْتَرَاهُ ۗ قُلْ إِنْ افْتَرَيْتُهُ فَلَا تَمْلِكُونَ لِي مِنَ اللَّهِ شَيْئًا ۗ هُوَ أَعْلَمُ بِمَا تُفِيضُونَ فِيهِ ۗ كَفَىٰ بِهِ شَهِيدًا بَيْنِي وَبَيْنَكُمْ ۗ وَهُوَ الْعَفُورُ الرَّحِيمُ

[46:9] Say, "I am not different from other messengers. I have no idea what will happen to me or to you. I only follow what is revealed to me. I am no more than a profound warner."

قُلْ مَا كُنْتُ بِدَعَا مِنَ الرُّسُلِ وَمَا أَدْرِي مَا يُفَعَّلُ بِي وَلَا بَكُمْ ۗ إِنْ أَتَّبِعُ إِلَّا مَا يُوحَىٰ إِلَيَّ وَمَا أَنَا إِلَّا نَذِيرٌ مُّبِينٌ

\*46:6 See also Matthew 7:21-23: Jesus clearly disowns those who call him "Lord."

*Rabbi Judah the Pious\**

[46:10] Say, "What if it is from **GOD** and you disbelieved in it? A witness from the Children of Israel has borne witness to a similar phenomenon,\* and he has believed, while you have turned arrogant. Surely, **GOD** does not guide the wicked people."

قُلْ أَرَأَيْتُمْ إِنْ كَانَ مِنْ عِنْدِ اللَّهِ وَكَفَرْتُمْ بِهِ  
وَشَهِدَ شَاهِدٌ مِنْ بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ عَلَىٰ مِثْلِهِ  
فَأَمِنَ وَاسْتَكْبَرْتُمْ إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يَهْدِي الْقَوْمَ  
الظَّالِمِينَ

[46:11] Those who disbelieved said about those who believed, "If it were anything good, they would not have accepted it before us." Because they were not guided to it, they said, "This is an old fabrication!"

وَقَالَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا لِلَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَوْ كَانَ خَيْرًا  
مَا سَبَقُونَا إِلَيْهِ وَإِذْ لَمْ يَهْتَدُوا بِهِ فَسَيَقُولُونَ  
هَذَا إِفْكٌ قَدِيمٌ

[46:12] Before this, the book of Moses provided guidance and mercy. This too is a scripture that confirms, in Arabic, to warn those who transgressed, and to give good news to the righteous.

وَمِنْ قَبْلِهِ كِتَابُ مُوسَىٰ إِمَامًا وَرَحْمَةً ۗ وَهَذَا  
كِتَابٌ مُصَدِّقٌ لِسَانًا عَرَبِيًّا لِيُنذِرَ الَّذِينَ ظَلَمُوا  
وَيُبَشِّرَ لِلْمُحْسِنِينَ

*Good News*

[46:13] Surely, those who say, "Our Lord is **GOD**," then lead a righteous life, will have no fear, nor will they grieve.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ قَالُوا رَبُّنَا اللَّهُ ثُمَّ اسْتَقَامُوا فَلَا  
خَوْفٌ عَلَيْهِمْ وَلَا هُمْ يَحْزَنُونَ

[46:14] They have deserved Paradise, where they abide forever; a reward for their works.

أُولَٰئِكَ أَصْحَابُ الْجَنَّةِ خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا جَزَاءً بِمَا  
كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ

*40: The Age of Decision\**

[46:15] We enjoined the human being to honor his parents. His mother bore him arduously, gave birth to him arduously, and took intimate care of him for thirty months. When he reaches maturity, and reaches the age of forty,\* he should say, "My Lord, direct me to appreciate the blessings You have bestowed upon me and upon my parents, and to do the righteous works that please You. Let my children be righteous as well. I have repented to You; I am a submitter."

وَوَصَّيْنَا الْإِنْسَانَ بِوَالِدَيْهِ إِحْسَانًا ۖ حَمَلَتْهُ  
أُمُّهُ كُرْهًا وَوَضَعَتْهُ كُرْهًا ۖ وَحَمَلُهُ وَفِصَالُهُ  
ثَلَاثُونَ شَهْرًا ۖ حَتَّىٰ إِذَا بَلَغَ أَشُدَّهُ وَبَلَغَ  
أَرْبَعِينَ سِنًا قَالَ رَبِّ أَوْزِعْنِي أَنْ أَشْكُرَ  
نِعْمَتَكَ الَّتِي أَنْعَمْتَ عَلَيَّ وَعَلَىٰ وَالِدَيَّ وَأَنْ  
أَعْمَلَ صَالِحًا تَرْضَاهُ وَأَصْلِحْ لِي فِي  
ذُرِّيَّتِي ۖ إِنَِّّي تَوَكَّلْتُ عَلَىٰكَ وَإِنِّي مِنَ الْمُسْلِمِينَ

[46:16] It is from these that we accept the righteous works, and overlook their sins. They have deserved Paradise. This is the truthful promise that is promised to them.

أُولَٰئِكَ الَّذِينَ نَقَبَلُ عَنْهُمْ أَحْسَنَ مَا عَمِلُوا  
وَوَتَّجَاوَزُ عَنْ سَيِّئَاتِهِمْ فِي أَصْحَابِ الْجَنَّةِ ۖ  
وَعَدَ الصِّدْقِ الَّذِي كَانُوا يُوعَدُونَ

\*46:10 This witness is Rabbi Judah the Pious (11th Century A.D.), who discovered the same 19-based mathematical code in intact fragments of the scripture (see Appendix 1).

\*46:15 God knows full well who deserves to go to Heaven and who deserves to go to Hell. It is His law that whomever He puts to death before the age of 40 shall go to Heaven. God's immense mercy is reflected in the fact that most people have difficulty accepting this divine mercy; they argue: "Put them in Hell!" See Appendix 32.

[46:17] Then there is the one who says to his parents, "Woe to you; are you telling me that (after death) I will come back to life? How come those who died before us never come back?" The parents would cry for **GOD's** help and say, "Woe to you; please believe! **GOD's** promise is the truth." He would say, "Tales from the past!"

وَالَّذِي قَالَ لَوَالِدَيْهِ أَفِ لَكُمْ مَا أَتَعَدَانِي أَنْ  
أُخْرَجَ وَقَدْ خَلَتِ الْقُرُونُ مِنْ قَبْلِي وَهُمَا  
يَسْتَعْجِلَانِ اللَّهَ وَيُنَكِّحَانِ أَنْ يَأْتِيَهُنَّ اللَّهُ حَقُّ  
فَيْقُولُ مَا هَذَا إِلَّا أَسَاطِيرُ الْأَوَّلِينَ

[46:18] Such are the ones stamped as disbelievers among every generation of jinns and humans; they are losers.

أُولَئِكَ الَّذِينَ حَقَّ عَلَيْهِمُ الْقَوْلُ فِي أُمَمٍ قَدْ  
خَلَتْ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ مِنَ الْجِنِّ وَالْإِنْسِ إِنَّهُمْ كَانُوا  
خَاسِرِينَ

[46:19] They all attain the ranks they have deserved, in accordance with their works. He will pay them for their works, without the least injustice.

وَلِكُلِّ دَرَجَاتٍ مِمَّا عَمِلُوا وَلِيُوَفِّيَهُمْ  
أَعْمَالَهُمْ وَهُمْ لَا يُظْلَمُونَ

[46:20] The day will come when those who disbelieved will be introduced to the hellfire: "You have wasted the good chances given to you during your worldly life, and you rejoiced in them. Consequently, today you incur a shameful retribution as a requital for the arrogance you committed on earth without any basis, and for your evil works."

وَيَوْمَ يُعْرَضُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا عَلَى النَّارِ أَلْهَبْتُمْ  
طِبْيَاتِكُمْ فِي حَيَاتِكُمُ الدُّنْيَا وَاسْتَمْتَعْتُمْ بِهَا  
فَالْيَوْمَ تُجْرَوْنَ عَذَابَ الْهُونِ بِمَا كُنْتُمْ  
تَسْتَكْبِرُونَ فِي الْأَرْضِ بِغَيْرِ الْحَقِّ وَبِمَا كُنْتُمْ  
تَفْسُقُونَ

### Hūd

[46:21] Recall that the brother of 'Ād warned his people at the dunes—numerous warnings were also delivered before him and after him: "You shall not worship except **GOD**. I fear for you the retribution of a great day."

وَإذْكَرُوا أَخَا عَادٍ إِذْ أَنْذَرَ قَوْمَهُ بِالْأَحْقَافِ وَقَدْ  
خَلَتِ النُّذُرُ مِنْ بَيْنِ يَدَيْهِ وَمِنْ خَلْفِهِ إِلَّا  
تَعْبُدُوا إِلَّا اللَّهَ إِنِّي أَخَافُ عَلَيْكُمْ عَذَابَ يَوْمٍ  
عَظِيمٍ

[46:22] They said, "Did you come to divert us from our gods? We challenge you to bring (the retribution) you threaten, if you are truthful."

قَالُوا أَجِئْنَا لِنَتُفَكِّنَا عَنْ آلِهَتِنَا فَأْتِنَا بِمَا تَعِدُنَا  
إِنْ كُنْتَ مِنَ الصَّادِقِينَ

[46:23] He said, "The knowledge about this is with **GOD**; I only deliver to you what I was sent to deliver. However, I see that you people are ignorant."

قَالَ إِنَّمَا الْعِلْمُ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ وَأُبَلِّغُكُمْ مَا أُرْسِلْتُ  
بِهِ وَلَكِنِّي أَرَأَيْتُمْ قَوْمًا تَجْهَلُونَ

[46:24] When they saw the storm heading their way, they said, "This storm will bring to us much needed rain." Instead, this is what you challenged (Hūd) to bring; violent wind wherein there is painful retribution

فَلَمَّا رَأَوْهُ عَارِضًا مُسْتَقْبِلَ أَوْدِيَّتِهِمْ قَالُوا هَذَا  
عَارِضٌ مُمَطَّرِنَا بَلْ هُوَ مَا اسْتَعْجَلْتُمْ بِهِ  
رِيحٌ فِيهَا عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ

[46:25] It destroyed everything, as commanded by its Lord. By morning, nothing was standing except their homes. We thus require the guilty people.

تُدَمِّرُ كُلَّ شَيْءٍ بِأَمْرِ رَبِّهَا فَأَصْبَحُوا لَا يُرَى  
إِلَّا مَسَاكِنُهُمْ كَذَلِكَ نَجْزِي الْقَوْمَ الْمُجْرِمِينَ

*They Ridiculed the Messenger's Warnings*

[46:26] We had established them in the same way as we established you, and provided them with hearing, eyes, and minds. But their hearing, eyes, and minds did not help them at all. This is because they decided to disregard **GOD's** revelations. Thus, the prophecies and warnings that they ridiculed have caused their doom.

وَلَقَدْ مَكَّنَّاهُمْ فِيمَا إِنْ مَكَّنَّاكُمْ فِيهِ وَجَعَلْنَا لَهُمْ  
سَمْعًا وَأَبْصَارًا وَأَفْئِدَةً فَمَا أَغْنَىٰ عَنْهُمْ  
سَمْعُهُمْ وَلَا أَبْصَارُهُمْ وَلَا أَفْئِدَتُهُمْ مِنْ شَيْءٍ  
إِذْ كَانُوا يَجْحَدُونَ بِآيَاتِ اللَّهِ وَحَاقَ بِهِمْ مَا  
كَانُوا بِهِ يَسْتَهْزِئُونَ

[46:27] We have annihilated many communities around you, after we had explained the proofs, that they might repent.

وَلَقَدْ أَهْلَكْنَا مَا حَوْلَكُمْ مِنَ الْفُرَىٰ وَصَرَّفْنَا  
الْآيَاتِ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَرْجِعُونَ

[46:28] Why then did the idols they set up to bring them closer to **GOD** fail to help them? Instead, they abandoned them. Such were the false gods they idolized; such were the innovations they fabricated.

فَلَوْلَا نَصْرَهُمُ الَّذِينَ اتَّخَذُوا مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ  
قُرْبَانًا آلِهَةً بَلْ ضَلُّوا عَنْهُمْ وَذَلِكَ إِفْكُهُمْ  
وَمَا كَانُوا يَفْقَهُونَ

*Believers Among the Jinns\**

[46:29] Recall that we directed a number of jinns to you, in order to let them hear the Quran. When they got there, they said, "Listen." As soon as it was over, they rushed to their people, warning.\*

وَإِذْ صَرَّفْنَا إِلَيْكَ نَفَرًا مِّنَ الْجِنِّ يَسْتَمِعُونَ  
الْقُرْآنَ فَلَمَّا حَضَرُوهُ قَالُوا أَنصِتُوا فَلَمَّا  
فُضِيَ وَلَوْ إِلَىٰ قَوْمِهِمْ مُنْذِرِينَ

[46:30] They said, "O our people, we have heard a book that was revealed after Moses, and confirms the previous scriptures. It guides to the truth; to the right path.

قَالُوا يَا قَوْمَنَا إِنَّا سَمِعْنَا كِتَابًا أُنزِلَ مِنْ بَعْدِ  
مُوسَىٰ مُصَدِّقًا لِّمَا بَيْنَ يَدَيْهِ يَهْدِي إِلَى الْحَقِّ  
وَإِلَىٰ طَرِيقٍ مُسْتَقِيمٍ

[46:31] "O our people, respond to the call of **GOD**, and believe in Him. He will then forgive your sins, and spare you a painful retribution."

يَا قَوْمَنَا أَجِيبُوا دَاعِيَ اللَّهِ وَآمِنُوا بِهِ يَغْفِرَ  
لَكُمْ مِنْ ذُنُوبِكُمْ وَيُجِرْكُمْ مِنْ عَذَابٍ أَلِيمٍ

[46:32] Those who fail to respond to **GOD's** call cannot escape, and will have no Lord other than Him; they have gone far astray.

وَمَنْ لَا يُجِبْ دَاعِيَ اللَّهِ فَلَيْسَ بِمُعْجِزٍ فِي  
الْأَرْضِ وَلَيْسَ لَهُ مِنْ دُونِهِ أَوْلِيَاءُ ۗ أُولَٰئِكَ  
فِي ضَلَالٍ مُّبِينٍ

[46:33] Do they not realize that **GOD**, who created the heavens and the earth without the least effort is able to revive the dead? Yes indeed; He is Omnipotent.

أَوَلَمْ يَرَوْا أَنَّ اللَّهَ الَّذِي خَلَقَ السَّمَاوَاتِ  
وَالْأَرْضِ وَلَمْ يَعْزِ بِخَلْقِهِنَّ بِقَادِرٍ عَلَىٰ أَنْ  
يُحْيِيَ الْمَوْتَىٰ ۗ بَلَىٰ إِنَّهُ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

[46:34] The day the disbelievers are introduced to the Hellfire, they will be asked, "Is this not the truth?" They will answer, "Yes indeed, by our Lord." He will say, "Then suffer the retribution for your disbelief."

وَيَوْمَ يُعْرَضُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا عَلَى النَّارِ أَلَيْسَ  
هَذَا بِالْحَقِّ ۗ قَالُوا بَلَىٰ وَرَبِّنَا ۗ قَالَ فَذُوقُوا  
العَذَابَ بِمَا كُنْتُمْ تَكْفُرُونَ

\*46:29 Jinns are the creatures who fully agreed with Satan when he initiated his famous blasphemy billions of years ago. They are brought into this world as descendants of Satan. One jinn is born every time a human being is born. The newly born jinn is assigned to the same body as the newly born human, and constantly pushes Satan's point of view (Appendix 7).

*God's Messenger of the Covenant\**

[46:35] Therefore, be patient like the messengers before you who possessed strength and resorted to patience. Do not be in a hurry to see the retribution that will inevitably come to them. The day they see it, it will seem as if they lasted one hour of the day. This is a proclamation: Is it not the wicked who are consistently annihilated?

فَاصْبِرْ كَمَا صَبَرَ أُولُو الْعَزْمِ مِنَ الرُّسُلِ وَلَا  
تَسْتَعْجِلْ لَهُمْ ۚ كَانَهُمْ يَوْمَ يَرَوْنَ مَا يُوعَدُونَ  
لَمْ يَلْبَنُوا إِلَّا سَاعَةً مِنْ نَهَارٍ ۚ بَلَاغٌ ۚ فَهَلْ  
يُهْلِكُ إِلَّا الْقَوْمَ الْفَاسِقُونَ

**Sura 47: Muhammad****سورة محمد**

[47:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful.

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[47:1] Those who disbelieve and repel from the path of **GOD**, He nullifies their works.

الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا وَصَدُّوا عَنْ سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ أَضَلَّ  
أَعْمَالَهُمْ

[47:2] Those who believe and work righteousness, and believe in what was sent down to Muhammad—which is the truth from their Lord—He remits their sins, and blesses them with contentment.

وَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ وَآمَنُوا بِمَا  
نَزَّلَ عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ وَهُوَ الْحَقُّ مِنْ رَبِّهِمْ ۚ كَفَّرَ  
عَنْهُمْ سَيِّئَاتِهِمْ وَأَصْلَحَ بَالَهُمْ

[47:3] This is because those who disbelieve are following falsehood, while those who believe are following the truth from their Lord. **GOD** thus cites for the people, their examples.

ذَلِكَ بِأَنَّ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا اتَّبَعُوا الْبَاطِلَ وَأَنَّ  
الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اتَّبَعُوا الْحَقَّ مِنْ رَبِّهِمْ ۚ كَذَلِكَ  
يَضْرِبُ اللَّهُ لِلنَّاسِ أَمْثَالَهُمْ

[47:4] If you encounter (*in war*) those who disbelieve, you may strike the necks. If you take them as captives you may set them free or ransom them, until the war ends. Had **GOD** willed, He could have granted you victory, without war. But He thus tests you by one another. As for those who get killed in the cause of **GOD**, He will never put their sacrifice to waste.

فَإِذَا لَقِيتُمُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا فَضَرْبَ الرِّقَابِ حَتَّىٰ  
إِذَا أَتَخْتَمُوهُمْ فَشُدُّوا الْوَتَاقَ ۚ فَمَا مِمَّا بَعْدُ  
وَإِمَّا فِدَاءً حَتَّىٰ تَضَعَ الْحَرْبُ أَوْزَارَهَا ۚ ذَلِكَ  
وَلَوْ يَشَاءُ اللَّهُ لَأُنْصِرَ مِنْهُمْ وَلَكِنْ لِيَبْلُوَ  
بَعْضَكُمْ بِبَعْضٍ ۗ وَالَّذِينَ قُتِلُوا فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ  
فَلَنْ يُضِلَّ أَعْمَالَهُمْ

[47:5] He will guide them, and bless them with contentment.

سَيَهْدِيهِمْ وَيُصْلِحُ بَالَهُمْ

[47:6] He will admit them into Paradise, that He described to them.

وَيُدْخِلُهُمُ الْجَنَّةَ عَرَفَهَا لَهُمْ

[47:7] O you who believe, if you support **GOD**, He will support you, and strengthen your foothold.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِنِ تَنْصُرُوا اللَّهَ يَنْصُرْكُمْ  
وَيُنْزِلْ أَقْدَامَكُمْ

[47:8] Those who disbelieve incur misery; He causes their works to be utterly in vain.

وَالَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا فَتَعَسَا لَهُمْ وَأَضَلَّ أَعْمَالَهُمْ

\*46:35 Quranic and mathematical evidence proves that the messenger addressed here is Rashad Khalifa. By adding the gematrical value of "Rashad Khalifa" (1230), plus the sura number (46), plus the verse number (35), we get 1311, or 19x69. This conforms with the Quran's code (App 2).

[47:9] That is because they hated what **GOD** revealed and consequently, He nullifies their works.

ذَلِكَ بِأَنَّهُمْ كَرِهُوا مَا أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ فَأَحْبَطَ  
أَعْمَالَهُمْ

[47:10] Did they not roam the earth and see the consequences for those before them? **GOD** destroyed their works; all disbelievers will suffer the same fate.

أَفَلَمْ يَسِيرُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ فَيَنْظُرُوا كَيْفَ  
كَانَ عَاقِبَةُ الَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ ۚ دَمَّرَ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِمْ  
وَالْكَافِرِينَ أَمَثَلَهَا

[47:11] This is because **GOD** is the Lord of those who believe, while the disbelievers have no lord.

ذَلِكَ بِأَنَّ اللَّهَ مَوْلَى الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَأَنَّ الْكَافِرِينَ  
لَا مَوْلَى لَهُمْ

[47:12] **GOD** admits those who believe and lead a righteous life into gardens with flowing streams. As for those who disbelieve, they live and eat like the animals eat, then end up in the hellfire.

إِنَّ اللَّهَ يُدْخِلُ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ  
جَنَّاتٍ تَجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ ۖ وَالَّذِينَ  
كَفَرُوا يَتَمَتَّعُونَ وَيَأْكُلُونَ كَمَا تَأْكُلُ الْأَنْعَامُ  
وَالنَّارُ مَثْوًى لَهُمْ

[47:13] Many a community was much stronger than the community that evicted you from your town; when we annihilated them, no one could help them.

وَكَأَيِّنْ مِنْ قَرْيَةٍ هِيَ أَشَدُّ قُوَّةً مِنْ قَرْيَتِكَ  
الَّتِي أَخْرَجْتَكَ أَهْلَكْنَاهُمْ فَلَا نَاصِرَ لَهُمْ

[47:14] Are those enlightened by their Lord the same as those whose evil works are adorned in their eyes, and they follow their own opinions?

أَفَمَنْ كَانَ عَلَىٰ بَيِّنَةٍ مِنْ رَبِّهِ كَمَنْ زُيِّنَ لَهُ  
سُوءُ عَمَلِهِ وَاتَّبَعُوا أَهْوَاءَهُمْ

[47:15] The allegory of Paradise that is promised for the righteous is this: it has rivers of unpolluted water, and rivers of fresh milk, and rivers of wine—delicious for the drinkers—and rivers of strained honey. They have all kinds of fruits therein, and forgiveness from their Lord. (*Are they better*) or those who abide forever in the hellfire, and drink hellish water that tears up their intestines?

مَثَلُ الْجَنَّةِ الَّتِي وُعدَ الْمُتَّقُونَ ۖ فِيهَا أَنْهَارٌ  
مِنْ مَاءٍ غَيْرِ آسِنٍ وَأَنْهَارٌ مِنْ لَبَنٍ لَمْ يَتَغَيَّرْ  
طَعْمُهُ وَأَنْهَارٌ مِنْ خَمْرٍ لَذَّةٍ لِلشَّارِبِينَ وَأَنْهَارٌ  
مِنْ عَسَلٍ مُصَفًّى ۖ وَلَهُمْ فِيهَا مِنْ كُلِّ  
الثَّمَرَاتِ وَمَغْفِرَةٌ مِنْ رَبِّهِمْ ۖ كَمَنْ هُوَ خَالِدٌ  
فِي النَّارِ وَسُقُوا مَاءً حَمِيمًا فَقَطَّعَ أَمْعَاءَهُمْ

[47:16] Some of them listen to you, then as soon as they leave they ask those who were enlightened, "What did he just say?" **GOD** thus seals their hearts and, consequently, they follow only their opinions.

وَمِنْهُمْ مَنْ يَسْتَمِعُ إِلَيْكَ حَتَّىٰ إِذَا خَرَجُوا مِنْ  
عِنْدِكَ قَالُوا لِلَّذِينَ أُوتُوا الْعِلْمَ مَاذَا قَالَ آنِفًا ۗ  
أُولَئِكَ الَّذِينَ طَبَعَ اللَّهُ عَلَىٰ قُلُوبِهِمْ وَاتَّبَعُوا  
أَهْوَاءَهُمْ

[47:17] As for those who are guided, He augments their guidance, and grants them their righteousness.

وَالَّذِينَ اهْتَدَوْا زَادَهُمْ هُدًى وَآتَاهُمْ تَقْوَاهُمْ

#### *End of the World\**

[47:18] Are they waiting until the Hour comes to them suddenly? All the signs thereof have already come.\* Once the Hour comes to them, how will they benefit from their message?

فَهَلْ يَنْظُرُونَ إِلَّا السَّاعَةَ أَنْ تَأْتِيَهُمْ بَغْتَةً ۖ فَقَدْ  
جَاءَ أَسْرَاطُهَا ۖ فَاتَىٰ لَهُمْ إِذَا جَاءَتْهُمْ ذِكْرَاهُمْ

\*47:18 The Quran, being the Final Testament, provides all the signs needed to pinpoint the end of the world; AD 2280. See Appendix 25 for the details.

*Lā Elāha Ellā Allāh: First Commandment*

[47:19] You shall know that: "There is no other god beside **GOD**,"\* and ask forgiveness of your sins and the sins of all believing men and women. **GOD** is fully aware of your decisions and your ultimate destiny.

فَاعْلَمْ أَنَّهُ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ وَاسْتَغْفِرْ لِذَنْبِكَ  
وَلِلْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَالْمُؤْمِنَاتِ وَاللَّهُ يَعْلَمُ مُتَقَلَّبَكُمْ  
وَمَثْوَاكُمْ

*Exposing the Hypocrites*

[47:20] Those who believed said: "When will a new sura be revealed?" But when a straightforward surah was revealed, wherein fighting was mentioned, you would see those who harbored doubts in their hearts looking at you, as if death had already come to them. They were thus exposed.

وَيَقُولُ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَوْلَا نُزِّلَتْ سُورَةٌ فَإِذَا  
أُنزِلَتْ سُورَةٌ مُحْكَمَةٌ وَذُكِرَ فِيهَا الْقِتَالُ  
رَأَيْتَ الَّذِينَ فِي قُلُوبِهِمْ مَرَضٌ يَنْظُرُونَ إِلَيْكَ  
نَظَرَ الْمَعْشِيِّ عَلَيْهِ مِنَ الْمَوْتِ فَأُولَئِكَ لَهُمْ

*Proof of Faith During Muhammad's Era*

[47:21] Obedience and righteous utterances are expected of them. If only they showed confidence in **GOD**, when mobilization was called for, it would have been better for them.

طَاعَةٌ وَقَوْلٌ مَعْرُوفٌ فَإِذَا عَزَمَ الْأَمْرُ فَلَوْ  
صَدَقُوا اللَّهَ لَكَانَ خَيْرًا لَهُمْ

[47:22] Is it also your intention that as soon as you leave you will commit evil and mistreat your relatives?

فَهَلْ عَسَيْتُمْ إِنْ تَوَلَّيْتُمْ أَنْ تُفْسِدُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ  
وَتَقَطِّعُوا أَرْحَامَكُمْ

[47:23] It is those who incurred a curse from **GOD**, whereby He rendered them deaf and blind.

أُولَئِكَ الَّذِينَ لَعَنَهُمُ اللَّهُ فَأَصَمَّهُمْ وَأَعَمَّى  
أَبْصَارَهُمْ

*Study the Quran*

[47:24] Why do they not study the Quran carefully? Do they have locks on their minds?

أَفَلَا يَتَذَكَّرُونَ الْقُرْآنَ أَمْ عَلَى قُلُوبٍ أَقْفَالُهَا

[47:25] Surely, those who slide back, after the guidance has been manifested to them, the devil has enticed them and led them on.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ ارْتَدُّوا عَلَىٰ أَدْبَارِهِمْ مِنْ بَعْدِ مَا  
تَبَيَّنَ لَهُمُ الْهُدَىٰ الشَّيْطَانُ سَوَّلَ لَهُمْ وَأَمْلَىٰ  
لَهُمْ

[47:26] This is because they said to those who hated what **GOD** has sent down, "We will obey you in certain matters." **GOD** fully knows their secret conspiracies.

ذَلِكَ بِأَنَّهُمْ قَالُوا لِلَّذِينَ كَرَهُوا مَا نَزَّلَ اللَّهُ  
سَنُطِيعُكُمْ فِي بَعْضِ الْأُمْرِ وَاللَّهُ يَعْلَمُ  
إِسْرَارَهُمْ

[47:27] How will it be for them when the angels put them to death? They will beat them on their faces and their rear ends.

فَكَيْفَ إِذَا تَوَفَّتْهُمُ الْمَلَائِكَةُ يَضْرِبُونَ  
وُجُوهَهُمْ وَأَدْبَارَهُمْ

[47:28] This is because they followed what angered **GOD** and hated the things that please Him. Consequently, He has nullified their works.

ذَلِكَ بِأَنَّهُمْ اتَّبَعُوا مَا أَسْخَطَ اللَّهَ وَكَرَهُوا  
رِضْوَانَهُ فَأَحْبَطَ أَعْمَالَهُمْ

[47:29] Did those who harbor doubts in their hearts think that **GOD** will not bring out their evil thoughts?

أَمْ حَسِبَ الَّذِينَ فِي قُلُوبِهِمْ مَرَضٌ أَنْ لَنْ  
يُخْرِجَ اللَّهُ أَضْغَانَهُمْ

\*47:19 Significantly, the "First Pillar" of religion is stated in the sura entitled Muhammad, and is utterly devoted to God alone. Muhammad's name was added by his idolizers, against his will.



[47:30] If we will, we can expose them for you, so that you can recognize them just by looking at them. However, you can recognize them by the way they talk. **GOD** is fully aware of all your works.

وَلَوْ نَشَاءُ لَأَرَيْنَاكُمْ فَلَعَرَفْتَهُمْ بِسِيمَاهُمْ ۚ  
وَلَتَعْرِفَنَّهُمْ فِي لَحْنِ الْقَوْلِ ۗ وَاللَّهُ يَعْلَمُ أَعْمَالَكُمْ

[47:31] We will certainly put you to the test, in order to distinguish those among you who strive, and steadfastly persevere. We must expose your true qualities.

وَلَنَبْلُوَنَّكُمْ حَتَّىٰ نَعْلَمَ الْمُجَاهِدِينَ مِنْكُمْ  
وَالصَّابِرِينَ وَنَبْلُوَ أَخْبَارَكُمْ

[47:32] Those who disbelieve and repel from the path of **GOD**, and oppose the messenger after the guidance has been manifested for them, will never hurt **GOD** in the least. Instead, He nullifies their works.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا وَصَدُّوا عَن سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ  
وَشَاقُوا الرَّسُولَ مِن بَعْدِ مَا تَبَيَّنَ لَهُمُ الْهُدَىٰ  
لَن يَضُرُّوا اللَّهَ شَيْئًا وَسَيُحِطُّ أَعْمَالَهُمْ

[47:33] O you who believe, you shall obey **GOD**, and obey the messenger. Otherwise, all your works will be in vain.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا أَطِيعُوا اللَّهَ وَأَطِيعُوا  
الرَّسُولَ وَلَا تُبْطِلُوا أَعْمَالَكُمْ

#### The Great Disaster

[47:34] Those who disbelieve and repel from the path of **GOD**, then die as disbelievers, **GOD** will never forgive them.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا وَصَدُّوا عَن سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ ثُمَّ  
مَاتُوا وَهُمْ كُفَّارٌ فَلَن يَغْفِرَ اللَّهُ لَهُمْ

[47:35] Therefore, you shall not waver and surrender in pursuit of peace, for you are guaranteed victory, and **GOD** is with you. He will never waste your efforts.

\*47:38 The Quran was given to the Arabs, in their language, for 1400 years, but they clearly rejected it and refused to believe that it is complete; they fabricated Hadith & Sunna.

\*48:1 This profound statement consists of 19 letters, indicating that our generation is the generation of victory for God's purified, unified, and consolidated religion—Submission (3:19, 85). It is our generation that witnessed the revelations of God's great miracle in the Quran (Appendix 1).

فَلَا تَهِنُوا وَتَدْعُوا إِلَى السَّلْمِ وَأَنْتُمْ الْأَعْلَوْنَ  
وَاللَّهُ مَعَكُمْ وَلَنْ يَبْرِكَنَّ أَعْمَالَكُمْ

[47:36] This worldly life is no more than play and vanity. But if you believe and lead a righteous life, He will reward you, without asking you for any money.

إِنَّمَا الْحَيَاةُ الدُّنْيَا لَعِبٌ وَلَهُوَ ۚ وَإِنْ تُؤْمِنُوا  
وَتَتَّقُوا يُؤْتِكُمْ أُجُورَكُمْ وَلَا يَسْأَلْكُمْ أَمْوَالَكُمْ

[47:37] If He asked you for money, to the extent of creating hardship for you, you might have become stingy, and your hidden evil might be exposed.

إِنْ يَسْأَلْكُمْوهَا فَيُحْفِكُمْ تَبَخَّلُوا وَيُخْرِجْ  
أَضْعَانَكُمْ

[47:38] You are invited to spend in the cause of **GOD**, but some of you turn stingy. The stingy are stingy towards their own souls. **GOD** is Rich, while you are poor.

#### Warning to the Arabs\*

\*If you turn away, He will substitute other people in your place, and they will not be like you.

هَآ أَنْتُمْ هُؤْلَآءِ تُدْعَوْنَ لِتُخْفُوا فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ  
فَمِنْكُمْ مَن يَبْخُلُ ۖ وَمَن يَبْخُلْ فَإِنَّمَا يَبْخُلْ عَن  
نَفْسِهِ ۗ وَاللَّهُ الْغَنِيُّ وَأَنْتُمُ الْفُقَرَاءُ ۗ وَإِن تَتَوَلَّوْا  
يَسْتَبْدِلْ قَوْمًا غَيْرَكُمْ ثُمَّ لَا يَكُونُوا أَمْثَالَكُمْ

## Sura 48: Victory

### سورة الفتح

[48:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful.

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[48:1] We have bestowed upon you (O Messenger) a great victory.\*

إِنَّا فَتَحْنَا لَكَ فَتْحًا مُّبِينًا

[48:2] Whereby **GOD** forgives your past sins, as well as future sins, and perfects His blessings upon you, and guides you in a straight path.

لِيَغْفِرَ لَكَ اللَّهُ مَا تَقَدَّمَ مِنْ ذَنْبِكَ وَمَا تَأَخَّرَ  
وَيُتِمَّ نِعْمَتَهُ عَلَيْكَ وَيَهْدِيكَ صِرَاطًا مُسْتَقِيمًا

[48:3] Additionally, **GOD** will support you with unwavering support.

وَيَنْصُرَكَ اللَّهُ نَصْرًا عَزِيمًا

[48:4] He is the One who places contentment into the hearts of believers to augment more faith, in addition to their faith. To **GOD** belongs all forces of the heavens and the earth. **GOD** is Omniscient, Most Wise.

هُوَ الَّذِي أَنْزَلَ السَّكِينَةَ فِي قُلُوبِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ  
لِيُرْدُوا إِيمَانًا مَعَ إِيْمَانِهِمْ ۗ وَاللَّهُ جُنُودُ  
السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ ۗ وَكَانَ اللَّهُ عَلِيمًا حَكِيمًا

[48:5] He will certainly admit the believing men and women into gardens with flowing streams, wherein they abide forever. He will remit their sins. This is, in the sight of **GOD**, a great triumph.

لِيُدْخِلَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَالْمُؤْمِنَاتِ جَنَّاتٍ تَجْرِي  
مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا وَيُكَفِّرَ عَنْهُمْ  
سَيِّئَاتِهِمْ ۗ وَكَانَ ذَلِكَ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ فَوْزًا عَظِيمًا

[48:6] And He will requite the hypocrite men and women and the idol worshiping men and women, for they have harbored evil thoughts about **GOD**. Their evil will backfire against them. For **GOD** is angry with them, condemns them, and has prepared for them Gehenna. What a miserable destiny!

وَيُعَذِّبُ الْمُنَافِقِينَ وَالْمُنَافِقَاتِ وَالْمُشْرِكِينَ  
وَالْمُشْرِكَاتِ الظَّالِمِينَ بِاللَّهِ ظَنَّ السَّوْءَ ۗ عَلَيْهِمْ  
دَائِرَةُ السَّوْءِ ۗ وَغَضِبَ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِمْ وَلَعَنَهُمْ  
وَأَعَدَّ لَهُمْ جَهَنَّمَ ۗ وَسَاءَتْ مَصِيرًا

[48:7] To **GOD** belongs all the forces in the heavens and the earth. **GOD** is Almighty, Most Wise.

وَاللَّهُ جُنُودُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ ۗ وَكَانَ اللَّهُ  
عَزِيمًا حَكِيمًا

[48:8] We have sent you as a witness, a bearer of good news, and a warner.

إِنَّا أَرْسَلْنَاكَ شَاهِدًا وَمُبَشِّرًا وَنَذِيرًا

[48:9] That you people may believe in **GOD** and His messenger, and reverence Him, and observe Him, and glorify Him, day and night.

لِتُؤْمِنُوا بِاللَّهِ وَرَسُولِهِ وَتُعَزِّرُوهُ وَتُوَقِّرُوهُ  
وَتُسَبِّحُوهُ بُكْرَةً وَأَصِيلًا

#### *You Shall Support God's Messenger*

[48:10] Surely, those who pledge allegiance to you, are pledging allegiance to **GOD**. **GOD** approves their pledge; He places His hand above their hands. Those who violate such a pledge, commit the violation to their own detriment. As for those who fulfill their pledge with **GOD**, He will grant them a great recompense.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ يُبَايِعُونَكَ إِنَّمَا يُبَايِعُونَ اللَّهَ يَدُ اللَّهِ  
فَوْقَ أَيْدِيهِمْ ۗ فَمَنْ نَكَثَ فَإِنَّمَا يَنْكُثُ عَلَىٰ  
نَفْسِهِ ۗ وَمَنْ أَوْفَىٰ بِمَا عَاهَدَ عَلَيْهِ اللَّهُ  
فَسَيُؤْتِيهِ أَجْرًا عَظِيمًا

[48:11] The sedentary Arabs who stay behind will say, "We have been preoccupied with our money and our families, so ask forgiveness for us!" They utter with their tongues what is not in their hearts. Say, "Who can protect you from **GOD**, if He willed any adversity for you, or if He willed any blessing for you?" **GOD** is fully Cognizant of everything you do.

سَيَقُولُ لَكَ الْمُخَلَّفُونَ مِنَ الْأَعْرَابِ شَغَلْنَا  
أَمْوَالَنَا وَأَهْلُونَا فَاسْتَغْفِرْ لَنَا ۗ يَقُولُونَ  
بِالَّذِينَ نَبَّأْتَهُمْ مَا لَيْسَ فِي قُلُوبِهِمْ ۗ قُلْ فَمَنْ يَمْلِكُ  
لَكُمْ مِنَ اللَّهِ شَيْئًا إِنْ أَرَادَ بِكُمْ ضَرًّا أَوْ أَرَادَ  
بِكُمْ نَفْعًا ۗ بَلْ كَانَ اللَّهُ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ خَبِيرًا

[48:12] You secretly believed that the messenger and the believers will be defeated and never come back to their families, and this was firmly established in your hearts. You harbored evil thoughts and turned into wicked people.

بَلْ ظَنَنْتُمْ أَنْ لَنْ يَنْقَلِبَ الرَّسُولُ وَالْمُؤْمِنُونَ  
إِلَىٰ أَهْلِيهِمْ أَبَدًا وَزَيَّنَ ذَلِكَ فِي قُلُوبِكُمْ  
وَظَنَّتُمْ ظَنًّا سَوِيًّا وَكُنْتُمْ قَوْمًا بُورًا

[48:13] Anyone who refuses to believe in **GOD** and His messenger, we have prepared for the disbelievers a hellfire.

وَمَنْ لَمْ يُؤْمِنْ بِاللَّهِ وَرَسُولِهِ فَإِنَّا أَعْتَدْنَا  
لِلْكَافِرِينَ سَعِيرًا

[48:14] To **GOD** belongs the sovereignty of the heavens and the earth. He forgives whomever He wills, and punishes whomever He wills. **GOD** is For giver, Most Merciful.

وَاللَّهُ مُلْكُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ ۖ يَعْفُرُ لِمَنْ  
يَشَاءُ وَيُعَذِّبُ مَنْ يَشَاءُ ۗ وَاللَّهُ غَفُورًا  
رَحِيمًا

[48:15] The sedentary who stay behind will say, when you are expected to collect spoils of war, "Let us follow you to share in this!" They thus wish to alter **GOD's** words. Say, "You will not follow us. This is **GOD's** decision." They will then say, "You must be envious of us (*for staying behind*)." Indeed, they rarely understood anything.

سَيَقُولُ الْمُخَلَّفُونَ إِذَا انطَلَقْتُمْ إِلَىٰ مَغَانِمٍ  
لِتَأْخُذُوهَا ذُرُوبًا تَتَّبِعُكُمْ ۖ يُرِيدُونَ أَنْ يُبَدِّلُوا  
كَلَامَ اللَّهِ ۗ قُلْ لَنْ تَتَّبِعُونَا كَذَلِكُمْ قَالَ اللَّهُ مِنْ  
قَبْلُ ۖ فَسَيَقُولُونَ بَلْ تَحْسَدُونَنَا ۗ بَلْ كَانُوا لَا  
يَفْقَهُونَ إِلَّا قَلِيلًا

#### The Test for Early Generations

[48:16] Say to the sedentary Arabs who stay behind, "You will be invited to face powerful people and to fight them, unless they submit. If you obey, **GOD** will reward you with a generous recompense. But if you turn away again, as you did in the past, He will requite you with a painful retribution."

قُلْ لِلْمُخَلَّفِينَ مِنَ الْأَعْرَابِ سُدُّ عَوْنِ آلِي قَوْمِ  
أُولِي بَأْسٍ شَدِيدٍ تُقَاتِلُونَهُمْ أَوْ يُسَلِّمُونَ ۖ فَإِن  
تَطِيعُوا يُؤْتِكُمُ اللَّهُ أَجْرًا حَسَنًا ۗ وَإِنْ تَتَوَلَّوْا  
كَمَا تَوَلَّيْتُمْ مِنْ قَبْلُ يُعَذِّبْكُمْ عَذَابًا أَلِيمًا

[48:17] The blind is not to be blamed, the crippled is not to be blamed, and the sick is not to be blamed. Those who obey **GOD** and His messenger, He will admit them into gardens with flowing streams. As for those who turn away, He will requite them with a painful retribution.

لَيْسَ عَلَى الْأَعْمَىٰ حَرْجٌ وَلَا عَلَى الْأَعْرَجِ  
حَرْجٌ وَلَا عَلَى الْمَرِيضِ حَرْجٌ ۚ وَمَنْ يُطِعِ  
اللَّهَ وَرَسُولَهُ يُدْخِلْهُ جَنَّاتٍ تَجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهَا  
الْأَنْهَارُ ۖ وَمَنْ يَتَوَلَّ يُعَذِّبْهُ عَذَابًا أَلِيمًا

[48:18] **GOD** is pleased with the believers who pledged allegiance to you under the tree. He knew what was in their hearts and, consequently, He blessed them with contentment, and rewarded them with an immediate victory.

لَقَدْ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ إِذْ يُبَايِعُونَكَ  
تَحْتَ الشَّجَرَةِ فَعَلِمَ مَا فِي قُلُوبِهِمْ فَأَنْزَلَ  
السَّكِينَةَ عَلَيْهِمْ وَأَثَابَهُمْ فَتْحًا قَرِيبًا

[48:19] Additionally, they gained many spoils. **GOD** is Almighty, Most Wise.

وَمَغَانِمَ كَثِيرَةً يَأْخُذُونَهَا ۗ وَاللَّهُ عَزِيزًا  
حَكِيمًا

[48:20] **GOD** has promised you many spoils that you will gain. He thus advanced some benefits for you in this life, and He has withheld the people's hands of aggression against you, and has rendered this a sign for the believers. He thus guides you in a straight path.

وَعَدَكُمُ اللَّهُ مَغَانِمَ كَثِيرَةً تَأْخُذُونَهَا فَعَجَلَ لَكُمْ  
هَذِهِ وَكَفَّ أَيْدِيَ النَّاسِ عَنْكُمْ وَلِتَكُونَ آيَةً  
لِلْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَيَهْدِيَكُمْ صِرَاطًا مُسْتَقِيمًا

[48:21] As for the group that you could not possibly defeat, **GOD** took care of them; **GOD** is Omnipotent.

وَأَخْرَىٰ لِمَ تَقْدِرُوا عَلَيْهَا قَدْ أَحَاطَ اللَّهُ بِهَا  
وَكَانَ اللَّهُ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرًا

*Victory Guaranteed for the Believers*

[48:22] If the disbelievers ever fought you, they would turn around and flee. They have no Lord and Master; they have no helper.

وَلَوْ قَاتَلَكُمُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا لَوَلَّوْا الْأَدْبَارَ ثُمَّ لَا  
يَجِدُونَ وَلِيًّا وَلَا نَصِيرًا

[48:23] Such is **GOD**'s system throughout history, and you will find that **GOD**'s system is unchangeable.

سُنَّةَ اللَّهِ الَّتِي قَدْ خَلَتْ مِنْ قَبْلُ وَلَنْ تَجِدَ  
لِسُنَّةِ اللَّهِ تَبْدِيلًا

[48:24] He is the One who withheld their hands of aggression against you, and withheld your hands of aggression against them in the valley of Mecca, after He had granted you victory over them. **GOD** is the Seer of everything you do.

وَهُوَ الَّذِي كَفَّ أَيْدِيَهُمْ عَنْكُمْ وَأَيْدِيَكُمْ عَنْهُمْ  
بِطَبْعِ مَكَّةَ مِنْ بَعْدِ أَنْ أَظْفَرَكُمْ عَلَيْهِمْ وَكَانَ  
اللَّهُ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ بَصِيرًا

[48:25] It is they who disbelieved and barred you from the Sacred Masjid, and even prevented your offerings from reaching their destination. There were believing men and women (*within the enemy camp*) whom you did not know, and you were about to hurt them, unknowingly. **GOD** thus admits into His mercy whomever He wills. If they persist, He will require those among them who disbelieve with a painful retribution.

هُمُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا وَصَدُّوكُمْ عَنِ الْمَسْجِدِ  
الْحَرَامِ وَالْهَدْيِ مَعْكُوفًا أَنْ يَبْلُغَ مَحِلَّهُ وَلَوْلَا  
رَجَالٌ مُؤْمِنُونَ وَنِسَاءٌ مُؤْمِنَاتٌ لَمْ تَعْلَمُوهُمْ

أَنْ تَطَّوُّوهُمْ فَتُصِيبَكُمْ مِنْهُمْ مَعَرَّةٌ بِغَيْرِ عِلْمٍ  
لِيُدْخِلَ اللَّهُ فِي رَحْمَتِهِ مَنْ يَشَاءُ لَوْ تَزَيَّلُوا  
لَعَذَّبْنَا الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا مِنْهُمْ عَذَابًا أَلِيمًا

[48:26] While those who disbelieved were enraged, and their hearts were filled with the pride of the days of ignorance, **GOD** blessed His messenger and the believers with peaceful contentment, and directed them to uphold the word of righteousness. This is what they well deserved. **GOD** is fully aware of all things.

إِذْ جَعَلَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا فِي قُلُوبِهِمُ الْحَمِيَّةَ  
حَمِيَّةَ الْجَاهِلِيَّةِ فَأَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ سَكِينَتَهُ عَلَىٰ  
رَسُولِهِ وَعَلَى الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَأَلْزَمَهُمْ كَلِمَةَ  
التَّقْوَىٰ وَكَانُوا أَحَقَّ بِهَا وَأَهْلَهَا وَكَانَ اللَّهُ  
بِكُلِّ شَيْءٍ عَلِيمًا

[48:27] **GOD** has fulfilled His messenger's truthful vision: "You will enter the Sacred Masjid, **GOD** willing, perfectly secure, and you will cut your hair or shorten it (*as you fulfill the pilgrimage rituals*) there. You will not have any fear. Since He knew what you did not know, He has coupled this with an immediate victory."

لَقَدْ صَدَقَ اللَّهُ رَسُولَهُ الرُّؤْيَا بِالْحَقِّ لَتَدْخُلَنَّ  
الْمَسْجِدَ الْحَرَامَ إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ آمِنِينَ مُحَلِّقِينَ  
رُءُوسَكُمْ وَمُقَصِّرِينَ لَا تَخَافُونَ فَعَلِمَ مَا لَمْ  
تَعْلَمُوا فَجَعَلَ مِنْ دُونِ ذَلِكَ فَتْحًا قَرِيبًا

*The Great Prophecy\**

[48:28] He is the One who sent His messenger with the guidance and the religion of truth, to make it prevail over all other religions. **GOD** suffices as a witness.\*

هُوَ الَّذِي أَرْسَلَ رَسُولَهُ بِالْهُدَىٰ وَدِينِ الْحَقِّ  
لِيُظْهِرَهُ عَلَى الدِّينِ كُلِّهِ وَكَفَىٰ بِاللَّهِ شَهِيدًا

\*48:28 This important prophecy informs us that Submission will inevitably dominate the whole world. This, together with Verses 9:33, 41:53, and 61:9 leave no doubt that God's mathematical miracle of the Quran will play a major role in this prophecy. Solid Quranic mathematical evidence points to God's Messenger of the Covenant as fulfilling this prophecy. See Appendices 2 & 26 for the evidence and specific details.

## Qualities of the Believers

[48:29] Muhammad—the messenger of **GOD**—and those with him are harsh and stern against the disbelievers, but kind and compassionate amongst themselves. You see them bowing and prostrating, as they seek **GOD**'s blessings and approval. Their marks are on their faces, because of prostrating. This is the same example as in the Torah. Their example in the Gospel is like plants that grow taller and stronger, and please the farmers. He thus enrages the disbelievers. **GOD** promises those among them who believe and lead a righteous life forgiveness and a great recompense.

مُحَمَّدٌ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ وَالَّذِينَ مَعَهُ أَشِدَّاءُ عَلَى  
الْكَفَّارِ رُحَمَاءُ بَيْنَهُمْ تَرَاهُمْ رُكَّعًا سُجَّدًا  
يَبْتَغُونَ فَضْلًا مِنَ اللَّهِ وَرِضْوَانًا سِيمَاهُمْ فِي  
وُجُوهِهِمْ مِنْ أَثَرِ السُّجُودِ ذَلِكَ مَثَلُهُمْ فِي  
التَّوْرَةِ وَمَثَلُهُمْ فِي الْإِنْجِيلِ كَزَرْعٍ أَخْرَجَ  
شَطَأَهُ فَآزَرَهُ فَاسْتَغْلَظَ فَاسْتَوَى عَلَى سُوقِهِ  
يُعْجِبُ الزُّرَّاعَ لِيَغِيظَ بِهِمُ الْكُفَّارَ وَعَدَّ اللَّهُ  
الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ مِنْهُمْ مَغْفِرَةً  
وَأَجْرًا عَظِيمًا

## Sura 49: The Walls

## سورة الحجرات

[49:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[49:1] O you who believe, do not place your opinion above that of **GOD** and His messenger. You shall reverence **GOD**. **GOD** is Hearer, Omniscient.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تَقَدِّمُوا بَيْنَ يَدَيْ اللَّهِ  
وَرَسُولِهِ وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ إِنَّ اللَّهَ سَمِيعٌ عَلِيمٌ

[49:2] O you who believe, do not raise your voices above the voice of the prophet,\* nor shall you shout at him as you shout at each other, lest your works become nullified while you do not perceive.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تَرْفَعُوا أَصْوَاتَكُمْ فَوْقَ  
صَوْتِ النَّبِيِّ وَلَا تَجْهَرُوا لَهُ بِالْقَوْلِ كَجَهْرِ  
بَعْضِكُمْ لِبَعْضٍ أَنْ تَحْبَطَ أَعْمَالُكُمْ وَأَنْتُمْ لَا  
تَشْعُرُونَ

[49:3] Surely, those who lower their voices at the messenger of **GOD** are the ones whose hearts are prepared by **GOD** to become righteous.\* They have deserved forgiveness and a great recompense.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ يَغُضُّونَ أَصْوَاتَهُمْ عِنْدَ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ  
أُولَئِكَ الَّذِينَ امْتَحَنَ اللَّهُ قُلُوبَهُمْ لِلتَّقْوَى لَهُمْ  
مَغْفِرَةٌ وَأَجْرٌ عَظِيمٌ

\*48:28 This important prophecy informs us that Submission will inevitably dominate the whole world. This, together with Verses 9:33, 41:53, and 61:9 leave no doubt that God's mathematical miracle of the Quran will play a major role in this prophecy. Solid Quranic mathematical evidence points to God's Messenger of the Covenant as fulfilling this prophecy. See Appendices 2 & 26 for the evidence and specific details.

\*49:2 Whenever the word "prophet" (Nabi) is used in reference to Muhammad, it invariably refers to him during his life, not after his death. Obviously, we cannot possibly raise our voices above Muhammad's voice, now that he is dead. See also 33:56.

\*49:3 Respecting the messenger helps outsiders and visitors in coming to God's message.

[49:4] As for those who call on you from outside the walls, most of them do not understand.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ يُنَادُونَكَ مِنْ وَرَاءِ الْحُجُرَاتِ  
كَثْرُهُمْ لَا يَعْقِلُونَ

[49:5] Had they been patient until you came out to them, it would have been better for them. **GOD** is For giver, Most Merciful.

وَلَوْ أَنَّهُمْ صَبَرُوا حَتَّى تَخْرُجَ إِلَيْهِمْ لَكَانَ  
خَيْرًا لَهُمْ ۗ وَاللَّهُ غَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

#### *Investigate Rumors Before Believing Them*

[49:6] O you who believe, if a wicked person brings any news to you, you shall first investigate, lest you commit injustice towards some people, out of ignorance, then become sorry and remorseful for what you have done.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِنْ جَاءَكُمْ فَاسِقٌ بِنَبَأٍ  
فَتَبَيَّنُوا أَنْ تُصِيبُوا قَوْمًا بِجَهَالَةٍ فَتُصِحِّحُوا  
عَلَىٰ مَا فَعَلْتُمْ نَادِمِينَ

[49:7] And know that **GOD**'s messenger has come in your midst. Had he listened to you in many things, you would have made things difficult for yourselves. But **GOD** made you love faith and adorned it in your hearts, and He made you abhor disbelief, wickedness, and disobedience. These are the guided ones.

وَاعْلَمُوا أَنَّ فِيكُمْ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ۗ لَوْ يُطِيعُكُمْ فِي  
كَثِيرٍ مِنَ الْأَمْرِ لَعَنِتُّمْ وَلَكِنَّ اللَّهَ حَبِيبٌ إِلَيْكُمْ  
الْإِيمَانَ وَرَزَيْنَهُ فِي قُلُوبِكُمْ وَكَرَّهَ إِلَيْكُمْ الْكُفْرَ  
وَالْفُسُوقَ وَالْعِصْيَانَ ۗ أُولَٰئِكَ هُمُ الرَّاشِدُونَ

[49:8] Such is grace from **GOD** and His blessings. **GOD** is Omniscient, Most Wise.

فَضْلًا مِنَ اللَّهِ وَنِعْمَةً ۗ وَاللَّهُ عَلِيمٌ حَكِيمٌ

#### *Reconcile The Believers*

[49:9] If two groups of believers fought with each other, you shall reconcile them. If one group aggresses against the other, you shall fight the aggressing group until they submit to **GOD**'s command. Once they submit, you shall reconcile the two groups equitably. You shall maintain justice; **GOD** loves those who are just.

وَإِنْ طَائِفَتَانِ مِنَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ فَاصِلِحَا  
بَيْنَهُمَا ۖ فَإِنْ بَعَثَ إِحْدَاهُمَا عَلَى الْآخَرَىٰ  
فَقَاتِلُوا الَّتِي تَبْغِي حَتَّى تَفِيءَ إِلَىٰ أَمْرِ اللَّهِ ۗ  
فَإِنْ فَاءَتْ فَاصِلِحَا بَيْنَهُمَا بِالْعَدْلِ  
وَأَقْسِطُوا ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ يُحِبُّ الْمُقْسِطِينَ

#### *The Real Family*

[49:10] The believers are members of one family; you shall keep the peace within your family and revere **GOD**, that you may obtain mercy.

إِنَّمَا الْمُؤْمِنُونَ إِخْوَةٌ فَأَصْلِحُوا بَيْنَ أَخَوِيكُمْ ۗ  
وَ اتَّقُوا اللَّهَ لَعَلَّكُمْ تُرْحَمُونَ

#### *Believers Set the Example*

[49:11] O you who believe, no people shall ridicule other people, for they may be better than they. Nor shall any women ridicule other women, for they may be better than they. Nor shall you mock one another, or make fun of your names. Evil indeed is the reversion to wickedness after attaining faith. Anyone who does not repent after this, these are the transgressors.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا يَسْخَرُ قَوْمٌ مِنْ قَوْمٍ  
عَسَىٰ أَنْ يَكُونُوا خَيْرًا مِنْهُمْ وَلَا نِسَاءٌ مِنْ  
نِسَاءٍ عَسَىٰ أَنْ يَكُنَّ خَيْرًا مِنْهُنَّ ۗ وَلَا تَلْمِزُوا  
أَنْفُسَكُمْ وَلَا تَنَابَزُوا بِالْأَلْقَابِ ۗ بَشِيرٌ  
الْفُسُوقَ بَعْدَ الْإِيمَانِ ۗ وَمَنْ لَمْ يَتُبْ فَأُولَٰئِكَ  
هُمُ الظَّالِمُونَ

#### *Suspicion Is Sinful*

[49:12] O you who believe, you shall avoid any suspicion, for even a little bit of suspicion is sinful. You shall not spy on one another, nor shall you backbite one another; this is as abominable as eating the flesh of your dead brother. You certainly abhor this. You shall observe **GOD**. **GOD** is Redeemer, Most Merciful.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اجْتَنِبُوا كَثِيرًا مِنَ الظَّنِّ  
إِنَّ بَعْضَ الظَّنِّ إِثْمٌ ۖ وَلَا تَجَسَّسُوا وَلَا يَغْتَبَ بَعضُكُمْ  
بَعْضًا ۗ أَيُّحِبُّ أَحَدُكُمْ أَنْ يَأْكُلَ لَحْمَ  
أَخِيهِ مَيْتًا فَكَّرْهُنَّموه ۗ وَ اتَّقُوا اللَّهَ ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ  
تَوَّابٌ رَحِيمٌ

*The Only Criterion For Distinguishing Among  
The People*

[49:13] O people, we created you from the same male and female, and rendered you distinct peoples and tribes, that you may recognize one another. The best among you in the sight of **GOD** is the most righteous. **GOD** is Omniscient, Cognizant.

يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ إِنَّا خَلَقْنَاكُمْ مِنْ ذَكَرٍ وَأُنْثَى  
وَجَعَلْنَاكُمْ شُعُوبًا وَقَبَائِلَ لِتَعَارَفُوا ۗ إِنَّ  
أَكْرَمَكُمْ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ أَنْفَاكُم ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ عَلِيمٌ خَبِيرٌ

*Muslim vs Mu'men*

[49:14] The Arabs said, "We are Mu'mens (*believers*)." Say, "You have not believed; what you should say is, 'We are Muslims (*submitters*),' until belief is established in your hearts." If you obey **GOD** and His messenger, He will not put any of your works to waste. **GOD** is For giver, Most Merciful.

قَالَتِ الْأَعْرَابُ آمَنَّا قُلْ لَمْ تُؤْمِنُوا وَلَكِنْ  
قُولُوا أَسْلَمْنَا وَلَمَّا يَدْخُلِ الْإِيمَانُ فِي قُلُوبِكُمْ ۗ  
وَإِنْ تُطِيعُوا اللَّهَ وَرَسُولَهُ لَا يَلِتْكُمْ مِنْ  
أَعْمَالِكُمْ شَيْئًا ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ غَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

[49:15] Mu'mens (*believers*) are those who believe in **GOD** and His messenger, then attain the status of having no doubt whatsoever, and strive with their money and their lives in the cause of **GOD**. These are the truthful ones.

أَتَمَّ الْمُؤْمِنُونَ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا بِاللَّهِ وَرَسُولِهِ ثُمَّ  
لَمْ يَرْتَابُوا وَجَاهَدُوا بِأَمْوَالِهِمْ وَأَنْفُسِهِمْ فِي  
سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ ۗ أُولَئِكَ هُمُ الصَّادِقُونَ

[49:16] Say, "Are you informing **GOD** about your religion? **GOD** knows everything in the heavens and the earth. **GOD** is Omniscient."

قُلْ أَنْعَلِمُونَ اللَّهَ بِدِينِكُمْ وَاللَّهُ يَعْلَمُ مَا فِي  
السَّمَاوَاتِ وَمَا فِي الْأَرْضِ ۗ وَاللَّهُ بِكُلِّ شَيْءٍ  
عَلِيمٌ

*Who Is Doing Whom A Favor?*

[49:17] They act as if they are doing you a favor by embracing Submission! Say, "You are not doing me any favors by embracing Submission. **GOD** is the One who is doing you a great favor by guiding you to the faith, if you are sincere."

يَمُنُونَ عَلَيْكَ أَنْ أَسْلَمُوا ۗ قُلْ لَا تَمُنُوا عَلَيَّ  
إِسْلَامَكُمْ ۗ بَلِ اللَّهُ يَمُنُ عَلَيْكُمْ أَنْ هَدَاكُمْ  
لِلْإِيمَانِ ۗ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ صَادِقِينَ

[49:18] **GOD** knows all the secrets in the heavens and the earth; **GOD** is the Seer of everything you do.

إِنَّ اللَّهَ يَعْلَمُ غَيْبَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ ۗ وَاللَّهُ  
بَصِيرٌ ۖ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ

## Sura 50: Q. سورة ق

[50:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful.

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[50:1] Q., and the glorious Quran.\*

ق وَالْقُرْآنِ الْمَجِيدِ

[50:2] They found it strange that a warner from among them came to them! The disbelievers said, "This is really strange.

بَلْ عَجِبُوا أَنْ جَاءَهُمْ مُنذِرٌ مِنْهُمْ فَقَالَ الْكَافِرُونَ هَذَا شَيْءٌ عَجِيبٌ

[50:3] "After we die and become dust; this is impossible."

أَلِذَا مِتْنَا وَكُنَّا تُرَابًا فَمَا لَكِ رَجْعٌ بَعِيدٌ

[50:4] We are fully aware of any one of them who gets consumed by the earth; we have an accurate record.

قَدْ عَلِمْنَا مَا تَنْقُصُ الْأَرْضُ مِنْهُمْ وَعِندَنَا كِتَابٌ حَفِيظٌ

[50:5] They rejected the truth when it came to them; they were utterly confused.

بَلْ كَذَّبُوا بِالْحَقِّ لَمَّا جَاءَهُمْ فَهُمْ فِي أَمْرٍ مَرِيجٍ

[50:6] Have they not looked at the sky above them, and how we constructed it and adorned it, without a flaw?

أَفَلَمْ يَنْظُرُوا إِلَى السَّمَاءِ فَوْقَهُمْ كَيْفَ بَنَيْنَاهَا وَزَيَّنَّاهَا وَمَا لَهَا مِنْ فُرُوجٍ

[50:7] And we created the earth, and scattered on its mountains, and grew in it all kinds of beautiful plants.

وَالْأَرْضَ مَدَدْنَاهَا وَأَلْقَيْنَا فِيهَا رَوَاسِيَ وَأَنْبَتْنَا فِيهَا مِنْ كُلِّ زَوْجٍ بَهِيجٍ

[50:8] This is an enlightenment, and a reminder for every pious worshiper.

تَبْصِرَةً وَذِكْرَى لِكُلِّ عَبْدٍ مُنِيبٍ

[50:9] And we sent from the sky blessed water, to grow with its gardens and grains to be harvested.

وَنَزَّلْنَا مِنَ السَّمَاءِ مَاءً مُبَارَكًا فَأَنْبَتْنَا بِهِ جَنَّاتٍ وَحَبَّ الْحَصِيدِ

[50:10] Tall date palms, with clustered fruit.

وَالنَّخْلَ بَاسِقَاتٍ لَهَا طَلْعٌ نَضِيدٌ

[50:11] Provisions for the people. And we revive with it dead lands; you are similarly resurrected.

رِزْقًا لِلْعِبَادِ وَأَحْيَيْنَا بِهِ بَدَةً مَيِّتًا كَذَلِكَ الْخُرُوجُ

[50:12] Disbelieving before them were the people of Noah, the dwellers of Russ, and Thamûd.

كَذَّبَتْ قَبْلَهُمْ قَوْمُ نُوحٍ وَأَصْحَابُ الرَّسِّ وَثَمُودُ

[50:13] And 'Ād, Pharaoh, and the brethren of Lot.

وَعَادُ وَفِرْعَوْنُ وَإِخْوَانُ لُوطٍ

[50:14] And the dwellers of the woods, and the people of Tubba'. All of them disbelieved the messengers and, consequently, My retribution befell them.

وَأَصْحَابُ الْأَيْكَةِ وَقَوْمِ تُبَّعٍ كُلٌّ كَذَّبَ الرُّسُلَ فَحَقَّ وَعِيدِ

[50:15] Were we too burdened by the first creation? Is this why they doubt resurrection?

أَفَعَبِينَا بِالْخَلْقِ الْأَوَّلِ بَلْ هُمْ فِي لَبْسٍ مِنْ خَلْقٍ جَدِيدٍ

\*50:1 See Appendix 1 for the awesome miracles connected with the Initial ?Q.?



[50:16] We created the human, and we know what he whispers to himself. We are closer to him than his jugular vein.

وَلَقَدْ خَلَقْنَا الْإِنْسَانَ وَنَعْلَمُ مَا تُوَسْوِسُ بِهِ  
نَفْسُهُ وَنَحْنُ أَقْرَبُ إِلَيْهِ مِنْ حَبْلِ الْوَرِيدِ

[50:17] Two recording (*angels*), at right and at left, are constantly recording.

إِذْ يَتَلَفَّى الْمُتَلَفِّيَانِ عَنِ الْيَمِينِ وَعَنِ الشِّمَالِ  
قُعَيْدٌ

[50:18] Not an utterance does he utter without an alert witness.

مَا يُلْفِظُ مِنْ قَوْلٍ إِلَّا لَدَيْهِ رَقِيبٌ عَتِيدٌ

[50:19] Finally, the inevitable coma of death comes; this is what you tried to evade.

وَجَاءَتْ سَكْرَةُ الْمَوْتِ بِالْحَقِّ ذَلِكَ مَا كُنْتَ  
مِنْهُ تَحِيدُ

[50:20] The horn is blown; this is the promised day.

وَنُفِخَ فِي الصُّورِ ذَلِكَ يَوْمُ الْوَعْدِ

[50:21] Every soul comes with a herder and a witness.

وَجَاءَتْ كُلُّ نَفْسٍ مَعَهَا سَائِقٌ وَشَهِيدٌ

[50:22] You used to be oblivious to this. We now remove your veil; today, your vision is (*as strong as*) steel.

لَقَدْ كُنْتَ فِي غَفْلَةٍ مِنْ هَذَا فَكَشَفْنَا عَنْكَ  
غِطَاءَكَ فَبَصَرُكَ الْيَوْمَ حَدِيدٌ

[50:23] The companion said, "Here is my formidable testimony."\*

وَقَالَ قَرِينُهُ هَذَا مَا لَدَيَّ عَتِيدٌ

[50:24] Throw into Gehenna every stubborn disbeliever.

أَلْقِيَا فِي جَهَنَّمَ كُلَّ كَفَّارٍ عَنِيدٍ

[50:25] Forbidder of charity, aggressor, full of doubt.

مَنَاعٍ لِلْخَيْرِ مُعْتَدٍ مُرِيبٍ

[50:26] He set up besides **GOD** another god. Throw him into severe retribution.

الَّذِي جَعَلَ مَعَ اللَّهِ إِلَهًا آخَرَ فَأَلْقِيَاهُ فِي  
الْعَذَابِ الشَّدِيدِ

[50:27] His companion said, "Our Lord, I did not mislead him; he was far astray."

قَالَ قَرِينُهُ رَبَّنَا مَا أَطَعَيْتُهُ وَلَكِنْ كَانَ فِي  
ضَلَالٍ بَعِيدٍ

[50:28] He said, "Do not feud in front of Me; I have sufficiently warned you.

قَالَ لَا تَخْتَصِمُوا لَدَيَّ وَقَدْ قَدَّمْتُ إِلَيْكُمْ  
بِالْوَعْدِ

[50:29] "Nothing can be changed now. I am never unjust towards the people."

مَا يُبَدِّلُ الْقَوْلَ لَدَيَّ وَمَا أَنَا بِظَلَّامٍ لِلْعَبِيدِ

[50:30] That is the day when we ask Hell, "Have you had enough?" It will say, "Give me more."

يَوْمَ نَقُولُ لِجَهَنَّمَ هَلِ امْتَلَأْتِ وَتَقُولُ هَلْ مِنْ  
مَزِيدٍ

[50:31] Paradise will be offered to the righteous, readily.

وَأُزْلِفَتِ الْجَنَّةُ لِلْمُتَّقِينَ غَيْرَ بَعِيدٍ

[50:32] This is what was promised to every repentant, steadfast.

هَذَا مَا تُوَعَدُونَ لِكُلِّ أَوَّابٍ حَفِيظٍ

[50:33] They revered the Most Gracious, in their privacy, and came wholeheartedly.

مَنْ خَشِيَ الرَّحْمَنَ بِالْغَيْبِ وَجَاءَ بِقَلْبٍ مُنِيبٍ

\*50:23-28 Your life-time companion witnesses everything you do. See Appendix 7.

[50:34] Enter it in peace; this is the Day of Eternity.

ادْخُلُوهَا بِسَلَامٍ ۗ ذَٰلِكَ يَوْمَ الْخُلُودِ

[50:35] They get anything they wish therein, and we have even more.

لَهُمْ مَا يَشَاءُونَ فِيهَا وَلَدَيْنَا مَزِيدٌ

[50:36] Many a generation before them, who were more powerful, were annihilated. They searched the land; did they find an escape?

وَكَمْ أَهْلَكْنَا قَبْلَهُمْ مِنْ قَرْنٍ هُمْ أَشَدُّ مِنْهُمْ بَطْشًا فَنَقَّبُوا فِي الْبِلَادِ هَلْ مِنْ مَحِيصٍ

[50:37] This should be a lesson for everyone who possesses a mind, or is able to hear and witness.

إِنَّ فِي ذَٰلِكَ لَذِكْرًا لِمَنْ كَانَ لَهُ قَلْبٌ أَوْ أَلْقَى السَّمْعَ وَهُوَ شَهِيدٌ

[50:38] We have created the heavens and the earth, and everything between them in six days, and no fatigue touched us.

وَلَقَدْ خَلَقْنَا السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضَ وَمَا بَيْنَهُمَا فِي سِتَّةِ أَيَّامٍ وَمَا مَسَّنَا مِنْ لُغُوبٍ

[50:39] Therefore, be patient in the face of their utterances, and praise and glorify your Lord before sunrise, and before sunset.

فَاصْبِرْ عَلَىٰ مَا يَقُولُونَ وَسَبِّحْ بِحَمْدِ رَبِّكَ قَبْلَ طُلُوعِ الشَّمْسِ وَقَبْلَ الْغُرُوبِ

[50:40] During the night you shall meditate on His name, and after prostrating.

وَمِنَ اللَّيْلِ فَسَبِّحْهُ وَأَدْبَارَ السُّجُودِ

[50:41] Prepare for the day when the caller calls from a place that is near.

وَاسْتَمِعْ يَوْمَ يُنَادِ الْمُنَادِ مِنْ مَكَانٍ قَرِيبٍ

[50:42] When they hear the inevitable cry; that is the day you come out.

يَوْمَ يَسْمَعُونَ الصَّيْحَةَ بِالْحَقِّ ۚ ذَٰلِكَ يَوْمَ الْخُرُوجِ

[50:43] We are the ones who control life and death; to us is the final destiny.

إِنَّا نَحْنُ نُحْيِي وَنُمِيتُ وَإِلَيْنَا الْمَصِيرُ

[50:44] The day will come when the earth cracks in a hurry, giving rise to them. Such summoning is easy for us to do.

يَوْمَ تَشَقَّقُ الْأَرْضُ عَنْهُمْ سِرَاعًا ۚ ذَٰلِكَ حَشْرٌ عَلَيْنَا يَسِيرٌ

[50:45] We are fully aware of everything they utter, while you have no power over them. Therefore, remind with this Quran, those who reverence My warnings.

نَحْنُ أَعْلَمُ بِمَا يَقُولُونَ ۚ وَمَا أَنْتَ عَلَيْهِمْ بِجَبَّارٍ ۚ فَذَكِّرْ بِالْقُرْآنِ مَنْ يَخَافُ وَعِيدِ

## 51. Drivers of the Winds

### سورة الذاريات

In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[51:1] The blowing winds.

وَالذَّارِيَاتِ ذُّرُورًا

[51:2] Bearing rain.

فَالْحَامِلَاتِ وِقْرًا

[51:3] Bringing provisions.

فَالْجَارِيَاتِ يُسْرًا

[51:4] Distributing them as commanded.

فَالْمُقْسِمَاتِ أَمْرًا

[51:5] What is promised to you will surely come to pass.

إِنَّمَا تُوعَدُونَ لَصَادِقٍ

[51:6] The Day of Judgment is inevitable.

وَإِنَّ الدِّينَ لَوَاقِعٌ

[51:7] Despite the perfectly created sky.

وَالسَّمَاءِ ذَاتِ الْحُبُكِ

[51:8] You continue to dispute the truth

إِنَّكُمْ لَفِي قَوْلٍ مُخْتَلِفٍ

[51:9] Deviating therefrom are the deviator.

إِنَّكُمْ لَفِي قَوْلٍ مُخْتَلِفٍ

[51:10] Woe to the falsifiers

قَتِيلِ الْخَرَّاصُونَ

[51:11] In their blundering, they are totally heedless

الَّذِينَ هُمْ فِي عَمْرَةٍ سَاهُونَ

[51:12] They question the Day of Judgment

[51:13] The day they are presented to the fire

يَوْمَ هُمْ عَلَى النَّارِ يُفْتَنُونَ

[51:14] Taste the retribution; this is what you used to challenge

ذُوقُوا فِتْنَتَكُمْ هَذَا الَّذِي كُنْتُمْ بِهِ تَسْتَعْجِلُونَ

[51:15] The righteous have deserved gardens and springs

إِنَّ الْمُتَّقِينَ فِي جَنَّاتٍ وَعُيُونٍ

[51:16] They receive their Lord's rewards, for they used to be pious

أَخْذِينَ مَا آتَاهُمْ رَبُّهُمْ ؕ إِنَّهُمْ كَانُوا قَبْلَ ذَلِكَ مُحْسِنِينَ

[51:17] Rarely did they sleep the whole night

كَانُوا قَلِيلًا مِنَ اللَّيْلِ مَا يَهْجَعُونَ

[51:18] At dawn, they prayed for forgiveness

وَبِالْأَسْحَارِ هُمْ يَسْتَغْفِرُونَ

[51:19] A portion of their money was set aside for the beggar and the needy

وَفِي أَمْوَالِهِمْ حَقٌّ لِّلسَّائِلِ وَالْمَحْرُومِ

[51:20] The earth is full of signs for those who are certain

وَفِي الْأَرْضِ آيَاتٌ لِّلْمُوقِنِينَ

[51:21] And within yourselves; can you see

وَفِي أَنْفُسِكُمْ ؕ أَفَلَا تُبْصِرُونَ

[51:22] In the heaven is your provision, and everything that is promised to you

وَفِي السَّمَاءِ رِزْقُكُمْ وَمَا تُوعَدُونَ

[51:23] By the Lord of the heaven and the earth, this is as true as the fact that you speak

فَوَرَبِّ السَّمَاءِ وَالْأَرْضِ إِنَّهُ لَحَقٌّ مِّثْلَ مَا أَنَّكُمْ تَنْطِقُونَ

[51:24] Have you noted the history of Abraham's honorable guests?

هَلْ أَتَاكَ حَدِيثُ ضَيْفِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ الْمُكْرَمِينَ

[51:25] They visited him, saying, "Peace." He said, "Peace to you, strangers!"

إِذْ دَخَلُوا عَلَيْهِ فَقَالُوا سَلَامًا قَالَ سَلَامٌ قَوْمٌ مُنْكَرُونَ

[51:26] He asked his family to prepare a fat calf

فَرَاغَ إِلَىٰ أَهْلِهِ فَجَاءَ بِعِجْلٍ سَمِينٍ

[51:27] When he offered it to them, he remarked, "Do you not eat?"

فَقَرَّبَهُ إِلَيْهِمْ قَالَ أَلَا تَأْكُلُونَ

[51:28] He harbored fear of them. They said, "Have no fear," and they gave good news of a knowledgeable son

فَأَوْجَسَ مِنْهُمْ خِيفَةً قَالُوا لَا تَحْزَنْ وَبَشِّرْهُ بِغُلَامٍ عَلِيمٍ

[51:29] His wife was astonished. Noting her wrinkled face: "I am a sterile old woman"

فَأَقْبَلَتْ امْرَأَتُهُ فِي صَرَّةٍ فَصَكَّتْ وَجْهَهَا وَقَالَتْ عَجُوزٌ عَقِيمٌ

[51:30] They said, "Thus said your Lord. He is the Most Wise, the Omniscient"

قَالُوا كَذَلِكَ قَالَ رَبُّكَ إِنَّهُ هُوَ الْحَكِيمُ الْعَلِيمُ

[51:31] He said, "What are you up to, O messengers"?

قَالَ فَمَا خَطْبُكُمْ أَيُّهَا الْمُرْسَلُونَ

[51:32] They said, "We have been dispatched to criminal people

قَالُوا إِنَّا أُرْسِلْنَا إِلَىٰ قَوْمٍ مُّجْرِمِينَ

[51:33] "We will shower them with rocks of clay

لِنُرْسِلَ عَلَيْهِمْ حِجَارَةً مِنْ طِينٍ

[51:34] "Marked by your Lord for the transgressors

مُسَوَّمَةٌ عِنْدَ رَبِّكَ لِلْمُسْرِفِينَ

[51:35] We then delivered all the believers

فَأَخْرَجْنَا مَنْ كَانَ فِيهَا مِنَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

[51:36] We did not find in it except one house of submitters

فَمَا وَجَدْنَا فِيهَا غَيْرَ بَيْتٍ مِنَ الْمُسْلِمِينَ

[51:37] We set it up as a lesson for those who fear the painful retribution

وَتَرَكْنَا فِيهَا آيَةً لِلَّذِينَ يَخَافُونَ الْعَذَابَ الْأَلِيمَ

[51:38] In Moses (there is a lesson). We sent him to Pharaoh with manifest signs

وَفِي مُوسَىٰ إِذْ أُرْسِلْنَاهُ إِلَىٰ فِرْعَوْنَ بِسُلْطَانٍ مُّبِينٍ

[51:39] But he turned away, in arrogance, and said, "Magician, or crazy

فَقَتَلَىٰ بِرُكْنِهِ وَقَالَ سَاحِرٌ أَوْ مَجْنُونٌ

[51:40] Consequently, we punished him and his troops. We threw them into the sea, and he is the one to blame

فَأَخَذْنَاهُ وَجُنُودَهُ فَنَبَذْنَاهُمْ فِي الْيَمِّ وَهُوَ مُلِيمٌ

[51:41] In 'Ad (there is a lesson). We sent upon them disastrous wind

وَفِي عَادٍ إِذْ أُرْسِلْنَا عَلَيْهِمُ الرِّيحَ الْعَقِيمَ

[51:42] Anything that it came upon was utterly destroyed

مَا تَذَرُ مِنْ شَيْءٍ أَنْتَ عَلَيْهِ إِلَّا جَعَلْتَهُ كَالرِّمِيمِ

[51:43] In Thamûd (there is a lesson). They were told, "Enjoy temporarily

وَفِي ثَمُودَ إِذْ قِيلَ لَهُمْ تَمَتَّعُوا حَتَّىٰ حِينٍ

[51:44] They rebelled against the command of their Lord. Consequently, the lightning struck them as they looked

فَعَتَبُوا عَنْ أَمْرِ رَبِّهِمْ فَأَخَذَتْهُمُ الصَّاعِقَةُ وَهُمْ يَنْظُرُونَ

[51:45] They could never get up, nor were they helped

فَمَا اسْتَطَاعُوا مِنْ قِيَامٍ وَمَا كَانُوا مُنْتَصِرِينَ

[51:46] And the people of Noah before that; they were wicked people

وَقَوْمَ نُوحٍ مِنْ قَبْلُ إِنَّهُمْ كَانُوا قَوْمًا فَاسِقِينَ

Expansion of the Universe Theory" Confirmed

[51:47] We constructed the sky with our hands, and we will continue to expand it

وَالسَّمَاءَ بَنَيْنَاهَا بِأَيْدٍ وَإِنَّا لَمُوسِعُونَ

[51:48] And we made the earth habitable; a perfect design

وَالْأَرْضَ فَرَشْنَاهَا فَنِعْمَ الْمَاهِدُونَ

[51:49] We created a pair (male and female) of everything, that you may take heed

وَمِنْ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ خَلَقْنَا زَوْجَيْنِ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَذَكَّرُونَ

[51:50] You shall escape to GOD. I am sent by Him to you as a manifest warner

فَقَرُّوا إِلَى اللَّهِ إِنِّي لَكُمْ مِنْهُ نَذِيرٌ مُبِينٌ

[51:51] Do not set up besides GOD any other god. I am sent by Him to you as a manifest warner

وَلَا تَجْعَلُوا مَعَ اللَّهِ إِلَهًا آخَرَ إِنِّي لَكُمْ مِنْهُ نَذِيرٌ مُبِينٌ

[51:52] Consistently, when a messenger went to the previous generations, they said, "Magician," or, "Crazy

كَذَلِكَ مَا أَتَى الَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ مِنْ رَسُولٍ إِلَّا قَالُوا سَاحِرٌ أَوْ مَجْنُونٌ

[51:53] Did they make an agreement with each other? Indeed, they are transgressors.

أَتَوَاصَوْا بِهِ بَلْ هُمْ قَوْمٌ طَاغُونَ

[51:54] You may disregard them; you cannot be blamed

فَقَوْلٌ عَنْهُمْ فَمَا أَنْتَ بِمَلُومٍ

[51:55] And remind, for the reminder benefits the believers

وَذَكِّرْ فَإِنَّ الذِّكْرَ يُنْفَعُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

The Purpose of Our Existence

[51:56] I did not create the jinns and the humans except to worship Me alone

وَمَا خَلَقْتُ الْجِنَّ وَالْإِنْسَ إِلَّا لِيَعْبُدُونِ

[51:57] I need no provisions from them, nor do I need them to feed Me

مَا أُرِيدُ مِنْهُمْ مِنْ رِزْقٍ وَمَا أُرِيدُ أَنْ يُطْعَمُونِ

[51:58] GOD is the Provider, the Possessor of all power, the Supreme

إِنَّ اللَّهَ هُوَ الرَّزَّاقُ ذُو الْقُوَّةِ الْمَتِينُ

[51:59] The transgressors have incurred the same fate as their previous counterparts; they should not challenge

فَإِنَّ لِلَّذِينَ ظَلَمُوا ذُنُوبًا مِثْلَ ذُنُوبِ أَصْحَابِهِمْ فَلَا يَسْتَعْجِلُونَ

[51:60] Woe to those who disbelieved from the day that is awaiting them

فَوَيْلٌ لِلَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا مِنْ يَوْمِهِمُ الَّذِي يُوعَدُونَ

## Sura 52: Mt. Sinai (Al-Toor)

### سورة الطور

[52:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[52:1] Mt. Sinai.

وَالتُّورِ

[52:2] The recorded scripture.

وَكِتَابٍ مَسْطُورٍ

[52:3] Published in books.

فِي رَقٍّ مَّنْشُورٍ

[52:4] The frequented Shrine.

وَالْبَيْتِ الْمَعْمُورِ

[52:5] The exalted ceiling.

وَالسَّقْفِ الْمَرْفُوعِ

[52:6] The sea that is set aflame.

وَالْبَحْرِ الْمَسْجُورِ

[52:7] Your Lord's requital is unavoidable.

إِنَّ عَذَابَ رَبِّكَ لَوَاقِعٌ

[52:8] No force in the universe can stop it.

مَا لَهُ مِنْ دَافِعٍ

[52:9] The day will come when the sky will violently thunder.

يَوْمَ تَمُورُ السَّمَاءُ مَوْرًا

[52:10] The mountains will be wiped out.

وَتَسِيرُ الْجِبَالُ سَيْرًا

[52:11] Woe on that day to the disbelievers

فَوَيْلٌ يَوْمَئِذٍ لِلْمُكَذِّبِينَ

[52:12] who are in their blundering, heedless.

الَّذِينَ هُمْ فِي خَوْضٍ يَلْعَبُونَ

[52:13] They will be herded into Gehenna, forcibly.

يَوْمَ يُدْعَوْنَ إِلَىٰ نَارِ جَهَنَّمَ دَعَاً

[52:14] This is the Fire in which you used to disbelieve.

هَذِهِ النَّارُ الَّتِي كُنْتُمْ بِهَا تُكذِّبُونَ

[52:15] Is this magic, or do you not see?

أَفَسِحْرٌ هَذَا أَمْ أَنْتُمْ لَا تُبْصِرُونَ

[52:16] Suffer the burning. Whether you are patient or impatient, it will be the same for you. This is the just requital for what you did.

اصْلَوْهَا فَاصْبِرُوا أَوْ لَا تَصْبِرُوا سَوَاءٌ عَلَيْكُمْ إِنَّمَا تُجْرُونَ مَا كُنْتُمْ تَعْمَلُونَ

[52:17] The righteous have deserved gardens and bliss.

إِنَّ الْمُتَّقِينَ فِي جَنَّاتٍ وَنَعِيمٍ

[52:18] They enjoy what their Lord has reserved for them; their Lord has spared them the retribution of Hell.

فَاكِهِينَ بِمَا آتَاهُمْ رَبُّهُمْ وَوَقَاهُمْ رَبُّهُمْ عَذَابَ الْجَحِيمِ

[52:19] Eat and drink happily, in return for your works.

كُلُوا وَاشْرَبُوا هَنِيئًا بِمَا كُنْتُمْ تَعْمَلُونَ

[52:20] They relax on luxurious furnishings, and we match them with beautiful spouses.

مُتَّكِنِينَ عَلَىٰ سُرُرٍ مَّصْنُوفَةٍ وَزَوَّجْنَاهُمْ بِحُورٍ عِينٍ

[52:21] For those who believed, and their children also followed them in belief, we will have their children join them. We never fail to reward them for any work. Every person is paid for what he did.

وَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَاتَّبَعَتْهُمْ ذُرِّيَّتُهُمْ بِإِيمَانٍ أَلْحَقْنَا بِهِمْ ذُرِّيَّتَهُمْ وَمَا أَلَتْنَاهُمْ مِنْ عَمَلِهِمْ مِنْ شَيْءٍ كُلُّ امْرِئٍ بِمَا كَسَبَ رَهِينٌ

[52:22] We will supply them with fruits and meats that they love.

وَأَمَدَدْنَاهُمْ بِفَاكِهَةٍ وَلَحْمٍ مِّمَّا يَشْتَهُونَ

[52:23] They will enjoy drinks that are never polluted, and never sinful to drink.

يَتَنَزَّاعُونَ فِيهَا كَأْسًا لَا لَعْنٌ فِيهَا وَلَا يَتَّيَّمُونَ

[52:24] Serving them will be servants like protected pearls.

وَيَطُوفُ عَلَيْهِمْ غِلْمَانٌ لَهُمْ كَأَنَّهُمْ لُؤْلُؤٌ مَّكُونٌ

[52:25] They will meet each other and reminisce among themselves.

وَأَقْبَلَ بَعْضُهُمْ عَلَى بَعْضٍ يَتَسَاءَلُونَ

[52:26] They will say, "We used to be kind and humble among our people.

قَالُوا إِنَّا كُنَّا قَبْلُ فِي أَهْلِنَا مُشْفِقِينَ

[52:27] "GOD has blessed us, and has spared us the agony of ill winds.

فَمَنَّ اللَّهُ عَلَيْنَا وَوَقَانَا عَذَابَ السَّمُومِ

[52:28] "We used to implore Him; He is the Most Kind, Most Merciful."

إِنَّا كُنَّا مِنْ قَبْلُ نَدْعُوهُ إِنَّهُ هُوَ الْبَرُّ الرَّحِيمُ

The Messenger

[52:29] You shall remind the people. With your Lord's blessings upon you, you are neither a soothsayer, nor crazy.

فَذَكِّرْ فَمَا أَنْتَ بِنِعْمَتِ رَبِّكَ بِكَاهِنٍ وَلَا مَجْنُونٍ

[52:30] They may say, "He is a poet; let us just wait until he is dead."

أَمْ يَقُولُونَ شَاعِرٌ نَتَرَبَّصُ بِهِ رَيْبَ الْمَنُونِ

[52:31] Say, "Go on waiting; I will wait along with you."

قُلْ تَرَبَّصُوا فَإِنِّي مَعَكُمْ مِنَ الْمُنْتَزِعِينَ

[52:32] Is it their dreams that dictate their behavior, or are they naturally wicked?

أَمْ تَأْمُرُهُمْ أَحْلَامُهُمْ بِهَذَا أَمْ هُمْ قَوْمٌ طَاغُونَ

[52:33] Do they say, "He made it all up?" Instead, they are simply disbelievers.

أَمْ يَقُولُونَ تَقَوَّلَهُ بَلْ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ

"Mohammedans" Challenge God and Produce Hadith

[52:34] Let them produce a Hadith like this, if they are truthful.

فَلْيَأْتُوا بِحَدِيثٍ مِثْلِهِ إِنْ كَانُوا صَادِقِينَ

[52:35] Were they created from nothing? Are they the creators?

أَمْ خُلِقُوا مِنْ غَيْرِ شَيْءٍ أَمْ هُمُ الْخَالِقُونَ

[52:36] Did they create the heavens and the earth? Indeed, they have no certainty.

أَمْ خَلَقُوا السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضَ بَلْ لَا يُوقِنُونَ

[52:37] Do they possess the treasures of your Lord? Are they in control?

أَمْ عِنْدَهُمْ خَزَائِنُ رَبِّكَ أَمْ هُمُ الْمُصَيِّرُونَ

[52:38] Do they climb a ladder that enables them to listen? Let their listeners show their proof.

أَمْ لَهُمْ سُلَّمٌ يَسْتَمِعُونَ فِيهِ فَلْيَأْتِ مُسْتَمِعُهُمْ بِسُلْطَانٍ مُبِينٍ

[52:39] Does He have daughters, while you have sons?

أَمْ لَهُ الْبَنَاتُ وَلَكُمْ الْبَنُونَ

[52:40] Are you asking them for any wage, and they are burdened thereby?

أَمْ تَسْأَلُهُمْ أَجْرًا فَهُمْ مِنْ مَغْرَمٍ مُثْقَلُونَ

[52:41] Do they know the future, and have it recorded?

أَمْ عِنْدَهُمُ الْغَيْبُ فَهُمْ يَكْتُمُونَ

[52:42] Are they plotting and scheming? The disbelievers' schemes backfire against them.

أَمْ يُرِيدُونَ كَيْدًا فَالَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا هُمُ الْمَكِيدُونَ

[52:43] Do they have another god besides GOD?  
GOD be glorified, far above having partners.

أَمْ لَهُمْ آلِهَةٌ غَيْرُ اللَّهِ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ عَمَّا يُشْرِكُونَ

[52:44] When they see masses falling from the sky,  
they will say, "Piled clouds!"

وَإِنْ يَرَوْا كِسْفًا مِنَ السَّمَاءِ سَاقِطًا يَقُولُوا  
سَحَابٌ مَرْكُومٌ

[52:45] Disregard them until they meet the day in  
which they are struck.

فَذَرَهُمْ حَتَّى يَلِاقُوا يَوْمَهُمُ الَّذِي فِيهِ  
يُصْعَقُونَ

[52:46] On that day, their schemes will not protect  
them, nor will they be helped.

يَوْمَ لَا يُغْنِي عَنْهُمْ كَيْدُهُمْ شَيْئًا وَلَا هُمْ  
يُنصَرُونَ

[52:47] Those who transgress suffer retribution  
here, but most of them do not know.

وَإِنَّ لِلَّذِينَ ظَلَمُوا عَذَابًا دُونَ ذَلِكَ وَلَكِنَّ  
أَكْثَرَهُمْ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ

[52:48] You shall steadfastly persevere in carrying  
out your Lord's command—you are in our eyes—  
and glorify and praise your Lord when you get up.

وَاصْبِرْ لِحُكْمِ رَبِّكَ فَإِنَّكَ بِأَعْيُنِنَا وَسَبِّحْ  
بِحَمْدِ رَبِّكَ حِينَ تَقُومُ

[52:49] Also during the night glorify Him, and at  
dawn as the stars fade away.

وَمِنَ اللَّيْلِ فَسَبِّحْهُ وَإِدْبَارَ النُّجُومِ

## Sura 53: The Stars (Al-Najm)

### سورة النجم

[53:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious,  
Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[53:1] As the stars fell away.\*

وَالنَّجْمِ إِذَا هَوَىٰ

[53:2] Your friend (Muhammad) was not  
astray, nor was he deceived.

مَا ضَلَّ صَاحِبُكُمْ وَمَا غَوَىٰ

[53:3] Nor was he speaking out of a personal  
desire.

وَمَا يَنْطِقُ عَنِ الْهَوَىٰ

[53:4] It was divine inspiration.

إِنْ هُوَ إِلَّا وَحْيٌ يُوحَىٰ

[53:5] Dictated by the Most Powerful.

عَلَّمَهُ شَدِيدُ الْقُوَىٰ

[53:6] Possessor of all authority. From His  
highest height.

ذُو مِرَّةٍ فَاسْتَوَىٰ

[53:7] At the highest horizon.

وَهُوَ بِالْأُفُقِ الْأَعْلَىٰ

[53:8] He drew nearer by moving down.

ثُمَّ دَنَا فَتَدَلَّىٰ

[53:9] Until He became as close as possible.

فَكَانَ قَابَ قَوْسَيْنِ أَوْ أَدْنَىٰ

[53:10] He then revealed to His servant what  
was to be revealed.

فَأَوْحَىٰ إِلَىٰ عَبْدِهِ مَا أَوْحَىٰ

53:1-18 Muhammad was summoned to the highest universe to receive this Quran into his heart. The stars fell away as he traveled through them at millions of times the speed of light. Subsequently, the Quran was gradually released to his memory.



[53:11] The mind never made up what it saw.

مَا كَذَبَ الْفُؤَادُ مَا رَأَى

[53:12] Are you doubting what he saw?

أَفْتُمَارُونَهُ عَلَىٰ مَا يَرَى

[53:13] He saw him in another descent.

وَلَقَدْ رَآهُ نَزْلَةً أُخْرَىٰ

[53:14] At the ultimate point.

عِنْدَ سِدْرَةِ الْمُنْتَهَىٰ

[53:15] Where the eternal Paradise is located.

عِنْدَهَا جَنَّةُ الْمَأْوَىٰ

[53:16] The whole place was overwhelmed.

إِذْ يَغْشَى السِّدْرَةَ مَا يَغْشَىٰ

[53:17] The eyes did not waver, nor go blind.

مَا زَاغَ الْبَصَرُ وَمَا طَغَىٰ

[53:18] He saw great signs of his Lord.

لَقَدْ رَأَىٰ مِنْ آيَاتِ رَبِّهِ الْكُبْرَىٰ

The Flimsy Idols

[53:19] Compare this with the female idols Allaah and Al-'Uzzah.

أَفَرَأَيْتُمُ اللَّاتَ وَالْعُزَّىٰ

[53:20] And Manaah, the third one.

وَمَنَاةَ الثَّالِثَةَ الْأُخْرَىٰ

[53:21] Do you have sons, while He has these as daughters?

أَلَكُمُ الذَّكَرُ وَلَهُ الْأُنثَىٰ

[53:22] What a disgraceful distribution!

تِلْكَ إِذَا قَسَمْتَ صِيزَىٰ

[53:23] These are but names that you made up, you and your forefathers. GOD never authorized such a blasphemy. They follow conjecture, and personal desire, when the true guidance has come to them herein from their Lord.

إِنَّ هِيَ إِلَّا أَسْمَاءٌ سَمَّيْتُمُوهَا أَنْتُمْ وَآبَاؤُكُمْ مَا أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ بِهَا مِنْ سُلْطَانٍ ۗ إِنْ يَتَّبِعُونَ إِلَّا الظَّنَّ وَمَا تَهْوَى الْأَنْفُسُ ۗ وَلَقَدْ جَاءَهُمْ مِنْ رَبِّهِمُ الْهُدَىٰ

[53:24] What is it that the human being desires?

أَمْ لِلْإِنْسَانِ مَا تَمَنَّىٰ

[53:25] To GOD belongs both the Hereafter, and this world.

فَلِلَّهِ الْآخِرَةُ وَالْأُولَىٰ

[53:26] Not even the angels in heaven possess authority to intercede. The only ones permitted by GOD are those who act in accordance with His will and His approval.

وَكَمْ مِنْ مَلَكٍ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ لَا تُغْنِي عَنْهُمْ شَفَاعَتُهُمْ شَيْئًا إِلَّا مِنْ بَعْدِ أَنْ يَأْذَنَ اللَّهُ لِمَنْ يَشَاءُ وَيَرْضَىٰ

[53:27] Those who disbelieve in the Hereafter have given the angels feminine names.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ بِالْآخِرَةِ لَيُسَمُّونَ الْمَلَائِكَةَ تَسْمِيَةً الْأُنثَىٰ

[53:28] They had no knowledge about this; they only conjectured. Conjecture is no substitute for the truth.

وَمَا لَهُمْ بِهِ مِنْ عِلْمٍ ۗ إِنْ يَتَّبِعُونَ إِلَّا الظَّنَّ ۗ وَإِنَّ الظَّنَّ لَا يُغْنِي مِنَ الْحَقِّ شَيْئًا

## Choose Your Friends Carefully

[53:29] You shall disregard those who turn away from our message, and become preoccupied with this worldly life.

فَأَعْرِضْ عَنْ مَنْ تَوَلَّىٰ عَنَّا وَلَمْ يُرِدْ  
إِلَّا الْحَيَاةَ الدُّنْيَا

[53:30] This is the extent of their knowledge. Your Lord is fully aware of those who strayed away from His path, and He is fully aware of those who are guided.

ذَٰلِكَ مَبْلَغُهُمْ مِنَ الْعِلْمِ ۗ إِنَّ رَبَّكَ هُوَ أَعْلَمُ  
بِمَنْ ضَلَّٰ عَنْ سَبِيلِهِ وَهُوَ أَعْلَمُ بِمَنْ اهْتَدَىٰ

[53:31] To GOD belongs everything in the heavens and everything on earth. He will requite those who commit evil for their works, and will reward the righteous for their righteousness.

وَلِلَّهِ مَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَمَا فِي الْأَرْضِ  
لِيَجْزِيَ الَّذِينَ أَسَاءُوا بِمَا عَمِلُوا وَيَجْزِيَ  
الَّذِينَ أَحْسَنُوا بِالْحُسْنَىٰ

[53:32] They avoid gross sins and transgressions, except for minor offenses. Your Lord's forgiveness is immense. He has been fully aware of you since He initiated you from the earth, and while you were embryos in your mothers' bellies. Therefore, do not exalt yourselves; He is fully aware of the righteous.

الَّذِينَ يَجْتَنِبُونَ كَبَائِرَ الْإِثْمِ وَالْفَوَاحِشَ إِلَّا  
اللَّيْمَ ۗ إِنَّ رَبَّكَ وَاسِعُ الْمَغْفِرَةِ ۗ هُوَ أَعْلَمُ بِكُمْ  
إِذْ أَنْشَأَكُمْ مِنَ الْأَرْضِ وَإِذْ أَنْتُمْ أَجْنَةٌ فِي  
بُطُونِ أُمَّهَاتِكُمْ ۗ فَلَا تُزَكُّوا أَنْفُسَكُمْ ۗ هُوَ أَعْلَمُ  
بِمَنِ اتَّقَىٰ

[53:33] Have you noted the one who turned away?

أَفَرَأَيْتَ الَّذِي تَوَلَّىٰ

[53:34] Rarely did he give to charity, and then very little.

وَأَعْطَىٰ قَلِيلًا وَأَكْدَىٰ

[53:35] Did he possess knowledge of the future? Could he see it?

فَأَسْجُدُوا لِلَّهِ وَاعْبُدُوا

[53:36] Was he not informed of the teachings in the scripture of Moses?

أَمْ لَمْ يُنَبَّأْ بِمَا فِي صُحُفِ مُوسَىٰ

[53:37] And Abraham who fulfilled?

وَإِبْرَاهِيمَ الَّذِي وَفَّىٰ

[53:38] No soul bears the sins of another soul.

إِلَّا تَزِرُ وَازِرَةٌ وِزْرَ أُخْرَىٰ

[53:39] Every human being is responsible for his own works.

وَأَنْ لَّيْسَ لِلْإِنْسَانِ إِلَّا مَا سَعَىٰ

[53:40] And everyone's works will be shown.

وَأَنْ سَعِيهِ سَوْفَ يُرَىٰ

[53:41] Then they will be paid fully for such works.

ثُمَّ يُجْزَاهُ الْجَزَاءَ الْأَوْفَىٰ

[53:42] To your Lord is the final destiny.

وَأَنَّ إِلَىٰ رَبِّكَ الْمُنْتَهَىٰ

[53:43] He is the One who makes you laugh or cry.

وَأَنَّهُ هُوَ أَضْحَكَ وَأَبْكَىٰ

[53:44] He is the One who controls death and life.

وَأَنَّهُ هُوَ أَمَاتٌ وَأَحْيَا

The Husband Determines The Baby's Gender

[53:45] He is the One who created the two kinds, male and female—

وَأَنَّهُ خَلَقَ الذَّكَرَ وَالْأُنثَىٰ

[53:46] from a tiny drop of semen.

مِنْ نُطْفَةٍ إِذَا تُمْنَىٰ

[53:47] He will effect the recreation.

وَأَنَّ عَلَيْهِ النَّشْأَةَ الْأُخْرَىٰ

[53:48] He is the One who makes you rich or poor.

وَأَنَّهُ هُوَ أَغْنَىٰ وَأَقْنَىٰ

[53:49] He is the Lord of the galaxies.

وَأَنَّهُ هُوَ رَبُّ الشَّعْرَىٰ

[53:50] He is the One who annihilated ancient 'Ad.

وَأَنَّهُ أَهْلَكَ عَادًا الْأُولَىٰ

[53:51] And wiped out Thamûd.

وَتَمُودَ فَمَا أَبْقَىٰ

[53:52] Also the people of Noah before that; they were evil transgressors.

وَقَوْمَ نُوحٍ مِّن قَبْلُ إِنَّهُمْ كَانُوا هُمْ أَظْلَمَ  
وَأَطْغَىٰ

[53:53] The evil communities (of Sodom and Gomorrah) were the lowliest.

وَالْمُؤْتَفِكَةَ أَهْوَىٰ

[53:54] Consequently, they utterly vanished.

فَعَشَّاهَا مَا عَشَّىٰ

[53:55] Which of your Lord's marvels can you deny?

فَبِأَيِّ آلَاءِ رَبِّكَ تَتَمَارَىٰ

[53:56] This is a warning like the older ones.

هَذَا نَذِيرٌ مِّنَ النَّذْرِ الْأُولَىٰ

[53:57] The inevitable is imminent.

أَزِفَتِ الْأَزْفَةُ

[53:58] None besides GOD can relieve it.

لَيْسَ لَهَا مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ كَاشِفَةٌ

[53:59] Are you questioning this matter?

أَفَمِنْ هَذَا الْحَدِيثِ تَعَجَّبُونَ

[53:60] Are you laughing, instead of crying?

وَتَضْحَكُونَ وَلَا تَبْكُونَ

[53:61] Are you insisting on your ways?

وَأَنْتُمْ سَامِدُونَ

[53:62] You shall fall prostrate before GOD, and worship.

فَاسْجُدُوا لِلَّهِ وَاعْبُدُوا

## Sura 54: The Moon

### سورة القمر

[54:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[54:1] The Hour has come closer, and the moon has split.\*

اِفْتَرَبَتِ السَّاعَةُ وَانْشَقَّ الْقَمَرُ

[54:2] Then they saw a miracle; but they turned away and said, "Old magic."

ي مَفْعَدٍ صِدْقٍ عِنْدَ مَلِيكَ مُقْتَدِرٍ

[54:3] They disbelieved, followed their opinions, and adhered to their old traditions.

وَكَذَّبُوا وَاتَّبَعُوا أَهْوَاءَهُمْ ۖ وَكُلُّ أُمَّرٍ مُّسْتَوِرٌ

54:1 This important sign of the approaching end of the world came to pass in 1969 when humans landed on the moon and brought pieces of the moon to earth. At the same time, God's mathematical Miracle of the Quran was being gradually unveiled. Traditional Muslims opposed it, since it exposed the fallacy of their practices (App. 25)

[54:4] Sufficient warnings have been delivered to alert them.

وَلَقَدْ جَاءَهُمْ مِنَ الْأَنْبَاءِ مَا فِيهِ مُزْدَجَرٌ

[54:5] Great wisdom; but all the warnings have been in vain.

حِكْمَةٌ بِالْعِزَّةِ فَمَا تُغْنِ النُّذُرُ

[54:6] Ignore them; the day will come when the caller will announce a terrible disaster.

فَتَوَلَّ عَنْهُمْ يَوْمَ يَدْعُ الدَّاعِ إِلَىٰ شَيْءٍ نَّكَرٍ

[54:7] With their eyes humiliated, they come out of the graves like scattered locusts.

خُشَعًا أَبْصَارُهُمْ يَخْرُجُونَ مِنَ الْأَجْدَاثِ  
كَأَنَّهُمْ جَرَادٌ مُنْتَشِرٌ

[54:8] As they respond to the caller, the disbelievers will say, "This is a difficult day."

مُهْطِعِينَ إِلَى الدَّاعِ يَقُولُ الْكَافِرُونَ هَذَا يَوْمٌ عَسِيرٌ

[54:9] The people of Noah disbelieved before them. They disbelieved our servant and said, "Crazy!" He was persecuted.

كَذَّبَتْ قَبْلَهُمْ قَوْمَ نُوحٍ فَكَذَّبُوا عَبْدَنَا وَقَالُوا مَجْنُونٌ وَازْدُجِرَ

[54:10] He implored his Lord, "I am oppressed; grant me victory."

فَدَعَا رَبَّهُ أَنِّي مَغْلُوبٌ فَانْتَصِرَ

[54:11] We then opened the gates of the sky, pouring water.

فَفَتَحْنَا أَبْوَابَ السَّمَاءِ بِمَاءٍ مُنْهَمِرٍ

[54:12] And we caused springs to gush out of the earth. The waters met to effect a predetermined decision.

وَفَجَّرْنَا الْأَرْضَ عُيُونًا فَالْتَقَى الْمَاءُ عَلَى أَمْرٍ قَدْ قُدِرَ

### The Ark

[54:13] We carried him on a watercraft made of logs and ropes.

وَحَمَلْنَاهُ عَلَىٰ ذَاتِ الْأَوَاحِ وَدُسُرٍ

[54:14] It ran under our watchful eyes; a reward for one who was rejected.

تَجْرِي بِأَعْيُنِنَا جَزَاءَ لِمَنْ كَانَ كُفِرَ

[54:15] We have set it up as a lesson. Does any of you wish to learn?

وَلَقَدْ تَرَكْنَاهَا آيَةً فَهَلْ مِنْ مُدَكِّرٍ

[54:16] How terrible was My retribution after the warnings!

فَكَيْفَ كَانَ عَذَابِي وَنُذُرٍ

[54:17] We made the Quran easy to learn. Does any of you wish to learn?

وَلَقَدْ يَسَّرْنَا الْقُرْآنَ لِلذِّكْرِ فَهَلْ مِنْ مُدَكِّرٍ

[54:18] 'Ad disbelieved. Consequently, how terrible was My retribution after the warnings.

كَذَّبَتْ عَادٌ فَكَيْفَ كَانَ عَذَابِي وَنُذُرٍ

[54:19] We sent upon them violent winds, on a day of continuous misery.

إِنَّا أَرْسَلْنَا عَلَيْهِمْ رِيحًا صَرْصَرًا فِي يَوْمٍ نَحْسٍ مُسْتَمِرٍّ

[54:20] It tossed the people around as if they were decayed palm tree trunks.

تَنْزِعُ النَّاسَ كَأَنَّهُمْ أَعْجَازُ نَخْلٍ مُنْقَعِرٍ

[54:21] How terrible was My retribution after the warnings!

فَكَيْفَ كَانَ عَذَابِي وَنُذُرٍ

[54:22] We made the Quran easy to learn. Does any of you wish to learn?

وَلَقَدْ يَسَّرْنَا الْقُرْآنَ لِلذِّكْرِ فَهَلْ مِنْ مُدَكِّرٍ

[54:23] Thamûd rejected the warnings.

كَذَّبَتْ ثَمُودُ بِالنُّذُرِ

[54:24] They said, "Shall we follow one of us; a human being? We will then go astray, then end up in Hell.

فَقَالُوا أَبَشَرًا مِّثَّا وَاحِدًا نَتَّبِعُهُ إِنَّا إِذَا لَفِي  
ضَلَالٍ وَسُعُرٍ

[54:25] "Did the message come down to him, instead of us? He is a flagrant liar."

أَلْفِي الذِّكْرُ عَلَيْهِ مِنْ بَيْنِنَا بَلْ هُوَ كَذَّابٌ  
أَشِرٌّ

[54:26] They will find out tomorrow who the flagrant liar is.

سَيَعْلَمُونَ غَدًا مَنِ الْكَذَّابِ الْأَشِرِّ

[54:27] We are sending the camel as a test for them. Watch them and be patient.

إِنَّا مُرْسِلُوا النَّاقَةَ فِتْنَةً لَهُمْ فَارْتَقِبْهُمْ  
وَاصْطَبِرْ

[54:28] Inform them that the water shall be divided among them; (the camel) shall be allowed to drink on her designated day.

وَنَبِّئْهُمْ أَنَّ الْمَاءَ قِسْمَةٌ بَيْنَهُمْ كُلُّ شِرْبٍ  
مُحْتَضِرٌ

[54:29] But they persuaded their friend to kill (the camel), and he obliged.

فَنَادَوْا صَاحِبَهُمْ فَتَعَاطَى فَعَقَرَ

[54:30] Consequently, how terrible was My retribution! They have been warned.

فَكَيْفَ كَانَ عَذَابِي وَنُذْرٍ

[54:31] We sent upon them one blow, whereupon they became like harvested hay.

إِنَّا أَرْسَلْنَا عَلَيْهِمْ صَيْحَةً وَاحِدَةً فَكَانُوا  
كَهَشِيمِ الْمُحْتَظِرِ

[54:32] We made the Quran easy to learn. Does any of you wish to learn?

وَلَقَدْ يَسَّرْنَا الْقُرْآنَ لِلذِّكْرِ فَهَلْ مِنْ مُدَكِّرٍ

[54:33] The people of Lot rejected the warnings.

كَذَّبَتْ قَوْمٌ لوطٍ بالنُّذُرِ

[54:34] We showered them with rocks. Only Lot's family was saved at dawn.

إِنَّا أَرْسَلْنَا عَلَيْهِمْ حَاصِبًا إِلَّا آلَ لوطٍ  
نَجَّيْنَاهُمْ بِسَحَرٍ

[54:35] We blessed him and his family; we thus reward the appreciative.

نِعْمَةٌ مِنْ عِنْدِنَا ۚ كَذَلِكَ نَجْزِي مَنْ شَكَرَ

[54:36] He warned them about our requital, but they ridiculed the warnings.

وَلَقَدْ أَنْذَرَهُمْ بَطْشَتَنَا فَتَمَارَوْا بالنُّذُرِ

[54:37] They negotiated with him about his guests; we blinded them. Suffer My retribution; you have been warned.

وَلَقَدْ رَاوَدُوهُ عَنْ ضَيْفِهِ فَطَمَسْنَا أَعْيُنَهُمْ  
فَذُوقُوا عَذَابِي وَنُذْرٍ

[54:38] Early the next morning, a devastating retribution struck them.

وَلَقَدْ صَبَّحَهُمْ بُكْرَةً عَذَابٌ مُسْتَقِرٌّ

[54:39] Suffer My retribution; you have been warned.

فَذُوقُوا عَذَابِي وَنُذْرٍ

[54:40] We made the Quran easy to learn. Does any of you wish to learn?

وَلَقَدْ يَسَّرْنَا الْقُرْآنَ لِلذِّكْرِ فَهَلْ مِنْ مُدَكِّرٍ

[54:41] Pharaoh's people were warned.

وَلَقَدْ جَاءَ آلَ فِرْعَوْنَ النُّذْرُ

[54:42] They rejected all our signs. Consequently, we requited them as an Almighty, Omnipotent should.

كَذَّبُوا بِآيَاتِنَا كُلِّهَا فَأَخَذْنَاهُمْ أُخْدَ عَزِيزٍ  
مُفْتَدِرٍ

[54:43] Are your disbelievers better than those disbelievers? Have you been absolved by the scripture?

أَكْفَارُكُمْ خَيْرٌ مِنْ أَوْلِيكُمْ أَمْ لَكُمْ بَرَاءَةٌ فِي  
الزُّبُرِ

[54:44] Perhaps they think, "We will be the winners."

أَمْ يَقُولُونَ نَحْنُ جَمِيعٌ مُنْتَصِرُونَ

[54:45] All of them will be defeated; they will turn around and flee.

سَيُهْزَمُ الْجَمْعُ وَيُوَلُّونَ الدُّبُرَ

[54:46] The Hour is awaiting them, and the Hour is far worse and more painful.

بَلِ السَّاعَةِ مَوْعِدُهُمْ وَالسَّاعَةُ أَذْهَى وَأَمْرٌ

[54:47] Certainly, the guilty are astray, and will end up in Hell.

إِنَّ الْمُجْرِمِينَ فِي ضَلَالٍ وَسُعُرٍ

[54:48] They will be dragged into the hellfire, forcibly. Suffer the agony of retribution.

يَوْمَ يُسْحَبُونَ فِي النَّارِ عَلَىٰ وُجُوهِهِمْ ذُوقُوا  
مَسَّ سَقَرَ

[54:49] Everything we created is precisely measured.

إِنَّا كُلَّ شَيْءٍ خَلَقْنَاهُ بِقَدَرٍ

[54:50] Our commands are done within the blink of an eye.

وَمَا أَمْرُنَا إِلَّا وَاحِدَةٌ كَلَمْحٍ بِالْبَصَرِ

[54:51] We annihilated your counterparts. Does any of you wish to learn?

وَلَقَدْ أَهْلَكْنَا أَشْيَاعَكُمْ فَهَلْ مِنْ مُدَكِّرٍ

[54:52] Everything they did is recorded in the scriptures.

وَكُلُّ شَيْءٍ فَعَلُوهُ فِي الزُّبُرِ

[54:53] Everything, small or large, is written down.

وَكُلُّ صَغِيرٍ وَكَبِيرٍ مُسْتَنْطَرٌ

[54:54] Surely, the righteous have deserved gardens and rivers.

إِنَّ الْمُتَّقِينَ فِي جَنَّاتٍ وَنَهَرٍ

[54:55] In a position of honor, at an Omnipotent King.

ي مَفْعَدٍ صِدْقٍ عِنْدَ مَلِيكَ مُقْتَدِرٍ

## Sura 55: Most Gracious

### سورة الرحمن

[55:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[55:1] The Most Gracious.

الرَّحْمَنُ

[55:2] Teacher of the Quran.

عَلَّمَ الْقُرْآنَ

[55:3] Creator of the human beings.

خَلَقَ الْإِنْسَانَ

[55:4] He taught them how to distinguish.

عَلَّمَهُ الْبَيَانَ

[55:5] The sun and the moon are perfectly calculated.

الشَّمْسُ وَالْقَمَرُ بِحُسْبَانٍ

[55:6] The stars and the trees prostrate.

وَالنَّجْمُ وَالشَّجَرُ يَسْجُدَانِ

[55:7] He constructed the sky and established the law.

وَالسَّمَاءَ رَفَعَهَا وَوَضَعَ الْمِيزَانَ

[55:8] You shall not transgress the law.

أَلَّا تَطْغَوْا فِي الْمِيزَانَ

[55:9] You shall establish justice; do not violate the law.

وَأَقِيمُوا الْوَزْنَ بِالْقِسْطِ وَلَا تُخْسِرُوا الْمِيزَانَ

[55:10] He created the earth for all creatures.

وَالْأَرْضَ وَضَعَهَا لِلْأَنَامِ

[55:11] In it there are fruits, and date palms with their hanging fruit.\*

فِيهَا فَاكِهَةٌ وَالنَّخْلُ ذَاتُ الْأَكْمَامِ

[55:12] Also grains and the spices.

وَالْحَبُّ ذُو الْعَصْفِ وَالرَّيْحَانُ

[55:13] (O humans and jinns,) which of your Lord's marvels can you deny?

فَبِأَيِّ آيَاءِ رَبِّكُمَا تُكَذِّبَانِ

[55:14] He created the human from aged clay, like the potter's clay.

خَلَقَ الْإِنْسَانَ مِنْ صَلْصَالٍ كَالْفَخَّارِ

[55:15] And created the jinns from blazing fire.

وَخَلَقَ الْجَانَّ مِنْ مَارِجٍ مِنْ نَارٍ

[55:16] (O humans and jinns,) which of your Lord's marvels can you deny?

فَبِأَيِّ آيَاءِ رَبِّكُمَا تُكَذِّبَانِ

[55:17] Lord of the two easts and the two wests.

رَبُّ الْمَشْرِقَيْنِ وَرَبُّ الْمَغْرِبَيْنِ

[55:18] Which of your Lord's marvels can you deny?

فَبِأَيِّ آيَاءِ رَبِّكُمَا تُكَذِّبَانِ

[55:19] He separates the two seas where they meet.

مَرَجَ الْبَحْرَيْنِ يَلْتَقِيَانِ

[55:20] A barrier is placed between them, to prevent them from transgressing.

بَيْنَهُمَا بَرْزَخٌ لَا يَبْغِيَانِ

[55:21] Which of your Lord's marvels can you deny?

فَبِأَيِّ آيَاءِ رَبِّكُمَا تُكَذِّبَانِ

[55:22] Out of both of them you get pearls and coral.

يَخْرُجُ مِنْهُمَا اللُّؤْلُؤُ وَالْمَرْجَانُ

[55:23] Which of your Lord's marvels can you deny?

فَبِأَيِّ آيَاءِ رَبِّكُمَا تُكَذِّبَانِ

[55:24] He gave you ships that roam the sea like flags.

وَلَهُ الْجَوَارِ الْمُنشَآتُ فِي الْبَحْرِ كَالْأَعْلَامِ

[55:25] Which of your Lord's marvels can you deny?

فَبِأَيِّ آيَاءِ رَبِّكُمَا تُكَذِّبَانِ

[55:26] Everyone on earth perishes.

كُلُّ مَنْ عَلَيْهَا فَانٍ

[55:27] Only the presence of your Lord lasts. Possessor of Majesty and Honor.

وَيَبْقَى وَجْهُ رَبِّكَ ذُو الْجَلَالِ وَالْإِكْرَامِ

[55:28] Which of your Lord's marvels can you deny?

فَبِأَيِّ آيَاءِ رَبِّكُمَا تُكَذِّبَانِ

\*55:11 Compare the spaceship Earth's renewable systems and reproducing astronauts, with the most sophisticated spaceships that we launch into space. God be glorified.

[55:29] Imploring Him is everyone in the heavens and the earth. Every day He is in full control.

يَسْأَلُهُ مَنْ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ كُلَّ يَوْمٍ هُوَ فِي شَأْنٍ

[55:30] Which of your Lord's marvels can you deny?

فَبِأَيِّ آلَاءِ رَبِّكُمَا تُكَذِّبَانِ

[55:31] We will call you to account, O humans and jinns.

سَنَفْرُغُ لَكُمْ أَيَّةَ النَّقْلَانِ

[55:32] Which of your Lord's marvels can you deny?

فَبِأَيِّ آلَاءِ رَبِّكُمَا تُكَذِّبَانِ

[55:33] O you jinns and humans, if you can penetrate the outer limits of the heavens and the earth, go ahead and penetrate. You cannot penetrate without authorization.

يَا مَعْشَرَ الْجِنِّ وَالْإِنسِ إِنِ اسْتَطَعْتُمْ أَنْ تَنْفُذُوا مِنْ أَقْطَارِ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ فَانْفُذُوا لَا تَنْفُذُونَ إِلَّا بِسُلْطَانٍ

[55:34] Which of your Lord's marvels can you deny?

فَبِأَيِّ آلَاءِ رَبِّكُمَا تُكَذِّبَانِ

[55:35] You get bombarded with projectiles of fire and metal, and you cannot win.

يُرْسَلُ عَلَيْكُمَا شَوْاظٌ مِنْ نَارٍ وَنُحَاسٌ فَلَا تَنْتَصِرَانِ

[55:36] Which of your Lord's marvels can you deny?

فَبِأَيِّ آلَاءِ رَبِّكُمَا تُكَذِّبَانِ

[55:37] When the sky disintegrates, and turns rose colored like paint.

فَإِذَا انشَقَّتِ السَّمَاءُ فَكَانَتْ وَرْدَةً كَالدِّهَانِ

[55:38] Which of your Lord's marvels can you deny?

فَبِأَيِّ آلَاءِ رَبِّكُمَا تُكَذِّبَانِ

[55:39] On that day, no human, nor a jinn, will be asked about his sins.

فَيَوْمَئِذٍ لَا يُسْأَلُ عَنْ ذَنْبِهِ إِنْسٌ وَلَا جَانٌّ

[55:40] Which of your Lord's marvels can you deny?

فَبِأَيِّ آلَاءِ رَبِّكُمَا تُكَذِّبَانِ

[55:41] (This is because) the guilty will be recognized by their looks; they will be taken by the forelocks and the feet.

يُعْرَفُ الْمُجْرِمُونَ بِسِيمَاهُمْ فَيُؤْخَذُ بِالنَّوَاصِي وَالْأُقْدَامِ

[55:42] Which of your Lord's marvels can you deny?

فَبِأَيِّ آلَاءِ رَبِّكُمَا تُكَذِّبَانِ

[55:43] This is Gehenna that the guilty used to deny.

هَذِهِ جَهَنَّمُ الَّتِي يُكَذِّبُ بِهَا الْمُجْرِمُونَ

[55:44] They will circulate between it and an intolerable inferno.\*

يَطُوفُونَ بَيْنَهَا وَبَيْنَ حَمِيمٍ آِنٍ

[55:45] Which of your Lord's marvels can you deny?

فَبِأَيِّ آلَاءِ رَبِّكُمَا تُكَذِّبَانِ

[55:46] For those who reverence the majesty of their Lord, two gardens (one for the jinns and one for the humans).

وَلِمَنْ خَافَ مَقَامَ رَبِّهِ جَنَّاتٌ

[55:47] Which of your Lord's marvels can you deny?

فَبِأَيِّ آلَاءِ رَبِّكُمَا تُكَذِّبَانِ

\*55:44 Full details about the High Heaven, Low Heaven, the Purgatory, Hell, and the intolerable inferno are given in Appendices 5 and 11.



[55:48] Full of provisions.

ذَوَاتَا أَفْنَانٍ

[55:49] Which of your Lord's marvels can you deny?

فَبِأَيِّ آلَاءِ رَبِّكُمَا تُكَذِّبَانِ

[55:50] Two springs are in them, flowing.

فِيهِمَا عَيْنَانِ تَجْرِيَانِ

[55:51] Which of your Lord's marvels can you deny?

فَبِأَيِّ آلَاءِ رَبِّكُمَا تُكَذِّبَانِ

[55:52] Of every fruit in them, two kinds.

فِيهِمَا مِنْ كُلِّ فَاكِهَةٍ زَوْجَانِ

[55:53] Which of your Lord's marvels can you deny?

فَبِأَيِّ آلَاءِ رَبِّكُمَا تُكَذِّبَانِ

[55:54] While relaxing on furnishings lined with satin, the fruits are within reach.

مُنكَبِينَ عَلَى فُرُشٍ بَطَائِنُهَا مِنْ إِسْتَبْرَقٍ  
وَجَنَى الْجَنَّتَيْنِ دَانٍ

[55:55] Which of your Lord's marvels can you deny?

فَبِأَيِّ آلَاءِ رَبِّكُمَا تُكَذِّبَانِ

[55:56] Their beautiful mates were never touched by any human or jinn.

فِيهِنَّ قَاصِرَاتُ الطَّرْفِ لَمْ يَطْمِئِنَّهُنَّ أَنْسٌ  
قَبْلَهُمْ وَلَا جَانٌّ

[55:57] Which of your Lord's marvels can you deny?

فَبِأَيِّ آلَاءِ رَبِّكُمَا تُكَذِّبَانِ

[55:58] They look like gems and coral.

كَأَنَّهُنَّ الْيَاقُوتُ وَالْمَرْجَانُ

[55:59] Which of your Lord's marvels can you deny?

فَبِأَيِّ آلَاءِ رَبِّكُمَا تُكَذِّبَانِ

[55:60] Is the reward of goodness anything but goodness?

هَلْ جَزَاءُ الْإِحْسَانِ إِلَّا الْإِحْسَانُ

[55:61] Which of your Lord's marvels can you deny?

فَبِأَيِّ آلَاءِ رَبِّكُمَا تُكَذِّبَانِ

[55:62] Below them are two gardens (one for the jinns and one for the humans).

وَمِنْ دُونِهِمَا جَنَّتَانِ

[55:63] Which of your Lord's marvels can you deny?

فَبِأَيِّ آلَاءِ رَبِّكُمَا تُكَذِّبَانِ

[55:64] Side by side.

مُدْهَامَتَانِ

[55:65] Which of your Lord's marvels can you deny?

فَبِأَيِّ آلَاءِ رَبِّكُمَا تُكَذِّبَانِ

[55:66] In them, wells to be pumped.

فِيهِمَا عَيْنَانِ نَضَّاخَتَانِ

[55:67] Which of your Lord's marvels can you deny?

فَبِأَيِّ آلَاءِ رَبِّكُمَا تُكَذِّبَانِ

[55:68] In them are fruits, date palms, and pomegranate.

فِيهِمَا فَاكِهَةٌ وَنَخْلٌ وَرُمَّانٌ

[55:69] Which of your Lord's marvels can you deny?

فَبِأَيِّ آلَاءِ رَبِّكُمَا تُكَذِّبَانِ

[55:70] In them are beautiful mates.

فِيهِنَّ خَيْرَاتٌ حِسَانٌ

[55:71] Which of your Lord's marvels can you deny?

فَبِأَيِّ آلَاءِ رَبِّكُمَا تُكَذِّبَانِ

[55:72] Confined in the tents.

حُورٌ مَّقْصُورَاتٌ فِي الْخِيَامِ

[55:73] Which of your Lord's marvels can you deny?

فَبِأَيِّ آلَاءِ رَبِّكُمَا تُكَذِّبَانِ

[55:74] No human ever touched them, nor a jinn.

لَمْ يَطْمِثْهُنَّ إِنْسٌ قَبْلَهُمْ وَلَا جَانٌّ

[55:75] Which of your Lord's marvels can you deny?

فَبِأَيِّ آلَاءِ رَبِّكُمَا تُكَذِّبَانِ

[55:76] They relax on green carpets, in beautiful surroundings.

مُتَّكِنِينَ عَلَى رَفْرَفٍ خُضْرٍ وَعَبْقَرِيٍّ حِسَانٍ

[55:77] Which of your Lord's marvels can you deny?

فَبِأَيِّ آلَاءِ رَبِّكُمَا تُكَذِّبَانِ

[55:78] Most exalted is the name of your Lord, Possessor of Majesty and Honor.

تَبَارَكَ اسْمُ رَبِّكَ ذِي الْجَلَالِ وَالْإِكْرَامِ

## Sura 56: The Inevitable

### سورة الواقعة

[56:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[56:1] When the inevitable comes to pass.

إِذَا وَقَعَتِ الْوَاقِعَةُ

[56:2] Nothing can stop it from happening.

لَيْسَ لَوْفَعَتِهَا كَاذِبَةٌ

[56:3] It will lower some, and raise others.

خَافِضَةٌ رَافِعَةٌ

[56:4] The earth will be shaken up.

إِذَا رُجَّتِ الْأَرْضُ رَجًا

[56:5] The mountains will be wiped out.

وُبُسَّتِ الْجِبَالُ بَسًّا

[56:6] As if they never existed.

فَكَانَتْ هَبَاءً مُنْبَثًّا

[56:7] You will be stratified into three kinds.

وَكُنْتُمْ أَزْوَاجًا ثَلَاثَةً

[56:8] Those who deserved bliss will be in bliss.

فَأَصْحَابُ الْمَيْمَنَةِ مَا أَصْحَابُ الْمَيْمَنَةِ

[56:9] Those who deserved misery will be in misery.

وَأَصْحَابُ الْمَشْأَمَةِ مَا أَصْحَابُ الْمَشْأَمَةِ

[56:10] Then there is the elite of the elite.

وَالسَّابِقُونَ السَّابِقُونَ

[56:11] They are those who will be closest (to God).

أُولَئِكَ الْمُقَرَّبُونَ

[56:12] In the gardens of bliss.

فِي جَنَّاتِ النَّعِيمِ

[56:13] Many from the first generations.\*

ثَلَاثَةٌ مِنَ الْأَوَّلِينَ

[56:14] Few from the later generations.

وَقَلِيلٌ مِنَ الْآخِرِينَ

[56:15] On luxurious furnishings.

لِي سُرُرٍ مَوْضُونَةٍ

[56:16] Enjoying everything, they will be neighbors.

مُنكَبِينَ عَلَيْهَا مُنْقَابِينَ

[56:17] Serving them will be immortal servants.

يَطُوفُ عَلَيْهِمْ وِلْدَانٌ مُخَلَّدُونَ

[56:18] With cups, pitchers and pure drinks.

بِأَكْوَابٍ وَأَبَارِيقٍ وَكَأْسٍ مِنْ مَعِينٍ

[56:19] They never run out, nor do they get bored.

لَا يُصَدَّغُونَ عَنْهَا وَلَا يُنْزِفُونَ

[56:20] Fruits of their choice.

وَفَاكِهَةٍ مِمَّا يَتَخَيَّرُونَ

[56:21] Meat of birds that they desire.

وَلَحْمِ طَيْرٍ مِمَّا يَشْتَهُونَ

[56:22] Beautiful mates.

وَحُورٍ عِينٍ

[56:23] Like protected pearls.

كَأَمْثَالِ اللُّؤْلُؤِ الْمَكْنُونِ

[56:24] Rewards for their works.

جَزَاءً بِمَا كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ

[56:25] They never hear any nonsense therein, nor sinful utterances.

لَا يَسْمَعُونَ فِيهَا لُعْوًا وَلَا تَأْتِيًا

[56:26] Only the utterance: "Peace, peace."

إِلَّا قِيلًا سَلَامًا سَلَامًا

The Lower Heaven

[56:27] Those of the right side, will be on the right side.

وَأَصْحَابُ الْيَمِينِ مَا أَصْحَابُ الْيَمِينِ

[56:28] In lush orchards.

فِي سِدْرٍ مَخْضُودٍ

[56:29] Fragrant fruits.

وَطَلْحٍ مَنْضُودٍ

[56:30] Extended shade.

وَضِلِّ مَمْدُودٍ

[56:31] Abundant water.

وَمَاءٍ مَسْكُوبٍ

[56:32] Many fruits.

وَفَاكِهَةٍ كَثِيرَةٍ

[56:33] Never ending; never forbidden.

لَا مَقْطُوعَةٍ وَلَا مَمْنُوعَةٍ

[56:34] Luxurious furnishings.

وَفُرُشٍ مَرْفُوعَةٍ

[56:35] We create for them mates.

إِنَّا أَنْشَأْنَاهُنَّ إِنْشَاءً

[56:36] Never previously touched.

فَجَعَلْنَاهُنَّ أَبْكَارًا

56:13-40 People who believe and nourish their souls through worshiping God alone are destined for the High Heaven. The contemporary followers of each messenger invariably suffer persecution from the traditionalists and adherents of the corrupted religion. Thus, they have a special place reserved for them in the High Heaven. All people who die before the age of 40 go to the Lower Heaven, at least (46:15).

[56:37] Perfectly matched.

عَرَبًا أَتْرَابًا

[56:38] For those on the right side.

لِأَصْحَابِ الْيَمِينِ

[56:39] Many from the early generations.

ثَلَاثَةٌ مِنَ الْأَوَّلِينَ

[56:40] Many from the later generations.\*

وَتَلَاثَةٌ مِنَ الْآخِرِينَ

Hell

[56:41] Those of the left, will be on the left.

وَأَصْحَابِ الشِّمَالِ مَا أَصْحَابِ الشِّمَالِ

[56:42] In misery and inferno.

فِي سَمُومٍ وَحَمِيمٍ

[56:43] Even their shade is hot.

وَضِلٌّ مِنْ يَحْمُومٍ

[56:44] Never cool, never tolerable.

لَا بَارِدٍ وَلَا كَرِيمٍ

[56:45] They used to be rich.

إِنَّهُمْ كَانُوا قَبْلَ ذَلِكَ مُتْرَفِينَ

[56:46] They insisted on the great blasphemy.

وَكَانُوا يُصِرُّونَ عَلَى الْحِنثِ الْعَظِيمِ

[56:47] They said, "After we die and turn to dust and bones, we get resurrected?"

وَكَانُوا يَقُولُونَ أَيُّدًا مِثْنَا وَكُنَّا تُرَابًا وَعِظَامًا  
أِنَّا لَمَبْعُوثُونَ

[56:48] "Does this include our forefathers?"

أَوْ آبَاؤُنَا الْأَوَّلُونَ

[56:49] Say, "The early generations and the later generations.

قُلْ إِنَّ الْأَوَّلِينَ وَالْآخِرِينَ

[56:50] "Will be summoned to a meeting on a predetermined day.

لَمَجْمُوعُونَ إِلَى مِيقَاتٍ يَوْمٍ مَعْلُومٍ

[56:51] "Then you, O disbelieving strayers.

تُمْ إِنَّكُمْ أَبَيْهَاتُ الضَّالِّينَ الْمُكَذِّبِينَ

[56:52] "Will eat from the trees of bitterness.

لَا كِلُونَ مِنْ شَجَرٍ مِنْ رَقُومٍ

[56:53] "Filling your bellies therefrom.

فَمَالِتُونَ مِنْهَا الْبُطُونَ

[56:54] "Then drinking on top of it hellish drinks.

فَشَارِبُونَ عَلَيْهِ مِنَ الْحَمِيمِ

[56:55] "Then adding drinks of sand."

فَشَارِبُونَ شُرْبَ الْهِيمِ

[56:56] Such is their share on the Day of Judgment.

هَذَا نُرُؤُهُمْ يَوْمَ الدِّينِ

Reflections

[56:57] We have created you, if you could only believe!

نَحْنُ خَلَقْنَاكُمْ فَلَوْلَا تُصَدِّقُونَ

[56:58] Have you noted the semen that you produce?

أَفَرَأَيْتُمْ مَا تُمْنُونَ

[56:59] Did you create it, or did we?

أَأَنْتُمْ تَخْلُقُونَهُ أَمْ نَحْنُ الْخَالِقُونَ

[56:60] We have predetermined death for you. Nothing can stop us—

نَحْنُ قَدَرْنَا بَيْنَكُمْ الْمَوْتَ وَمَا نَحْنُ بِمَسْبُوقِينَ

[56:61] from substituting new generations in your place, and establishing what you do not know.

عَلَىٰ أَنْ نُبَدِّلَ أَمْثَالَكُمْ وَنُنشِئْكُمْ فِي مَا لَا تَعْلَمُونَ

[56:62] You know about the first creation. Do you not remember?

وَلَقَدْ عَلِمْتُمُ النَّشْأَةَ الْأُولَىٰ فَلَوْلَا تَذَكَّرُونَ

[56:63] Have you noted the crops you reap?

أَفَرَأَيْتُمْ مَا تَحْرُثُونَ

[56:64] Did you grow them, or did we?

أَأَنْتُمْ تَزْرَعُونَهُ أَمْ نَحْنُ الزَّارِعُونَ

[56:65] If we will, we can turn it into hay. Then you will lament:

لَوْ نَشَاءُ لَجَعَلْنَاهُ حُطَامًا فَظَلْتُمْ تَفَكَّهُونَ

[56:66] "We lost.

إِنَّا لَمُعْرِمُونَ

[56:67] "We are deprived."

بَلْ نَحْنُ مَحْرُومُونَ

[56:68] Have you noted the water you drink?

أَفَرَأَيْتُمُ الْمَاءَ الَّذِي تَشْرَبُونَ

[56:69] Did you send it down from the clouds, or did we?

أَأَنْتُمْ أَنْزَلْتُمُوهُ مِنَ الْمُزْنِ أَمْ نَحْنُ الْمُنزِلُونَ

[56:70] If we will, we can make it salty. You should be thankful.

لَوْ نَشَاءُ لَجَعَلْنَاهُ أُجَاجًا فَلَوْلَا تَشْكُرُونَ

[56:71] Have you noted the fire you ignite?

أَفَرَأَيْتُمُ النَّارَ الَّتِي تُورُونَ

[56:72] Did you initiate its tree, or did we?

أَأَنْتُمْ أَنْشَأْتُمْ شَجَرَتَهَا أَمْ نَحْنُ الْمُنشِئُونَ

[56:73] We rendered it a reminder, and a useful tool for the users.

نَحْنُ جَعَلْنَاهَا تَذَكِّرَةً وَآمِنًا لِلْمُقِيمِينَ

[56:74] You shall glorify the name of your Lord, the Great.

فَسَبِّحْ بِاسْمِ رَبِّكَ الْعَظِيمِ

Only the Sincere Can Understand the Quran

[56:75] I swear by the positions of the stars.

فَلَا أُفْسِمُ بِمَوَاقِعِ النُّجُومِ

[56:76] This is an oath, if you only knew, that is awesome.\*

وَإِنَّهُ لَقَسَمٌ لَوْ تَعْلَمُونَ عَظِيمٌ

[56:77] This is an honorable Quran.

إِنَّهُ لَقُرْآنٌ كَرِيمٌ

[56:78] In a protected book.

فِي كِتَابٍ مَكْنُونٍ

\*56:75-76 Our universe, the smallest and innermost of seven universes, contains a billion galaxies, a billion trillion stars, spanning billions of light years. These uncountable decillions of heavenly bodies maintain their orbits in a divinely controlled precision. The more we learn, the more we realize how awesome this oath is. See Appendix 6.

[56:79] None can grasp it except the sincere.\*

اَيْمَسُّهُ إِلَّا الْمُطَهَّرُونَ

[56:80] A revelation from the Lord of the universe.

تَنْزِيلٌ مِنْ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ

[56:81] Are you disregarding this narration?

أَفَبِهَذَا الْحَدِيثِ أَنْتُمْ مُذْهَبُونَ

[56:82] Do you make it your business that you disbelieve?

وَتَجْعَلُونَ رِزْقَكُمْ أَنْكُمْ تُكَذِّبُونَ

[56:83] When the time comes and it (your soul) reaches your throat—

فَلَوْلَا إِذَا بَلَغَتِ الْحُقُوفَ

[56:84] you will then look around.

وَأَنْتُمْ حِينِيذٍ تَنْظُرُونَ

[56:85] We are closer to it than you are, but you do not see.

وَنَحْنُ أَقْرَبُ إِلَيْهِ مِنْكُمْ وَلَكِنْ لَا تُبْصِرُونَ

[56:86] If it is true that you do not owe any accounting—

فَلَوْلَا إِنْ كُنْتُمْ غَيْرَ مَدِينِينَ

[56:87] why do you not restore (your soul), if you are truthful?

تَرْجِعُونَهَا إِنْ كُنْتُمْ صَادِقِينَ

[56:88] If he is one of those close to Me—

فَأَمَّا إِنْ كَانَ مِنَ الْمُقَرَّبِينَ

[56:89] then joy, flowers, and gardens of bliss.

فَرَوْحٌ وَرَيْحَانٌ وَجَنَّتْ نَعِيمٌ

[56:90] And if he is one of the right—

فَسَبِّحْ بِاسْمِ رَبِّكَ الْعَظِيمِ

[56:91] peace is the lot of those on the right.

فَسَلَامٌ لَكَ مِنْ أَصْحَابِ الْيَمِينِ

[56:92] But if he is one of the disbelievers, the strayers—

وَأَمَّا إِنْ كَانَ مِنَ الْمُكَذِّبِينَ الضَّالِّينَ

[56:93] then an abode of inferno—

فَنَزُلُ مِنْ حَمِيمٍ

[56:94] and burning in Hell.

وَتَصْلِيَةٌ جَازِمَةٌ

[56:95] This is the absolute truth.

إِنَّ هَذَا لَهُوَ حَقُّ الْيَقِينِ

[56:96] You shall glorify the name of your Lord, the Great.

فَسَبِّحْ بِاسْمِ رَبِّكَ الْعَظِيمِ

## Sura 57: Iron

### سورة الحديد

[57:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

\*56:79 The insincere who are not satisfied with the Quran alone are divinely prevented from understanding the Quran. This concept is repeated throughout the Quran (17:45, 18:57). Consequently, they cannot understand this verse. For example, compare this translation of 7:3, 17:46, 41:44, & 56:79 with other translations.

[57:1] Glorifying GOD is everything in the heavens and the earth. He is the Almighty, Most Wise.

سَبَّحَ لِلَّهِ مَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ ۗ وَهُوَ  
الْعَزِيزُ الْحَكِيمُ

[57:2] To Him belongs the kingship of the heavens and the earth. He controls life and death. He is Omnipotent.

لَهُ مُلْكُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ ۗ يُحْيِي وَيُمِيتُ ۗ  
وَهُوَ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

[57:3] He is the Alpha and the Omega. He is the Outermost and the Innermost. He is fully aware of all things.

هُوَ الْأَوَّلُ وَالْآخِرُ وَالظَّاهِرُ وَالْبَاطِنُ ۗ وَهُوَ  
بِكُلِّ شَيْءٍ عَلِيمٌ

[57:4] He is the One who created the heavens and the earth in six days,\* then assumed all authority. He knows everything that enters into the earth, and everything that comes out of it, and everything that comes down from the sky, and everything that climbs into it. He is with you wherever you may be. GOD is Seer of everything you do.

هُوَ الَّذِي خَلَقَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضَ فِي سِتَّةِ  
أَيَّامٍ ثُمَّ اسْتَوَىٰ عَلَى الْعَرْشِ ۗ يَعْلَمُ مَا يَلِجُ فِي  
الْأَرْضِ وَمَا يَخْرُجُ مِنْهَا وَمَا يَنْزِلُ مِنَ  
السَّمَاءِ وَمَا يَعْرُجُ فِيهَا ۗ وَهُوَ مَعَكُمْ أَيْنَ مَا  
كُنْتُمْ ۗ وَاللَّهُ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ بَصِيرٌ

[57:5] To Him belongs the kingship of the heavens and the earth. All matters are controlled by GOD.

لَهُ مُلْكُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ ۗ وَإِلَى اللَّهِ  
تُرْجَعُ الْأُمُورُ

[57:6] He merges the night into the day, and merges the day into the night. He is fully aware of the innermost thoughts.

يُولِجُ اللَّيْلَ فِي النَّهَارِ وَيُولِجُ النَّهَارَ فِي  
اللَّيْلِ ۗ وَهُوَ عَلِيمٌ بِذَاتِ الصُّدُورِ

[57:7] Believe in GOD and His messenger, and give from what He has bestowed upon you. Those among you who believe and give (to charity) have deserved a great recompense.

آمَنُوا بِاللَّهِ وَرَسُولِهِ وَأَنْفَقُوا مِمَّا جَعَلَكُمْ  
مُسْتَخْلِفِينَ فِيهِ ۗ فَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا مِنْكُمْ وَأَنْفَقُوا  
لَهُمْ أَجْرٌ كَبِيرٌ

[57:8] Why should you not believe in GOD when the messenger is inviting you to believe in your Lord? He has taken a pledge from you, if you are believers.

وَمَا لَكُمْ لَا تُؤْمِنُونَ بِاللَّهِ وَالرَّسُولِ يَدْعُوكُمْ  
لِتُؤْمِنُوا بِرَبِّكُمْ وَقَدْ أَخَذَ مِيثَاقَكُمْ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ  
مُؤْمِنِينَ

[57:9] He is the One who sends down to His servant clear revelations, in order to lead you out of the darkness into the light. GOD is Compassionate towards you, Most Merciful.

هُوَ الَّذِي يُنَزِّلُ عَلَىٰ عَبْدِهِ آيَاتٍ بَيِّنَاتٍ  
لِيُخْرِجَكُمْ مِنَ الظُّلُمَاتِ إِلَى النُّورِ ۗ وَإِنَّ اللَّهَ  
بِكُمْ لَرءُوفٌ رَحِيمٌ

\*57:4 The six days of creation are simply a yardstick to inform us of the relative importance of various components, to emphasize the significance of the planet Earth, and to let us know that the Earth is the only inhabited planet. See Footnote 41:9-10.

[57:10] Why do you not spend in the cause of GOD, when GOD possesses all wealth in the heavens and the earth?

#### Special Honor

Distinguished from the rest are those among you who spend before the victory and strive. They attain a greater rank than those who spend after the victory and strive. For each, GOD promises salvation. GOD is Cognizant of everything you do.

وَمَا لَكُمْ أَلَّا تُنْفِقُوا فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ وَلِلَّهِ مِيرَاثُ  
السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ لَا يَسْتَوِي مِنْكُمْ مَنْ  
أَنْفَقَ مِنْ قَبْلِ الْفَتْحِ وَقَاتِلٌ أُولَئِكَ أَكْبَرُ  
دَرَجَةً مِنَ الَّذِينَ أَنْفَقُوا مِنْ بَعْدِ وَقَاتِلُوا  
وَكَأَلَّا وَعَدَّ اللَّهُ الْحُسْنَىٰ وَاللَّهُ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ  
خَبِيرٌ

[57:11] Who would like to loan GOD a loan of righteousness, to have it multiplied for him manifold, and end up with a generous recompense?

مَنْ ذَا الَّذِي يُقْرِضُ اللَّهَ قَرْضًا حَسَنًا  
فِيضَاعَفَهُ لَهُ وَلَهُ أَجْرٌ كَرِيمٌ

#### The Great Triumph

[57:12] The day will come when you see the believing men and women with their lights radiating ahead of them and to their right. Good news is yours that, on that day, you will have gardens with flowing streams. You will abide therein forever. This is the great triumph.

يَوْمَ تَرَى الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَالْمُؤْمِنَاتِ يَسْعَى  
نُورُهُمْ بَيْنَ أَيْدِيهِمْ وَبِأَيْمَانِهِمْ بُشْرَاكُمُ الْيَوْمَ  
جَنَّاتٌ تَجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ خَالِدِينَ  
فِيهَا ذَلِكَ هُوَ الْفَوْزُ الْعَظِيمُ

#### The Worst Losers

[57:13] On that day, the hypocrite men and women will say to those who believed, "Please allow us to absorb some of your light." It will be said, "Go back behind you, and seek light." "A barrier will be set up between them, whose

gate separates mercy on the inner side, from retribution on the outer side.

يَوْمَ يَقُولُ الْمُنَافِقُونَ وَالْمُنَافِقَاتُ لِلَّذِينَ آمَنُوا  
انظُرُونَا نَقْتَبِسْ مِنْ نُورِكُمْ قِيلَ ارْجِعُوا  
وَرَءَاكُمْ فَاتَّبَعُوا نُورًا فَضُرِبَ بَيْنَهُمْ بِسُورٍ  
لَهُ بَابٌ بَاطِنُهُ فِيهِ الرَّحْمَةُ وَظَاهِرُهُ مِنْ قِبَلِهِ  
الْعَذَابُ

[57:14] They will call upon them, "Were we not with you?" They will answer, "Yes, but you cheated your souls, hesitated, doubted, and became misled by wishful thinking, until GOD's judgment came. You were diverted from GOD by illusions.

يُنَادُونَهُمْ أَلَمْ نَكُنْ مَعَكُمْ قَالُوا بَلَىٰ وَلَكِنَّكُمْ  
فَتَنْتُمْ أَنْفُسَكُمْ وَتَرَبَّصْتُمْ وَارْتَبْتُمْ وَغَرَّتْكُمُ  
الْأَمَانِيُّ حَتَّىٰ جَاءَ أَمْرُ اللَّهِ وَغَرَّكُمْ بِاللَّهِ  
الْعُرُورُ

[57:15] "Therefore, today no ransom can be taken from you, nor from those who disbelieved. Your abode is the fire; it is your lord, and miserable abode."

فَالْيَوْمَ لَا يُوَفِّدُكُمْ فِدْيَةٌ وَلَا مِنَ الَّذِينَ  
كَفَرُوا مَأْوَاكُمُ النَّارُ هِيَ مَوْلَاكُمْ وَبِئْسَ  
الْمَصِيرُ

#### Deterioration of Religion

[57:16] Is it not time for those who believed to open up their hearts for GOD's message, and the truth that is revealed herein? They should not be like the followers of previous scriptures whose hearts became hardened with time and, consequently, many of them turned wicked.

أَلَمْ يَأْنِ لِلَّذِينَ آمَنُوا أَنْ تَخْشَعَ قُلُوبُهُمْ لِذِكْرِ  
اللَّهِ وَمَا نَزَلَ مِنَ الْحَقِّ وَلَا يَكُونُوا كَالَّذِينَ  
أُوتُوا الْكِتَابَ مِنْ قَبْلُ فَطَالَ عَلَيْهِمُ الْأَمَدُ  
فَقَسَتْ قُلُوبُهُمْ وَكَثِيرٌ مِنْهُمْ فَاسِقُونَ



[57:17] Know that GOD revives the land after it had died. We thus explain the revelations for you, that you may understand.

اعْلَمُوا أَنَّ اللَّهَ يُحْيِي الْأَرْضَ بَعْدَ مَوْتِهَا قَدْ بَيَّنَّا لَكُمُ الْآيَاتِ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَعْقِلُونَ

[57:18] Surely, the charitable men and women have loaned GOD a loan of goodness. They will receive their reward multiplied manifold; they have deserved a generous recompense.

إِنَّ الْمُصَدِّقِينَ وَالْمُصَدِّقَاتِ وَأَقْرَضُوا اللَّهَ قَرْضًا حَسَنًا يُضَاعَفُ لَهُمْ وَلَهُمْ أَجْرٌ كَرِيمٌ

[57:19] Those who believed in GOD and His messengers are the saints and martyrs. Reserved for them at their Lord are their rewards and their light. As for those who disbelieved and rejected our revelations, they have incurred Hell.

وَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا بِاللَّهِ وَرُسُلِهِ أُولَئِكَ هُمُ الصَّادِقُونَ وَالشَّهَدَاءُ عِنْدَ رَبِّهِمْ لَهُمْ أَجْرُهُمْ وَنُورُهُمْ وَالَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا وَكَذَّبُوا بِآيَاتِنَا أُولَئِكَ أَصْحَابُ الْجَحِيمِ

#### Preoccupation With This Life Condemned

[57:20] Know that this worldly life is no more than play and games, and boasting among you, and hoarding of money and children. It is like abundant rain that produces plants and pleases the disbelievers. But then the plants turn into useless hay, and are blown away by the wind. In the Hereafter there is either severe retribution, or forgiveness from GOD and approval. This worldly life is no more than a temporary illusion.

اعْلَمُوا أَنَّهَا الْحَيَاةُ الدُّنْيَا لَعِبٌ وَلَهُمْ وَزِينَةٌ وَتَفَاخُرٌ بَيْنَكُمْ وَتَكَاثُرٌ فِي الْأَمْوَالِ وَالْأَوْلَادِ كَمَثَلِ غَيْثٍ أَعْجَبَ الْكُفَّارَ نَبَاتُهُ ثُمَّ يَهْبِجُ فَتَرَاهُ مُصْفَرًّا ثُمَّ يَكُونُ حُطَامًا وَفِي الْآخِرَةِ

عَذَابٌ شَدِيدٌ وَمَغْفِرَةٌ مِّنَ اللَّهِ وَرِضْوَانٌ وَمَا الْحَيَاةُ الدُّنْيَا إِلَّا مَتَاعُ الْعُرُورِ

#### The Intelligent Alternative

[57:21] Therefore, you shall race towards forgiveness from your Lord, and a Paradise whose width encompasses the heaven and the earth. It awaits those who believed in GOD and His messengers. Such is GOD's grace that He bestows upon whomever He wills. GOD is Possessor of Infinite Grace.

سَابِقُوا إِلَىٰ مَغْفِرَةٍ مِّن رَّبِّكُمْ وَجَنَّةٍ عَرْضُهَا كَعَرْضِ السَّمَاءِ وَالْأَرْضِ أُعِدَّتْ لِلَّذِينَ آمَنُوا بِاللَّهِ وَرُسُلِهِ ذَلِكَ فَضْلُ اللَّهِ يُؤْتِيهِ مَن يَشَاءُ وَاللَّهُ ذُو الْفَضْلِ الْعَظِيمِ

#### Profound Fact\*

[57:22] Anything that happens on earth, or to you, has already been recorded, even before the creation. This is easy for GOD to do.

مَا أَصَابَ مِنْ مُصِيبَةٍ فِي الْأَرْضِ وَلَا فِي أَنْفُسِكُمْ إِلَّا فِي كِتَابٍ مِنْ قَبْلِ أَنْ نَبْرَأَهَا إِنَّ ذَلِكَ عَلَى اللَّهِ يَسِيرٌ

[57:23] Thus, you should not grieve over anything you miss, nor be proud of anything He has bestowed upon you. GOD does not love those who are boastful, proud.

لِكَيْلَا تَأْسَوْا عَلَىٰ مَا فَاتَكُمْ وَلَا تَفْرَحُوا بِمَا آتَاكُمْ وَاللَّهُ لَا يُحِبُّ كُلَّ مُخْتَالٍ فَخُورٍ

\*57:22 We are absolutely free to side with God, or with Satan. God happens to know precisely what kind of decision each of us will make. The video tape of your life, from birth to death, is already recorded. See Appendix 14.

[57:24] They are stingy, and enjoin the people to be stingy. If one turns away, then GOD is the Rich, the Praiseworthy.

الَّذِينَ يَبْخُلُونَ وَيَأْمُرُونَ النَّاسَ بِالْبُخْلِ وَمَنْ يَتَوَلَّ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ هُوَ الْغَنِيُّ الْحَمِيدُ

Iron: The Most Useful Metal

[57:25] We sent our messengers supported by clear proofs, and we sent down to them the scripture and the law, that the people may uphold justice. And we sent down the iron, wherein there is strength, and many benefits for the people. All this in order for GOD to distinguish those who would support Him and His messengers, on faith. GOD is Powerful, Almighty.

لَقَدْ أَرْسَلْنَا رُسُلَنَا بِالْبَيِّنَاتِ وَأَنْزَلْنَا مَعَهُمُ الْكِتَابَ وَالْمِيزَانَ لِيَقُومَ النَّاسُ بِالْقِسْطِ وَأَنْزَلْنَا الْحَدِيدَ فِيهِ بَأْسٌ شَدِيدٌ وَمَنَافِعُ لِلنَّاسِ وَلِيَعْلَمَ اللَّهُ مَنْ يَنْصُرُهُ وَرُسُلَهُ بِالْغَيْبِ إِنَّ اللَّهَ قَوِيٌّ عَزِيزٌ

The Prophets

[57:26] We sent Noah and Abraham, and we granted their descendants prophethood and the scripture. Some of them were guided, while many were wicked.

وَلَقَدْ أَرْسَلْنَا نُوحًا وَإِبْرَاهِيمَ وَجَعَلْنَا فِي ذُرِّيَّتِهِمَا النُّبُوَّةَ وَالْكِتَابَ فَمِنْهُمْ مُهْتَدٍ وَكَثِيرٌ مِنْهُمْ فَاسِقُونَ

Deterioration of Religion

[57:27] Subsequent to them, we sent our messengers. We sent Jesus the son of Mary, and we gave him the Injeel (Gospel), and we placed in the hearts of his followers kindness and mercy. But they invented hermitism which we never decreed for them. All we asked them to do was to uphold the commandments approved by GOD. But they did not uphold the message as they should have. Consequently, we gave those who believed among them their recompense, while many of them were wicked.

ثُمَّ قَفَّيْنَا عَلَىٰ آثَارِهِم بِرُسُلِنَا وَقَفَّيْنَا بِعِيسَى ابْنِ مَرْيَمَ وَآتَيْنَاهُ الْإِنْجِيلَ وَجَعَلْنَا فِي قُلُوبِ الَّذِينَ اتَّبَعُوهُ رَأْفَةً وَرَحْمَةً وَرَهْبَانِيَّةً ابْتَدَعُوهَا مَا كَتَبْنَاهَا عَلَيْهِمْ إِلَّا ابْتِغَاءَ رِضْوَانِ اللَّهِ فَمَا رَعَوْهَا حَقَّ رِعَايَتِهَا فَآتَيْنَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا مِنْهُمْ أَجْرَهُمْ وَكَثِيرٌ مِنْهُمْ فَاسِقُونَ

[57:28] O you who believe, you shall reverence GOD and believe in His messenger. He will then grant you double the reward from His mercy, endow you with light to guide you, and forgive you. GOD is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اتَّقُوا اللَّهَ وَآمِنُوا بِرَسُولِهِ يُؤْتِكُمْ كِفْلَيْنِ مِنْ رَحْمَتِهِ وَيَجْعَلْ لَكُمْ نُورًا تَمْشُونَ بِهِ وَيَغْفِرْ لَكُمْ وَاللَّهُ غَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

[57:29] Thus, the followers of previous scripture should know that they have not monopolized GOD's mercy and grace, and that all grace is in GOD's hand. He bestows it upon whomever He wills. GOD is Possessor of Infinite Grace.

لِنَلَّا يَعْلَمَ أَهْلُ الْكِتَابِ أَلَّا يَقْدِرُونَ عَلَىٰ شَيْءٍ مِنْ فَضْلِ اللَّهِ وَأَنَّ الْفَضْلَ بِيَدِ اللَّهِ يُؤْتِيهِ مَنْ يَشَاءُ وَاللَّهُ ذُو الْفَضْلِ الْعَظِيمِ

## Sura 58: The Debate

### سورة المجادلة

[58:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[58:1] GOD has heard the woman who debated with you about her husband, and complained to GOD. GOD heard everything the two of you discussed. GOD is Hearer, Seer.

قَدْ سَمِعَ اللَّهُ قَوْلَ الَّتِي تُجَادِلُكَ فِي زَوْجِهَا  
وَتَسْتَكِي إِلَى اللَّهِ وَاللَّهُ يَسْمَعُ تَحَاوُرَكُمَا إِنَّ  
اللَّهَ سَمِيعٌ بَصِيرٌ

[58:2] Those among you who estrange their wives (by declaring them as forbidden in sex) as their mothers know full well that they are not their mothers.\* Their mothers are the women who gave birth to them. Indeed, they are committing a blasphemy and a falsehood. GOD is Pardoner, Forgiver.

الَّذِينَ يُظَاهِرُونَ مِنْكُمْ مِنْ نِسَائِهِمْ مَا هُنَّ  
أُمَّهَاتِهِمْ إِنَّ أُمَّهَاتِهِمْ إِلَّا اللَّائِي وَلَدْنَهُمْ  
وَإِنَّهُمْ لَيَقُولُونَ مُنْكَرًا مِنَ الْقَوْلِ وَزُورًا  
وَإِنَّ اللَّهَ لَعَفُوفٌ غَفُورٌ

[58:3] Those who estrange their wives in this manner, then reconcile thereafter, shall atone by freeing a slave before resuming their sexual relations. This is to enlighten you. GOD is Cognizant of everything you do.

وَالَّذِينَ يُظَاهِرُونَ مِنْ نِسَائِهِمْ ثُمَّ يَعُودُونَ  
لِمَا قَالُوا فَتَحْرِيرُ رَقَبَةٍ مِنْ قَبْلِ أَنْ يَتَمَاسَا  
ذَلِكُمْ تُوَعَّظُونَ بِهِ وَاللَّهُ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ خَبِيرٌ

[58:4] If you cannot find a slave to free, you shall fast two consecutive months before resuming sexual relations. If you cannot fast, then you shall feed sixty poor people. You shall believe in GOD and His messenger. These are GOD's laws. The disbelievers have incurred a painful retribution.

فَمَنْ لَمْ يَجِدْ فَصِيَامُ شَهْرَيْنِ مُتَتَابِعَيْنِ مِنْ  
قَبْلِ أَنْ يَتَمَاسَا فَمَنْ لَمْ يَسْتَطِعْ فَاطْعَامُ سِتِّينَ  
مِسْكِينًا ذَلِكَ لَتُؤْمِنُوا بِاللَّهِ وَرَسُولِهِ وَتِلْكَ  
حُدُودُ اللَّهِ وَلِلْكَافِرِينَ عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ

[58:5] Surely, those who fight GOD and His messenger are committed to defeat, like their previous counterparts were committed to defeat. We have sent down clear proofs, and the rejectors have incurred a shameful retribution.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ يُحَادُّونَ اللَّهَ وَرَسُولَهُ كُنْتُوا كَمَا  
كُتِبَ الَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ وَقدْ أَنْزَلْنَا آيَاتٍ  
بَيِّنَاتٍ وَلِلْكَافِرِينَ عَذَابٌ مُهِينٌ

[58:6] The day will come when GOD will resurrect them all, then inform them of everything they had done. GOD has recorded everything, while they have forgotten it. GOD witnesses all things.

يَوْمَ يَبْعَثُهُمُ اللَّهُ جَمِيعًا فَيُنَبِّئُهُمْ بِمَا عَمِلُوا  
أَحْصَاهُ اللَّهُ وَنَسُوهُ وَاللَّهُ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ  
شَهِيدٌ

God is With You Now

[58:7] Do you not realize that GOD knows everything in the heavens and everything on earth? No three people can conspire secretly without Him being their fourth, nor five without Him being the sixth, nor less than that, nor more, without Him being there with them wherever they may be. Then, on the Day of Resurrection, He will inform them of everything they had done. GOD is fully aware of all things.

الَمْ تَرَ أَنَّ اللَّهَ يَعْلَمُ مَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَمَا فِي  
الْأَرْضِ مَا يَكُونُ مِنْ نَجْوَى ثَلَاثَةٍ إِلَّا هُوَ  
رَابِعُهُمْ وَلَا خَمْسَةٍ إِلَّا هُوَ سَادِسُهُمْ وَلَا أَدْنَى  
مِنْ ذَلِكَ وَلَا أَكْثَرَ إِلَّا هُوَ مَعَهُمْ أَيْنَ مَا  
كَانُوا ثُمَّ يُنَبِّئُهُمْ بِمَا عَمِلُوا يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ إِنَّ  
اللَّهَ بِكُلِّ شَيْءٍ عَلِيمٌ

\*58:2 Estranging a wife by declaring that she is like one's mother was an ancient tradition in Arabia. This is the only sura where the word "Allah" occurs in every verse.

## Do Not Conspire

[58:8] Have you noted those who were enjoined from conspiring secretly, then insist on conspiring? They conspire to commit sin, transgression, and disobedience of the messenger. When they come to you, they greet you with a greeting other than that decreed by GOD. They say inside themselves, "GOD will not punish us for our utterances." Their only requital is Gehenna, wherein they burn; what a miserable destiny.

أَلَمْ تَرَ إِلَى الَّذِينَ نُهُوا عَنِ النَّجْوَى ثُمَّ  
يَعُودُونَ لِمَا نُهُوا عَنْهُ وَيَتَنَجَّوْنَ بِالْإِثْمِ  
وَالْعُدْوَانِ وَمَعْصِيَتِ الرَّسُولِ وَإِذَا جَاءُوكَ  
حَيَّوْكَ بِمَا لَمْ يُحَيِّكَ بِهِ اللَّهُ وَيَقُولُونَ فِي  
أَنْفُسِهِمْ لَوْلَا يُعَذِّبُنَا اللَّهُ بِمَا نَقُولُ حَسْبُهُمْ  
جَهَنَّمُ يَصَلُّونَهَا فَيُنسِنُ الْمَصِيرُ

[58:9] O you who believe, if you have to confer secretly, you shall not confer to commit sin, transgression, and to disobey the messenger. You shall confer to work righteousness and piety. You shall reverence GOD, before whom you will be summoned.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِذَا تَنَاجَيْتُمْ فَلَا تَتَنَجَّوْا  
بِالْإِثْمِ وَالْعُدْوَانِ وَمَعْصِيَتِ الرَّسُولِ  
وَتَتَّجَّوْا بِالْبُرِّ وَالتَّقْوَى وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ الَّذِي إِلَيْهِ  
تُحْشَرُونَ

[58:10] Secret conspiracy is the devil's idea, through which he seeks to hurt those who believed. However, he cannot hurt them against GOD's will. In GOD the believers shall trust.

إِنَّمَا النَّجْوَى مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ لِيَحْزُنَ الَّذِينَ  
آمَنُوا وَلَيْسَ بِضَارِّهِمْ شَيْئًا إِلَّا بِإِذْنِ اللَّهِ  
وَ عَلَى اللَّهِ فَلْيَتَوَكَّلِ الْمُؤْمِنُونَ

[58:11] O you who believe, if you are told, "Please make room," you shall make room for each other to sit. GOD will then make room for you. If you are asked to get up and move, get up and move. GOD raises those among you who believe, and those who acquire knowledge

to higher ranks. GOD is fully Cognizant of everything you do.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِذَا قِيلَ لَكُمْ تَفَسَّحُوا فِي  
الْمَجَالِسِ فَافْسَحُوا يَفْسَحِ اللَّهُ لَكُمْ وَإِذَا قِيلَ  
انشُرُوا فَانشُرُوا يَرْفَعِ اللَّهُ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا مِنْكُمْ  
وَالَّذِينَ أُوتُوا الْعِلْمَ دَرَجَاتٍ وَاللَّهُ بِمَا  
تَعْمَلُونَ خَبِيرٌ

[58:12] O you who believe, when you wish to confer with the messenger, you shall offer a charity (to the poor) before you do so. This is better for you, and purer. If you cannot afford it, then GOD is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِذَا تَاجَيْتُمُ الرَّسُولَ  
فَقَدِّمُوا بَيْنَ يَدَيْ نَجْوَاكُمْ صَدَقَةٌ ذَلِكَ خَيْرٌ  
لَكُمْ وَأَطْهَرُ فَإِنْ لَمْ تَجِدُوا فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ غَفُورٌ  
رَحِيمٌ

[58:13] If you failed to give to charity before conferring, then repented thereafter, GOD accepts your repentance. You shall observe the contact prayers (Salat), give the obligatory charity (Zakat), and obey GOD and His messenger. GOD is fully Cognizant of everything you do.

أَشْفَقْتُمْ أَنْ تُقَدِّمُوا بَيْنَ يَدَيْ نَجْوَاكُمْ  
صَدَقَاتٍ فَإِذْ لَمْ تَفْعَلُوا وَتَابَ اللَّهُ عَلَيْكُمْ  
فَأَقِيمُوا الصَّلَاةَ وَآتُوا الزَّكَاةَ وَأَطِيعُوا اللَّهَ  
وَرَسُولَهُ وَاللَّهُ خَبِيرٌ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ

## Choose Your Friends

[58:14] Have you noted those who befriended people with whom GOD is angry? They neither belong with you, nor with them. They deliberately swear lies!

أَلَمْ تَرَ إِلَى الَّذِينَ تَوَلَّوْا قَوْمًا غَضِبَ اللَّهُ  
عَلَيْهِمْ مَا هُمْ مِنْكُمْ وَلَا مِنْهُمْ وَيَحْلِفُونَ عَلَى  
الْكَذِبِ وَهُمْ يَعْلَمُونَ

[58:15] GOD has prepared for them a severe retribution. Miserable indeed is what they used to do.

أَعَدَّ اللَّهُ لَهُمْ عَذَابًا شَدِيدًا إِنَّهُمْ سَاءَ مَا كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ

[58:16] They used their oaths as a means of repelling from the path of GOD. Consequently, they have incurred a shameful retribution.

اتَّخَذُوا أَيْمَانَهُمْ جُنَّةً فَصَدُّوا عَنْ سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ فَلَهُمْ عَذَابٌ مُهِينٌ

[58:17] Neither their money, nor their children will help them against GOD. They have incurred the hellfire, wherein they abide forever.

لَنْ تُغْنِي عَنْهُمْ أَمْوَالُهُمْ وَلَا أَوْلَادُهُمْ مِنَ اللَّهِ شَيْئًا أُولَئِكَ أَصْحَابُ النَّارِ هُمْ فِيهَا خَالِدُونَ

[58:18] The Day will come when GOD resurrects them all. They will swear to Him then, just as they swear to you now, thinking that they really are right! Indeed, they are the real liars.

يَوْمَ يَبْعَثُهُمُ اللَّهُ جَمِيعًا فَيَحْلِفُونَ لَهُ كَمَا يَحْلِفُونَ لَكُمْ وَيَحْسَبُونَ أَنَّهُمْ عَلَىٰ شَيْءٍ أَلَا إِنَّهُمْ هُمُ الْكَاذِبُونَ

[58:19] The devil has possessed them, and has caused them to disregard GOD's message. These are the party of the devil. Absolutely, the party of the devil are the losers.

اسْتَبَحَوْا عَلَىٰ هُمُ الشَّيْطَانِ فَانْسَاهُمْ ذِكْرَ اللَّهِ أُولَئِكَ حِزْبُ الشَّيْطَانِ أَلَا إِنَّ حِزْبَ الشَّيْطَانِ هُمُ الْخَاسِرُونَ

[58:20] Surely, those who oppose GOD and His messenger will be with the lowliest.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ يُحَادُّونَ اللَّهَ وَرَسُولَهُ أُولَئِكَ فِي الْأَذَلِّينَ

[58:21] GOD has decreed: "I and My messengers will most assuredly win." GOD is Powerful, Almighty.

كَتَبَ اللَّهُ لَأَغْلِبَنَّ أَنَا وَرُسُلِي إِنَّ اللَّهَ قَوِيٌّ عَزِيزٌ

Run For Your Life

[58:22] You will not find people who believe in GOD and the Last Day befriending those who oppose GOD and His messenger, even if they were their parents, or their children, or their siblings, or their tribe. For these, He decrees faith into their hearts, and supports them with inspiration from Him, and admits them into gardens with flowing streams wherein they abide forever. GOD is pleased with them, and they are pleased with Him. These are the party of GOD. Most assuredly, GOD's party are the winners.

لَا تَجِدُ قَوْمًا يُؤْمِنُونَ بِاللَّهِ وَالْيَوْمِ الْآخِرِ يُوَادُّونَ مَنْ حَادَّ اللَّهَ وَرَسُولَهُ وَلَوْ كَانُوا آبَاءَهُمْ أَوْ أَبْنَاءَهُمْ أَوْ إِخْوَانَهُمْ أَوْ عَشِيرَتَهُمْ أُولَئِكَ كَتَبَ فِي قُلُوبِهِمُ الْإِيمَانَ وَأَيَّدَهُمْ بِرُوحٍ مِنْهُ وَيُدْخِلُهُمْ جَنَّاتٍ تَجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمْ وَرَضُوا عَنْهُ أُولَئِكَ حِزْبُ اللَّهِ أَلَا إِنَّ حِزْبَ اللَّهِ هُمُ الْمُفْلِحُونَ

## Sura 59: Exodus

### سورة الحشر

[59:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[59:1] Glorifying GOD is everything in the heavens and the earth, and He is the Almighty, Most Wise.

سَبِّحَ لِلَّهِ مَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَمَا فِي الْأَرْضِ وَهُوَ الْعَزِيزُ الْحَكِيمُ

## God Defends the Believers

[59:2] He is the One who evicted those who disbelieved among the people of the scripture from their homes in a mass exodus. You never thought that they would leave, and they thought that their preparations would protect them from GOD. But then GOD came to them whence they never expected, and threw terror into their hearts. Thus, they abandoned their homes on their own volition, in addition to pressure from the believers. You should learn from this, O you who possess vision.

هُوَ الَّذِي أَخْرَجَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا مِنْ أَهْلِ  
الْكِتَابِ مِنْ دِيَارِهِمْ لِأَوَّلِ الْحَشْرِ مَا ظَنَّكُمْ  
أَنْ يُخْرِجُوا<sup>ط</sup> وَظَنُوا أَنَّهُمْ مَانِعَتُهُمْ حُصُونُهُمْ  
مِنَ اللَّهِ فَأَتَاهُمُ اللَّهُ مِنْ حَيْثُ لَمْ يَحْتَسِبُوا<sup>ط</sup>  
وَقَذَفَ فِي قُلُوبِهِمُ الرُّعْبَ يُخْرِبُونَ بُيُوتَهُمْ  
بِأَيْدِيهِمْ وَأَيْدِي الْمُؤْمِنِينَ فَاعْتَبِرُوا يَا أُولِي  
الْأَبْصَارِ

[59:3] If GOD did not force them to leave, He would have requited them in this life (even worse than forcing them to leave). In the Hereafter He will commit them to the retribution of Hell.

وَلَوْلَا أَنْ كَتَبَ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِمُ الْجَلَاءَ لَعَذَّبَهُمْ فِي  
الدُّنْيَا<sup>ط</sup> وَلَهُمْ فِي الْآخِرَةِ عَذَابُ النَّارِ

[59:4] This is because they opposed GOD and His messenger. For those who oppose GOD and His messenger, GOD is most strict in enforcing retribution.

ذَلِكَ بِأَنَّهُمْ شَاقُّوا اللَّهَ وَرَسُولَهُ<sup>ط</sup> وَمَنْ يُشَاقِّ  
اللَّهَ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ شَدِيدُ الْعِقَابِ

[59:5] Whether you chop a tree, or leave it standing on its trunk, is in accordance with GOD's will. He will surely humiliate the wicked.

مَا قَطَعْتُمْ مِنْ لِينَةٍ أَوْ تَرَكْتُمُوهَا قَائِمَةً عَلَى  
أُصُولِهَا فَبِإِذْنِ اللَّهِ وَلِيُخْزِيَ الْفَاسِقِينَ

[59:6] Whatever GOD restored for His messenger was not the result of your war efforts, whether you fought on horses or on foot. GOD is the One who sends His messengers against whomever He wills. GOD is Omnipotent.

وَمَا أَفَاءَ اللَّهُ عَلَى رَسُولِهِ مِنْهُمْ فَمَا أَوْجَفْتُمْ  
عَلَيْهِ مِنْ خَيْلٍ وَلَا رِكَابٍ وَلَكِنَّ اللَّهَ يُسَلِّطُ  
رُسُلَهُ عَلَى مَنْ يَشَاءُ<sup>ط</sup> وَاللَّهُ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ  
قَدِيرٌ

## The Spoils of War

[59:7] Whatever GOD restored to His messenger from the (defeated) communities shall go to GOD and His messenger (in the form of a charity). You shall give it to the relatives, the orphans, the poor, and the traveling alien. Thus, it will not remain monopolized by the strong among you. You may keep the spoils given to you by the messenger, but do not take what he enjoins you from taking. You shall reverence GOD. GOD is strict in enforcing retribution.

مَا أَفَاءَ اللَّهُ عَلَى رَسُولِهِ مِنْ أَهْلِ الْقُرَى فَلِلَّهِ  
وَلِلرَّسُولِ وَلِذِي الْقُرْبَىٰ وَالْيَتَامَىٰ  
وَالْمَسَاكِينِ وَابْنِ السَّبِيلِ كَيْ لَا يَكُونَ دُولَةً  
بَيْنَ الْأَغْنِيَاءِ مِنْكُمْ<sup>ط</sup> وَمَا آتَاكُمُ الرَّسُولُ  
فَخُذُوهُ وَمَا نَهَاكُمْ عَنْهُ فَانْتَهُوا<sup>ط</sup> وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ<sup>ط</sup>  
إِنَّ اللَّهَ شَدِيدُ الْعِقَابِ

[59:8] (You shall give) to the needy who immigrated. They were evicted from their homes and deprived of their properties, because they sought GOD's grace and pleasure, and because they supported GOD and His messenger. They are the truthful.

لِلْفُقَرَاءِ الْمُهَاجِرِينَ الَّذِينَ أُخْرِجُوا مِنْ  
دِيَارِهِمْ وَأَمْوَالِهِمْ يَبْتَغُونَ فَضْلًا مِنَ اللَّهِ  
وَرِضْوَانًا وَيُنصِرُونَ اللَّهَ وَرَسُولَهُ<sup>ط</sup> أُولَئِكَ  
هُمُ الصَّادِقُونَ

[59:9] As for those who provided them with a home and a refuge, and were believers before them, they love those who immigrated to them, and find no hesitation in their hearts in helping them. In fact, they readily give them priority over themselves, even when they themselves need what they give away. Indeed, those who overcome their natural stinginess are the successful ones.

وَالَّذِينَ تَبَوَّءُوا الدَّارَ وَالْإِيمَانَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ يُحِبُّونَ  
مَنْ هَاجَرَ إِلَيْهِمْ وَلَا يَجِدُونَ فِي صُدُورِهِمْ  
حَاجَةً مِمَّا أُوتُوا وَيُؤْتُونَ عَلَى أَنْفُسِهِمْ وَلَوْ  
كَانَ بِهِمْ حَصَصَةٌ وَمَنْ يُوَقِّ شَخَّ نَفْسِهِ  
فَأُولَئِكَ هُمُ الْمُفْلِحُونَ

[59:10] Those who became believers after them say, "Our Lord, forgive us and our brethren who preceded us to the faith, and keep our hearts from harboring any hatred towards those who believed. Our Lord, You are Compassionate, Most Merciful."

وَالَّذِينَ جَاءُوا مِنْ بَعْدِهِمْ يَقُولُونَ رَبَّنَا اغْفِرْ  
لَنَا وَلِإِخْوَانِنَا الَّذِينَ سَبَقُونَا بِالْإِيمَانِ وَلَا  
تَجْعَلْ فِي قُلُوبِنَا غِلًّا لِلَّذِينَ آمَنُوا رَبَّنَا إِنَّكَ  
رَءُوفٌ رَحِيمٌ

[59:11] Have you noted those who are plagued with hypocrisy, and how they said to their companions in disbelief among the people of the scripture, "If you are evicted we will go out with you, and will never obey anyone who opposes you. If anyone fights you, we will fight on your side." GOD bears witness that they are liars.

أَلَمْ تَرَ إِلَى الَّذِينَ نَافَقُوا يَقُولُونَ لِإِخْوَانِهِمْ  
الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا مِنْ أَهْلِ الْكِتَابِ لَئِنْ أُخْرِجْتُمْ  
لَنَخْرُجَنَّ مَعَكُمْ وَلَا نُطِيعُ فِيكُمْ أَحَدًا أَبَدًا وَإِنْ  
قُوتِلْتُمْ لَنَنْصُرَنَّكُمْ وَاللَّهُ يَشْهَدُ إِنَّهُمْ لَكَاذِبُونَ

[59:12] In fact, if they were evicted, they would not have gone out with them, and if anyone fought them, they would not have supported them. Even if they supported them, they would have turned around and fled. They could never win.

لَئِنْ أُخْرِجُوا لَا يَخْرُجُونَ مَعَهُمْ وَلَئِنْ قُوتِلُوا  
لَا يَنْصُرُونَهُمْ وَلَئِنْ نَصَرُوهُمْ لَيُوَلِّنَنَّ الْأَدْبَارَ  
تَمَّ لَا يَنْصُرُونَ

[59:13] Indeed, you strike more terror in their hearts than their fear of GOD. This is because they are people who do not comprehend.

لَأَنْتُمْ أَشَدُّ رَهْبَةً فِي صُدُورِهِمْ مِنَ اللَّهِ ذَلِكَ  
بِأَنَّهُمْ قَوْمٌ لَا يَفْقَهُونَ

[59:14] They do not get together to fight you unless they are in well-shielded buildings, or behind walls. Their might appears formidable among themselves. You would think that they are united, when in fact their hearts are divided. This is because they are people who do not understand.

لَا يُقَاتِلُونَكُمْ جَمِيعًا إِلَّا فِي قُرَى مُحَصَّنَةٍ أَوْ مِنْ  
وَرَاءِ جُدُرٍ بَأْسُهُمْ بَيْنَهُمْ شَدِيدٌ تَحْسَبُهُمْ جَمِيعًا  
وَقُلُوبُهُمْ شَتَّى ذَلِكَ بِأَنَّهُمْ قَوْمٌ لَا يَعْقِلُونَ

[59:15] Their fate is the same as their counterparts who preceded them. They suffered the consequences of their decisions. They have incurred a painful retribution.

كَمَثَلِ الَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ قَرِيبًا ذَاقُوا وَبَالَ  
أَمْرِهِمْ وَلَهُمْ عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ

[59:16] They are like the devil: he says to the human being, "Disbelieve," then as soon as he disbelieves, he says, "I disown you. I fear GOD, Lord of the universe."

كَمَثَلِ الشَّيْطَانِ إِذْ قَالَ لِلْإِنْسَانِ اكْفُرْ فَلَمَّا  
كَفَرَ قَالَ إِنِّي بَرِيءٌ مِنْكَ إِنِّي أَخَافُ اللَّهَ رَبَّ  
الْعَالَمِينَ

[59:17] The destiny for both of them is the Hellfire, wherein they abide forever. This is the requital for the transgressors.

فَكَانَ عَاقِبَتُهُمَا أَنَّهُمَا فِي النَّارِ خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا  
وَذَلِكَ جَزَاءُ الظَّالِمِينَ

[59:18] O you who believe, you shall reverence GOD, and let every soul examine what it has sent ahead for tomorrow. You shall reverence GOD; GOD is fully Cognizant of everything you do.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اتَّقُوا اللَّهَ وَلْتَنْظُرْ نَفْسٌ مَّا قَدَّمَتْ لِغَدٍ<sup>ط</sup> وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ إِنَّ اللَّهَ خَبِيرٌ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ

[59:19] Do not be like those who forgot GOD, so He made them forget themselves. These are the wicked.

وَلَا تَكُونُوا كَالَّذِينَ نَسُوا اللَّهَ فَأَنسَاهُمْ أَنفُسَهُمْ<sup>ط</sup> أُولَٰئِكَ هُمُ الْفَاسِقُونَ

[59:20] Not equal are the dwellers of the Hell-fire and the dwellers of Paradise; the dwellers of Paradise are the winners.

لَا يَسْتَوِي أَصْحَابُ النَّارِ وَأَصْحَابُ الْجَنَّةِ<sup>ط</sup> أَصْحَابُ الْجَنَّةِ هُمُ الْفَائِزُونَ

Greatness of the Quran

[59:21] If we revealed this Quran to a mountain, you would see it trembling, crumbling, out of reverence for GOD. We cite these examples for the people, that they may reflect.

لَوْ أَنزَلْنَا هَذَا الْقُرْآنَ عَلَىٰ جَبَلٍ لَّرَأَيْتَهُ خَاشِعًا مُّتَصَدِّعًا مِّنْ خَشْيَةِ اللَّهِ<sup>ط</sup> وَتِلْكَ الْأَمْثَالُ نَضْرِبُهَا لِلنَّاسِ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَتَفَكَّرُونَ

God

[59:22] He is the One GOD; there is no other god besides Him. Knower of all secrets and declarations. He is the Most Gracious, Most Merciful.

هُوَ اللَّهُ الَّذِي لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ<sup>ط</sup> عَالِمُ الْغَيْبِ وَالشَّهَادَةِ<sup>ط</sup> هُوَ الرَّحْمَنُ الرَّحِيمُ

[59:23] He is the One GOD; there is no other god besides Him. The King, the Most Sacred, the Peace, the Most Faithful, the Supreme, the Almighty, the Most Powerful, the Most Dignified. GOD be glorified; far above having partners.

هُوَ اللَّهُ الَّذِي لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ الْمَلِكُ الْقُدُّوسُ السَّلَامُ الْمُؤْمِنُ الْمُهَيْمِنُ الْعَزِيزُ الْجَبَّارُ الْمُتَكَبِّرُ<sup>ط</sup> سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ عَمَّا يُشْرِكُونَ

[59:24] He is the One GOD; the Creator, the Initiator, the Designer. To Him belong the most beautiful names. Glorifying Him is everything in the heavens and the earth. He is the Almighty, Most Wise.

هُوَ اللَّهُ الْخَالِقُ الْبَارِئُ الْمُصَوِّرُ<sup>ط</sup> لَهُ الْأَسْمَاءُ الْحُسْنَى<sup>ط</sup> يُسَبِّحُ لَهُ مَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ<sup>ط</sup> وَهُوَ الْعَزِيزُ الْحَكِيمُ

## Sura 60: The Test

### سورة الممتحنة

[60:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[60:1] O you who believe, you shall not befriend My enemies and your enemies, extending love and friendship to them, even though they have disbelieved in the truth that has come to you. They persecute the messenger, and you, just because you believe in GOD, your Lord. If you mobilize to struggle in My cause, seeking My blessings, how can you secretly love them? I am fully aware of everything you conceal, and everything you declare. Those among you who do this have indeed strayed off the right path.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تَتَّخِذُوا عَدُوِّي وَعَدُوَّكُمْ أَوْلِيَاءَ تُلْفُونَ إِلَيْهِمْ بِالْمَوَدَّةِ وَقَدْ كَفَرُوا بِمَا جَاءَكُمْ مِنَ الْحَقِّ يُخْرِجُونَ الرَّسُولَ وَإِيَّاكُمْ أَنْ تُوْمِنُوا بِاللَّهِ رَبِّكُمْ إِنَّكُمْ خَرَجْتُمْ جِهَادًا فِي سَبِيلِي وَابْتِغَاءَ مَرْضَاتِي<sup>ط</sup> تُسِرُّونَ إِلَيْهِمْ بِالْمَوَدَّةِ وَأَنَا أَعْلَمُ بِمَا أَخْفَيْتُمْ وَمَا أَعْلَنْتُمْ<sup>ط</sup> وَمَنْ يَفْعَلْهُ مِنْكُمْ فَقَدْ ضَلَّ سَوَاءَ السَّبِيلِ



[60:2] Whenever they encounter you, they treat you as enemies, and hurt you with their hands and tongues. They want you to disbelieve.

إِنْ يَنْفِقُوا عَلَيْكُمْ يُكُونُوا لَكُمْ أَعْدَاءً وَيَبْسُطُوا  
الْيَدَيَّكُمْ أَيْدِيَهُمْ وَالسِّنَنَّهُمْ بِالسُّوءِ وَوَدُّوا لَوْ  
تَكْفُرُونَ

[60:3] Your relatives and your money can never help you. On the Day of Resurrection, He will judge among you. GOD is Seer of everything you do.

لَنْ تَنْفَعَكُمْ أَرْحَامُكُمْ وَلَا أَوْلَادُكُمْ يَوْمَ  
الْقِيَامَةِ يَفْصِلُ بَيْنَكُمْ وَاللَّهُ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ  
بَصِيرٌ

#### Abraham: An Example

[60:4] A good example has been set for you by Abraham and those with him. They said to their people, "We disown you and the idols that you worship besides GOD. We denounce you, and you will see nothing from us except animosity and hatred until you believe in GOD ALONE."\* However, a mistake was committed by Abraham when he said to his father, "I will pray for your forgiveness,\*\* but I possess no power to protect you from GOD." "Our Lord, we trust in You, and submit to You; to You is the final destiny.

قَدْ كَانَتْ لَكُمْ أُسْوَةٌ حَسَنَةٌ فِي إِبْرَاهِيمَ وَالَّذِينَ  
مَعَهُ إِذْ قَالُوا لِقَوْمِهِمْ إِنَّا بُرَاءُ مِنْكُمْ وَمِمَّا  
تَعْبُدُونَ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ كَفَرْنَا بِكُمْ وَبَدَا بَيْنَنَا  
وَبَيْنَكُمْ الْعَدَاوَةُ وَالْبَغْضَاءُ أَبَدًا حَتَّى تُؤْمِنُوا  
بِاللَّهِ وَحْدَهُ إِلَّا قَوْلَ إِبْرَاهِيمَ لِأَبِيهِ لَأَسْتَغْفِرَنَّ  
لَكَ وَمَا أَمْلِكُ لَكَ مِنَ اللَّهِ مِنْ شَيْءٍ رَبَّنَا  
عَلَيْكَ تَوَكَّلْنَا وَإِلَيْكَ أَنبْنَا وَإِلَيْكَ الْمَصِيرُ

[60:5] "Our Lord, let us not be oppressed by those who disbelieved, and forgive us. You are the Almighty, Most Wise."

رَبَّنَا لَا تَجْعَلْنَا فِتْنَةً لِلَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا وَاعْفِرْ لَنَا  
رَبَّنَا إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْعَزِيزُ الْحَكِيمُ

[60:6] A good example has been set by them for those who seek GOD and the Last Day. As for those who turn away, GOD is in no need (of them), Most Praiseworthy.

لَقَدْ كَانَ لَكُمْ فِيهِمْ أُسْوَةٌ حَسَنَةٌ لِمَنْ كَانَ  
يَرْجُو اللَّهَ وَالْيَوْمَ الْآخِرَ وَمَنْ يَتَوَلَّ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ  
هُوَ الْعَنِيُّ الْحَمِيدُ

[60:7] GOD may change the animosity between you and them into love. GOD is Omnipotent. GOD is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

عَسَى اللَّهُ أَنْ يَجْعَلَ بَيْنَكُمْ وَبَيْنَ الَّذِينَ  
عَادَيْتُمْ مِنْهُمْ مَوَدَّةً وَاللَّهُ قَدِيرٌ وَاللَّهُ غَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

#### Basic Law Regulating Relations With Unbelievers

[60:8] GOD does not enjoin you from befriending those who do not fight you because of religion, and do not evict you from your homes. You may befriend them and be equitable towards them. GOD loves the equitable.

يُنْهَاكُمُ اللَّهُ عَنِ الَّذِينَ لَمْ يُقَاتِلُوكُمْ فِي الدِّينِ  
وَلَمْ يُخْرِجُوا مِنْكُمْ مِنْ دِيَارِكُمْ أَنْ تَبَرُّوهُمْ  
وَتُقْسِطُوا إِلَيْهِمْ إِنَّ اللَّهَ يُحِبُّ الْمُقْسِطِينَ

\*60:4 The Arabic word for "ALONE" (WAHDAAHU) occurs only six times in the Quran, one of them refers to upholding the Quran ALONE (17:46). The reference to God ALONE occurs in 7:70, 39:45, 40:12 & 84, and 60:4. The sum of these numbers (7+70+39+45+40+12+84+60+4) equals 361, or 19x19. This emphasizes that the main theme of the Quran is "Worship God ALONE." Appendix 1.

\*\*60:4 We can pray for guidance for the idolators, not forgiveness, since God's law is that idolatry is the only unforgivable offense (4:48 & 116).

[60:9] GOD enjoins you only from befriending those who fight you because of religion, evict you from your homes, and band together with others to banish you. You shall not befriend them. Those who befriend them are the transgressors.

إِنَّمَا يَنْهَاكُمْ اللَّهُ عَنِ الَّذِينَ قَاتَلُوكُمْ فِي الدِّينِ  
وَآخَرِ جُودِكُمْ مِنْ دِيَارِكُمْ وَظَاهَرُوا عَلَى  
إِخْرَاجِكُمْ أَنْ تَوَلَّوهُمْ وَمَنْ يَتَوَلَّهُمْ فَأُولَئِكَ  
هُمُ الظَّالِمُونَ

#### In Case of War

[60:10] O you who believe, when believing women (abandon the enemy and) ask for asylum with you, you shall test them. GOD is fully aware of their belief. Once you establish that they are believers, you shall not return them to the disbelievers. They are not lawful to remain married to them, nor shall the disbelievers be allowed to marry them. Give back the dowries that the disbelievers have paid. You commit no error by marrying them, so long as you pay them their due dowries. Do not keep disbelieving wives (if they wish to join the enemy). You may ask them for the dowry you had paid, and they may ask for what they paid. This is GOD's rule; He rules among you. GOD is Omniscient, Most Wise.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِذَا جَاءَكُمُ الْمُؤْمِنَاتُ  
مُهَاجِرَاتٍ فَامْتَحِنُوهُنَّ ۗ اللَّهُ أَعْلَمُ بِإِيمَانِهِنَّ ۗ  
فَإِنْ عَلِمْتُمُوهُنَّ مُؤْمِنَاتٍ فَلَا تَرْجِعُوهُنَّ إِلَى  
الْكُفَّارِ ۗ لَا هُنَّ حِلٌّ لَهُمْ وَلَا هُمْ يَحِلُّونَ لَهُنَّ ۗ  
وَأَتَوْهُنَّ مَا أَنْفَقُوا ۗ وَلَا جُنَاحَ عَلَيْكُمْ أَنْ  
تَنْكِحُوهُنَّ إِذَا أَتَيْتُمُوهُنَّ أَجُورَهُنَّ ۗ وَلَا  
تُمْسِكُوا بِعِصَمِ الْكَوَافِرِ ۗ وَأَسْأَلُوا مَا أَنْفَقْتُمْ  
وَلَيْسَ أَسْأَلُوا مَا أَنْفَقُوا ۗ ذَلِكَ حُكْمُ اللَّهِ يَحْكُمُ  
بَيْنَكُمْ ۗ وَاللَّهُ عَلِيمٌ حَكِيمٌ

[60:11] If any of your wives join the enemies' camp, and you are forced to fight, you shall force the enemy to compensate the men who lost their wives, by giving them what they spent on their wives. You shall reverence GOD, in whom you believe.

وَإِنْ فَاتَكُمْ شَيْءٌ مِنْ أَرْوَاحِكُمْ إِلَى الْكُفَّارِ  
فَعَاقِبْتُمْ فَاتُوا الَّذِينَ ذَهَبَتْ أَرْوَاحُهُمْ مِثْلَ مَا  
أَنْفَقُوا ۗ وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ الَّذِي أَنْتُمْ بِهِ مُؤْمِنُونَ

[60:12] O you prophet, when the believing women (who abandoned the disbelievers) to seek asylum with you pledge to you that they will not set up any idols besides GOD, nor steal, nor commit adultery, nor kill their children, nor fabricate any falsehood, nor disobey your righteous orders, you shall accept their pledge, and pray to GOD to forgive them. GOD is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

يَا أَيُّهَا النَّبِيُّ إِذَا جَاءَكَ الْمُؤْمِنَاتُ يَبَايِعَنَّكَ  
عَلَى أَنْ لَا يُشْرِكْنَ بِاللَّهِ شَيْئًا وَلَا يَسْرِقْنَ  
وَلَا يَزْنِينَ وَلَا يَقْتُلْنَ أَوْلَادَهُنَّ وَلَا يَأْتِينَ  
بِبُهْتَانٍ يَفْتَرِيَهُ بَيْنَ أَيْدِيهِنَّ وَأَرْجُلِهِنَّ وَلَا  
يَعْصِيَنَّكَ فِي مَعْرُوفٍ ۗ فَبَايِعْهُنَّ وَاسْتَغْفِرْ  
لَهُنَّ اللَّهُ ۗ إِنَّ اللَّهَ غَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

[60:13] O you who believe, do not befriend people with whom GOD is angry, and who are hopelessly stuck in disbelief; they are just as hopeless as the disbelievers who are already in the graves.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تَتَوَلَّوْا قَوْمًا غَضِبَ  
اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِمْ قَدْ يَبْسُوْا مِنَ الْآخِرَةِ كَمَا يَبْسُ  
الْكُفَّارُ مِنَ أَصْحَابِ الْقُبُورِ

## Sura 61: The Column

### سورة الصف

[61:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[61:1] Glorifying GOD is everything in the heavens and everything on earth. He is the Almighty, Most Wise.

سَبَّحَ لِلَّهِ مَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَمَا فِي الْأَرْضِ ۗ  
وَهُوَ الْعَزِيزُ الْحَكِيمُ

[61:2] O you who believe, why do you say what you do not do?

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لِمَ تَقُولُونَ مَا لَا تَفْعَلُونَ

[61:3] Most abominable in the sight of GOD is that you say what you do not do.

كَبِيرٌ مَفْتًا عِنْدَ اللَّهِ أَنْ تَقُولُوا مَا لَا تَفْعَلُونَ

[61:4] GOD loves those who fight in His cause united in one column, like the bricks in one wall.

إِنَّ اللَّهَ يُحِبُّ الَّذِينَ يُقَاتِلُونَ فِي سَبِيلِهِ صَفًّا  
كَأَنَّهُمْ بُنْيَانٌ مَرْصُوصٌ

[61:5] Recall that Moses said to his people, "O my people, why do you hurt me, even though you know that I am GOD's messenger to you?" When they deviated, GOD diverted their hearts. For GOD does not guide the wicked people.

وَإِذْ قَالَ مُوسَى لِقَوْمِهِ يَا قَوْمِ لِمَ تُوذُونَنِي  
وَقَدْ تَعْلَمُونَ أَنِّي رَسُولُ اللَّهِ إِلَيْكُمْ فَلَمَّا  
زَاغُوا آزَاعَ اللَّهِ قُلُوبَهُمْ ۖ وَاللَّهُ لَا يَهْدِي الْقَوْمَ  
الْفَاسِقِينَ

#### Messenger After Jesus

[61:6] Recall that Jesus, son of Mary, said, "O Children of Israel, I am GOD's messenger to you, confirming the Torah and bringing good news of a messenger to come after me whose name will be even more praised (Ahmad)." Then, when he showed them the clear proofs, they said, "This is profound magic."

وَإِذْ قَالَ عِيسَى ابْنُ مَرْيَمَ يَا بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ إِنِّي  
رَسُولُ اللَّهِ إِلَيْكُمْ مُصَدِّقًا لِمَا بَيْنَ يَدَيَّ مِنَ  
التَّوْرَةِ وَمُبَشِّرًا بِرَسُولٍ يَأْتِي مِنْ بَعْدِي اسْمُهُ  
أَحْمَدٌ ۖ فَلَمَّا جَاءَهُمْ بِالْبَيِّنَاتِ قَالُوا هَذَا سِحْرٌ  
مُبِينٌ

[61:7] Who is more evil than one who fabricates lies about GOD, and he is being invited to Submission? GOD does not guide the evil people.

وَمَنْ أَظْلَمُ مِمَّنِ افْتَرَى عَلَى اللَّهِ الْكُذِبَ وَهُوَ  
يُدْعَى إِلَى الْإِسْلَامِ ۗ وَاللَّهُ لَا يَهْدِي الْقَوْمَ  
الظَّالِمِينَ

[61:8] They wish to put out GOD's light with their mouths. But GOD insists upon perfecting His light, in spite of the disbelievers.

يُرِيدُونَ لِيُطْفِئُوا نُورَ اللَّهِ بِأَفْوَاهِهِمْ وَاللَّهُ مُتِمُّ  
نُورِهِ وَلَوْ كَرِهَ الْكَافِرُونَ

#### The Great Prophecy

[61:9] He has sent His messenger\* with the guidance and the true religion, and will make it dominate all religions, in spite of the idol worshippers.

هُوَ الَّذِي أَرْسَلَ رَسُولَهُ بِالْهُدَىٰ وَدِينِ الْحَقِّ  
لِيُظْهِرَهُ عَلَى الدِّينِ كُلِّهِ وَلَوْ كَرِهَ الْمُشْرِكُونَ

#### The Best Deal

[61:10] O you who believe, let Me inform you of a trade that will save you from painful retribution.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا هَلْ أَدُلُّكُمْ عَلَىٰ تِجَارَةٍ  
تُنَجِّيْكُمْ مِنْ عَذَابِ أَلِيمٍ

[61:11] Believe in GOD and His messenger and strive in the cause of GOD with your money and your lives. This is the best deal for you, if you only knew.

تُؤْمِنُونَ بِاللَّهِ وَرَسُولِهِ وَتُجَاهِدُونَ فِي سَبِيلِ  
اللَّهِ بِأَمْوَالِكُمْ وَأَنْفُسِكُمْ ۗ ذَلِكَ خَيْرٌ لَكُمْ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ  
تَعْلَمُونَ

[61:12] In return, He forgives your sins, and admits you into gardens with flowing streams, with beautiful mansions in the gardens of Eden. This is the greatest triumph.

يَغْفِرْ لَكُمْ ذُنُوبَكُمْ وَيُدْخِلْكُمْ جَنَّاتٍ تَجْرِي مِنْ  
تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ وَمَسَاكِنَ طَيِّبَةً فِي جَنَّاتٍ  
عَدْنٍ ۗ ذَلِكَ الْفَوْزُ الْعَظِيمُ

\*61:9 The specific name of this messenger is spelled out mathematically (Appendix)

[61:13] Additionally, you get something you truly love: support from GOD and guaranteed victory. Give good news to the believers.

وَأُخْرَىٰ تَحِبُّونَهَا نَصْرٌ مِّنَ اللَّهِ وَفَتْحٌ قَرِيبٌ وَبَشِيرٌ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

[61:14] O you who believe, be GOD's supporters, like the disciples of Jesus, son of Mary. When he said to them, "Who are my supporters towards GOD," they said, "We are GOD's supporters." Thus, a group from the Children of Israel believed, and another group disbelieved. We helped those who believed against their enemy, until they won.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا كُونُوا أَنْصَارَ اللَّهِ كَمَا قَالَ عِيسَى ابْنُ مَرْيَمَ لِلْحَوَارِيِّينَ مَنْ أَنْصَارِي إِلَى اللَّهِ قَالَ الْحَوَارِيُّونَ نَحْنُ أَنْصَارُ اللَّهِ فَأَمْنَتْ طَائِفَةٌ مِّنْ بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ وَكَفَرَتْ طَائِفَةٌ فَأَيَّدْنَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا عَلَىٰ عَدُوِّهِمْ فَأَصْبَحُوا ظَاهِرِينَ

## Sura 62: Friday سورة الجمعة

[62:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[62:1] Glorifying GOD is everything in the heavens and everything on earth; the King, the Most Sacred, the Almighty, the Most Wise.

يُسَبِّحُ لِلَّهِ مَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَمَا فِي الْأَرْضِ الْمَلِكِ الْقُدُّوسِ الْعَزِيزِ الْحَكِيمِ

[62:2] He is the One who sent to the gentiles a messenger from among them, to recite to them His revelations, purify them, and teach them the scripture and wisdom. Before this, they had gone far astray.

هُوَ الَّذِي بَعَثَ فِي الْأُمِّيِّينَ رَسُولًا مِنْهُمْ يَتْلُو عَلَيْهِمْ آيَاتِهِ وَيُزَكِّيهِمْ وَيُعَلِّمُهُمُ الْكِتَابَ وَالْحِكْمَةَ وَإِنْ كَانُوا مِنْ قَبْلُ لَفِي ضَلَالٍ مُّبِينٍ

[62:3] And to many generations subsequent to them. He is the Almighty, Most Wise.

وَأَخْرَيْنَ مِنْهُمْ لَمَّا يَلْحَقُوا بِهِمْ وَهُوَ الْعَزِيزُ الْحَكِيمُ

[62:4] Such is GOD's grace that He bestows upon whomever He wills. GOD is Possessor of Infinite Grace.

ذَٰلِكَ فَضْلُ اللَّهِ يُؤْتِيهِ مَن يَشَاءُ ۗ وَاللَّهُ ذُو الْفَضْلِ الْعَظِيمِ

[62:5] The example of those who were given the Torah then failed to uphold it is like the donkey carrying great works of literature. Miserable indeed is the example of people who rejected GOD's revelations. GOD does not guide the wicked people.

مَثَلُ الَّذِينَ حُمِّلُوا التَّوْرَةَ ثُمَّ لَا يُحْمِلُوهَا كَمَثَلِ الْحِمَارِ يَحْمِلُ أَسْفَارًا ۚ بِئْسَ مَثَلُ الْقَوْمِ الَّذِينَ كَذَّبُوا بِآيَاتِ اللَّهِ ۗ وَاللَّهُ لَا يَهْدِي الْقَوْمَ الظَّالِمِينَ

[62:6] Say, "O you who are Jewish, if you claim that you are GOD's chosen, to the exclusion of all other people, then you should long for death if you are truthful!"

قُلْ يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ هَادُوا إِنْ زَعَمْتُمْ أَنكُمْ أَوْلِيَاءُ لِلَّهِ مِنْ دُونِ النَّاسِ فَتَمَتَّوْا الْمَوْتَ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ صَادِقِينَ

[62:7] They will never long for it, because of what they have committed. GOD is fully aware of the wicked.

وَلَا يَتَمَنَّوْنَهُ أَبَدًا بِمَا قَدَّمْتُمْ أَيْدِيهِمْ ۗ وَاللَّهُ عَلِيمٌ بِالظَّالِمِينَ

[62:8] Say, "The death that you are trying to evade will catch up with you sooner or later. Then you will be returned to the Knower of all secrets and declarations, then He will inform you of everything you had done."

قُلْ إِنَّ الْمَوْتَ الَّذِي تَفِرُّونَ مِنْهُ فَإِنَّهُ  
مُلاقِيكُمْ ثُمَّ تُرَدُّونَ إِلَىٰ عَالِمِ الْغَيْبِ  
وَالشَّهَادَةِ فَيُنبِّئُكُمْ بِمَا كُنْتُمْ تَعْمَلُونَ

#### Important Commandments to All Believers

[62:9] O you who believe, when the Congregational Prayer (Salat Al-Jumu'ah) is announced on Friday, you shall hasten to the commemoration of GOD, and drop all business. This is better for you, if you only knew.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِذَا نُودِيَ لِلصَّلَاةِ مِنْ  
يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ فَاسْعَوْا إِلَىٰ ذِكْرِ اللَّهِ وَذَرُوا  
الْبَيْعَ ۚ ذَلِكُمْ خَيْرٌ لَّكُمْ إِن كُنْتُمْ تَعْلَمُونَ

[62:10] Once the prayer is completed, you may spread through the land to seek GOD's bounties, and continue to remember GOD frequently, that you may succeed.

فَإِذَا قُضِيَتِ الصَّلَاةُ فَانْتَشِرُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ  
وَابْتَغُوا مِنْ فَضْلِ اللَّهِ وَاذْكُرُوا اللَّهَ كَثِيرًا  
لَعَلَّكُمْ تُفْلِحُونَ

[62:11] When some of them come across a business deal, or some entertainment, they rush to it and leave you standing! Say, "What GOD possesses is far better than the entertainment or the business. GOD is the best Provider."

وَإِذَا رَأَوْا تِجَارَةً أَوْ لَهْوًا انفَضُّوا إِلَيْهَا  
وَتَرَكَوْكَ فَإِنَّمَا قُلٌّ مَّا عِنْدَ اللَّهِ خَيْرٌ مِنَ  
اللَّهِوِّ وَمِنَ التِّجَارَةِ ۗ وَاللَّهُ خَيْرُ الرَّازِقِينَ

## Sura 63: The Hypocrites

### سورة المنافقون

[63:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[63:1] When the hypocrites come to you they say, "We bear witness that you are the messenger of GOD."\* GOD knows that you are His messenger, and GOD bears witness that the hypocrites are liars.

إِذَا جَاءَكَ الْمُنَافِقُونَ قَالُوا نَشْهَدُ إِنَّكَ لَرَسُولُ  
اللَّهِ ۗ وَاللَّهُ يَعْلَمُ إِنَّكَ لَرَسُولُهُ وَاللَّهُ يَشْهَدُ إِنَّ  
الْمُنَافِقِينَ لَكَاذِبُونَ

[63:2] Under the guise of their apparent faith, they repel the people from the path of GOD. Miserable indeed is what they do.

اتَّخَذُوا أَيْمَانَهُمْ جُنَّةً فَصَدُّوا عَنْ سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ ۗ  
إِنَّهُمْ سَاءَ مَا كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ

[63:3] This is because they believed, then disbelieved. Hence, their minds are blocked; they do not understand.

ذَلِكَ بِأَنَّهُمْ آمَنُوا ثُمَّ كَفَرُوا فَطُبِعَ عَلَىٰ قُلُوبِهِمْ  
فَهُمْ لَا يَفْقَهُونَ

63:1 The "first pillar of Islam," as stated in 3:18 is to bear witness that God is the only god. But the corrupted "Muslim" scholars add "Muhammad is God's messenger," and this violates a number of commandments (see 2:285). Verse 63:1 is the only place in the Quran where such a statement is made. Only the hypocrites make such a statement.

## A Chip On Their Shoulders

[63:4] When you see them, you may be impressed by their looks. And when they speak, you may listen to their eloquence. They are like standing logs. They think that every call is intended against them. These are the real enemies; beware of them. GOD condemns them; they have deviated.

وَإِذَا رَأَيْتَهُمْ تُعْجِبُكَ أَجْسَامُهُمْ وَإِنْ يَقُولُوا  
تَسْمَعُ لِقَوْلِهِمْ كَأَنَّهِمْ خَشَبٌ مُسْتَدَدٌ يَحْسَبُونَ  
كُلَّ صَيْحَةٍ عَلَيْهِمْ هُمُ الْعَدُوُّ فَاحْذَرْهُمْ  
فَاتْلُوهُمْ اللَّهُ أَنَّى يُؤفَكُونَ

[63:5] When they are told, "Come let the messenger of GOD pray for your forgiveness," they mockingly turn their heads, and you see them repel others and act arrogantly.

وَإِذَا قِيلَ لَهُمْ تَعَالَوْا يَسْتَغْفِرْ لَكُمْ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ  
لَوَّا رُءُوسَهُمْ وَرَأَيْتَهُمْ يَصُدُّونَ وَهُمْ  
مُسْتَكْبِرُونَ

## The Myth of Intercession Shattered\*

[63:6] It is the same for them, whether you pray for their forgiveness, or not pray for their forgiveness; GOD will not forgive them. For GOD does not guide the wicked people.

سَوَاءٌ عَلَيْهِمْ أَسْتَغْفَرْتَ لَهُمْ أَمْ لَمْ تَسْتَغْفِرْ لَهُمْ  
لَنْ يَغْفِرَ اللَّهُ لَهُمْ إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يَهْدِي الْقَوْمَ  
الْفَاسِقِينَ

[63:7] They are the ones who say, "Do not give any money to those who followed the messenger of GOD, perhaps they abandon him!" However, GOD possesses the treasures of the heavens and the earth, but the hypocrites do not comprehend.

هُمُ الَّذِينَ يَقُولُونَ لَا تُنْفِقُوا عَلَى مَنْ عِنْدَ  
رَسُولِ اللَّهِ حَتَّىٰ يُنْفِقُوا<sup>ط</sup> وَاللَّهُ خَرَّائِنُ  
السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَلَكِنَّ الْمُنَافِقِينَ لَا  
يَفْقَهُونَ

[63:8] They say, "If we go back to the city, the powerful therein will evict the weak (and we will be victimized)." (They should know that) all dignity belongs to GOD and His messenger, and the believers. However, the hypocrites do not know.

يَقُولُونَ لَئِنْ رَجَعْنَا إِلَى الْمَدِينَةِ لَيُخْرِجَنَّ  
الْأَعَزُّ مِنْهَا الْأَذَلَّ<sup>ط</sup> وَلِلَّهِ الْعِزَّةُ وَلِرَسُولِهِ  
وَاللِّمُؤْمِنِينَ وَلَكِنَّ الْمُنَافِقِينَ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ

[63:9] O you who believe, do not be distracted by your money and your children from remembering GOD. Those who do this are the losers.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تُلْهِكُمْ أَمْوَالِكُمْ وَلَا  
أَوْلَادِكُمْ عَنْ ذِكْرِ اللَّهِ<sup>ط</sup> وَمَنْ يَفْعَلْ ذَلِكَ  
فَأُولَئِكَ هُمُ الْخَاسِرُونَ

[63:10] You shall give from our provisions to you before death comes to you, then you say, "My Lord, if only You could delay this for a short while! I would then be charitable and join the righteous!"

وَأَنْفِقُوا مِنْ مَا رَزَقْنَاكُمْ مِنْ قَبْلِ أَنْ يَأْتِي  
أَحَدَكُمْ الْمَوْتُ فَيَقُولَ رَبِّ لَوْلَا أَخَّرْتَنِي إِلَى  
أَجَلٍ قَرِيبٍ فَأَصَّدَّقَ وَأَكُنْ مِنَ الصَّالِحِينَ

[63:11] GOD never delays the appointed time of death for any soul. GOD is fully Cognizant of everything you do.

وَلَنْ يُؤَخِّرَ اللَّهُ نَفْسًا إِذَا جَاءَ أَجَلُهَا<sup>ط</sup> وَاللَّهُ  
خَبِيرٌ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ

\*63:6 Millions of people idolize their prophets because of this myth (Appendix 8).

## Sura 64: Mutual Blaming

### سورة التغابن

[64:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[64:1] Glorifying GOD is everything in the heavens and everything on earth. To Him belongs all kingship, and to Him belongs all praise, and He is Omnipotent.

بُسِّحَ لِلَّهِ مَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَمَا فِي الْأَرْضِ ۗ لَهُ الْمُلْكُ وَلَهُ الْحَمْدُ ۗ وَهُوَ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

[64:2] He is the One who created you, then among you there is the disbeliever, and the believer. GOD is fully Seer of everything you do.

هُوَ الَّذِي خَلَقَكُمْ فَمِنْكُمْ كَافِرٌ وَمِنْكُمْ مُؤْمِنٌ ۗ وَاللَّهُ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ بَصِيرٌ

[64:3] He created the heavens and the earth for a specific purpose,\* designed you and perfected your design, then to Him is the final destiny.

خَلَقَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضَ بِالْحَقِّ وَصَوَّرَكُمْ فَأَحْسَنَ صُورَكُمْ ۗ وَإِلَيْهِ الْمَصِيرُ

[64:4] He knows everything in the heavens and the earth, and He knows everything you conceal and everything you declare. GOD is fully aware of the innermost thoughts.

يَعْلَمُ مَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَيَعْلَمُ مَا تُسْرُونَ وَمَا تُعْلِنُونَ ۗ وَاللَّهُ عَلِيمٌ بِذَاتِ الصُّدُورِ

[64:5] Have you noted those who disbelieved in the past, then suffered the consequences of their decision? They incurred a painful retribution.

أَلَمْ يَأْتِكُمْ نَبَأُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا مِنْ قَبْلُ فَذَاقُوا وَبَالَ أَمْرِهِمْ وَلَهُمْ عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ

[64:6] This is because their messengers went to them with clear proofs, but they said, "Shall we follow humans like us?" They disbelieved and turned away. GOD does not need them; GOD is in no need, Praiseworthy.

ذَٰلِكَ بِأَنَّهُ كَانَتْ تَأْتِيهِمْ رُسُلُهُمْ بِالْبَيِّنَاتِ فَرَأَوْا أَبْسَرُ يَهْدُونَنَا فَكَفَرُوا وَتَوَلَّوْا ۗ وَاسْتَغْنَىٰ اللَّهُ ۗ وَاللَّهُ غَنِيٌّ حَمِيدٌ

[64:7] Those who disbelieved claim that they will not be resurrected! Yes indeed, by my Lord, you will be resurrected, and you will be held accountable for everything you have done. This is easy for GOD to do.

رَعِمَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا أَنْ لَنْ يُبْعَثُوا ۗ قُلْ بَلَىٰ وَرَبِّي لَتُبْعَثُنَّ ثُمَّ لَتُنَبَّؤُنَّ بِمَا عَمِلْتُمْ ۗ وَذَٰلِكَ عَلَىٰ اللَّهِ يَسِيرٌ

[64:8] Therefore, you shall believe in GOD and His messenger, and the light that we have revealed herein. GOD is fully Cognizant of everything you do.

فَأْمِنُوا بِاللَّهِ وَرَسُولِهِ وَالنُّورِ الَّذِي أَنْزَلْنَا ۗ وَاللَّهُ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ خَبِيرٌ

[64:9] The day will come when He summons you to the Day of Summoning. That is the Day of Mutual Blaming. Anyone who believes in GOD and leads a righteous life, He will remit his sins, and will admit him into gardens with flowing streams. They abide therein forever. This is the greatest triumph.

يَوْمَ يَجْمَعُكُمْ لِيَوْمِ الْجَمْعِ ۗ ذَٰلِكَ يَوْمُ التَّغَابِنِ ۗ وَمَنْ يُؤْمِنْ بِاللَّهِ وَيَعْمَلْ صَالِحًا يُكَفِّرْ عَنْهُ سَيِّئَاتِهِ وَيُدْخِلْهُ جَنَّاتٍ تَجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا أَبَدًا ۗ ذَٰلِكَ الْفَوْزُ الْعَظِيمُ

\*64:3 We are in this world due to God's immense mercy. The Most Gracious has given us a chance to redeem ourselves. See the Introduction & Appendix 7.

[64:10] As for those who disbelieve and reject our revelations, they are the dwellers of the Hellfire; they abide therein forever. What a miserable destiny!

وَالَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا وَكَذَّبُوا بِآيَاتِنَا أُولَٰئِكَ أَصْحَابُ  
النَّارِ خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا ۖ وَسَاءَ الْمَصِيرُ

Divine Law

[64:11] Nothing happens to you except in accordance with GOD's will. Anyone who believes in GOD, He will guide his heart. GOD is fully aware of all things.

مَا أَصَابَ مِنْ مُصِيبَةٍ إِلَّا بِإِذْنِ اللَّهِ ۗ وَمَنْ  
يُؤْمِن بِاللَّهِ يَهْدِ قَلْبَهُ ۗ وَاللَّهُ بِكُلِّ شَيْءٍ عَلِيمٌ

[64:12] You shall obey GOD and you shall obey the messenger. If you turn away, then the sole mission of our messenger is to deliver the message.

وَأَطِيعُوا اللَّهَ وَأَطِيعُوا الرَّسُولَ ۚ فَإِنْ تَوَلَّيْتُمْ  
فَأِنَّمَا عَلَىٰ رَسُولِنَا الْبَلَاغُ الْمُبِينُ

[64:13] GOD: there is no other god besides Him. In GOD the believers shall trust.

اللَّهُ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ ۗ وَعَلَىٰ اللَّهِ فَلْيَتَوَكَّلِ  
الْمُؤْمِنُونَ

[64:14] O you who believe, your spouses and your children can be your enemies; beware. If you pardon, forget, and forgive, then GOD is Forgiver, Most Merciful.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِنَّ مِنْ أَزْوَاجِكُمْ  
وَأَوْلَادِكُمْ وَعَدُوِّكُمْ فَأَحْذَرُوا هُمُومًا ۚ وَإِنْ تَعَفَّوْا  
وَتَصَفَّحُوا وَتَغْفِرُوا فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ غَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

[64:15] Your money and children are a test, and GOD possesses a great recompense.

إِنَّمَا أَمْوَالُكُمْ وَأَوْلَادُكُمْ فِتْنَةٌ ۗ وَاللَّهُ عِنْدَهُ أَجْرٌ  
عَظِيمٌ

[64:16] Therefore, you shall reverence GOD as much as you can, and listen, and obey, and give (to charity) for your own good. Anyone who is protected from his own stinginess, these are the successful ones.

فَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ مَا اسْتَنْطَعْتُمْ وَاسْمَعُوا وَأَطِيعُوا  
وَأَنْفِقُوا خَيْرًا لِأَنْفُسِكُمْ ۗ وَمَنْ يُوقِ شَحْحَ نَفْسِهِ  
فَأُولَٰئِكَ هُمُ الْمُفْلِحُونَ

[64:17] If you lend GOD a loan of righteousness, He will multiply the reward for you manifold, and forgive you. GOD is Appreciative, Clement.

إِنْ تُقْرِضُوا اللَّهَ قَرْضًا حَسَنًا يُمْضِعْهُ لَكُمْ  
وَيَغْفِرْ لَكُمْ ۗ وَاللَّهُ شَكُورٌ حَلِيمٌ

[64:18] The Knower of all secrets and declarations; the Almighty, Most Wise.

عَالِمُ الْغَيْبِ وَالشَّهَادَةِ الْعَزِيزُ الْحَكِيمُ

## Sura 65: Divorce

### سورة الطلاق

[65:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ



[65:1] O you prophet, when you people divorce the women, you shall ensure that a divorce interim is fulfilled. You shall measure such an interim precisely.\* You shall reverence GOD your Lord. Do not evict them from their homes, nor shall you make life miserable for them, to force them to leave on their own, unless they commit a proven adultery. These are GOD's laws. Anyone who transgresses GOD's laws commits an injustice against himself. You never know; maybe GOD will something good to come out of this.

يَا أَيُّهَا النَّبِيُّ إِذَا طَلَّقْتُمُ النِّسَاءَ فَطَلِّقُوهُنَّ  
لِعَدَّتِهِنَّ وَأَحْصُوا الْعِدَّةَ وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ رَبَّكُمْ لَا  
تُخْرِجُوهُنَّ مِنْ بُيُوتِهِنَّ وَلَا يَخْرُجْنَ إِلَّا أَنْ  
يَأْتِيَنَّ بِفَاحِشَةٍ مُبَيَّنَةٍ وَتِلْكَ حُدُودُ اللَّهِ وَمَنْ  
يَتَعَدَّ حُدُودَ اللَّهِ فَقَدْ ظَلَمَ نَفْسَهُ لَا تَدْرِي لَعَلَّ  
اللَّهُ يُحْدِثُ بَعْدَ ذَلِكَ أَمْرًا

[65:2] Once the interim is fulfilled, you may reconcile with them equitably, or go through with the separation equitably. You shall have two equitable witnesses witness the divorce before GOD. This is to enlighten those who believe in GOD and the Last Day. Anyone who reverences GOD, He will create an exit for him.

فَإِذَا بَلَغَ الْأَجَلُ فَأَمْسِكُوهُنَّ بِمَعْرُوفٍ أَوْ  
فَارِقُوهُنَّ بِمَعْرُوفٍ وَأَشْهِدُوا ذَوِي عَدْلٍ  
مِنْكُمْ وَأَقِيمُوا الشَّهَادَةَ لِلَّهِ ذَلِكَ يُوعِظُ بِهِ مَنْ  
كَانَ يُؤْمِنُ بِاللَّهِ وَالْيَوْمِ الْآخِرِ وَمَنْ يَتَّقِ اللَّهَ  
يَجْعَلْ لَهُ مَخْرَجًا

[65:3] And will provide for him whence he never expected. Anyone who trusts in GOD, He suffices him. GOD's commands are done. GOD has decreed for everything its fate.

وَيَرْزُقْهُ مِنْ حَيْثُ لَا يَحْتَسِبُ وَمَنْ يَتَوَكَّلْ  
عَلَى اللَّهِ فَهُوَ حَسْبُهُ إِنَّ اللَّهَ بَالِغُ أَمْرِهِ قَدْ  
جَعَلَ اللَّهُ لِكُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدْرًا

[65:4] As for the women who have reached menopause, if you have any doubts, their interim shall be three months. As for those who do not menstruate, and discover that they are pregnant, their interim ends upon giving birth. Anyone who reverences GOD, He makes everything easy for him.

وَاللَّائِي يَيْسَنَ مِنَ الْمَحِيضِ مِنْ نِسَائِكُمْ إِنْ  
ارْتَبَيْتُمْ فَعِدَّتُهُنَّ ثَلَاثَةُ أَشْهُرٍ وَاللَّائِي لَمْ  
يَحِضْنَ وَأُولَاتُ الْأَحْمَالِ أَجَلُهُنَّ أَنْ يَضَعْنَ  
حَمْلَهُنَّ وَمَنْ يَتَّقِ اللَّهَ يَجْعَلْ لَهُ مِنْ أَمْرِهِ  
يُسْرًا

[65:5] This is GOD's command that He sends down to you. Anyone who reverences GOD, He remits his sins, and rewards him generously.

ذَلِكَ أَمْرُ اللَّهِ أَنْزَلَهُ إِلَيْكُمْ وَمَنْ يَتَّقِ اللَّهَ يُكَفِّرْ  
عَنْهُ سَيِّئَاتِهِ وَيُعْظِمْ لَهُ أَجْرًا

[65:6] You shall allow them to live in the same home in which they lived with you, and do not make life so miserable for them that they leave on their own. If they are pregnant, you shall spend on them until they give birth. If they nurse the infant, you shall pay them for this service. You shall maintain the amicable relations among you. If you disagree, you may hire another woman to nurse the child.

أَسْكُوهُنَّ مِنْ حَيْثُ سَكَنْتُمْ مِنْ وُجْدِكُمْ وَلَا  
تُضَارُّوهُنَّ لِتُضَيِّقُوا عَلَيْهِنَّ وَإِنْ كُنَّ أُولَاتٍ  
حَمْلًا فَأَنْفِقُوا عَلَيْهِنَّ حَتَّى يَضَعْنَ حَمْلَهُنَّ  
فَإِنْ أَرْضَعْنَ لَكُمْ فَآتُوهُنَّ أُجُورَهُنَّ  
وَأْتَمِرُوا بَيْنَكُمْ بِمَعْرُوفٍ وَإِنْ تَعَاَسَرْتُمُ  
فَسْتَرْضِعْ لَهُ أُخْرَى

\*65:1 The divorcee's interim, before becoming eligible for remarriage, is a waiting period of three menstruations. This ensures that the divorcee was not pregnant (2:228).

[65:7] The rich husband shall provide support in accordance with his means, and the poor shall provide according to the means that GOD bestowed upon him. GOD does not impose on any soul more than He has given it. GOD will provide ease after difficulty.

لِيُنْفِقَ ذُو سَعَةٍ مِّن سَعَتِهِ وَمَن قَدِرَ عَلَيْهِ  
رِزْقُهُ فَلْيُنْفِقْ مِمَّا آتَاهُ اللَّهُ لَا يُكْفِ اللَّهُ نَفْسًا  
إِلَّا مَا آتَاهَا سَيَجْعَلُ اللَّهُ بَعْدَ عُسْرٍ يُسْرًا

[65:8] Many a community rebelled against the commands of its Lord and against His messengers. Consequently, we held them strictly accountable, and requited them a terrible requital.

وَكَأَيِّن مِّن قَرْيَةٍ عَنَّتْ عَن أَمْرِ رَبِّهَا وَرُسُلِهِ  
فَحَاسِبْنَآهَا حِسَابًا شَدِيدًا وَعَذَبْنَآهَا عَذَابًا  
نُّكْرًا

[65:9] They suffered the consequences of their decisions; a profound loss.

فَدَاقَتْ وَبَالَ أَمْرِهَا وَكَانَ عَاقِبَةُ أَمْرِهَا  
خُسْرًا

[65:10] GOD has prepared for them severe retribution. Therefore, you shall reverence GOD, O you who possess intelligence and believed. GOD has sent down to you a message—\*

أَعَدَّ اللَّهُ لَهُمْ عَذَابًا شَدِيدًا فَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ يَا أُولِي  
الْأَلْبَابِ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا قَدْ أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ إِلَيْكُمْ ذِكْرًا

[65:11] a messenger\* who recites to you GOD's revelations, clearly, to lead those who believe and work righteousness out of the darkness into the light. Anyone who believes in GOD and leads a righteous life, He will admit him into gardens with flowing streams; they abide therein forever. GOD will generously reward him.

رَسُولًا يَتْلُو عَلَيْكُمْ آيَاتِ اللَّهِ مُبَيِّنَاتٍ لِّيُخْرِجَ  
الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ مِنَ الظُّلُمَاتِ  
إِلَى النُّورِ وَمَن يُؤْمِن بِاللَّهِ وَيَعْمَلْ صَالِحًا  
يُدْخِلْهُ جَنَّاتٍ تَجْرِي مِن تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ  
خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا أَبَدًا قَدْ أَحْسَنَ اللَّهُ لَهُ رِزْقًا

Seven Universes And Seven Earths\*

[65:12] GOD created seven universes and the same number of earths. The commands flow among them. This is to let you know that GOD is Omnipotent, and that GOD is fully aware of all things.

اللَّهُ الَّذِي خَلَقَ سَبْعَ سَمَاوَاتٍ وَمِنَ الْأَرْضِ  
مِثْلَهُنَّ يَنْزِلُ الْأَمْرُ بَيْنَهُنَّ لِتَعْلَمُوا أَنَّ اللَّهَ  
عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ وَأَنَّ اللَّهَ قَدْ أَحَاطَ بِكُلِّ  
شَيْءٍ عِلْمًا

\*65:10-11 The "Messenger" here is clearly the Quran. Verse 10 talks about "sending down a message," and this points to the Quran as the messenger in 65:11 (App. 20).

\*65:12 Although God created six other planets that are identical to our Earth, there is life only on our planet. Thus, the evolutionists will be shown on the Day of Judgment that life did not just "evolve" on the planet because of its particular circumstances.

## Sura 66: Prohibition

### سورة التحريم

[66:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[66:1] O you prophet, why do you prohibit what GOD has made lawful for you, just to please your wives? GOD is Forgiver, Merciful.\*

يَا أَيُّهَا النَّبِيُّ لِمَ تُحَرِّمُ مَا أَحَلَّ اللَّهُ لَكَ تَبْتَغِي مَرْضَاتِ أَزْوَاجِكَ وَاللَّهُ غَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ

[66:2] GOD has decreed for you the laws dealing with your oaths. GOD is your Lord, and He is the Omniscient, Most Wise.

قَدْ فَرَضَ اللَّهُ لَكُمْ تَحِلَّةَ أَيْمَانِكُمْ وَاللَّهُ مَوْلَاكُمْ وَهُوَ الْعَلِيمُ الْحَكِيمُ

[66:3] The prophet had trusted some of his wives with a certain statement, then one of them spread it, and GOD let him know about it. He then informed his wife of part of the issue, and disregarded part. She asked him, "Who informed you of this?" He said, "I was informed by the Omniscient, Most Cognizant."

وَإِذْ أَسَرَّ النَّبِيُّ إِلَىٰ بَعْضِ أَزْوَاجِهِ حَدِيثًا فَلَمَّا نَبَّأَتْ بِهِ وَأَظْهَرَهُ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ عَرَفَ بَعْضَهُ وَأَعْرَضَ عَنْ بَعْضٍ فَلَمَّا نَبَّأَهَا بِهِ قَالَتْ مَنْ أَنْبَأَكَ هَذَا قَالَ نَبَّأَنِيَ الْعَلِيمُ الْخَبِيرُ

[66:4] If the two of you repent to GOD, then your hearts have listened. But if you band together against him, then GOD is his ally, and so is Gabriel and the righteous believers. Also, the angels are his helpers.

إِنْ تَتُوبَا إِلَى اللَّهِ فَقَدْ صَغَتْ قُلُوبُكُمَا وَإِنْ تَظَاهَرَا عَلَيْهِ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ هُوَ مَوْلَاهُ وَجِبْريلُ وَصَالِحُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَالْمَلَائِكَةُ بَعْدَ ذَلِكَ ظَهِيرٌ

[66:5] If he divorces you, his Lord will substitute other wives in your place who are better than you; submitters (Muslims), believers (Mu'mins), obedient, repentant, worshipers, pious, either previously married, or virgins.

عَسَىٰ رَبُّهُ إِنْ طَلَّقَنَّ أَنْ يُبَدِّلَهُ أَزْوَاجًا خَيْرًا مِنْكَنَّ مُسْلِمَاتٍ مُؤْمِنَاتٍ قَانِتَاتٍ تَائِبَاتٍ عَابِدَاتٍ سَائِحَاتٍ ثَيِّبَاتٍ وَأَبْكَارًا

[66:6] O you who believe, protect yourselves and your families from the Hellfire whose fuel is people and rocks. Guarding it are stern and powerful angels who never disobey GOD; they do whatever they are commanded to do.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا قُوا أَنْفُسَكُمْ وَأَهْلِيكُمْ نَارًا وَقُودُهَا النَّاسُ وَالْحِجَارَةُ عَلَيْهَا مَلَائِكَةٌ غِلَاظٌ شِدَادٌ لَا يَعْصُونَ اللَّهَ مَا أَمَرَهُمْ وَيَفْعَلُونَ مَا يُؤْمَرُونَ

[66:7] O you who disbelieved, do not apologize today. You are being requited only for what you did.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا لَا تَعْتَذِرُوا الْيَوْمَ إِنَّمَا تُجْرُونَ مَا كُنْتُمْ تَعْمَلُونَ

#### The Believers Repent

[66:8] O you who believe, you shall repent to GOD a firm repentance. Your Lord will then remit your sins and admit you into gardens with flowing streams. On that day, GOD will not disappoint the prophet and those who believed with him. Their light will radiate in front of them and to their right. They will say, "Our Lord, perfect our light for us, and forgive us; You are Omnipotent."

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا تَوْبُوا إِلَى اللَّهِ تَوْبَةً نَصُوحًا عَسَىٰ رَبُّكُمْ أَنْ يُكَفِّرَ عَنْكُمْ سَيِّئَاتِكُمْ وَيُدْخِلَكُمْ جَنَّاتٍ تَجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ يَوْمَ لَا يُخْزِي اللَّهُ النَّبِيَّ وَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا مَعَهُ نُورُهُمْ يَسْعَىٰ بَيْنَ أَيْدِيهِمْ وَبِأَيْمَانِهِمْ يَقُولُونَ رَبَّنَا أَتِمِّمْ لَنَا نُورَنَا وَاغْفِرْ لَنَا إِنَّا كُنَّا عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

\*66:1 Mohammedans around the world believe that Muhammad was infallible. This verse teaches us that he was indeed a fallible human being (18:110, 33:37, 40:66, 80:1).

[66:9] O prophet, struggle against the disbelievers and the hypocrites and be stern with them. Their abode is Gehenna, and a miserable destiny.

يَا أَيُّهَا النَّبِيُّ جَاهِدِ الْكُفَّارَ وَالْمُنَافِقِينَ وَاغْلُظْ عَلَيْهِمْ وَمَا لَهُمْ جَهَنَّمَ وَبِئْسَ الْمَصِيرُ

#### The Myth of Intercession Shattered

[66:10] GOD cites as examples of those who disbelieved the wife of Noah and the wife of Lot. They were married to two of our righteous servants, but they betrayed them and, consequently, they could not help them at all against GOD. The two of them were told, "Enter the Hellfire with those who deserved it."

ضَرَبَ اللَّهُ مَثَلًا لِلَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا امْرَأَتُ نُوحَ وَامْرَأَتُ لُوطَ كَانَتَا تَحْتَ عَبْدَيْنِ مِنْ عِبَادِنَا صَالِحِينَ فَخَانَتَاهُمَا فَلَمْ يُغْنِيَا عَنْهُمَا مِنَ اللَّهِ شَيْئًا وَقِيلَ ادْخُلَا النَّارَ مَعَ الدَّاخِلِينَ

#### Examples of the Believers Pharaoh's Wife

[66:11] And GOD cites as an example of those who believed the wife of Pharaoh. She said, "My Lord, build a home for me at You in Paradise, and save me from Pharaoh and his works; save me from the transgressing people."

وَضَرَبَ اللَّهُ مَثَلًا لِلَّذِينَ آمَنُوا امْرَأَتُ فِرْعَوْنَ إِذْ قَالَتْ رَبِّ ابْنِ لِي عِنْدَكَ بَيْتًا فِي الْجَنَّةِ وَنَجِّنِي مِنَ الْقَوْمِ الظَّالِمِينَ

Mary

[66:12] Also Mary, the Amramite. She maintained her chastity, then we blew into her from our spirit. She believed in the words of her Lord and His scriptures; she was obedient.

وَمَرْيَمَ ابْنَتَ عِمْرَانَ الَّتِي أَحْصَنَتْ فَرْجَهَا فَنَفَخْنَا فِيهِ مِنْ رُوحِنَا وَصَدَّقَتْ بِكَلِمَاتِ رَبِّهَا وَكُتِبَ عَلَيْهَا مِنَ الْقَوَاتِينِ

## Sura 67: Kingship

### سورة الملك

[67:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[67:1] Most exalted is the One in whose hands is all kingship, and He is Omnipotent.

تَبَارَكَ الَّذِي بِيَدِهِ الْمُلْكُ وَهُوَ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

#### The Purpose of Our Life\*

[67:2] The One who created death and life for the purpose of distinguishing those among you who would do better.\* He is the Almighty, the Forgiving.

الَّذِي خَلَقَ الْمَوْتَ وَالْحَيَاةَ لِيُبْلُوَكُمْ أَئْيُكُمْ أَحْسَنُ عَمَلًا وَهُوَ الْعَزِيزُ الْعَفُورُ

[67:3] He created seven universes in layers. You do not see any imperfection in the creation by the Most Gracious. Keep looking; do you see any flaw?

الَّذِي خَلَقَ سَبْعَ سَمَاوَاتٍ طِبَاقًا مَا تَرَى فِي خَلْقِ الرَّحْمَنِ مِنْ تَفَوتٍ فَارْجِعِ الْبَصَرَ هَلْ تَرَى مِنْ فُطُورٍ

[67:4] Look again and again; your eyes will come back stumped and conquered.

ثُمَّ ارْجِعِ الْبَصَرَ كَرَّتَيْنِ يَنْقَلِبْ إِلَيْكَ الْبَصَرُ خَاسِئًا وَهُوَ حَسِيرٌ

[67:5] We adorned the lowest universe with lamps, and guarded its borders with projectiles against the devils; we prepared for them a retribution in Hell.

وَلَقَدْ زَيَّنَّا السَّمَاءَ الدُّنْيَا بِمَصَابِيحٍ وَجَعَلْنَاهَا رُجُومًا لِلشَّيَاطِينِ وَأَعْتَدْنَا لَهُمْ عَذَابَ السَّعِيرِ

\*67:2 See the Introduction and Appendix 7 for details of the purpose behind this world.

[67:6] For those who disbelieved in their Lord, the retribution of Gehenna. What a miserable destiny.

وَالَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا بِرَبِّهِمْ عَذَابُ جَهَنَّمَ وَسُبُوطُ  
الْمَصِيرِ

[67:7] When they get thrown therein, they hear its furor as it fumes.

إِذَا أُلقُوا فِيهَا سَمِعُوا لَهَا شَهيقًا وَهِيَ تَفورُ

[67:8] It almost explodes from rage. Whenever a group is thrown therein, its guards would ask them, "Did you not receive a warner?"

تَكَادُ تَمَيَّرُ مِنَ الْعَيْظِ كُلَّمَا ألقى فِيهَا فَوْجٌ  
سَأَلَهُمْ خَزَنَتُهَا أَلَمْ يَأْتِكُمْ نَذِيرٌ

[67:9] They would answer, "Yes indeed; a warner did come to us, but we disbelieved and said, 'GOD did not reveal anything. You are totally astray.'"

قَالُوا بلى قَدْ جَاءَنَا نَذِيرٌ فَكَذَّبْنَا وَقُلْنَا مَا نَزَّلَ  
اللَّهُ مِنْ شَيْءٍ إِنْ أَنْتُمْ إِلَّا فِي ضلالٍ كَبِيرٍ

[67:10] They also say, "If we heard or understood, we would not be among the dwellers of Hell!"

وَقَالُوا لَوْ كُنَّا نَسْمَعُ أَوْ نَعْقِلُ مَا كُنَّا فِي  
أَصْحَابِ السَّعِيرِ

[67:11] Thus, they confessed their sins. Woe to the dwellers of Hell.

فَاعْتَرَفُوا بِذَنبِهِمْ فَسُحِقًا لِأَصْحَابِ السَّعِيرِ

[67:12] As for those who reverence their Lord, when alone in their privacy, they have attained forgiveness and a great recompense.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ يَخْشَوْنَ رَبَّهُم بِالْغَيْبِ لَهُمْ مَغْفِرَةٌ  
وَأَجْرٌ كَبِيرٌ

[67:13] Whether you keep your utterances secret, or declare them, He is fully aware of the innermost thoughts.

وَأَسْرُوا قَوْلَكُمْ أَوِ اجْهَرُوا بِهِ إِنَّهُ عَلِيمٌ  
بِذَاتِ الصُّدُورِ

[67:14] Should He not know what He created? He is the Sublime, Most Cognizant.

أَلَا يَعْلَمُ مَنْ خَلَقَ وَهُوَ اللَّطِيفُ الْخَبِيرُ

[67:15] He is the One who put the Earth at your service. Roam its corners, and eat from His provisions. To Him is the final summoning.

هُوَ الَّذِي جَعَلَ لَكُمْ الْأَرْضَ ذُلُولًا فَامشُوا  
فِي مَنَاكِبِهَا وَكُلُوا مِنْ رِزْقِهِ وَإِلَيْهِ النُّشُورُ

[67:16] Have you guaranteed that the One in heaven will not strike the earth and cause it to tumble?

أَأَمِنْتُمْ مَنْ فِي السَّمَاءِ أَنْ يَخْسِفَ بِكُمْ  
الْأَرْضَ فَإِذَا هِيَ تَمُورُ

[67:17] Have you guaranteed that the One in heaven will not send upon you a violent storm? Will you then appreciate the value of My warning?

أَمْ أَمِنْتُمْ مَنْ فِي السَّمَاءِ أَنْ يُرْسِلَ عَلَيْكُمْ  
حَاصِبًا فَسَتَعْلَمُونَ كَيْفَ نَذِيرِ

[67:18] Others before them have disbelieved; how terrible was My requital!

وَلَقَدْ كَذَّبَ الَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ فَكَيْفَ كَانَ نَكِيرِ

[67:19] Have they not seen the birds above them lined up in columns and spreading their wings? The Most Gracious is the One who holds them in the air. He is Seer of all things.

أَوَلَمْ يَرَوْا إِلَى الطَّيْرِ فَوْقَهُمْ صافَاتٍ  
وَيَقْبِضْنَ مَا يُمَسِّكُهُنَّ إِلَّا الرَّحْمَنُ إِنَّهُ بِكُلِّ  
شَيْءٍ بَصِيرٌ

[67:20] Where are those soldiers who can help you against the Most Gracious? Indeed, the disbelievers are deceived.

أَمْ مَنْ هَذَا الَّذِي هُوَ جُنْدٌ لَكُمْ يَنْصُرُكُمْ مِنْ  
دُونِ الرَّحْمَنِ إِنْ الْكَافِرُونَ إِلَّا فِي غُرُورٍ

[67:21] Who is there to provide for you, if He withholds His provisions? Indeed, they have plunged deep into transgression and aversion.

أَمَّنْ هَذَا الَّذِي يَزْرُقُكُمْ إِنْ أَمْسَكَ رِزْقَهُ بَلْ لَجُوا فِي عُتُوٍّ وَنُفُورٍ

[67:22] Is one who walks while slumped over on his face better guided, or one who walks straight on the right path?

أَفَمَنْ يَمْشِي مُكَبِّاً عَلَىٰ وَجْهِهِ أَهْدَىٰ أَمَّنْ يَمْشِي سَوِيًّا عَلَىٰ صِرَاطٍ مُسْتَقِيمٍ

[67:23] Say, "He is the One who initiated you, and granted you the hearing, the eyes, and the brains. Rarely are you appreciative."

قُلْ هُوَ الَّذِي أَنْشَأَكُمْ وَجَعَلَ لَكُمُ السَّمْعَ وَالْأَبْصَارَ وَالْأَفْئِدَةَ قَلِيلًا مَّا تَشْكُرُونَ

[67:24] Say, "He is the One who placed you on earth, and before Him you will be summoned."

قُلْ هُوَ الَّذِي ذَرَأَكُمْ فِي الْأَرْضِ وَإِلَيْهِ تُحْشَرُونَ

[67:25] They challenge: "When will that prophecy come to pass, if you are truthful?"

وَيَقُولُونَ مَتَىٰ هَذَا الْوَعْدُ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ صَادِقِينَ

[67:26] Say, "Such knowledge is with GOD; I am no more than a manifest warner."

قُلْ إِنَّمَا الْعِلْمُ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ وَإِنَّمَا أَنَا نَذِيرٌ مُبِينٌ

[67:27] When they see it happening, the faces of those who disbelieved will turn miserable, and it will be proclaimed: "This is what you used to mock."

فَلَمَّا رَأَوْهُ زُلْفَةً سَيِّئَتْ وُجُوهُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا وَقِيلَ هَذَا الَّذِي كُنْتُمْ بِهِ تَدَّعُونَ

[67:28] Say, "Whether GOD decides to annihilate me and those with me, or to shower us with His mercy, who is there to protect the disbelievers from a painful retribution?"

قُلْ أَرَأَيْتُمْ إِنْ أَهْلَكَنِيَ اللَّهُ وَمَنْ مَعِيَ أَوْ رَحِمَنَا فَمَنْ يُجِيرُ الْكَافِرِينَ مِنْ عَذَابِ أَلِيمٍ

[67:29] Say, "He is the Most Gracious; we believe in Him, and we trust in Him. You will surely find out who is really far astray."

قُلْ هُوَ الرَّحْمَنُ أَمَّنًا بِهِ وَعَلَيْهِ تَوَكَّلْنَا ۖ فَسَتَعْلَمُونَ مَنْ هُوَ فِي ضَلَالٍ مُبِينٍ

[67:30] Say, "What if your water sinks away, who will provide you with pure water?"

قُلْ أَرَأَيْتُمْ إِنْ أَصْبَحَ مَاؤُكُمْ غَوْرًا فَمَنْ يَأْتِيكُمْ بِمَاءٍ مَعِينٍ

## Sura 68: The Pen

### سورة القلم

[68:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[68:1] NuN,\* the pen, and what they (the people) write.

نُونٌ ۖ وَالْقَلَمِ وَمَا يَسْطُرُونَ

[68:2] You have attained a great blessing from your Lord; you are not crazy.

مَا أَنْتَ بِنِعْمَةٍ رَبِّكَ بِمَجْنُونٍ

[68:3] You have attained a recompense that is well deserved.

وَإِنَّ لَكَ لَأَجْرًا غَيْرَ مَمْنُونٍ

[68:4] You are blessed with a great moral character.

وَإِنَّكَ لَعَلَىٰ خُلُقٍ عَظِيمٍ

\*68:1 "NuN" is unique among the Quran's miraculous initials. See Appendix 1.

[68:5] You will see, and they will see.

فَسَنبَصِّرُ وَيُبْصِرُونَ

[68:6] Which of you are condemned.

بِأَيِّكُمْ الْمَفْتُونُ

[68:7] Your Lord is fully aware of those who strayed off His path, and He is fully aware of those who are guided.

إِنَّ رَبَّكَ هُوَ أَعْلَمُ بِمَنْ ضَلَّ عَنْ سَبِيلِهِ وَهُوَ  
أَعْلَمُ بِالْمُهْتَدِينَ

[68:8] Do not obey the rejectors.

فَلَا تُطِعِ الْمُكَذِّبِينَ

[68:9] They wish that you compromise, so they too can compromise.

وَدُّوا لَوْ تُدْهِنُ فَيُدْهِنُونَ

[68:10] Do not obey every lowly swearer.

وَلَا تُطِعِ كُلَّ حَلَّافٍ مَهِينٍ

[68:11] A slanderer, a backbiter.

هَمَّازٍ مَشَّاءٍ بِنَمِيمٍ

[68:12] Forbiddes of charity, a transgressor, a sinner.

مَنَاعٍ لِلْخَيْرِ مُعْتَدٍ أَثِيمٍ

[68:13] Unappreciative, and greedy.

عُنْتَلٍ بَعْدَ ذَلِكَ زَنِيمٍ

[68:14] Even though he possessed enough money and children.

أَنْ كَانَ ذَا مَالٍ وَبَنِينَ

[68:15] When our revelations are recited to him, he says, "Tales from the past!"

إِذَا تُلِيَتْ عَلَيْهِ آيَاتُنَا قَالَ أَسَاطِيرُ الْأَوَّلِينَ

[68:16] We will mark his face.

سَنَسِيمُهُ عَلَى الْخُرْطُومِ

[68:17] We have tested them like we tested the owners of the garden who swore that they will harvest it in the morning.

إِنَّا بَلَوْنَاهُمْ كَمَا بَلَوْنَا أَصْحَابَ الْجَنَّةِ إِذْ  
أَقْسَمُوا لَيَصْرُنَّهَا مُصْبِحِينَ

[68:18] They were so absolutely sure.

وَلَا يَسْتَنْتُونَ

[68:19] A passing (storm) from your Lord passed by it while they were asleep.

فَطَافَ عَلَيْهَا طَائِفٌ مِنْ رَبِّكَ وَهُمْ نَائِمُونَ

[68:20] By morning, it was barren.

فَأَصْبَحَتْ كَالصَّرِيمِ

[68:21] They called on each other in the morning.

فَتَنَادَوْا مُصْبِحِينَ

[68:22] "Let us harvest the crop."

أَنْ اِغْدُوا عَلَيَّ حَرْثَكُمْ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ صَارِمِينَ

[68:23] On their way, they confided to each other.

فَانطَافُوا وَهُمْ يَتَخَفَتُونَ

[68:24] That from then on, none of them would be poor.

أَنْ لَا يَدْخُلْنَهَا الْيَوْمَ عَلَيْكُمْ مَسْكِينٌ

[68:25] They were so absolutely sure of their harvest.

وَغَدَوْا عَلَيَّ حَرِدٍ قَادِرِينَ

[68:26] But when they saw it, they said, "We were so wrong!"

فَلَمَّا رَأَوْهَا قَالُوا إِنَّا لَضَالُونَ

[68:27] "Now, we have nothing!"

بَلْ نَحْنُ مَحْرُومُونَ

They Should Have Said: "God Willing."

[68:28] The righteous among them said, "If only you had glorified (God)!"

قَالَ أَوْسَطُهُمْ أَلَمْ أَقُلْ لَكُمْ لَوْلَا تُسَبِّحُونَ

[68:29] They said, "Glory be to our Lord. We have transgressed."

قَالُوا سُبْحَانَ رَبِّنَا إِنَّا كُنَّا ظَالِمِينَ

[68:30] They started to blame each other.

فَأَقْبَلَ بَعْضُهُمْ عَلَىٰ بَعْضٍ يَتَلَاوَمُونَ

[68:31] They said, "Woe to us. We sinned.

قَالُوا يَا وَيْلَنَا إِنَّا كُنَّا طَاغِينَ

[68:32] "May our Lord grant us a better one. We repent to our Lord."

عَسَىٰ رَبُّنَا أَنْ يُبَدِّلَنَا خَيْرًا مِنْهَا إِنَّا إِلَىٰ رَبِّنَا رَاغِبُونَ

[68:33] Such was the requital. But the retribution of the Hereafter is far worse, if they only knew.

كَذَٰلِكَ الْعَذَابُ ۖ وَلَٰعَذَابُ الْآخِرَةِ أَكْبَرُ ۚ لَوْ كَانُوا يَعْلَمُونَ

[68:34] The righteous have deserved, at their Lord, gardens of bliss.

إِنَّ لِلْمُتَّقِينَ عِنْدَ رَبِّهِمْ جَنَّاتٍ النَّعِيمِ

[68:35] Shall we treat the submitters like the criminals?

أَفَنَجْعَلُ الْمُسْلِمِينَ كَالْمُجْرِمِينَ

[68:36] What is wrong with your logic?

مَا لَكُمْ كَيْفَ تَحْكُمُونَ

[68:37] Do you have another book to uphold?

أَمْ لَكُمْ كِتَابٌ فِيهِ تَدْرُسُونَ

[68:38] In it, do you find anything you want?

إِنَّ لَكُمْ فِيهِ لَمَا تَخَيَّرُونَ

[68:39] Or, have you received solemn assurances from us that grant you whatever you wish on the Day of Resurrection?

أَمْ لَكُمْ أَيْمَانٌ عَلَيْنَا بِالْعَقَّةِ إِلَىٰ يَوْمِ الْقِيَامَةِ ۚ إِنَّ لَكُمْ لَمَّا تَحْكُمُونَ

[68:40] Ask them, "Who guarantees this for you?"

سَلُّهُمْ أَيُّهُمْ بِذَلِكَ زَعِيمٌ

[68:41] Do they have idols? Let their idols help them, if they are truthful.

أَمْ لَهُمْ شُرَكَاءُ فَلْيَأْتُوا بِشُرَكَائِهِمْ إِنْ كَانُوا صَادِقِينَ

[68:42] The day will come when they will be exposed, and they will be required to fall prostrate, but they will be unable to.

يَوْمَ يُكْشَفُ عَنْ سَاقٍ وَيُدْعَوْنَ إِلَى السُّجُودِ فَلَا يَسْتَطِيعُونَ

[68:43] With their eyes subdued, humiliation will cover them. They were invited to fall prostrate when they were whole and able.

خَاشِعَةً أَبْصَارُهُمْ تَرْهُقُهُمْ ذِلَّةٌ وَقَدْ كَانُوا يُدْعَوْنَ إِلَى السُّجُودِ وَهُمْ سَالِمُونَ

[68:44] Therefore, let Me deal with those who reject this Hadith; we will lead them on whence they never perceive.

فَذَرْنِي وَمَنْ يُكَدِّبُ بِهَذَا الْحَدِيثِ ۖ سَنَسْتَدْرِجُهُمْ مِنْ حَيْثُ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ

[68:45] I will give them enough rope; My scheming is formidable.

وَأُمْلِي لَهُمْ ۚ إِنَّ كَيْدِي مَتِينٌ

[68:46] Are you asking them for money, so they are burdened by the fine?

أَمْ تَسْأَلُهُمْ أَجْرًا فَهُمْ مِنْ مَعْرَمٍ مُنْقَلُونَ

[68:47] Do they know the future? Do they have it recorded?

أَمْ عِنْدَهُمُ الْغَيْبُ فَهُمْ يَكْتُمُونَ



[68:48] You shall steadfastly persevere in carrying out the commands of your Lord. Do not be like (Jonah) who called from inside the fish.

فَاصْبِرْ لِحُكْمِ رَبِّكَ وَلَا تَكُنْ كَصَاحِبِ  
الْحُوتِ إِذْ نَادَى وَهُوَ مَكْظُومٌ

[68:49] If it were not for his Lord's grace, he would have been ejected into the desert as a sinner.

لَوْلَا أَنْ نَدَارَكَهُ نِعْمَةٌ مِنْ رَبِّهِ لَنُبِذَ بِالْعَرَاءِ  
وَهُوَ مَذْمُومٌ

[68:50] But his Lord blessed him, and made him righteous.

فَاجْتَبَاهُ رَبُّهُ فَجَعَلَهُ مِنَ الصَّالِحِينَ

[68:51] Those who disbelieved show their ridicule in their eyes when they hear the message and say, "He is crazy!"

وَإِنْ يَكَادُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا لِيُزِلُّوكَ بِأَبْصَارِهِمْ  
لَمَّا سَمِعُوا الذِّكْرَ وَيَقُولُونَ إِنَّهُ لَمَجْنُونٌ

[68:52] It is in fact a message to the world.

وَمَا هُوَ إِلَّا نَذْرٌ لِّلْعَالَمِينَ

## Sura 69: Incontestable

### سورة الحاقة

[69:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[69:1] The incontestable (event).

الْحَاقَّةُ

[69:2] What an incontestable (event)!

مَا الْحَاقَّةُ

[69:3] It is truly incontestable.

وَمَا أَدْرَاكَ مَا الْحَاقَّةُ

[69:4] Thamûd and 'Ād disbelieved in the Shocker.

كَذَّبَتْ ثَمُودُ وَعَادٌ بِالْقَارِعَةِ

[69:5] As for Thamûd, they were annihilated by the devastating (quake).

فَأَمَّا ثَمُودُ فَأُهْلِكُوا بِالطَّاغِيَةِ

[69:6] As for 'Ād, they were annihilated by a persistent, violent storm.

وَأَمَّا عَادٌ فَأُهْلِكُوا بِرِيحٍ صَرْصَرٍ عَاتِيَةٍ

[69:7] He unleashed it upon them for seven nights and eight days, violently. You could see the people tossed around like decayed palm trunks.

سَخَّرَهَا عَلَيْهِمْ سَبْعَ لَيَالٍ وَثَمَانِيَةَ أَيَّامٍ  
حُسُومًا فَتَرَى الْقَوْمَ فِيهَا صَرْعَى كَأَنَّهُمْ  
أُعْجَازٌ نَقَلٍ خَاوِيَةٍ

[69:8] Can you find any trace of them?

فَهَلْ تَرَى لَهُمْ مِنْ بَاقِيَةٍ

[69:9] Pharaoh, others before him, and the sinners (of Sodom) were wicked.

وَجَاءَ فِرْعَوْنُ وَمَنْ قَبْلَهُ وَالْمُؤْتَفِكَاتُ  
بِالْخَاطِئَةِ

[69:10] They disobeyed the messenger of their Lord. Consequently, He requited them a devastating requital.

فَعَصَوْا رَسُولَ رَبِّهِمْ فَأَخَذَهُمْ أَخْذَةً رَابِيَةً

[69:11] The flood was devastating, so we carried you on the floating (ark).

إِنَّا لَمَّا طَغَى الْمَاءُ حَمَلْنَاكُمْ فِي الْجَارِيَةِ

[69:12] We rendered it a lesson for you, that any listening ear may understand.

لِنَجْعَلَهَا لَكُمْ تَذْكِرَةً وَتَعِيَهَا أُنْثَىٰ وَاعِيَةٌ

[69:13] When the horn is blown once.

فَإِذَا نُفِخَ فِي الصُّورِ نَفْخَةٌ وَاحِدَةٌ

[69:14] The earth and the mountains will be carried off and crushed; utterly crushed.

وَحُمِلَتِ الْأَرْضُ وَالْجِبَالُ فَدُكَّتَا دَكَّةً وَاحِدَةً

[69:15] That is the day when the inevitable event will come to pass.

فَيَوْمَئِذٍ وَقَعَتِ الْوَاقِعَةُ

[69:16] The heaven will crack, and fall apart.

وَانشَقَّتِ السَّمَاءُ فَهِيَ يَوْمَئِذٍ وَاهِيَةٌ

[69:17] The angels will be all around, and Your Lord's dominion will then encompass eight (universes).\*

وَالْمَلَائِكَةُ عَلَىٰ أَرْجَائِهَا وَيَحْمِلُ عَرْشَ رَبِّكَ فَوْقَهُمْ يَوْمَئِذٍ ثَمَانِيَةٌ

[69:18] On that day, you will be exposed, nothing of you can be hidden.

يَوْمَئِذٍ تُعْرَضُونَ لَا تَخْفَىٰ مِنْكُمْ خَافِيَةٌ

#### The Believers

[69:19] As for the one who receives his record with his right hand, he will say, "Come read my record.

فَأَمَّا مَنْ أُوتِيَ كِتَابَهُ بِيَمِينِهِ فَيَقُولُ هَؤُلَاءِ أَفْرَءُوا كِتَابِيَةَ

[69:20] "I did believe that I was going to be held accountable."

إِنِّي ظَنَنْتُ أَنِّي مُلَاقٍ حِسَابِيَةَ

[69:21] He has deserved a happy life.

فَهُوَ فِي عِيشَةٍ رَاضِيَةٍ

[69:22] In an exalted Paradise.

فِي جَنَّةٍ عَالِيَةٍ

[69:23] Its fruits are within reach.

فُطُوفُهَا دَانِيَةٌ

[69:24] Eat and drink happily in return for your works in days past.

كُلُوا وَاشْرَبُوا هَنِيئًا بِمَا أَسْلَفْتُمْ فِي الْأَيَّامِ الْخَالِيَةِ

#### The Disbelievers

[69:25] As for him who is given his record in his left hand, he will say, "Oh, I wish I never received my record.

وَأَمَّا مَنْ أُوتِيَ كِتَابَهُ بِشِمَالِهِ فَيَقُولُ يَا لَيْتَنِي لَمْ أُوتِ كِتَابِيَةَ

[69:26] "I wish I never knew my account.

وَلَمْ أَدْرِ مَا حِسَابِيَةَ

[69:27] "I wish my death was eternal.

يَا لَيْتَهَا كَانَتِ الْقَاضِيَةَ

[69:28] "My money cannot help me.

مَا أَغْنَىٰ عَنِّي مَالِيَةٌ

[69:29] "All my power is gone."

هَلْكَ عَنِّي سُلْطَانِيَةَ

[69:30] Take him and shackle him.

حُدُّوهُ فَعُلُّوهُ

[69:31] Burn him in Hell.

ثُمَّ الْجَحِيمِ صَلُّوهُ

[69:32] In a chain that is seventy arms long, tie him up.

ثُمَّ فِي سِلْسِلَةٍ ذَرْعُهَا سَبْعُونَ ذِرَاعًا فَاسْلُكُوهُ

[69:33] For he did not believe in GOD, Most Great.

إِنَّهُ كَانَ لَا يُؤْمِنُ بِاللَّهِ الْعَظِيمِ

[69:34] Nor did he advocate the feeding of the poor.

وَلَا يَحْضُرُ عَلَىٰ طَعَامِ الْمَسْكِينِ

\*69:17 This earth is full of misery because of its physical distance from God, since it is in the seventh universe (7:143). In the Hereafter, an eighth universe will be created that will be even farther than our seventh universe; it will be called "Hell" (89:23)

[69:35] Consequently, he has no friend here.

فَلَيْسَ لَهُ الْيَوْمَ هَاهُنَا حَمِيمٌ

[69:36] Nor any food, except the bitter variety.

وَلَا طَعَامٌ إِلَّا مِنْ غَسَلِينِ

[69:37] Food for the sinners.

لَا يَأْكُلُهُ إِلَّا الْخَاطِئُونَ

[69:38] I swear by what you see.

فَلَا أَقْسِمُ بِمَا تُبْصِرُونَ

[69:39] And what you do not see.

وَمَا لَا تُبْصِرُونَ

[69:40] This is the utterance of an honorable messenger.

إِنَّهُ لَقَوْلُ رَسُولٍ كَرِيمٍ

[69:41] Not the utterance of a poet; rarely do you believe.

وَمَا هُوَ بِقَوْلِ شَاعِرٍ قَلِيلًا مَّا تُؤْمِنُونَ

[69:42] Nor the utterance of a soothsayer; rarely do you take heed.

وَلَا بِقَوْلِ كَاهِنٍ قَلِيلًا مَّا تَذَكَّرُونَ

[69:43] A revelation from the Lord of the universe.

تَنْزِيلٌ مِنْ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ

Muhammad Forbidden from Issuing Any Religious Teachings

[69:44] Had he uttered any other teachings.

وَلَوْ تَقَوَّلَ عَلَيْنَا بَعْضَ الْأَقَاوِيلِ

[69:45] We would have punished him.

لَأَخَذْنَا مِنْهُ بِالْيَمِينِ

[69:46] We would have stopped the revelations to him.

ثُمَّ لَقَطَعْنَا مِنْهُ الْوَتِينَ

[69:47] None of you could have helped him.

فَمَا مِنْكُمْ مِنْ أَحَدٍ عَنْهُ حَاجِزِينَ

[69:48] This is a reminder for the righteous.

وَإِنَّهُ لَتَذِكْرَةٌ لِّلْمُتَّقِينَ

[69:49] We know; some of you are rejectors.

وَإِنَّا لَنَعْلَمُ أَنَّ مِنْكُمْ مُكَذِّبِينَ

[69:50] It is but sorrow for the disbelievers.

وَإِنَّهُ لَحَسْرَةٌ عَلَى الْكَافِرِينَ

[69:51] It is the absolute truth.

وَإِنَّهُ لَحَقُّ الْيَقِينِ

[69:52] Therefore, you shall glorify the name of your Lord, Most Great.

فَسَبِّحْ بِاسْمِ رَبِّكَ الْعَظِيمِ

## Sura 70: The Heights

### سورة المعارج

[70:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[70:1] A questioner may question the inevitable retribution.

سَأَلَ سَائِلٌ بِعَذَابٍ وَاقِعٍ

[70:2] For the disbelievers, none can stop it.

لِّلْكَافِرِينَ لَيْسَ لَهُ دَافِعٌ

[70:3] From GOD; Possessor of the highest Height.

مِنَ اللَّهِ ذِي الْمَعَارِجِ

[70:4] The angels, with their reports, climb to Him in a day that equals fifty thousand years.

تَعْرُجُ الْمَلَائِكَةُ وَالرُّوحُ إِلَيْهِ فِي يَوْمٍ كَانَ  
مِقْدَارُهُ خَمْسِينَ أَلْفَ سَنَةٍ

[70:5] Therefore, you shall resort to a gracious patience.

فَاصْبِرْ صَبْرًا جَمِيلًا

[70:6] For they see it far away.

إِنَّهُمْ يَرَوْنَهُ بَعِيدًا

[70:7] While we see it very close.

وَنَرَاهُ قَرِيبًا

[70:8] The day will come when the sky will be like molten rocks.

يَوْمَ تَكُونُ السَّمَاءُ كَالْمُهْلِ

[70:9] The mountains will be like fluffy wool.

وَتَكُونُ الْجِبَالُ كَالْعِهْنِ

[70:10] No friend will care about his close friend.

وَلَا يَسْأَلُ حَمِيمٌ حَمِيمًا

[70:11] When they see them, the guilty will wish he could give his own children as ransom, to spare him the retribution of that day.

يُبْصِرُونََّهُمْ<sup>٢</sup> يَوَدُّ الْمُجْرِمُ لَوْ يَفْتَدِي مِنْ  
عَذَابِ يَوْمِئِذٍ بِبَنِيهِ

[70:12] Also his spouse, and his brother.

وَصَاحِبَتِهِ وَأَخِيهِ

[70:13] Even his whole tribe that raised him.

وَفَصِيلَتِهِ الَّتِي تُؤْوِيهِ

[70:14] Even all the people on earth, if it would save him.

وَمَنْ فِي الْأَرْضِ جَمِيعًا ثُمَّ يُنْجِيهِ

[70:15] No; it is aflame.

كَأَنَّهَا لَاطِي

[70:16] Eager to burn.

نَزَّاعَةً لِّلشَّوْلِ

[70:17] It calls on those who turned away.

تَدْعُو مَنْ أَدْبَرَ وَتَوَلَّى

[70:18] Those who hoarded and counted.

وَجَمَعَ فَأَوْعَى

[70:19] Indeed, the human being is anxious.

إِنَّ الْإِنْسَانَ خُلِقَ هَلُوعًا

[70:20] If touched by adversity, despondent.

إِذَا مَسَّهُ الشَّرُّ جَزُوعًا

[70:21] If blessed by wealth, stingy.

وَإِذَا مَسَّهُ الْخَيْرُ مَنُوعًا

[70:22] Except for the worshipers.

إِلَّا الْمُصَلِّينَ

[70:23] Who always observe their contact prayers (Salat).

الَّذِينَ هُمْ عَلَى صَلَاتِهِمْ دَائِمُونَ

[70:24] Part of their money is set aside.

وَالَّذِينَ فِي أَمْوَالِهِمْ حَقٌّ مَّعْلُومٌ

[70:25] For the poor and the needy.

لِّلسَّائِلِ وَالْمَحْرُومِ

[70:26] They believe in the Day of Judgment.

وَالَّذِينَ يُصَدِّقُونَ بِيَوْمِ الدِّينِ

[70:27] They reverence their Lord's requital.

وَالَّذِينَ هُمْ مِنْ عَذَابِ رَبِّهِمْ مُشْفِقُونَ

[70:28] Their Lord's requital is not taken for granted.

إِنَّ عَذَابَ رَبِّهِمْ غَيْرُ مَأْمُونٍ

[70:29] They keep their chastity.

وَالَّذِينَ هُمْ لِفُرُوجِهِمْ حَافِظُونَ

[70:30] (They have relations) only with their spouses, or what is legally theirs—

إِلَّا عَلَىٰ أَرْوَاحِهِمْ أَوْ مَا مَلَكَتْ أَيْمَانُهُمْ فَإِنَّهُمْ  
غَيْرُ مَلُومِينَ

[70:31] anyone who transgresses these limits is a sinner—

فَمَنْ ابْتَغَىٰ وَرَاءَ ذَلِكَ فَأُولَٰئِكَ هُمُ الْعَادُونَ

[70:32] And the believers keep their word; they are trustworthy.

وَالَّذِينَ هُمْ لِأَمَانَاتِهِمْ وَعَهْدِهِمْ رَاعُونَ

[70:33] Their testimony is truthful.

وَالَّذِينَ هُمْ بِشَهَادَاتِهِمْ قَائِمُونَ

[70:34] They consistently observe their contact prayers (Salat), on time.

وَالَّذِينَ هُمْ عَلَىٰ صَلَاتِهِمْ يُحَافِظُونَ

[70:35] They have deserved a position of honor, in Paradise.

أُولَٰئِكَ فِي جَنَّاتٍ مُّكْرَمُونَ

[70:36] What is keeping those who disbelieved from joining you?

فَمَالِ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا قِبَلَكَ مُهْطِعِينَ

[70:37] To the right, and to the left, they flee.

عَنِ الْيَمِينِ وَعَنِ الشِّمَالِ عِزِينَ

[70:38] How can any of them expect to enter the blissful Paradise?

أَيَطْمَعُ كُلُّ امْرِئٍ مِنْهُمْ أَنْ يُدْخَلَ جَنَّةَ نَعِيمٍ

[70:39] Never; we created them, and they know from what.

كَلَّا إِنَّا خَلَقْنَاهُمْ مِمَّا يَعْلَمُونَ

[70:40] I solemnly swear by the Lord of the east and the west; we are able—

فَلَا أَقْسِمُ بِرَبِّ الْمَشَارِقِ وَالْمَغَارِبِ إِنَّا  
لَقَادِرُونَ

[70:41] to substitute better people in your place; we can never be defeated.

عَلَىٰ أَنْ نُبَدِّلَ خَيْرًا مِنْهُمْ وَمَا نَحْنُ  
بِمَسْبُوقِينَ

[70:42] Therefore, let them blunder and play, until they meet the day that is awaiting them.

فَذَرْهُمْ يَخُوضُوا وَيَلْعَبُوا حَتَّىٰ يُلَاقُوا يَوْمَهُمُ  
الَّذِي يُوعَدُونَ

[70:43] That is the day they come out of the graves in a hurry, as if herded to the (sacrificial) altars.

يَوْمَ يَخْرُجُونَ مِنَ الْأَجْدَاثِ سِرَاعًا كَأَنَّهُمْ  
إِلَىٰ نُصْبٍ يُؤْفِضُونَ

[70:44] With their eyes subdued, shame will cover them. That is the day that is awaiting them.

خَاشِعَةً أَبْصَارُهُمْ تَرْهَقُهُمْ ذِلَّةٌ ذَٰلِكَ الْيَوْمُ  
الَّذِي كَانُوا يُوعَدُونَ

## Sura 71: Noah

### سورة نوح

[71:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[71:1] We sent Noah to his people: "You shall warn your people before a painful retribution afflicts them."

إِنَّا أَرْسَلْنَا نُوحًا إِلَىٰ قَوْمِهِ أَنْ أَنْذِرْ قَوْمَكَ  
مِنْ قَبْلِ أَنْ يَأْتِيَهُمْ عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ

[71:2] He said, "O my people, I am a manifest warner to you.

قَالَ يَا قَوْمِ إِنِّي لَكُمْ نَذِيرٌ مُّبِينٌ

[71:3] "To alert you that you shall worship GOD, reverence Him, and obey me.

أَنْ اَعْبُدُوا اللَّهَ وَاتَّقُوهُ وَأَطِيعُونَ

[71:4] "He will then forgive you your sins and respite you for a predetermined period. Most assuredly, GOD's appointment can never be delayed, once it is due, if you only knew."

يَغْفِرُ لَكُمْ مِنْ ذُنُوبِكُمْ وَيُؤَخِّرْكُمْ إِلَىٰ أَجَلٍ مُّسَمًّى ۚ إِنَّ أَجَلَ اللَّهِ إِذَا جَاءَ لَا يُؤَخَّرُ ۗ لَوْ كُنْتُمْ تَعْلَمُونَ

[71:5] He said, "My Lord, I have invited my people night and day.

قَالَ رَبِّ إِنِّي دَعَوْتُ قَوْمِي لَيْلًا وَنَهَارًا

[71:6] "But my invitation only increased their aversion.

فَلَمْ يَزِدْهُمْ دُعَائِي إِلَّا فِرَارًا

[71:7] "Whenever I invited them to be forgiven by You, they placed their fingers in their ears, covered themselves with their clothes, insisted, and turned arrogant.

وَإِنِّي كُلَّمَا دَعَوْتُهُمْ لِتَغْفِرَ لَهُمْ جَعَلُوا أَصَابِعَهُمْ فِي آذَانِهِمْ وَاسْتَغْشَوْا ثِيَابَهُمْ وَأَصْرُوا وَاسْتَكْبَرُوا اسْتِكْبَارًا

[71:8] "Then I invited them publicly.

ثُمَّ إِنِّي دَعَوْتُهُمْ جِهَارًا

[71:9] "Then I proclaimed to them loudly, and I spoke to them privately.

ثُمَّ إِنِّي أَعْلَنْتُ لَهُمْ وَأَسْرَرْتُ لَهُمْ إِسْرَارًا

[71:10] "I said, 'Implore your Lord for forgiveness; He is Forgiving.

فَقُلْتُ اسْتَغْفِرُوا رَبَّكُمْ إِنَّهُ كَانَ غَفَّارًا

[71:11] "He will then shower you generously with rain.

يُرْسِلِ السَّمَاءَ عَلَيْكُمْ مِدْرَارًا

[71:12] "And provide you with money and children, and orchards, and streams."

وَيُمِدِّدْكُمْ بِأَمْوَالٍ وَبَنِينَ وَبَنَاتٍ وَيَجْعَلْ لَكُمْ جَنَّاتٍ وَيَجْعَلْ لَكُمْ أَنْهَارًا

[71:13] Why should you not strive to reverence GOD?

مَا لَكُمْ لَا تَرْجُونَ لِلَّهِ وَقَارًا

[71:14] He is the One who created you in stages.

وَقَدْ خَلَقْنَاكُمْ أَطْوَارًا

[71:15] Do you not realize that GOD created seven universes in layers?

أَلَمْ تَرَوْا كَيْفَ خَلَقَ اللَّهُ سَبْعَ سَمَاوَاتٍ طِبَاقًا

[71:16] He designed the moon therein to be a light, and placed the sun to be a lamp.

وَجَعَلَ الْقَمَرَ فِيهِنَّ نُورًا وَجَعَلَ الشَّمْسَ سِرَاجًا

[71:17] And GOD germinated you from the earth like plants.

وَاللَّهُ أَنْبَتَكُمْ مِنَ الْأَرْضِ نَبَاتًا

[71:18] Then He returns you into it, and He will surely bring you out.

ثُمَّ يُعِيدُكُمْ فِيهَا وَيُخْرِجُكُمْ إِخْرَاجًا

[71:19] GOD made the earth habitable for you.

وَاللَّهُ جَعَلَ لَكُمْ الْأَرْضَ بِسَاطًا

[71:20] That you may build roads therein.

لِتَسْلُكُوا مِنْهَا سُبُلًا فِجَاجًا

[71:21] Noah said, "My Lord, they disobeyed me, and followed those who were even more corrupted when blessed with money and children.

قَالَ نُوحٌ رَبِّ إِنَّهُمْ عَصَوْنِي وَاتَّبَعُوا مَنْ لَمْ يَزِدْهُ مَالَهُ وَوَلَدَهُ إِلَّا خَسَارًا

[71:22] "They schemed terrible schemes.

وَمَكَرُوا مَكْرًا كُبَّارًا

[71:23] "They said, 'Do not abandon your gods. Do not abandon Wadd, Suwaa', Yaghouth, Ya'ooq, and Nasr.'

وَقَالُوا لَا تَذَرُنَّ آلِهَتَكُمْ وَلَا تَذَرُنَّ وَدًّا وَلَا سُوَاعًا وَلَا يَغُوثَ وَيَعُوقَ وَنَسْرًا

[71:24] "They misled many. Therefore, let the wicked plunge deeper into loss."

وَقَدْ أَضَلُّوا كَثِيرًا وَلَا تَزِدِ الظَّالِمِينَ إِلَّا ضَلَالًا

[71:25] Because of their sins they were drowned and assigned to the hellfire. They found no helpers to protect them from GOD.

مِمَّا خَطَبْتَهُمْ أُعْرِفُوا فَادْخُلُوا نَارًا فَلَمْ يَجِدُوا لَهُمْ مِنْ دُونِ اللَّهِ أَنْصَارًا

[71:26] Noah also said, "My Lord, do not leave a single disbeliever on earth.

وَقَالَ نُوحٌ رَبِّ لَا تَذَرْ عَلَى الْأَرْضِ مِنَ الْكَافِرِينَ دَيَّارًا

[71:27] "For if you let them, they will only mislead your servants and give birth to nothing but wicked disbelievers.

إِنَّكَ إِنْ تَذَرَهُمْ يُضِلُّوا عِبَادَكَ وَلَا يَلِدُوا إِلَّا فَاجِرًا كَفَّارًا

[71:28] "My Lord, forgive me and my parents, and anyone who enters my home as a believer, and all the believing men and women. But do not give the disbelievers anything but annihilation."

رَبِّ اغْفِرْ لِي وَلِوَالِدَيَّ وَلِمَنْ دَخَلَ بَيْتِي مُؤْمِنًا وَلِلْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَالْمُؤْمِنَاتِ وَلَا تَزِدِ الظَّالِمِينَ إِلَّا تَبَارًا

## Sura 72: Jinns

### سورة الجن

[72:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[72:1] Say, "I was inspired that a group of jinns listened, then said, 'We have heard a wonderful Quran.\*"

قُلْ أُوحِيَ إِلَيَّ أَنَّهُ اسْتَمَعَ نَفَرٌ مِنَ الْجِنِّ فَقَالُوا إِنَّا سَمِعْنَا قُرْآنًا عَجَبًا

[72:2] "It guides to righteousness, and we have believed in it; we will never set up any idols besides our Lord.

يَهْدِي إِلَى الرُّشْدِ فَآمَنَّا بِهِ وَلَنْ نُشْرِكَ بِرَبِّنَا أَحَدًا

[72:3] "The Most High is our only Lord. He never had a mate, nor a son.

وَأَنَّهُ تَعَالَى جَدُّ رَبِّنَا مَا اتَّخَذَ صَاحِبَةً وَلَا وَلَدًا

[72:4] "It is the foolish among us who used to utter such nonsense about GOD.

وَأَنَّهُ كَانَ يَفُولُ سَفِيهًا عَلَى اللَّهِ شَطَطًا

[72:5] "We thought that neither the humans, nor the jinns, could possibly utter lies about GOD.

وَأَنَّا ظَنَنَّا أَنْ لَنْ تَقُولَ الْإِنْسُ وَالْجِنُّ عَلَى اللَّهِ كَذِبًا

\*72:1-28 The messenger here is named, mathematically, as "Rashad Khalifa," to whom God revealed the end of the world (Appendix 25). The number of verses from 1:1 to 72:27, where the messenger is mentioned, is 5472, 19x72x4. The word "Rashada" occurs 4 times in Sura 72. The value of "Rashada" is 504, and 504+28 (verses of Sura 72) is 532, 19x28. The value of "Rashad Khalifa" (1230)+72+28=1330 =19x70. The digits of Sura 72 and its number of verses (28) add up to 7+2+2+8=19. Also, the crucial expression, "only to a messenger that He chooses" has a value of 1919, 19x101.

[72:6] "Human beings used to seek power through jinn beings, but they only afflicted them with a lot of adversity.

وَأَنَّهُ كَانَ رِجَالٌ مِنَ الْإِنسِ يَعُوذُونَ بِرِجَالٍ  
مِنَ الْجِنِّ فَرَّادُوهُمْ رَهَقًا

[72:7] "They thought, just like you thought, that GOD would not send another (messenger).

وَأَنَّهُمْ ظَنُّوا كَمَا ظَنَنْتُمْ أَنْ لَنْ يَبْعَثَ اللَّهُ أَحَدًا

[72:8] "We touched the heaven and found it filled with formidable guards and projectiles.

وَأَنَّا لَمَسْنَا السَّمَاءَ فَوَجَدْنَاهَا مَلَأَتْ حَرَسًا  
شَدِيدًا وَشُهُبًا

[72:9] "We used to sit there in order to spy. Anyone who listens is pursued by a powerful projectile.

وَأَنَّا كُنَّا نَقْعُدُ مِنْهَا مَقَاعِدَ لِلسَّمْعِ فَمَنْ  
يَسْتَمِعِ الْآنَ يَجِدْ لَهُ شِهَابًا رَصَدًا

[72:10] "We have no idea if something bad is intended for the inhabitants of Earth, or if their Lord wills to redeem them.

وَأَنَّا لَا نَدْرِي أَشَرُّ أُرِيدَ بِمَنْ فِي الْأَرْضِ أَمْ  
أَرَادَ بِهِمْ رَبُّهُمْ رَشَدًا

[72:11] "Some of us are righteous, and some are less than righteous; we follow various paths.

وَأَنَّا مِنَّا الصَّالِحُونَ وَمِنَّا دُونَ ذَلِكَ كُنَّا  
طُرَاقِ قَدَدًا

[72:12] "We knew full well that we can never run away from GOD on earth; we can never run away and escape.

وَأَنَّا ظَنَنَّا أَنْ لَنْ نُعْجِزَ اللَّهَ فِي الْأَرْضِ وَلَنْ  
نُعْجِزَهُ هَرَبًا

[72:13] "When we heard the guidance, we believed therein. Anyone who believes in his Lord will never fear any injustice, nor any affliction.

وَأَنَّا لَمَّا سَمِعْنَا الْهُدَىٰ آمَنَّا بِهِ فَمَنْ يُؤْمِنُ  
بِرَبِّهِ فَلَا يَخَافُ بَخْسًا وَلَا رَهَقًا

[72:14] "Among us are the submitters, and among us are the compromisers." As for those who submitted, they are on the right path.

وَأَنَّا مِنَّا الْمُسْلِمُونَ وَمِنَّا الْقَاسِطُونَ فَمَنْ  
أَسْلَمَ فَأُولَئِكَ تَحَرَّوْا رَشَدًا

[72:15] As for the compromisers, they will be fuel for Gehenna.

وَأَمَّا الْقَاسِطُونَ فَكَانُوا لِجَهَنَّمَ حَطَبًا

[72:16] If they remain on the right path, we will bless them with abundant water.

وَأَنْ لَوْ اسْتَقَامُوا عَلَى الطَّرِيقَةِ لَأَسْقَيْنَاهُم  
مَاءً غَدَقًا

[72:17] We will surely test them all. As for him who disregards the message of his Lord, He will direct him to ever increasing retribution.

نَقْتَنَّهُمْ فِيهِ ۗ وَمَنْ يُعْرِضْ عَنْ ذِكْرِ رَبِّهِ  
يَسْلُكْهُ عَذَابًا صَعَدًا

[72:18] The places of worship belong to GOD; do not call on anyone else beside GOD.

وَأَنَّ الْمَسَاجِدَ لِلَّهِ فَلَا تَدْعُوا مَعَ اللَّهِ أَحَدًا

God's Messenger of the Covenant\*

[72:19] When GOD's servant\* advocated Him alone, almost all of them banded together to oppose him.

وَأَنَّهُ لَمَّا قَامَ عَبْدُ اللَّهِ يَدْعُوهُ كَادُوا يَكُونُونَ  
عَلَيْهِ لِبَدًا

[72:20] Say, "I worship only my Lord; I never set up any idols besides Him."

قُلْ إِنَّمَا أَدْعُو رَبِّي وَلَا أُشْرِكُ بِهِ أَحَدًا

[72:21] Say, "I possess no power to harm you, nor to guide you."

قُلْ إِنِّي لَا أَمْلِكُ لَكُمْ ضَرًّا وَلَا رَشَدًا



[72:22] Say, "No one can protect me from GOD, nor can I find any other refuge besides Him.

قُلْ إِنِّي لَنْ يُجِيرَنِي مِنَ اللَّهِ أَحَدٌ وَلَنْ أَجِدَ  
مِنْ دُونِهِ مُنْتَحَدًا

[72:23] "I deliver GOD's proclamations and messages." Those who disobey GOD and His messenger incur the fire of Hell, wherein they abide forever.

إِلَّا بَلَاغًا مِنَ اللَّهِ وَرِسَالَاتِهِ وَمَنْ يَعْصِ اللَّهَ  
وَرَسُولَهُ فَإِنَّ لَهُ نَارَ جَهَنَّمَ خَالِدًا فِيهَا أَبَدًا

[72:24] Once they see what is awaiting them, they will find out who is really weaker in power, and fewer in number.

حَتَّىٰ إِذَا رَأَوْا مَا يُوعَدُونَ فَسَيَعْلَمُونَ مَنْ  
أَضْعَفُ نَاصِرًا وَأَقَلُّ عَدَدًا

[72:25] Say, "I do not know if what is promised to you will happen soon, or if my Lord will delay it for awhile."

قُلْ إِن أَدْرِي أَقْرِبُ مَا تُوعَدُونَ أَمْ يَجْعَلُ لَهُ  
رَبِّي أَمَدًا

[72:26] He is the Knower of the future; He does not reveal the future to anyone.

عَالِمِ الْغَيْبِ فَلَا يُظْهِرُ عَلَىٰ غَيْبِهِ أَحَدًا

[72:27] Only to a messenger that He chooses,\* does He reveal from the past and the future, specific news.\*

إِلَّا مَنْ ارْتَضَىٰ مِنْ رَسُولٍ فَإِنَّهُ يَسْلُكُ مِنْ  
بَيْنِ يَدَيْهِ وَمِنْ خَلْفِهِ رَصَدًا

[72:28] This is to ascertain that they have delivered their Lord's messages. He is fully aware of what they have. He has counted the numbers of all things.

لِيَعْلَمَ أَنْ قَدْ أَبْلَغُوا رَسُولَاتِ رَبِّهِمْ وَأَحَاطَ بِمَا  
لَدَيْهِمْ وَأَخْصَىٰ كُلَّ شَيْءٍ عَدَدًا

## Sura 73: Cloaked

### سورة المزمل

[73:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[73:1] O you cloaked one.

يَا أَيُّهَا الْمُزْمَلُ

[73:2] Meditate during the night, except rarely.

قُمِ اللَّيْلَ إِلَّا قَلِيلًا

[73:3] Half of it, or a little less.

نِصْفَهُ أَوْ انْقُصْ مِنْهُ قَلِيلًا

[73:4] Or a little more. And read the Quran from cover to cover.

أَوْ زِدْ عَلَيْهِ وَرَتِّلِ الْقُرْآنَ تَرْتِيلًا

[73:5] We will give you a heavy message.

إِنَّا سَنُلْقِي عَلَيْكَ قَوْلًا ثَقِيلًا

[73:6] The meditation at night is more effective, and more righteous.

إِنَّ نَاشِئَةَ اللَّيْلِ هِيَ أَشَدُّ وَطْئًا وَأَقْوَمُ قِيَلًا

[73:7] You have a lot of time during the day for other matters.

إِنَّ لَكَ فِي النَّهَارِ سَبْحًا طَوِيلًا

[73:8] You shall commemorate the name of your Lord, to come ever closer and closer to Him.

وَادْكُرْ اسْمَ رَبِّكَ وَتَبَتَّلْ إِلَيْهِ تَبْتِيلًا

[73:9] Lord of the east and the west; there is no other god besides Him. You should choose Him as your advocate.

رَبُّ الْمَشْرِقِ وَالْمَغْرِبِ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ فَاتَّخِذْهُ  
وَكَيَلًا

[73:10] And remain steadfast in the face of their utterances, and disregard them in a nice manner.

وَاصْبِرْ عَلَىٰ مَا يَقُولُونَ وَاهْجُرْهُمْ هَجْرًا  
جَمِيلًا

[73:11] And let Me deal with the rejectors, who have been generously blessed; just give them a little time.

وَذَرْنِي وَالْمُكَذِّبِينَ أُولِيَ النَّعْمَةِ وَمَهِّلْهُمْ  
قَلِيلًا

[73:12] We have severe punishments, and Hell.

إِنَّ لَدَيْنَا أَنْكَالًا وَجَحِيمًا

[73:13] Food that can hardly be swallowed, and painful retribution.

وَطَعَامًا ذَا غُصَّةٍ وَعَذَابًا أَلِيمًا

[73:14] The day will come when the earth and the mountains will quake, and the mountains will turn into a weightless pile.

يَوْمَ تَرْجُفُ الْأَرْضُ وَالْجِبَالُ وَكَانَتِ الْجِبَالُ  
كَثِيرًا مَّهِيلًا

[73:15] We have sent to you a messenger, just as we sent to Pharaoh a messenger.

إِنَّا أَرْسَلْنَا إِلَيْكُمْ رَسُولًا شَاهِدًا عَلَيْكُمْ كَمَا  
أَرْسَلْنَا إِلَىٰ فِرْعَوْنَ رَسُولًا

[73:16] Pharaoh disobeyed the messenger and, consequently, we punished him severely.

فَعَصَىٰ فِرْعَوْنُ الرَّسُولَ فَأَخَذْنَاهُ أَخْذًا وَبِيًّا

[73:17] If you disbelieve, how can you evade a day so terrible that it makes the infants gray-haired?

فَكَيْفَ تَتَّقُونَ إِن كَفَرْتُمْ يَوْمًا يَجْعَلُ الْوِلْدَانَ  
شِيبًا

[73:18] The heaven will shatter therefrom. His promise is true.

السَّمَاءِ مُنْفَطِرٌ بِهِ ۗ كَانَ وَعْدُهُ مَفْعُولًا

[73:19] This is a reminder; whoever wills, let him choose the path to his Lord.

إِنَّ هَذِهِ تَذْكِرَةٌ ۖ فَمَنْ شَاءَ اتَّخَذَ إِلَىٰ رَبِّهِ  
سَبِيلًا

[73:20] Your Lord knows that you meditate during two-thirds of the night, or half of it, or one-third of it, and so do some of those who believed with you. GOD has designed the night and the day, and He knows that you cannot always do this. He has pardoned you. Instead, you shall read what you can of the Quran. He knows that some of you may be ill, others may be traveling in pursuit of GOD's provisions, and others may be striving in the cause of GOD. You shall read what you can of it, and observe the contact prayers (Salat), give the obligatory charity (Zakat), and lend GOD a loan of righteousness. Whatever good you send ahead on behalf of your souls, you will find it at GOD far better and generously rewarded. And implore GOD for forgiveness. GOD is Forgiver, Most Merciful

إِنَّ رَبَّكَ يَعْلَمُ أَنَّكَ تَقُومُ أَدْنَىٰ مِنْ ثُلُثَيِ اللَّيْلِ  
وَنِصْفَهُ وَثُلُثَهُ وَطَائِفَةٌ مِنَ الَّذِينَ مَعَكَ ۗ وَاللَّهُ  
يُقَدِّرُ اللَّيْلَ وَالنَّهَارَ ۗ عَلِمَ أَنْ لَنْ تُحْصُوهُ  
فَتَابَ عَلَيْكُمْ ۖ فَاقْرَءُوا مَا تَيَسَّرَ مِنَ الْقُرْآنِ ۗ  
عَلِمَ أَنْ سَيَكُونُ مِنْكُمْ مَرْضَىٰ ۙ وَآخَرُونَ  
يَضْرِبُونَ فِي الْأَرْضِ يَبْتَغُونَ مِنْ فَضْلِ  
اللَّهِ ۙ وَآخَرُونَ يُقاتِلُونَ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ ۖ فَاقْرَءُوا  
مَا تَيَسَّرَ مِنْهُ ۗ وَأَقِيمُوا الصَّلَاةَ وَآتُوا الزَّكَاةَ  
وَأَقْرَضُوا اللَّهَ قَرْضًا حَسَنًا ۗ وَمَا تُقَدِّمُوا  
لِأَنفُسِكُمْ مِنْ خَيْرٍ تَجِدُوهُ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ هُوَ خَيْرًا  
وَأَعْظَمَ أَجْرًا ۗ وَاسْتَغْفِرُوا لِلَّهِ ۖ إِنَّ اللَّهَ غَفُورٌ  
رَحِيمٌ

**Sura 74: The Hidden Secret****سورة المدثر**

[74:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious,  
Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[74:1] O you hidden secret.\*

يَا أَيُّهَا الْمُدَّثِّرُ

[74:2] Come out and warn.

قُمْ فَأَنْذِرْ

[74:3] Extol your Lord.

وَرَبَّكَ فَكَبِّرْ

[74:4] Purify your garment.\*

وَتِيَابَكَ فَطَهِّرْ

[74:5] Forsake what is wrong.

وَالرُّجْزَ فَاهْجُرْ

[74:6] Be content with your lot.

وَلَا تَمُنُّنَّ تَسْتَكْبِرُنَّ

[74:7] Steadfastly commemorate your Lord.

وَلِرَبِّكَ فَاصْبِرْ

[74:8] Then, when the horn is blown.

فَإِذَا نُقِرَ فِي النَّاقُورِ

[74:9] That will be a difficult day.

فَذَلِكَ يَوْمٌ عَسِيرٌ

[74:10] For the disbelievers, not easy.

عَلَى الْكَافِرِينَ غَيْرٌ يَسِيرٌ

[74:11] Let Me deal with one I created as an individual.

ذَرْنِي وَمَنْ خَلَقْتُ وَحِيدًا

[74:12] I provided him with lots of money.

وَجَعَلْتُ لَهُ مَالًا مَمْدُودًا

[74:13] And children to behold.

وَبَنِينَ شُهُودًا

[74:14] I made everything easy for him.

وَمَهَّدْتُ لَهُ تَمْهِيدًا

[74:15] Yet, he is greedy for more.

ثُمَّ يَطْمَعُ أَنْ أَزِيدَ

[74:16] He stubbornly refused to accept these proofs.

لَآ إِسْرَافَ لَهُ كَانَ لِآيَاتِنَا عَنِيدًا

[74:17] I will increasingly punish him.

سَأَزِيدُهُ صَعُودًا

[74:18] For he reflected, then decided.

إِنَّهُ فَكَّرَ وَقَدَّرَ

[74:19] Miserable is what he decided.

فَقُتِلَ كَيْفَ قَدَّرَ

[74:20] Miserable indeed is what he decided.

ثُمَّ قُنِيَ كَيْفَ قَدَّرَ

[74:21] He looked.

ثُمَّ نَظَرَ

[74:22] He frowned and whined.

ثُمَّ عَبَسَ وَبَسَرَ

74:1 God's infinite wisdom willed to reveal the Quran through Muhammad, while the Quran's awesome 19-based mathematical miracle was revealed through God's Messenger of the Covenant 1406 lunar years after revelation of the Quran (1406=19x74 & 1974 AD was the Solar Year of discovery). In retrospect, we realize that the whole sura refers to the Quran's 19-based miracle (Appendices 1 & 2).

\*74:4 Quran is the garment containing the secret code. This refers to removing 9:128-9.

[74:23] Then he turned away arrogantly.

ثُمَّ أَدْبَرَ وَاسْتَكْبَرَ

[74:24] He said, "This is but clever magic!

فَقَالَ إِنَّ هَذَا إِلَّا سِحْرٌ يُؤْتَرُ

[74:25] "This is human made."

إِنَّ هَذَا إِلَّا قَوْلُ الْبَشَرِ

[74:26] I will commit him to retribution.

سَأُصْلِيهِ سَقَرَ

[74:27] What retribution!

وَمَا أَدْرَاكَ مَا سَقَرُ

[74:28] Thorough and comprehensive.

لَا تُبْقِي وَلَا تَذَرُ

[74:29] Obvious to all the people.

لَوَاحَةٌ لِلْبَشَرِ

The Quran's Common Denominator

[74:30] Over it is nineteen.\*

عَلَيْهَا تِسْعَةَ عَشَرَ

[74:31] We appointed angels to be guardians of Hell, and we assigned their number (19) (1) to disturb the disbelievers, (2) to convince the Christians and Jews (that this is a divine scripture), (3) to strengthen the faith of the faithful, (4) to remove all traces of doubt from the hearts of Christians, Jews, as well as the believers, and (5) to expose those who harbor doubt in their hearts, and the disbelievers; they will say, "What did GOD mean by this allegory?" GOD thus sends astray whomever He wills, and guides whomever He wills. None knows the soldiers of your Lord except He. This is a reminder for the people.

وَمَا جَعَلْنَا أَصْحَابَ النَّارِ إِلَّا مَلَائِكَةً وَمَا جَعَلْنَا عِدَّتَهُمْ إِلَّا فِتْنَةً لِلَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا لِيَسْتَيَقِنَ الَّذِينَ أُوتُوا الْكِتَابَ وَيَزِدَّادَ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا

إِيمَانًا وَلَا يَزْتَابِ الَّذِينَ أُوتُوا الْكِتَابَ وَالْمُؤْمِنُونَ وَلِيَقُولَ الَّذِينَ فِي قُلُوبِهِمْ مَرَضٌ وَالْكَافِرُونَ مَاذَا أَرَادَ اللَّهُ بِهَذَا مَثَلًا كَذَلِكَ يُضِلُّ اللَّهُ مَنْ يَشَاءُ وَيَهْدِي مَنْ يَشَاءُ وَمَا يَعْلَمُ جُنُودَ رَبِّكَ إِلَّا هُوَ وَمَا هِيَ إِلَّا ذِكْرٌ لِلْبَشَرِ

[74:32] Absolutely, (I swear) by the moon

كَلَّا وَالْقَمَرَ

[74:33] And the night as it passes.

وَاللَّيْلِ إِذْ أَدْبَرَ

[74:34] And the morning as it shines.

وَالصُّبْحِ إِذَا أَسْفَرَ

One of the Great Miracles

[74:35] This is one of the great miracles.\*

إِنَّهَا لِأَحَدَى الْكَبِيرِ

[74:36] A warning to the human race.

نَذِيرًا لِلْبَشَرِ

[74:37] For those among you who wish to advance, or regress.

لِمَنْ شَاءَ مِنْكُمْ أَنْ يَتَقَدَّمَ أَوْ يَتَأَخَّرَ

[74:38] Every soul is trapped by its sins.

كُلُّ نَفْسٍ بِمَا كَسَبَتْ رَهِينَةٌ

[74:39] Except for those on the right.

إِلَّا أَصْحَابَ الْيَمِينِ

[74:40] While in Paradise, they will ask.

فِي جَنَّاتٍ يَتَسَاءَلُونَ

[74:41] About the guilty.

عَنِ الْمُجْرِمِينَ

\*74:30-35 This "One of the great miracles" provides the first physical evidence that the Quran is God's message to the world. This 19-based miracle is detailed in Appendix 1.

[74:42] "What brought you to this retribution?"

مَا سَلَكَكُمْ فِي سَقَرٍ

[74:43] They will say, "We did not observe the contact prayers (Salat).

قَالُوا لَمْ نَكُ مِنَ الْمُصَلِّينَ

[74:44] "We did not feed the poor.

وَلَمْ نَكُ نُطْعِمِ الْمَسْكِينِ

[74:45] "We blundered with the blunderers.

وَكُنَّا نَخُوضُ مَعَ الْخَائِضِينَ

[74:46] "We disbelieved in the Day of Judgment.

وَكُنَّا نَكْذِبُ يَوْمَ الدِّينِ

[74:47] "Until certainty came to us now."

حَتَّىٰ آتَانَا الْيَقِينَ

[74:48] The intercession of the intercessors will never help them.

فَمَا تَنْفَعُهُمْ شَفَاعَةُ الشَّافِعِينَ

[74:49] Why are they so averse to this reminder?

فَمَا لَهُمْ عَنِ التَّذْكَرَةِ مُعْرِضِينَ

[74:50] Running like zebras.

كَأَنَّهُمْ حُمُرٌ مُسْتَنْفِرَةٌ

[74:51] Who are fleeing from the lion!

فَرَّتْ مِنْ قَسْوَرَةٍ

[74:52] Does each one of them want to receive the scripture personally?

بَلْ يُرِيدُ كُلُّ امْرِئٍ مِنْهُمْ أَنْ يُؤْتَىٰ صُحُفًا مُنشَرَّةً

[74:53] Indeed, they do not fear the Hereafter.

كَلَّا بَلْ لَا يَخَافُونَ الْآخِرَةَ

[74:54] Indeed, this is a reminder.

كَلَّا إِنَّهُ تَذْكِرَةٌ

[74:55] For those who wish to take heed.

فَمَنْ شَاءَ ذَكَرْهُ

[74:56] They cannot take heed against GOD's will. He is the source of righteousness; He is the source of forgiveness.

وَمَا يَذْكُرُونَ إِلَّا أَنْ يَشَاءَ اللَّهُ ۗ هُوَ أَهْلُ النُّقُولِ وَأَهْلُ الْمَعْفِرَةِ

## Sura 75: Resurrection

### سورة القيامة

[75:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[75:1] I swear by the Day of Resurrection.

لَا أُقْسِمُ بِيَوْمِ الْقِيَامَةِ

[75:2] And I swear by the blaming soul.

وَلَا أُقْسِمُ بِالنَّفْسِ اللَّوَّامَةِ

[75:3] Does the human being think that we will not reconstruct his bones?

أَيَحْسَبُ الْإِنْسَانُ أَنْ نَجْمَعَ عِظَامَهُ

[75:4] Yes indeed; we are able to reconstruct his finger tip.

بَلَىٰ قَادِرِينَ عَلَىٰ أَنْ نُسَوِّيَ بَنَانَهُ

[75:5] But the human being tends to believe only what he sees in front of him.

بَلْ يُرِيدُ الْإِنْسَانُ لِيَفْجُرَ أَمَامَهُ

[75:6] He doubts the Day of Resurrection!

يَسْأَلُ أَيَّانَ يَوْمِ الْقِيَامَةِ

[75:7] Once the vision is sharpened.

فَإِذَا بَرَقَ الْبَصَرُ

[75:8] And the moon is eclipsed.

وَخَسَفَ الْقَمَرُ

[75:9] And the sun and the moon crash into one another.

وَجُمِعَ الشَّمْسُ وَالْقَمَرُ

[75:10] The human being will say on that day, "Where is the escape?"

يَقُولُ الْإِنْسَانُ يَوْمَئِذٍ أَيْنَ الْمَفْرُ

[75:11] Absolutely, there is no escape.

كَأَلَّا لَا وَزَرَ

[75:12] To your Lord, on that day, is the final destiny.

إِلَىٰ رَبِّكَ يَوْمَئِذٍ الْمُسْتَقَرُّ

[75:13] The human being will be informed, on that day, of everything he did to advance himself, and everything he did to regress himself.

يُنَبِّئُ الْإِنْسَانُ يَوْمَئِذٍ بِمَا قَدَّمَ وَأَخَّرَ

[75:14] The human being will be his own judge.

بَلِ الْإِنْسَانُ عَلَىٰ نَفْسِهِ بَصِيرَةٌ

[75:15] No excuses will be accepted.

وَلَوْ أَلْقَىٰ مَعَاذِيرَهُ

Muhammad Forbidden From Explaining the Quran

[75:16] Do not move your tongue to hasten it.

أَتَحْرِكُ بِهِ لِسَانَكَ لِتَعْجَلَ بِهِ

[75:17] It is we who will collect it into Quran.

إِنَّ عَلَيْنَا جَمْعَهُ وَقُرْآنَهُ

[75:18] Once we recite it, you shall follow such a Quran.

فَإِذَا قَرَأْنَاهُ فَاتَّبِعْ قُرْآنَهُ

[75:19] Then it is we who will explain it.

ثُمَّ إِنَّ عَلَيْنَا بَيَانَهُ

[75:20] Indeed, you love this fleeting life.

كَأَلَّا بَلَّ تُحِبُّونَ الْعَاجِلَةَ

[75:21] While disregarding the Hereafter.

وَتَذَرُونَ الْآخِرَةَ

[75:22] Some faces, on that day, will be happy.

وُجُوهُ يَوْمَئِذٍ نَّاصِرَةٌ

[75:23] Looking at their Lord.

إِلَىٰ رَبِّهَا نَاظِرَةٌ

[75:24] Other faces will be, on that day, miserable.

وَوُجُوهُ يَوْمَئِذٍ بَاسِرَةٌ

[75:25] Expecting the worst.

تَظُنُّ أَنْ يُفْعَلَ بِهَا فَاقِرَةٌ

[75:26] Indeed, when (the soul) reaches the throat.

كَأَلَّا إِذَا بَلَغَتِ النَّرَاقِي

[75:27] And it is ordered: "Let go!"

وَقِيلَ مَنْ رَاقٍ

[75:28] He knows it is the end.

وَطَنَّ أَنَّهُ الْفِرَاقُ

[75:29] Each leg will lay motionless next to the other leg.

وَالنَّفْسِ السَّاقِ بِالسَّاقِ

[75:30] To your Lord, on that day, is the summoning.

إِلَىٰ رَبِّكَ يَوْمَئِذٍ الْمَسَاقُ

[75:31] For he observed neither the charity, nor the contact prayers (Salat).

فَلَا صَدَقَ وَلَا صَلَّىٰ

[75:32] But he disbelieved and turned away.

وَلَكِنْ كَدَّبَ وَتَوَلَّىٰ

[75:33] With his family, he acted arrogantly.

ثُمَّ ذَهَبَ إِلَىٰ أَهْلِهِ يَتَمَطَّىٰ

[75:34] You have deserved this.

أُولَىٰ لَكَ فَأُولَىٰ

[75:35] Indeed, you have deserved this.

ثُمَّ أُولَىٰ لَكَ فَأُولَىٰ

[75:36] Does the human being think that he will go to nothing?

أَيَحْسَبُ الْإِنْسَانُ أَنْ يُتْرَكَ سُدًى

[75:37] Was he not a drop of ejected semen?

أَلَمْ يَكُ نُطْفَةً مِنْ مَنِيٍّ يُُمْنَىٰ

[75:38] Then He created an embryo out of it!

ثُمَّ كَانَ عَلَقَةً فَخَلَقَ فَسَوَّىٰ

[75:39] He made it into male or female!

فَجَعَلَ مِنْهُ الذَّكَرَ وَالْأُنثَىٰ

[75:40] Is He then unable to revive the dead?

أَلَيْسَ ذَلِكَ بِقَادِرٍ عَلَىٰ أَنْ يُحْيِيَ الْمَوْتَىٰ

## Sura 76: The Human

### سورة الانسان

[76:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[76:1] Is it not a fact that there was a time when the human being was nothing to be mentioned?

هَلْ أَتَىٰ عَلَى الْإِنْسَانِ حِينٌ مِنَ الدَّهْرِ لَمْ يَكُنْ شَيْئًا مَذْكُورًا

[76:2] We created the human from a liquid mixture, from two parents, in order to test him. Thus, we made him a hearer and a seer.

إِنَّا خَلَقْنَا الْإِنْسَانَ مِنْ نُطْفَةٍ أَمْشَاجٍ نَبْتَلِيهِ فَجَعَلْنَاهُ سَمِيعًا بَصِيرًا

[76:3] We showed him the two paths, then, he is either appreciative, or unappreciative.

إِنَّا هَدَيْنَاهُ السَّبِيلَ إِمَّا شَاكِرًا وَإِمَّا كَفُورًا

[76:4] We prepared for the disbelievers chains, shackles, and a blazing Hell.

إِنَّا أَعْتَدْنَا لِلْكَافِرِينَ سَلَاسِلَ وَأَغْلَالًا وَسَعِيرًا

[76:5] As for the virtuous, they will drink from cups spiced with nectar.

إِنَّ الْأَبْرَارَ يَشْرَبُونَ مِنْ كَأْسٍ كَانَ مِزَاجُهَا كَافُورًا

[76:6] A spring that is reserved for GOD's servants; it will gush out as they will.

عَيْنًا يَشْرَبُ بِهَا عِبَادُ اللَّهِ يُفَجِّرُونَهَا تَفْجِيرًا

[76:7] They fulfill their pledges, and reverence a day that is extremely difficult.

يُؤْفُونَ بِالَّذِئْرِ وَيَخَافُونَ يَوْمًا كَانَ شَرُّهُ مُسْتَطِيرًا

[76:8] They donate their favorite food to the poor, the orphan, and the captive.

وَيُطْعِمُونَ الطَّعَامَ عَلَىٰ حُبِّهِ مِسْكِينًا وَيَتِيمًا وَأَسِيرًا

[76:9] "We feed you for the sake of GOD; we expect no reward from you, nor thanks.

إِنَّمَا نُطْعِمُكُمْ لِوَجْهِ اللَّهِ لَا نُرِيدُ مِنْكُمْ جَزَاءً وَلَا شُكُورًا

[76:10] "We fear from our Lord a day that is full of misery and trouble."

إِنَّا نَخَافُ مِنْ رَبِّنَا يَوْمًا عَبُوسًا قَمْطَرِيرًا

[76:11] Consequently, GOD protects them from the evils of that day, and rewards them with joy and contentment.

فَوَقَاهُمْ اللَّهُ شَرَّ ذَلِكَ الْيَوْمِ وَلَقَّاهُمْ نَضْرَةً وَسُرُورًا

[76:12] He rewards them for their steadfastness with Paradise, and silk.

وَجَزَاهُمْ بِمَا صَبَرُوا جَنَّةً وَحَرِيرًا

[76:13] They relax therein on luxurious furnishings. They suffer neither the heat of the sun, nor any cold.

مُتَّكِنِينَ فِيهَا عَلَى الْأَرَائِكِ لَا يَرَوْنَ فِيهَا شَمْسًا وَلَا زَمَهْرِيرًا

[76:14] The shade covers them therein, and the fruits are brought within reach.

وَدَانِيَةً عَلَيْهِمْ ظِلَالُهَا وَذُلَّتْ أَطْوْفُهَا تَدْلِيلًا

[76:15] They are served drinks in silver containers and cups that are translucent.

وَيُطَافُ عَلَيْهِمْ بِآيِنَةٍ مِنْ فِضَّةٍ وَأَكْوَابٍ كَانَتْ قَوَارِيرًا

[76:16] Translucent cups, though made of silver; they rightly deserved all this.

قَوَارِيرَ مِنْ فِضَّةٍ قَدَّرُوهَا تَقْدِيرًا

[76:17] They enjoy drinks of delicious flavors.

وَيُسْقَوْنَ فِيهَا كَأْسًا كَانَ مِزَاجُهَا زَنْجَبِيلًا

[76:18] From a spring therein known as "Salsabeel."

عَيْنًا فِيهَا تُسَمَّى سَلْسَبِيلًا

[76:19] Serving them will be immortal servants. When you see them, they will look like scattered pearls.

وَيَطُوفُ عَلَيْهِمْ وِلْدَانٌ مُخَلَّدُونَ إِذَا رَأَيْتَهُمْ حَسِبْتَهُمْ لُؤْلُؤًا مَنُونًا

[76:20] Wherever you look, you will see bliss, and a wonderful dominion.

وَإِذَا رَأَيْتَ ثَمَّ رَأَيْتَ نَعِيمًا وَمُلْكًا كَبِيرًا

[76:21] On them will be clothes of green velvet, satin, and silver ornaments. Their Lord will provide them with pure drinks.

عَالِيَهُمْ ثِيَابٌ سُنْدُسٌ خُضْرٌ وَإِسْتَبْرَقٌ  
وَحُلُوا أَسَاوِرَ مِنْ فِضَّةٍ وَسَقَاهُمْ رَبُّهُمْ شَرَابًا طَهُورًا

[76:22] This is the reward that awaits you, for your efforts have been appreciated.

إِنَّ هَذَا كَانَ لَكُمْ جَزَاءً وَكَانَ سَعْيُكُمْ مَشْكُورًا

[76:23] We have revealed to you this Quran; a special revelation from us.

إِنَّا نَحْنُ نَزَّلْنَا عَلَيْكَ الْقُرْآنَ تَنْزِيلًا

[76:24] You shall steadfastly carry out your Lord's commandments, and do not obey any sinful disbeliever among them.

فَاصْبِرْ لِحُكْمِ رَبِّكَ وَلَا تُطِعْ مِنْهُمْ آثِمًا أَوْ كَافُورًا

[76:25] And commemorate the name of your Lord day and night.

وَادْكُرْ اسْمَ رَبِّكَ بُكْرَةً وَأَصِيلًا

[76:26] During the night, fall prostrate before Him, and glorify Him many a long night.

وَمِنَ اللَّيْلِ فَاسْجُدْ لَهُ وَسَبِّحْهُ لَيْلًا طَوِيلًا

[76:27] These people are preoccupied with this fleeting life, while disregarding—just ahead of them—a heavy day.

إِنَّ هُوَ لَآءٍ يُحِبُّونَ الْعَاجِلَةَ وَيَذَرُونَ وَرَاءَهُمْ يَوْمًا ثَقِيلًا

[76:28] We created them, and established them, and, whenever we will, we can substitute others in their place.

نَحْنُ خَلَقْنَاهُمْ وَشَدَدْنَا أَسْرَهُمْ وَإِذَا شِئْنَا بَدَّلْنَا أَمْثَالَهُمْ تَبْدِيلًا

[76:29] This is a reminder: whoever wills shall choose the path to his Lord.

إِنَّ هَذِهِ تَذَكُّرَةٌ فَمَنْ شَاءَ اتَّخَذَ إِلَىٰ رَبِّهِ سَبِيلًا



[76:30] Whatever you will is in accordance with GOD's will. GOD is Omniscient, Wise.

وَمَا تَشَاءُونَ إِلَّا أَنْ يَشَاءَ اللَّهُ إِنَّ اللَّهَ كَانَ عَلِيمًا حَكِيمًا

[76:31] He admits whomever He wills into His mercy. As for the transgressors, He has prepared for them a painful retribution.

يُدْخِلُ مَنْ يَشَاءُ فِي رَحْمَتِهِ وَالظَّالِمِينَ أَعَدَّ لَهُمْ عَذَابًا أَلِيمًا

## Sura 77: Dispatched

### سورة المرسلات

[77:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[77:1] (Angels) dispatched in succession.

وَالْمُرْسَلَاتِ عُرْفًا

[77:2] To drive the wind.

فَالْعاصِفَاتِ عَصْفًا

[77:3] Stir up clouds.

وَالنَّاشِئَاتِ تَنشُرًا

[77:4] Distribute the provisions.

فَالْفَارِقَاتِ فَرَقًا

[77:5] Deliver messages.

فَالْمُفْقِيَاتِ ذِكْرًا

[77:6] Good news, as well as warnings.

عُذْرًا أَوْ نَذْرًا

[77:7] What is promised will come to pass.

إِنَّمَا تُوعَدُونَ لَوَاقِعٌ

[77:8] Thus, when the stars are put out.

فَإِذَا النُّجُومُ طُمِسَتْ

[77:9] The sky is opened up.

وَإِذَا السَّمَاءُ فُرِجَتْ

[77:10] The mountains are blown up.

وَإِذَا الْجِبَالُ نُسِفَتْ

[77:11] The messengers are summoned.

وَإِذَا الرُّسُلُ أُقِنَّتْ

[77:12] That is the appointed day.

لَأَيِّ يَوْمٍ أُحِلَّتْ

[77:13] The Day of Decision.

لِيَوْمِ الْقَضَاءِ

[77:14] What a Day of Decision!

وَمَا أَدْرَاكَ مَا يَوْمِ الْقَضَاءِ

[77:15] Woe on that day to the rejectors.

وَيْلٌ لِّلْمُكْذِبِينَ

[77:16] Did we not annihilate the earlier generations?

أَلَمْ نُهْلِكِ الْأَوَّلِينَ

[77:17] Then we made others follow them?

ثُمَّ نُنْبِئُهُمُ الْآخِرِينَ

[77:18] This is what we do to the criminals.

كَذَلِكَ نَفْعَلُ بِالْمُجْرِمِينَ

[77:19] Woe on that day to the rejectors.

وَيْلٌ لِّلْمُكْذِبِينَ

[77:20] Did we not create you from a lowly liquid?\*

أَلَمْ نَخْلُقْكُمْ مِنْ مَاءٍ مَهِينٍ

[77:21] Then we placed it in a well-protected repository.

فَجَعَلْنَاهُ فِي قَرَارٍ مَكِينٍ

\*77:20-23 According to Langman's Medical Embryology, by T. W. Sadler (Fifth Edition, Page 88): "In general the length of pregnancy for a full term fetus is 266 days or 38 weeks after fertilization." Both 266 and 38 are multiples of 19 (Appendix 1).

[77:22] For a specific period.

إِلَى قَدَرٍ مَّعْلُومٍ

[77:23] We measured it precisely.\* We are the best designers.

فَقَدَرْنَا فَنِعْمَ الْقَادِرُونَ

[77:24] Woe on that day to the rejectors.

وَيْلٌ يَوْمَئِذٍ لِلْمُكَذِّبِينَ

[77:25] Did we not make the earth an abode?

أَلَمْ نَجْعَلِ الْأَرْضَ كِفَاتًا

[77:26] For the living and the dead?

أَحْيَاءَ وَأَمْوَاتًا

[77:27] We placed on it high mountains, and provided you with fresh water to drink.

وَجَعَلْنَا فِيهَا رَوَاسِيَ شَامِخَاتٍ وَأَسْقَيْنَاكُمْ  
مَاءً فُرَاتًا

[77:28] Woe on that day to the rejectors.

وَيْلٌ يَوْمَئِذٍ لِلْمُكَذِّبِينَ

[77:29] Go to what you used to disbelieve in.

انطَلِقُوا إِلَى مَا كُنْتُمْ بِهِ تُكَذِّبُونَ

[77:30] Go to a shade of three different densities.

انطَلِقُوا إِلَى ظِلٍّ ذِي ثَلَاثِ شُعَبٍ

[77:31] Yet, it provides neither coolness, nor protection from the heat.

لَا ظِلِيلٍ وَلَا يُغْنِي مِنَ الْهَبِ

[77:32] It throws sparks as big as mansions.

إِنَّهَا تَرْمِي بِشَرَرٍ كَالْقَصْرِ

[77:33] As yellow as the color of camels.

كَأَنَّهُ جِمَالَتٌ صُفْرٌ

[77:34] Woe on that day to the rejectors.

وَيْلٌ يَوْمَئِذٍ لِلْمُكَذِّبِينَ

[77:35] That is the day they do not speak.

هَذَا يَوْمٌ لَا يَنْطِقُونَ

[77:36] Nor are they given permission to apologize.

وَلَا يُؤْذَنُ لَهُمْ فَيَعْتَذِرُونَ

[77:37] Woe on that day to the rejectors.

وَيْلٌ يَوْمَئِذٍ لِلْمُكَذِّبِينَ

[77:38] This is the Day of Decision. We have summoned you and the previous generations.

هَذَا يَوْمُ الْقُصْلِ جَمَعْنَاكُمْ وَالْأُولِينَ

[77:39] If you have any schemes, go ahead and scheme.

فَإِنْ كَانَ لَكُمْ كَيْدٌ فَكِيدُوا

[77:40] Woe on that day to the rejectors.

وَيْلٌ يَوْمَئِذٍ لِلْمُكَذِّبِينَ

[77:41] The righteous will enjoy shade and springs.

إِنَّ الْمُتَّقِينَ فِي ظِلَالٍ وَعُيُونٍ

[77:42] And fruits that they desire.

وَفَوَاحِشَ مِمَّا يَشْتَهُونَ

[77:43] Eat and drink happily in return for your works.

كُلُوا وَاشْرَبُوا هَنِيئًا بِمَا كُنْتُمْ تَعْمَلُونَ

[77:44] We thus reward the virtuous.

إِنَّا كَذَلِكَ نَجْزِي الْمُحْسِنِينَ

[77:45] Woe on that day to the rejectors.

وَيْلٌ يَوْمَئِذٍ لِلْمُكَذِّبِينَ

[77:46] Eat and enjoy temporarily; you are guilty.

كُلُوا وَتَمَتَّعُوا قَلِيلًا إِنَّكُمْ مُجْرِمُونَ

[77:47] Woe on that day to the rejectors.

وَيْلٌ يَوْمَئِذٍ لِلْمُكَذِّبِينَ

[77:48] When they are told, "Bow down," they do not bow down.

وَإِذَا قِيلَ لَهُمْ ارْكَعُوا لَا يَزْكَعُونَ

[77:49] Woe on that day to the rejectors.

وَيُنذِرُ يَوْمَئِذٍ لِلْمُكَذِّبِينَ

[77:50] Which Hadith, other than this, do they uphold?

فَبِأَيِّ حَدِيثٍ بَعْدَهُ يُؤْمِنُونَ

## Sura 78: The Event

### سورة النبا

[78:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[78:1] What are they questioning?

عَمَّ يَتَسَاءَلُونَ

[78:2] The great event.

عَنِ النَّبَاِ الْعَظِيمِ

[78:3] That is disputed by them.

الَّذِي هُمْ فِيهِ مُخْتَلِفُونَ

[78:4] Indeed, they will find out.

كَلَّا سَيَعْلَمُونَ

[78:5] Most assuredly, they will find out.

ثُمَّ كَلَّا سَيَعْلَمُونَ

[78:6] Did we not make the earth habitable?

أَلَمْ نَجْعَلِ الْأَرْضَ مِهَادًا

[78:7] And the mountains stabilizers?

وَالْجِبَالِ أَوْتَادًا

[78:8] We created you as mates (for one another).

وَخَلَقْنَاكُمْ أَزْوَاجًا

[78:9] We created sleeping so you can rest.

وَجَعَلْنَا نَوْمَكُمْ سُبَاتًا

[78:10] We made the night a cover.

وَجَعَلْنَا اللَّيْلَ لِبَاسًا

[78:11] And the day to seek provisions.

وَجَعَلْنَا النَّهَارَ مَعَاشًا

[78:12] We built above you seven universes.

وَبَنَيْنَا فَوْقَكُمْ سَبْعًا شِدَادًا

[78:13] We created a bright lamp.

وَجَعَلْنَا سِرَاجًا وَهَّاجًا

[78:14] We send down from the clouds pouring water.

وَأَنْزَلْنَا مِنَ الْمُعْصِرَاتِ مَاءً ثَجَّاجًا

[78:15] To produce with it grains and plants.

نُخْرِجَ بِهِ حَبًّا وَنَبَاتًا

[78:16] And various orchards.

وَجَنَّاتٍ أَلْفَافًا

[78:17] The Day of Decision is appointed.

إِنَّ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامِ كَانَ مِيقَاتًا

[78:18] The day the horn is blown, and you come in throngs.

يَوْمَ يُنْفَخُ فِي الصُّورِ فَتَأْتُونَ أَفْوَاجًا

[78:19] The heaven will be opened like gates.

وَفُتِحَتِ السَّمَاءُ فَكَانَتْ أَبْوَابًا

[78:20] The mountains will be removed, as if they were a mirage.

وَسُيِّرَتِ الْجِبَالُ فَكَانَتْ سَرَابًا

[78:21] Gehenna is inevitable.

إِنَّ جَهَنَّمَ كَانَتْ مِرْصَادًا

[78:22] For the transgressors; it will be their abode.

لِلطَّاغِينَ مَابًا

[78:23] They stay in it for ages.

لَا يَبِثِينَ فِيهَا أَحْقَابًا

[78:24] They never taste in it coolness, nor a drink.

لَا يَذُوقُونَ فِيهَا بَرْدًا وَلَا شَرَابًا

[78:25] Only an inferno, and bitter food.

إِلَّا حَمِيمًا وَغَسَّاقًا

[78:26] A just requital.

جَزَاءً وَفَاتًا

[78:27] They never expected to be held accountable.

إِنَّهُمْ كَانُوا لَا يَرْجُونَ حِسَابًا

[78:28] And utterly rejected our signs.

وَكَذَّبُوا بِآيَاتِنَا كِذَابًا

[78:29] We counted everything in a record.

وَكُلَّ شَيْءٍ أَحْصَيْنَاهُ كِتَابًا

[78:30] Suffer the consequences; we will only increase your retribution.

فَذُوقُوا فَلَنْ نَزِيدَكُمْ إِلَّا عَذَابًا

[78:31] The righteous have deserved a reward.

إِنَّ لِلْمُتَّقِينَ مَفَازًا

[78:32] Orchards and grapes.

حَدَائِقَ وَأَعْنَابًا

[78:33] Magnificent spouses.

وَكَوَاعِبَ أُنثَرَابًا

[78:34] Delicious drinks.

وَكَأْسًا دِهَاقًا

[78:35] They will never hear in it any nonsense or lies.

لَا يَسْمَعُونَ فِيهَا لُعْوًا وَلَا كِذَابًا

[78:36] A reward from your Lord; a generous recompense.

جَزَاءً مِنْ رَبِّكَ عَطَاءً حِسَابًا

[78:37] Lord of the heavens and the earth, and everything between them. The Most Gracious. No one can abrogate His decisions.

رَبِّ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَمَا بَيْنَهُمَا  
الرَّحْمَنِ ط لَا يَمْلِكُونَ مِنْهُ خِطَابًا

[78:38] The day will come when the Spirit and the angels will stand in a row. None will speak except those permitted by the Most Gracious, and they will utter only what is right.

يَوْمَ يَشْفَعُ الرُّوحُ وَالْمَلَائِكَةُ صَفًّا ط لَا  
يَتَكَلَّمُونَ إِلَّا مَنْ أَذِنَ لَهُ الرَّحْمَنُ وَقَالَ  
صَوَابًا

[78:39] Such is the inevitable day. Whoever wills let him take refuge in his Lord.

ذَلِكَ الْيَوْمُ الْحَقُّ ط فَمَنْ شَاءَ اتَّخَذْ إِلَىٰ رَبِّهِ  
مَا بَا

[78:40] We have sufficiently warned you about an imminent retribution. That is the day when everyone will examine what his hands have sent forth, and the disbeliever will say, "Oh, I wish I were dust."

إِنَّا أَنْذَرْنَاكُمْ عَذَابًا قَرِيبًا يَوْمَ يَنْظُرُ الْمَرْءُ مَا  
قَدَّمَ يَدَاهُ وَيَقُولُ الْكَافِرُ يَا لَيْتَنِي كُنْتُ تُرَابًا

## Sura 79: The Snatchers

### سورة النازعات

[79:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[79:1] The (angels who) snatch (the souls of the disbelievers) forcibly.

وَالنَّازِعَاتِ غَرْقًا

[79:2] And those who gently take (the souls of the believers) joyfully.

وَالنَّاشِطَاتِ نَشْطًا

[79:3] And those floating everywhere.

وَالسَّابِحَاتِ سَبْحًا

[79:4] Eagerly racing with one another—

فَالسَّابِقَاتِ سَبْقًا

[79:5] to carry out various commands.

فَالْمُدَبِّرَاتِ أَمْرًا

[79:6] The day the quake quakes.

يَوْمَ تَرْجُفُ الرَّاجِفَةُ

[79:7] Followed by the second blow.

تَتَّبِعَهَا الرَّادِفَةُ

[79:8] Certain minds will be terrified.

قُلُوبٌ يَوْمَئِذٍ وَاجِفَةٌ

[79:9] Their eyes will be subdued.

أَبْصَارُهَا خَاشِعَةٌ

[79:10] They will say, "We have been recreated from the grave!

يَقُولُونَ أَأَنَّا لَمَرْدُودُونَ فِي الْحَافِرَةِ

[79:11] "How did this happen after we had turned into rotten bones?"

أِذَا كُنَّا عِظَامًا نَخِرَةً

[79:12] They had said, "This is an impossible recurrence."

قَالُوا تِلْكَ إِذَا كَرَّةٌ خَاسِرَةٌ

[79:13] All it takes is one nudge.

فَإِنَّمَا هِيَ زَجْرَةٌ وَاحِدَةٌ

[79:14] Whereupon they get up.

فَإِذَا هُمْ بِالسَّاهِرَةِ

[79:15] Have you known about the history of Moses?

هَلْ أَتَاكَ حَدِيثُ مُوسَى

[79:16] His Lord called him at the holy valley of Tuwaa.

إِذْ نَادَاهُ رَبُّهُ بِالْوَادِ الْمُقَدَّسِ طُوًى

[79:17] "Go to Pharaoh; he has transgressed."

أَذْهَبَ إِلَى فِرْعَوْنَ إِنَّهُ طَغَى

[79:18] Tell him, "Would you not reform?"

فَقُلْ هَلْ لَكَ إِلَى أَنْ تَزَكَّى

[79:19] "Let me guide you to your Lord, that you may turn reverent."

وَأَهْدِيكَ إِلَى رَبِّكَ فَتَخْشَى

[79:20] He then showed him the great miracle.

فَأَرَاهُ الْآيَةَ الْكُبْرَى

[79:21] But he disbelieved and rebelled.

فَكَذَّبَ وَعَصَى

[79:22] Then he turned away in a hurry.

ثُمَّ أَدْبَرَ يَسْعَى

[79:23] He summoned and proclaimed.

فَحَشَرَ فَنَادَى

[79:24] He said, "I am your Lord; most high."

فَقَالَ أَنَا رَبُّكُمُ الْأَعْلَى

[79:25] Consequently, GOD committed him to the retribution in the Hereafter, as well as in the first life.

فَأَخَذَهُ اللَّهُ نَكَالَ الْآخِرَةِ وَالْأُولَى

[79:26] This is a lesson for the reverent.

إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لَعِبْرَةً لِمَنْ يَخْشَى

[79:27] Are you more difficult to create than the heaven? He constructed it.

أَأَنْتُمْ أَشَدُّ خَلْقًا أَمْ السَّمَاءُ بَنَاهَا

[79:28] He raised its masses, and perfected it.

رَفَعَ سَمَكَهَا فَسَوَّاهَا

[79:29] He made its night dark, and brightened its morn.

وَأَغْطَشَ لَيْلَهَا وَأَخْرَجَ ضُحَاهَا

[79:30] He made the earth egg-shaped.\*

وَالْأَرْضَ بَعْدَ ذَلِكَ دَحَاهَا

[79:31] From it, He produced its own water and pasture.

أَخْرَجَ مِنْهَا مَاءَهَا وَمَرْعَاهَا

[79:32] He established the mountains.

وَالْجِبَالَ أَرْسَاهَا

[79:33] All this to provide life support for you and your animals.

مَتَاعًا لَكُمْ وَلِأَنْعَامِكُمْ

[79:34] Then, when the great blow comes.

فَإِذَا جَاءَتِ الطَّامَّةُ الْكُبْرَى

[79:35] That is the day when the human will remember everything he did.

يَوْمَ يَنْذَكُرُ الْإِنْسَانُ مَا سَعَى

[79:36] Hell will be brought into existence.

وَبُرَّرَتِ الْجَحِيمُ لِمَنْ يَرَى

[79:37] As for the one who transgressed.

فَأَمَّا مَنْ طَغَى

[79:38] Who was preoccupied with this life

وَأَثَرَ الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا

[79:39] Hell will be the abode.

فَإِنَّ الْجَحِيمَ هِيَ الْمَأْوَى

[79:40] As for the one who revered the majesty of his Lord, and enjoined the self from sinful lusts.

وَأَمَّا مَنْ خَافَ مَقَامَ رَبِّهِ وَنَهَى النَّفْسَ عَنِ الْهَوَى

[79:41] Paradise will be the abode.

فَإِنَّ الْجَنَّةَ هِيَ الْمَأْوَى

[79:42] They ask you about the Hour, and when it will take place!

يَسْأَلُونَكَ عَنِ السَّاعَةِ أَيَّانَ مُرْسَاهَا

[79:43] It is not you (Muhammad) who is destined to announce its time.

فِيمَ أَنْتَ مِنْ ذِكْرَاهَا

[79:44] Your Lord decides its fate.

إِلَىٰ رَبِّكَ مُنْتَهَاهَا

[79:45] Your mission is to warn those who expect it.

إِنَّمَا أَنْتَ مُنذِرٌ مَنِ يَخْشَاهَا

[79:46] The day they see it, they will feel as if they lasted one evening or half a day.

كَأَنَّهُمْ يَوْمَ يَرَوْنَهَا لَمْ يَلْبَثُوا إِلَّا عَشِيَّةً أَوْ ضُحَاهَا

## Sura 80: He Frowned

### سورة عبس

[80:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[80:1] He (Muhammad) frowned and turned away.

عَبَسَ وَتَوَلَّى

[80:2] When the blind man came to him.

أَنْ جَاءَهُ الْأَعْمَى

\*79:30 The Arabic word "dahhaahaa" is derived from "Dahhyah" which means "egg."

[80:3] How do you know? He may purify himself.

وَمَا يُدْرِيكَ لَعَلَّهُ يَزَكِّي

[80:4] Or he may take heed, and benefit from the message.

أَوْ يَذَّكَّرُ فَتَنْفَعَهُ الذِّكْرَى

[80:5] As for the rich man.

أَمَّا مَنِ اسْتَعْنَى

[80:6] You gave him your attention.

فَأَنْتَ لَهُ تَصَدَّى

[80:7] Even though you could not guarantee his salvation.

وَمَا عَلَيْكَ أَلَّا يَزَكِّي

[80:8] The one who came to you eagerly.

وَأَمَّا مَنْ جَاءَكَ يَسْعَى

[80:9] And is really reverent.

وَهُوَ يَخْشَى

[80:10] You ignored him.

فَأَنْتَ عَنْهُ تَلَهَّى

[80:11] Indeed, this is a reminder.

كَلَّا إِنَّهَا تَذْكِرَةٌ

[80:12] Whoever wills shall take heed.

فَمَنْ شَاءَ ذَكَرَهُ

[80:13] In honorable scriptures.

فِي صُحُفٍ مُّكَرَّمَةٍ

[80:14] Exalted and pure.

مَرْفُوعَةٍ مُّطَهَّرَةٍ

[80:15] (Written) by the hands of messengers.

بِأَيْدِي سَفَرَةٍ

[80:16] Who are honorable and righteous.

كِرَامٍ بَرَرَةٍ

[80:17] Woe to the human being; he is so unappreciative!

قَتَلَ الْإِنْسَانَ مَا أَكْفَرَهُ

[80:18] What did He create him from?

مِنْ أَيِّ شَيْءٍ خَلَقَهُ

[80:19] From a tiny drop, He creates him and designs him.

مِنْ نُطْفَةٍ خَلَقَهُ فَقَدَرَهُ

[80:20] Then He points out the path for him.

ثُمَّ السَّبِيلَ يَسَّرَهُ

[80:21] Then He puts him to death, and into the grave.

ثُمَّ أَمَاتَهُ فَأَقْبَرَهُ

[80:22] When He wills, He resurrects him.

ثُمَّ إِذَا شَاءَ أَنشَرَهُ

[80:23] He shall uphold His commandments.

كَلَّا لَمَّا يَقْضِ مَا أَمَرَهُ

[80:24] Let the human consider his food!

فَلْيَنْظُرِ الْإِنْسَانُ إِلَى طَعَامِهِ

[80:25] We pour the water generously.

أَنَا صَبَبْنَا الْمَاءَ صَبًّا

[80:26] Then we split the soil open.

ثُمَّ شَقَقْنَا الْأَرْضَ شَقًّا

[80:27] We grow in it grains.

فَأَنْبَتْنَا فِيهَا حَبًّا

[80:28] Grapes and pasture.

وَعِنَبًا وَقَضْبًا

[80:29] Olives and palms.

وَزَيْتُونًا وَنَخْلًا

[80:30] A variety of orchards.

وَحَدَائِقَ غُلْبًا

[80:31] Fruits and vegetables.

وَفَاكِهَةً وَأَبًّا

[80:32] To provide life support for you and your animals.

مَتَاعًا لَكُمْ وَلِأَنْعَامِكُمْ

[80:33] Then, when the blow comes to pass.

فَإِذَا جَاءَتِ الصَّاحَّةُ

[80:34] That is the day when one flees from his brother.

يَوْمَ يَوْرُ الْمَرْءِ مِنْ أَخِيهِ

[80:35] From his mother and father.

وَأُمِّهِ وَأَبِيهِ

[80:36] From his spouse and children.

وَصَاحِبَتِهِ وَبَنِيهِ

[80:37] Each one of them, on that day, worries about his own destiny.

لِكُلِّ امْرِيٍّ مِنْهُمْ يَوْمَئِذٍ شَأْنٌ يُغْنِيهِ

[80:38] Some faces on that day will be happy.

وُجُوهُ يَوْمَئِذٍ مُسْفِرَةٌ

[80:39] Laughing and joyful.

ضَاحِكَةٌ مُسْتَبْشِرَةٌ

[80:40] Other faces, on that day, will be covered with misery.

وُجُوهُ يَوْمَئِذٍ عَلَيْهَا غَبَرَةٌ

[80:41] Overwhelmed by remorse.

تَرَاهُفَهَا قَنَرَةٌ

[80:42] These are the wicked disbelievers.

أُولَئِكَ هُمُ الْكَافِرَةُ الْفَجَرَةُ

## Sura 81: The Rolling

### سورة التكوير

[81:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[81:1] When the sun is rolled.

إِذَا الشَّمْسُ كُوِّرَتْ

[81:2] The stars are crashed into each other.

وَإِذَا النُّجُومُ انْكَدَرَتْ

[81:3] The mountains are wiped out.

وَإِذَا الْجِبَالُ سُيِّرَتْ

[81:4] The reproduction is halted.

وَإِذَا الْعِشَارُ عُطِّلَتْ

[81:5] The beasts are summoned.

إِذَا الْوُحُوشُ حُشِرَتْ

[81:6] The oceans are set aflame.

وَإِذَا الْبِحَارُ سُجِّرَتْ

[81:7] The souls are restored to their bodies.

وَإِذَا النُّفُوسُ زُوِّجَتْ

[81:8] The girl who was buried alive is asked:

وَإِذَا الْمَوْءُودَةُ سُئِلَتْ

[81:9] For what crime was she killed?

بِأَيِّ ذَنْبٍ قُتِلَتْ

[81:10] The records are made known.

وَإِذَا الصُّحُفُ نُشِرَتْ

[81:11] The heaven is removed.

وَإِذَا السَّمَاءُ كُشِطَتْ

[81:12] Hell is ignited.

وَإِذَا الْجَحِيمُ سُعِرَتْ



[81:13] Paradise is presented.

وَإِذَا الْجَنَّةُ أُنزِلَتْ

[81:14] Every soul will know everything it brought.

عَلِمَتْ نَفْسٌ مَّا أَحْضَرَتْ

God's Messenger of the Covenant

[81:15] I solemnly swear by the galaxies.

فَلَا أُفْسِمُ بِالْخُنَّسِ

[81:16] Precisely running in their orbits.

الْجَوَارِ الْكُنَّسِ

[81:17] By the night as it falls.

وَاللَّيْلِ إِذَا عَسْعَسَ

[81:18] And the morn as it breathes.

وَالصُّبْحِ إِذَا تَنَفَّسَ

[81:19] This is the utterance of an honorable messenger. \*

إِنَّهُ لَقَوْلُ رَسُولٍ كَرِيمٍ

[81:20] Authorized by the Possessor of the Throne, fully supported.

ذِي قُوَّةٍ عِنْدَ ذِي الْعَرْشِ مَكِينٍ

[81:21] He shall be obeyed and trusted.

مُطَاعٍ ثَمَّ أَمِينٍ

[81:22] Your friend (Rashad) is not crazy.

وَمَا صَاحِبُكُمْ بِمَجْنُونٍ

[81:23] He saw him at the high horizon. \*

وَلَقَدْ رَآهُ بِالْأُفُقِ الْمُبِينِ

[81:24] He is not holding back any news.

وَمَا هُوَ عَلَى الْعَيْبِ بِضَينٍ

[81:25] It is not the talk of a rejected devil.

وَمَا هُوَ بِقَوْلِ شَيْطَانٍ رَجِيمٍ

[81:26] Now then, where will you go?

فَأَيْنَ تَذْهَبُونَ

[81:27] This is a message to all the people.

إِنْ هُوَ إِلَّا ذِكْرٌ لِلْعَالَمِينَ

[81:28] For those who wish to go straight.

لِمَنْ شَاءَ مِنْكُمْ أَنْ يَسْتَقِيمَ

[81:29] Whatever you will is in accordance with the will of GOD, Lord of the universe.

وَمَا تَشَاءُونَ إِلَّا أَنْ يَشَاءَ اللَّهُ رَبُّ الْعَالَمِينَ

## Sura 82: The Shattering

### سورة الإنفطار

[82:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[82:1] When the heaven is shattered.

إِذَا السَّمَاءُ انْفَطَرَتْ

[82:2] The planets are scattered.

وَإِذَا الْكَوَاكِبُ انْتَثَرَتْ

[82:3] The oceans are exploded.

وَإِذَا الْبِحَارُ فُجِّرَتْ

[82:4] The graves are opened.

وَإِذَا الْقُبُورُ بُعْثِرَتْ

81:19 By adding the sura number, plus the verse number, plus the gematrical value of the name "Rashad" (505), plus the value of "Khalifa" (725), we get 1330, 19x70. This provides Quranic mathematical proof that this messenger is Rashad Khalifa.

\*81:23 Rashad Khalifa was summoned to the high horizon as detailed in Appendix 2.

[82:5] Every soul will find out what caused it to advance, and what caused it to regress.

عَلِمَتْ نَفْسٌ مَّا قَدَمَتْ وَأَخَّرَتْ

Reflect on God's Creations

[82:6] O you human being, what diverted you from your Lord, Most Honorable?

يَا أَيُّهَا الْإِنْسَانُ مَا غَرَّكَ بِرَبِّكَ الْكَرِيمِ

[82:7] The One who created you, designed you, and perfected you.

الَّذِي خَلَقَكَ فَسَوَّاكَ فَعَدَلَكَ

[82:8] In whatever design He chose, He constructed it.

فِي أَيِّ صُورَةٍ مَّا شَاءَ رَكَّبَكَ

[82:9] Indeed, you disbelieve in the religion.

كَلَّا بَلْ تُكَذِّبُونَ بِالذِّينِ

[82:10] Oblivious to the fact that there are (invisible) keepers around you.

وَإِنَّ عَلَيْكُمْ لَحَافِظِينَ

[82:11] They are honest recorders.

كِرَامًا كَاتِبِينَ

[82:12] They record everything you do.

عَلَّمُونَ مِمَّا تَفْعَلُونَ

[82:13] Surely, the pious have deserved bliss.

إِنَّ الْأَبْرَارَ لَفِي نَعِيمٍ

[82:14] While the wicked have deserved Hell.

وَإِنَّ الْفُجَّارَ لَفِي جَحِيمٍ

[82:15] Will incur it on the Day of Judgment.

يَصْنَلُونَهَا يَوْمَ الذِّينِ

[82:16] They never leave it.

وَمَا هُمْ عَنْهَا بِغَائِبِينَ

[82:17] Awesome is the Day of Judgment.

وَمَا أَدْرَاكَ مَا يَوْمَ الذِّينِ

[82:18] What a day; the Day of Judgment!

ثُمَّ مَا أَدْرَاكَ مَا يَوْمَ الذِّينِ

[82:19] That is the day when no soul can help another soul, and all decisions, on that day, will belong to GOD.

يَوْمَ لَا تَمْلِكُ نَفْسٌ لِنَفْسٍ شَيْئًا وَالْأَمْرُ يَوْمَئِذٍ لِلَّهِ

## Sura 83: The Cheaters

### سورة المطففين

[83:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[83:1] Woe to the cheaters.

وَيْلٌ لِّلْمُطَفِّفِينَ

[83:2] Who demand full measure when receiving from the people.

الَّذِينَ إِذَا كَانُوا عَلَى النَّاسِ يَسْتَوْفُونَ

[83:3] But when giving them the measures or weights, they cheat.

إِذَا كَالُوهُمْ أَوْ وَزَنُوهُمْ يُخْسِرُونَ

[83:4] Do they not know that they will be resurrected?

أَلَا يَظُنُّ أُولَئِكَ أَنَّهُمْ مَبْعُوثُونَ

[83:5] On a tremendous day?

لِيَوْمٍ عَظِيمٍ

[83:6] That is the day when all people will stand before the Lord of the universe.

يَوْمَ يَقُومُ النَّاسُ لِرَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ

## Numerically Structured Books

[83:7] Indeed, the book of the wicked is in Sijjeen.

كَلَّا إِنَّ كِتَابَ الْفَجَّارِ لَفِي سِجِّينٍ

[83:8] Do you know what Sijjeen is?

وَمَا أَدْرَاكَ مَا سِجِّينٌ

[83:9] A numerically structured book.

كِتَابٌ مَّرْقُومٌ

[83:10] Woe on that day to the rejectors.

وَيْلٌ يَوْمَئِذٍ لِلْمُكَذِّبِينَ

[83:11] They do not believe in the Day of Judgment.

الَّذِينَ يُكَذِّبُونَ بِيَوْمِ الدِّينِ

[83:12] None disbelieves therein except the transgressor, the sinful.

وَمَا يُكَذِّبُ بِهِ إِلَّا كُلُّ مُعْتَدٍ أَثِيمٍ

[83:13] When our revelations are recited to him, he says, "Tales from the past!"

إِذَا تُلِيَتْ عَلَيْهِ آيَاتُنَا قَالَ أَسَاطِيرُ الْأَوَّلِينَ

[83:14] Indeed, their hearts have become shielded by their sins.

كَلَّا طَبَّلَ سِرَانٍ عَلَى قُلُوبِهِمْ مَا كَانُوا يَكْسِبُونَ

[83:15] Indeed, they will be isolated, on that day, from their Lord.

كَلَّا إِنَّهُمْ عَنْ رَبِّهِمْ يَوْمَئِذٍ لَمَحْجُوبُونَ

[83:16] Then they will be thrown into Hell.

ثُمَّ إِنَّهُمْ لَصَالُو الْجَحِيمِ

[83:17] They will be told, "This is what you used to deny."

ثُمَّ يُقَالُ هَذَا الَّذِي كُنْتُمْ بِهِ تُكَذِّبُونَ

[83:18] Indeed, the book of the righteous will be in 'Elleyyeen.

كَلَّا إِنَّ كِتَابَ الْأَبْرَارِ لَفِي عَلِيِّينَ

[83:19] Do you know what 'Elleyyeen is?

وَمَا أَدْرَاكَ مَا عَلِيُّونَ

[83:20] A numerically structured book.

كِتَابٌ مَرْقُومٌ

[83:21] To be witnessed by those close to Me.

يَشْهَدُهُ الْمُقَرَّبُونَ

[83:22] The righteous have deserved bliss.

إِنَّ الْأَبْرَارَ لَفِي نَعِيمٍ

[83:23] On luxurious furnishings they watch.

عَلَى الْأَرَائِكِ يَنْظُرُونَ

[83:24] You recognize in their faces the joy of bliss.

تَعْرِفُ فِي وُجُوهِهِمْ نَضْرَةَ النَّعِيمِ

[83:25] Their drinks will be spiced with nectar.

يُسْقَوْنَ مِنْ رَحِيقٍ مَخْتُومٍ

[83:26] Its spice is like musk. This is what the competitors should compete for.

خِتَامُهُ مِسْكٌ وَفِي ذَلِكَ فَلْيَتَنَافَسِ الْمُتَنَافِسُونَ

[83:27] Mixed into it will be special flavors.

وَمِزَاجُهُ مِنْ تَسْنِيمٍ

[83:28] From a spring that is reserved for those close to Me.

عَيْنًا يَشْرَبُ بِهَا الْمُقَرَّبُونَ

[83:29] The wicked used to laugh at those who believed.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ أُجْرِمُوا كَانُوا مِنَ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا يَضْحَكُونَ

[83:30] When they passed by them, they used to poke fun.

وَإِذَا مَرُّوا بِهِمْ يَتَغَامَزُونَ

[83:31] When they got together with their people, they used to joke.

وَإِذَا انْقَلَبُوا إِلَىٰ أَهْلِهِمْ انْقَلَبُوا فَكِهِينَ

[83:32] Whenever they saw them, they said,  
"These people are far astray!

وَإِذَا رَأَوْهُمْ قَالُوا إِنَّ هَؤُلَاءِ لَضَالُونَ

[83:33] "They have no such thing as (invisible)  
guards."

وَمَا أَرْسَلُوا عَلَيْهِمْ حَافِظِينَ

[83:34] Today, those who believed are laugh-  
ing at the disbelievers.

فَالْيَوْمَ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا مِنَ الْكُفَّارِ يَضْحَكُونَ

[83:35] On luxurious furnishings they watch.

عَلَى الْأَرَائِكِ يَنْظُرُونَ

[83:36] Most assuredly, the disbelievers are  
requited for what they did.

هَلْ تُؤْتَوْنَ الْكُفَّارَ مَا كَانُوا يَفْعَلُونَ

## 84: The Rupture سورة الإنشقاق

[84:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious,  
Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[84:1] The time will come when the sky is rup-  
tured.

إِذَا السَّمَاءُ انشَقَّتْ

[84:2] It will submit to its Lord and expire.

وَأَدْنَتْ لِرَبِّهَا وَحُقَّتْ

[84:3] The earth will be leveled.

وَإِذَا الْأَرْضُ مُدَّتْ

[84:4] It will eject its contents, as it erupts.

وَأَلْقَتْ مَا فِيهَا وَتَخَلَّتْ

[84:5] It will submit to its Lord and expire.

وَأَدْنَتْ لِرَبِّهَا وَحُقَّتْ

[84:6] O humans, you are irreversibly heading  
for a meeting with your Lord.

يَا أَيُّهَا الْإِنْسَانُ إِنَّكَ كَادِحٌ إِلَى رَبِّكَ كَدْحًا  
فَمُلَاقِيهِ

[84:7] As for the one who receives his record  
in his right hand,

فَأَمَّا مَنْ أُوتِيَ كِتَابَهُ بِيَمِينِهِ

[84:8] His reckoning will be easy.

فَسَوْفَ يُحَاسَبُ حِسَابًا يَسِيرًا

[84:9] He will return to his people joyfully.

وَيَنْقَلِبُ إِلَى أَهْلِهِ مَسْرُورًا

[84:10] As for the one who receives his record  
behind his back,

وَأَمَّا مَنْ أُوتِيَ كِتَابَهُ وَرَاءَ ظَهْرِهِ

[84:11] He will be ridden with remorse.

فَسَوْفَ يَدْعُو ثُبُورًا

[84:12] And will burn in Hell.

وَيَصْلَى سَعِيرًا

[84:13] He used to act arrogantly among his  
people.

إِنَّهُ كَانَ فِي أَهْلِهِ مَسْرُورًا

[84:14] He thought that he will never be called  
to account.

إِنَّهُ ظَنَّ أَنْ لَنْ يَحُورَ

[84:15] Yes indeed, his Lord was Seer of him.

بَلَىٰ إِنَّ رَبَّهُ كَانَ بِهِ بَصِيرًا

[84:16] I solemnly swear by the rosy dusk.

فَلَا أَقْسِمُ بِالشَّفَقِ

[84:17] And the night as it spreads.

وَاللَّيْلِ وَمَا وَسَقَ

[84:18] And the moon and its phases.

وَالْقَمَرِ إِذَا اتَّسَقَ

[84:19] You will move from stage to stage.

لَتَرْكَبُنَّ طَبَقًا عَنْ طَبَقٍ

[84:20] Why do they not believe?

فَمَا لَهُمْ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ

[84:21] And when the Quran is recited to them, they do not fall prostrate.

وَإِذَا قُرِئَ عَلَيْهِمُ الْقُرْآنُ لَا يَسْجُدُونَ

[84:22] This is because those who disbelieved are rejecting (the Quran).

بَلِ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا يُكْذِبُونَ

[84:23] GOD is fully aware of their innermost thoughts.

وَاللَّهُ أَعْلَمُ بِمَا يُوعُونَ

[84:24] Promise them painful retribution.

فَبَشِّرْهُمْ بِعَذَابٍ أَلِيمٍ

[84:25] As for those who believed and led a righteous life, they receive a recompense that is well deserved

إِلَّا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ لَهُمْ أَجْرٌ  
غَيْرُ مَمْنُونٍ

## Sura 85: The Galaxies

### سورة البروج

[85:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[85:1] The sky and its galaxies.

وَالسَّمَاءِ ذَاتِ الْبُرُوجِ

[85:2] The promised day.

وَالْيَوْمِ الْمَوْعُودِ

[85:3] The witness and the witnessed.

وَشَاهِدٍ وَمَشْهُودٍ

[85:4] Woe to the people of the canyon.

قُتِلَ أَصْحَابُ الْأُخْدُودِ

[85:5] They ignited a blazing fire.

النَّارِ ذَاتِ الْوَقُودِ

[85:6] Then sat around it.

إِذْ هُمْ عَلَيْهَا قُعُودٌ

[85:7] To watch the burning of the believers.

وَهُمْ عَلَىٰ مَا يَفْعَلُونَ بِالْمُؤْمِنِينَ شُهُودٌ

[85:8] They hated them for no other reason than believing in GOD, the Almighty, the Praiseworthy.

وَمَا نَقَمُوا مِنْهُمْ إِلَّا أَنْ يُؤْمِنُوا بِاللَّهِ الْعَزِيزِ  
الْحَمِيدِ

[85:9] To Him belongs the kingship of the heavens and the earth. And GOD witnesses all things.

الَّذِي لَهُ مُلْكُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ ۖ وَاللَّهُ  
عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ شَهِيدٌ

[85:10] Surely, those who persecute the believing men and women, then fail to repent, have incurred the retribution of Gehenna; they have incurred the retribution of burning.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ فَتَنُوا الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَالْمُؤْمِنَاتِ ثُمَّ لَمْ  
يَتُوبُوا فَلَهُمْ عَذَابُ جَهَنَّمَ وَلَهُمْ عَذَابُ  
الْحَرِيقِ

[85:11] Surely, those who believed and led a righteous life, have deserved gardens with flowing streams. This is the greatest triumph.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ لَهُمْ  
جَنَّاتٌ تَجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ ۚ ذَلِكَ الْفَوْزُ  
الْكَبِيرُ

[85:12] Indeed, your Lord's blow is severe.

إِنَّ بَطْشَ رَبِّكَ لَشَدِيدٌ

[85:13] He is the One who initiates and repeats.

إِنَّهُ هُوَ يُبْدِي وَيُعِيدُ

[85:14] And He is the Forgiving, Most Kind.

وَهُوَ الْعَفُورُ الْوَدُودُ

[85:15] Possessor of the glorious throne.

ذُو الْعَرْشِ الْمَجِيدُ

[85:16] Doer of whatever He wills.

فَعَالٌ لِّمَا يُرِيدُ

[85:17] Did you note the history of the troops?

هَلْ أَتَاكَ حَدِيثُ الْجُنُودِ

[85:18] Pharaoh and Thamûd?

فِرْعَوْنَ وَثَمُودَ

[85:19] Those who disbelieve are plagued with denial.

بَلِ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا فِي تَكْذِيبٍ

[85:20] GOD is fully aware of them.

وَاللَّهُ مِنْ وَرَائِهِمْ مُحِيطٌ

[85:21] Indeed, it is a glorious Quran.

بَلْ هُوَ قُرْآنٌ مَّجِيدٌ

[85:22] In a preserved master tablet.

فِي لَوْحٍ مَّحْفُوظٍ

## Sura 86: The Bright Star

### سورة الطارق

[86:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[86:1] By the sky and Al-Taareq.

وَالسَّمَاءِ وَالطَّارِقِ

[86:2] Do you know what Al-Taareq is?

وَمَا أَدْرَاكَ مَا الطَّارِقُ

[86:3] The bright star.

النَّجْمِ الثَّاقِبِ

[86:4] Absolutely, everyone is well guarded.

كُلُّ نَفْسٍ لَّمَّا عَلَيْهَا حَافِظٌ

[86:5] Let the human reflect on his creation.

فَلْيَنْظُرِ الْإِنْسَانُ مِمَّ خُلِقَ

[86:6] He was created from ejected liquid

خُلِقَ مِنْ مَّاءٍ دَافِقٍ

[86:7] From between the spine and the viscera.

يَخْرُجُ مِنْ بَيْنِ الصُّلْبِ وَالتَّرَائِبِ

[86:8] He is certainly able to resurrect him

إِنَّهُ عَلَى رَجْعِهِ لَقَادِرٌ

[86:9] The day all secrets become known

يَوْمَ تُبْلَى السَّرَائِرُ

[86:10] He will have no power, nor a helper.

فَمَا لَهُ مِنْ قُوَّةٍ وَلَا نَاصِرٍ

[86:11] By the sky that returns (the water).

وَالسَّمَاءِ ذَاتِ الرَّجْعِ

[86:12] By the earth that cracks (to grow plants).

وَالْأَرْضِ ذَاتِ الصَّدْعِ

[86:13] This is a serious narration.

إِنَّهُ لَقَوْلٌ فَصْلٌ

[86:14] Not to be taken lightly.

وَمَا هُوَ بِالْهَزْلِ

[86:15] They plot and scheme.

إِنَّهُمْ يَكِيدُونَ كَيْدًا

[86:16] But so do I.

وَأَكِيدُ كَيْدًا

[86:17] Just respite the disbelievers a short respite.

فَمَهْلٍ الْكَافِرِينَ أَهْلَهُمْ رُويِدًا

## Sura 87: The Most High سورة الأعلى

[87:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[87:1] Glorify the name of your Lord, the Most High.

سَبِّحْ اسْمَ رَبِّكَ الْأَعْلَى

[87:2] He creates and shapes.

الَّذِي خَلَقَ فَسَوَّى

[87:3] He designs and guides.

وَالَّذِي قَدَّرَ فَهَدَى

[87:4] He produces the pasture.

وَالَّذِي أَخْرَجَ الْمَرْعَى

[87:5] Then turns it into light hay.

فَجَعَلَهُ غُثَاءً أَحْوَى

[87:6] We will recite to you; do not forget.

سَنُفِّرُكَ فَلَا تَنْسَى

[87:7] Everything is in accordance with GOD's will; He knows what is declared, and what is hidden.

إِلَّا مَا شَاءَ اللَّهُ إِنَّهُ يَعْلَمُ الْجَهْرَ وَمَا يَخْفَى

[87:8] We will direct you to the easiest path.

وَنُيَسِّرُكَ لِلْيُسْرَى

[87:9] Therefore, you shall remind; perhaps the reminder will benefit.

فَذَكِّرْ إِنْ نَفَعَتِ الذِّكْرَى

[87:10] The reverent will take heed.

سَيَذَكَّرُ مَنْ يَخْشَى

[87:11] The wicked will avoid it.

وَيَتَجَنَّبُهَا الْأَشْقَى

[87:12] Consequently, he will suffer the great Hellfire.

الَّذِي يَصَلَّى النَّارَ الْكُبْرَى

[87:13] Wherein he never dies, nor stays alive.

ثُمَّ لَا يَمُوتُ فِيهَا وَلَا يَحْيَى

[87:14] Successful indeed is the one who redeems his soul.

قَدْ أَفْلَحَ مَنْ تَرَكَّى

[87:15] By remembering the name of his Lord, and observing the contact prayers (Salat).

وَذَكَرَ اسْمَ رَبِّهِ فَصَلَّى

[87:16] Indeed, you are preoccupied with this first life.

بَلْ تُؤْتِرُونَ الْحَيَاةَ الدُّنْيَا

[87:17] Even though the Hereafter is far better and everlasting.

وَالْآخِرَةُ خَيْرٌ وَأَبْقَى

[87:18] This is recorded in the earlier teachings.

إِنَّ هَذَا لَفِي الصُّحُفِ الْأُولَى

[87:19] The teachings of Abraham and Moses.

صُحُفِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ وَمُوسَى

**Sura 88: Overwhelming****سورة الغاشية**

[88:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious,  
Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[88:1] Are you aware of the Overwhelming?

هَلْ أَتَاكَ حَدِيثُ الْغَاشِيَةِ

[88:2] Faces on that day will be shamed.

وَجُوهٌ يَوْمَئِذٍ خَاشِعَةٌ

[88:3] Laboring and exhausted.

أَمَلَةٌ نَاصِبَةٌ

[88:4] Suffering in a blazing Hellfire.

تَصَلَّى نَارًا حَامِيَةً

[88:5] Drinking from a flaming spring.

تُسْقَى مِنْ عَيْنٍ آنِيَةٍ

[88:6] They will have no food except the use-  
less variety.

لَيْسَ لَهُمْ طَعَامٌ إِلَّا مِنْ ضَرِيعٍ

[88:7] It never nourishes, nor satisfies hunger.

لَا يُسْمِنُ وَلَا يُغْنِي مِنْ جُوعٍ

[88:8] Other faces on that day will be full of  
joy.

وَجُوهٌ يَوْمَئِذٍ نَاعِمَةٌ

[88:9] Satisfied with their work.

لِسَعْيِهَا رَاضِيَةٌ

[88:10] In an exalted Paradise.

فِي جَنَّةٍ عَالِيَةٍ

[88:11] In it, no nonsense is heard.

لَا تَسْمَعُ فِيهَا لَا غِيَةَ

[88:12] In it, a spring flows.

فِيهَا عَيْنٌ جَارِيَةٌ

[88:13] In it, there are luxurious furnishings.

فِيهَا سُرُرٌ مَرْفُوعَةٌ

[88:14] And drinks made available.

وَأَكْوَابٌ مَوْضُوعَةٌ

[88:15] And pitchers in rows.

وَزَرَابِيُّ مَبْثُوثَةٌ

[88:16] And carpets throughout.

وَزَرَابِيُّ مَبْثُوثَةٌ

[88:17] Why do they not reflect on the camels  
and how they are created?

أَفَلَا يَنْظُرُونَ إِلَى الْإِبِلِ كَيْفَ خُلِقَتْ

[88:18] And the sky and how it is raised.

إِلَى السَّمَاءِ كَيْفَ رُفِعَتْ

[88:19] And the mountains and how they are  
constructed.

وَأِلَى الْجِبَالِ كَيْفَ نُصِبَتْ

[88:20] And the earth and how it is built.

وَأِلَى الْأَرْضِ كَيْفَ سُطِحَتْ

[88:21] You shall remind, for your mission is  
to deliver this reminder.

فَذَكِّرْ إِنَّمَا أَنْتَ مُذَكِّرٌ

[88:22] You have no power over them.

لَسْتَ عَلَيْهِمْ بِمُصَيْطِرٍ

[88:23] As for those who turn away and disbe-  
lieve.

إِلَّا مَنْ تَوَلَّى وَكَفَرَ

[88:24] GOD will commit them to the great  
retribution.

فَيُعَذِّبُهُ اللَّهُ الْعَذَابَ الْأَكْبَرَ

[88:25] To us is their ultimate destiny.

إِنَّ إِلَيْنَا إِيَابَهُمْ

[88:26] Then we will call them to account.

ثُمَّ إِنَّ عَلَيْنَا حِسَابَهُمْ



**Sura 89: Dawn****سورة الفجر**

[89:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious,  
Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[89:1] By the dawn.

وَالْفَجْرِ

[89:2] And the ten nights. \*

وَلَيَالٍ عَشْرٍ

[89:3] By the even and the odd. \*

وَالشَّفْعِ وَالْوَتْرِ

[89:4] By the night as it passes.

وَاللَّيْلِ إِذَا يَسْرِ

[89:5] A profound oath, for one who possesses  
intelligence.

هَلْ فِي ذَلِكَ قَسَمٌ لِذِي حِجْرِ

[89:6] Have you noted what your Lord did to  
'Ad?

أَلَمْ تَرَ كَيْفَ فَعَلَ رَبُّكَ بِعَادٍ

[89:7] Erum; the town with tall buildings.

إِرمَ دَاتِ الْعِمَادِ

[89:8] There was nothing like it anywhere.

الَّتِي لَمْ يُخْلَقْ مِثْلَهَا فِي الْبِلَادِ

[89:9] Also Thamûd, who carved the rocks in  
their valley.

وَتَمُودَ الَّذِينَ جَابُوا الصَّخْرَ بِالْوَادِ

[89:10] And Pharaoh who possessed might.

وَفِرْعَوْنَ ذِي الْأَوْتَادِ

[89:11] They all transgressed in the land.

الَّذِينَ طَغَوْا فِي الْبِلَادِ

[89:12] They spread evil throughout.

فَأَكْثَرُوا فِيهَا الْفُسَادَ

[89:13] Consequently, your Lord poured upon  
them a whipping retribution.

فَصَبَّ عَلَيْهِمْ رَبُّكَ سَوْطَ عَذَابٍ

[89:14] Your Lord is ever watchful.

إِنَّ رَبَّكَ لَبَالِغٌ صَادٍ

[89:15] When the human being is tested by his  
Lord, through blessings and joy, he says, "My  
Lord is generous towards me."

فَأَمَّا الْإِنْسَانُ إِذَا مَا ابْتَلَاهُ رَبُّهُ فَأَكْرَمَهُ  
وَنَعَّمَهُ فَيَقُولُ رَبِّي أَكْرَمَنِ

[89:16] But if He tests him through reduction  
in provisions, he says, "My Lord is humiliating  
me!"

وَأَمَّا إِذَا مَا ابْتَلَاهُ فَقَدَرَ عَلَيْهِ رِزْقَهُ فَيَقُولُ  
رَبِّي أَهَانَنِ

[89:17] Wrong! It is you who brought it on  
yourselves by not regarding the orphan.

لَا تَطَّيَّرُوا بِالْأَرْحَامِ

[89:18] And not advocating charity towards the  
poor.

وَلَا تَحَاضُّونَ عَلَى طَعَامِ الْمِسْكِينِ

[89:19] And consuming the inheritance of  
helpless orphans.

وَتَأْكُلُونَ التُّرَاثَ أَكْلًا لَمًّا

[89:20] And loving the money too much.

وَتُحِبُّونَ الْمَالَ حُبًّا جَمًّا

\*89:2 Last ten nights of Ramadan, wherein many believers retreat to the masjids (2:187).

\*89:3 See Appendix 1 for the role of the even numbers and the odd numbers.

[89:21] Indeed, when the earth is crushed, utterly crushed.

كَلَّا إِذَا دُكَّتِ الْأَرْضُ دَكًّا دَكًّا

[89:22] And your Lord comes, together with the angels in row after row.

وَجَاءَ رَبُّكَ وَالْمَلَكُ صَفًّا صَفًّا

[89:23] On that day, Gehenna will be brought forth. On that day, the human being will remember—but what a remembrance—it will be too late.

وَجِيءَ يَوْمَئِذٍ بِجَهَنَّمَ ۚ يَوْمَئِذٍ يَتَذَكَّرُ الْإِنْسَانُ  
وَأَنَّى لَهُ الذِّكْرَىٰ

[89:24] He will say, "Oh, I wish I prepared for my (eternal) life."

يَقُولُ يَا لَأَنِّي قَدَّمْتُ لِحَيَاتِي

[89:25] On that day, no retribution could be worse than His retribution.

فَيَوْمَئِذٍ لَا يُعَذِّبُ عَذَابُهُ أَحَدًا

[89:26] And no confinement is as effective as His confinement.

وَلَا يُوثِقُ وَثَاقَهُ أَحَدًا

[89:27] As for you, O content soul.

يَا أَيَّتُهَا النَّفْسُ الْمُطْمَئِنَّةُ

[89:28] Return to your Lord, pleased and pleasing.

ارْجِعِي إِلَىٰ رَبِّكِ رَاضِيَةً مَرْضِيَّةً

[89:29] Welcome into My servants.

فَادْخُلِي فِي عِبَادِي

[89:30] Welcome into My Paradise.

وَادْخُلِي جَنَّاتِي

## Sura 90: The Town

### سورة البلد

[90:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[90:1] I solemnly swear by this town.

لَا أَقْسِمُ بِهَذَا الْبَلَدِ

[90:2] The town where you live.

وَأَنْتَ حِلٌّ بِهَذَا الْبَلَدِ

[90:3] The begetting and the begotten.

وَالِدٍ وَمَا وَلَدٌ

[90:4] We created the human being to work hard (to redeem himself).\*

لَقَدْ خَلَقْنَا الْإِنْسَانَ فِي كَبَدٍ

[90:5] Does he think that no one will ever call him to account?

أَيَحْسَبُ أَنْ لَنْ يُقَدَّرَ عَلَيْهِ أَحَدٌ

[90:6] He boasts, "I spent so much money!"

يَقُولُ أَهْلَكْتُ مَالًا لُبَدًا

[90:7] Does he think that no one sees him?

أَيَحْسَبُ أَنْ لَمْ يَرَهُ أَحَدٌ

[90:8] Did we not give him two eyes?

أَلَمْ نَجْعَلْ لَهُ عَيْنَيْنِ

[90:9] A tongue and two lips?

وَلِسَانًا وَشَفَتَيْنِ

[90:10] Did we not show him the two paths?

وَهَدَيْنَاهُ النَّجْدَيْنِ

[90:11] He should choose the difficult path.

فَلَا اقْتَحَمَ الْعَقَبَةَ

\*90:4 See the Introduction and Appendix 7 for the purpose behind our creation

[90:12] Which one is the difficult path?

وَمَا أَدْرَاكَ مَا الْعَقَبَةُ

[90:13] The freeing of slaves.

فَأَنْتَ رَقِيبٌ

[90:14] Feeding, during the time of hardship.

أَوْ إِطْعَامٌ فِي يَوْمٍ ذِي مَسْغَبَةٍ

[90:15] Orphans who are related.

يَتِيمًا ذَا مَقْرَبَةٍ

[90:16] Or the poor who is in need.

أَوْ مِسْكِينًا ذَا مَتْرَبَةٍ

[90:17] And being one of those who believe, and exhorting one another to be steadfast, and exhorting one another to be kind.

أَوْ مِسْكِينًا ذَا مَتْرَبَةٍ

[90:18] These have deserved happiness.

أُولَئِكَ أَصْحَابُ الْمَيْمَنَةِ

[90:19] As for those who disbelieved in our revelations, they have incurred misery.

وَالَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا بِآيَاتِنَا هُمْ أَصْحَابُ الْمَشْأَمَةِ

[90:20] They will be confined in the Hellfire.

عَلَيْهِمْ نَارٌ مُّؤَصَّدَةٌ

## Sura 91: The Sun

### سورة الشمس

[91:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[91:1] By the sun and its brightness.

وَالشَّمْسِ وَضُحَاهَا

[91:2] The moon that follows it.

وَالْقَمَرِ إِذَا تَلَّهَا

[91:3] The day that reveals.

وَالنَّهَارِ إِذَا تَجَلَّاهَا

[91:4] The night that covers.

وَاللَّيْلِ إِذَا يَغْشَاهَا

[91:5] The sky and Him who built it.

وَالسَّمَاءِ وَمَا بَنَاهَا

[91:6] The earth and Him who sustains it.

وَالْأَرْضِ وَمَا طَحَاهَا

[91:7] The soul and Him who created it.

وَنَفْسٍ وَمَا سَوَّاهَا

[91:8] Then showed it what is evil and what is good.

فَأَلْهَمَهَا فُجُورَهَا وَتَقْوَاهَا

[91:9] Successful is one who redeems it.

قَدْ أَفْلَحَ مَنْ زَكَّاهَا

[91:10] Failing is one who neglects it.

وَقَدْ خَابَ مَنْ دَسَّاهَا

[91:11] Thamûd's disbelief caused them to transgress.

كَذَّبَتْ ثَمُودُ بِطَغْوَاهَا

[91:12] They followed the worst among them.

إِذِ انبَعَثَ أَشْقَاهَا

[91:13] GOD's messenger said to them, "This is GOD's camel; let her drink."

فَقَالَ لَهُمْ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ نَاقَةَ اللَّهِ وَسُقْيَاهَا

[91:14] They disbelieved him and slaughtered her. Their Lord then requited them for their sin and annihilated them.

فَكَذَّبُوهُ فَعَقَرُوهَا فَذَمَّتْ عَلَيْهِمْ رَبُّهُمْ بِذُنُوبِهِمْ  
فَسَوَّاهَا

[91:15] Yet, those who came after them remain heedless.

وَلَا يَخَافُ عُقْبَاهَا

**Sura 92: The Night****سورة الليل**

[92:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious,  
Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[92:1] By the night as it covers.

وَاللَّيْلِ إِذَا يَغْشَىٰ

[92:2] The day as it reveals.

وَالنَّهَارِ إِذَا تَجَلَّىٰ

[92:3] And Him who created the male and the  
female.

وَمَا خَلَقَ الذَّكَرَ وَالْأُنثَىٰ

[92:4] Your works are of various kinds.

إِنَّ سَعْيَكُمْ لَشَتَّىٰ

[92:5] As for him who gives to charity and  
maintains righteousness.

فَأَمَّا مَنْ أَعْطَىٰ وَاتَّقَىٰ

[92:6] And upholds the scripture.

وَصَدَّقَ بِالْحُسْنَىٰ

[92:7] We will direct him towards happiness.

فَسُدِّسِرْهُ لِيُسْرَىٰ

[92:8] But he who is stingy, though he is rich.

وَأَمَّا مَنْ بَخِلَ وَاسْتَغْنَىٰ

[92:9] And disbelieves in the scripture.

وَكَذَّبَ بِالْحُسْنَىٰ

[92:10] We will direct him towards misery.

فَسُدِّسِرْهُ لِّلْعُسْرَىٰ

[92:11] His money cannot help him when he  
falls.

وَمَا يُغْنِي عَنْهُ مَالُهُ إِذَا تَرَدَّىٰ

[92:12] We provide the guidance.

إِنَّ عَلَيْنَا لَلْهُدَىٰ

[92:13] We control the Hereafter, as well as  
this life.

وَإِنَّ لَنَا لَلْآخِرَةَ وَالْأُولَىٰ

[92:14] I have warned you about the blazing  
Hellfire.

فَأَنْذَرْتُكُمْ نَارًا تَلَظَّىٰ

[92:15] None burns therein except the wicked.

لَا يَصْلَاهَا إِلَّا الْأَشْقَىٰ

[92:16] Who disbelieves and turns away.

الَّذِي كَذَّبَ وَتَوَلَّىٰ

[92:17] Avoiding it will be the righteous.

وَسَيُجَنَّبُهَا الْأَتْقَىٰ

[92:18] Who gives from his money to charity.

الَّذِي يُؤْتِي مَالَهُ يَتَزَكَّىٰ

[92:19] Seeking nothing in return.

وَمَا لِأَحَدٍ عِنْدَهُ مِنْ نِعْمَةٍ تُجْرَىٰ

[92:20] Seeking only his Lord, the Most High.

إِلَّا ابْتِغَاءَ وَجْهِ رَبِّهِ الْأَعْلَىٰ

[92:21] He will certainly attain salvation.

وَلَسَوْفَ يَرْضَىٰ

**Sura 93: The Forenoon****سورة الضحى**

[93:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious,  
Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[93:1] By the forenoon.

وَالضُّحَىٰ

[93:2] By the night as it falls.

وَاللَّيْلِ إِذَا سَجَىٰ

[93:3] Your Lord never abandoned you, nor did He forget.

مَا وَدَّعَكَ رَبُّكَ وَمَا قَلَىٰ

[93:4] The Hereafter is far better for you than this first (life).

وَلَلْآخِرَةُ خَيْرٌ لَّكَ مِنَ الْأُولَىٰ

[93:5] And your Lord will give you enough; you will be pleased.

وَأَسْوَفَ يُعْطِيكَ رَبُّكَ فَتَرْضَىٰ

[93:6] Did He not find you orphaned and He gave you a home?

أَلَمْ يَجِدْكَ يَتِيمًا فَآوَىٰ

[93:7] He found you astray, and guided you.

وَوَجَدَكَ ضَالًّا فَهَدَىٰ

[93:8] He found you poor, and made you rich.

وَوَجَدَكَ عَائِلًا فَأَغْنَىٰ

[93:9] Therefore, you shall not forsake the orphan.

فَأَمَّا الْيَتِيمَ فَلَا تَقْهَرْ

[93:10] Nor shall you reprimand the beggar.

وَأَمَّا السَّائِلَ فَلَا تَنْهَرْ

[93:11] You shall proclaim the blessing your Lord has bestowed upon you.

وَأَمَّا بِنِعْمَةِ رَبِّكَ فَحَدِّثْ

## Sura 94: Cooling the Temper

### سورة الشرح

[94:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[94:1] Did we not cool your temper?

أَلَمْ نَشْرَحْ لَكَ صَدْرَكَ

[94:2] And we unloaded your load (of sins).

وَوَضَعْنَا عَنْكَ وِزْرَكَ

[94:3] One that burdened your back.

الَّذِي أَنْقَضَ ظَهْرَكَ

[94:4] We exalted you to an honorable position.

الَّذِي أَنْقَضَ ظَهْرَكَ

[94:5] With pain there is gain.

فَإِنَّ مَعَ الْعُسْرِ يُسْرًا

[94:6] Indeed, with pain there is gain.

إِنَّ مَعَ الْعُسْرِ يُسْرًا

[94:7] Whenever possible you shall strive.

فَإِذَا فَرَغْتَ فَانصَبْ

[94:8] Seeking only your Lord.

وَإِلَىٰ رَبِّكَ فَارْغَبْ

## Sura 95: The Fig

### سورة التين

[95:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[95:1] By the fig and the olive.

وَالتِّينِ وَالزَّيْتُونِ

[95:2] Mount Sinai.

وَطُورِ سِينِينَ

[95:3] And this honored town (Mecca).\*

وَهَذَا الْبَلَدِ الْأَمِينِ

[95:4] We created man in the best design.

لَقَدْ خَلَقْنَا الْإِنْسَانَ فِي أَحْسَنِ تَقْوِيمٍ

[95:5] Then turned him into the lowliest of the lowly.

ثُمَّ رَدَدْنَاهُ أَسْفَلَ سَافِلِينَ

[95:6] Except those who believe and lead a righteous life; they receive a reward that is well deserved.

إِلَّا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ فَلَهُمْ أَجْرٌ غَيْرُ مَمْنُونٍ

[95:7] Why do you still reject the faith?

فَمَا يُكَذِّبُكَ بَعْدُ بِالذِّينِ

[95:8] Is GOD not the Most Wise, of all the wise ones?

أَلَيْسَ اللَّهُ بِأَحْكَمِ الْحَاكِمِينَ

## Sura 96: The Embryo

### سورة العلق

[96:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[96:1] Read, in the name of your Lord, who created.\*

اقْرَأْ بِاسْمِ رَبِّكَ الَّذِي خَلَقَ

[96:2] He created man from an embryo.

خَلَقَ الْإِنْسَانَ مِنْ عَلَقٍ

[96:3] Read, and your Lord, Most Exalted.

اقْرَأْ وَرَبُّكَ الْأَكْرَمُ

[96:4] Teaches by means of the pen.

الَّذِي عَلَّمَ بِالْقَلَمِ

[96:5] He teaches man what he never knew.

عَلَّمَ الْإِنْسَانَ مَا لَمْ يَعْلَمْ

[96:6] Indeed, the human transgresses.

كَلَّا إِنَّ الْإِنْسَانَ لَيْطَغَى

[96:7] When he becomes rich.

أَنْ رَأَهُ اسْتَعْتَى

[96:8] To your Lord is the ultimate destiny.

إِنَّ إِلَىٰ رَبِّكَ الرُّجْعَىٰ

[96:9] Have you seen the one who enjoins.

أَرَأَيْتَ الَّذِي يَنْهَىٰ

[96:10] Others from praying?

عَبْدًا إِذَا صَلَّىٰ

[96:11] Is it not better for him to follow the guidance?

أَرَأَيْتَ إِنْ كَانَ عَلَىٰ الْهُدَىٰ

[96:12] Or advocate righteousness?

أَوْ أَمَرَ بِالتَّقْوَىٰ

[96:13] If he disbelieves and turns away.

أَرَأَيْتَ إِنْ كَذَّبَ وَتَوَلَّىٰ

[96:14] Does he not realize that GOD sees?

أَلَمْ يَعْلَمْ بِأَنَّ اللَّهَ يَرَىٰ

[96:15] Indeed, unless he refrains, we will take him by the forelock.

كَلَّا لَئِنْ لَمْ يَنْتَهِ لَنَسْفَعًا بِالنَّاصِيَةِ

\*96:1-19 From 96 to 114 is 19 suras. The first revelation (96:1-5) is 19 Arabic words, 76 letters (19x4). The sura consists of 19 verses and 304 Arabic letters (App. 1 & 23).

[96:16] A forelock that is disbelieving and sinful.

نَاصِيَةٍ كَاذِبَةٍ خَاطِئَةٍ

[96:17] Let him then call on his helpers.

فَلْيَدْعُ نَادِيَهُ

[96:18] We will call the guardians of Hell.

سَنَدْعُ الزَّبَانِيَةَ

[96:19] You shall not obey him; you shall fall prostrate and draw nearer.

لَا لَا تُطِغُهُ وَاسْجُدْ وَاقْتَرِبْ

### Sura 97: Destiny

#### سورة القدر

[97:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[97:1] We revealed it in the Night of Destiny.\*

إِنَّا أَنْزَلْنَاهُ فِي لَيْلَةِ الْقَدْرِ

[97:2] How awesome is the Night of Destiny!

وَمَا أَدْرَاكَ مَا لَيْلَةُ الْقَدْرِ

[97:3] The Night of Destiny is better than a thousand months.

لَيْلَةُ الْقَدْرِ خَيْرٌ مِنْ أَلْفِ شَهْرٍ

[97:4] The angels and the Spirit descend therein, by their Lord's leave, to carry out every command.

تَنْزِيلُ الْمَلَائِكَةِ وَالرُّوحِ فِيهَا بِإِذْنِ رَبِّهِمْ مِنْ كُلِّ أَمْرٍ

[97:5] Peaceful it is until the advent of the dawn.

سَلَامٌ هِيَ حَتَّىٰ مَطْلَعِ الْفَجْرِ

### Sura 98: Proof

#### سورة البينة

[98:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[98:1] Those who disbelieved among the people of the scripture, as well as the idol worshippers, insist on their ways, despite the proof given to them.\*

لَمْ يَكُنِ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا مِنْ أَهْلِ الْكِتَابِ وَالْمُشْرِكِينَ مُنْفَكِينَ حَتَّىٰ تَأْتِيَهُمُ الْبَيِّنَةُ

[98:2] A messenger from GOD is reciting to them sacred instructions.\*

رَسُولٌ مِنَ اللَّهِ يَتْلُو صُحُفًا مُطَهَّرَةً

[98:3] In them there are valuable teachings.

فِيهَا كُتُبٌ قَيِّمَةٌ

[98:4] In fact, those who received the scripture did not dispute until the proof was given to them.

وَمَا تَفَرَّقَ الَّذِينَ أُوتُوا الْكِتَابَ إِلَّا مِنْ بَعْدِ مَا جَاءَتْهُمْ الْبَيِّنَةُ

\*97:1 The Quran was placed into Muhammad's soul on the 27th night of Ramadan, 13 B.H. (Before Hijrah). See also 17:1, 44:3, 53:1-18, and Appendix 28.

\*98:1-2 The proof is the Quran's mathematical code (Appendix 1) and the messenger is Rashad Khalifa. The No. of sura (98), plus the verse No. (2), plus the numerical value of "Rashad Khalifa" (1230) add up to 1330 (19x70), the same total as in 81:19 (App. 2).

[98:5] All that was asked of them was to worship GOD, devoting the religion absolutely to Him alone, observe the contact prayers (Salat), and give the obligatory charity (Zakat). Such is the perfect religion.

وَمَا أُمِرُوا إِلَّا لِيَعْبُدُوا اللَّهَ مُخْلِصِينَ لَهُ الدِّينَ  
حُنَفَاءَ وَيُقِيمُوا الصَّلَاةَ وَيُؤْتُوا الزَّكَاةَ وَذَلِكَ  
دِينُ الْقَيِّمَةِ

[98:6] Those who disbelieved among the people of the scripture, and the idol worshipers have incurred the fire of Gehenna forever. They are the worst creatures.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا مِنْ أَهْلِ الْكِتَابِ  
وَالْمُشْرِكِينَ فِي نَارِ جَهَنَّمَ خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا  
أُولَئِكَ هُمْ شَرُّ الْبَرِيَّةِ

[98:7] Those who believed and led a righteous life are the best creatures.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ أُولَئِكَ  
هُمْ خَيْرُ الْبَرِيَّةِ

[98:8] Their reward at their Lord is the gardens of Eden with flowing streams, wherein they abide forever. GOD is pleased with them, and they are pleased with Him. Such is the reward for those who reverence their Lord.

جَزَاؤُهُمْ عِنْدَ رَبِّهِمْ جَنَّاتٌ عَدْنٌ تَجْرِي مِنْ  
تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا أَبَدًا رَضِيَ اللَّهُ  
عَنْهُمْ وَرَضُوا عَنْهُ ذَلِكَ لِمَنْ حَسِبَ رَبَّهُ

### Sura 99: The Quake

#### سورة الزلزلة

[99:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[99:1] When the earth is severely quaked.

إِذَا زُلْزِلَتِ الْأَرْضُ زُلْزَالَهَا

[99:2] And the earth ejects its loads.

وَأَخْرَجَتِ الْأَرْضُ أَثْقَالَهَا

[99:3] The human will wonder: "What is happening?"

وَقَالَ الْإِنْسَانُ مَا لَهَا

[99:4] On that day, it will tell its news.

يَوْمَئِذٍ تُحَدِّثُ أَخْبَارَهَا

[99:5] That your Lord has commanded it.

بِأَنَّ رَبَّكَ أَوْحَى لَهَا

[99:6] On that day, the people will issue from every direction, to be shown their works.

يَوْمَئِذٍ يَصْدُرُ النَّاسُ أَشْتَاتًا لِيُرَوْا أَعْمَالَهُمْ

[99:7] Whoever does an atom's weight of good will see it.

فَمَنْ يَعْمَلْ مِثْقَالَ ذَرَّةٍ خَيْرًا يَرَهُ

[99:8] And whoever does an atom's weight of evil will see it.

وَمَنْ يَعْمَلْ مِثْقَالَ ذَرَّةٍ شَرًّا يَرَهُ

### Sura 100: The Gallopers

#### سورة العاديات

[100:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[100:1] By the fast gallopers.

وَالْعَادِيَاتِ ضَبْحًا

[100:2] Igniting sparks.

فَالْمُورِيَاتِ قَدْحًا

[100:3] Invading (the enemy) by morning.

فَالْمُغِيرَاتِ صُبْحًا



[100:4] Striking terror therein.

فَأَتْرَنَ بِهِ نَقْعًا

[100:5] Penetrating to the heart of their territory.

فَوَسَطْنَ بِهِ جَمْعًا

[100:6] The human being is unappreciative of his Lord.

إِنَّ الْإِنْسَانَ لِرَبِّهِ لَكَنُودٌ

[100:7] He bears witness to this fact.

وَإِنَّهُ عَلَىٰ ذَٰلِكَ لَشَهِيدٌ

[100:8] He loves material things excessively.

إِنَّهُ لِحُبِّ الْخَيْرِ لَشَدِيدٌ

[100:9] Does he not realize that the day will come when the graves are opened?

أَفَلَا يَعْلَمُ إِذَا بُعْثِرَ مَا فِي الْقُبُورِ

[100:10] And all secrets are brought out.

وَحُصِّلَ مَا فِي الصُّدُورِ

[100:11] They will find out, on that day, that their Lord has been fully Cognizant of them.

إِنَّ رَبَّهُمْ بِهِمْ يَوْمَئِذٍ لَّخَبِيرٌ

## Sura 101: The Shocker

### سورة القارعة

[101:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[101:1] The Shocker.

الْقَارِعَةُ

[101:2] What a shocker!

مَا الْقَارِعَةُ

[101:3] Do you have any idea what the Shocker is?

وَمَا أَدْرَاكَ مَا الْقَارِعَةُ

[101:4] That is the day when the people come out like swarms of butterflies.

يَوْمَ يَكُونُ النَّاسُ كَالْفَرَاشِ الْمَبْثُوثِ

[101:5] The mountains will be like fluffy wool.

وَتَكُونُ الْجِبَالُ كَالْعِهْنِ الْمَنْفُوشِ

[101:6] As for him whose weights are heavy.

فَأَمَّا مَنْ ثَقُلَتْ مَوَازِينُهُ

[101:7] He will lead a happy (eternal) life.

فَهُوَ فِي عِيشَةٍ رَاضِيَةٍ

[101:8] As for him whose weights are light.

وَأَمَّا مَنْ خَفَّتْ مَوَازِينُهُ

[101:9] His destiny is lowly.

فَأُمُّهُ هَاوِيَةٌ

[101:10] Do you know what it is?

وَمَا أَدْرَاكَ مَا هِيَ

[101:11] The blazing Hellfire.

نَارٌ حَامِيَةٌ

## Sura 102: Hoarding

### سورة التكاثر

[102:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[102:1] You remain preoccupied with hoarding.

أَلْهَاكُمُ التَّكَاثُرُ

[102:2] Until you go to the graves.

حَتَّىٰ زُرْتُمُ الْمَقَابِرَ

[102:3] Indeed, you will find out.

كَلَّا سَوْفَ تَعْلَمُونَ

[102:4] Most assuredly, you will find out.

ثُمَّ كَلَّا سَوْفَ تَعْلَمُونَ

[102:5] If only you could find out for certain.

كَلَّا لَوْ تَعْلَمُونَ عِلْمَ الْيَقِينِ

[102:6] You would envision Hell.

لَتَرَوُنَّ الْجَحِيمَ

[102:7] Then you would see it with the eye of certainty.

ثُمَّ لَتَرَوُنَّهَا عَيْنَ الْيَقِينِ

[102:8] Then you will be questioned, on that day, about the blessings you had enjoyed.

ثُمَّ لَتُسْأَلُنَّ يَوْمَئِذٍ عَنِ النَّعِيمِ

### Sura 103: The Afternoon

#### سورة العصر

[103:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[103:1] By the afternoon.

وَالْعَصْرِ

[103:2] The human being is utterly lost.

إِنَّ الْإِنْسَانَ لِفِي خُسْرٍ

[103:3] Except those who believe and lead a righteous life, and exhort one another to uphold the truth, and exhort one another to be steadfast.

إِلَّا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ  
وَتَوَاصَوْا بِالْحَقِّ وَتَوَاصَوْا بِالصَّبْرِ

### Sura 104: The Backbiter

#### سورة الهمزة

[104:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[104:1] Woe to every backbiter, slanderer.

وَيْلٌ لِّكُلِّ هُمَزَةٍ لُّمَزَةٍ

[104:2] He hoards money and counts it.

الَّذِي جَمَعَ مَالًا وَعَدَّدَهُ

[104:3] As if his money will make him immortal.

يَحْسَبُ أَنَّ مَالَهُ أَخْلَدَهُ

[104:4] Never; he will be thrown into the Devastator.

كَلَّا لَيُنْبَذَنَّ فِي الْحُطَمَةِ

[104:5] Do you know what the Devastator is?

وَمَا أَدْرَاكَ مَا الْحُطَمَةُ

[104:6] GOD's blazing Hellfire.

نَارُ اللَّهِ الْمَوْقَدَةُ

[104:7] It burns them inside out.

الَّتِي تَطَّلِعُ عَلَى الْأَفْئِدَةِ

[104:8] They will be confined therein.

إِنَّهَا عَلَيْهِمْ مُّوَصَدَةٌ

[104:9] In extended columns.

فِي عَمَدٍ مُمَدَّدَةٍ

**Sura 105: The Elephant****سورة الفيل**

[105:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious,  
Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[105:1] Have you noted what your Lord did to  
the people of the elephant?

أَلَمْ تَرَ كَيْفَ فَعَلَ رَبُّكَ بِأَصْحَابِ الْفِيلِ

[105:2] Did He not cause their schemes to  
backfire?

أَلَمْ يَجْعَلْ كَيْدَهُمْ فِي تَضْلِيلٍ

[105:3] He sent upon them swarms of birds.

وَأَرْسَلَ عَلَيْهِمْ طَيْرًا أَبَابِيلَ

[105:4] That showered them with hard stones.

تَرْمِيهِمْ بِحِجَارَةٍ مِنْ سِجِّيلٍ

[105:5] He made them like chewed up hay.

فَجَعَلَهُمْ كَعَصْفٍ مَأْكُولٍ

**Sura 106: The Quraish Tribe****سورة قريش**

[106:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious,  
Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[106:1] This should be cherished by Quraish.

لَا يَلَافُ فُرَيْشٍ

[106:2] The way they cherish the caravans of  
the winter and the summer.

إِيْلَافِهِمْ رِحْلَةَ الشِّتَاءِ وَالصَّيْفِ

[106:3] They shall worship the Lord of this  
shrine.

فَلْيَعْبُدُوا رَبَّ هَذَا الْبَيْتِ

[106:4] For He is the One who fed them after  
hunger, and provided them with security after  
fear.

الَّذِي أَطْعَمَهُمْ مِنْ جُوعٍ وَآمَنَهُمْ مِنْ خَوْفٍ

**Sura 107: Charity****سورة الماعون**

[107:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious,  
Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[107:1] Do you know who really rejects the  
faith?

أَرَأَيْتَ الَّذِي يُكَذِّبُ بِالْإِيمَانِ

[107:2] That is the one who mistreats the or-  
phans.

فَذَلِكَ الَّذِي يَدْعُ الْيَتِيمَ

[107:3] And does not advocate the feeding of  
the poor.

وَلَا يَحْضُ عَلَى طَعَامِ الْمَسْكِينِ

[107:4] And woe to those who observe the con-  
tact prayers (Salat)—

فَوَيْلٌ لِلْمُصَلِّينَ

[107:5] who are totally heedless of their pray-  
ers.

الَّذِينَ هُمْ عَنْ صَلَاتِهِمْ سَاهُونَ

[107:6] They only show off.

الَّذِينَ هُمْ يُرَاءُونَ

[107:7] And they forbid charity.

وَيَمْنَعُونَ الْمَاعُونَ

**Sura 108: Bounty****سورة الكوثر**

[108:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious,  
Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[108:1] We have blessed you with many a  
bounty.

إِنَّا أَعْطَيْنَاكَ الْكَوْثَرَ

[108:2] Therefore, you shall pray to your Lord  
(Salat), and give to charity.

فَصَلِّ لِرَبِّكَ وَأَنْحَرْ

[108:3] Your opponent will be the loser.

إِنَّ شَانِئَكَ هُوَ الْأَبْتَرُ

**Sura 109: The Disbelievers****سورة الكافرون**

[109:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious,  
Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[109:1] Say, "O you disbelievers.

قُلْ يَا أَيُّهَا الْكَافِرُونَ

[109:2] "I do not worship what you worship.

لَا أَعْبُدُ مَا تَعْبُدُونَ

[109:3] "Nor do you worship what I worship.

وَلَا أَنْتُمْ عَابِدُونَ مَا أَعْبُدُ

[109:4] "Nor will I ever worship what you  
worship.

وَلَا أَنَا عَابِدٌ مَّا عَبَدْتُمْ

[109:5] "Nor will you ever worship what I  
worship.

وَلَا أَنْتُمْ عَابِدُونَ مَا أَعْبُدُ

[109:6] "To you is your religion, and to me is  
my religion."

لَكُمْ دِينُكُمْ وَلِيَ دِينِ

**Sura 110: Triumph****سورة النصر**

[Last Sura Revealed]\*

[110:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious,  
Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[110:1] When triumph comes from GOD, and  
victory.

إِذَا جَاءَ نَصْرُ اللَّهِ وَالْفَتْحُ

[110:2] You will see the people embracing  
GOD's religion in throngs.

وَرَأَيْتَ النَّاسَ يَدْخُلُونَ فِي دِينِ اللَّهِ أَفْوَاجًا

[110:3] You shall glorify and praise your Lord,  
and implore Him for forgiveness. He is the Re-  
deemer.

فَسَبِّحْ بِحَمْدِ رَبِّكَ وَاسْتَغْفِرْهُ إِنَّهُ كَانَ تَوَّابًا

\*110:1-3 This last sura, chronologically, consists of 19 Arabic words (see 96:1), and the first verse consists of 19 letters. This indicates that this generation of believers shall attain the promised victory. Submission (true Islam) will prevail throughout the world (48:28).

**Sura 111: Thorns****سورة المسد**

[111:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious,  
Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[111:1] Condemned are the works of Abee  
Lahab, and he is condemned.\*

تَبَّتْ يَدَا أَبِي لَهَبٍ وَتَبَّ

[111:2] His money and whatever he has ac-  
complished will never help him.

مَا أَغْنَىٰ عَنْهُ مَالُهُ وَمَا كَسَبَ

[111:3] He has incurred the blazing Hell.

سَيَصْلَىٰ نَارًا ذَاتَ لَهَبٍ

[111:4] Also his wife, who led the persecution.

وَأَمْرَأَتُهُ حَمَّالَةَ الْحَطَبِ

[111:5] She will be (resurrected) with a rope of  
thorns around her neck.

فِي جِيدِهَا حَبْلٌ مِّن مَّسَدٍ

**Sura 112: Absoluteness****سورة الإخلاص**

[112:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious,  
Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[112:1] Proclaim, "He is the One and only  
GOD.

قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ

[112:2] "The Absolute GOD.

اللَّهُ الصَّمَدُ

[112:3] "Never did He beget. Nor was He be-  
gotten.

لَمْ يَلِدْ وَلَمْ يُولَدْ

[112:4] "None equals Him."

وَلَمْ يَكُنْ لَهُ كُفُوًا أَحَدٌ

**Sura 113: Daybreak****سورة الفلق**

[113:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious,  
Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[113:1] Say, "I seek refuge in the Lord of day-  
break.

قُلْ أَعُوذُ بِرَبِّ الْفَلَقِ

[113:2] "From the evils among His creations.

مِنْ شَرِّ مَا خَلَقَ

[113:3] "From the evils of darkness as it falls.

وَمِنْ شَرِّ غَاسِقٍ إِذَا وَقَبَ

[113:4] "From the evils of the troublemakers.

وَمِنْ شَرِّ النَّفَّاثَاتِ فِي الْعُقَدِ

[113:5] "From the evils of the envious when  
they envy."

وَمِنْ شَرِّ حَاسِدٍ إِذَا حَسَدَ

*111:1 Abee Lahab was Muhammad's uncle and the leader of the opposition. His wife carried out a campaign of persecution against Muhammad and the believers. Like all descriptions of Heaven and Hell, the rope of thorns is an allegory.*

## Sura 114: People

### سورة الناس

[114:0] In the name of God, Most Gracious,  
Most Merciful

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

[114:1] Say, "I seek refuge in the Lord of the  
people.

قُلْ أَعُوذُ بِرَبِّ النَّاسِ

[114:2] "The King of the people.

مَلِكِ النَّاسِ

[114:3] "The god of the people.

إِلٰهِ النَّاسِ

[114:4] "From the evils of sneaky whisperers.

مِنْ شَرِّ الْوَسْوَاسِ الْخَنَّاسِ

[114:5] "Who whisper into the chests of the  
people.

الَّذِي يُوسْوَسُ فِي صُدُورِ النَّاسِ

[114:6] "Be they of the jinns, or the people."

مِنَ الْجِنَّةِ وَالنَّاسِ

---

\* Thus, the total occurrence of the crucial word "God" (Allah) throughout the Quran is 2698, 19x142. The reader can ascertain the accuracy of this total by randomly checking the numbers of the word "God" at the bottom of any pages in this book. Additionally, if one adds the verse numbers wherever the word "God" occurs, the total comes to 118123, also a multiple of 19 (118123 = 19x6217). Details of the Quran's unique mathematical composition are given in Appendices 1, 2, 24, 25, 26, and 29

# Appendices

## Appendices

1	One of the Great Miracles (74:35).....	545
2	God’s Messenger of Covenant (3:81).....	573
3	We Made the Quran Easy (54:17).....	585
4	Why was the Quran Revealed in Arabic?.....	586
5	Heaven and Hell.....	587
6	Greatness of GOD.....	588
7	Why were We Created?.....	589
8	The Myth of Intercession.....	591
9	Abraham: Original Messenger of Islam.....	592
10	God’s Usage of the Plural Tense.....	593
11	The Day of Resurrection.....	594
12	Role of the Prophet Muhammad.....	595
13	The First Pillar of Islam.....	596
14	Predestination.....	597
15	Religious Duties: Gift from God.....	598
16	Dietary Prohibition.....	604
17	Death.....	604
18	Quran is All you Need.....	606
19	Hadith and Sunna: Satanic Innovations.....	606
20	Quran: Unlike Any Other Book.....	607
21	Satan: Fallen Angel.....	608
22	Jesus.....	608
23	Chronological Order of Revelation.....	611
24	Two False Verses Removed from the Quran.....	612
25	End of the World.....	634
26	The Three Messengers of Islam.....	636
27	Who is you God?.....	640
28	Muhammad Wrote God’s Revelations with His Own Hand.....	641
29	The Missing Basmalah.....	642
30	Polygamy.....	645
31	Evolution: A Divinely Guided Process.....	646
32	The Crucial Age of 40.....	647
33	Why Did God Send a Messenger Now?.....	648
34	Virginity / Chastity: A Trait of the True Believers.....	651
35	Drugs & Alcohol.....	651
36	What Price A Great Nation.....	652
37	Criminal Justice in Islam.....	653
38	The Creator’s Signature.....	654



## Appendix 1

### One of the Great Miracles (74:35)

The Quran is characterized by a unique phenomenon never found in any human authored book. Every element of the Quran is mathematically composed — the suras, the verses, the words, the number of certain letters, the number of words from the same root, the number and variety of divine names, the unique spelling of certain words, the absence or deliberate alteration of certain letters within certain words, and many other elements of the Quran besides its content. There are two major facets of the Quran's mathematical system: (1) The mathematical literary composition, and (2) The mathematical structure involving the numbers of suras and verses. Because of this comprehensive mathematical coding, the slightest distortion of the Quran's text or physical arrangement is immediately exposed.

### Simple to Understand

### Impossible to Imitate

For the first time in history we have a scripture with built-in proof of divine authorship — a superhuman mathematical composition.

Any reader of this book can easily verify the Quran's mathematical miracle. The word "God" (*Allah*) is written in bold capital letters throughout the text. The frequency of occurrence of the word "God" is noted at the bottom of each page. The last page of the text, Page 372, shows that the total occurrence of the word "God" is 2698, or  $19 \times 142$ .

Furthermore, when we add the numbers of all the verses where the word "God" occurs, we obtain a total of 118123, also a multiple of 19 ( $118123 = 19 \times 6217$ ). Nineteen is the common denominator throughout the Quran's mathematical system.

This phenomenon alone suffices as incontrovertible proof that the Quran is God's message to the world. No human being(s) could have kept track of 2698 occurrences of the word "God," and the numbers of verses where they occur. This is especially impossible in view of (1) the age of ignorance during which the Quran was revealed, and (2) the fact that the suras and verses were widely separated in time and place of revelation. The chronological order of revelation was vastly different from the final format (Appendix 23). However, the Quran's mathematical system is not limited to the word "God;" it is extremely vast, extremely intricate, and totally comprehensive.

## Simple Facts

Like the Quran itself, the Quran's mathematical coding ranges from the very simple, to the very complex. The Simple Facts are those observations that can be ascertained without using any tools. The complex facts require the assistance of a calculator or a computer. The following facts do not require any tools to be verified:

1.	The first verse (1:1), known as " <i>Basmalah</i> ," consists of	19 Letters
2.	The Quran consists of 114 suras, which is	19 x 6.
3.	The total number of verses in the Quran is 6346, or [6234 numbered verses & 112 un-numbered verses ( <i>Basmalahs</i> ) $6234+112 = 6346$ ] Note that $6+3+4+6=$	19
4.	The <i>Basmalah</i> occurs 114 times, despite its conspicuous absence from Sura 9 (it occurs twice in Sura 27) & $114=$	19 x 6.
5.	From the missing <i>Basmalah</i> of Sura 9 to the extra <i>Basmalah</i> of Sura 27, there are precisely	19 Suras
6.	It follows that the total of the sura numbers from 9 to 27 ( $9+10+11+12+...+26+27$ ) is 342, or	19 x 18.
7.	This total (342) also equals the number of words between the two <i>Basmalahs</i> of Sura 27, and $342 =$	19 x 18.
8.	The famous first revelation (96:1-5) consists of	19 words.
9.	This 19-worded first revelation consists of 76 letters	19 x 4.
10.	Sura 96, first in the chronological sequence, consists of	19 verses.
11.	This first chronological sura is placed atop the last	19 suras.
12.	Sura 96 consists of 304 Arabic letters, and 304 equals	19 x 16.
13.	The last revelation (Sura 110) consists of	19 words.
14.	The first verse of the last revelation (110:1) consists of	19 letters.
15.	14 different Arabic letters, form 14 different sets of "Quranic Initials" (such as A.L.M. of 2:1), and prefix 29 suras. These numbers add up to $14+14+29=57=$	19 x 3.
16.	The total of the 29 sura numbers where the Quranic Initials occur is $2+3+7+...+50+68 = 822$ , and $822+14$ (14 sets of initials) equals 836, or	19 x 44.
17.	Between the first initialed sura (Sura 2) and the last initialed sura (Sura 68) there are 38 un-initialed suras	19 x 2.
18.	Between the first and last initialed sura there are of alternating "initialed" and "uninitialed" suras.	19 sets
19.	The Quran mentions 30 different numbers: 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 19, 20, 30, 40, 50, 60, 70, 80, 99, 100, 200, 300, 1000, 2000, 3000, 5000, 50,000, & 100,000. The sum of these numbers is 162146, which equals	19x8534.

*This is a condensed summary of the Simple Facts.*

## The Literary Mathematical Composition

The Quran is characterized by a unique phenomenon never found in any other book; 29 suras are prefixed with 14 different sets of "Quranic Initials," consisting of one to five letters per set. Fourteen letters, half the Arabic alphabet, participate in these initials. The significance of the Quranic initials remained a divinely guarded secret for 14 centuries.

The Quran states in 10:20 and 25:4-6 that its miracle, i.e., proof of divine authorship, was destined to remain secret for a specific predetermined interim:

Table 1: List of the Quranic Initials and Their Suras



**They said, "Why hasn't a miracle come down to him from his Lord?" Say, "Only God knows the future. Therefore, wait, and I will wait along with you." [10:20**

\*\*\*\*\*

**Those who disbelieved said, "This is no more than a fabrication by him, with the help of other people." Indeed, they uttered a blasphemy; a falsehood. Others said, "Tales from the past that he wrote down; they were dictated to him day and night." Say, "This was sent down from the One who knows 'the secret' in the heavens and the earth." Surely, He is Forgiving, Most Merciful. [25:4-6]**

The Quranic Initials constitute a major portion of the Quran's 19-based mathematical miracle.

<u>No.</u>	<u>Sura No.</u>	<u>Sura Title</u>	<u>Quranic Initials</u>
1.	2	The Heifer	A.L.M.
2.	3	The Amramites	A.L.M.
3.	7	The Purgatory	A.L.M.S.
4.	10	Jonah	A.L.R.
5.	11	Hûd	A.L.R.
6.	12	Joseph	A.L.R.
7.	13	Thunder	A.L.M.R.
8.	14	Abraham	A.L.R.
9.	15	Al-Hijr Valley	A.L.R.
10.	19	Mary	K.H.Y.'A.S.
11.	20	T.H.	T.H.
12.	26	The Poets	T.S.M.
13.	27	The Ant	T.S.
14.	28	History	T.S.M.
15.	29	The Spider	A.L.M.
16.	30	The Romans	A.L.M.
17.	31	Luqmaan	A.L.M.
18.	32	Prostration	A.L.M.
19.	36	Y.S.	Y.S.
20.	38	S.	S.
21.	40	Forgiver	H.M.
22.	41	Elucidated	H.M.
23.	42	Consultation	H.M. 'A.S.Q
24.	43	Ornaments	H.M.
25.	44	Smoke	H.M.
26.	45	Kneeling	H.M.
27.	46	The Dunes	H.M.
28.	50	Q.	Q.
29.	68	The Pen	NuN

## Historical Background

In 1968, I realized that the existing English translations of the Quran did not present the truthful message of God's Final Testament. For example, the two most popular translators, Yusuf Ali and Marmaduke Pickthall, could not overcome their corrupted religious traditions when it came to the Quran's great criterion in 39:45.

**When God ALONE is mentioned, the hearts of those who do not believe in the Hereafter shrink with aversion. But when others are mentioned beside Him, they rejoice. [39:45]**

Yusuf Ali omitted the crucial word "ALONE" from his translation, and altered the rest of the verse by inserting the word "(gods)." Thus, he utterly destroyed this most important Quranic criterion. He translated 39:45 as follows:

**When God, the One and Only, is mentioned, the hearts of those who believe not in the Hereafter are filled with disgust and horror; but when (gods) other than He are mentioned, behold, they are filled with joy. [39:45] (according to A. Yusuf Ali)**

The expression "When God, the One and Only, is mentioned," is not the same as saying, "When God alone is mentioned." One can mention "God, the One and Only," and also mention Muhammad or Jesus, and no one will be upset. But if "God ALONE is mentioned," you cannot mention anyone else, and a lot of people — those who idolize Muhammad or Jesus — will be upset. Thus, Yusuf Ali could not bring himself to present the truth of the Quran, if it exposed his corrupted belief.

Marmaduke Pickthall translated "ALONE" correctly, but destroyed the criterion by inserting his personal belief in parentheses; he translated 39:45 as follows:

**And when Allah alone is mentioned, the hearts of those who believe not in the Hereafter are repelled, and when those (whom they worship) beside Him are mentioned, behold! they are glad. [39:45] (according to Marmaduke Pickthall)**

When I saw the truth of God's word thus distorted, I decided to translate the Quran, at least for the benefit of my own children. Since I was a chemist by profession, and despite my extensive religious background — my father was a renowned Sufi leader in Egypt — I vowed to God that I would not move from one verse to the next unless I fully understood it.

I purchased all the available books of Quranic translations and exegeses (*Tafseer*) I could find, placed them on a large table, and began my translation. The first sura, The Key, was completed in a few days. The first verse in Sura 2 is "A.L.M." The translation of this verse took four years, and coincided with the divine unveiling of "the secret," the great mathematical Miracle of the Quran.

The books of Quranic exegeses unanimously agreed that "no one knows the meaning or significance of the Quranic Initials A.L.M., or any other initials." I decided to write the Quran

into the computer, analyze the whole text, and see if there were any mathematical correlations among these Quranic initials.

I used a time-share terminal, connected by telephone to a giant computer. To test my hypothesis, I decided to look at the single-lettered Quranic Initials — "Q" (Qaaf) of Suras 42 and 50, "S" (Saad) of Suras 7, 19, and 38, and "N" (Noon) of Sura 68. As detailed in my first book *MIRACLE OF THE QURAN: SIGNIFICANCE OF THE MYSTERIOUS ALPHABETS* (Islamic Productions, 1973), many previous attempts to unravel the mystery had failed.

### The Quranic Initial "Q" (Qaaf)

The computer data showed that the text of the only Q-initialed suras, 42 and 50, contained the same number of Q's, 57 and 57. That was the first hint that a deliberate mathematical system may exist in the Quran.

Sura 50 is entitled "Q," prefixed with "Q," and the first verse reads, "Q, and the glorious Quran." This indicated that "Q" stands for "Quran," and the total number of Q's in the two Q-initialed suras represents the Quran's 114 suras ( $57+57 = 114 = 19 \times 6$ ). This idea was strengthened by the fact that "the Quran" occurs in the Quran 57 times.

The Quran is described in Sura "Q" as "Majid" (glorious), and the Arabic word "Majid" has a gematrical value of 57: M (40)+J (3)+I (10)+D (4) = 57.

Sura 42 consists of 53 verses, and  $42+53 = 95 = 19 \times 5$ .

Sura 50 consists of 45 verses, and  $50+45 = 95$ , same total as in Sura 42.

By counting the letter "Q" in every "Verse 19" throughout the Quran, the total count comes to 76,  $19 \times 4$ . Here is a summary of the Q-related data:

1. The frequency of occurrence of "Q" in Sura "Q" (No. 50) is 57,  $19 \times 3$ .
2. The letter "Q" occurs in the other Q-initialed sura (No. 42) exactly the same number of times, 57.
3. The total occurrence of the letter "Q" in the two Q-initialed suras is 114, which equals the number of suras in the Quran.
4. "The Quran" is mentioned in the Quran 57 times.
5. The description of the Quran as "Majid" (Glorious) is correlated with the frequency of occurrence of the letter "Q" in each of the Q-initialed suras. The word "Majid" has a gematrical value of 57.
6. Sura 42 consists of 53 verses, and  $42+53$  is 95, or  $19 \times 5$ .
7. Sura 50 consists of 45 verses, and  $50+45$  is also 95,  $19 \times 5$ .
8. The number of Q's in all verses numbered "19" throughout the Quran is 76,  $19 \times 4$ .

Glimpses of the Quran's mathematical composition began to emerge. For example, it was observed that the people who disbelieved in Lot are mentioned in 50:13 and occur in the Quran 13 times — 7:80; 11:70, 74, 89; 21:74; 22:43; 26:160; 27:54, 56; 29:28; 38:13; 50:13; and 54:33. Consistently, they are referred to as "Qawm," with the single exception of the Q-initialed Sura 50 where they are

referred to as “*Ikhwaan.*” Obviously, if the regular, Q-containing word “*Qawm*” were used, the count of the letter “Q” in Sura 50 would have become 58, and this whole phenomenon would have disappeared. With the recognized absolute accuracy of mathematics, the alteration of a single letter destroys the system.

Another relevant example is the reference to Mecca in 3:96 as “*Becca!*” This strange spelling of the renowned city has puzzled Islamic scholars for many centuries. Although Mecca is mentioned in the Quran properly spelled in 48:24, the letter “M” is substituted with a “B” in 3:96. It turns out that Sura 3 is an M-initialed sura, and the count of the letter “M” would have deviated from the Quran's code if “Mecca” was spelled correctly in 3:96.

### NuN (Noon)

This initial is unique; it occurs in one sura, 68, and the name of the letter is spelled out as three letters — *Noon Wow Noon* — in the original text, and is therefore counted as two N's. The total count of this letter in the N-initialed sura is 133, 19x7.

The fact that "N" is the last Quranic Initial (see Table 1) brings out a number of special observations. For example, the number of verses from the first Quranic Initial (A.L.M. of 2:1) to the last initial (N. of 68:1) is 5263, or 19x277.

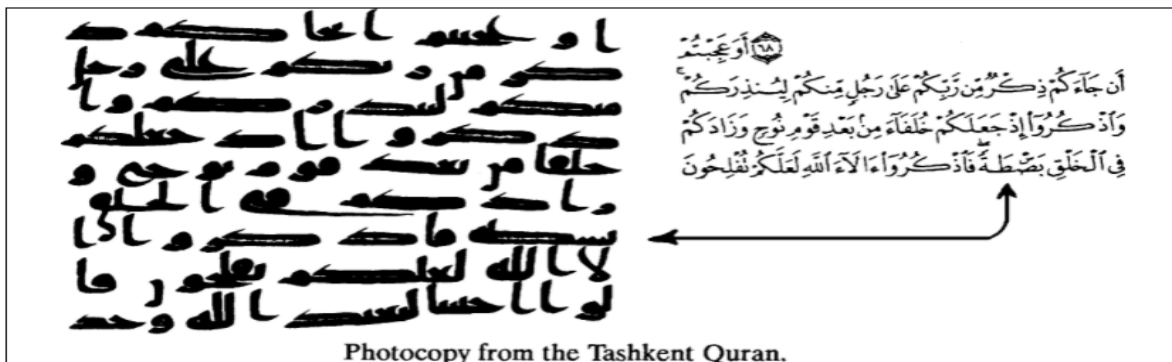
The word "God" (Allah) occurs 2641 (19x139) times between the first initial and the last initial. Since the total occurrence of the word "God" is 2698, it follows that its occurrence outside the initials "A.L.M." of 2:1 on one side, and the initial "N" of 68:1 on the other side, is 57, 19x3. Tables 9 to 18 prove that the initial "NuN" must be spelled out to show two N's.

### S (Saad)

This initial prefixes three suras, 7, 19, and 38, and the total occurrence of the letter "S" (Saad) in these three suras is 152, 19x8 (Table 2). It is noteworthy that in 7:69, the word "Bastatan" is written in some printings with a "Saad," instead of "Seen." This is an erroneous distortion that violates the Quran's code. By looking at the oldest available copy of the Quran, the Tashkent Copy, it was found that the word “Bastatan” is correctly written with a “Seen” (see photocopy below).

Table 2: The Frequency of Occurrence of the Letter "S" in the Saad-initialed Suras

Sura No.	Frequency of The letter "S"
7	97
19	26
38	29
	<b>152 (19x8)</b>



## Historical Note

The momentous discovery that "19" is the Quran's common denominator became a reality in January 1974, coinciding with Zul-Hijjah 1393 A.H. The Quran was revealed in 13 B.H. (Before Hijrah). This makes the number of years from the revelation of the Quran to the revelation of its miracle  $1393 + 13 = 1406 = 19 \times 74$ . As noted above, the unveiling of the Miracle took place in January 1974. The correlation between  $19 \times 74$  lunar years and 1974 solar years could not escape notice. This is especially uncanny in view of the fact that "19" is mentioned in Sura 74.

## Y. S. (Ya Seen)

These two letters prefix Sura 36. The letter "Y" occurs in this sura 237 times, while the letter "S" (Seen) occurs 48 times. The total of both letters is 285,  $19 \times 15$ .

It is noteworthy that the letter "Y" is written in the Quran in two forms; one is obvious and the other is subtle. The subtle form of the letter may be confusing to those who are not

thoroughly familiar with the Arabic language. A good example is the word "Araany" أَرَانِي " which is mentioned twice in 12:36. The letter "Y" is used twice in this word, the first "Y" is subtle and the second is obvious. Sura 36 does not contain a single "Y" of the subtle type. This is a remarkable phenomenon, and one that does not normally occur in a long sura like Sura 36. In my book *QURAN: VISUAL PRESENTATION OF THE MIRACLE* (Islamic Productions, 1982) every "Y" and "S" in Sura 36 is marked with a star.

## H.M. (Ha Mim)

Seven suras are prefixed with the letters "H" ح and "M" م;" Suras 40 through 46. The total occurrence of these two letters in the seven H.M.-initialed suras is 2147, or  $19 \times 113$ . The detailed data are shown in Table 3.

Naturally, the alteration of a single letter "H" or "M" in any of the seven H.M.-initialed suras would have destroyed this intricate phenom-

## A.S.Q. (ʿAyn Seen Qaf)

These initials constitute Verse 2 of Sura 42, and the total occurrence of these letters in this sura is 209, or  $19 \times 11$ . The letter "ʿA" (ʿAyn) occurs 98 times, the letter "S" (Seen) occurs 54 times, and the letter "Q" (Qaf) occurs 57 times.

## A.L.M. (Alef Laam Mim)

The letters "A," "L," and "M" are the most frequently used letters in the Arabic language, and in the same order as we see in the Quranic Initials — "A," then "L," then "M." These letters

Table 4: Occurrence of the Letters "A," "L," and "M" in the A.L.M.-Initialed Suras.

Sura No.	Frequency of Occurrence		
	"H"	"M"	"H+M"
40	64	380	444
41	48	276	324
42	53	300	353
43	44	324	368
44	16	150	166
45	31	200	231
46	36	225	261
	<b>292</b>	<b>1855</b>	<b>2147</b>
			( $19 \times 113$ )

prefix six suras — 2, 3, 29, 30, 31, and 32 — and the total occurrence of the three letters in each of the six suras is a multiple of 19 [9899 (19x521), 5662 (19x 298), 1672 (19x88), 1254 (19x66), 817 (19x43), and 570 (19x30), respectively]. Thus, the total occurrence of the three letters in the six suras is 19874 (19x 1046), and the alteration of one of these letters destroys this phenomenon.

### A.L.R. (Alef Laam Ra)

These initials are found in Suras 10, 11, 12, 14, and 15. The total occurrences of these letters in these suras are 2489 (19x131), 2489 (19x131), 2375 (19x 125), 1197 (19x63), and 912 (19x48), respectively (Table 5).

### A.L.M.R. (Alef Laam Mim Ra)

These initials prefix one sura, No. 13, and the total frequency of occurrence of the four letters is 1482, or 19x78. The letter “A” occurs 605 times, “L” occurs 480 times, “M” occurs 260 times, and “R” occurs 137 times.

### A.L.M.S. (Alef Laam Mim Saad)

Only one sura is prefixed with these initials, Sura 7, and the letter “A” occurs in this sura 2529 times, “L” occurs 1530 times, “M” occurs 1164 times, and “S” (Saad) occurs 97 times. Thus, the total occurrence of the four letters in this sura is  $2529+1530+1164+97 = 5320 = 19x280$ .

An important observation here is the interlocking relationship involving the letter “S” (Saad). This letter occurs also in Suras 19 and 38. While complementing its sister letters in Sura 7 to give a total that is divisible by 19, the frequency of this letter also complements its sister letters in Suras 19 and 38 to give a multiple of 19 (see Page 380).

Additionally, the Quranic Initial “S” (Saad) interacts with the Quranic Initials “K.H.Y. `A.” (Kaaf Ha Ya `Ayn) in Sura 19 to give another total that is also a multiple of 19 (see Page 383). This interlocking relationship — which is not unique to the initial “S” (Saad) — contributes to the intricacy of the Quran's numerical code.

Table 4: Occurrence of the Letters "A," "L," and "M" in the A.L.M.-Initialed Suras.

Sura No.	Frequency of Occurrence			Total
	"A"	"L"	"M"	
2	4502	3202	2195	9899 (19x521)
3	2521	1892	1249	5662 (19x298)
29	774	554	344	1672 (19x88)
30	544	393	317	1254 (19x66)
31	347	297	173	817 (19x43)
32	257	155	158	570 (19x30)
	<b>8945</b>	<b>6493</b>	<b>4436</b>	<b>19874 (19x1046)</b>

Table 5: Occurrence of the Letters "A," "L," and "R" in the A.L.R.-Initialed Suras

Sura No.	Frequency of Occurrence			Total
	"A"	"L"	"R"	
10	1319	913	257	2489 (19x131)
11	1370	794	325	2489 (19x131)
12	1306	812	257	2375 (19x125)
14	585	452	160	1197 (19x63)
15	493	323	96	912 (19x48)
	<b>5073</b>	<b>3294</b>	<b>1095</b>	<b>9462 (19x498)</b>



### K.H.Y.`A.S. (Kaaf Ha Ya `Ayn Saad)

This is the longest set of initials, consisting of five letters, and it occurs in one sura, Sura 19. The letter “K” in Sura 19 occurs 137 times, “H” occurs 175 times, “Y” occurs 343 times, “ `A” occurs 117 times, and “S” (Saad) occurs 26 times. Thus, the total occurrence of the five letters is  $137+175+343+117+26 = 798 = 19 \times 42$ .

### H., T.H. (Ta Ha), T.S. (Ta Seen), & T.S.M. (Ta Seen Mim)

An intricate interlocking relationship links these overlapping Quranic Initials to produce a total that is also a multiple of 19. The initial “H.” is found in Suras 19 and 20. The initials “T.H.” prefix Sura 20. The initials “T.S.” are found in Sura 27, while the initials “T.S.M.” prefix its surrounding Suras 26 & 28.

It should be noted at this time that the longer, more complex, interlocking and overlapping initials are found in the suras where uncommonly powerful miracles are narrated. For example, the virgin birth of Jesus is given in Sura 19, which is prefixed with the longest set of initials, K.H.Y.`A.S.

The interlocking initials “H.,” “T.H.,” “T.S.,” and “T.S.M.” prefix suras describing the miracles of Moses, Jesus, and the uncommon occurrences surrounding Solomon and his jinns. God thus provides stronger evidence to support stronger miracles. The frequencies of occurrence of these initials are presented in Table 6.

Table 6: Occurrence of the Quranic Initials "H.," "T.H.," "T.S.," and "T.S.M." in Their Suras

Sura	Frequency of			
	"H"	"T"	"S"	"M"
19	175	—	—	—
20	251	28	—	—
26	—	33	94	484
27	—	27	94	-
28	—	19	102	460
	<b>426</b>	<b>107</b>	<b>290</b>	<b>944</b>
	426+107+290+944 = 1767 = (19x93)			

### What Is A “Gematrical Value”?

When the Quran was revealed, 14 centuries ago, the numbers known today did not exist. A universal system was used where the letters of the Arabic, Hebrew, Aramaic, and Greek alphabets were used as numerals. The number assigned to each letter is its “Gematrical Value.” The numerical values of the Arabic alphabet are shown in Table 7.

Table 7: Gematrical Values of the Arabic Alphabet

								ا	1
ي	ط	ح	ز	و	ه	د	ج	ب	2
10	9	8	7	6	5	4	3		
ق	ص	ف	ع	س	ن	م	ل	ك	20
100	90	80	70	60	50	40	30		
غ	ظ	ض	ذ	خ	ث	ت	ش	ر	200
1000	900	800	700	600	500	400	300		

### Other Mathematical Properties of the Initialed Suras

Fourteen Arabic letters, half the Arabic alphabet, participate in the formation of 14 different sets of Quranic Initials. By adding the gematrical value of each one of these letters, plus the number of suras which are prefixed with Quranic Initials (29), we obtain a total of 722, or  $19 \times 19 \times 2$ .

Additionally, if we add the total gematrical value of all 14 initials, plus the number of the first sura where the initial occurs, we get a grand total of 988,  $19 \times 52$ . Table 8 presents these data.

If we add the number of occurrences of each of the 14 letters listed in Table 8 as an initial, plus the numbers of the suras where it occurs as an initial, the Grand Total comes to 2033,  $19 \times 107$ . See Table 9.

Table 8: The 14 Letters Used in Forming Quranic Initials

Letter	Value	First Sura
A (Alef)	1	2
L (Laam)	30	2
M (Mim)	40	2
S (Saad)	90	7
R (Ra)	200	10
K (Kaf)	20	19
H (Ha)	5	19
Y (Ya)	10	19
`A (`Ayn)	70	19
T (Ta)	9	20
S (Seen)	60	26
H (HHa)	8	40
Q (Qaf)	100	42
N (Noon)	50	68
	<b>693</b>	<b>295</b>
$693 + 295 = 988 = 19 \times 52$		
also $693 + 29 \text{ (suras)} = 722 = 19 \times 19 \times 2$		

Table 9: Mathematically Structured Distribution of the Quranic Initials

Initial	Number of Occurrences	Suras Where It Occurs	Total
A (Alef)	13	[+ 2 + 3 + 7 + 10 + 11 + 12 + 13 + 14 + 15 + 29 + 30 + 31 + 32]	222
L (Laam)	13	[+ 2 + 3 + 7 + 10 + 11 + 12 + 13 + 14 + 15 + 29 + 30 + 31 + 32]	222
M (Mim)	17	[+ 2 + 3 + 7 + 13 + 26 + 28 + 29 + 30 + 31 + 32 + 40 + 41 + 42 + 43 + 44 + 45 + 46]	519
S (Saad)	3	+ 7 + 19 + 38	67
R (Ra)	6	+ 10 + 11 + 12 + 13 + 14 + 15	81
K (Kaf)	1	+ 19	20
H (Ha)	2	+ 19 + 20	41
Y (Ya)	2	+ 19 + 36	57
`A (`Ayn)	2	+ 19 + 42	63
T (Ta)	4	+ 20 + 26 + 27 + 28	105
S (Seen)	5	+ 26 + 27 + 28 + 36 + 42	164
H (HHa)	7	+ 40 + 41 + 42 + 43 + 44 + 45 + 46	308
Q (Qaf)	2	+42+50	94
N (Noon)	2	+68	70
	<b>79</b>	<b>1954</b>	<b>2033</b>
			(19x107)

Table 10 presents the total frequency of Quranic Initials, plus the total gematrical value of these letters in the whole sura. The Grand Total for all initialed suras is 1089479. This number, in excess of one million, is a multiple of 19 ( $1089479 = 19 \times 57341$ ). The slightest alteration or distortion destroys the system.

*Note: The total gematrical value of the Quranic Initials in a given sura equals the gematrical value of each initial multiplied by the frequency of occurrence of that initial in the sura.*

### **Major Parameters of the Quranic Initials (Suras, Verses, Frequency, First Sura, & Last Sura)**

Table 11 shows that the sum of numbers of suras and verses where the Quranic Initials are found, plus the initial's frequency of occurrence in that sura, plus the number of the first sura where the initials occur, plus the number of the last sura where the initials occur, produces a total that equals 44232, or  $19 \times 2348$ . Thus, the distribution of the Quranic Initials in the initialed suras is so intricate that their counts and their placement within suras are intertwined to give a grand total that is a multiple of 19.

Table 10: Total Gematrical Values of All Quranic Initials In Their Suras

Suras	Initials	Frequency of Initials	Total Value in Whole Sura
2	A.L.M.	9899	188362
3	A.L.M.	5662	109241
7	A.L.M.S	5320	103719
10	A.L.R.	2489	80109
11	A.L.R.	2489	90190
12	A.L.R.	2375	77066
13	A.L.M.R.	1482	52805
14	A.L.R.	1197	46145
15	A.L.R.	912	29383
19	K.H.Y.`A. S.	798	17575
20	T.H.	279	1507
26	T.S.M.	611	25297
27	T.S.	121	5883
28	T.S.M.	581	24691
29	A.L.M.	1672	31154
30	A.L.M.	1254	25014
31	A.L.M.	817	16177
32	A.L.M.	570	11227
36	Y.S.	285	5250
38	S.	29	2610
40	H.M.	444	15712
41	H.M.	324	11424
42	H.M.- `A.S.Q.	562	28224
43	H.M.	368	13312
44	H.M.	166	6128
45	H.M.	231	8248
46	H.M.	261	9288
50	Q	57	5700
68	N,N	133	6650
		<b>41388</b>	<b>1048091</b>
$41388 + 1048091 = 1089479 (19 \times 57341)$			

Table 11: Parameters of the 14 Individual Quranic Initials

Initial	Sura , Verse, & (Frequency) of Initial in Each Sura	First Sura	Last Su-ra
A (Alef)	2:1 (4502), 3:1 (2521), 7:1 (2529), 10:1 (1319) 11:1 (1370), 12:1 (1306), 13:1 (605), 14:1 (585), 15:1 (493), 29:1 (774), 30:1 (544), 31:1 (347), 32:1 (257)	2	32
L (Laam)	2:1 (3202), 3:1 (1892), 7:1 (1530), 10:1 (913), 11:1 (794), 12:1 (812), 13:1 (480), 14:1 (452), 15:1 (323), 29:1 (554), 30:1 (393), 31:1 (297), 32:1 (155)	2	32
M (Mim)	2:1 (2195), 3:1 (1249), 7:1 (1164), 13:1 (260) 26:1 (484), 28:1 (460), 29:1 (344), 30:1 (317), 31:1 (173), 32:1 (158), 40:1 (380), 41:1 (276), 42:1 (300), 43:1 (324), 44:1 (150), 45:1 (200), 46:1 (225)	2	46
S (Saad)	7:1 (97), 19:1 (26), 38:1 (29)	7	38
R (Ra)	10:1 (257), 11:1 (325), 12:1 (257), 13:1 (137), 14:1 (160), 15:1 (96)	10	15
K (Kaf)	19:1 (137)	19	19
H (Ha)	19:1 (175), 20:1 (251)	19	20
Y (Ya)	19:1 (343), 36:1 (237)	19	36
`A (`Ayn)	19:1 (117), 42:2 (98)	19	42
T (Ta)	20:1 (28), 26:1 (33), 27:1 (27), 28:1 (19)	20	28
S (Seen)	26:1 (94), 27:1 (94), 28:1 (102), 36:1 (48), 42:2 (54)	26	42
H (HHa)	40:1 (64), 41:1 (48), 42:1 (53), 43:1 (44) 44:1 (16), 45:1 (31), 46:1 (36)	40	46
Q (Qaf)	42:2 (57), 50:1 (57)	42	50
N (NuN)	68:1 (133)	68	68
	<b>43423</b>	<b>295</b>	<b>514</b>
Grand Total = 43423+295+514 = 44232 = 19x2328.			

A special mathematical coding authenticates the number of verses where the Quranic Initials themselves are found. As detailed in Table 11, all Quranic Initials occur in Verse 1, except in Sura 42 (initials in Verses 1 and 2). This fact is supported by the remarkable mathematical phenomenon detailed in Table 12. If we multiply the first two columns of Table 12, instead of adding, we still end up with a Total that is divisible by 19 (see Table 13).

Table 12: Mathematical Coding of the Number of Verses with Initials

<u>Sura Number</u>	<u>Number of Verses</u>	<u>Number of Initialed Verses</u>	<u>Gematrical Value of the Initials</u>	<u>TOTAL</u>
2	286	1	71	360
3	200	1	71	275
7	206	1	161	375
10	109	1	231	351
11	123	1	231	366
12	111	1	231	355
13	43	1	271	328
14	52	1	231	298
15	99	1	231	346
19	98	1	195	313
20	135	1	14	170
26	227	1	109	363
27	93	1	69	190
28	88	1	109	226
29	69	1	71	170
30	60	1	71	162
31	34	1	71	137
32	30	1	71	134
36	83	1	70	190
38	88	1	90	217
40	85	1	48	174
41	54	1	48	144
42	53	2	278	375
43	89	1	48	181
44	59	1	48	152
45	37	1	48	131
46	35	1	48	130
50	45	1	100	196
68	52	1	50 + 50	221
822	+ 2743	+ 30	+ 3435	= 7030 (19x370)

Remarkably, if we multiply the first two columns of Table 14, instead of adding them, **we still get a Grand Total that is divisible by 19** (Table 15).

The number of verses per sura, and the numbers assigned to each verse are among the basic elements of the Quran. Not only are these elements authenticated mathematically, but both initialed and un-initialed suras are independently coded. Since we are now dealing with the initialed suras, Table 16 presents the numbers assigned to these suras, added to the numbers of verses in each sura, plus the sum of verse numbers (1+2+3+ ... + n). The Grand total is 190133, or 19x10007.

Table 15: Multiplying the First 2 Columns of Table 14, Instead of Adding Them

<u>Sura Number</u>		<u>Number of Verses</u>		<u>Number of Initialed Verses</u>		<u>Gematrical Value of the Initials</u>		<u>TOTAL</u>
2	x	286	+	1	+	71	=	644
3	x	200	+	1	+	71	=	672
7	x	206	+	1	+	161	=	1604
-		-		-				-
50	x	45	+	1	+	100	=	2351
68	x	52	+	1	+	(50+50)	=	3637
		60071		30		3435	=	63536 (19x3344)

By adding the number of every sura to the number of the next sura, and accumulating the sums of sura numbers as we continue this process to the end of the Quran, we will have a value that corresponds to each sura. Thus, Sura 1 will have a corresponding value of 1, Sura 2 will have a value of 1+2=3, Sura 3 will have a value of 3+3=6, Sura 4 will have a value of 6+4 = 10, and so on to the end of the Quran. The total values for the initialed and the un-initialed suras are independently divisible by 19. The values for the initialed suras are shown in Table 17.

Table 17: Values Obtained by Successive Addition of Sura Numbers.

<u>Sura Number</u>	<u>Calculated Value</u>
2	3
3	6
7	28
10	55
11	66
12	78
13	91
14	105
15	120
19	190
20	210
-	-
44	990
45	1035
46	1081
50	1275
68	<u>2346</u>
	15675
	(19x825)

Table 16: Mathematical Structuring of the Verses of Initialed Suras

<u>Sura No.</u>	<u>No. of Verses</u>	<u>Sum of Verse #s</u>	<u>Total</u>
2	286	41041	41329
3	200	20100	20303
7	206	21321	21534
-	-	-	-
50	45	1035	1130
<u>68</u>	<u>52</u>	<u>1378</u>	<u>1498</u>
822	2743	186568	190133 (19x10007)

The values calculated for the un-initialed suras add up to a total of 237785, which is also a multiple of 19 (237785 = 19x12515).

## Mathematical Coding of Special Words The Word "God" (Allah)

[1] As shown earlier the word "God" occurs in the Quran 2698 times, 19x142.

[2] The numbers of verses where the word "God" occurs add up to 118123, also a multiple of 19 (118123 = 19x6217).

These simple phenomena gave us many difficulties while simply counting the word "God." We were a group of workers, equipped with computers, and all of us college graduates. Yet, we made several errors in counting, calculating, or simply writing the counts of the word "God." Those who still claim that Muhammad was the author of the Quran are totally illogical; he never went to college, and he did not have a computer.

Table 18: Occurrence of the Word "God" outside the Initialed Section

Number of Sura	Numbers of Verses	Number of Occurrences
1	1,2	2
69	33	1
70	3	1
71	3,4,13,15,17,19,25	7
72	4,5,7,12,18,19,22,23	10
73	20	7
74	31,56	3
76	6,9,11,30	5
79	25	1
81	29	1
82	19	1
84	23	1
85	8,9,20	3
87	7	1
88	24	1
91	13	2
95	8	1
96	14	1
98	2,5,8	3
104	6	1
110	1,2	2
112	1,2	2
<b>1798</b>	<b>634</b>	<b>57</b>
		(19x3)
Sum of numbers of the suras & verses = 1798 + 634 = 2432 = 19 x 128		
Total occurrence of the word "God" outside the initialed section = 57 (19 x 3).		

[3] From the first Quranic Initials (A.L.M. 2:1) to the last initial (N. 68:1), there are 2641, 19 x 139, occurrences of the word "God."

[4] The word "God" occurs 57 times in the section outside the Initials (Table 18).

[5] By adding the numbers of the suras and verses where these 57 occurrences of the word "God" are found, we get a total of 2432, or 19x128. See Table 18.

[6] The word "God" occurs in 85 suras. If we add the number of each sura to the number of verses between the first and last occurrences of the word "God," both verses inclusive, the Grand Total comes to 8170 or 19 x 430. An abbreviated representation of the data is shown in Table 19.

Table 19: All Suras in Which the Word "God" (Allah) Is Mentioned

<u>No</u>	<u>Sura No.</u>	<u>First Verse</u>	<u>Last Verse</u>	<u># Verses From First to Last</u>
1.	1	1	2	2
2.	2	7	286	280
3.	3	2	200	199
-	-	-	-	-
83.	104	6	-	1
84.	110	1	2	2
85.	112	1	2	2
	<u>3910</u>			<u>4260</u>
	3910 + 4260 = 8170 = 19x430			
These mathematical properties cover all occurrences of the word "God."				

[7] The Quran's dominant message is that there is only "One God." The word "One," in Arabic "*Wahed*" occurs in the Quran 25 times. Six of these occurrences refer to other than God (one kind of food, one door, etc.). The other 19 occurrences refer to God. These data are found in the classic reference *INDEX TO THE WORDS OF QURAN*.

*The crucial importance of the word "ONE" as the Quran's basic message is manifested in the fact that the Quran's common denominator, 19, happens to be the gematrical value of the word "ONE."*

### WHY 19!

As pointed out later in this Appendix, all God's scriptures, not only the Quran, were mathematically coded with the number "19." Even the universe at large bears this divine mark. The number 19 can be looked upon as the Almighty Creator's signature on everything He created (see Appendix 38). The number "19" possesses unique mathematical properties beyond the scope of this Appendix. For example:

[1] It is a prime number.

[2] It encompasses the first numeral (1) and the last numeral (9), as if to proclaim God's attribute in 57:3 as the "Alpha and the Omega."

[3] It looks the same in all languages of the world. Both components, 1 and 9, are the *only* numerals that look the same in all languages.

[4] It possesses many peculiar mathematical properties. For example, 19 is the sum of the first powers of 9 and 10, and the difference between the second powers of 9 and 10.

We now understand that the universal coding of God's creations with the number 19 rests in the fact that it is the gematrical value of the word "ONE" in all the scriptural languages — Aramaic, Hebrew, and Arabic.

The number 19, therefore, proclaims the First Commandment in all the scriptures: that there is only ONE God.

**The Lord our God is ONE!  
Therefore, you shall worship  
the Lord your God  
with all your heart,  
with all your soul,  
with all your mind,  
and with all your strength.**

[Deuteronomy 6:4-5]

[Mark 12:29]

[Quran 2:163, 17:22-23]

Table 20: Why "19!"

		Letter	
<u>Hebrew</u>	<u>Arabic</u>	<u>Value</u>	
V	W	6	
A	A	1	
H	H	8	
D	D	4	
		<hr style="width: 50%; margin: 0 auto;"/>	
		19	



As shown in Table 7, the Aramaic, Hebrew, and Arabic alphabets used to double as numerals in accordance with a universally established system. The Hebrew word for “ONE” is “VAHD” (pronounced V-AHAD). In Arabic, the word for “ONE” is “WAHD” (pronounced WAAHED). See Table 20.

Table 20: Why "19!"

Sura	Verse	Sura	Verse
2	185	30	58
4	82	34	31
5	101	36	2
6	19	-	69
7	204	38	1
9	111	39	27
10	37	-	28
-	61	41	3
12	2	-	26
-	3	42	7
15	1	43	3
-	87	-	31
-	91	46	29
16	98	47	24
17	9	50	1
-	41	-	45
-	45	54	17
-	46	-	22
-	60	-	32
-	78	-	40
-	82	55	2
-	88	56	77
-	89	59	21
-	106	72	1
18	54	73	4
20	2	-	20
-	113	75	17
-	114	-	18
25	30	76	23
-	32	84	21
27	1	85	21
-	6	<b>1356</b>	<b>3052</b>
-	76		
-	92		
28	85		
		1356+3052=4408	
		(19x232)	

## The Word “Quran”

The word “Quran” occurs in the Quran 58 times, with one of them, in 10:15, referring to “another Quran.” This particular occurrence, therefore, must be excluded. Thus, the frequency of occurrence of “this Quran” in the Quran is 57, or 19x3.

Two other grammatical forms of the word “Quran” occur in 12 verses. These include the word “Quranun” and the word “Quranahu.” One of these occurrences, in 13:31 refers to “another Quran” that cause the mountains to crumble. Another occurrence, in 41:44, refers to “a non-Arabic Quran.” These two occurrences, therefore, are excluded. Table 21 shows a list of the suras and verses where the word “Quran,” in all its grammatical forms, occurs.

## A STRONG FOUNDATION

The Quran's first verse, “In the Name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful,” known as *Basmalah*, consists of 19 Arabic letters. Its constituent words occur in the Quran consistently in multiples of 19.

The first word....."ism" (Name).....Occurs.....	19 times.
The second word....."Allah" (God).....Occurs.....	2698 times (19 x 142)
The third word....."Al-Rahman (Most Gracious).....	57 times (19 x 3)
The fourth word....."Al-Raheem (Most Merciful).....	114 times (19 x 6)

Professor Cesar Majul looked at the gematrical value of more than 400 attributes of God, and found only four names whose gematrical vaues are multiples of 19:

Divine Name	
1. "Waheed" (One).....	19
2. "Zul Fadl Al-Azim" (Possessor of Infinite Grace).....	2698
3. "Majid" (Glorious).....	57
4. "Jaami" (Summover).....	114

As noted above, the only Divine Names whose gematrical values are divisible by 19 correspond exactly to the frequencies of occurrence of the **Basmalah's** four words. The figure below illustrates this remarkable phenomenon:

Name	اسم	→	19	←	واحد	One
God	الله	→	2698	←	ذوالفضل العظيم	Possessor of Infinite Grace
Most Gracious	رحمن	→	57	←	مجيد	Glorious
Most Merciful	رحيم	→	114	←	جامع	Gatherer

*The four words of **Basmalah** are shown on the left side, and the only four divine names whose gematrical values are divisible by 19 are on the right side. The numbers in the middle are the frequencies of occurrence of the words of **Basmalah**, and, at the same time, the gematrical values of the four divine names.*

## The Five Pillars of Islam

Although the Quran provides numerous important commandments governing all aspects of our lives (see for example 17:22-38), five basic "pillars" have been traditionally emphasized. They are:

1. *Shahaadah*: Bearing witness that there is no other god besides God.
2. *Salat*: Observing five daily Contact Prayers.
3. *Seyaam*: Fasting during the ninth month of the Islamic calendar (Ramadan).
4. *Zakat*: Giving away 2.5% of one's net income as a charity to specified people.
5. *Hajj*: Pilgrimage to Mecca once in a lifetime for those who can afford it.

Like everything else in the Quran, these are mathematically structured.

### 1. One God (Shahaadah)

As mentioned earlier, the word "ONE" that refers to God occurs in the Quran 19 times. The reference to God "ALONE" occurs 5 times, and the sum of the sura and verse numbers where we find these five occurrences is 361, 19x19.

The "First Pillar of Islam" is stated in 3:18 as "LAA ELAAHA ELLA HOO" (There is no other god besides Him). This most important expression occurs in 19 suras. The first occurrence is in 2:163, and the last occurrence is in 73:9. Table 22 shows that the total of sura numbers, plus the number of verses between the first and last occurrences, plus the sum of these verse numbers is 316502, or 19x 16658.

Also, by adding the numbers of the 19 suras where LAA ELAAHA ELLA HOO occurs, plus the verse numbers where this crucial expression is found, plus the total number of occurrences (29), the Grand Total comes to 2128, or 19x112. The details are shown in Table 23.

Table 22: All Suras and Verses from First Occurrence of LAA ELAAHA ELLA HOO

Sura No.	No.of Verses	Sum of Verses	Total
2	123	27675	27800
3	200	20100	20303
-	-	-	-
9	127	8128	8264
-	-	-	-
72	28	406	506
73	9	45	127
<b>2700</b>	<b>5312</b>	<b>308490</b>	<b>316502</b>

(19x16658)

Table 23: List of All Occurrences of the Crucial Phrase: "LAA ELAAHA ELLA HOO" (There is no other god besides Him).

No.	Sura No.	Verses with Sha-hadah	Frequency of Shahadah
1.	2	163, 255	2
2.	3	2, 6, 18, 18	4
3.	4	87	1
4.	6	102, 106	2
5.	7	158	1
6.	9	31	1
7.	11	14	1
8.	13	30	1
9.	20	8,98	2
10.	23	116	1
11.	27	26	1
12.	28	70, 88	2
13.	35	3	1
14.	39	6	1
15.	40	3, 62, 65	3
16.	44	8	1
17.	59	22, 23	2
18.	64	13	1
19.	73	9	1
	<b>507</b>	<b>1592</b>	<b>29</b>

$$507 + 1592 + 29 = 2128 = 19 \times 112$$

## **2. The Contact Prayers "Salat"**

The word "Salat " occurs in the Quran 67 times, and when we add the numbers of suras and verses of these 67 occurrences, the total comes to 4674, or  $19 \times 246$  (see *INDEX OF THE QURAN*).

## **3. Fasting (Seyaam)**

The commandment to fast is mentioned in 2:183, 184, 185, 187, 196; 4:92; 5:89, 95; 33:35, 35; & 58:4. The total of these numbers is 1387, or  $19 \times 73$ . It is noteworthy that 33:35 mentions fasting twice, one for the believing men, and the other for the believing women.

## **4. The Obligatory Charity (Zakat) &**

### **5. Hajj Pilgrimage to Mecca**

While the first three "Pillars of Islam" are obligatory upon all Muslim men and women, the *Zakat* and Hajj are decreed only for those who can afford them. This explains the interesting mathematical phenomenon associated with *Zakat* and Hajj.

The *Zakat* charity is mentioned in 2:43, 83, 110, 177, 277; 4:77, 162; 5:12, 55, 7:156; 9:5, 11, 18, 71; 18:81; 19:13, 31, 55; 21:73; 22:41, 78; 23:4; 24:37, 56; 27:3; 30:39; 31:4; 33:33; 41:7; 58:13; 73:20; and 98:5. These numbers add up to 2395. This total does not quite make it as a multiple of 19; it is up by 1.

The Hajj Pilgrimage occurs in 2:189, 196, 197; 9:3; and 22:27. These numbers add up to 645, and this total does not quite make it as a multiple of 19; it is down by 1.

Thus, *Zakat* and Hajj, together, give a total of  $2395 + 645 = 3040 = 19 \times 160$ .

## **THE QURAN'S MATHEMATICAL STRUCTURE**

The Quran's suras, verses, words, and letters are not only mathematically composed, but also arranged into a superhuman structure that is purely mathematical, i.e., the literary content has nothing to do with such an arrangement.

Since the physical construction of the Quran is purely mathematical, it would be expected that the numbers mentioned in the Quran must conform with the Quran's 19-based code.

A total of 30 unique numbers are mentioned throughout the Quran, and the sum of all these numbers is 162146, a multiple of 19 ( $162146 = 19 \times 8534$ ). Table 24 lists all the numbers mentioned in the Quran, without the repetitions.

The numbers which are mentioned only once in the Quran are: 11, 19, 20, 50, 60, 80, 99, 300, 2000, 3000, 5000, 50000, and 100000.

All the numbers mentioned in the Quran, with repetitions, occur 285 times, and this number is a multiple of 19;  $285 = 19 \times 15$ .

### The Numbers of Suras and Verses

The numbering system of the Quran's suras and verses has been perfectly preserved. Only a few unauthorized and easily detectable printings deviate from the standard system that is divinely guarded.

When we add the numbers of all suras, plus the number of verses in every sura, plus the sum of verse numbers, the Grand total for the whole Quran comes to 346199,  $19 \times 19 \times 959$ . Table 25 is an abbreviated presentation of these data. Thus, the slightest alteration of a single sura or verse would have destroyed this system.

Table 25: Mathematical Coding of the Sura and Verse Numbers.

Sura No.	No. of Verses	Sum of Verse #s	TOTAL
1	7	28	36
2	286	41041	41329
-	-	-	-
9	127	8128	8264
-	-	-	-
113	5	15	133
114	6	21	141
<b>6555</b>	<b>6234</b>	<b>333410</b>	<b>346199</b>
(19x19x959)			

Table 24: All the Quranic Numbers.

Number	Location Example
1	2:163
2	4:11
3	4:171
4	9:2
5	18:22
6	25:59
7	41:12
8	69:17
9	27:48
10	2:196
11	12:4
12	9:36
19	74:30
20	8:65
30	7:142
40	7:142
50	29:14
60	58:4
70	9:80
80	24:4
99	38:23
100	2:259
200	8:65
300	18:25
1000	2:96
2000	8:66
3000	3:124
5000	3:125
50000	70:4
100000	37:147
<b>162146 (19 x 8534)</b>	

As shown in Table 16, if we consider only the 29 initialed suras, these same data produce a Grand Total which is also a multiple of 19. It follows that the data for the un-initialed suras are also divisible by 19. Table 26 is an abbreviated presentation of the same data related to the 85 un-initialed suras.

Table 26: Mathematical Coding of the 85 Un-initialed Suras

Sura No.	No.of Verses	Sum of Verse #s	TOTAL
1	7	28	36
4	176	15576	15756
-	-	-	-
9	127	8128	8264
-	-	-	-
113	5	15	133
114	6	21	141
<b>5733</b>	<b>3491</b>	<b>146842</b>	<b>156066</b> (19x8214)

**LAST MINUTE DISCOVERY**

*[May 26, 1989 — Add to Appendix 1]*

Mr. Abdullah Arik made the following discoveries just before printing time:

1. If we write down the number of verses in every sura, followed by the sum of verse numbers, and keep all number justified to the left, the total of all left-justified numbers is **4,859,309,774**, or **19x255753146** (Table 1).

2. Do the same as above, except write down the number of every verse, instead of the number of verses. The total this time consists of 757 digits and is still a multiple of 19 (Table 2).

3. Do the same as above, but justify everything to the right, and write down the sura number, followed by the number of verses in that sura, followed by the number of every verse in the sura, and finally, the sum of verse numbers. The total consists of 759 digits and is also a multiple of 19 (Table 3).

Table 1

Sura 1	728
Sura 2	28641041
-	-
Sura 114	621
Total = 4859309774 = 19 x 255753146	

Table 2

Sura 1	123456728
Sura 2	1234...28641041
-	-
Sura 114	12345621

Table 3

Sura 1	17123456728
Sura 2	2286123 ... 28641041
-	-
Sura 114	114612345621

**GOD BE GLORIFIED**

## Superhuman Numerical Combinations

Let us write down the number of each verse in the Quran, preceded for each sura by the number of verses in that sura. Thus, Sura 1, which consists of seven verses, will be represented by the number 7 1234567. What we are doing here is forming long numbers by writing the numbers of verses next to each other. To find the number representing Sura 2, you write down the number of verses in this sura, 286, followed by the number of every verse, written next to each other. Thus, the number representing Sura 2 will look like this: 286 12345.....284285286. The two numbers representing the first two suras are:

**7 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 & 286 1 2 3 4 5.....284 285 286.**

Putting these two numbers together to form one number representing the first two suras, we get this number:

**7 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 286 1 2 3 4 5.....284 285 286.**

This process is continued until every verse in the Quran is written down, thus forming one very long number encompassing the number of every verse in the Quran. The number representing the whole Quran is **a multiple of 19 & consists of 12692 digits, which is also a multiple of 19.**

**7 1234567 286 12345...286 ...5 12345 6 123456**

**FIRST No: This very long number consists of 12692 digits (19x668) and includes every verse in the Quran. The number of verses in each sura precedes its verses. A special computer program that divides very long numbers has shown that this long number is a multiple of 19.**

Instead of putting the total number of verses in every sura ahead of the sura, let us put it at the end of every sura. Thus, the number representing Sura 1 will look like this: 1234567 7, instead of 7 1234567. The number representing Sura 2 will look like this: 12345.....284 285 286 286 instead of 286 12345.....284285286. The numbers representing the first two suras will look like this:

**1 2 3 4 5 6 7 7 & 1 2 3 4 5.....284 285 286 286.**

Putting these two numbers together to form a longer number representing the first two suras, we get a number that looks like this:

**1 2 3 4 5 6 7 7 1 2 3 4 5.....284 285 286 286.**

Since we are putting the total number of verses per sura at the end of each sura, we must put the total number of numbered verses (6234) at the end of the Quran. The last numbers, therefore, represent the last sura (123456 6), followed by the total number of numbered verses in the Quran (6234):

**1 2 3 4 5 6 6 & 6234 >>> 1 2 3 4 5 6 6 6234.**

Putting together all the verses of all the suras, produces a long number that consists of 12696 digits, and **is a multiple of 19.**

**1234567 7 12345...286 286 12345 5...123456 6 6234**

**SECOND No:** The number of every verse in every sura is followed by the number of verses per sura. The last 11 digits shown here are the 6 verses of the last sura, followed by its number of verses (6), followed by the number of numbered verses in the Quran (6234). The complete, very long number, is a multiple of 19.

### **Now let us include the number of every sura.**

Write down the number of every verse in every sura, followed by the number of the sura, followed by the number of verses in the sura. Thus, the number representing Sura 1 looks like this: 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 1 7. The number representing Sura 2 looks like this: 1 2 3 4 5 .....284 285 286 2 286. The number representing the last sura (No. 114) looks like this: 1 2 3 4 5 6 114 6. The total number of numbered verses (6234) is added at the end. This number, representing the whole Quran, is a multiple of 19; it looks like this:

**1234567 1 7 12345...286 2 286 ...123456 114 6 6234**

**THIRD No:** The number of every verse, followed by the sura number, then the number of verses in the sura. The total number of numbered verses is added at the end. The long number (12930 digits) is a multiple of 19.

Instead of putting the total number of verses in every sura after the sura, let us now put it ahead of the sura. Thus, the number representing Sura 1 looks like this: 7 1234567 1, instead of 1234567 1 7, and the number representing Sura 2 looks like this: 286 12345.....284 285 286 2, instead of 12345.....284 285 286 2 286. This very long number representing the whole Quran is a multiple of 19.

**7 1234567 1 286 12345...286 2...6 123456 114 6234**

**FOURTH No:** The total number of verses in each sura is followed by the number of every verse, then the sura number. The last 14 digits shown above are the number of verses in the last sura (6), followed by the numbers of the six verses (123456), followed by the number of the sura (114), then the total number of numbered verses in the Quran.

The very long number (consisting of 12930 digits) is a multiple of 19.



Now, let us write down the number of every verse in every sura, followed by the sum of verse numbers for every sura. Sura 1 consists of 7 verses, and the sum of verse numbers is  $1+2+3+4+5+6+7 = 28$ . Thus, the number representing Sura 1 looks like this: 1234567 28.

The sum of verse numbers for Sura 2 is 41041 ( $1+2+3+ \dots + 286$ ). Thus, the number representing Sura 2 looks like this: 12345...284 285 286 41041.

The number representing the last sura, which consists of 6 verses, looks like this: 123456 21, since  $1+2+3+4+5+6 = 21$ .

The complete number, representing the whole Quran, consists of 12836 digits and is a **multiple of 19**. It looks like this:

**1234567 28 12345...284285286 41041...123456 21**

**FIFTH No: The number of every verse in every sura is followed by the sum of verse numbers. The long number consists of 12836 digits, and is a multiple of 19.**

Remarkably, if we take the “Fifth No.” shown above and reverse the order of verse numbers and sum of verse numbers, i.e., move the sum of verse numbers, and put it ahead of the sura, the resulting long number is **still a multiple of 19**.

**28 1234567 41041 12345....285286.....21 123456**

**SIXTH No: Placing the sum of verse numbers ahead of each sura, instead of after it, produces a long number (12836 digits) that is also a multiple of 19.**

Even writing the suras backward, i.e., reversing the order of suras by starting with the last sura and ending with the first sura, and placing the sum of verse numbers after the verses of each sura, the product is **still a multiple of 19**.

**123456 21 12345 15..12345..286 41041 1234567 28**

**SEVENTH No: Reversing the order of suras — starting from the last sura and ending with the first sura — and writing down the number of every verse, with the sum of verse numbers for every sura after its verses, the product is a long number consisting of 12836 digits. This long number is a multiple of 19.**

Write the sum of verse numbers for the whole Quran (333410), followed by the number of numbered verses in the Quran (6234), then the number of suras (114). Every sura is then represented by its number followed by its number of verses. The numbers representing Suras 1 and 2 are 1 7 and 2 286. The complete number, covering all suras of the Quran, consists of 474 digits, and **is a multiple of 19** — it looks like this:

**333410 6234 114 1 7 2 286 3 200..113 5 114 6**

**EIGHTH No: The Grand Sum of verse numbers (333410) is followed by the number of numbered verses (6234), the number of suras (114), then the sura numbers and numbers of verses of every sura.**

Now let us reverse the order of sura number and its number of verses as presented in the “Eighth No.” Thus, the numbers representing the first two suras look like this: 7 1 & 286 2, instead of 1 7 & 2 286. The complete number also consists of 474 digits and **is still a multiple of 19**. It looks like this:

**333410 6234 114 7 1 286 2 200 3...5 113 6 114**

**NINTH No: Reversing the sequence of sura number and number of verses still gives us a long number that is a multiple of 19.**

If we write down the sum of verse numbers for Sura 1 (28), followed by the sum of verse numbers for Sura 2 (41041), and so on to the end of the Quran, and placing the Grand Sum of verse numbers (333410) at the end, the resulting long number (Tenth No.) consists of 377 digits, and **is a multiple of 19**.

**28 41041 20100 ..... 15 21 333410**

**TENTH No: The sums of verse numbers for every sura in the Quran, are written next to each other, followed at the end by the Grand Sum of verse numbers (333410). This long number (377 digits) is a multiple of 19.**

If we write down the number of suras in the Quran (114), followed by the total number of numbered verses (6234), followed by the number of every sura and its sum of verse numbers, the final long number (612 digits) **is a multiple of 19**.

**114 6234 1 28 2 41041 3 20100...113 15 114 21**

**ELEVENTH No: The number of suras, followed by the number of numbered verses, then the number of every sura and its sum of verse numbers, produce this long number (612 digits) that is a multiple of 19.**

Lest anyone may think that any Quranic parameter is left un-guarded with this awesome mathematical code, let us look at more parameters.

If we write down the number of suras (114), followed by the number of numbered verses, followed by the Grand Sum of verse numbers in the whole Quran (333410), followed by the numbers of every sura and its verses, we end up with a very long number (12712 digits) that is a multiple of 19.

**114 6234 333410 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7...114 1 2 3 4 5 6**  
**TWELFTH NUMBER**

If we write down the numbers of verses in every sura next to each other, we end up with a 235-digit number that **is a multiple of 19**. To do this, write down the total number of numbered verses in the Quran (6234), followed by the number of verses in every sura, then close with the total number of numbered verses in the Quran. The final long number looks like this:

<b>6234</b>	<b>7 286 200 176</b>	<b>...</b>	<b>127</b>	<b>...</b>	<b>5 4 5 6</b>	<b>6234</b>
(total verses)	(first 4 suras)		(sura 9)		(last four suras)	(total verses)

**THIRTEENTH NUMBER**

If we write down the number of numbered verses in the Quran (6234), followed by the number of suras (114), followed by the number of every verse in every sura, then close with the number of verses in the Quran (6234) and the number of suras (114), the final number consists of 12479 digits, **and is a multiple of 19**.

**6234 114 1234567 12345...286...123456 6234 114**  
**FOURTEENTH NUMBER**

Another long number that consists of 12774 digits is formed by writing down the number of every verse in every sura, followed by the number of every sura added to its number of verses. Sura 1 consists of 7 verses, and the total 1+7 is 8. Therefore, the number representing Sura 1 looks like this: 1234567 8. Since Sura 2

consists of 286 verses, the number representing Sura 2 looks like this: 12345...286 288. This is done for every sura in the Quran. The final combined number consists of 12774 digits, and is a multiple of 19.

<b>1234567</b>	<b>8</b>	<b>12345</b>	<b>....</b>	<b>286</b>	<b>288</b>	<b>...</b>	<b>123456</b>	<b>120</b>
	(1+7)				(2+288)			(114+6)
<b>FIFTEENTH NUMBER</b>								

More specialized features are in Appendices 2, 9, 19, 24, 25, 26, 29, and 37.

### **A Witness From the Children of Israel [46:10]**

*Proclaim: "What if it is from God, and you disbelieved in it? A witness from the Children of Israel has borne witness to a similar phenomenon, and he has believed, while you have turned too arrogant to believe. God does not guide the wicked." [ 46:10]*

The following quotation is taken from *STUDIES IN JEWISH MYSTICISM*, (Association for Jewish Studies, Cambridge, Mass., Joseph Dan & Frank Talmage, eds., Page 88, 1982). The quotation refers to the work of Rabbi Judah the Pious (12th Century AD):

*The people [Jews] in France made it a custom to add [in the morning prayer] the words: " 'Ashrei temimei derekh [blessed are those who walk the righteous way], " and our Rabbi, the Pious, of blessed memory, wrote that they were completely and utterly wrong. It is all gross falsehood, because there are only nineteen times that the Holy Name is mentioned [in that portion of the morning prayer]... and similarly you find the word 'Elohim nineteen times in the pericope of Ve-'elleh shemot. . . . Similarly, you find that Israel were called "sons" nineteen times, and there are many other examples. All these sets of nineteen are intricately intertwined, and they contain many secrets and esoteric meanings, which are contained in more than eight large volumes. . . . Furthermore, in this section there are 152 (19x8) words. ...*

### **ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS**

All praise and thanks are due to God who has willed that His miracle of the Quran shall be revealed at this time. He has distinguished the following individuals and blessed them by revealing through them many portions of this momentous discovery: Abdullah Arik, Mohamoud Ali Abib, Lisa Spray, Edip Yuksel, Ihsan Ramadan, Feroz Karmally, Ismail Barakat, Gatut Adisoma, Ahmed Yusuf (of Lagos), Cesar A. Majul, Muhtesem Erisen, Emily Kay Sterrett and Cecilia Albertha Wallen.

## Appendix 2

### God's Messenger of the Covenant

God's Messenger of the Covenant is a consolidating messenger. His mission is to purify and unify all existing religions into one: Submission (Islam).

Islam is NOT a name; it is a description of one's total submission and devotion to God ALONE, without idolizing Jesus, Mary, Muhammad, or the saints. Anyone who meets this criterion is a "Muslim" (Submitter). Therefore, one may be a Muslim Jew, a Muslim Christian, a Muslim Hindu, a Muslim Buddhist, or Muslim Muslim.

God's Messenger of the Covenant delivers God's proclamation that "The only religion approved by God is Submission" (3:19) and that "Anyone who seeks other than Submission as a religion, it will not be accepted from him/her" (3:85).

A messenger of God must present proof that he is God's messenger. Every messenger of God is supported by incontrovertible divine signs proving that he is authorized by the Almighty to deliver His messages. Moses threw down his staff and it turned into a serpent, Jesus healed the leprous and revived the dead by God's leave, Sāleh's sign was the famous camel, Abraham walked out of the fire, and Muhammad's miracle was the Quran (29:50-51).

The Quran (3:81, 33:7, 33:40) and the Bible (Malachi 3:1-3) have prophesied the advent of the consolidating messenger, God's Messenger of the Covenant. It is only befitting that a messenger with such a crucial mission must be supported by the most powerful miracle (74:30-35). While the miracles of previous messengers were limited in time and place, God's miracle supporting His Messenger of the Covenant is perpetual; it can be witnessed by anyone, at anytime, in any place.

This Appendix presents physical, examinable, verifiable, and irrefutable evidence that Rashad Khalifa is God's Messenger of the Covenant.

## A Quranic Truth

One of the major prophecies in the Quran is that God's Messenger of the Covenant will be sent after all the prophets have come to this world, and after all of God's scriptures have been delivered.

**God took a covenant from the prophets, saying, "After I have given you the scripture and wisdom, a messenger will come to confirm what you have. You shall believe in him and support him." He said, "Do you agree with this, and pledge to uphold this covenant?" They said, "We agree." He said, "You have thus borne witness, and I am with you a witness." (3:81)**

Muhammad Marmaduke Pickthall translated 3:81 as follows:

**When Allah made (His) covenant with the Prophets, (He said): Behold that which I have given you of the Scripture and knowledge. And afterward there will come unto you a messenger, confirming that which ye possess. Ye shall believe in him and ye shall help him. He said: Do ye agree, and will ye take up My burden (which I lay upon you) in this (matter)? They answered: We agree. He said: Then bear witness. I will be a witness with you.**

We learn from Sura 33 that Muhammad was one of the prophets who made that solemn covenant with God.

**And when we exacted a covenant from the Prophets, and from thee (O Muhammad) and from Noah and Abraham and Moses and Jesus son of Mary, We took from them a solemn covenant. (33:7)**

**(according to Muhammad Marmaduke Pickthall)**

Verse 3:81, among many other verses, provides the definitions of "*Nabi*" (Prophet) and "*Rasoul*" (Messenger). Thus, "*Nabi*" is a messenger of God who delivers a new scripture, while "*Rasoul*" is a messenger commissioned by God to confirm existing scripture; he does not bring a new scripture. According to the Quran, every "*Nabi*" is a "*Rasoul*," but not every "*Rasoul*" is a "*Nabi*."

Not every messenger was given a new scripture. It is not logical that God will give a scripture to a prophet, then ask him to keep it exclusively for himself, as stated by some Muslim "scholars" (2:42, 146, 159). Those who are not sufficiently familiar with the Quran tend to think that Aaron was a "*Nabi*," as stated in 19:53, who did not receive a scripture. However, the Quran clearly states that the Torah was given specifically "to both Moses and Aaron" (21:48, 37:117).

We learn from the Quran, 33:40, that Muhammad was the last prophet (*Nabi*), but not the last messenger (*Rasoul*):

**Muhammad was not the father of any of your men; he was a messenger (Rasoul) of God and the last prophet (Nabi). (33:40)**

This crucial definition is confirmed by the Quran's mathematical code. The expression used in 33:40 is "Muhammad Khaatum Al-Nabiyyeen" (the last prophet). The gematrical value of this expression, plus the sura number (33) and the verse number (40) is 1349,  $19 \times 71$ , while the value of the erroneous expression "Muhammad Khaatum Al-Mursaleen" (the last messenger) is not a multiple of 19.

From time immemorial, it has been a human trait to reject a contemporary, living messenger. Joseph was declared "the last messenger" (40:34). Yet, many messengers came after him, including Moses, David, Solomon, Jesus, and Muhammad.

### The Covenant Fulfilled

Although the prophets are dead, as far as this world is concerned, we know that their souls, the real persons, eternally exist somewhere in the universe. Several verses enjoin us from thinking that the believers who shed their bodies and departed this world are dead (2:154, 3:169, 4:69). Although they cannot come back to our world (23:100), they are "alive" somewhere else in the universe. [Appendix 17]

During my Hajj pilgrimage to Mecca, and before sunrise on Tuesday, Zul-Hijjah 3, 1391, December 21, 1971, I, Rashad Khalifa, the soul, the real person, not the body, was taken to some place in the universe where I was introduced to all the prophets as God's Messenger of the Covenant. I was not informed of the details and true significance of this event until Ramadan 1408.

What I witnessed, in sharp consciousness, was that I was sitting still, while the prophets, one by one, came towards me, looked at my face, then nodded their heads. God showed them to me as they had looked in this world, attired in their respective mode of dress. There was an atmosphere of great awe, joy, and respect.

Except for Abraham, none of the prophets was identified to me. I knew that all the prophets were there, including Moses, Jesus, Muhammad, Aaron, David, Noah, and the rest. I believe that the reason for revealing Abraham's identity was that I asked about him. I was taken aback by the strong resemblance he had with my own family - myself, my father, my uncles. It was the only time that I wondered, "Who is this prophet who looks like my relatives?" The answer came: "Abraham." No language was spoken. All communication was done mentally.

It is noteworthy that the date of this fulfillment of the prophets' covenant was **Zul-Hijja 3, 1391**. If we add the month (12), plus the day (3), plus the year (1391), we get a total of 1406,  $19 \times 74$ . Sura 74 is where the Quran's common denominator, the number 19, is mentioned. Note that the number 1406 is also the number of years from the revelation of the Quran to the revelation of its miracle (Appendix 1).

The mission of God's Messenger of the Covenant is to confirm existing scriptures, purify them, and consolidate them into one divine message. The Quran states that such a messenger is charged with restoring God's message to its pristine purity, to lead the righteous believers - Jews, Christians, Muslims, Buddhists, Sikhs, Hindus, and others - out of darkness into the light (5:19 & 65:11). He is to proclaim that *Islam (total submission to God) is the only religion acceptable by God (3:19)*.

"Lo, I am sending my messenger to prepare the way before me; and suddenly there will come to the temple the Lord whom you seek and the messenger of the covenant whom you desire. Yes, he is coming, says the Lord of hosts. But who will endure the day of his coming? And who can stand when he appears? For he is like the refiner's fire, or like the fuller's lye." (Malachi 3:1-2)

### The Proof

The name of God's Messenger of the Covenant is mathematically coded into the Quran as "Rashad Khalifa." This is certainly the most appropriate method of introducing God's messenger to the world in the computer-age.

(1) As shown in Appendix 1, God's great miracle in the Quran is based on the prime number 19, and it remained hidden for 1406 years (19x74). This awesome miracle was predestined by Almighty God to be unveiled through Rashad Khalifa. Hundreds of Muslim and Orientalist scholars during the last 14 centuries have tried in vain, but none of them was permitted to decipher the significance of the Quranic Initials.

(2) The Quran is made easy for **the sincere believers and seekers** (54:17, 22, 32, 40 & 39:28). It is an irrevocable divine law that no one is permitted access to the Quran, let alone its great miracle, unless he or she is a sincere believer who is given specific divine authorization (17:45-46, 18:57, 41:44, 56:79). The unveiling of the Quran's miracle through Rashad Khalifa is a major sign of his messengership.

Table 1: Suras and Verses of "Rashada" and "Khalifa"

No.	"Rashada"		"Khalifa"	
	Sura	Verse	Sura	Verse
1.	2	186	(2)	30
2.	-	256	38	26
3.	4	6		
4.	7	146		
5.	11	78		
6.	-	87		
7.	-	97		
8.	18	10		
9.	-	17		
10.	-	24		
11.	-	66		
12.	21	51		
13.	40	29		
14.	-	38		
15.	49	7		
16.	72	2		
17.	-	10		
18.	-	14	(Sura 2	
19.	-	21	is a	
			Repeat)	
	-----	-----	-----	-----
	224	1145	38	56
	$224+1145+38+56 = 1463 = 19 \times 77$			

(3) (3) The root word of the name "Rashad **رَشَاد**" is "Rashada **رَشَد**" (to uphold the right guidance). This root word is mentioned in the Quran 19 times. Nineteen is the Quran's common denominator (see *INDEX TO THE WORDS OF QURAN*, First Printing, Page 320).



(4) The word "Rashad" occurs in 40:29 & 38. The word "Khalifa" occurs in 2:30 and 38:26. The first "Khalifa" refers to a non-human "Khalifa," namely, Satan, while the second occurrence (Sura 38), refers to a human "Khalifa." If we add the numbers of suras and verses of "Rashad" (40:29, 38) and "Khalifa" (38:26) we get  $40+29+38+38+26 = 171 = 19 \times 9$ .

(5) (5) The sum of all sura and verse numbers where all "Rashada" and all "Khalifa" occur, without discrimination, add up to 1463,  $19 \times 77$  (Table 1).

(6) The total of all suras and verses where the root word "Rashada" occurs is 1369, or  $(19 \times 72) + 1$ , while the total for all occurrences of "Khalifa" is 94,  $(19 \times 5) - 1$ . The fact that "Rashada" is up by one and "Khalifa" is down by one pins down the name as "Rashad Khalifa," and not any "Rashad" or any "Khalifa."

(7) The gematrical value of "Rashad" is 505 and the value of "Khalifa" is 725 (Table 7, Appendix 1). If we add the value of "Rashad Khalifa" (1230) to the sura numbers, and the number of verses, from the beginning of the Quran to the first occurrence of "Rashada," the total is 1425,  $19 \times 75$ . The details are given in Table 2.

Table 2: The Suras and Verses from the beginning of the Quran to the First occurrence of the Root Word "Rashada"

Sura No.	No.of Verses	Sum of Verse #s
1	7	28
2	185	17205
----	-----	-----
3	192	17233
		( $19 \times 907$ )

(8) If we add the numbers of all the verses in every sura, i.e., the sum of verse numbers  $(1+2+3+ \dots +n)$  from the beginning of the Quran to the first occurrence of the root word "Rashada," the total comes to 17233,  $19 \times 907$  (Table 2).

Also, "Rashad" (505) + "Khalifa" (725) + Sura Total (3) + Total of Verses (192) = 1425 ( $19 \times 75$ )

(9) The Quranic Initials constitute the basic foundation of the Quran's miracle. These initials occur in suras 2, 3, 7, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 19, 20, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 36, 38, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 50, and 68. If we add the sum of these numbers (822) to the value of "Rashad Khalifa" (1230), the total is 2052,  $19 \times 108$ .

Table 3: The Suras Where the Root Word "Rashada" Occurs

Sura No	No.of Verses	Total
2	286	288
4	176	180
7	206	213
11	123	134
18	110	128
21	112	133
40	85	125
49	18	67
72	28	100
----	-----	-----
224	1144	1368
		( $19 \times 72$ )

(10) As shown in Table 3, if we add the numbers of all suras where the root word "Rashada" occurs, plus the number of verses, we get 1368, or  $19 \times 72$ .

(11) If we write down the sura number, followed by the number of verses per sura, followed by the individual

verse numbers, from the first occurrence of the root word "Rashada" (2:186) to the last occurrence of "Rashada" (72:21), and place these numbers next to each other, we get a very long number that consists of 11087 digits, and is a multiple of 19. This very long number begins with the number of Sura 2, followed by the number of verses in Sura 2 from the first occurrence of "Rashada" at verse 186 to the end of the sura (100 verses). Thus, the beginning of the number looks like this: 2 100. The numbers of these 100 individual verses (187 to 286) are placed next to this number. Thus, the number representing Sura 2 looks like this: 2 100 187 188 189 ..... 285 286. The same process is carried out all the way to 72:21, the last occurrence of the root "Rashada." The complete number looks like this:

**2 100 187 188 189 ..... 72 21 1 2 3 ..... 19 20 21**

The Sura number is followed by the number of verses, then the numbers of individual verses, from the first to the last occurrence of "Rashada" (2:187 through 72:21)

The complete number consists of 11087 digits, and is divisible by 19.

(12) If we examine the suras and verses from the first occurrence of the root word "Rashada" to the word "Khalifa" in 38:26, we find that the sum of sura numbers and their numbers of verses is 4541, or 19x239. The details are in Table 4.

(13) When we write down the value of "Rashad" (505), followed by the value of "Khalifa" (725), followed by every sura number where the root word "Rashada" occurs, followed by the numbers of its verses, from the first "Rashada" (2:186) to the word "Khalifa" (38:26), we get a long number that is divisible by 19.

Table 4: The Suras and Verses from the First "Rashada" to "Khalifa."

Sura No	No. of Verses	Total
2	100 (187-286)	102
3	200	203
4	176	180
5	120	125
-	-	-
35	45	80
36	83	119
37	182	219
38	26	64
-----	-----	-----
740	3801	4541 (19x239)

The first occurrence of "Rashada" is in 2:186. So, we write down 2 186. The second occurrence is in 2:256, so we write down 256. The next occurrence is in 4:6, so we write down 4 6, and so on, until we write down 38 26 ("Khalifa" occurs in 38:26). The complete number looks like this:

**505 725 2 186 256 4 6 ..... 38 26**

**The gematrical value of "Rashad" is followed by the value of "Khalifa," followed by the sura number and verse numbers of every occurrence of the root word "Rashada" from the first occurrence of "Rashada" to the occurrence of "Khalifa" in 38:26.**

## The Only Religion Approved by God is Submission [3:19]

(14) The Quran specifies three messengers of Islam (Submission):

<b>Abraham</b> delivered all the practices of Islam. The value of his name	=	258
<b>Muhammad</b> delivered the Quran. The value of his name	=	92
<b>Rashad</b> delivered Islam's proof of authenticity. The value of his name	=	505
Total gematrical value of the 3 names = 258+92+505	=	855
		(19x45)

The true Judaism, Christianity, and Islam will be consolidated into one religion - complete submission and absolute devotion to God ALONE. The existing religions, including Judaism, Christianity, and Islam are severely corrupted and will simply die out (9:33, 48:28, 61:9).

(15) Since the Quran sometimes refers to "Abraham, Ismail, and Isaac," it was suggested that Ismail and Isaac should be included. Remarkably, the addition of Ismail and Isaac gave a total that is still a multiple of 19. As shown in Table 5, the new total is 1235, or 19x65. This divisibility by 19 is not possible if any of the 3 names Abraham, Muhammad, or Rashad is omitted.

### Why 81: Verse 81 & Sura 81

(16) God's Messenger of the Covenant is prophesied in Verse 81 of Sura 3. The addition of the gematrical value of "Rashad" (505), plus the gematrical value of "Khalifa" (725), plus the Verse number (81), produces  $505 + 725 + 81 = 1311 = 19 \times 69$ .

(17) If we look at Sura 81, we read about a messenger of God who is powerfully supported and authorized by the Almighty (Verse 19). Thus, Verse 81 of Sura 3, and Sura 81, Verse 19 are strongly connected with the name "Rashad Khalifa"  $505 + 725 + 81 = 1311 = 19 \times 69$

(18) If we add the sura numbers plus the number of verses from the beginning of the Quran to Verse 3:81, where the Messenger of the Covenant is prophesied, the total comes to 380,  $19 \times 20$ . These data are in Table 6.

Table 5: Gematrical Value of the 5 Messengers

Name	Value of Indi-	Total
Abraham	1+2+200+5+10 +40	258
Ismail	1+60+40+70+1 0+30	211
Isaac	1+60+8+100	169
Muhammad	40+8+40+4	92
Rashad	200+300+1+4	505
	-----	----
	1235	1235
		(19x65)

Table 6: The Suras and Verses from 1:1 to 3:81

Sura No	No of Verses	Total
1	7	8
2	286	288
3	81	84
----	-----	-----
6	374	380
		(19x20)

(19) The gematrical value of Verse 3:81 is 13148,  $19 \times 692$ . This value is obtained by adding the gematrical values of every letter in the verse.

(20) If we look at that portion of Verse 3:81 which refers specifically to the messenger of the Covenant: "A messenger will come to you, confirming what you have," in Arabic:

*"JAA'AKUM RASOOLUN MUSADDIQUN LEMAA MA`AKUM"*

جَاءَكُمْ رَسُولٌ مُّصَدِّقٌ لِّمَا مَعَكُمْ

we find that the gematrical value of this key phrase is 836,  $19 \times 44$ .

### "Surely, You Are One of the Messengers" (36:3)

(21) I was told most assertively, through the angel Gabriel, that Verse 3 of Sura 36 refers specifically to me. If we arrange the initialed suras only, starting with Sura 2, then Sura 3, then Sura 7, and so on, we find that Sura 36, Ya Seen, occupies position number 19.

(22) Verse 3 of Sura 36 says, "Surely, you are one of the messengers." The gematrical value of this phrase is 612. By adding this value (612), plus the sura number (36), plus the verse number (3), plus the gematrical value of "Rashad Khalifa" (505+725), we get  $36+3+612+505+725 = 1881 = 19 \times 99$ .

(23) Sura 36 consists of 83 verses. If we add the sura number (36), plus its number of verses (83), plus the gematrical value of "Rashad Khalifa" (505+725), we get  $36+83+505+725 = 1349 = 19 \times 71$ .

(24) From 3:81, where the Messenger of the Covenant is prophesied, to Sura 36, there are 3330 verses. By adding the value of "Rashad Khalifa" (1230), to this number of verses (3330), we get  $505+725+3330 = 4560, 19 \times 240$ .

(25) From 3:81 to 36:3 there are 3333 verses. By adding this number to the gematrical value of "Rashad" (505), we get  $3333+505 = 3838 = 19 \times 202$ .

(26) The number of verses from 1:1 to 36:3 is 3705,  $19 \times 195$  (Table 7).

(27) The sum of verse numbers of every sura from 1:1 to 36:3 is 257925,  $19 \times 13575$  (Table 7).

Table 7: Suras and Verses from Sura 1 to Verse 3 of Sura 36.

Sura No.	No. of Verses	Sum of Verses
1	7	28
2	286	41041
3	200	20100
-	-	-
9	127	8128
-	-	-
34	54	1485
35	45	1035
36	2	3
----	----	-----
666	3705	257925
	( $19 \times 195$ )	( $19 \times 13575$ )

(28) The sum of sura numbers from Sura 1 to Sura 36 is 666 (Table 7). If we add this sum to the gematrical value of "Rashad Khalifa" (505+725), plus the gematrical value of verse [36:3](#) "Surely, you are one of the messengers," (612), the total is:  $666+505+725+612=2508=19 \times 132$ .

(29) If we add the sum of verse numbers (1+2+3+ ...+n) from the first occurrence of the root word "Rashada" ([2:186](#)) to [36:3](#) (You are one of the messengers) to the total of suras (35), plus the sura numbers themselves, the total is 241395, or  $19 \times 12705$  (Table 8).

(30) The sum of sura numbers from the first occurrence of the root word "Rashada" to [36:3](#) is 665,  $19 \times 35$ . Note that these are 35 suras (Table 8).

Table 8: The Suras and Verses from the First "Rashada" to [36:3](#)

No.	Sura No.	Sum of
1	2(186-286)	23836
2	3	20100
3	4	15576
4	5	7260
-	-	-
10	9	8128
-	-	-
33	34	1485
34	35	1035
35	36(1-3)	6
----	-----	-----
	665	240695
	(19 x 35)	
	$35+665+240695 = 241395 (19 \times 12705)$	

## "A Messenger to the People of the Scripture" (Jews, Christians, and Muslims)

**O people of the scripture, our messenger has come to you, to clarify things for you, after a long period without messengers. Lest you say, "No preacher or warner has come to us." A preacher and warner has come to you. God is Omnipotent. (5:19)**

(31) Obviously, the number of this verse is 19, the Quran's common denominator discovered by Rashad, and the number of occurrences of "Rashada" in the Quran.

(32) If we add the value of "Rashad Khalifa" (1230), plus the sura number (5), plus the verse number (19), we get  $1230+5+19 = 1254 = 19 \times 66$ .

(31) The sum of the sura numbers and the number of verses from the beginning of the Quran to this verse ([5:19](#)) is 703,  $19 \times 37$ . See Table 9.

Table 9: The Suras and Verses from the Beginning to 5:19

(32) Sura 98, "The Proof," Verse 2, proclaims the advent of God's Messenger of the Covenant for the benefit of "The People of the Scripture (Jews, Christians, and Muslims)." By adding the gematrical value of "Rashad Khalifa" (505+725) to the sura number (98), plus the verse number (2), we get:  $505 + 725 + 98 + 2 = 1330 = 19 \times 70$ .

Sura No.	No. of Verses	Total
1	7	8
2	286	288
3	200	203
4	176	180
5	19	24
----	-----	-----
15	688	703
		(19x37)

**Those who disbelieved among the people of the scripture (Jews, Christians, Muslims), and the idolators, will not believe, despite the profound sign given to them. [98:1]**

**A messenger from God, reciting Sacred Scriptures. [98:2]**

(35) It is noteworthy that the word "Bayyinah," which means "Profound Sign," and is the title of Sura 98, occurs in the Quran 19 times. This is another mathematical confirmation that the Quran's proof of divine authorship is based on the prime number 19, and that "Rashad Khalifa" is the messenger in 98:2.

### **A Profound Messenger Has Come [44:13]**

(36) By adding the sura numbers, plus the number of verses in each sura, from the 1:1 to 44:13, the total comes to 5415,  $19 \times 19 \times 15$  (Table 10).

(37) The sum of the sura number (44) plus the number of the verse where the messenger is predicted (13) equals 57,  $19 \times 3$ . See Table 10.

### **END OF THE WORLD**

(38) God is the only Knower of the future; He knows exactly when this world will end (7:187, 31:34, 33:63, 41:47, 43:85). We learn from the Quran that God reveals certain aspects of the future to His chosen messengers. In Appendix 25, evidence is presented that Rashad Khalifa was blessed with unveiling the End of the World, in accordance with 72:27.

(39) The number of verses from the beginning of the Quran to Verse [72:27](#) is 5472, or  $19 \times 72 \times 4$ . Note that the messenger who is given information about the future in [72:27](#), and that this sura contains 4 "Rashada" words ([72:2](#), 10, 14, & 21). By adding the value of "Rashad Khalifa" (1230), plus the sura number (72), plus the numbers of the 4 verses where "Rashada" is mentioned, we get  $1230 + 72 + 2 + 10 + 14 + 21 = 1349 = 19 \times 71$ .

(40) Verse [72:27](#) begins with the statement: "

الا من ارتضى من رسول

" (Only the Messenger that He chooses). This reference to the messenger who is chosen by God to receive news about the future has a gematrical value of 1919. Table 11 presents the data.

Table 10: The Suras and Verses from 1:1 to 44:13

Sura No.	No. of Verses	Total
1	7	8
2	286	288
3	200	203
4	176	180
5	120	125
-	-	-
9	127	136
-	-	-
41	54	95
42	53	95
43	89	132
44	13	57
-----	-----	-----
990	4425	5415
		( $19 \times 19 \times 15$ )

Table 11: Gematrical Value of the Chosen Messenger in 72:27.

الا من ارتضى من رسول

Letter	Gematrical
A	1
L	30
A	1
M	40
N	50
A	1
R	200
T	400
D	800
Y	10
M	40
N	50
R	200
S	60
W	6
L	30
	-----
	1919

## HOW TO DISTINGUISH GOD'S MESSENGER FROM A FAKE MESSENGER

The Quran provides straightforward criteria to distinguish the true messengers of God from the false messengers:

[1] God's messenger advocates the worship of God ALONE, and the abolition of all forms of idol worship.

[2] God's messenger never asks for a wage for himself.

[3] God's messenger is given divine, incontrovertible proof of his messengership.

Anyone who claims to be God's messenger, and does not meet the three minimum criteria listed above is a false claimant.

**The most important difference between God's messenger and a fake messenger is that God's messenger is supported by God, while the fake messenger is not:**

- \* **God's messenger is supported by God's invisible soldiers (3:124-126, 9:26 & 40, 33:9, 37:171-173, 48:4 & 7, 74:31).**
- \* **God's messenger is supported by God's treasury (63:7-8).**
- \* **God's messenger, as well as the believers, are guaranteed victory and dignity, in this world and forever (40:51 & 58:21).**

Thus, the truthfulness of God's messenger invariably prevails, while the falsehood of a fake messenger invariably, sooner or later, is exposed.

## PRINCIPAL DUTIES OF GOD'S MESSENGER OF THE COVENANT

As stated in the Quran, 3:81, God's Messenger of the Covenant shall confirm all the scriptures, which were delivered by all the prophets, and restore them to their original purity.

### MERCY FROM GOD [21:70]

When the believers are faced with a problem, they develop a number of possible solutions, and this invariably leads to considerable bickering, disunity, and disarray. We learn from 2:151, 3:164, and 21:107 that it is but mercy from God that He sends to us messengers to provide the final solutions to our problems. We learn from 42:51 that God sends His messengers to communicate with us, and to disseminate new information. Hence the strong injunction in 4:65, 80 to accept, without the slightest hesitation, the teachings delivered to us through God's messengers.

The following is a list of the principal duties of God's Messenger of the Covenant:

1. Unveil and proclaim the Quran's mathematical miracle (Appendix 1).
2. Expose and remove the two false verses 9:128-129 from the Quran (Appendix 24).
3. Explain the purpose of our lives; why we are here (Appendix 7).
4. Proclaim one religion for all the people, and point out and purge away all the corruptions afflicting Judaism, Christianity, and Islam (Appendices 13, 15, 19).
5. Proclaim that Zakat (obligatory charity) is a prerequisite for redemption (7:156), and explain the correct method of observing Zakat (Appendix 15).
6. Unveil the end of the world (Appendix 25).
7. Proclaim that those who die before the age of 40 go to Heaven (Appendix 32).
8. Explain Jesus' death (Appendix 22).
9. Explain the Quran's delivery to, then through Muhammad (Appendix 28).
10. Announce that Muhammad wrote God's revelations (the Quran) with his own hand (Appendix 28).
11. Explain why most believers in God do not make it to Heaven (Appendix 27).
12. Proclaim that God never ordered Abraham to kill his son (Appendix 9).
13. Proclaim the secret of perfect happiness (Introduction, xx).
14. Establish a criminal justice system (Appendix 37).



## Appendix 3

### We made the Quran Easy [54:17]

Verse 11:1 informs us that the Quran's Miracle involves [1] the superhuman mathematical design of its physical structure and [2] the simultaneous composition of a literary work of extraordinary excellence.

One may be able to meet the numerical distribution requirements of a simple mathematical pattern. However, this is invariably accomplished at the expense of the literary quality. The simultaneous control of the literary style and the intricate mathematical distribution of individual letters throughout the Quran (Appendix 1) is evident in the fact that the Quran is made easy to memorize, understand, and enjoy. Unlike a human-made book, the Quran is enjoyable to read over and over, infinitely.

The title of this Appendix is repeated in Sura 54, verses 17, 22, 32, and 40. As it turns out, the Quran's Arabic text is composed in such a way as to remind the reader or the memorizer of the next correct expression, or the next verse. God created us and He knows the most efficient way for fixing literary materials into our memory. Memorization of the Quran has played a vital role in preserving the original text generation after generation at a time when written books were a rarity.

Without even realizing it, the person who memorizes the Quran is divinely helped by an intricate literary system as he utters the sounds of the Quranic words. Almost every verse in the Quran contains what I call "Memory Bells." Their function is to remind the reader of what comes next. This system is so vast, I will give only two illustrative examples:

1. In Sura 2, Verses 127, 128, and 129 end with two different names of God each. These pairs of names are "*Al-Samee` Al-Aleem* (The Hearer, the Omniscient)," "*Al-Tawwaab Al-Raheem* (The Redeemer, Most Merciful)," and "*Al-Azeez Al-Hakeem* (The Almighty, Most Wise)," respectively. If this were a regular book, one would easily mis-match these six names. Not so in the Quran. Each one of these pairs is preceded in the same verse by a "Memory Bell" that reminds us of the correct pair of names. Thus, Verse 127 talks about Abraham and Ismail raising the foundations of the *Ka`abah*. The verse ends with the names "*Al-Samee` Al-Aleem*." The prominent sounds here are the "S," "M," and "`Ayn." These three letters are prominent in the word "Ismail." We find that this word is conspicuously delayed in the sentence, while improving its literary quality. Thus, we find that the verse goes like this: "When Abraham raised the foundations of the *Ka`abah*, together with Ismail ..." Normally, a human writer would say, "When Abraham and Ismail raised the foundations of the *Ka`abah*...." But delaying the sounds in "Ismail" brings them closer to the end of the verse, and thus reminds us that the correct names of God in this verse are "*Al-Samee` Al-Aleem*."

Verse 128 has the prominent word "*Tubb*" just before the names "*Al-Tawwaab Al-Raheem*." The word "*Tubb*" thus serves as the memory bell. The names of God at the end of 2:129 are "*Azeez, Hakeem*." The prominent sounds here are "Z" and "K." Obviously, the memory bell in this verse is the word "Yuzakkeehim."

2. Another good example is found in 3:176, 177, & 178, where the retribution for disbelievers is described as "*`Azeem* (Terrible)," "*Aleem* (Painful)," and "*Muheen* (Humiliating)," respectively. In a human-made book, the memorizer could easily mix up these three descriptions. But we find that each of these adjectives is preceded by powerful memory bells that prevent such a mix-up. The word "*`Azeem*" of Verse 176 is preceded by the word "*Huzzun*," which is characterized by a stressed letter "Z." This serves to remind us of the particular adjective at the end of this verse. The word "*Aleem*" of Verse 177 is preceded by the sound of the word "*Iman*" to serve as a memory bell, and the word "*Muheen*" of 3:178 is preceded by an abundance of "M" and "H" throughout this verse.

Other examples of memory bells include the ending of 3:173 and the beginning of 3:174, the ending of 4:52 and the beginning of 4:53, the ending of 4:61 and the beginning of 4:62, the ending of 18:53 and the beginning of 18:54, and many more.

\*\*\*\*\*

## Appendix 4

### Why Was the Quran Revealed in Arabic?

We learn from 41:44 that the sincere believers have access to the Quran, regardless of their mother tongue. The disbelievers, on the other hand, are not permitted access to the Quran, even if they are professors of the Arabic language (17:45, 18:57, 41:44, & 56:79).

Arabic is the most efficient language in the world, especially when it comes to the precise statement of laws. Since the Quran is a Statute Book, it was crucial that such laws must be clearly stated. God chose Arabic for His Final Testament because of the obvious reason that it is the most suitable language for that purpose. Arabic is unique in its efficiency and accuracy. For example, the word "they" in English does not tell you if "they" are males or females. In Arabic there is a "they" for the males, "HUM," and a "they" for the females, "HUNNA." There is even a "they" for two males, "HUMAA," and a "they" for two females, "HAATAAN." This feature does not exist in any other language in the world. I came to appreciate this efficiency of the Arabic language when I translated, for example, 2:228. This verse enjoins the divorcee to give up her own wishes to divorce her husband, if she discovers that she is pregnant, and the husband wishes to reconcile - the welfare of the child takes a priority. The efficiency of the Arabic language was extremely helpful in stating this law. Any other language would have made it almost impossible to point out whose wishes are to be superseded, at least not in such a few words as we see in 2:228.

The word "Qaalataa" of 28:23, for example, translates into four English words: "the two women said." Such is the efficiency of the Arabic language.

Another possible reason for choosing Arabic is the fact that "He" and "She" do not necessarily imply natural gender. Thus, when God is referred to as "He," this does not imply gender at all. God be glorified; He is neither male, nor

female. The usage of "He" to refer to God in the English language, for example, has contributed to a false image of God. This was not helped by such distorted expressions as "Father" when referring to God. You never find such a reference to God in the Quran.

\*\*\*\*\*

## **Appendix 5**

### **Heaven and Hell**

The descriptions of Heaven and Hell throughout the Quran are allegorical. And the Quran tells us so whenever such descriptions occur as independent statements, not within a general subject. See 2:24-26, 13:35, and 47:15. The word "Mathal" (allegory) is used in these verses. Linguistically, the word "Mathal" in these verses can be removed, and we still have perfect sentences. But it is there because the descriptions of Heaven and Hell are allegorical.

What Heaven and Hell are really like is far beyond our comprehension. Hence the need for allegory.

How can one describe, for example, the taste of chocolate to a person who never tasted chocolate? Allegory will have to be used. The person has to wait to actually taste chocolate in order to know what chocolate tastes like. Whatever allegory we use to describe the taste of chocolate can never approximate the real thing.

Heaven already exists, since Adam and Eve were placed in it during their days of innocence (2:35). We learn from Sura 55 that there are two "High Heavens" - one for the humans and one for the jinns - and two "Lower Heavens" - one for the humans and one for the jinns (see Appendix 11 for more details).

Hell is not created yet. It will be created on the Day of Judgment (69:17 & 89:23). More details are given in Appendix 11.

### **The High Heaven vs The Lower Heaven**

There are profound differences between the High Heaven and the Lower Heaven. Allegorically, water in the High Heaven flows freely (55:50), while the water of the Lower Heaven needs to be pumped out (55:66).

Allegorically, the High Heaven has all kinds of fruit (55:52), while the Lower Heaven has a limited variety of fruits (55:68).

Allegorically, the pure spouses readily join their spouses in the High Heaven (55:56), while the dwellers of the Lower Heaven must go fetch their spouses (55:72).

Yet, even the Lower Heaven is an incredibly fantastic prize for those who are fortunate enough to escape Hell and end up in the Lower Heaven (3:185) - going to the Lower Heaven is a great triumph. People who depart this life before reaching their 40th birthday, and did not sufficiently develop their souls, will go to the Lower Heaven (46:15, Appendices 11 & 32). The High Heaven is reserved for those who believed, led a righteous life, and developed their souls sufficiently.

Whoever succeeds in barely missing Hell, and is admitted into Heaven, has attained a great triumph. [3:185]

\*\*\*\*\*

## Appendix 6

### Greatness of God

We learn from Verse 39:67 that God's greatness is far beyond human comprehension - the verse states that all seven universes are "folded within God's hand."

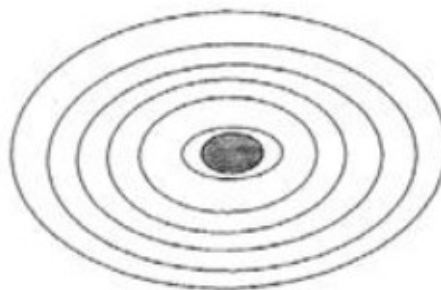
Supported by the Quran's formidable mathematical code, we are taught that our universe is the smallest and innermost of seven universes (41:12, 55:33, 67:5, & 72:8-12). Meanwhile, our scientific advances have shown us that our galaxy, the Milky Way, is 100,000 light years across, and that our universe contains a billion such galaxies and a billion trillion stars, plus countless decillions of heavenly bodies. Our universe is estimated to span distances in excess of 20,000,000,000 light years.

### Count the Stars!

If we take only a quintillion [1,000,000,000,000,000] of the stars and simply count them [from 0 to quintillion] one count per second, day and night, this will take 32 billion years (more than the age of the universe). That is how long it will take to just "count" them; but God "created" them. Such is the greatness of God.

We can appreciate the vastness of our universe if we imagine going on a space odyssey. When we leave the planet Earth towards the sun, at the speed of light, we reach the sun after 93,000,000 miles and 8 minutes. It will take us more than 50,000 years at the speed of light to exit our galaxy. From the outer limit of the Milky Way, our planet Earth is invisible. Not even the most powerful telescope can detect our tiny "Earth."

We have to spend more than 2,000,000 years at the speed of light to reach our next-door galaxy. At least 10,000,000,000 years, at the speed of light, must be spent to reach the outer limit of our universe. From the outer limit of our universe, even the Milky Way is like a speck of dust in a large room.



The second universe surrounds our universe. The third universe is larger than the second, and so on.

More accurately, our universe should be considered the seventh universe, surrounded by the sixth universe, which is surrounded by the fifth universe, and so on. Can you imagine the vastness of the first, outermost universe? No number exists to describe the circumference of the first universe. This incomprehensible vastness is "within

the fist of God's hand." From the outer limit of the outermost universe, where is the planet Earth? How significant is it? On the infinitesimal mote called Earth, such minuscule creatures as Mary, Jesus, and Muhammad lived. Yet, some people set up these powerless humans as gods!

God's greatness is represented not only by the fact that He holds the seven universes in His hand, but also by the fact that He fully controls every atom, even subatomic components, everywhere in the greater universe (6:59, 10:61, & 34:3).

\*\*\*\*\*

## Appendix 7

### Why Were We Created?

We are in this world because we committed a horrendous crime, and this life is our chance to redeem ourselves, denounce our crime, and rejoin God's kingdom.

It all began a few billion years ago when "a feud arose in the Heavenly Society" (38:69). One of the high-ranking creatures, Satan, entertained supercilious thoughts that his God-given powers qualified him to be a god besides God. He thus challenged God's absolute authority. Not only was Satan's idea blasphemous, it was wrong - only God, and no one else, possesses the qualifications and ability to be a god. Consequent to Satan's blasphemy, a division occurred in the Heavenly Society, and all constituents of God's kingdom became classified into four categories:

1. **Angels:** Creatures who upheld God's absolute authority.
2. **Animals:** Creatures who rebelled but then accepted God's invitation to repent and re-enter His kingdom. *[From Introduction.]*
3. **Jinns:** Creatures who agreed with Satan; that he is capable of being a "god."

Humans: Creatures who did not make up their minds; they failed to make a firm stand with God's absolute authority.

### The Most Merciful

The angels expected God to banish the creatures who did not uphold His absolute authority (2:30). But God is Most Merciful; He decided to give us a chance to denounce our mistake, and informed the angels that He knew what they did not know (2:30). God knew that some creatures deserved a chance to be redeemed.

If you claim the ability to fly a plane, the best way to test your claim is to give you a plane and ask you to fly it. This is precisely what God decided to do in response to Satan's claim. God created seven vast universes, then informed the angels that He was appointing Satan as a god on the tiny mote called "Earth" (2:30). The Quranic accounts related to appointing Satan as a temporary "god" (36:60) confirm the previous scripture.

God's plan called for creating death (67:1-2), then bringing the humans and jinns into this world. Thus, they start over without any biases, and exercise full

freedom to uphold God's absolute authority or Satan's polytheistic theory. To make this crucial decision, every human being receives a message from God advocating His absolute authority, as well as a message from Satan pushing his polytheistic principles.

To give us a headstart, the Most Merciful gathered all the human beings before Him, prior to sending us to this world, and we bore witness that He alone is our Lord and Master (7:172). Thus, upholding God's absolute authority is a natural instinct that is an integral part of every human being.

After putting the rebels to death, the souls of humans and jinns were placed in a special depository. God then created the appropriate bodies to house the souls of jinns and humans during the test period. The first jinn body was made from fire, and Satan was assigned to that body (15:27). The first human body was created from earthly material, clay (15:26), and God assigned the first human soul to that body. The divine plan called for the angels to serve the humans on earth - guard them, drive the wind and rain for them, distribute provisions, etc. This fact is stated in the Quran allegorically: "Your Lord said to the angels, 'Fall prostrate before Adam.'" Satan of course refused to have anything to do with serving the human race (2:34, 7:11, 17:61, 18:50, 20:116).

While Adam's body remained on earth, the real person, the soul, was admitted into Heaven in the outermost universe. God gave Adam certain commandments, represented by the forbidden tree, and Satan was appointed as Adam's companion to deliver to Adam his satanic message. The rest is history.

Every time a human being is born, a human person is assigned to the new baby from the depository of souls. God assigns the souls in accordance with His knowledge (28:68). Every soul deserves to be assigned to a certain body, and live under certain circumstances. God alone knows which souls are good and which souls are evil. Our children are assigned to our homes in accordance with God's plan.

An independent jinn soul is also assigned to the new human being to represent Satan's point of view. While the physical body of any jinn is reproduced from the parent jinns, the jinn soul is that of an independent individual. Jinns are descendants of Satan (7:27, 18:50). The assigned jinn remains with the human being from birth to death, and serves as the main witness on the Day of Judgment (50:23). A continuous debate takes place

You, Lucifer, said in your heart:  
 "I will scale the heavens.  
 Above the stars of God.  
 I will set up my throne.  
 I will take my seat  
 on the Mount of Congregation,  
 in the recesses of the North.  
 I will ascend above the tops of the clouds;  
 I will be like the Most High!"  
 [Isaiah 14:13-15]

The devil then took Jesus up a very high mountain and displayed before him all the kingdoms of the world in their magnificence, promising:  
 "All these will I bestow on you if you prostrate yourself in homage before me."  
 At this, Jesus said to him,  
 "Away with you, Satan!  
 Scripture has it:  
 'You shall worship the Lord your God;  
 Him ALONE shall you adore.'  
 [Matthew 4:8-10] & [Luke 4:5-8]

in our heads between the human soul and the jinn soul until both of them are convinced of one point of view.

## **The Original Sin**

Contrary to common belief, the "Original Sin" was not Adam's violation of God's law when he ate from the forbidden tree. The original sin was our failure to uphold God's absolute authority during the Great Feud. If the human person convinces his or her jinn companion to denounce that original sin, and uphold God's absolute authority, both creatures are redeemed to God's eternal kingdom on the Day of Judgment. But if the jinn companion convinces the human being to uphold Satan's idolatrous views, then both creatures are exiled forever from God's kingdom.

To promote his point of view, Satan and his representatives advocate the idolization of such powerless creatures as Muhammad, Jesus, Mary, and the saints. Since we are here due to our polytheistic tendencies, most of us are easy prey for Satan.

Satan's incompetence as a "god" has already been proven by the prevalence of chaos, disease, accidents, misery, and war throughout his dominion (36:66). On the other hand, the human beings who denounce Satan, uphold God's absolute authority, and refrain from idolizing powerless and dead creatures like Jesus and Muhammad, are restored to God's protection - they enjoy a perfect life here in this world and forever.

Because our life in this world is a series of tests designed to expose our polytheistic ideas, idol worship is the only unforgivable offense (4:48, 116). The world is divinely designed to manifest our decision to uphold either God's absolute authority, or Satan's idolatrous views (67:1-2). The day and the night change constantly to test our willingness to uphold God's laws by observing the Dawn Prayer and fasting during the hottest and longest days. Only those who are totally certain about God's absolute authority are redeemed (26:89).

\*\*\*\*\*

## **Appendix 8**

### **The Myth of Intercession**

To believe that anyone, other than God, can intercede on our behalf to have our sins forgiven or our wishes fulfilled, is to set up partners with God. This is idolatry. The Quran proclaims that "All intercession belongs to God" (39:44), and that there will be "no intercession on the Day of Judgment" (2:254).

The myth of intercession is one of Satan's most effective tricks to dupe millions of people into idol worship. Millions of Christians believe that Jesus will intercede for them at God, and millions of Muslims believe that Muhammad will intercede on their behalf. Consequently, these people idolize Jesus and Muhammad.

The concept of intercession is utterly illogical. Those who believe in Muhammad's intercession, for example, claim that he will ask God to forgive them and admit them into

Paradise. They imagine Muhammad on the Day of Judgment choosing the candidates for his intercession. If you ask those who believe in intercession: "How will Muhammad recognize those who deserve his intercession?" they tell you, "God will tell him!" According to this concept, a person will go to Muhammad and request his intercession. Muhammad will then ask God whether this person deserves his intercession or not. God will inform Muhammad that the person deserves to go to Paradise. Muhammad will then turn around and tell God that the person deserves to go to Paradise! The blasphemy is obvious; those who believe in intercession make God a secretary of their idol Muhammad. God be glorified.

Since the Quran is the most accurate book, it acknowledges that everyone in Paradise will intercede on behalf of his or her loved ones: "Please God, admit my mother into Paradise." This intercession will work if the person's mother deserves to go to Paradise (2:255, 20:109, 21:28). Thus, intercession, though it will take place in this manner, is utterly useless.

We learn from the Quran that Abraham, God's beloved servant, could not intercede on behalf of his father (9:114). Noah could not intercede on behalf of his son (11:46). Muhammad could not intercede on behalf of his uncle (111:1-3) or relatives (9:80). What makes anyone think that a prophet or a saint will intercede on behalf of a perfect stranger?! See 2:48, 123; 6:51, 70, 94; 7:53; 10:3; 19:87; 26:100; 30:13; 32:4; 36:23; 39:44; 40:18; 43:86; 53:26 & 74:48. Muhammad's intercession is in 25:30.

\*\*\*\*\*

## Appendix 9

### Abraham: Original Messenger of Islam

One of the prevalent myths is that Muhammad was the founder of Islam. Although Islam, total submission to God alone, is the only religion recognized by God since the time of Adam (3:19, 85), Abraham is reported in the Quran as the first user of the word "Islam" and the one who called us "Muslims", i.e., Submitters (22:78). Abraham's exemplary submission to God is demonstrated by his famous willingness to sacrifice his only son, Ismail, when he thought that that was God's command. As it turns out, such a command was in fact from Satan.

#### God Never Ordered Abraham to Sacrifice His Son

God is the Most Merciful. He never violates His own law (7:28). Any person who believes that the Most Merciful ordered Abraham to kill his son cannot possibly make it to God's Heaven. Such evil thought about God is grossly blasphemous. Nowhere in the Quran do we see that God ordered Abraham to kill his son. On the contrary, God intervened to save Abraham and Ismail from Satan's plot (37:107), and He told Abraham: "You believed the dream" (37:105). Undoubtedly, it was a dream inspired by Satan. God's irrevocable law is: "God never advocates sin" (7:28)

#### *Millat Ibrahim*

Islam is called "Millat Ibrahim" (The Religion of Abraham) throughout the



Quran informs us that Muhammad was a follower of Abraham (16:123).

Due to a general unawareness of the fact that Abraham was the original messenger of Islam (Submission), many so-called Muslims challenge God: "If the Quran is complete and fully detailed (as claimed by God), where can we find the number of *Rak`ahs* (units) in each contact prayer (*Salat*)?" We learn from the Quran that all religious practices of Islam were already established before the Quran's revelation (8:35, 9:54, 16:123, 21:73, 22:27, 28:27). Verse 16:123 is direct proof that all religious practices in Islam were intact when Muhammad was born. Muhammad was enjoined to "follow the religion of Abraham." If I ask you to buy a color TV, it is assumed that you know what a color TV is. Similarly, when God enjoined Muhammad to follow the practices of Abraham (16:123), such practices must have been well known.

Another proof of divine preservation of the Islamic practices given to Abraham is the "Universal Acceptance" of such practices. There is no dispute concerning the number of *Rak`ahs* in all five daily prayers. This proves the divine preservation of *Salat*. The Quran's mathematical code confirms the number of *Rak`ahs* in the five prayers 2, 4, 4, 3, and 4, respectively. The number 24434 is a multiple of 19.

The Quran deals only with practices that were distorted. For example, the distorted ablution is restored in 5:6 to its original four steps. The tone of voice during the contact prayers (*Salat*) was distorted - many Muslims pray silently. This was corrected in the Quran, 17:110. The fasting during Ramadan was modified in the Quran to allow intercourse during the night (2:187). *Zakat* is restored in 6:141, and *Hajj* is restored to the four correct months (see Appendix 15).

\*\*\*\*\*

## Appendix 10

### God's Usage of the Plural Tense

In the English speaking world, where the trinity doctrine is prevalent, some people are intrigued by God's usage of the plural tense in the Quran. The overwhelming message of the Quran, where there is absolutely no compromise is that "GOD IS ONE" (2:133, 163; 4:171; 5:73; 6:19; 9:31; 12:39; 13:16; 14:48, 52; 16:22, 51; 18:110; 21:108; 22:34; 37:4; 38:65; 39:4; 40:16; 41:6; 112:1).

Whenever the first person plural form is used by the Almighty, it invariably indicates participation of other entities, such as the angels. For example, the revelation of this Quran involved participation of the angel Gabriel and the prophet Muhammad. Hence the use of the plural form in 15:9: "*We* revealed this scripture, and *we* will preserve it." The plural form here simply reflects the fact that the angel Gabriel and the prophet Muhammad participated in the process of delivering the Quran.

Another example has to do with blowing the breath of life into Adam and Jesus. The creation of Adam took place in heaven and God directly blew into him the breath of life. Thus, the first person singular form is consistently used: "I blew into Adam

Adam from My spirit" (15:29, 38:72). The creation of Jesus, on the other hand, took place on earth, and Gabriel carried God's "word" to Mary. The plural form is consistently used when referring to the creation of Jesus (21:91, 66:12).

When God spoke to Moses directly, without the mediation of angels, we see that God is speaking exclusively in the singular tense: "*I am* God. There is no other god besides *Me*. You shall worship *Me* alone, and observe the regular contact prayers (*Salat*) to commemorate *Me*." (20:12-14).

Whenever the worship of God is mentioned, the singular tense is used (51:56).

\*\*\*\*\*

## Appendix 11

### The Day of Resurrection

The horn is blown, whereupon everyone in the heavens and the earth is struck unconscious, except those spared by God. Then it is blown a second time, whereupon they rise up. [39:68]

All generations of humans and jinns will be resurrected on this earth; about 150 billion of them. But we will not be earthbound. God teaches us through the example of the caterpillar; it turns into a pupa in the cocoon (grave), then exits the cocoon as an airborne butterfly. Similarly, we live here on earth, and when we exit the grave on the Day of Resurrection we will not be earthbound; like the butterfly (101:4).

The earth will shine with the light of God (39:69) as He comes to our universe, together with the angels (89:22). Since our universe is a temporary dominion for Satan, it cannot stand the physical presence of God (7:143). As the Almighty approaches, the stars will crash into one another (77:8, 81:2), and the earth will shatter under our feet (69:14, 89:21). These horrors will not worry the believers (21:103).

#### The High Heaven

Upon arrival of Almighty God, all the humans and jinns will be automatically stratified according to their degree of growth and development. Those who nourished their souls through worshipping God alone, believing in the Hereafter, and leading a righteous life will be strong enough to stay close to God; they will occupy the highest ranks (see Appendix 5).

#### The Lower Heaven

Those who developed their souls to a lesser degree, as well as those who die before the age of forty, will move downward to the Lower Heaven. They will go to the location where they can be as close to God as their degree of growth and development permits them to be.

#### The Purgatory

There will be people who nourished their souls just enough to spare them Hell, but not enough to enter the Lower Heaven. They are neither in Hell, nor

in Heaven. They will implore God to admit them into the Lower Heaven (7:46-50). God will have mercy on them, and will merge the Purgatory into the Lower Heaven.

## Hell

A new, eighth universe will be created to house those who run away from God due to their weakness; they failed to nourish and develop their souls (69:17). God does not put a single being in Hell; they go to it on their own volition (Appendix 5).

\*\*\*\*\*

## Appendix 12

### Role of the Prophet Muhammad

The Prophet's sole mission was to deliver Quran, the whole Quran, and nothing but Quran (3:20; 5:48-50, 92, 99; 6:19; 13:40; 16:35, 82; 24:54; 29:18; 42:48; 64:12).

Delivering the Quran was such a momentous and noble mission that the Prophet did not have any time to do anything else. Moreover, the Prophet was enjoined in the strongest words from issuing any religious teachings besides the Quran (69:38-47). He was even enjoined from explaining the Quran (75:15-19) - God is the only teacher of the Quran (55:1-2) and the Quran is the best *Hadith* (39:23 & 45:6).

These Quranic facts are manifested in the historical reality that the words and actions (*Hadith & Sunna*) attributed to the Prophet did not appear until the second century after his death. The Quran has prophesied the fabrication of *Hadith* and *Sunna* by the Prophet's enemies (6:112-115). The Quran teaches us that it was God's will to permit the invention of *Hadith* and *Sunna* to serve as criteria for exposing those who believe only with their lips, not in their hearts. Those who are attracted to *Hadith* and *Sunna* are proven to be false believers (6:113). Ironically, the books of *Hadith* report the Prophet's orders to write down nothing from him except the Quran! Shown below are two such *Hadiths* taken from the Hadithists' most reliable sources, Sahih Muslim and Is-haah Ahmad Ibn Hanbal:

عَنْ أَبِي سَعِيدٍ الْخُدْرِيِّ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ : قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ : «لَا تَكْتُبُوا عَنِّي شَيْئًا سِوَى الْقُرْآنِ . مَنْ كَتَبَ شَيْئًا سِوَى الْقُرْآنِ فَلْيَمْحُهِ» (١) .

The Prophet said, "Do not write down anything from me except the Quran." [Ahmed, Vol. 1, Page 171, and Sahih Muslim]

عَنْ عَبْدِ الْمُطَّلِبِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ قَالَ : [ دَخَلَ زَيْدُ بْنُ ثَابِتٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ  
عَنْهُ عَلَى مُعَاوِيَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ ، فَحَدَّثَهُ حَدِيثًا ، فَأَمَرَ إِنْسَانًا أَنْ يَكْتُبَ ،  
فَقَالَ زَيْدٌ : إِنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ نَهَى أَنْ نَكْتُبَ شَيْئًا  
مِنْ حَدِيثِهِ ، فَمَحَاهُ ] .

This Hadith states that the Prophet maintained his anti-Hadith stand until death. [Ahmed, Vol. 1, Page 192]

\*\*\*\*\*

## Appendix 13

### The First Pillar of Islam (Submission): "Laa Elaaha Ellaa Allah" (No god except God)

Verse 3:18 states the First Pillar of Islam (Submission): "God bears witness that there is no other god besides Him, and so do the angels and those who possess knowledge."

This most crucial pillar has been distorted. Millions of Muslims have adopted Satan's polytheistic version, and insist upon mentioning the name of Muhammad besides the name of God. However, the Quran's great criterion in 39:45 stamps such Muslims as disbelievers: "When God ALONE is mentioned, the hearts of those who do disbelieve in the Hereafter shrink with aversion, but when others are mentioned with Him, they become satisfied."

I have conducted extensive research into this criterion, and I have reached a startling conclusion: the idol worshipers who do not uphold the First Pillar of Islam as dictated in 3:18 are forbidden by God from uttering the correct *Shahadah*. They simply cannot say: "*Ash-hadu Allaa Elaaha Ellaa Allah*" by itself, without mentioning the name of Muhammad. Try it with any idol worshiper who claims to be a Muslim. Challenge them to say: "*Ash-hadu Allaa Elaaha Ellaa Allah*." They can never say it. Since this is the religion of Abraham (2:130, 135; 3:95; 4:125; 6:161; 12:37-38; 16:123; 22:78; Appendix 9), the ONLY creed must be "*LAA ELAAHA ELLAA ALLAH* (there is no god except the One God)". Muhammad did not exist on earth before Abraham.

### A Gross Blasphemy

There is no greater blasphemy than distorting the Quran to idolize the prophet Muhammad against his will. Verse 19 of Sura "Muhammad" (47:19) states: "You shall know that there is no god except the one God." Shown below is a photocopy of the regular logo of a Muslim publication *THE REVIEW OF RELIGIONS* (The London Mosque, 16 Gressenhall Road, London SW18 5QL, England.) Using the Quran's calligraphic style, the publishers of *THE*

*REVIEW OF RELIGIONS* added the phrase "*Muhammad Rasool Allah*" in such a way that gives a false impression that such is the Quranic statement of 47:19. What a blasphemy!



You shall know that there is no god besides the One God, Allah. Muhammad is a messenger of God.

[ The blasphemy ]

Typical Example of the Distorted Islam

\*\*\*\*\*

## Appendix 14

### Predestination

We are absolutely free to believe or disbelieve in God. It is God's will that we will (18:29, 25:57, 73:19, 74:37, 76:29, 78:39, 80:12).

After committing our original sin (Appendix 7), God gave us a chance to denounce our crime and accept His absolute authority (33:72). But we decided that we wanted to see a demonstration of Satan's competence as a god. Many people protest the fact that God has created them, to put them through this gruesome test. Obviously, such people are not aware that [1] they have committed a horrendous crime (Introduction & Appendix 7), and [2] that they were given a chance to denounce their crime and redeem themselves, but they chose to go through the test.

We learn from 57:22 that our lives, along with everything else around us, are pre-recorded on something like a videotape. God fully knows what kind of decision each of us is destined to make; He knows which of us are going to Heaven and which are going to Hell. Even before we were born into this world, God knew which souls are good and which souls are evil. As far as God's omniscience is concerned, we can imagine a stamp on everyone's forehead that says "Heaven" or "Hell." Yet, as far as we are concerned, we are totally free to side with God's absolute authority, or Satan's polytheistic views. Predestination, therefore, is a fact as far as God is concerned, not as far as we are concerned.

This understanding explains the numerous verses stating that "God guides whomever He wills, and misleads whomever He wills." Based on His knowledge, God assigns our souls to the circumstances that we deserve. When God said to the angels, "I know what you do not know" (2:30), this meant that some of us deserved a chance to redeem ourselves. One example of God's guidance for those who deserve guidance is found in 21:51: "We granted Abraham his guidance, for we were fully aware of him." In other words, God knew that Abraham

was a good soul who deserved to be guided, and God granted him his guidance and understanding. Another good example is stated in 12:24. Joseph fell for the Egyptian nobleman's wife, and almost committed adultery "if it were not that he saw a sign from his Lord." God teaches us in 12:24 that He "diverted evil and sin from Joseph, for he was one of My devoted worshipers." Was it Joseph who controlled his lust? Or, was it God's protection from sin that rendered him chaste? Such is predestination.

\*\*\*\*\*

## **Appendix 15**

### **Religious Duties: A Gift From God**

When Abraham implored God in 14:40, he did not ask for wealth or health; the gift he implored for was: "Please God, make me one who observes the contact prayers (*Salat*)." The religious duties instituted by God are in fact a great gift from Him. They constitute the nourishment required for the growth and development of our Souls. Without such nourishment, we cannot survive the immense energy associated with God's physical presence on the Day of Judgment. Belief in God does not by itself guarantee our redemption; we must also nourish our souls (6:158, 10:90-92). Additionally, 15:99 states that observing the religious duties instituted by God is our means of attaining certainty: "Worship your Lord in order to attain certainty."

### **The Contact Prayers (Salat)**

The five daily contact prayers are the main meals for the soul. While a soul may attain some growth and development by leading a righteous life, and without observing the contact prayers, this would be like surviving on snacks without regular meals.

We learn from 2:37 that we can establish contact with God by uttering the specific Arabic words given to us by God. Sura 1, The Key, is a mathematically composed combination of sounds that unlocks the door between us and God:

1. The Dawn Prayer must be observed during two hours before sunrise (11:114, 24:58).
  2. The Noon Prayer is due when the sun declines from its highest point at noon (17:78).
  3. The Afternoon Prayer can be observed during the 3-4 hours preceding sunset (2:238).
  4. The Sunset Prayer becomes due after sunset (11:114).
  5. The Night Prayer can be observed after the twilight disappears from the sky (24:58).
- \* The Friday noon congregational prayer is an obligatory duty upon every Submitting man and woman (62:9). Failure to observe the Friday Prayer is a gross offense.

Each contact prayer is valid if observed anytime during the period it becomes due until the next prayer becomes due. Once missed, a given contact prayer is a missed opportunity that cannot be made up; one can only repent and ask forgiveness. The five prayers consist of 2, 4, 4, 3, and 4 units (*Rak'ahs*), respectively.

The proof that *Salat* was already established through Abraham is found in 8:35, 9:54, 16:123, & 21:73. This most important duty in Islam (Submission) has been so severely distorted that the contact prayers (*Salat*) have become a practice in idolatry for the vast majority of Muslims. Although the Quran commands that our contact prayers must be devoted to God alone (20:14; 39:3, 45), today's Muslims insist on commemorating "Muhammad and his family" and "Abraham and his family" during their prayers. This renders the prayers null and void (39:65).

*The following text, pertaining to the miracles confirming the contact prayers, is excerpted (with minor editing), from the January 1990 issues of the Submitter's Perspective (the regular and special bonus issues), as written by Dr. Rashad Khalifa:*

### **Awesome Mathematical Miracle Confirms All The 5 Contact Prayers**

[1] Sura 1 is God's gift to us, to establish contact with Him (Salat). Write the sura number and the number of verses next to each other and you get 17, the total number of units in the 5 daily prayers.

[2] Let us write down the sura number, followed by the number of every verse in the sura. This is what we get:

**1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7.** This number is a multiple of 19.

[3] Now, let us replace each verse number by the number of letters in that verse. This is what we get:  
**1 19 17 12 11 19 18 43**

also a multiple of 19. Theoretically, one can alter the letters of Sura 1, and still keep the same number of letters, however, the following mathematical phenomena rule out that possibility. For the gematrical value of every single letter is taken into consideration. Here it is:

[4] Let us include the gematrical value of every verse, and write it down following the number of letters in each verse:

**1 19 786 17 581 12 618 11 241 19 836 18 1072 43 6009** also a multiple of 19.

[5] Now, let us add the number of each verse, to be followed by the number of letters in that verse, then the gematrical value of that verse. This is what we get:

**1 1 19 786 2 17 581 3 12 618 4 11 241 5 19 836 6 18 1072 7 43 6009** a multiple of 19.

[6] Instead of the gematrical values of every verse, let us write down the gematrical values of every individual letter in Sura 1. This truly awesome miracle, shows that the resulting long number, consisting of 274 digits, is also a multiple of 19. ALLAHU AKBAR.

Properties of Sura 1, The Key

Verse No.	No. of Letters	Gematrical Value
1	19	786
2	17	581
3	12	618
4	11	241
5	19	836
6	18	1072
7	43	6009

**1 7 1 19 2 60 40 1 30 30 5 1 30 200 8 40 50 1 30 200 8 10 40 2 17 ... 50**

This number starts with the sura number, followed by the number of verses in the sura, followed by the verse number, followed by the number of letters in this verse, followed by the gematrical values of every letter in this verse, followed by the number of the next verse, followed by the number of letters in this verse, followed by the gematrical values of every letter in this verse, and so on to the end of the sura. Thus, the last component is 50, the value of "N" (last letter).

[7] Since I cannot write very long numbers here, let us substitute [\*] for the long number consisting of the number of every verse, followed by the number of letters in the verse, followed by the gematrical value of every individual letter in the verse. If we write down the number of the sura, followed by its number of verses, we get 17, the number of units (*Rak'aas*) in the 5 daily prayers. Next to the 17, write down the number of the first prayer (1), followed by its number of *Rak'aas*, which is 2, then two [\*]'s, followed by the number of the second prayer (2), followed by the number of *Rak'aas* in the second prayer (4), followed by four [\*]'s, and so on. Not only is the resulting long number a multiple of 19, but also the number of its component digits is 4636 (19x244) ....

**17 12[\*][\*] 24[\*][\*][\*][\*] 34[\*][\*][\*][\*] 43[\*][\*][\*] 54[\*][\*][\*][\*]**

#### **CONFIRMATION OF FRIDAY PRAYERS**

[8] Since the Friday prayer consists of two sermons and two *Rak'aas* (total is still 4 units), we read only 15 "Keys" on Friday, compared with 17 on the other days. Abdullah Arik discovered that if we replace the 17 by 15 in the long number in [7], we must remove two "Keys" from the noon prayer to get a multiple of 19. This confirms the Friday Prayer, at noon, with 2 "Keys." The long number shown below represents Friday's five prayers; it is a multiple of 19.

**15 12[\*][\*] 24[\*][\*] 34[\*][\*][\*][\*] 43[\*][\*][\*] 54[\*][\*][\*][\*]**

*Please note that, Dr. Khalifa indicated, there are other similar patterns that result in multiples of 19. For example, a short representation of "The Key" consists of the Sura number (1), followed by the number of verses (7), followed by the total number of letters in Sura 1 (139), followed by the total gematrical value of the whole sura (10143). The resulting number (1713910143) representing [\*] can be used in the above patterns, without including the sequence number of the prayers. The resultant numbers for both regular and Friday prayer representations are multiples of 19. For example, here is the pattern for the regular prayers:*

**17 2[\*][\*] 4[\*][\*][\*][\*] 4[\*][\*][\*][\*] 3[\*][\*][\*] 4[\*][\*][\*][\*]**

#### **"THE KEY" (Al-Fateha) MUST BE RECITED IN ARABIC**

[9] The first sura in the Quran is mathematically composed in a manner that challenges and stumps the greatest mathematicians on earth. Now we appreciate the fact that when we recite Sura 1, "The Key," during our Contact Prayers, something happens in the universe, and we establish contact with our Creator. The result is perfect happiness, now and forever. By contacting our Almighty Creator 5 times a day, we nourish and develop our souls in preparation for the Big Day when we meet God. Only those who nourish their souls will be able to withstand and enjoy the physical presence of Almighty God.



All submitters, of all nationalities, recite the words of "The Key" which were written by God Himself, and given to us to establish contact with Him (2:37).

E dip Yuksel's discovery adds to the awesomeness of "The Key" and proclaims clearly that it must be recited in Arabic.

When you recite "The Key" in Arabic, your lips touch each other precisely 19 times.

Furthermore, Your lips touch each other where the letters "B" and "M" occur. There are 4 "B's" and 15 "M's" and this adds up to 19. The gematrical value of the 4 "B's" is  $4 \times 2 = 8$ , and the gematrical value of the 15 "M's" is  $15 \times 40 = 600$ . The total gematrical value of the 4 "B's" and 15 "M's" is 608, that is  $19 \times 32$ .

	Word	Letter	Value
1.	Bism	B	2
2.	Bism	M	40
3.	Rahman	M	40
4.	Rahim	M	40
5.	Al-Hamdu	M	40
6.	Rub	B	2
7.	`Alamin	M	40
8.	Rahman	M	40
9.	Rahim	M	40
10.	Malik	M	40
11.	Yawm	M	40
12.	Na'budu	B	2
13.	Mustaqim	M	40
14.	Mustaqim	M	40
15.	An`amta	M	40
16.	`Alayhim	M	40
17.	Maghdub	M	40
18.	Maghdub	B	2
19.	`Alayhim	M	40
			608 (19x32)

## CONFIRMATION OF THE 5 DAILY PRAYERS, NUMBER OF BOWINGS (Ruku'), PROSTRATIONS (Sujood), AND TASHAHHUD

[10] One of the common challenges... is: "If the Quran is complete and detailed (as claimed in 6:19, 38, & 114), where are the details of the Contact Prayers (Salat)?" These people ask this question because they are not aware that the Quran informs us that the Contact Prayers came from Abraham (21:73 & 22:78)... Saeed Talari... wrote down the numbers of the prayers with their bowings, prostrations and Tashahhuds...:

**1 1 2 2 4 1 2 4 4 8 2 3 4 4 8 2 4 3 3 6 2 5 4 4 8 2**

This long number consists of the sura that we recite in the 5 prayers (1) followed by the number of the first prayer (1), then the number of "Keys" that we recite in this prayer (2), then the number of bowings (Ruku`) (2), then the number of prostrations (4), then the number of Tashahhuds (in the sitting position) (1), then the number of the second prayer (2), then the number of "Keys" that we recite in the second prayer (4), then the number of bowings (Ruku`) in this prayer (4), then the number of prostrations (8), then the number of Tashahhuds (2), then the number of the third prayer (3), and so on to the last prayer. This long number is a multiple of 19, and this confirms the minutest details of the prayers, even in the numbers of Ruku`, Sujud, and Tashahhud.

## The Obligatory Charity (Zakat)

*Zakat* must be given away "on the day of harvest" (6:141). Whenever we receive "net income," we must set aside 2.5% and give it to the specified recipients - the parents, relatives, orphans, the poor, and the traveling alien, in this order (2:215). The vital importance of *Zakat* is reflected in God's law: "My mercy encompasses all things, but I will specify it for the righteous who give *Zakat*" (7:156).

*Zakat* must be carefully calculated and given away on a regular basis whenever we receive any income. Government taxes should be deducted, but not other expenses such as debts, mortgages, and living expenses. If one does not know needy persons, he or she may give the *Zakat* to a mosque or charitable organization with the distinct purpose of helping poor people. Charities given to mosques or hospitals or organizations cannot be considered *Zakat*.

## Fasting

The full details of fasting are given in 2:183-187.

## Pilgrimage: Hajj & `Umrah

Once in a lifetime, Hajj and `Umrah are decreed for those who can afford it. Pilgrimage commemorates Abraham's exemplary submission to God (Appendix 9), and must be observed during the four Sacred Months - Zul-Hijjah, Muharram, Safar, & Rabi` I (12th, 1st, 2nd, 3rd months) (2:197; 9:2, 36). `Umrah can be observed any time. Like all other duties in Islam, Hajj has been distorted. Most Muslims observe Hajj only during a few days in Zul-Hijjah, and they consider Rajab, Zul-Qi'dah, Zul-Hijjah, and Muharram (7th, 11th, 12th, 1st months) to be the Sacred Months. This is a distortion that is strongly condemned (9:37).

The pilgrimage begins with a bath or shower, followed by a state of sanctity called "*Ihraam*," where the male pilgrim wears seamless sheets of material, and the woman wears a modest dress (2:196). Throughout Hajj, the pilgrim abstains from sexual intercourse, vanities such as shaving and cutting the hair, arguments, misconduct, and bad language (2:197). Cleanliness, bathing, and regular hygiene practices are encouraged. Upon arrival at the Sacred Mosque in Mecca, the pilgrim walks around the Ka`bah seven times, while glorifying and praising God (2:125, 22:26-29). The common formula is: "*Labbayka Allaahumma Labbayk*" (My God, I have responded to You). "*Labbayka Laa Shareeka Laka Labbayk*" (I have responded to You, and I proclaim that there is no other god besides You; I have responded to You). The next step is to walk the half-mile distance between the knolls of Safa and Marwah seven times, with occasional trotting (2:158). This completes the `Umrah portion of the pilgrimage.

The pilgrim then goes to `Arafat to spend a day of worship, meditation, and glorification of God, from dawn to sunset (2:198). After sunset, the pilgrim goes to Muzdalifah where the Night Prayer is observed, and 21 pebbles are picked up for the symbolic stoning of Satan at Mina. From Muzdalifah, the pilgrim goes to Mina to spend two or three days (2:203). On the first morning at Mina, the pilgrim offers an animal sacrifice to feed the poor and to commemorate God's intervention to save Ismail and Abraham from Satan's trick (37:107, Appendix 9).

The stoning ceremonies symbolize rejection of Satan's polytheism and are done by throwing seven pebbles at each of three stations, while glorifying God (15:34). The pilgrim then returns to Mecca and observes a farewell circumvolution of the Ka`bah seven times.

Unfortunately, most of today's Muslim pilgrims make it a custom to visit the prophet Muhammad's tomb where they commit the most flagrant acts of idolatry and thus nullify their Hajj. The Quran consistently talks about "The Sacred Mosque," while today's Muslims talk about "The Two Sacred Mosques!" In a glaring act of idolatry, the Muslims have set up Muhammad's tomb as another "Sacred Mosque!" This is a blasphemous violation of the Quran, and, ironically, even violates *Hadith*. The *Hadith* shown below illustrates this strange irony:

لَعْنَةُ اللَّهِ عَلَى الْيَهُودِ وَالنَّصَارَى اتَّخَذُوا قُبُورَ أَنْبِيَائِهِمْ مَسَاجِدَ

**Translation of this false statement: "God has cursed the Jews and Christians for turning the tombs of their prophets into mosques." [Bukhari, Nawawi Edition, Vol. 6, Page 14]**

### Physical Benefits

In addition to their invaluable spiritual benefits, there is a plethora of physical, economic, and health benefits from observing the contact prayers (*Salat*), obligatory charity (*Zakat*), fasting during the month of Ramadan, and Hajj.

Observing the Dawn prayer interrupts long periods of stillness during sleep; this is now proven to help prevent arthritis. Also, getting up early in the morning helps combat depression and other psychological problems. The prostration position which is repeated during the contact prayers expands the blood vessels in our brains to accommodate more blood, and this prevents headaches. The repeated bending of the back and the joints is a healthful exercise. All these are scientifically established facts.

The ablutions required prior to the contact prayers encourage us to use the toilet more frequently. This habit protects us from a common and devastating cancer, colon cancer. Harmful chemicals are excreted in the urine and fecal matter. If these excretions are kept in the colon for prolonged periods of time, the harmful materials are re-absorbed into the body, and cause cancer.

Fasting during the month of Ramadan restores our expanded stomachs to their normal sizes, lowers our blood pressure through temporary dehydration, rids the body of harmful toxins, gives our kidneys a much needed rest, and reduces our weight by removing excessive and harmful fat.

*Zakat* charity and Hajj pilgrimage have far reaching economic and social benefits.

## Appendix 16

### Dietary Prohibitions

The Quran teaches that God is extremely displeased with those who prohibit anything that was not specifically prohibited in the Quran (16:112-116). The upholding of any prohibitions not specifically mentioned in the Quran is tantamount to idolatry (6:142-152). Such prohibitions represent some other god(s) besides God. If you worship God ALONE, you will uphold His teachings ALONE and honor the commandments and prohibitions instituted only by Him.

The absolute specificity of dietary prohibitions in the Quran is best illustrated in 6:145-146. We learn from these two verses that when God prohibits "meat," He prohibits "meat" and nothing else, and when He prohibits "fat," that is what He specifically prohibits. These two verses inform us that "the meat" of pigs is prohibited, not "the fat." Obviously, God knew that in many countries, lard would be used in baked goods and other food products, and that such usage does not render the foods *Haraam* (prohibited). The Quran specifically prohibits four meats (2:173, 5:3, 6:142-145, and 16:112):

Say, "I do not find in what was revealed to me  
anything prohibited for any eater  
unless it is (1) carrion, (2) running blood,  
(3) the meat of pigs, for it is unclean, and  
(4) meat blasphemously dedicated to other than God."  
If one is forced to eat these  
without being malicious or deliberate,  
then your Lord is Forgiver, Most Merciful. [ 6:145 ]

\*\*\*\*\*

## Appendix 17

### Death

Death is a great mystery to most people. Not so for the students of the Quran. We learn that death is exactly like sleeping; complete with dreams (6:60, 40:46). The period between death and resurrection passes like one night of sleep (2:259; 6:60; 10:45; 16:21; 18:11, 19, 25; 30:55).

At the moment of death, everyone knows his or her destiny; Heaven or Hell. For the disbelievers, death is a horrible event; the angels beat them on the faces and rear ends as they snatch away their souls (8:50, 47:27, 79:1).

Consistently, the Quran talks about two deaths, the first death took place when we failed to make a stand with God's absolute authority (Appendix 7). That first death lasted until we were born into this world. The second death terminates our life in this world (2:28, 22:66, 40:11).

*The following page is a reproduction of the lead article from the February, 1990 issue of the Submitters Perspective, the monthly bulletin of United Submitters*

International. This was the second to last issue that was written by Dr. Khalifa. It was completed and mailed ahead of time, in December, 1989. Dr. Khalifa was martyred on January 31, 1990 and his soul was taken directly to Paradise.

## The Righteous Do Not Really Die They Go Straight to Heaven

وَبَشِّرِ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ أَنَّ لَهُمْ جَنَّاتٍ تَجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ كُلَّمَا رُزِقُوا مِنْهَا مِنْ ثَمَرَةٍ رِزْقًا قَالُوا هَذَا الَّذِي رُزِقْنَا مِنْ قَبْلُ وَأَنُودُوا بِهِ مُتَشَابِهًا وَلَهُمْ فِيهَا أَزْوَاجٌ مُطَهَّرَةٌ وَهُمْ فِيهَا خَالِدُونَ ﴿٢٥﴾

Give good news to those who believe and work righteousness that they will have gardens with flowing streams. When provided with provisions of fruits therein, they will say, "This is what was given to us in the past." They will be given similar provisions, and they will have pure spouses therein. They abide therein forever. (2:25)

وَلَا تَحْسَبَنَّ الَّذِينَ قُتِلُوا فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ أَمْواتًا بَلْ أَحْيَاءُ عِنْدَ رَبِّهِمْ يُرْزَقُونَ ﴿١٦٩﴾

Do not think that those who are killed in the cause of God are dead; they are alive at their Lord, being provided for. (3:169)

وَلَا تَقُولُوا لِمَنْ يُقْتَلُ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ أَمْواتًا بَلْ أَحْيَاءُ وَلَكِنْ لَا تَعْلَمُونَ ﴿١٥٤﴾

Do NOT say about those who are killed in the cause of God, "They are dead." For they are alive, but you do not perceive. (2:154)

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اسْتَجِيبُوا لِلَّهِ وَلِلرَّسُولِ إِذَا دَعَاكُمْ لِمَا يُحْيِيكُمْ وَالَّذِينَ حَاكَمُوا فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ ثُمَّ قُتِلُوا أَوْ مَاتُوا لَبَسُوا لِبَاسَهُمْ أَنِ لَمْ يُقْتَلُوا أُولَئِكَ لَا يَتَذَكَّرُونَ فِيهَا لَبَاسٌ غَيْرٌ وَالَّذِينَ قُتِلُوا فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ قَدْ قَاتَلُوا فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ فَلا يَحْسَبُهُمُ اللَّهُ مَيِّتًا فَهوَ جَزَاءُ الْفَاعِلِينَ ﴿٤٥﴾

O you who believe, you shall respond to God and the messenger when he invites to what keeps you alive. (8:24)

وَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَاتَّبَعَتْهُمْ ذُرِّيَّتُهُمْ بِإِذْنِ اللَّهِ وَإِذَا دَعَاكُمْ لِمَا يُحْيِيكُمْ قَالُوا إِنَّا لِلَّهِ وَأَنَّا إِلَيْهِ رَاغِبُونَ ﴿١٥٨﴾

Those who emigrate in the cause of God, then get killed or die, God will surely provide for them a good provision. (22:58)

لَا يَذُوقُونَ فِيهَا الْمَوْتَ الَّذِي تَذُوقُونَ فِي الدُّنْيَا وَالَّذِينَ قُتِلُوا فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ قَدْ قَاتَلُوا فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ فَلا يَحْسَبُهُمُ اللَّهُ مَيِّتًا فَهوَ جَزَاءُ الْفَاعِلِينَ ﴿٤٥﴾

They do not taste death, beyond the first death, and God spares them the retribution of Hell. (44:56)

إِنَّمَا أَمْرُهُ إِلَى اللَّهِ وَمَنْ عَادَ فَأَوْدَعَهُ فِي جُحِيمٍ ﴿١٥٧﴾

He was told, "Enter Paradise." He said, "I wish my people (on earth) know; that my Lord has forgiven me and honored me." (36:26-27)

يَمْلِكُونَ ﴿١٥٦﴾ بِمَا عَمِلُوا رَبِّي وَرَحْمَتِي مِنَ الْمُحْسِنِينَ ﴿١٥٦﴾

The wages of sin is death [Romans 6:23]

As stated in 3:81 and 46:9, God's Messenger of the Covenant does not bring anything new; everything I receive and pass on to you is already in the Quran. However, the Quran is full of information that is kept by Almighty God for revelation at a specific time. Now is the time to look at the verses shown above and learn the great news: THE RIGHT-EOUS DO NOT DIE; when their lives on this earth come to the predetermined end, the angel of death simply invites them to leave their earthly bodies and move on to Heaven, the same Paradise where Adam and Eve once lived. Heaven has been in existence since Adam and Eve. We learn from 89:27-30 that God invites the believers' souls: "Enter My Paradise."

**MY OWN EXPERIENCE**  
When God's covenant with the prophets was fulfilled in accordance with 3:81, I was taken to Heaven where the righteous live NOW (4:69). While my body was down here on earth, I was in the same Paradise of Adam & Eve.

**THE DISBELIEVERS**  
As for the disbelievers, they know at the moment of death that they are destined for Hell. The angels beat them up on the faces and rear ends (8:50 & 47:27), order them to evict their souls (6:93), then "snatch their souls" (79:1). The Quran teaches that the disbelievers go through 2 deaths (2:28 & 40:11). They will be put to death — a state of nothingness during which they see Hell day and

night in a continuous nightmare that lasts until the Day of Judgment (40:46). Hell is not yet in existence (40:46, 89:23).

**Of Course, the Righteous Depart**

As far as people on earth are concerned, the righteous "die." People do not realize that the righteous simply leave their bodies, and move on to Paradise. The verses shown above are self explanatory. They tell us that the righteous die only once — the one death we have already experienced as a consequence of the great feud (38:69). In 36:26-27, we see the best evidence that the righteous go to Paradise, while their friends and relatives are still living on earth. Like going to Hawaii and waiting for us there. See also 16:32 & 6:60-62.

## Appendix 18

### Quran: All You Need For Salvation

The words of the Quran speak in 19:64, saying, "We come down in accordance with the commandments of your Lord. To Him belongs the past, present, and the future. Your Lord never forgets." God did not forget, for example, to tell us how to sleep (18:109, 31:27). Yet, the fabricators of such false doctrine as Hadith & Sunna have come up with religious teachings dictating to their followers how to sleep, and even how to cut your nails. The Sacred Mosque in Mecca and the illegal "Sacred Mosque" of Medina, hire some individuals to seek out the exhausted visitors and beat them with a stick if they fall asleep on the wrong side!

The Quran proclaims that the Quran is complete, perfect, and fully detailed (6:19, 38, 114, 115; 50:45), and that religious regulations not specifically instituted in the Quran constitute a religion other than Islam (42:21, 17:46). The true believers uphold the Quran, the whole Quran, and nothing but the Quran. This principle is confirmed by the Quran's mathematical code. Verse 46 of Sura 17 proclaims that we shall uphold the Quran ALONE. The word "ALONE" occurs in the Quran 6 times: 7:70, 17:46, 39:45, 40:12 & 84, and 60:4. All these occurrences refer to God, except 17:46. When we add the numbers of suras and verses which refer to "GOD ALONE," we get 361, 19x19. This proves that 17:46 refers to "the Quran ALONE."

\*\*\*\*\*

## Appendix 19

### Hadith & Sunna: Satanic Innovations

**Which *Hadith*, other than God and His revelations, do they uphold?**  
[45:6]

**The Quran is not a fabricated *Hadith*; ...it details everything.**  
[12:111]

**Some people uphold vain *Hadith* to divert others from the path of God.** [31:6]

**The only *Sunna* to follow shall be God's *Sunna*.**  
[17:77, 33:62, 48:23, 6:114]

The Quran informs us that some enemies of the Prophet, described as "human and jinn devils," will fabricate lies and attribute them to the Prophet (6:112, 25:31). This is precisely what happened after the prophet Muhammad's death; *Hadith* (oral) and *Sunna* (actions) were invented and attributed to the Prophet. *Hadith* and *Sunna* are satanic innovations because they: [1] defy the divine assertions that the Quran is complete, perfect, fully detailed, and shall be the only source of religious guidance (6:19,

38, 114 & 45:6-7), [2] blaspheme against the Prophet and depict him as a vicious tyrant who did not uphold the Quran, and [3] create false doctrines based on superstition, ignorance, and indefensible nonsensical traditions. The prophet Muhammad was enjoined, in very strong words, from issuing any religious teachings besides the Quran (69:38-48).

Some Muslims compromise: "If a *Hadith* agrees with the Quran we will accept it, and if it contradicts the Quran, we will reject it!" Such premise proves that these people do not believe God's assertions that the Quran is "complete, perfect and fully detailed." The moment they seek guidance from anything besides the Quran, no matter how "right" it seems, they fall into Satan's trap (see 63:1). For they have rejected God's word and set up another god besides God (18:57). See Appendix 33.

The Quran's mathematical miracle provides mathematical evidence that the Quran shall be our only source of religious teachings. Here are just 2 examples:

1. ما فرطنا في الكتاب من شيء = We did not leave anything out of this book," is in Verse 38 (19x2) and consists of 19 Arabic letters (6:38).
2. انزل اليكم الكتاب مفصلا = He sent down this book fully detailed," is in Verse 114 (19x6) and consists of 19 Arabic letters (6:114).

\*\*\*\*\*

## Appendix 20

### Quran: Unlike Any Other Book

The Quran is God's Final Testament to the world, and He has pledged to protect it from the slightest distortion (15:9). Thus, the Quran is surrounded by invisible forces that guard it and serve it (13:39, 41:42, 42:24).

Unlike any other book, the Quran is taught by God (55:1-2); He teaches us what we need at the time we need it. This is why we read the Quran hundreds of times without getting bored. We can read a novel, for example, only once. But the Quran can be read an infinite number of times, and we derive new and valuable information from it every time. On the other hand, the insincere readers - those who read the Quran to find fault with it - are diverted from the Quran (7:146, 17:45, 18:57, 41:44). In fact, God's invisible forces help them find the faults they seek. Since the Quran is perfect, such "faults" serve only to reveal the stupidity of God's enemies.

God uses His own attributes to describe the Quran; He calls the Quran " `Azeem = Great" (15:87), "Hakeem = Full of wisdom" (36:2), "Majid = Glorious" (50:1), and "Karim = Honorable" (56:77). What can we say?

Since the Quran is God's message to all the people, regardless of their language, the Quran is accessible to the believers, regardless of their language (41:44). This explains a profound phenomenon: the believers who do not know Arabic know the Quran better than the Arabic speaking unbelievers. Because of the invisible forces serving the Quran, it is readily and enjoyably accessible to the sincere believers, and utterly inaccessible to the unbelievers (17:45, 18:57, 56:79).

## Appendix 21

### Satan: Fallen Angel

In God's kingdom, certain creatures are necessarily given the powers needed to perform their duties. Satan believed that his God-given powers qualified him to function as an independent god. As evidenced by the prevalence of misery, disease, accidents, and war in his dominion, we now know that Satan is incompetent.

The Quran clearly states that Satan was an angel, by virtue of the immense powers and rank bestowed upon him. This is why he is addressed as an angel (2:34, 7:11, 15:29, 17:61, 18:50, 20:116, 38:71) prior to his fall. By definition, a jinn is a fallen angel (18:50). Satan's rebellion teaches us that the angels were created with minds of their own, and absolute freedom of choice (2:34).

\*\*\*\*\*

## Appendix 22

### Jesus

The Quran, informs us that Jesus was a human messenger of God whose sole mission was to deliver God's message; he never possessed any power, and is now dead (4:171, 5:75, 117). Those who consider Jesus to be God, or Son of God, or part of a trinity are "pagans" (5:17, 72, 73). Outstanding Christian scholars have reached these same conclusions (THE MYTH OF GOD INCARNATE, John Hick, ed., The Westminster Press, Philadelphia, 1977 & THE MYTH MAKER, Hyam Maccoby, Harper & Row 1986). Christianity is the product of Nicene (AD 325).

#### The Bibles Jesus

Jesus proclaimed aloud: "Whoever puts faith in me believes not so much in me as in him who sent me; ..... For I have not spoken on my own; no, the Father who sent me has commanded me what to say and how to speak. Since I know that his commandment means eternal life, whatever I say is spoken just as he instructed me."

[ John 12:44-50 ]

"I cannot do anything of myself. I judge as I hear, and my judgment is honest because I am not seeking my own will but the will of him who sent me."

[ John 5:30 ]

Jesus said: "My doctrine is not my own; it comes from him who sent me."

[ John 7:16 ]

"Men of Israel, listen to me! Jesus the Nazorean was a man whom God sent to you with miracles, wonders, and signs as his credentials. These God worked through him in your midst, as you well know."

[ Acts 2:22 ]



"...The man who hears my word and has faith in him who sent me possesses eternal life."  
[ John 5:24 ]

"Whoever welcomes me welcomes, not me, but him who sent me." [ Matthew 10:40, Mark 9:37,  
Luke 9:48, & John 13:20 ]

"...I have not come of myself. I was sent by One who has the right to send, and him you do not  
know. I know him because it is from him I come; he sent me." [ John 7:28-29 ]

Jesus looked up to heaven and said, "...Eternal life is this: to know you, the only true God, and  
him whom you have sent, Jesus Christ." [ John 17:1-3 ]

All who are led by the Spirit of God are sons of God. [ Romans 8:14 ]

Jesus looked upward and said, "Father, I thank you for having heard me. I know that you always  
hear me but I have said this for the sake of the crowd, that they may believe that you sent  
me." [ John 11:41-42 ]

As he was setting out on a journey a man came running up, knelt down before him and asked,  
"Good Teacher, what must I do to share in everlasting life?" Jesus answered, "Why do you call  
me good? No one is good but God alone." [ Mark 10:17-18 ]

"None of those who call me 'Lord' will enter the kingdom of God, but only the one who does the  
will of my Father in heaven." [ Matthew 7:21 ]

"...Go to my brothers and tell them, 'I am ascending to my Father and your Father, to my God  
and your God.' " [ John 20:17 ]

"God is my Lord and your Lord; you shall worship Him alone. This is the right  
path." [ Quran 3:51, 19:36, & 43:64 ]

Trinity, the doctrine of God taught by Christians that asserts that God is one in essence but three in  
"person," Father, Son, and Holy Spirit. Neither the word Trinity, nor the explicit doctrine as such,  
appears in the New Testament, nor did Jesus and his followers intend to contradict the Shema in  
the Old Testament: "Hear O Israel: The Lord our God is one" (Deut. 6:4).

[ Encyclopaedia Britannica, 1975 ]

## **Jesus' Death**

This has been the single most controversial subject in the world. The Quran's miraculous  
mathematical code has now provided the final answer to this topic:

Jesus' soul was raised, i.e., he was put to death prior to the arrest and crucifixion of his  
body. Thus, his persecutors arrested, tortured, and crucified an empty body - Jesus was  
already gone to the world of souls (3:55, 4:157).

They plotted and schemed,  
 but so did God,  
 and God is the best schemer.  
 Thus, God said, "O Jesus,  
 I am putting you to death,  
 and raising you to Me; I will save you from the disbelievers."

[ Quran 3:54-55 ]

They claimed that they killed the Messiah,  
 Jesus, the son of Mary, the messenger of God!  
 In fact, they never killed him;  
 they never crucified him;  
 they were led to believe that they did.

[ Quran 4:157 ]

Mercifully, God has given our generation a living example of a person whose soul departed this world, but his body continued to live for 19 months. On November 25, 1984, doctors at the Humana Hospital of Louisville, Kentucky removed the diseased heart of Mr. William Schroeder and replaced it with a plastic and metal pump (*THE NEW YORK TIMES*, Monday, November 26, 1984).

On the 19th day after this historic operation - Thursday, December 13, 1984 - Mr. Schroeder, the soul, the real person, departed this world. Mr. Schroeder died. But his body continued to function with the artificial heart implanted in his body. The world was told that he "probably suffered a stroke" (*THE NEW YORK TIMES*, December 14, 1984). Significantly, only one day before Mr. Schroeder's departure, he talked with President Ronald Reagan on national TV, and demanded that the Social Security Administration send his overdue check. He was perfectly alert. From the moment "he suffered a stroke," he did not recognize the day or time, nor his family members. In fact, Mr. Schroeder was no longer in this world.

The Gospels state clearly that the arrested body of Jesus was oblivious to the events surrounding it:

The chief priests, meanwhile,  
 brought many accusations against Jesus.  
 Pilate interrogated him again:  
 "Surely you have some answer?  
 See how many accusations  
 they are leveling against you."  
 But greatly to Pilate's surprise,  
**Jesus made no further response.**

[Mark 15:3-5]

Herod was extremely pleased to see Jesus. From the reports about him he had wanted for a long time to see him, and he was hoping to see him work some miracles. He questioned Jesus at considerable length, but Jesus made no response. The chief priests and scribes were at hand to accuse him vehemently. Herod and his guards then treated him with contempt and insult.

The Savior said to me, "He whom you saw on the tree, glad and laughing, this is the living Jesus. But this one into whose hands and feet they drive the nails is the fleshly part. [Apocalypse of Peter, VII, 3, 81] from *THE NAG HAMMADI LIBRARY* (Harper & Row, 1977, James M. Robinson, ed, Page 339).

The facts that (1) Mr. Schroeder's soul departed on the 19th day after the operation, and (2) his body survived for 19 months, are uncanny reminders that God wanted the world to know the parallel between Schroeder's situation, and the proven account of Jesus' departure prior to the arrest, torture, and crucifixion of his soulless body.

\*\*\*\*\*

## Appendix 23

### Chronological Sequence of Revelation

Order Sura	17...107	34....50	51....10	68....88	85....29	102...24
1....96	18...109	35....90	52....11	69....18	86....83	103...22
2....68	19...105	36....86	53....12	70....16	87....2	104...63
3....73	20...113	37....54	54....15	71....71	88....8	105...58
4....74	21...114	38....38	55....6	72....14	89....3	106...49
5.....1	22...112	39....7	56....37	73....21	90....33	107...66
6....111	23...53	40....72	57....31	74....23	91....60	108...64
7....81	24...80	41....36	58....34	75....32	92....4	109...61
8....87	25...97	42....25	59....39	76....52	93....99	110...62
9....92	26...91	43....35	60....40	77....67	94....57	111...48
10....89	27...85	44....19	61....41	78....69	95....47	112....5
11....93	28...95	45....20	62....42	79....70	96....13	113...9
12....94	29...106	46....56	63....43	80....78	97....55	114...110
13...103	30...101	47....26	64....44	81....79	98....76	
14...100	31...75	48....27	65....45	82....82	99....65	
15...108	32...104	49....28	66....46	83....84	100...98	
16...102	33...77	50....17	67....51	84....30	101...59	

## Appendix 24

### Tampering with the Word of God

*A superhuman mathematical system pervades the Quran and serves to guard and authenticate every element in it. Nineteen years after the Prophet's death, some scribes injected two false verses at the end of Sura 9, the last sura revealed in Medina. The evidence presented in this Appendix incontrovertibly removes these human injections, restores the Quran to its pristine purity, and illustrates a major function of the Quran's mathematical code, namely, to protect the Quran from the slightest tampering. Thus, the code rejects ONLY the false injections 9:128-129.*

Surely, we have revealed this scripture, and surely, we will preserve it. [ 15:9 ]

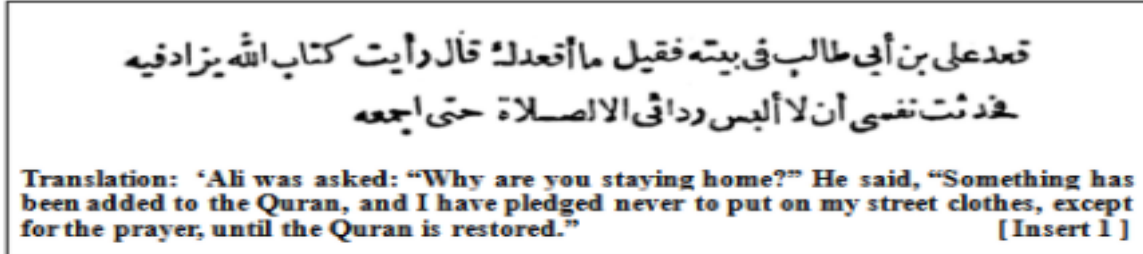
The Quran is God's Final Testament. Hence the divine pledge to keep it perfectly preserved. To assure us of both the divine authorship, and the perfect preservation of the Quran, the Almighty author has rendered the Quran mathematically composed. As proven by the physical evidence in Appendix 1, such mathematical composition is far beyond human capabilities. The slightest violation of God's Final Testament is destined to stand out in glaring disharmony. A deviation by only 1 - one sura, one verse, one word, even one letter - is immediately exposed.

Nineteen years after the Prophet Muhammad's death, during the reign of Khalifa `Uthman, a committee of scribes was appointed to make several copies of the Quran to be dispatched to the new Muslim lands. The copies were to be made from the original Quran which was written by Muhammad's hand (Appendix 28).

This committee was supervised by `Uthman Ibn `Affaan, `Ali Ibn Abi Taaleb, Zeid Ibn Thaabet, Ubayy Ibn Ka`ab, `Abdullah Ibn Al-Zubair, Sa`eed Ibn Al-`Aas, and `Abdul Rahman Ibn Al-Haareth Ibn Hesham. The Prophet, of course, had written the Quran in its chronological order of revelation (Appendix 23), together with the necessary instructions to place every piece in its proper position. The last sura revealed in Medina was Sura 9. Only Sura 110, a very short sura, was revealed after Sura 9, in Mina.

The committee of scribes finally came to Sura 9, and put it in its proper place. One of the scribes suggested adding a couple of verses to honor the Prophet. The majority of scribes agreed. `Ali was outraged. He vehemently maintained that the word of God, written down by the hand of His final prophet, must never be altered.

Ali's protest is documented in many references, but I cite and reproduce here the classic reference AL ITQAAN FEE 'ULUM AL QURAN by Jalaluddin Al-Suyuty, Al-Azhareyyah Press, Cairo, Egypt, 1318 AH, Page 59 [see Insert 1].



The horrendous dimensions of this crime can be realized once we look at the consequences:

- (1) `Uthman was assassinated, and `Ali was installed as the fourth Khalifa.
- (2) A 50-year war erupted between the new Khalifa and his supporters on one side, and the Mohammedan distorters of the Quran on the other side.
- (3) `Ali was martyred, and eventually his family, the prophet Muhammad's family, except for some women and children, were killed.
- (4) The disaster culminated in the infamous Battle of Karbala, where `Ali's son, Hussein, and his family were massacred.
- (5) The Muslims were deprived of the pure, unaltered, Quran for 1400 years.

The distorters of the Quran finally won the war, and the "official" history that came to us represented the victors' point of view. This apparent victory for God's enemies was, of course, in accordance with God's will. In just two decades after the Prophet's death, the idol worshipers who were defeated by the Prophet in the conquest of Mecca (632 AD) reverted to idolatry. Ironically, this time around their idol was the Prophet himself. Such idol worshipers obviously did not deserve to possess the pure Quran. Hence the blessed martyrdom of the true believers who tried to restore the Quran, and the apparent victory for the distorters of God's word.

The first peace time ruler after this lengthy and disastrous war was Marwan Ibn Al Hakam (died 65 AH/684 AD). One of the first duties he performed was to destroy the original Quran, the one that was so scrupulously written by the Prophet's own hand, "fearing it might become the cause of NEW disputes" [see `ULUM AL-QURAN, by Ahmad von Denffer, Islamic Foundation, Leicester, United Kingdom, 1983, Page 56.]. The question an intelligent person must ask is: "If the original Quran were identical to the Quran in circulation at that time, why did Marwan Ibn Al-Hakam have to destroy it?!"

Upon examining the oldest Islamic references, we realize that the false injections, 9:128-129, were always suspect. For example, we read in Bukhary's famous Hadith, and Al-Suyuty's famous Itqaan, that every single verse in the Quran was verified by a multiplicity of witnesses "except Verses 128 and 129 of Sura 9; they were found only with

Khuzeimah Ibn Thaabet Al-Ansaary." When some people questioned this improper exception, someone came up with a Hadith stating that "the testimony of Khuzeimah equals the testimony of two men!!!"

Strangely, the false injections 9:128-129 are labeled in the traditional Quran printings as "Meccan" [see Insert 2].



The Title Figure of Sura 9 from a standard Quran, showing that this sura is Medinan, "except for the last two verses; they are Meccan"!!! [Insert 2]

How could these 'Meccan' verses be found with Khuzeimah, a late 'Medinan' Muslim?! How could a Medinan sura contain Meccan verses, when the universal convention has been to label as 'Medinan' all revelations after the Prophet's Hijrah from Mecca??!! Despite these discrepancies, plus many more glaring contradictions associated with Verses 9:128-129, no one dared to question their authenticity. The discovery of the Quran's mathematical code in 1974, however, ushered in a new era where the authenticity of every element in the Quran is proven (Appendix 1).

As it turns out, the injection of the two false Verses 9:128-129 resulted in:

- (1) demonstrating the major function of the Quran's mathematical system, and
- (2) producing an awesome miracle in its own right, and
- (3) distinguishing the true believers from the hypocrites (they uphold traditions).

The translation of the two false verses is shown in Insert 3:

"A messenger has come to you from among you who wants no hardship to afflict you, and cares about you, and is compassionate towards the believers, merciful. If they turn away, then say, 'Sufficient for me is God, there is no god except He. I put my trust in Him. He is the Lord with the great throne.' "

[Insert 3]

## THE PHYSICAL EVIDENCE

[1] The first violation of the Quran's code by Verses 9:128-129 appeared when the count of the word "God" (Allah) in the Quran was found to be 2699, which is not a multiple of 19, unless we remove one. The count of the word "God" is shown at the bottom of each page in this translation. The total shown at the end of the Quran is 2698, 19x142, because the false injections 9:128-129 have been removed.

[2] The sum of all the verse numbers where the word "God" occurs is 118123, or  $19 \times 6217$ . This total is obtained by adding the numbers of verses wherever the word "God" is found. If the false Verse 9:129 is included, this phenomenon disappears.

[3] As shown at the end of Sura 9 in this translation, the total occurrence of the word "God" to the end of Sura 9 is 1273,  $19 \times 67$ . If the false injections 9:128-129 were included, the total would have become 1274, not a multiple of 19.

[4] The occurrence of the word "God" from the first Quranic initial ("A.L.M." of 2:1) to the last initial ("N." of 68:1) totals 2641, or  $19 \times 139$ . Since it is easier to list the suras outside the initialed section of the Quran, Table 1 shows the 57 occurrences of the word "God" in that section. Subtracting 57 from the total occurrence of the word "God" gives us  $2698 - 57 = 2641 = 19 \times 139$ , from the first initial to the last initial. If the human injections 9:128 and 129 were included, the count of the word "God" in the initialed section would have become 2642, not a multiple of 19.

[5] Sura 9 is an un-initialed sura, and if we look at the 85 un-initialed suras, we find that the word "God" occurs in 57 of these suras,  $19 \times 3$ . The total number of verses in the suras where the word "God" is found is 1045,  $19 \times 55$ . If 9:128-129 were included, the verses containing the word "God" would increase by 1.

[6] The word "God" from the missing Basmalah (Sura 9) to the extra Basmalah (Sura 27) occurs in 513 verses,  $19 \times 27$ , within 19 suras (Table 2). If the false Verses 9:128-129 were included, the number of verses containing the word "God" would have become 514, and this phenomenon would have disappeared.

[7] The word "Elaah" which means "god" occurs in Verses 9:129. The total

Table 1: Occurrence of the word "God" outside the initialed section

Sura No.	No. of Occurrences	Sura No	No. of Occur-
1	2	84	1
69	1	85	3
70	1	87	1
71	7	88	1
72	10	91	2
73	7	95	1
74	3	96	1
76	5	98	3
79	1	104	1
81	1	110	2
82	1	112	2
			-----
			57
			$19 \times 3$

Table 2: The word "God" from the missing Basmalah to the extra Basmalah.

No.	Sura No.	No of Verses with "God"
1.	9	100
2.	10	49
3.	11	33
4.	12	34
5.	13	23
6.	14	28
7.	15	2
8.	16	64
9.	17	10
10.	18	14
11.	19	8
12.	20	6
13.	21	5
14.	22	50
15.	23	12
16.	24	50
17.	25	6
18.	26	13
19.	27	6
-----	-----	-----
19	342	513
	No.of suras = 19,	
	Total of sura numbers =342 = $19 \times 18$	
	Total of verses = 513 = $19 \times 27$	

occurrence of this word in the Quran is 95, 19x5. The inclusion of 9:128-129 causes this word to increase by 1, to 96.

[8] The INDEX TO THE WORDS OF THE QURAN, lists 116 "Rasool" (Messenger) words. One of these words is in 9:128. By removing this false verse, 115 "Rasool" words remain. Another "Rasool" word which must be excluded from counting is in 12:50, since it refers to the "messenger of Pharaoh," not the messenger of God. Thus, the total occurrence of "Rasool" of God is 114, 19x6.

[9] Another important word that occurs in the false Verses 9:128-129 is the word "Raheem" (Merciful). This word is used in the Quran exclusively as a name of God, and its total count is 114, 19x6, after removing the word "Raheem" of 9:128, which refers to the prophet. According to 7:188, 10:49, and 72:21 the Prophet did not possess any power of mercy.

[10] The INDEX lists 22 occurrences of the word " `Arsh" (Throne). After removing the false injection 9:129, and the " `Arsh" of Joseph which occurs in 12:100, and the " `Arsh" of the Queen of Sheba (27:23), we end up with 19 " `Arsh" words. This proves that the word " `Arsh" of 9:129 does not belong in the Quran.

[11] The Quranic command "Qul" (Say) occurs in the Quran 332 times. Also, the word "Qaaloo" (They said) occurs the same number of times, 332. Since the false Verse 9:129 contains the word "Qul" (Say), its inclusion would have destroyed this typical Quranic phenomenon.

Table 3: Mathematical coding of the Quran's suras & verses, based on "19"

Sura No.	No.of Verses	Sum of Verses	Total
1	7	28	36
2	286	41041	41329
-	-	-	-
9	127	8128	8264
-	-	-	-
114	6	21	141
-----	-----	-----	-----
6555	6234	333410	346199
			(19 x 19 x 959)

[12] The Quran contains 6234 numbered verses and 112 un-numbered verses (Basmalahs). Thus, the total number of verses in the Quran is 6346, 19x334. The false Verses 9:128-129 violate this important criterion of the Quran's code.

[13] In addition to violating the numbers of words as listed above, 9:128-129 violate the Quran's mathematical structure. When we add the number of verses in each sura, plus the sum of verse numbers (1+2+3+... +n, where n=number of verses), plus the number of each sura, the cumulative total for the whole Quran comes to 346199, or 19x19x959. This phenomenon confirms the authenticity of every verse in the Quran, while excluding 9:128-129. Table 3 is an abbreviated illustration of the calculations of Item 13. This phenomenon is impossible if the false Verses 9:128-129 are included.

[14] When we carry out the same calculations as in Item 13 above, but for the 85 un-initialed suras only, which include Sura 9, the cumulative total is also a multiple of 19. The cumulative total for all un-initialed suras is 156066, or 19x8214. This result depends on the fact that Sura 9 consists of 127 verses, not 129. The data are shown in Table 4. The false verses would have destroyed this criterion.



Table 4: Mathematical coding of the Quran's 85 un-initialed suras.

Sura No.	No.of Verses	Sum of Verses	Total
1	7	28	36
4	176	15576	15756
-	-	-	-
9	127	8128	8264
-	-	-	-
114	6	21	141
			-----
			156066
156066 = (19x8214)			

grand total comes to 116090, or 19x6110. These data are in Table 6. If Verses 9:128-129 are included, the number of

Table 6: The 85 un-initialed suras & their verses from the missing Basmalah (Sura 9) to the end of the Quran

Sura No.	No.of Verses	Sum of Verse#s	Total
9	127	8128	8264
16	128	8256	8400
-	-	-	-
113	5	15	133
114	6	21	141
			-----
			116090
(19x6110)			

form in Appendix 29.

[18] When the same calculations of Items 16 and 17 are carried out from the missing Basmalah (9:1) to the verse where the number 19 is mentioned (74:30), we find that the grand total comes to 207670, or 19x10930 (Table 7). Sura 9 must consist of 127 verses.

[19] Sura 9 consists of 127 verses. The digits of 127 add up to 1+2+7 = 10. Let us look at all the verses whose digits add up to 10, from the missing Basmalah of Sura 9, to the extra Basmalah of Sura 27. If Sura 9 consisted of 129 verses, the grand total would be 2472, instead of 2470 (19x130); 2472 is not a multiple of 19, and this phenomenon would have

[15] By adding the sura numbers of all un-initialed suras (85 suras), plus their number of verses, from the beginning of the Quran to the end of Sura 9 we get 703, 19x37. The detailed data are shown in Table 5. This phenomenon depends on the fact that Sura 9 consists of 127 verses.

Table 5: Un-initialed suras and their verses from the beginning to Sura 9

Sura	# Verses	Total
1	7	8
4	176	180
5	120	125
6	165	171
8	75	83
9	127	136
		-----
		703
(19x37)		

[16] By adding the sura number of the un-initialed suras, plus the number of verses, plus the sum of verse numbers from the missing Basmalah (9:1) to the end of the Quran, the grand total becomes 116349, not a multiple of 19.

[17] When the same calculations of Item 16 are done for all the verses from the missing Basmalah of Sura 9 to the extra Basmalah of Sura 27, the grand total comes to 119966, or 19x6314. This phenomenon would be destroyed, and the total would no longer be divisible by 19, if the number of verses in Sura 9 were 129. Since this phenomenon is also related to the absence of Basmalah from Sura 9, it is explained and the detailed data are given in table

Table 7: The suras and verses from the missing Basmalah to 74:30.

Sura	No.of	Sum of	Total
9	127	8128	8264
10	109	5995	6114
-	-	-	-
73	20	210	303
74	30	465	569
-----	-----	-----	-----
2739	4288	200643	207670
			(19x10930)

[20] The falsifiers wanted us to believe that Sura 9 consists of 129 verses. The number 129 ends with the digit "9." Let us look at the first sura and the last sura whose number of verses ends with the digit "9." These are Sura 10 and Sura 104. By adding the sura number, plus the number of verses, plus the sum of verse numbers, from Sura 10 to Sura 104, we get a grand total that equals 23655, or 19x1245. The details are shown in Table 9.

The inclusion of Sura 9 with the wrong number of verses, 129, would have altered both the sum of verse numbers and the cumulative total - the sum of verse numbers would have become 627+129=756, and the cumulative total would not be 23655 - and the Quran's code would have been violated (Table 9).

[21] The false injection consisted of Verses 128 and 129 at the end of Sura 9. If we look at the numbers 128 and 129, we see two 1's, two 2's, one 8, and one 9. Now let us look at all the verses in the Quran, and count all the 1's we see. This means the 1's we see in verses 1, 10, 11, 12, 13... 21, 31, and so on. The total count of the 1's is 2546 (19x134), provided the correct number of verses in Sura 9, 127, is used. If 128 and 129 are

Table 10: Counting all the 1's in the 85 un-initialed suras.

Sura	# of Verses	# of 1's
1	7	1
4	176	115
-	-	-
9	127	61
-	-	-
113	5	1
114	6	1
		1406
		(19x74)

included, the grand total becomes 2548, which is not a multiple of 19 (Table 11).

[22] Since Sura 9 is an un-initialed sura, let us look at all the verse numbers in the 85 un-initialed suras and count all the 1's we see.

Table 8: The verses whose digits add up to 10 from 9:1 to 27:29.

Sura No	No.of Verses	How many add	No.of Total
9	127	12	148
10	109	10	129
11	123	11	145
12	111	10	133
13	43	3	59
14	52	4	70
15	99	9	123
16	128	12	156
17	111	10	138
18	110	10	138
19	98	9	126
20	135	12	167
21	112	10	143
22	78	7	107
23	118	11	152
24	64	6	94
25	77	7	109
26	227	22	275
27	29	2	58
342	1951	177	2470
342 = 19x18 & 2470 = 19x130			

Table 9: All the suras whose number of verses ends with "9."

Sura No.	No.of Verses	Sum of Verse #s	Total
10	109	5995	6114
15	99	4950	5064
29	69	2415	2513
43	89	4005	4137
44	59	1770	1873
48	29	435	512
52	49	1225	1326
57	29	435	521
81	29	435	545
82	19	190	291
87	19	190	296
96	19	190	305
104	9	45	158
748	627	22280	23655
(19x1245)			

As shown in Table 10, the total count of the digit "1" in the un-initialed suras is 1406, or 19x74. Obviously, if Sura 9 consisted of 129 verses, we would see two additional 1's, from 128 and 129, and the code would be violated.

[23] Following the same process explained in Items 22 and 23 for the digit "1," let us count all the 2's, 8's and 9's in all the verse numbers of the whole Quran. As shown in Table 11, the total count of all the 2's, 8's, and 9's is 3382, or 19x178. This makes the grand total of all the 1's, 2's, 8's, and 9's 2546+3382 = 5928, 19x312.

Table 11: Counting the digits that make up 128 and 129 in the whole Quran.

Sura	No. of 1's	No. of 2's	No. of 8's	No. of 9's	Total
1	1	1	0	0	2
2	159	146	55	48	408
-	-	-	-	-	-
9	61	31	22	22	136
10	31	21	21	21	94
-	-	-	-	-	-
114	1	1	0	0	2
	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----
	2546	1641	908	833	5928
	(19 x 134)				(19 x 312)

In this remarkable phenomenon, we considered every single verse in the Quran, and examined the individual digits that make up Verses 128 and 129. Since 128 and 129 contain 6 digits, the inclusion of these human injections causes the total count of these digits in the whole Quran to be 5928+6 = 5934, not a multiple of 19.

[24] The total count of all the digits (1 through 9) in all the verse numbers of the 85 un-initialed suras, including Sura 9 with 127 verses, is 27075, or 19x19x75.

Table 12: Sum of digits of all suras & verse numbers in the whole Quran.

[25] Adding up the digits of the Quran's suras and verses produces a multiple of 19, provided the correct number of verses for Sura 9, 127, is taken. To do this, you make a list of the Quran's 114 suras and the number of verses in each sura. Add the digits of every sura number. The sum of digits of 10=1, 11=2, 12=3, 99=18, and so on. The total for all the suras is 975. The same thing is done for the numbers of verses in every sura. For example, Sura 2 consists of 286 verses. The digits of 286 add up to 2+8+6=16. For Sura 9, the digits of its number of verses add up to 1+2+7=10. The total for all 114 suras is 906. Thus, the grand total for the sum of digits of all the suras and verses is 975+906 = 1881 = 19x99. Naturally, this observation would not be possible if

Sura No	No. of Verses	Sum of Digits of	
		Suras	Verses
1	7	1	7
2	286	2	16
3	200	3	2
-	-	-	-
9	127	9	10
-	-	-	-
114	6	6	6
		-----	-----
		975	906
		975+906 = 1881 = 19x99	

verses is also odd, let us look at all the odd-numbered suras whose number of verses is also odd. This gives us 27 suras: 1, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 25, 27, 29, 33, 35, 39, 43, 45, 57, 63, 81, 87, 91, 93, 97, 101, 103, 105, 107, 111, and 113. They consist of 7, 127, 123, 43, 99, 111, 77, 93, 69, 73, 45, 75, 89, 37, 29, 11, 29, 19, 15, 11, 5, 11, 3, 5, 7, 5, and 5 verses, respectively. The sum of these sura numbers, plus their sum of verse numbers is 2774, 19x146. If we take the wrong number of verses for Sura 9, i.e., 129, this miracle disappears.

[30] The correct number of verses in Sura 9 is 127, and this is a prime number - it is not divisible by any number except 1, and itself. Let us look at all the suras whose number of verses is a prime number. These are Suras 1, 9, 13, 33, 43, 45, 57, 63, 81, 87, 93, 97, 101, 103, 105, 107, 111, and 113. The numbers of verses in these suras are 7, 127, 43, 73, 89, 37, 29, 11, 29, 19, 11, 5, 11, 3, 5, 7, 5, and 5, respectively. If you add the digits of these suras, you get 137, while the digits of the verses add up to 129. This makes the grand total of all the digits  $137+129 = 266 = 19 \times 14$ .

[31] The distorters added two false verses to Sura 9, and this caused the sura to have 129 verses. Since 129 consists of 3 digits, and is divisible by 3, let us look at the suras whose number of verses is divisible by 3, and consists of 3 digits. The total of these sura numbers is 71, and the total number of verses is 765. This produces a grand total of  $71 + 765 = 836$ , or  $19 \times 44$ . The data are shown in Table 16.

Table 17: All the suras that consist of 129 verses or more.

Sura Number	No. of Verses
2	286
3	200
4	176
6	165
7	206
20	135
26	227
37	182
	-----
	1577
	(19x83)

If Sura 9 had 129 verses, it would have been included in this table, and would have destroyed this phenomenon.

[32] If Sura 9 consisted of 129 verses, as the falsifiers would like us to believe, then let us look at all the suras which consist of 129 verses or more. There are 8 such suras. Their data are shown Table 17.

If Sura 9 consisted of 129 verses, the total number of verses would have been  $1577 + 129 = 1706$ , not a multiple of 19.

[33] The numbers 127, 128 and 129 have two digits in common, "1" and "2." Let us consider all the suras whose number of verses contains the digits 1 and 2. By adding the sura numbers plus the numbers of verses, we get 1159,  $19 \times 61$ . See Table 18.

Table 15: Mathematical coding of all suras consisting of 127 verses or less.

Sura Number	No.of Verses	Total
1	7	8
5	120	125
8	75	83
9	127	136
-	-	-
113	5	118
114	6	120
----	-----	-----
6434	4529	10963
		(19x577)

Table 16: All suras whose number of verses is 3 digit, and is divisible by 3.

Sura	# of	Total
5	120	125
6	165	171
11	123	134
12	111	123
17	111	128
20	135	155
----	-----	-----
71	765	836
		(19x44)

If Sura 9 consisted of 129 verses, the total would have become  $1159+2 = 1161$ , not a multiple of 19.

[34] Sura 9 is a single-digit sura whose number of verses contains the digits 1 and 2. There is only one other sura that possesses these traits: Sura 5 is a single-digit sura, and it consists of 120 verses. As shown in Table 19, the number of verses in these two suras is  $120+127 = 247 = 19 \times 13$ .

If Sura 9 consisted of 129 verses, the total would have

Table 19: The only suras whose number is a single digit, and the number of verses contains the numerals "1" and "2."

Sura Number	No. of Verses
5	120
9	127
----	----
	247
	(19x13)

been  $247+2 = 249$ , not a multiple of 19.

[35] We looked at all the suras whose number of verses contains "1" and "2." Let us now look at all the suras whose number of verses begins with the digit "1." There are 30 suras that possess this quality: Suras 4, 5, 6, 9, 10, 11, 12, 16, 17, 18, 20, 21, 23, 37, 49, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 82, 86, 87, 91, 93, 96, 100, and 101.

Their numbers of verses are 176, 120, 165, 127, 109, 123, 111, 128, 111, 110, 135, 112, 118, 182, 18, 13, 14, 11, 11, 18, 12, 12, 19, 17, 19, 15, 11, 19, 11, and 11. The sum of verse numbers  $(1+2+3+...+n)$  for these 30 suras is 126122, or  $19 \times 6638$ .

If Sura 9 consisted of 129 verses, the sum of their verse numbers would have been  $126122 + 128 + 129 = 126379$ , and this total is not a multiple of 19.

[36] Sura 9 consists of 127 verses, and  $9+1+2+7$  equals 19. Let us look at all the suras whose digits of sura and verses add up to 19. There are 10 suras that meet this specification, and the total of their sura numbers and numbers of verses is 1216, or  $19 \times 64$ . The data are shown in Table 20.

Table 18: Suras whose final verse have the numerals "1" and "2" in common with the verses in question (127, 128, and 129).

Sura No.	No. of Verses	Total
5	120	125
9	127	136
11	123	134
16	128	144
21	112	133
37	182	219
65	12	77
66	12	78
92	21	113
----	----	----
322	837	1159
		(19x61)

Table 20: All the suras where the digits of sura number and number of verses add up to 19

Sura No.	No. of Verses	Total
9	127	136
22	78	100
26	227	253
45	37	82
54	55	109
64	18	82
72	28	100
77	50	127
78	40	118
84	25	109
----	----	----
531	685	1216
		(19x64)

**Mr. Gatut Adisoma of Masjid Tucson made the following two discoveries.**

[37] Sura 9 consists of 127 verses, and (9) plus (1+2+7) add up to 19. There are three other suras in the whole Quran whose sura digits add up to 9 and the digits of their number of verses add up to 10. These are suras 45, 54, and 72. They consist of 127, 37, 55, and 28 verses, respectively. The total number of verses in these three suras is 247, 19x13.

If Sura 9 consisted of 129 verses, it would not be included in this table to begin with. See Table 21.

[38] If Sura 9 consisted of 129 verses as the distorters claimed, then there is only one other sura in the whole Quran whose sura digits add up to 9, and its number of verses' digits add up to 12, namely Sura 27.

As shown in Table 22, this combination, with 129 verses for Sura 9, does not conform with the Quran's code.

[39] Let us assume for awhile that Sura 9 consists of 129 verses. Since the number 129 ends with the digit "9," let us look at all the suras where the number of verses ends with the digit "9."

Table 23: All suras whose number of verses end with the digit "9."

Sura No.	No. of Verses	Sum of Verse #'s	Total
10	109	5995	6114
15	99	4950	5064
29	69	2415	2513
43	89	4005	4137
44	59	1770	1873
48	29	435	512
52	49	1225	1326
57	29	435	521
81	29	435	545
82	19	190	291
87	19	190	296
96	19	190	305
104	9	45	158
-----	-----	-----	-----
748	627 (19x33)	22280	23655 (19x1245)

Table 21: All the suras where the digits of sura number add up to 9 and the digits of number of verses add up to 10

Sura No.	No. of Verses
9	127
45	37
54	55
72	28
	-----
	247
	(19x13)

Table 22: The suras where the digits of sura number add up to 9, and the digits of number of verses add up to 12, assuming that Sura 9 is 129 verses.

Sura No.	No. of Verses
9	129
27	93
	-----
	222
	(not a multiple of 19)

We find 13 suras in the Quran whose number of verses ends with the digit "9." They are Suras 10, 15, 29, 43, 44, 48, 52, 57, 81, 82, 87, 96, and 104. Their numbers of verses are 109, 99, 69, 89, 59, 29, 49, 29, 19, 19, 19, and 9, respectively.

As illustrated by Table 23, many conform with the Quran's code only if Sura 9 is excluded; it does not consist of 129 verses. Without Sura 9, the total number of verses in these 13 suras is 627, 19x33. Additionally, the sura number, plus the number of verses, plus the sum the sum of verse numbers, add up to 23655, or 19x1245. These phenomena would have disappeared if Sura 9 consisted of 129 verses.

[40] Sura 9 is an odd-numbered sura whose number of verses ends with the digit "9." Let us now look at all the odd-numbered

suras whose number of verses ends with "9." As shown in Table 24, the total of sura number and number of verses in these suras is 646, or  $19 \times 34$ . If Sura 9 had 129 verses, it would have been included in this group, and the total would have been  $646 + 129 + 9 = 784$ , which is not a multiple of 19.

[41] By now, it is incontrovertibly proven that Sura 9 consists of 127 verses. Let us now look at the suras whose number of verses ends with "7." There are 7 such suras; they are Suras 1, 9, 25, 26, 45, 86, and 107. Their numbers of verses are 7, 127, 77, 227, 37, 17, and 7 verses, respectively. The grand total of sura numbers plus number of verses for these seven suras is 798,  $19 \times 42$ . The details are shown in Table 25. Thus, every sura whose number of verses ends with the digit "7," including Sura 9, conforms with the code.

[42] The last two verses of Sura 9 are 126 and 127. Since the falsifiers added two verses, let us look at the last two verses of every sura in the Quran, and count the digit "7," all of them, among these last two verses.

As shown in Table 26, the total number of the digit "7" among the last two verses of every sura in the Quran is 38,  $19 \times 2$ .

If the last verse in Sura 9 was 129 instead of 127, the number of occurrences of the digit "7" would have been 37, not 38, and this criterion would have been destroyed.

[43] Assuming that Sura 9 consists of 129 verses, let us look at all the suras that contain a verse No. 129. This means that we look at all the suras that consist of 129 or more verses. For example, Sura 2 consists of 286 verses. Therefore, it contains a verse that is assigned the number "129." We then take this verse and add it to all the other verses assigned the number 129 throughout the Quran. Under this assumption, there are 9 suras that contain a verse No. 129. Interestingly, we find that the total of sura numbers of these 9 suras is a multiple of 19 (114), while the total for the nine 129's can be a multiple of 19 if 2 is deducted from their total.

Table 24: Odd numbered suras whose number of verses ends with "9."

Sura No.	No.of Verses	Total
15	99	114
29	69	98
43	89	132
57	29	86
81	29	110
87	19	106
----	-----	-----
312	334	646
		( $19 \times 34$ )

Table 25: The suras whose number of verses ends with the digit "7."

Sura No.	No.of Verses	Total
1	7	8
9	127	136
25	77	102
26	227	253
45	37	82
86	17	103
107	7	114
----	-----	-----
299	499	798
		( $19 \times 42$ )

Table 26: The total number of the digit "7" among the last two verses of every sura in the Quran.

Sura No	Last 2 Verses	7's in Last Verses
1	6,7	1
2	285,286	0
3	199,200	0
4	175,176	2
-	-	-
9	126,127	1
-	-	-
25	76,77	3
-	-	-
114	5,6	0
		-----
		38

In other words, we are told that one of these 9 suras contains 2 extra verses. The details are in Table 27.

When we add 114, plus 1161, and remove 2, we get 1273, or  $19 \times 67$ . Compare this total (1273) with the total reported in the Item 44 below. Of the 9 suras listed in Table 27, which one has the extra 2 verses? The answer is provided in Item 44.

[44] To pinpoint the location of these two false verses, let us look at all the suras that contain a verse No. 128, while continuing to assume that Sura 9 consists of 129 verses. This will give us the same list of suras as in Table 27, and also bring in Sura 16 which has precisely 128 verses.

As shown in Table 28, Sura 9 stands out in glaring disharmony; it is singled out as the sura that contains the false verses. The total of suras and verses becomes divisible by 19 only if Sura 9 is removed. Note that the divisible total, after removing Sura 9, is 1273,  $19 \times 67$ , which is the same total obtained in Item 43 above after removing 2 verses. This remarkable phenomenon proves that Sura 9 could not contain a verse No. 128.

[45] Sura 9 is an un-initialed sura whose last two verses are 126 and 127. Let us take the 85 un-initialed suras, and add up the numbers of the last two verses in each sura. For example, the last two verses in Sura 1 are 6 and 7. Add  $6+7$  and you get 13. The next un-initialed sura is Sura 4; its last two verses are 175 and 176. Add  $175 + 176$

Table 29: Abbreviated table of the last two verses in the un-initialed suras

Sura	Last 2	Total
1	6+7	13
4	175+176	351
5	119+120	239
-	-	-
9	126+127	253
-	-	-
114	5+6	13
		-----
		6897
		( $19 \times 363$ )

Table 27: All suras which contain a verse number "129."

Sura No.	Verse No.
2	129
3	129
4	129
6	129
7	129
9 ?	129
20	129
26	129
37	129
----	-----
114	1161
(114+1161-2 = 1273 = ( $19 \times 67$ ))	

Table 28: All suras containing a verse number "128."

Sura No.	Verse No.
2	128
3	128
4	128
6	128
7	128
9 ?	128
16	128
20	128
26	128
37	128
----	-----
130	1280
(130+1280 = 1410 not a multiple of 19)	
If we remove Sura 9, with its 128 verses,	
we get $1410 - 9 - 128 = 1273 = 19 \times 67$	

and you get 351. Do this for all un-initialed suras. The data are in Table 29. Thus, the last two verses of Sura 9 are confirmed to be 126 and 127.

[46] Let us now take the last two verses in every sura in the Quran, initialed and un-initialed, and add the digits of the last two verses in each sura (Table 30). It is readily obvious that the last two verses of every sura in the Quran are divinely fixed, and divinely guarded through this intricate mathematical code. The last two verses of Sura 9 are confirmed to be 126 & 127, not 128 & 129.



[47] Sura 9 consists of 127 verses, and 127 consists of 3 digits. Let us look at all the suras whose number of verses consists of 3 digits; these are suras 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 9, 10, 11, 12, 16, 17, 18, 20, 21, 23, 26, and 37. Their verse numbers are 286, 200, 176, 120, 165, 206, 127, 109, 123, 111, 128, 111, 110, 135, 112, 118, 227, and 182, respectively. By taking the last digit in each number of verses, and adding up these digits, we get  $6+0+6+0+5+6+7+9+3+1+8+1+0+5+2+8+7+2 = 76 = 19 \times 4$ .

If Sura 9 consisted of 129 verses, the last digit in its number of verses would be 9 instead of 7, and the total of last digits would be 78 instead of 76, and this phenomenon would disappear.

[48] Let us look at the list of suras shown in Item 47 above. Since the number of verses in Sura 9 is an odd number, let us now consider the odd-numbered verse numbers. There are 8 suras with a 3-digit, odd number of verses: Suras 6, 9, 10, 11, 12, 17, 20, and 26. Their numbers of verses are 165, 127, 109, 123, 111, 111, 135, & 227.

The last digits in these numbers of verses are 5, 7, 9, 3, 1, 1, 5, and 7, respectively, and the sum of these digits is 38, or  $19 \times 2$ . Obviously, if

Sura 9 consisted of 129 verses, its last digit would be 9, not 7, and the sum of the last digits would be 40, not a multiple of 19. The detailed data are shown in Table 31. Thus, we are getting more and more specific, as we zoom in on the last digit in the number of verses.

[49] Let us continue to work with the same group of suras of Items 47 and 48. Since Sura 9 is an odd-numbered sura, let us now remove all the even-numbered suras from the list of suras shown in Item 47. Now we have odd-numbered suras, with odd-numbered verses. There are only three such suras in the whole Quran: 9, 11, and 17. Their numbers of verses are 127, 123, and 111 (Table 32). If Sura 9 consisted of 129 verses, this remarkable phenomenon would have been destroyed.

[50] Let us continue to work with the three suras listed in Item 49. These are all the suras in the Quran whose number is odd (like Sura 9), their number of

Table 30: Sum of digits of the last two verses of every sura in the Quran

Sura	Last 2	Sum of the Dig-
1	6,7	6 + 7
2	285,286	2+8+5+2+8+6
3	199,200	1+9+9+2+0+0
-	-	-
9	126,127	1+2+6+1+2+7
-	-	-
113	4,5	4 + 5
114	5,6	5 + 6
		-----
		1824 = 19x96

Table 31: All suras whose number of verses is odd, and consists of 3 digits

Sura No.	No.of Verses	Last Digit
6	165	5
9	127	7
10	109	9
11	123	3
12	111	1
17	111	1
20	135	5
26	227	7
		-----
		38
		(19x2)

verses consists of 3 digits (like Sura 9), and their number of verses is also odd (like Sura 9).

Table 32: Odd numbered suras whose number of verses is odd and consists of 3 digits.

As shown in Table 32, the verse numbers of these 3 suras are 127, 123, and 111. Just add the individual digits, and you get  $1 + 2 + 7 + 1 + 2 + 3 + 1 + 1 + 1 = 19$ .

Sura No.	No.of Verses
9	127
11	123
17	111
	-----
	361
	(19x19)

Obviously, this phenomenon depends on the now proven truth that Sura 9 consists of 127 verses. If Sura 9 consisted of 129 verses, the only suras in the Quran that possess the above stated qualities would have added up to  $1+2+9+1+2+3+1+1+1 = 21$ . In other words, this important component of the Quran's mathematical code would have disappeared.

[51] There are three suras (1) whose numbers are odd, (2) their numbers of verses are odd, and (3) the number of verses consists of 3 digits. They are Suras: 9, 11, and 17 (see Items 48 through 50 for the flow of this point). Just add the individual digits that make up the three sura numbers, and you get  $9+1+1+1+7=19$ .

[52] The number 129 is divisible by 3. If Sura 9 consisted of 129 verses as the distorters claimed, then it would be (1) an odd-numbered sura that (2) consists of a 3-digit number of verses, (3) the number of verses is odd, and (4) the number of verses is divisible by 3. There are only two suras in the whole Quran that possess these qualities: Sura 11 with 123 verses, and Sura 17 with 111 verses. The sum of digits of both sura numbers and the numbers of verses comes to  $1+1+1+2+3+1+7+1+1+1 = 19$ . This can be observed only if Sura 9 consists of 127 verses.

[53] Sura 9 is (1) odd-numbered, (2) its number of verses is odd, (3) its number of verses ends with the digit "7," (4) its number of verses is a prime number, and (5) the sura number is divisible by 3 & 9. The only two suras that possess these qualities are: Sura 9 (127 verses), and Sura 45 (37 verses). Just add the digits you see:

<b><math>9+1+2+7=19</math> &amp; <math>4+5+3+7=19</math>; Total for both suras = <math>19+19 = 38</math>.</b>
---

[54] Let us assume that Sura 9 does have 129 verses. In that case we will have only two suras in the whole Quran whose number begins with 9, and their number of verses ends with 9: Sura 9 (129 verses) and Sura 96 (19 verses). As detailed in Table 33, the grand total of sura number, plus the number of verses, plus the sum of verse numbers is 8828, not a multiple of 19.

Table 33: Suras whose numbers begins with "9" and their number of verses ends with "9."

Sura No.	No.of Verses	Sum of Verse #s	Total
9	129?	8385	8523
96	19	190	305
-----	-----	-----	-----
105	148	8575	8828
			(Not multiple of 19)

Now let us remove the false verses (128 & 129) from Sura 9, and repeat the same calculations. The result of this correction is

shown in Table 34. The grand total becomes 8569,  $19 \times 451$ .

[55] Let us assume that Sura 9 consists of 129 verses. The total of these digits is  $9+1+2+9=21$ . Let us look at all the suras where the digits of their number of verses add up to 21. There are 7 such suras: 9, 25, 27, 37, 68, 94, and 97.

By adding the sura numbers, plus the number of verses in each sura, plus the sum of verse numbers, the grand total comes to 34744, not a multiple of 19 (Table 35).

Now, let us use the correct number of verses for Sura 9, 127, and repeat the same calculations as in Table 35. This causes the grand total to become 34485, or  $19 \times 1815$ . See Table 36.

[56] For the last time, let us assume that Sura 9 consists of 129 verses. We have here a sura that (1) is an odd numbered sura, (2) its number is divisible by 3, (3) the number of verses, 129, is also divisible by 3, and (4) the number of verses ends with the digit "9." There is only one sura that possesses these qualities: Sura 15 is divisible by 3, its number of verses is 99, which is divisible by 3 and ends with the digit "9." If Sura 9 consisted of 129, and we added the sura and verse numbers for these two suras, we would end up with the following results:  $9 + 129 + 15 + 99 = 252$  - not a multiple of 19.

If we throw away the false number 129, we have one sura in the Quran whose number is odd, and its number of verses is divisible by 3 and ends with the digit 9 - Sura 15. Now we have the following result:

$$15 + 99 = 114 = 19 \times 6.$$

Table 34: Same data as in Table 33, after correcting the number of verses in Sura 9.

Sura No	No.of Verses	Sum of Verse #s	Total
9	127	8128	8264
96	19	190	305
----	-----	-----	-----
105	146	8318	8569
			( $19 \times 451$ )

Table 35: Suras whose digits of sura numbers and verse numbers add up to 21, assuming that Sura 9 consists of 129 verses.

Sura No	No.of Verses	Sum of Verse #s	Total
9	129?	8385	8523
25	77	3003	3105
27	93	4371	4491
37	182	16653	16872
68	52	1378	1498
94	8	36	138
97	5	15	117
----	-----	-----	-----
357	546	33841	34744
			(Not divisible by 19)

Table 36: Calculations of Table 35, after correcting the verses in Sura 9.

Sura No.	No.of Verses	Sum of Verse	Total
9	127	8128	8264
25	77	3003	3105
27	93	4371	4491
37	182	16653	16872
68	52	1378	1498
94	8	36	138
97	5	15	117
----	-----	-----	-----
357	544	33584	34485
			( $19 \times 1815$ )

[57] For some time now, we have been dealing with numbers. Let us now look at specific words and letters that occur in the false injections 9:128-129.

The last statement in 9:127 describes the disbelievers as "LAA YAFQAHOON" (they do not comprehend). Thus, the last letter in Sura 9 is "N" (Noon).

According to the falsifiers, the last verse is 129, and the last letter is "M" (Meem), since the last false word is "AZEEM."

Now let us look at the first letter and the last letter of every sura from the beginning of the Quran to Sura 9, and calculate their gematrical (numerical) values. Table 37 shows that the last true letter in Sura 9 must be "N," not "M."

Table 37: Gematrical value of the first and last letters of every sura from the beginning of the Quran to Sura 9.

Sura No	First Letter	Last Letter	Total
1	B = 2	N = 50	52
2	A = 1	N = 50	51
3	A = 1	N = 50	51
4	Y = 10	M = 40	50
5	Y = 10	R = 200	210
6	A = 1	M = 40	41
7	A = 1	N = 50	51
8	Y = 10	M = 40	50
9	B = 2	N = 50	52
	-----	-----	-----
	38	570	608
	(19x2)	(19x30)	(19x32)

[58] Sister Ihsan Ramadan of Masjid Tucson counted all the suras in the Quran which end with the letter "N" (Noon), the last letter in Sura 9.

She found that 43 suras end with the same letter as Sura 9 (N) - suras 1, 2, 3, 7, 9, 10, 11, 12, 15, 16, 21, 23, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 32, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 43, 44, 46, 49, 51, 58, 61, 62, 63, 66, 67, 68, 70, 77, 81, 83, 84, 95, 107, and 109. Just add the sura numbers + number of suras that end with "N", and you get:

**1919**

Thus, the last letter in Sura 9 is once again confirmed to be "N," not "M."

[59] Now let us look at the crucial expression "**LA ELAAHA ELLA HOO**" (There is no god except He). This phrase occurs in the false injection 9:129.

This very special expression occurs 29 times in 19 suras (Table 38). By adding the sura numbers of the 19 suras, plus the verse numbers where the phrase "**LAA ELAAHA ELLA HOO**" occurs, plus the number of occurrences of this crucial phrase, the grand total comes to 2128, or 19x112. This awesome result is dependent on the fact that 9:128-129 do not belong in the Quran.

Obviously, if 9:129 were included, the crucial expression "**LA ELAAHA ELLA HOO**," the First Pillar of Islam, would not conform with the mathematical code.

[60] The first occurrence of "**LA ELAAHA ELLA HOO**" is in 2:163, and the last occurrence is in 73:9. If we add the sura number, plus the number of verses, plus the sum of verse numbers from the first occurrence to the last occurrence, the grand total comes to 316502, or 19x16658.

Table 38: List of all occurrences of the crucial phrase: "LAA ELAAHA ELLA HOO" (There is no other god besides Him), after removing 9:129

No	Sura No	Verses with the key phrase	Frequency of the phrase
1.	2	163,255	2
2.	3	2,6,18(2x)	4
3.	4	87	1
4.	6	102,106	2
5.	7	158	1
6.	9	31	1
7.	11	14	1
8.	13	30	1
9.	20	8,98	2
10.	23	116	1
11.	27	26	1
12.	28	70,88	2
13.	35	3	1
14.	39	6	1
15.	40	3,62,65	3
16.	44	8	1
17.	59	22,23	2
18.	64	13	1
19.	73	9	1
	----	-----	----
	507	1592	29
	507+1592+29 = 2128 = 19x112		

Table 39: All suras and verses from the first occurrence to the last occurrence of "LAA ELAAHA ELLA HOO"

Sura No	No. of Verses	Sum of Verse #s	Total
2	123	27675	27800
	(286-163)		
3	200	20100	20303
-	-	-	-
9	127	8128	8264
-	-	-	-
72	28	406	506
73	9	45	127
	----	-----	----
2700	5312	308490	316502
			(19x16658)

Table 39 presents the detailed data. Naturally, if "LAA ELAAHA ELLA HOO" of the false verse 129 were included, this phenomenon would have disappeared.

[61] The phrase "LAA ELAAHA ELLA HOO" occurs 7 times between the missing Basmalah of Sura 9 and the extra Basmalah of Sura 27, in 9:31, 11:14, 13:30, 20:8, 20:98, 23:116, and 27:26. By adding the numbers of the 7 verses, we get 323, or 19x17. The detailed data are shown in Table 40.

Table 40: Occurrences of the phrase "LAA ELAAHA ELLA HOO" from the missing Basmalah to the extra Basmalah.

Sura No.	Verse Numbers Where Phrase Occurs
9	31
11	14
13	30
20	8
20	98
23	116
27	26
	----
	323
	(19x17)

**If 9:129 were part of the Quran, the total in Table 40 would have been: 323 + 129 = 452, not a multiple of 19. God rejects what the hypocrites utter, even if it is the truth (63:1).**

### The Ultimate Quranic Miracle

[62] Brother Abdullah Arik has discovered what I consider to be the ultimate Quranic miracle. This miraculous phenomenon incontrovertibly authenticates every single verse in the Quran - the number of verses in every sura, and the numbers assigned to every single verse in the Quran - while exposing and rejecting the false injections, 9:128-129. To witness this great phenomenon, see Page Appendix 1 (under the heading: Superhuman Numerical Combinations). Putting the number of every verse in the Quran in sequence from the beginning to the end, with the number of verses in each sura ahead of the verse numbers of each sura, the final number consists of 12692 digits (19x668), and the number itself is also a multiple of 19. If the wrong number of verses for Sura 9 was used - 129 instead of 127 - neither the number of digits, nor the number itself would be divisible by 19.

[63] Since the subject of this Appendix is Sura 9 and its number of true verses, it is noteworthy that if we write down the number of the sura, 9, followed by the correct number of verses, 127, followed by the numbers of all the verses from 1 to 127, the resulting long number is a multiple of 19. Needless to say, if the wrong number of verses is used, i.e., 129 instead of 127, this remarkable miracle would have disappeared:

**9 127 1 2 3 4 5 . . . . . 122 123 124 125 126 127**

The total number of verses in Sura 9 is followed by the numbers of every verse in the sura from 1 to 127. The resulting long number is a multiple of 19.

[64] The number of verses in Sura 9, 127, is an odd number. The falsifiers added two fake verses, and this made the number of verses 129, which is also an odd number. Mr. Arik used the same computer program he devised for Item 62 above to check all odd-numbered verses in the Quran. Thus, the number of verses in every sura was written down, followed only by the last digit of each of the odd-numbered verses in that sura. Sura 1 was represented by the number 71357. Sura 2 was represented by the number 28613579.....5, and so on through the last sura. The result is a long number, with 3371 digits, that is divisible by 19. Obviously, Sura 9 was represented by the number 12713579.....7:

**7 1 3 5 7 286 1 3 5 . . . 3 5 . . . . . 5 1 3 5 6 1 3 5**

The number of verses in every sura is followed by the numbers of the odd-numbered verses. The resulting long number, 3371 digits, is a multiple of 19.

[65] Since Sura 9 is an un-initialed sura, Mr. Arik applied the same computer program to all 85 un-initialed suras. The number of every verse in each of the 85 suras was written down, without the number of verses in the sura. Thus, Sura 1 was represented by the number 1234567, not 71234567. This was done with all un-initialed suras. The final result is a number that consists of 6635 digits, and is a multiple of 19. These awesome phenomena would be destroyed if we used the wrong number of verses for Sura 9, i.e., 129 instead of 127.

### God's Messenger of the Covenant Destined to Purify the Quran

[66] Finally, in a profound demonstration of the foreknowledge of the Almighty Author of the Quran, it is mathematically coded that "The person destined to prove that Sura 9 consists of 127 verses is Rashad Khalifa, God's Messenger of the Covenant" (see Appendix 2). The item presented here is another one of those numerous proofs; it is chosen for its relevance to this Appendix.

The gematrical value of the word "Rashad," as written in the Quran (40:29, 38) is 505 (R=200, Sh=300, A=1, and D=4). The gematrical value of the word "Khalifa," as written in the Quran (38:26) is 725 (Kh=600, L=30, I=10, F=80, and H=5). By writing down the value of "Rashad," followed by the value of "Khalifa," followed by the number of Sura 9, followed by the correct number of verses in this sura, the product is 5057259127. This number is a multiple of 19; it equals 19x266171533.

[67] The number of verses from 3:81, where God's Messenger of the Covenant is prophesied, to 9:127, the end of Sura 9, is 988 (19x52). Table 41.

[68] The sum of verse numbers from 3:81 to 9:127 is also a multiple of 19 (Table 41).

[69] In Verse 3:78, just 3 verses before proclaiming God's Messenger of the Covenant, the word "God" number 361 (19x19) occurs. This verse (3:78) informs us that some falsifiers will "add falsehood to the Quran, then claim that it is part of the Quran; they attribute lies to God, knowingly."

[70] The word "God" occurs 912 times (19x48) from Verse 3:78, which exposes the falsifiers, to 9:127.

[71] The number of letters, plus the number of words in 3:78 and in the false verses 9:128-129, give the same total, 143. Verse 3:78 consists of 27 words and 116 letters, & 9:128-129 consist of 115 letters and 28 words.

Table 41: The number of verses from 3:81 to the end of Sura 9.

Sura No	No. of Verses	Sum of Verses #s
3	119	16860
4	176	15576
5	120	7260
6	165	13695
7	206	21321
8	75	2850
9	127	8128
	---	-----
	988	85690
	(19x52)	(19x4510)

Table 42: Occurrence of the word "God" from 3:78 to the end of Sura 9

Sura Number	Frequency of the
3	132
4	229
5	147
6	87
7	61
8	88
9	168
	-----
	912
	(19x48)

وَإِنْ مِنْهُمْ لَفَرِيقًا يَلُونِ السِّنِّمِ  
 بِالْكِتَابِ لِيَحْسَبُوهُ مِنَ الْكِتَابِ وَمَا هُمْ مِنْ الْكِتَابِ وَيَقُولُونَ هُوَ مِنْ  
 عِنْدِ اللَّهِ وَمَا هُوَ مِنْ عِنْدِ اللَّهِ وَيَتَّبِعُونَ آيَةَ اللَّهِ الْكُذِّبَ وَهُمْ يَعْلَمُونَ ﴿٧٨﴾

## What Can We Say?

The overwhelming physical evidence provided by the Almighty to protect and authenticate His message leaves no doubt that: (1) no distortion of any kind can enter the Quran, (2) Verses 9:128-129 do not belong in the Quran, and (3) every element in the Quran is mathematically structured far beyond human capabilities - the number of suras, the number of verses, the numbers assigned to the suras and verses, the frequency of occurrence of key expressions, the number of words, the number of letters, and the unique and often uncommon spelling of certain words.

This Appendix documents a profound miracle in its own right. Vast and utterly overwhelming as it is, it does not surpass or even match the overall mathematical miracle of the Quran which is detailed in Appendix One. This merely confirms the fact that the Almighty Author of the Quran has deliberately permitted the blasphemous addition of two verses to Sura 9 in order to:

- (1) Demonstrate an essential function of the Quran's mathematical composition.
- (2) Prove the impossibility of tampering with the Quran.
- (3) Fulfill God's promise to distinguish the believers and expose the hypocrites.

## Why Did God Permit It For 1400 Years ??

Due to the mass corruption of Islam shortly after the prophet Muhammad's death, God obviously has fulfilled His pledge in 47:38. A divine decree issued in Sura 47, which is entitled "Muhammad," Verse 38 (19x2), stipulates that "if the Arabs failed to uphold the Quran, God will dismiss them from His grace, and substitute other people in their place."

When the Arabs distorted the Quran a few years after the Prophet's death, and exterminated the Prophet's family in the process, they incurred God's pledge of 47:38, and no longer deserved to possess the Quran; the true Quran. The evidence is irrefutable that the Arabs have abandoned the Quran en masse.

For example, there is not a single mosque in the so-called Muslim world today (1989) that upholds the crucial commandment: "The mosques belong to God; you shall not invoke anyone else besides God" (72:18).

The call to prayer (Azan) and the prayer itself are no longer devoted to God alone; Muhammad's name is invariably invoked along with the name of God.

The "First Pillar of Islam" is clearly stated in the Quran, 3:18 & 47:19, and its words are decreed to be: **LAA ELAAHA ELLA ALLAH** (There is no other god besides God). But the Muslims, as early as the first century AH, do not want God if Muhammad is not invoked along with Him. This is easily demonstrable today by going into any mosque and declaring: "**LAA ELAAHA ELLA ALLAH**;" this will actually enrage today's Muslims. This behavior is documented in the Quran, 39:45. Moreover, my own research has now convinced me that the traditional Muslims are **forbidden by God** from uttering the Quranic, divinely dictated



Shahaadah: "Ash-hadu Allaa Elaaha Ellaa Allah." They can never say this Shahaadah (without invoking Muhammad's name). Test them yourself. The First Pillar of the distorted Islam, **LAA ELAAHA ELLA ALLAH, MUHAMMAD RASOOL ALLAH**, does not conform with God's commandments that came to us through Muhammad (see Appendix 13).

A number of other commandments are violated as well by this Mohammedan Shahaadah. For example, the Quran enjoins us repeatedly from making any distinction among God's messengers (2:136, 285; 3:84). The distorted Shahaadah gives more distinction to Muhammad, against his will. Despite the Quran's repeated assertions that it is "complete, perfect, and fully detailed" (6:19, 38, & 114), the "Muslims" have refused to believe their Creator; they uphold such ridiculous and nonsensical sources as Hadith and Sunna. This unanimous rebellion against God and His messenger, and the mass reversion to glaring idolatry - idolizing the Prophet and the saints - called for fulfillment of God's pledge in 47:38.

In view of the incontrovertible divine evidence presented here, and in Appendices 1, 2, and 26, one can truly appreciate the following verses:

**Surely, we have revealed this message,  
and surely, we will preserve it. [ 15:9 ]**

**Say, "If all the humans, and all the jinns,  
banded together, in order to produce a Quran like this,  
they will surely fail, no matter how much assistance  
they lend one another." [ 17:88 ]**

**The disbelievers rejected this message  
when it came to them, though it is a profound scripture.  
No falsehood can enter it,  
through addition or deletion.  
For it is a revelation from  
the Most Wise, Most Praiseworthy. [ 41:41-42 ]**

**If we revealed this Quran to a mountain,  
you would see it trembling,  
crumbling,  
out of reverence for God. [ 59:21 ]**

**I acknowledge with thanks the valuable contributions of Mahmoud Ali Abib, Gatut Adisoma, Abdullah Arik, Ihsan Ramadan, Lisa Spray, and Edip Yuksel. Some of the astounding mathematical facts presented in this Appendix were discovered by these hard working researchers at Masjid Tucson.**

## Appendix 25

### End of the World

**(God is) the Knower of the future;  
He does not permit anyone to unveil such knowledge.  
Only through the messengers that He chooses  
does He reveal future and past events. [ 72:27 ]**

Among the duties charged to me as God's Messenger of the Covenant is unveiling the end of the world (Page 415). We learn from 18:7-8 and 69:13-15 that this world will come to an end. A new earth and new heavens will replace the present heavens and earth (14:48).

#### Signs of the Approaching End of the World

The Quran provides many signs, and states that the means for unveiling the end of the world have been given (47:18). The signs given in the Quran include:

1. **The splitting of the moon:** This already happened in June 1969 when we landed on the moon and brought back moon rocks. People on earth can go now to many museums, colleges and observatories to look at pieces of the moon.
2. **Discovering the Quran's 19-based mathematical code (74:30-37):** Fulfilled in 1969-1974.
3. **The creature (27:82):** "Made from the earth, it alerts the people that they have been oblivious to their Creator." The Creature, made from the earth, did appear and was instrumental in unveiling the Quran's numerical code, and proclaiming that the world has neglected God's message; the creature is the computer. Note that the digits that make up 27:82 add up to 19.
4. **Appearance of God's Messenger of the Covenant (3:81):** As detailed in Appendix 2, a consolidating messenger, prophesied in the Quran, comes after all the prophets have delivered the scriptures, to purify and unify. This prophecy was fulfilled in Ramadan 1408.
5. **The Smoke (44:10):** occurs after God's Messenger of the Covenant has delivered the unified message and proclaimed Islam (Submission) as the only religion acceptable by God.
6. **Gog and Magog:** they re-appear, in accordance with God's plan, in the year 1700 AH (2271 AD). Gog and Magog are mentioned in 18:94 and 21:96. If you count the verses from 18:94 to the end of Sura 18, you find them 17. If you count the verses from 21:96 to the end of Sura 21, you find them also 17. This is the Quran's sign that Gog and Magog will re-appear in 1700 AH.

#### It Will Not Remain Hidden [20:15]

Verse 15 of Sura 20 informs us that the end of the world will be revealed by God before the end of the world, and Sura 15, Verse 87, gives the time for that event:

**We have given you the seven pairs, and the great Quran. [ 15:87 ]**

The seven pairs are the 14 Quranic Initials. The total gematrical value of these profound pillars of the Quran's miracle pinpoints the year of the end of the world. It is noteworthy that Verse 85 of Sura 15 states: "The end of the world will surely come to pass." The next verse, 15:86, tells us that God is the Creator of this world, and, of course, He knows when it will end. The following verse, 15:87, tells us when the world will end. As shown in Table 1, the gematrical values of "The Seven Pairs" of Quranic Initials total 1709 (see also Table 1 of Appendix 1). According to 15:87, the world will survive for 1709 lunar years from the time this prophecy is stated in the Quran. This means that the world will end in the year 1710 AH. This number is a multiple of 19;  $1710 = 19 \times 90$ .

The unveiling of this information took place in the year 1400 AH, 309 years before the prophesied end of the world ( $1709 - 1400 = 309$ ). The number 309 is a Quranic number (18:25), and is connected with the end of the world (18:21). The peculiar way of writing 309 in 18:25, "Three hundred years, increased by nine," indicates that the 309 are lunar years. The difference between 300 solar years and 300 lunar years is 9 years.

The year of this discovery, 1400 AH, coincided with 1980 AD, and 1980 plus 300 solar years is 2280, also a multiple of 19,  $19 \times 120$ . Thus the world ends in 1710 AH,  $19 \times 90$ , which coincides with 2280 AD,  $19 \times 120$ . For the disbelievers who do not accept these powerful Quranic proofs, the end of the world will come suddenly (6:31, 44, 47; 7:95, 187; 12:107; 21:40, 22:55; 26:202; 29:53; 39:55; 43:66; and 47:18).

While *Hadith* is forbidden as a source of religious teachings (Appendix 19), it can be a useful source of history. We can derive a lot of information about historical events and local customs and traditions during the early centuries of Islam. The books of Hadith indicate that the Quranic Initials were believed to determine the life span of the Muslim *Ummah*. The classic exegesis by Al-Baydaawy cites the following historical event as a possible explanation of the Quranic Initials. The same event is detailed in Al-Suyooty's *ITQAAN*, First Printing, 1318 AH, Vol 2, Page 10:

Table 1: Total Gematrical Value of "The Seven Pairs" of Quranic Initials

Quranic Initial	Gematrical Value
1. Q	100
2. N	50
3. S (Saad)	90
4. H.M.	48
5. Y.S.	70
6. T.H.	14
7. T.S.	69
8. A.L.M.	71
9. A.L.R.	231
10. T.S.M.	109
11. `A.S.Q.	230
12. A.L.M.S.	161
13. A.L.M.R.	271
14. K.H.Y.`A.S.	195
	----
	1709

The Jews of Medina went to the Prophet and said, "Your Quran is initialed with A.L.M., and these Initials determine the life span of your religion. Since 'A' is 1, 'L' is 30, and 'M' is 40, this means that your religion will survive only 71 years." Muhammad said, "We also have A.L.M.S." They said, "The 'A' is 1, the 'L' is 30, the 'M' is 40, and the 'S' is 90. This adds up to 161. Do you have anything else?" The Prophet said, "Yes, A.L.M.R." They said, "This is longer and heavier; the 'A' is 1, 'L' is 30, 'M' is 40, and 'R' is 200, making the total 271." They finally gave up, saying, "We do not know how many of these Initials he was given!"  
 [Al-Suyuty's Famous Reference ITQAAN]

Although this narration is well known, many scholars have been reluctant to accept the unmistakable connection between the Quranic Initials and the end of the world. They could not bring themselves to deal with this subject for the simple reason that the calculation makes the end of the world, and judgment, a reality.

\*\*\*\*\*

## Appendix 26

### The Three Messengers of Islam

This Appendix provides the Quranic mathematical evidence that [1] Abraham was the original messenger of Islam, i.e, Submission (22:78), [2] Muhammad was the scripture delivering messenger (47:2), and [3] Rashad is the purifying and consolidating messenger who delivered the religion's authenticating proof (3:81, & Appendix 2).

#### Perpetual and Verifiable Evidence

[1] As pointed out in Appendix 2, the gematrical value of "Abraham" is 258, the gematrical value of "Muhammad" is 92, the gematrical value of "Rashad" is 505, and  $258+92+505=855=19 \times 45$ .

[2] If we include "Ismail," whose gematrical value is 211 and "Isaac," whose gematrical value is 169, we still end up with a total gematrical value of  $855+211+169=1235=19 \times 65$ . The total gematrical value of the three messengers, or the five, cannot conform with the Quran's 19-based mathematical code if either Abraham, Muhammad, or Rashad is not included.

Table 1: The Suras & Verses from the First to the Last Occurrence of Abraham

Sura No	No. of Verses	Sum of Verse	Total
2	163	33415	33580
3	200	20100	20303
4	176	15576	15756
5	120	7260	7385
-	-	-	-
9	127	8128	8264
-	-	-	-
84	25	325	434
85	22	253	360
86	17	153	256
87	19	190	296
----	----	-----	-----
3827	5835	323598	333260 (19x17540)

Table 1: The Suras & Verses from the First to the Last Occurrence of Abraham

Sura No.	Number of Occurences		
	Abraham	Muhammad	Rashada
2	15	-	2
3	7	1	-
4	4	-	1
6	4	-	-
7	-	-	1
9	3	-	-
11	4	-	3
12	2	-	-
14	1	-	-
15	1	-	-
16	2	-	-
18	-	-	4
19	3	-	-
21	4	-	1
22	3	-	-
26	1	-	-
29	2	-	-
33	1	1	-
37	3	-	-
38	1	-	-
40	-	-	2
42	1	-	-
43	1	-	-
47	-	1	-
48	-	1	-
49	-	-	1
51	1	-	-
53	1	-	-
57	1	-	-
60	2	-	-
72	-	-	4
87	1	-	-
---	--	--	--
991	69	4	19
$991+69+4+19 = 1083 = 19 \times 19 \times 3$			
* "Rashada" occurs 19 times.			
* Total is $19 \times 19 \times 3$ , the 3 messengers.			

[3] The first and last occurrences of "Abraham" are in 2:124 and 87:19. By adding the sura numbers, plus the number of verses, plus the sum of verse numbers from the first occurrence to the last occurrence, the grand total is 333260,  $19 \times 17540$  (Table 1).

[4] As pointed out in Appendix 2, the name of God's Messenger of the Covenant is introduced to the computer age through mathematical coding. If the name was specified in the Quran, as is the case with past messengers, millions of people would have named their children "Rashad Khalifa." Thus, the root word "Rashada" is mentioned in the Quran 19 times (Appendix 2).

[5] "Abraham" is mentioned in 25 suras, "Muhammad" is mentioned in 4 suras, and "Rashada" occurs in 9 suras. The total of these suras is  $25+4+9 = 38 = 19 \times 2$  (INDEX TO THE WORDS OF QURAN, Abdul Baqi).

[6] If we add the numbers of the suras where Abraham, Muhammad, and Rashada occur, plus the number of occurrences per sura, the total comes to 1083,  $19 \times 19 \times 3$  (Table 2).

[7] If we take all the suras where Abraham, Muhammad, and the root word "Rashada" are mentioned, and add the sura numbers, plus the number of the first verse in each sura where each of the three words is mentioned, the total comes to 2793,  $19 \times 147$  (Table 3).

[8] The sum of all sura numbers where the three words occur, without repetition, plus the sum of all the verse numbers, with out repetition, add up to 6479

19x341. The suras are 2, 3, 4, 6, 7, 9, 11, 12, 14, 15, 16, 18, 19, 21, 22, 26, 29, 33, 37, 38, 40, 42, 43, 47, 48, 49, 51, 53, 57, 60, 72, and 87. The sum of these numbers is 991 (see Table 3). The verses where the three words are mentioned, without repetition, are 2, 4, 6, 7, 10, 13, 14, 16, 17, 19, 21, 24, 26, 29, 31, 33, 35, 37, 38, 40, 41, 43, 45, 46, 51, 54, 58, 60, 62, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 74, 75, 76, 78, 83, 84, 87, 95, 97, 104, 109, 114, 120, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 130, 132, 133, 135, 136, 140, 144, 146, 161, 163, 186, 256, 258, and 260. The sum of these numbers is 5488, and:  $5488 + 991 = 6479 = 19 \times 341$ .

[9] If we add the sura number, plus the verse number, plus the number of verses where Abraham, Muhammad, and Rashada occur, we get a grand total that equals 7505,  $19 \times 395$  (Table 4).

Table 3: The Suras & First Verse Where Abraham, Muhammad, & Rashada Occur.

Sura No.	First Occurrence Verse		
	Abraham	Muhammad	Rashada
---	-----	-----	-----
2	124	-	186
3	33	144	-
4	54	-	6
6	74	-	-
7	-	-	146
9	70	-	-
11	69	-	78
12	6	-	-
14	35	-	-
15	51	-	-
16	120	-	-
18	-	-	10
19	41	-	-
21	-51	-	-51
22	26	-	-
26	69	-	-
29	16	-	-
33	7	40	-
37	83	-	-
38	45	-	-
40	-	-	29
42	13	-	-
43	26	-	-
47	-	2	-
48	-	29	-
49	-	-	7
51	24	-	-
53	37	-	-
57	26	-	-
60	4	-	-
72	-	-	2
87	19	-	-
---	-----	---	---
991	1123	215	464
$991+1123+215+464 = 2793 = 19 \times 147$ .			
* Verse 21:51 cannot be added twice.			

Table 4: The Suras, Verses, and Occurrences of "Abraham," "Muhammad, and "Rashada."

Sura No.	Verses Where the 3 Words are Mentioned			No. of Verses
	Abraham	Muhammad	Rashada	
2	124,125,126,127 130,132,133,135 136,140,258,260	-	186,256	14
3	33,65,67,68 84,95,97	144	-	8
4	54,125,163	-	6	4
6	74,75,83,161	-	-	4
7	-	-	146	1
9	70,114	-	-	2
11	69,74,75,76	-	78,87,97	7
12	6,38	-	-	2
14	35	-	-	1
15	51	-	-	1
16	120,123	-	-	2
18	-	-	10,17,24,66	4
19	41,46,58	-	-	3
21	51,60,62,69	-	51	5
22	26,43,78	-	-	3
26	69	-	-	1
29	16,31	-	-	2
33	7	40	-	2
37	83,104,109	-	-	3
38	45	-	-	1
40	-	-	29,38	2
42	13	-	-	1
43	26	-	-	1
47	-	2	-	1
48	-	29	-	1
49	-	-	7	1
51	24	-	-	1
53	37	-	-	1
57	26	-	-	1
60	4	-	-	1
72	-	-	2,10,14,21	4
87	19	-	-	1
---	---	---	---	--
991	5068	215	1145	86

$991+5068+215+1145+86 = 7505 = 19 \times 395$

Thus, it is mathematically coded into the Quran that Abraham, Muhammad, and Rashad are the three messengers of Islam (Submission).

[10] As shown in Table 4, the 19 occurrences of the root word "Rashada" are in verses 186, 256, 6, 146, 78, 87, 97, 10, 17, 24, 66, 51, 29, 38, 7, 2, 10, 14, and 21. These are 38 digits, 19x2.

[11] Table 4 shows that the sum of the verse numbers where we see the 19 occurrences of the root word "Rashada" is 1145. By adding this total of verse numbers (1145), to the gematrical value of the name "Rashad" (505), plus the gematrical value of the name "Khalifa" (725), we get  $1145+505+725 = 2375, 19 \times 125$ .

[12] If we write down these numbers next to each other, i.e., the total of verse numbers (1145), followed by the gematrical value of the name "Rashad" (505), followed by the gematrical value of the name "Khalifa" (725), we also get a number that is a multiple of 19:  $1145505725 = 19 \times 60289775$ .

Sum of Verse Numbers Where the 19 "Rashada" Occur = 1145 Gematrical Value of the Name "Rashad" = 505 Gematrical Value of the Name "Khalifa" = 725
<b><math>1145 + 505 + 725 = 2375 = 19 \times 125</math></b>
<b><math>1145 505 725 = 1145505725 = 19 \times 60289775</math></b>

\*\*\*\*\*

## Appendix 27

### Who Is Your God?

Most people are outraged upon hearing this question. "What do you mean, 'Who is your god?' they ask, 'My god is the Creator of the heavens and the earth.' " And most of these people will be shocked to find out that their proclamation that their god is the Creator of the heavens and the earth is no more than lip service, and that they are in fact destined for Hell (12:106).

**Your god is whoever or whatever occupies your mind most of the time.**

Your god can be your children (7:190), your spouse (9:24), your business (18:35), or your ego (25:43). This is why we note that one of the most important and most repeated commandments in the Quran is:

**"O you who believe, you shall remember God frequently; glorify Him day and night." [33:41]**

To put this commandment into practice, we must establish certain habits whereby we guarantee that God occupies our minds more than anything else. The Quran helps us establish such soul saving habits:

1. The Contact Prayers (Salat): those who observe the 5 daily prayers come a



long way towards commemorating God a significant proportion of their waking hours. Salat helps us remember God not only during the few minutes of prayer, but also throughout the times of anticipation. At 11:00 AM, one may look at his or her watch to see if the noon prayer is due yet. This act causes one to think about God, and one is credited accordingly (20:14).

2. Commemorate God before eating: Verse 6:121 enjoins us to mention God's name before we eat: "You shall not eat from that upon which God's name has not been mentioned."

3. God Willing (*IN SHAA ALLAH*): "You shall not say, 'I will do this or that tomorrow,' without saying, 'God willing' (*IN SHAA ALLAH*). If you forget to do this, then apologize and say, 'May my Lord guide me to do better next time.'" [18:24]. This is a direct commandment that we must carry out, no matter who we are talking with.

4. God's Gift (*MAA SHAA ALLAH*): To invoke God's protection for our beloved objects - our children, our cars, our homes, etc. - we are enjoined in 18:39 to say "MAA SHAA ALLAH" (This is God's gift).

5. Glorify God day and night: When we eat anything, we shouldn't be like animals; we must reflect on God's creation of the food we are eating - the flavor, our enjoyment due to the senses God has given us, the perfect packaging of the banana or the orange, the varieties of sea foods created by God, etc. - and glorify Him as we enjoy His provisions. When we see a beautiful flower, or animal, or sunsets, we must glorify God. We must seize every possible opportunity to remember and glorify God, so that God may be our God.

6. First Utterance: Make it a habit to say: "In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful. There is no other god besides God," the moment you wake up every morning. If you establish this good habit, this is what you will utter when you are resurrected.

\*\*\*\*\*

## Appendix 28

### Muhammad Wrote God's Revelations With His Own Hand

The first revelation was "Read," and included the statement "God teaches by means of the pen" (96:1-4), and the second revelation was "The Pen" (68:1). The only function of the pen is to write.

Ignorant Muslim scholars of the first two centuries after the Quran could not understand the Quran's challenge to produce anything like it. They had no idea about the Quran's mathematical composition, and they knew that many literary giants could have composed works comparable to the Quran. In fact, many such

literary giants did claim the ability to produce a literary work as excellent as the Quran. The latest claim came from Taha Hussein, the renowned Egyptian writer.

The ignorant Muslim scholars then decided to proclaim Muhammad an illiterate man! They figured that this would make the Quran's extraordinary literary excellence truly miraculous. The word they relied on to bestow illiteracy upon the Prophet was "*UMMY*." Unfortunately for those "scholars," this word clearly means "Gentile," or one who does not follow any scripture (Torah, Injeel, or Quran) [see 2:78, 3:20 & 75, 62:2]; it does NOT mean "illiterate."

The Prophet was a successful merchant. The "Muslim scholars" who fabricated the illiteracy lie forgot that there were no numbers during the Prophet's time; the letters of the alphabet were used as numbers. As a merchant dealing with numbers every day, the Prophet had to know the alphabet, from one to one-thousand.

The Quran tells us that Muhammad wrote down the Quran - Muhammad's contemporaries are quoted as saying, "These are tales from the past that he wrote down. They are being dictated to him day and night" (25:5). You cannot "dictate" to an illiterate person. The Prophet's enemies who accuse him of illiteracy abuse Verse 29:48, which relates specifically to previous scriptures.

On the 27th night of Ramadan 13 B.H. (Before Hijrah), Muhammad the soul, the real person, not the body, was summoned to the highest universe and the Quran was given to him (2:97, 17:1, 44:3, 53:1-18, 97:1-5). Subsequently, the angel Gabriel helped Muhammad release a few verses of the Quran at a time, from the soul to Muhammad's memory. The Prophet wrote down and memorized the verses just released into his mind. When the Prophet died, he left the complete Quran written down with his own hand in the chronological order of revelation, along with specific instructions as to where to place every verse. The divine instructions recorded by the Prophet were designed to put the Quran together into the final format intended for God's Final Testament to the world (75:17). The early Muslims did not get around to putting the Quran together until the time of Khalifa Rashed `Uthmaan. A committee was appointed to carry out this task. Read Appendix 24 for the details.

\*\*\*\*\*

## Appendix 29

### The Missing Basmalah

Every sura in the Quran opens with the statement "In the name of God, Most Gracious, Most Merciful," known as the *Basmalah*, with the exception of Sura 9. This conspicuous absence of the *Basmalah* from Sura 9 has been an intriguing feature of the Quran for 14 centuries. Many theories have been advanced to explain this phenomenon.

Now we learn that the missing *Basmalah* plays a significant role as [1] a significant constituent of the Quran's mathematical miracle, and [2] a glaring sign from the Most Gracious, Most Merciful, that Sura 9 has been tampered with and must be purified (Appendix 24). Both roles of the missing *Basmalah* were

Table 1: The Verses Containing the Word "Allah" from the Missing Basmalah to the Extra Basmalah.

Sura Number	# of Verses Containing the word "Allah"
9	100
10	49
11	33
12	34
13	23
14	28
15	2
16	64
17	10
18	14
19	8
20	6
21	5
22	50
23	12
24	50
25	6
26	13
27	6
---	---
342 (19x18)	513 (19x27)

property, any consecutive 19 numbers will add up to a multiple of 19. But the miraculous phenomenon is that this number, 342, equals the number of words from the first *Basmalah* of Sura 27 to the second *Basmalah* in 27:30.

[4] The occurrence of the extra *Basmalah* in 27:30 conforms with the Quran's code in that the sura number, plus the verse number is a multiple of 19 ( $27+30 = 57 = 19 \times 3$ ).

[5] The occurrence of the extra *Basmalah* in Verse 30 compares with the occurrence of the number 19 itself in Verse 30 (Sura 74).

[6] The Quran contains 6234 numbered verses. The absence of the *Basmalah* from Sura 9, and compensating for it in Verse 30 of Sura 27 gives us two numbered *Basmalahs*, 1:1 & 27:30, and 112 unnumbered *Basmalahs*. This causes the

revealed with the discovery of the Quran's mathematical code. The following list of factual observations illustrate the miraculous features of the missing *Basmalah*:

[1] Since the *Basmalah* consists of 19 Arabic letters, and prefixes all the suras except one, it can be considered the foundation upon which the Quran's 19-based code is built. But the absence of the *Basmalah* from Sura 9 causes the number of this crucial opening statement to be 113, a number that does not conform with the Quran's code. However, we find that this deficiency is compensated for in Sura 27. Two *Basmalahs* occur in Sura 27, one as an opener and one in Verse 30. This restores the total number of *Basmalahs* in the Quran to 114,  $19 \times 6$ .

[2] From the missing *Basmalah* of Sura 9 to the extra *Basmalah* of Sura 27, there are 19 suras.

[3] The sum of sura numbers from the missing *Basmalah* (Sura 9) to the extra *Basmalah* (Sura 27) is  $9+10+11+12+\dots+25+26+27 = 342, 19 \times 18$ . This is a mathematical

Table 2: Suras & Verses From the Missing Basmalah to the Extra Basmalah

Sura	Verses	Sum of Verse #
9	127	8128
10	109	5995
11	123	7626
12	111	6216
13	43	946
14	52	1378
15	99	4950
16	128	8256
17	111	6216
18	110	6105
19	98	4851
20	135	9180
21	112	6328
22	78	3081
23	118	7021
24	64	2080
25	77	3003
26	227	25878
27	29	435
342	1951	117673
$1951 + 117673 = 119624 = 19 \times 6296$		

total number of verses in the Quran to be  $6234+112 = 6346$ ,  $19 \times 334$ .

[7] From the missing *Basmalah* to the extra *Basmalah*, the number of verses containing the word "Allah" is 513,  $19 \times 27$ . Note that 27 is the sura number where the extra *Basmalah* occurs. The data are in Table 1.

[8] The sum of verse numbers ( $1+2+3+ \dots +n$ ), plus the number of verses, from the missing *Basmalah* to the extra *Basmalah* is 119624,  $19 \times 6296$ . See Table 2.

[9] This item also proves that Sura 9 consists of 127 verses, not 129 (see Appendix 24). The sum of digits of 127 is  $1+2+7=10$ . By finding all the verses whose digits add up to 10, from the missing *Basmalah* of Sura 9 to the extra *Basmalah* of Sura 27, then adding the number of these verses to the total number of verses from the missing *Basmalah* to the extra *Basmalah*, we get 2128, or  $19 \times 112$  (Table 3).

[10] Sura 9 is an odd-numbered sura whose number of verses (127) is also odd. From the missing *Basmalah* to the extra *Basmalah*, there are 7 suras that possess this property; they are odd-numbered suras whose numbers of verses are also odd. As detailed in Table 4, these are Suras 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 25, and 27. By adding the digits that make up the sura numbers and the numbers of verses, the grand total is 114,  $19 \times 6$ .

[11] The next two features authenticate both the missing *Basmalah* and the number of verses in Sura 9 (where two false verses had been injected). If we take the same suras listed in Table 4, odd-numbered suras whose numbers of verses are also odd, and write down the number of every sura, followed by its number of verses, the resulting long number (30 digits) is a multiple of 19 (Figure 1).

Table 3: The Verse Whose Digits Add Up to 10, from the Missing *Basmalah* to the Extra *Basmalah*

Sura No	No. of Verses	No. of Occurrences
9	127	12
10	109	10
11	123	11
12	111	10
13	43	3
14	52	4
15	99	9
16	128	12
17	111	10
18	110	10
19	98	9
20	135	12
21	112	10
22	78	7
23	118	11
24	64	6
25	77	7
26	227	22
27	29	2
---	----	---
342	1951	177
$(19 \times 18) \& 1951+177=2128 = 19 \times 112$		

Table 4: The Odd-numbered Suras Whose Number of Verses are also Odd

Sura No	Sum of Digits	No of Verses	Sum of Digits
9	9	127	10
11	2	123	6
13	4	43	7
15	6	99	18
17	8	111	3
25	7	77	14
27	9	29	11
	--		--
	45		69
$45+69 = 114 = 19 \times 6$			

[12] Let us take the last digit of all the verses from the missing *Basmalah* to the extra *Basmalah*. If we write down the number of every sura, followed by the last digit in every verse in that sura, we end up with a long number, of 1988 digits, which is divisible by 19 (Figure 2).

9 127 11 123 13 43 15 99 17 111 25 77 27 29

Every sura number is followed by the number of verses in that sura. This long number equals 19 x 48037427533385052195322409091.

[Figure 1]

9 1234567890123... .. 27 1234567890 ... 789

The sura number is followed by the last digit in every verse number.

[Figure 2]

\*\*\*\*\*

## Appendix 30

### Polygamy

Polygamy was a way of life until the Quran was revealed 1400 years ago. When the earth was young and under-populated, polygamy was one way of populating it and bringing in the human beings needed to carry out God's plan. By the time the Quran was revealed, the world had been sufficiently populated, and the Quran put down the first limitations against polygamy.

Polygamy is permitted in the Quran, but under strictly observed circumstances. Any abuse of this divine permission incurs severe retribution. Thus, although polygamy is permitted by God, it behooves us to examine our circumstances carefully before saying that a particular polygamous relationship is permissible.

Our perfect example here is the prophet Muhammad. He was married to one wife, Khadijah, until she died. He had all his children, except one, from Khadijah. Thus, she and her children enjoyed the Prophet's full attention for as long as she was married to him; twenty-five years. For all practical purposes, Muhammad had one wife - from the age of 25 to 50. During the remaining 13 years of his life, he married the aged widows of his friends who left many children. The children needed a complete home, with a fatherly figure, and the Prophet provided that. Providing a fatherly figure for orphans is the only specific circumstance in support of polygamy mentioned in the Quran (4:3).

Other than marrying widowed mothers of orphans, there were three political marriages in the Prophet's life. His close friends Abu Bakr and Omar insisted that he marry their daughters, Aisha and Hafsa, to establish traditional family ties among them. The third marriage was to Maria the Egyptian; she was given to him as a political gesture of friendship from the ruler of Egypt.

This perfect example tells us that a man must give his full attention and loyalty in marriage to his wife and children in order to raise a happy and wholesome family.

The Quran emphasizes the limitations against polygamy in very strong words: "If you fear lest you may not be perfectly equitable in treating more than one wife, then you shall be content with one." (4:3) "You cannot be equitable in a polygamous relationship, no matter how hard you try." (4:129)

The Quranic limitations against polygamy point out the possibility of abusing God's law. Therefore, unless we are absolutely sure that God's law will not be abused, we had better resist our lust and stay away from polygamy. If the circumstances do not dictate polygamy, we had better give our full attention to one wife and one set of children. The children's psychological and social well-being, especially in countries where polygamy is prohibited, almost invariably dictate monogamy. A few basic criteria must be observed in contemplating polygamy:

1. It must alleviate pain and suffering and not cause any pain or suffering.
2. If you have a young family, it is almost certain that polygamy is an abuse.
3. Polygamy to substitute a younger wife is an abuse of God's law (4:19).

\*\*\*\*\*

## Appendix 31

### Evolution: Divinely Controlled

We learn from the Quran that evolution is a divinely designed fact:

Life began in water: **"From water we initiated all living things." (21:30, 24:45)**

Humans not descendants of monkeys: **"He started the creation of man from mud." (32:7)**

Man created from "aged" mud: **"I am creating the human being from 'aged' clay." (15:28)**

Evolution is possible only within a given species. For example, the navel orange evolved from seeded oranges, not from apples. The laws of probability preclude the possibility of haphazard evolution between species. A fish cannot evolve into a bird; a monkey can never evolve into a human.

### Probability Laws Preclude Darwin's Evolution

In this computer age, we have mathematical laws that tell us whether a certain event is probable or not. If we throw five numbered cubes up in the air and let them fall into a guided straight line, the probability laws tell us the number of possible combinations we can get:  $1 \times 2 \times 3 \times 4 \times 5 = 120$  combinations. Thus, the probability of obtaining any combination is 1 in 120, or  $1/120$ , or 0.0086. This probability diminishes fast when we increase the number of cubes. If we increase them by one, the number of combinations becomes  $1 \times 2 \times 3 \times 4 \times 5 \times 6 = 720$ , and the probability of getting any combination diminishes to  $1/720$ , 0.0014. Mathematicians, who are very exacting scientists, have agreed that the probability diminishes to "Zero" when we increase the number of cubes to 84. If we work



this person will not die before the age of 40." As simple as that. God is the only one who terminates our lives on this earth. He knows exactly who deserves to go Heaven and who deserves to go to Hell.

Early in 1989 a man by the name of Theodore Robert Bundy was executed for killing a number of women. The whole nation agreed that he was one of the most vicious criminals in history. So much so that his execution was one of the rare occasions where the opponents of capital punishment did not protest. On the contrary, many people actually celebrated his execution. Numerous journalists, editorials, and politicians lamented the fact that justice took eleven years to execute Ted Bundy. They stated that Bundy should have been executed within a maximum of six years after his conviction. According to the Quran, this would have been the greatest favor anyone could have done to Bundy. He was 42 years old when executed. Had he been executed five years earlier, at the age of 37, he would have gone straight to Heaven, and he did not deserve that.

As it turns out, Bundy was one of the signs God has given us to confirm that anyone who dies before 40 goes to Heaven. Bundy's name, Theodore Robert Bundy, consists of 19 letters, and he confessed to killing 19 women just one day before his execution. There were many other signs from God.

Delivering this important piece of information is one of the responsibilities given to me as God's Messenger of the Covenant. It is not *my* personal opinion.

It is noteworthy that both Martin Luther King and Malcolm X were assassinated just a couple of months before their 40th birthdays.

\*\*\*\*\*

## Appendix 33

### Why Did God Send A Messenger Now?

As stated in 3:81, and in Appendix 2, God has sent a messenger to consolidate the messages delivered by all the prophets, purify them, and unify them into one religion: Submission. The timing is certainly ripe for fulfillment of this important prophecy, for the following reasons:

1. Judaism, Christianity, and Islam have been corrupted beyond recognition.
2. All God's messages have been delivered; the Quran is the Final Testament.
3. More than 93% of the human beings destined to live in this world are yet to come. As illustrated in the Introduction, the people who have lived on this earth since Adam are only one-fifteenth of the total projected human population.

#### Judaism

The best illustration of today's corrupted Judaism can be found in the books of a famous Rabbi; Harold S. Kushner. In his best seller **WHEN BAD THINGS HAPPEN TO GOOD PEOPLE**, Avon Books, 1981, Rabbi Kushner states the following:



..., we would be advised to take this world as seriously as we can, in case it turns out to be the only one we will ever have, and to look for meaning and justice here. (P. 29)

Bad things do happen to good people in this world, but it is not God who wills it. God would like people to get what they deserve, but He cannot always arrange it. (P. 42)

God does not reach down to interrupt the workings of laws of nature to protect the righteous from harm. This is a second area of our world which causes bad things to happen to good people, and God does not cause it and cannot stop it. (P. 58)

God can't do everything, but He can do some important things. (P. 113)

We can't ask Him to make us immune to disease, because He can't do that. (P. 125)

I recognize His limitations. He is limited in what He can do by law of nature, and by the evolution of human nature and human moral freedom. (P. 134)

### **Christianity**

If Jesus came back to life today, the Christians would crucify him. Outstanding Christian scholars have reached solid conclusions that today's Christianity has nothing to do with Jesus, and that its doctrine was mortally distorted at the infamous Nicene Conferences (325 A.D.). See *THE MYTH OF GOD INCARNATE*, Westminster Press, Philadelphia, 1977.

### **Islam**

If Muhammad came back to this world, the "Muslims" would stone him to death. The religion they follow today has nothing to do with the Islam, i.e., Submission, preached by Abraham and Muhammad. Everything the "Muslims" do is wrong: the First Pillar (*Shahaadah*), the call to *Salat* prayer (*Azan*), the ablution (*Wudu*), the daily *Salat* prayers, the *Zakat* charity, Hajj, and all other practices of Islam (see Appendices 2, 13, & 15).

### **"A Religion Never Authorized by God" (42:21)**

The extent to which Islam has been corrupted is illustrated in the following table:

<u>Innovation</u>	<u>Violated Quranic Principles</u>
Hadith & Sunna	6:19, 38, 114; 7:1-3; 12:111; 17:46; 31:6; 45:6; 69:38-47; plus more.
Killing whomever they consider an apostate	2:256; 4:90; 10:99; 18:29; 88:21-22.
Vicious criminal justice system:	
Cutting off the hand of the thief	5:38, 12:31.
Stoning the adulterers to death	24:2, 4:25.
Killing anyone who does not observe <i>Salat</i>	2:256, 18:29.
Killing one who drinks alcohol for the 4th time	2:256, 18:29.
Forbidding menstruating women from worshipping	2:222
Forbidding women from the Friday Prayer	62:9
Idolizing Muhammad against his will:	
calling him "the most honorable messenger"	2:285.
claiming that he was infallible	4:79; 9:117; 17:73-74; 33:37; 40:66, 66:1; 80:1-10; 93:7.
setting up his tomb as a "Sacred Mosque"	2:149-150.
claiming that he possesses power of intercession	2:48,123,254; 6:70,94; 7:53; 10:3; 39:44; 43:86; 74:48.
inventing an indefensible story about his ascension to the heavens on a horse, at the speed of light, and talking God out of 50 <i>Salat</i> prayers. At the speed of light, he would still be traveling within the Milky Way Galaxy.	17:1; 53:1-18.
Adding his name in the <i>Salat</i> prayers & <i>Azan</i>	20:14; 72:18.
Adding his name to the First Pillar of Islam	3:18; 37:35; 39:45
Insulting Muhammad by depicting him as a vicious man:	
they claim he gouged out people's eyes	3:159; 68:4.
claiming he possessed sexual power of 30 men	18:110; 25:20.
Nullifying the fact that Muhammad was the last prophet by teaching that Jesus will come back to this world. This makes Jesus the last prophet.	33:40
Claiming that Muhammad was illiterate, un-intelligent.	see Appendix 28.
A bizarre dietary system with multitudes of prohibitions	6:145-150; 16:115,116
Altering the Sacred Months	9:37.
Neglecting the Zakat charity through distortion	6:141, Appendix 15.
Oppressing women and forcing them to wear head-covers and unreasonable clothes; and depriving them of all rights in marriage, divorce, inheritance, etc.	2:228; 3:195; 4:19,32; 9:71.
Insulting women by instituting that "if a monkey, dog, or a woman passes in front of a praying person, his prayer is nullified" ( <i>Hadith</i> )	
Inventing numerous rules from ablution, to prayer, to sleeping, to cutting one's nails	5:101; 42:21; 2:67-71.
Prohibiting gold and silk for men	5:48-49; 7:31-32.
Prohibiting music and the arts	7:32; 34:13; 42:21.
Ridiculing Islam by stating that the earth is built on top of a giant whale!! (79:30; Ibn Kathir, 1200 AD & Ben Baz, 1975 AD)	

This is only a minute sample of the violations committed by the "Muslims" on a daily basis. This is why God has sent His Messenger of the Covenant now.

## Appendix 34

### Virginity

*Sons and daughters of the true believers must be taught that their happiness throughout their lives depends on following God's law and preserving their chastity. This means that they must keep themselves for their spouses only, and never allow anyone else to touch them in a sexual manner (23:5-6, 24:30, 33:35, 70:29-30).*

Today's society is replete with powerful temptations. In America's society of the eighties, even parents start talking about boyfriends for their daughters and girlfriends for their sons. When they reach their teens, many parents even supply birth control means to their children. An alarming percentage of teen-agers are sexually active, even though they are not physiologically mature, and without any moral limitations. Millions of illicit pregnancies and the tragedies associated with them, plus millions of tragic abortions, happen every month in the USA.

Among the results of this moral breakdown: unwanted and unsupported children, delinquent and irresponsible fathers, criminals who have no regard for people's lives or properties, millions of social misfits, incurable genital herpes, incurable genital warts, devastating syphilis and gonorrhea, dysplasia, the killer AIDS, and new diseases never known before.

What most people do not know is that this moral breakdown costs them dearly throughout their lives. For the only law that rules the world is God's law, and these flagrant violations of God's law cost them a lot of misery and problems (20:124).

The true believers who care about their children will advise them and remind them repeatedly and persistently (20:132) to keep their chastity. This means staying virgin until their wedding night, then staying loyal to one's spouse - never committing adultery - for their own happiness. God's advice to keep our chastity, before and after marriage, is for our own good. God is the one who controls our health, wealth, and happiness or misery (53:43, 48).

\*\*\*\*\*

## Appendix 35

### Drugs & Alcohol

There is no compromise whatsoever regarding illicit drugs and alcoholic beverages; they are called "abominations and the work of Satan" (5:90). In 2:219 and 5:90, we see that "intoxicants, gambling, the idols' altars, and games of chance" are strictly prohibited. The word used for intoxicants is "*Khamr*" from the root word "*Khamara*" which means "to cover." Thus, anything that covers or hinders the mind is prohibited. This includes anything that alters the mind, such as marijuana, heroin, cocaine, alcohol, hashish, and anything else that affects the mind.

## Appendix 36

### What Price A Great Nation

**If the people of the scripture (Jews, Christians, and Muslims) believe and maintain a righteous life, we will remit their sins and admit them into the blissful Heaven. Had they observed the Torah, the Gospel, and what is revealed herein from their Lord, they would have enjoyed provisions from above them, and from beneath their feet. Some of them are righteous, but most of them are evil doers. [5:65-66]**

**If only the people of the various communities believed and maintained a righteous life, we would have showered them with blessings from the heaven and the earth. [7:96]**

**God is the One who controls your happiness, or misery..... God is the One who makes you rich or poor. [53:43, 48]**

A nation that upholds God's laws is guaranteed prominence among the nations of the world, victory, prosperity, and happiness (10:62-64, 16:97, 24:55, 41:30-31). On the other hand, a nation that violates God's laws incurs a miserable life (20:124). A nation that upholds God's laws is guaranteed to be a great nation. This is not a mere idealistic dream; since God is in full control (10:61), His guarantees and promises are done. A nation that upholds God's laws is characterized by:

1. Maximum freedom for the people - freedom of religion, freedom of expression, freedom to travel, and freedom of economy (2:256, 10:99, 88:21-22).
2. Guaranteed human rights for all the people, regardless of their race, color, creed, social status, financial situation, or political affiliation (5:8, 49:13).
3. Prosperity for all the people. God's economic system is based on constant circulation of wealth, no usury, and productive investment. Non-productive economy such as gambling, lottery, and high interest loans are not permitted (2:275-7, 59:7).
4. Social justice for all. Because of the obligatory charity (Zakat), no one will go hungry or un-sheltered (2:215, 70:24-25, 107:1-7).
5. A political system that is based on unanimous consensus. Through mutual consultation and freedom of expression, one side of any given issue convinces all participants in the discussion. The end result is a unanimous agreement, not the opinion of a 51% majority rammed down the throat of the 49% minority (42:38).
6. A society that upholds and maintains the highest standards of moral behavior. There will be a strong family, no alcoholism, no illicit drugs, no illegitimate pregnancies, no abortions, and practically no divorce.
7. Maximum regard for people's lives and properties. Therefore, there will be no crime against the people's lives or properties.

8. Prevalence of love, courtesy, peace, and mutual respect among the people, and between this nation and other world communities (3:110, 60:8-9).

9. Environmental protection is guaranteed through conservation and prohibition of wasteful practices (30:41).

\*\*\*\*\*

## Appendix 37

### Criminal Justice

If a thief steals a thousand dollars from you, and they put him in prison, what do you get? If the thief has a wife and children, what is their crime? Why should they be deprived of their father?

The Quran solves this problem, as well as the problems associated with the criminal justice systems prevalent in today's world.

#### Equivalence is the Law [2:178-179]

According to the Quranic criminal justice, the thief who is convicted of stealing a thousand dollars from you must work for you until you are fully paid for the thousand dollars you lost, plus any other damage and inconvenience the theft may have caused you. At the same time, the thief's innocent wife and children are not deprived of their man, and the expensive prison system is eliminated. Imprisonment is a cruel and inhumane punishment that has proven useless to all concerned.

Contrary to common belief, the thief's hand shall not be cut off. Thank God for His mercy and His mathematical miracle in the Quran, we know now that the thief's hand is to be marked. Marking the hand of the thief is stated in 5:38. The sura and verse numbers add up to  $5+38 = 43$ . The other place in the Quran where "the hand is cut" is found in 12:31. This is where we see the women who admired Joseph so much, they "cut" their hands. Obviously, they did not sever their hands; no one can do that. The sura and verse numbers add up to  $12+31=43$ , the same total as in 5:38. This gives mathematical confirmation that the Quranic law calls for marking the hand of the thief, not severing it. Additional mathematical confirmation is provided: 19 verses after 12:31, we see the "cutting of the hand" again. Punishment in Submission (Islam) is based on equivalence and social pressure (2:178, 5:38, 24:2).

The blasphemy called "*Hadith & Sunna*" has instituted stoning to death as the punishment for married adulterers. This is not God's law. As stated in 24:2, the punishment for adultery is whipping in public; a hundred symbolic lashes. As pointed out above, the basic punishment is social pressure and scandalizing the criminal. Whipping in public achieves this goal.

In dealing with murder, the Quran definitely discourages capital punishment (2:179). "The free for the free, the slave for the slave, and the female for the female" (2:178). Due to human meanness and injustice, many people cannot even imagine what this Quranic law says. They refuse to accept the clear injunctions that strict equivalence must be observed - if a woman kills a man, or a man kills a woman, or a slave kills a free

person, or a free person kills a slave, capital punishment cannot be applied. The Quran prefers that the murderer compensate the victim's family. Killing the murderer does not bring the victim back, nor does the family of the victim benefit from executing the murderer. The compensation, however, must be sufficient to be a deterrent for others. In Submission (Islam), the victim and/or the victim's family are the judges for all crimes; they decide what the punishment shall be under the supervision of a person who knows the Quran.

\*\*\*\*\*

## Appendix 38

### 19: The Creator's Signature

The scriptures are not the only mathematically composed creations of God where the number 19 is the common denominator. It is profound indeed that Galileo made his famous statement: "Mathematics is the language with which God created the universe." A plethora of scientific findings have now shown that the number 19 represents God's signature upon certain creations. This divine stamp appears throughout the universe in much the same manner as the signature of Michelangelo and Picasso identify their works. For example:

1. The sun, the moon, and the earth become aligned in the same relative positions once every 19 years (see *ENCYCLOPEDIA JUDAICA* under "Calendar").
2. Halley's comet, a profound heavenly phenomenon, visits our solar system every 76 years,  $19 \times 4$ .
3. God's stamp on you and me is manifested in the fact that the human body contains 209 bones,  $19 \times 11$ .
4. *LANGMAN'S MEDICAL EMBRYOLOGY*, by T. W. Sadler, is used as a textbook in most of the Medical Schools in the U.S.A. On Page 88 of the Fifth edition, we read the following statement: "In general the length of pregnancy for a full term fetus is considered to be 280 days or 40 weeks after onset of the last menstruation, or more accurately, 266 days or 38 weeks after fertilization." The numbers 266 and 38 are both multiples of 19.

\*\*\*\*\*

**GOD BE GLORIFIED**

# **Index**

## A

- ‘Ad (see also Hud)  
 rebel against Hud 7:65-72;  
 11:50-60; 14:9-15; 26:123-140;  
 41:13-16; 46:21-28; 51:41-42;  
 69:4-8  
 example of 7:74; 9:70; 22:42  
 25:38; 26:123; 29:38; 38:12; 40:31  
 50:13; 53:50-51; 54:18-20; 89:6-8
- Aaron (see also Moses)  
 Children of Israel rebel against  
 7:142-155; 20:90-94  
 Mary his descendant 19:28  
 Messengership of 4:163; 6:84  
 7:111,122; 10:75-87; 19:53; 20:30  
 36,63,70; 21:48; 23:45; 25:35-36;  
 26:13,16,36,47-48; 28:34-35;  
 37:114-122  
 Received scripture 21:48,  
 37:117
- Abandon, God will not 93:3
- Abee Lahab 111:1-5
- Abhorrence 40:10; 40:35; 49:7,  
 12
- Abel see Adam, sons
- Ablution 4:43; 5:6
- Abominations 4:22; 5:3,90;  
 6:121; 7:80; 21:74; 22:30; 27:54;  
 29:28-29; 49:12; 61:3
- Abortion 6:151; 17:31; 22:2;  
 60:12
- Abraham  
 builds Kaaba 2:125-127; 3:96-97  
 14:37; 22:26  
 chosen by God 3:33,84; 4:125,  
 163; 6:74-83; 12:6; 16:120-123;  
 19:41; 21:51; 43:28; 57:26  
 covenant 2:125; 3:81; 33:7  
 descendants and followers of  
 2:128-130; 3:68,84,95; 4:54-55;  
 6:161; 12:6,38; 19:58; 29:27;  
 37:100-113; 38:45-47  
 destroyed idols 21:52-71; 26:70-  
 77; 37:85-98  
 discovers God 6:74-82  
 dream 37:102-108  
 established Submission (Islam)  
 2:128,130,133,135-140; 3:65-68,  
 95; 4:125; 6:161; 12:38; 16:120-  
 123; 21:51,73; 22:78; 43:28; 57:26  
 example of 43:28; 53:37; 60:4-6  
 family 2:132; 14:39; 21:72;  
 37:102-108  
 father 6:74; 9:114; 14:41; 19:42-  
 48; 26:86; 37:102-108  
 friend of God 4:125  
 messengers to 11:69-76; 15:51-  
 60;  
 29:31-32; 51:24-34  
 miracles 21:68-69  
 mistake of 60:4  
 monotheist 2:135; 3:67,95;  
 4:125; 6:74,161; 14:35-36;  
 16:120-123; 19:48-49; 21:52-71  
 needed signs 2:260  
 only one religion 42:13  
 people of 9:70; 22:43  
 prayer of 2:126-129; 14:35-41;  
 6:83-87; 60:4-5  
 protected and supported by  
 God 6:83; 21:52-71; 29:24;  
 37:97-98  
 rejects idol worship 43:26-28  
 scripture of 87:19  
 stood up for God 2:258; 6:74-  
 81; 21:52-71; 26:69-87; 19:42-49;  
 29:16-17,25; 37:83-107; 60:4  
 tested 2:124,131; 6:74; 19:48-49;  
 37:102-108
- Abrogation 2:106,187; 3:50;  
 6:115; 13:39; 16:101; 22:52;  
 18:27; 78:37
- Absolute, God is 112:2
- Abuse of scripture 7:28,32-33,  
 37,53,162-166; 10:15-19; 11:18-  
 19; 16:88
- Accomplishments, cannot help  
 111:2
- Accountable 64:7; 65:8; 69:20,  
 26; 78:27; 84:14; 88:26; 90:5
- Accusations 4:112,156; 24:4-  
 9,11-26
- Adam  
 ancestor of all 4:1; 6:98; 7:11,  
 25,31,35,172,189; 19:58; 49:13  
 angels prostrate before 2:34;  
 7:11-12; 15:29-33; 17:61; 18:50;  
 20:116  
 children and descendants of  
 7:26,27,1,35,172; 17:70; 19:58;  
 36:60  
 creation 3:59; 15:26-29  
 evicted from Paradise 20:123  
 messenger 3:33  
 redeemed 2:37; 7:23-25; 20:122  
 sons 5:27-31  
 taught names 2:31-33  
 tested & failed 2:35-38; 7:19-25,  
 27; 15:39-40; 17:62; 20:115,117-  
 121;  
 wife 2:35; 7:19; 20:117
- Adobe 28:38
- Adoption 12:21; 28:9; 33:4-5,37
- Adultery 4:15-16,19,24-25,156;  
 5:5; 17:32; 24:2-10; 25:68; 60:12;  
 65:1; 70:29-31
- Advance 23:43; 74:37; 75:13;  
 82:5
- Adversity 6:17,42; 7:94; 10:12,  
 21; 11:10; 16:53; 17:83; 20:112;  
 21:35, 83-84; 22:11,35; 27:62;  
 30:33,36; 31:17; 33:17; 39:38,49;  
 41:49-50; 42:48; 48:11; 70:20;  
 72:6
- Advice 7:21,79,93; 11:34, 27:33;  
 28:20; 31:16-19
- Advocate  
 God as 3:173; 4:81,132,171;  
 33:3,48; 73:9  
 none other as 4:109; 6:107;  
 17:54; 39:41; 42:6,47
- Affliction 2:156; 6:43; 9:50;  
 16:54; 23:76; 39:8; 41:51; 43:50;  
 71:1; 72:6,13
- Afrit 27:39
- Afternoon 2:238; 103:1
- Age of decision/responsibility  
 46:15
- Aggression forbidden 2:190-  
 194; 4:91; 5:2,87; 7:33,55; 8:19,  
 39,60-61; 9:4,7; 16:126; 22:39;  
 42:40-43; 48:20,24; 49:9; 60:8-9
- Agreements see also Covenant,  
 Promises  
 divorce 65:2  
 nursing 2:233  
 violation 8:56  
 with idol worshipers 9:1
- Al-Hijr, people of 15:80-84
- Al-Taareq 86:1-2
- Al-Russ 25:38
- Al-'Uzzah 53:19
- Alien ,traveling 2:177,215; 4:36;  
 8:41; 9:60; 17:26; 30:38;59:7
- Alimony 2:240-241
- Allaat 53:19
- Allegory (see also Examples)  
 2:17,19-20,24-26,265; 3:7; 4:56;  
 7:58,179; 9:109; 10:27; 13:14-17;  
 14:18,24-26; 15:45-48; 18:45;  
 22:73; 24:35,39-40; 29:41; 35:33;  
 38:50-52,56-57; 43:70-73; 47:15;  
 50:11; 52:13-28; 57:20; 62:5;  
 74:31; 76:4-6,12-21; 77:30-33,41-  
 43; 78:24-25,32-34; 88:1-16
- Allicia



- to believers 4:45; 5:55-56; 8:72; 9:71; 10:62; 41:30; 45:19; 60:8; 66:4  
 none against God 42:46  
 not to believers 2:120; 3:28,118; 4:76,89,139,144; 5:51,57,80; 6:121; 8:73; 9:23; 11:113; 28:55; 33:26; 45:19; 58:22; 60:1,9  
**Almighty, God is** 2:179,709,720, 228,240,260; 3:4,6,18,62,126; 4:56,158,165; 5:38,95,118; 6:96; 8:10,49,63,67; 9:40,71; 11:66; 14:1,4,47; 16:60; 22:40,74; 26:9; 68,104,122,140,159,175,191,217; 27:9,78; 29:26,42; 30:5,27; 31:9; 27; 32:6; 33:25; 34:6,27; 35:2; 28; 36:5,38; 38:9,66; 39:1,5,37; 40:2,8,42; 41:12; 42:3,19; 43:9; 44:42; 45:2,37; 46:2; 48:7,19; 54:42; 57:1,25; 58:21; 59:1,23,24; 60:5; 61:1; 62:1,3; 64:18; 67:2; 85:8  
**Alms (see also Charity)** 6:141  
**Alone, God** 7:70; 39:45; 40:12; 84; 60:4  
**Alpha, God is the** 57:3  
**Altar** 2:178; 5:3,90; 70:43  
**Amram** 3:33,35; 66:12  
**Amusement** 21:16-17  
**Ancestors** 6:87; 7:38-39; 12:16; 38; 21:44; 23:24,68,81; 26:26,76; 137; 28:36; 32:26; 36:41; 37:17; 43:29; 44:8  
**Angels**  
 belief in 2:177,285; 4:136  
 cannot intercede 53:26  
 creation of man 2:30-34; 7:11; 15:28-30; 17:61; 18:50; 20:116; 38:71-73  
 disbelievers demand to see 2:210; 6:8-9,111,158; 11:12; 15:7-8; 17:92; 23:24; 25:7,21-22; 41:14; 43:53,60  
 descend 25:25; 97:4  
 drive winds 77:1-4  
 enemies of opposers 2:98,161; 3:87  
 guards 6:61; 13:11; 66:6; 72:8; 82:10; 86:4  
 in hereafter 13:23; 21:103; 25:22-25; 34:40,41; 37:1; 39:75; 66:6; 69:17; 74:31; 78:38; 89:22  
 idolization of & calling them God's daughters 3:80; 17:40; 34:40-41; 37:150; 43:19; 53:27  
 messengers 2:248; 3:39,42-46; 6:61; 7:37; 11:81; 15:51-66; 16:2; 17:95; 19:17-21; 22:75; 29:31-34; 35:1; 43:80; 51:24-37; 77:1; 79:3-5; 97:4  
 obey God 66:6; 79:3-5  
 participation of 41:12  
 pray for believers 40:7-9; 42:5  
 retribution bringers 51:24-37  
 revelation bringers 16:2,102  
 sorcery 2:102  
 supporters 3:124-125; 8:9-12; 9:26,40; 33:9,43,56; 41:30; 59:6; 66:4  
 terminate lives 4:97; 6:61,93; 7:37; 8:50; 16:28-33; 32:11; 47:27; 79:1-2  
 witness & record 3:18; 4:166; 34:40-41; 43:80; 50:17; 70:4; 82:10-12  
 worship God 3:18; 4:172; 7:206; 13:13; 16:49-50; 21:19-20; 40:7-9; 41:38; 42:5  
**Anger** 3:134; 9:15,120; 21:87; 33:25; 37:94; 42:37; 48:29; 67:8  
 God's (see also Wrath) 4:93; 48:6; 58:14; 60:13  
 Moses' 7:150,154; 20:86  
**Animals**  
 are submitters (muslims) 7:179; 22:18; 25:44  
 creation of 45:4  
 different colors 35:28  
 knocked Solomon's staff 34:14  
 Noah's ark 23:27  
 prohibited 2:173; 5:3; 6:145; 16:115  
 provided for 10:24; 25:49; 42:11; 79:33; 80:32  
 sacrifice 2:67-71,196; 5:2-3,95; 22:36; 37:107  
 to be resurrected 6:38  
 when better than humans 7:179; 25:44  
**Animosity** 5:64,91; 60:4,7  
**Annihilate** 5:17; 6:6,45,47,131; 7:4,72,78,91,129,137,155; 8:42; 54; 11:67-68,117; 15:4,66; 16:61; 17:16-17; 18:58-59; 19:98; 20:134; 23:44; 26:139; 28:78; 36:31; 41:17; 42:34; 46:27,35; 50:36; 67:28; 69:67,128; 71:28; 77:16; 91:14  
**Announcement** 6:47  
**Annoyance** 27:70  
**Annulment of marriage** 2:236-237  
**Anonymous** 2:271  
**Ansar** 9:100,117  
**Answerable** 2:119,134,141  
**Ant** 27:18-19  
**Anxiety** 70:19  
**Apes** 2:65; 7:166  
**Apology** 9:94; 30:57; 40:52; 66:7; 77:36  
**Appreciation** 2:52,56,178,185; 3:123,144-145; 5:6,89; 6:53,63; 7:10,58,144; 8:26; 10:22; 14:5; 16:14,78,114,121; 17:3; 22:36-37; 23:78; 25:62; 27:19,40; 28:73; 29:17; 30:46; 31:12,14,31; 34:13; 15,19; 35:12-13; 36:73; 39:7,66; 42:33; 43:13; 45:12; 46:15; 54:35; 67:17,23; 76:3  
**Appreciative, God is** 2:158; 4:147; 35:30; 34; 42:23; 64:17; 76:22  
**Approval**  
 God's 3:174; 9:21,72,109; 53:26; 57:20,27  
 seeking God's 5:2,16; 48:29  
**Arabic, Quran** 12:2; 13:37; 14:4; 16:103; 19:97; 20:113; 26:195; 198; 39:28; 41:3,44; 42:7; 43:3; 46:12  
**Arabs** 6:66; 9:19,90,97-99,101, 120; 43:57-58; 48:11,16; 49:14  
 worst disbelievers 9:97  
 dismissed from God's grace 47:38  
**Arafat** 2:198  
**Arbitration** 4:35  
**Argue** 2:139,150; 3:20,61,65-66, 73; 6:80,121,149; 7:71; 8:6; 11:32,74; 13:13; 18:54,56; 22:3; 8,68; 29:46; 31:20; 34:31; 40:4-5; 35,47,56,69; 42:15-16,35; 43:58;  
**Ark**  
 of covenant 2:248  
 Noah's 7:64; 10:73; 11:37-38,44; 19:58; 23:27-28; 26:119; 29:15; 36:41; 54:13-15; 69:11  
 made of logs 54:13  
 of baby Moses 20:39  
**Amy** 2:249; 3:13,155,166; 8:19; 41,48; 28:81;  
**Arrangers** 37:1,165  
**Arrogance** 2:87,206; 5:82; 6:93; 7:13,36,40,48,75-76,88,133,146; 10:75,83; 16:22-23,29,49; 17:4; 21:19; 22:9; 23:46,67; 25:21; 27:14,31; 28:39,76,78; 31:7,18; 32:15; 35:43; 37:35; 38:2,74-75;

- 39:59-60,72; 40:27,35,56,60,76;  
41:15,38; 45:8,31; 46:10,20;  
51:39, 63:5, 71:7, 74:23, 75:33,  
84:13
- Arrow 5:94
- Ascend see Climb
- Ascension of Muhammad 17:1,  
60; 53:1-18
- Assumption 2:78
- Astray (see strayers)
- Asylum 60:10-12
- Atom 4:40; 10:61; 34:3,22; 99:7-  
8
- Atonement see Expiation 4:92;  
5:95
- Attack  
in the cause of God 2:190  
those reciting revelations 22:72
- Attribute  
of God 6:12,54  
to God 2:169; 6:93,138; 16:116;  
18:15; 23:38; 29:68; 39:32
- Authority  
God's 2:30; 7:54,71; 10:3; 13:2,  
38; 14:11; 20:5; 21:22; 23:116;  
32:4; 40:15,78; 53:6; 57:4  
humans given 4:54,91,153;  
11:96; 17:33; 18:84; 28:35;  
40:23; 51:38; 55:33  
not given 30:35; 42:21; 53:23,26  
Satan's 2:30; 16:100; 36:60
- Avenger, God is 3:4; 5:95;  
14:47; 39:37
- Avenging 7:136; 16:126; 17:33;  
22:60; 42:41; 44:16
- Aversion 2:83; 3:23; 6:4; 8:23;  
9:76; 17:41,46; 21:1; 25:60; 26:5;  
35:42; 39:45; 67:21; 71:6; 74:49
- Aware  
God is fully 2:29,74,85,140,144,  
149,231,255,283; 3:29,99; 4:32,  
108,176; 6:101,132; 8:47,75;  
9:44,115; 11:92,123; 12:19;  
13:42; 14:37,42; 15:24; 16:101;  
18:91; 21:81; 23:17; 24:28,35,41,  
64; 26:188; 27:93; 29:45,62;  
33:40,54; 41:54; 42:12,19,25;  
47:30; 48:26; 50:4; 57:3; 58:7;  
64:11; 65:12; 72:28  
humans 6:156  
of belief 60:10  
of conspiracies 47:26  
of every creation 36:79  
of every decision 47:19  
of good 4:127  
of guided and strayers 2:95,197,  
215,246,270,273; 3:63,92,115;  
4:39; 6:117,119; 9:47; 10:36,40;  
12:77, 16,28,103, 17,47, 20,104,  
21:51; 22:68; 24:63; 28:85;  
33:18; 35:8; 39:70; 41:22; 50:45;  
53:30,32; 62:7; 68:7; 85:20  
of Hereafter 36:46  
of messengers 23:51; 72:28  
of schemes 14:46; 46:8  
of ultimate destiny 47:19  
of what conceal and declare  
2:77; 3:29,119,154,167; 4:63; 5:7,  
61,99; 27:74; 29:10; 31:23;  
36:76; 39:7; 40:19; 42:24;  
57:6; 60:1; 64:4; 67:13; 84:23
- Awesome 2:165; 6:15; 7:59;  
8:48; 10:15; 11:3; 13:13; 22:2;  
26:156; 38:67; 40:57; 56:76;  
82:17; 97:2
- Azar 6:74
- ## B
- Babel 2:102
- Baby, see Infants
- Backbiting 49:12; 68:11; 104:1
- Backfire 35:43; 48:6; 52:42;  
105:2
- Backslide 2:209; 24:47; 47:25
- Bad  
consequences of own deeds  
4:79; 42:30  
distinguishing good from 3:179  
impressed by abundance of  
5:100  
judgement 29:4  
pray for what will hurt them  
17:11  
separate from good 8:37
- Badr, battle of 3:121-124
- Banishment, 4:47; 5:33; 8:30;  
9:13; 15:34; 17:76; 20:97; 38:77;  
60:9
- Barren 68:20
- Barrier 7:41,46; 17:45; 18:52,94;  
19:17; 23:100; 25:53; 27:61;  
33:53; 36:9; 41:5; 42:51; 55:20;  
57:13
- Basmalah 1:1; 6:118; 9:0; 11:41;  
27:30
- Battles  
of Badr 3:121-124  
of Hunayn 9:25  
of the Parties 33:9-22  
of Uhud 3:152-156
- Be and it is, God says 2:117;  
3:47,59; 6:73; 16:40; 19:35;  
36:82; 40:68
- Beacon 2:2; 3:96; 4:174; 5:15;  
6:154; 12:111; 16:102; 17:2;  
21:48; 26:227; 31:3; 33:46;  
42:52; 45:11
- Beans 2:61
- Beard 20:94
- Bearing witness 3:86; 4:135; 5:8;  
6:152; 7:172; 9:107; 11:54;  
21:61; 22:30; 24:24; 25:72;  
36:65; 41:20-22; 46:10; 63:1;  
100:7
- Beast 81:5
- Becca 3:96
- Bee 16:68-69
- Befriend (see also friend)  
3:118; 60:8-9
- Beget nor begotten, God was  
never 112:3
- Beggar 2:177,51:19;70:25;93:10
- Begging 2:273
- Behavior  
bad behavior condemned by  
God 2:197; 17:38  
what kind of 7:53,129
- Belief  
basic requirements 2:3-4,62,  
177,186,208,285; 5:69; 27:67  
believe for own good 39:7  
believe then disbelieve 49:11;  
63:3  
God knows 4:25  
in God/yet go to hell 12:106;  
23:84-90; 29:61-63; 39:38  
in hereafter 13:5; 27:67  
most will not 12:103; 13:1  
nullified by idol worship 23:78-  
92  
too late 32:12; 34:52; 40:84-85;  
74:47; 89:23; 102:7
- Believers  
best among is most righteous  
49:13  
characteristics of 2:3-5,62,165,  
278,285; 3:17,28,57,134-135,172-  
173,191,200; 5:23, 54,93; 8:2-  
4,74; 9:71,111-112; 13:19-22;  
23:1-11; 25:63-76; 31:17-19;  
32:15-16; 33:35; 39:9,17-18,22-  
23,33-35; 42:37-41; 44:51-57;  
45:14; 48:29; 49:1-6,11; 58:22;  
62:9; 70:22-35  
no death-go straight to heaven  
(see also Death, Heaven,  
Righteousness) 2:25,154; 3:169-  
171; 6:60-62; 8:24; 16:30-32;



- 22:58; 36:26-27; 44:56; 45:21;  
79:2; 89:27-30;  
reconcile 49:9-10  
rich versus poor 16:75  
tested 33:11  
victorious 2:246-251; 3:139,160;  
4:57; 7:59-64; 37:170-173; 40:51;  
41:30-32;47:35  
who not to marry 24:3  
Benefit 2:102,164,180,219; 5:76;  
6:71,158,164; 10:18,49,106;  
11:34; 13:16; 20:89; 21:66;  
22:12; 36:73; 48:20; 51:55;  
57:25; 80:4; 87:9  
Best, of people 49:13  
Betray 2:187; 4:105,107; 5:13;  
8:27,58,71; 12:52; 22:38; 28:76;  
31:32; 66:10  
Bias 2:182; 5:107  
Big bang theory 21:3,51:47  
Bigotry (see prejudice)  
Birds 2:260; 3:49; 5:110; 6:38;  
12:36,41; 16:79; 21:79; 24:41;  
27:16-28,36-37; 34:10; 38:19;  
56:21; 67:19; 105:3  
Birth 3:36; 6:139; 19:22-23;  
31:14; 35:11; 41:47; 46:15; 58:2;  
65:4-6; 71:27; 90:3  
birth name must be kept 33:4-5  
know nothing at 16:78  
Bitterness, tree of 44:43; 56:52  
Black 35:27  
Blame 5:54; 7:131; 9:91,93;  
12:92; 14:22; 18:6; 23:6; 24:61;  
26:3; 37:2,27; 48:17; 51:40,54;  
64:9; 68:30; 75:2  
Blasphemies 2:116; 4:48,112;  
5:17-18,64,72,73; 6:108,138,145;  
7:89,139; 9:30,37; 10:68; 17:40;  
18:5; 19:88-89; 25:4,21; 33:58;  
37:149-163; 53:23; 56:46; 58:2;  
72:3-5  
Blemish 2:71; 20:22; 27:12;  
28:32  
Blessed, by God 1:7, 2:47,105,  
122,150,211,231; 3:103; 4:54,69-  
70,73,94,113; 5:3,6,11,20,23,110;  
6:53,75; 7:74; 12:6; 14:28; 33:17;  
37,47; 35:3; 52:29; 68:2,4  
Blessed, God is 25:1,10,61; 27:8  
Blessings  
  appreciate 16:114,121; 46:15;  
  108:1-2  
  awareness of Hereafter 38:46  
  change 8:53  
  from God-no one can stop  
  39:38  
  humans unappreciative of  
  16:72; 40:61  
  obvious and hidden 31:20  
  multiplied manifold 35:30;  
  42:22,26  
  questioned about 102:8  
  seeking God's 48:29  
  tell of God's 93:11  
  uncountable 2:212;14:34;16:18  
Blindness 2:18,171; 3:49; 5:71,  
  110; 6:50,104; 7:64; 10:43;  
  11:24; 13:16,19; 15:3; 17:72,97;  
  20:124-125; 22:46; 24:43,61;  
  25:73; 27:81; 30:53; 35:19;  
  40:58; 41:17,44; 43:40; 47:23;  
  48:17; 53:17; 54:37; 80:2  
  in hereafter 17:72,97;20:124,125  
Bliss (see Happiness)  
Blood  
  fake 12:18  
  in sacrifice 22:37  
  prohibited as food 2:173; 5:3;  
  6:145; 16:115  
  shed 2:30,84  
  sign 7:133; 16:66  
Blow, only one needed 36:29,  
  49,53; 38:15  
Blue 20:102  
Boasting 3:188; 4:36; 26:22;  
  57:20,23; 90:6  
Bodies 2:247; 7:20,22,26,27;  
  10:92; 20:121; 21:8; 24:31,60;  
  81:7; 82:7-8; 95:4  
Bond 2:256,283; 31:22  
Bones 2:259; 6:146; 17:49,98;  
  19:4; 23:14,35,82; 36:78; 37:53;  
  56:47; 75:3; 79:11  
Book  
  ask disbelievers to show  
  37:157; 68:37-38  
  disbelievers demand 4:153; 6:7;  
  17:93  
  fold heavens like 21:104  
  numerically structured 83:9,20  
  of destiny 17:58; 18:49  
  of God 35:29  
  of Moses 11:17; 28:43; 46:12  
  of righteous 83:18-20  
  of wicked 83:7-9  
  protected 56:78  
  Quran 2:185; 6:38,114; 10:1;  
  13:37; 17:45; 21:10; 29:51 31:2;  
  32:2; 34:44; 39:23; 41:41; 46:30;  
  56:77-7  
  scripture published in 52:3  
  statute book 2:53,185,213, 3,4,  
  13:37; 21:48; 25:1  
Bounteous, God is 2:247,261,  
  268; 3:73; 4:130; 5:54; 24:32  
Bounties 4:37; 9:59; 16:14;  
  17:20,66; 18:95; 30:45; 62:10;  
  108:1  
Boycott 2:114  
Bracelets 18:31; 22:23; 35:33  
Brains 16:78; 17:36; 23:78; 32:9;  
  67:23  
Brethren 7:202; 8:72; 9:11;  
  17:27; 33:5; 50:13; 59:10  
Bricks 61:4  
Brother 4:23; 5:15,31; 7:150  
Bribery 2:188  
Bull 5:103  
Burden 2:,286; 4:28; 6:164;  
  7:157; 9:60; 18:80; 20:111 50:15;  
  68:46  
  none beyond capacity 2:233;  
  6:152, 7:42, 23:62  
Bury 5:31; 16:59; 81:8  
Bush  
  beating around the 2:189  
  burning 28:30  
Business 2:282; 9:24,28; 11:87;  
  24:37; 48:11; 62:9,11; 63:9; 73:7;  
  78:11  
Butterflies 101:4
- C**
- Cain see Adam, sons  
Calculation device 6:96; 10:5;  
  17:12  
Calendar 2:197; 9:36  
Calf 2:51,54,92-93; 4:153; 7:148,  
  152; 11:69; 20:88,96; 51:26  
Camels 6:144; 7:40,73,77; 11:64;  
  12:65,72; 17:59; 26:155; 54:27-  
  29; 77:33; 88:17; 91:13  
Camp 60:11  
Cannibalism 49:12  
Canopy 26:189  
Canyon, people of the 85:4-8  
Capital 2:279-280  
Capital punishment 2:178-179;  
  5:33  
Captives 2:85; 4:24; 8:67,70;  
  33:26; 47:4; 60:10; 76:8-9  
Caravan 5:96; 8:42; 12:10,19,  
  70,82,94; 106:2  
Carpet 55:76; 88:16  
Carrion 6:145  
Castle 4:78  
Cattle 6:144,146; 39:6

- Cave  
 mountain 9:40,57  
 people of the 18:9-26
- Certainty  
 attaining 6:75; 13:2; 15:99;  
 26:24; 51:20  
 those who have 2:4,118; 5:50;  
 27:3; 31:4; 32:24; 45:4,20  
 those who do not have 27:82;  
 30:60; 45:32; 52:36; 10:25  
 too late 32:12; 40:84; 74:47;  
 102:7
- Chains 40:71; 69:32; 76:4
- Challenge  
 revelations 22:51; 34:5,38  
 should not 51:59  
 to bring doom 7:70; 10:48,51,  
 53; 11:32; 13:6; 21:38; 22:47;  
 26:204; 27:72; 29:53-54; 34:29;  
 36:48; 38:16; 46:22; 51:14; 67:25  
 to see retribution before  
 believe 18:55
- Chance, to redeem  
 in this life 14:10;35:37;43:29  
 none after this life 2:167; 6:27,  
 28; 17:69; 26:102; 32:29; 35:37  
 39:58; 42:44; 46:20  
 wasted good 46:20
- Change  
 condition for 13:11  
 none in hereafter 50:29  
 none in God's system 6:34;  
 15:76; 33:623; 35:43; 48:23  
 none for disbelievers, given  
 another chance 6:27,28; 26:102;  
 32:12; 35:37; 39:58; 42:44;  
 63:10
- Chaos 2:251; 8:73; 21:22; 23:71
- Character 42:43; 68:4
- Charge, those in 4:59
- Charity  
 attribute of believers 2:3,177;  
 3:17,134; 22:35; 23:60; 28:54;  
 32:16; 35:29; 42:38; 51:19;  
 57:10,18; 64:16; 70:24; 92:5,18;  
 108:2  
 be charitable 2:195,267; 5:45;  
 12:88; 24:22; 28:77; 33:35;  
 57:18; 63:10; 64:16; 108:2  
 can recognize those who need  
 2:273  
 consulting w/ messenger 58:12-  
 13  
 disbelievers and 3:188; 4:38-39;  
 9:54,58, 67,79,98; 36:47; 41:7;  
 53:34; 63:7; 68:12; 75:31; 89:18;  
 107:7  
 distribution of 2:215,273; 8:41;  
 9:58,60; 17:26; 24:22; 30:38;  
 59:7; 76:8; 90:12-15  
 excess 2:219  
 excessive 17:29; 47:37  
 expiation 2:196  
 give on day of harvest 6:141  
 forfeit the loan as 2:280  
 importance of 2:270-274; 3:92;  
 4:114; 7:156; 9:99,103; 16:75;  
 24:56, 57.7  
 not extravagant or stingy 25:67  
 observe obligatory charity  
 (zakat) 2:43,83,110,177,277;  
 4:77,162; 5:12; 6:141; 7:156;  
 9:71; 19:31,55; 22:41,78; 23:4;  
 24:37,56; 27:3; 31:4; 33:33;  
 58:13; 73:20; 98:5  
 origin of 21:73  
 repaid & augmented 2:272,276;  
 30:39; 34:39  
 secret and public 13:22; 14:31;  
 35:29  
 secret is better 2:270-271; 16:75  
 spoils to 59:7-8  
 to attain God's mercy 7:156  
 unacceptable 2:262-264; 9:54;  
 63:10  
 what to give 2:219,254,267
- Chastity  
 maintain 4:25; 5:5; 24:30-31,33;  
 66:12  
 quality of believers 3:39; 21:91  
 23:5; 33:35; 66:12; 70:29
- Cheating (see also Dishonesty)  
 2:282; 4:161; 7:85; 9:34; 11:84-  
 85; 26:181-183; 55:9; 57:14;  
 83:1,3
- Cherish 106:1-2
- Chests 3:118; 6:125; 9:14; 22:46;  
 24:31; 27:74; 28:69; 29:49; 33:4;  
 114:5
- Children  
 adopted 33:4-5  
 denounce if oppose God 58:22  
 God provides 17:31; 71:12  
 in Hereafter believers reunited  
 with 52:21  
 in Hereafter won't help 58:17  
 inheritance see Inheritance  
 exhort 2:132-133; 20:132  
 killing 6:137,140,; 7:141; 17:31;  
 28:4; 60:12  
 righteous 40:8  
 test 3:14; 7:189-190; 8:28; 9:24,  
 55,69,85; 18:46; 23:55; 57:20;  
 63:9; 64:14-15; 68:14  
 would give as ransom 70:11
- Children of Israel (see also  
 Jews)  
 believers among 2:62; 5:69;  
 7:159,165; 26:197; 32:23; 46:10;  
 61:14  
 blessed 2:40,47,122; 17:2  
 calf 2:51-52,54,92-93; 7:138,148-  
 153; 20:85-97; 45:16  
 chosen 2:122; 5:20-21; 44:32;  
 45:16  
 contact prayer & charity 2:83;  
 5:12; 19:59; 20:14  
 covenant 2:40,63,83-85,93;  
 4:154-155; 5:12-13,70; 20:86-87  
 covetous of life 2:94-96  
 demands of 2:55,61; 4:153  
 delivered 2:49-50; 7:105,128-  
 138,141; 10:75,93; 17:101-103;  
 20:47-80; 26:10-66; 44:17-33  
 disbelievers cursed 2:88-90;  
 5:78-80  
 exhorted 2:40-48,122  
 given holy land 5:21-26; 17:104  
 heifer 2:67-74  
 history 40:43  
 in Sinai 2:57-61; 7:160-162  
 Jesus proclaimed to 5:72;  
 43:59; 61:6  
 miracles to 2:211; 7:160; 20:80;  
 26:63; 44:33  
 murder 5:32  
 persecution of 7:127,167; 17:4-  
 7; 20:47; 44:30;  
 prohibitions for 3:93; 4:160;  
 7:166  
 prophecy 17:4-7,104  
 Quran for 7:157; 26:197; 27:76;  
 74:31  
 rebel 2:83; 4:156,161; 5:21-26;  
 61:5; 20:83-97  
 reject subsequent guidance  
 2:87,89-91,101; 3:49-52; 5:81,  
 110; 43:59; 61:6,14  
 Sabbath 2:65; 4:154; 7:163  
 Saul appointed 2:246-251  
 scholars 26:197  
 Torah given to 2:53,87; 17:2;  
 32:23; 40:53-54; 45:16  
 witness from 46:10
- Chins 17:107,1-9
- Choice  
 chosen by God 38:47  
 no 33:36



- to be on God's path 2:148; 19:76; 73:19; 76:29  
to go astray 2:108,175; 7:96; 19:75; 35:39; 40:10  
Choosing, only God does the 6:124; 28:68; 82:8  
Christ see Jesus, Messiah  
Christians  
alliances & friendships 5:51,57, 82  
believers among 2:62; 3:113-115,199; 5:65-66,69,82-85; 13:36; 57:27; 61:14  
covenant with 3:187; 5:14  
exalted over disbelievers 3:55  
false doctrines 2:111,113,135, 140; 3:67; 4:171; 5:17-18,116; 9:30; 18:4; 23:91; 72:3  
God will judge 22:17  
lost contact prayer 19:59  
marriage with 5:5  
Quran for 7:157; 13:36; 74:31  
rejection among 2:111,120,135  
twice the reward 28:54; 57:28  
Churches 7:29; 22:40  
Clay, created from 3:49; 5:110; 6:2; 7:12; 15:26,28,33; 17:61; 23:12; 32:7; 37:11; 38:71,76; 55:14  
Cleanliness 2:222,5:6; 7:31; 8:11  
Clement, God is 2:225,235,263; 3:155; 4:12; 5:101; 17:44; 22:59; 33:51; 35:41; 64:17  
messenger is 9:114; 11:75,87  
Clergy (see also Priests, Rabbis, Scholars) 9:31,34  
Cleverness  
human gives credit to self 39:49  
magic 74:24  
Climb 6:125; 15:14; 32:5; 34:2; 35:10; 57:4; 70:4  
Cloaked 73:1  
Closeness, to God 3:45; 4:172; 56:11; 83:21,28; 94:8  
Clot see Embryos  
Clothing 2:233; 4:5; 5:89; 6:142; 7:31; 11:5; 18:31; 22:23; 24:31, 58,60; 33:55,59; 35:33; 71:7; 76:21  
Clouds 2:57,164,210; 7:57,160; 13:12; 24:40,43; 25:25; 27:88; 30:48; 35:9; 51:2; 52:44; 56:69; 77:3; 78:14; 84:16  
Code  
dress 24:30-31,60; 33:55,59  
see Quranic Miracle 74:30  
Cognizant, God is 2:234,271; 3:153,180; 4:35,94,128,135; 5:8; 6:18,73,103; 9:16; 11:1,111; 17:17,30,96; 22:63; 24:30,53; 25:58; 27:88; 31:16,34; 33:2,34; 34:1; 42:27; 48:11; 49:13; 57:10; 58:3,11,13; 59:18; 63:11; 64:8; 66:3; 67:14; 100:11  
Colors 16:13,69; 30:22; 35:27-28; 39:21  
Column 24:41; 37:1; 61:4; 67:19; 104:9  
Coma of death 50:19  
Commandments (see also Laws)  
done within blink of eye 54:50  
inspiration of 42:52  
major 2:83-84; 3:18; 4:36; 6:151-152; 16:1,98; 17:22-24,26-29,31-35; 18:23-24,39; 25:63-73; 37:35; 39:11-12; 47:19  
uphold 2:189; 5:93; 6:153; 48:26; 57:27; 76:24; 80:23  
violating 5:13-14  
Commemorate  
God 2:114,152,198-199, 203, 239; 3:41,191; 4:103; 5:91; 7:205; 8:45; 13:28; 18:23-24; 20:14,34,42,130; 22:28,34,40; 24:36-37; 26:227; 29:45; 30:17-18; 33:2,35,41-42; 62:9-10; 63:9; 73:8; 74:7; 76:25; 87:15  
distract from 5:91  
in places of worship 22:40  
rarely 4:142  
Common-law marriages 23:6; 70:30  
Communication, with God 42:51  
Communities  
animals 6:38  
believers always saved 21:6  
best/most important 3:110; 6:92  
blessed 34:18  
called to view record 45:28  
central 42:7  
criminals 6:123  
dare for doom to come 29:29  
destruction of 6:131; 7:4,34; 10:49; 11:8,102,117; 15:4; 17:16; 58; 21:11; 22:45; 23:44; 28:58; 53:50-61  
evil 53:53  
examples 43:8  
from all times 3:104; 10:98  
God could make into one 42:8  
impartial 2:143  
in Hell 7:38  
lead on/punish 22:48  
messengers sent to 10:47; 12:109; 13:7,30; 15:10-11; 16:36, 63; 23:44; 28:59  
of jinns and humans 41:25  
once destroyed cannot return 21:95  
past 2:134,141,143; 7:96,101, 160,163,168; 11:100  
predetermined life span 15:4-5; 18:59; 23:43  
present 7:97-98  
tested 6:42; 7:168  
turn away 16:112; 65:8  
warned 25:39; 26:208; 35:24  
witness from 4:41; 16:84,89; 28:75  
Companions  
human 37:77  
in heaven 37:48  
jinn 4:38; 6:128; 7:27; 22:13; 41:25; 43:36-39; 50:23,27-28  
Compassion 2:263; 3:159; 48:29  
Compassionate, God is 2:143, 207; 3:30; 6:103; 9:117; 16:7,47; 57:9; 59:10; 85:14  
Compensation 2:178,236,237; 4:6,92; 33:28,49; 60:11  
Competition for righteousness 4:95; 5:48; 57:21; 83:26  
Complain 23:64-65  
Compromise 68:9; 72:14-15  
Compulsion, none in religion 2:256; 7:88; 10:99; 11:28; 18:20, 29  
Computer 27:82  
Comrades 33:18  
Conceal  
God aware of what 2:77; 3:29; 5:99; 13:10; 14:38; 16:19,23; 21:110; 28:69; 36:76; 40:19; 60:1; 64:4  
the truth 2:42,72,140,146,159, 174; 3:71; 5:61; 6:91  
Conception 41:47 (see also Drop, created from)  
Conciliation 4:114,128; 42:40  
Condemnation 2:59,89,61,157, 159,161,276,286; 3:87; 4:46-47, 52,56,88,93,118,155-156; 5:13-14,60,64,78; 7:44,71,162; 9:30, 52,68; 10:96; 11:18,40,60,99; 13:25; 15:35; 17:38; 23:27; 24:7, 23; 28:42; 33:61; 38:78; 39:26;

- 40:52; 42:16; 45:11; 48:6; 63:4; 68:5; 111:1
- Conference 4:115
- Conferring see Consultation
- Confess 9:102; 40:11; 67:11
- Confide 68:23
- Confirm 2:101; 5:46,48; 10:37
- Confusion 3:7; 6:9,71,137; 9:47-48; 12:95; 23:54; 27:66; 50:5
- Congregational prayer 62:9-10
- Congregations 2:143,213; 3:110; 5:48; 10:19; 11:118; 13:30; 21:92; 22:34,67; 23:52; 35:42; 42:8; 45:28
- Conjecture 6:116,148; 10:36; 34:53; 43:20; 45:24,32; 53:23,28
- Consent, mutual 2:233; 4:29
- Consequences  
for guilty 7:84,86; 27:51; 28:40  
for rejecting the truth 6:5; 7:9, 146; 19:59; 64:5; 65:9  
for those warned 37:73; 78:30  
for those who preceded 40:82  
good from God/bad from you 4:79; 42:30  
of works 2:167; 6:70; 8:51; 29:34; 30:41; 39:24,51; 42:34,48; 59:15;
- Conservation 5:1,96
- Conspiracy 4:108; 7:123; 9:78; 12:18,83,102; 17:47; 43:80; 47:26; 58:7-10
- Constellations (see also Stars) 15:16; 25:61; 81:15; 85:1
- Constituents, Satan's 3:175, 26:95
- Consultation 2:233; 5:4; 8:1; 19:52; 42:38; 58:12-13
- Consummate 2:235; 4:23
- Contact prayer (Salat)  
ablution 4:43; 5:6  
Abraham original source 6:162; 8:35; 10:87; 14:37,40; 21:73  
abnormal circumstances 2:239  
afternoon 2:238  
disbelievers 4:142; 9:54; 74:43; 75:31; 77:48; 107:4-5  
characteristic of believers 2:3, 177,238; 4:162; 6:92; 7:170; 8:3; 9:5,11,18,71; 13:22; 20:14; 22:35,78,41; 23:9; 24:37; 27:3; 31:4; 35:18,29; 42:38; 70:22,23, 34; 87:15; 108:2  
congregational pray 62:9-11  
diversions from 5:58,91  
do not mention other than  
God 2:162; 13:36; 20:14; 72:18  
exhort children & family to do 19:31,55; 20:132; 31:17  
friday 62:9-11  
for help 2:45,153; 5:12,55; 29:45  
intoxication 4:43  
leading 4:102  
lost 19:59  
mock and ridicule 5:58; 8:35  
morning 11:114; 24:58  
night 11:114; 24:58  
noon 17:78  
observe 2:43,83,110,277; 4:77; 5:55; 6:72; 10:87; 14:31; 22:78; 24:56; 29:45; 30:31; 33:33; 35:18,29; 58:13; 73:20; 98:5  
protects 29:45  
qiblah 2:142-150  
reason for 6:162; 20:14  
reverence in 23:2  
shortening 4:101-103  
sunset 11:114  
the five times 2:238; 4:103; 11:114; 17:78; 24:58  
tone of voice 17:110  
wartime 4:101-102  
witness will after 5:106
- Contentment 9:40; 22:11; 30:21; 33:52; 39:22; 47:2,5; 48:4,18,26; 74:6; 76:11; 89:27
- Contradictions 4:82
- Control  
all things by God 3:109,120,154; 4:85,126; 6:80,102,110; 7:54; 8:17; 9:51; 10:3,31,61; 11:12,56-57,123; 13:2,31; 17:60; 18:45; 22:76; 31:22; 32:5; 33:27; 34:21; 35:4,11; 39:62; 42:12,53; 43:42; 55:29; 57:5  
cannot without God 43:13  
every soul 13:33  
Hereafter 92:13  
life and death 3:156; 7:158; 9:116; 10:56; 15:23; 23:80; 40:68; 44:8; 50:43; 53:44; 57:2; 92:13  
minds 15:12  
night and day 24:44  
nothing happens if not will of God 64:11  
people think they are in 10:24; 52:37
- Converts 2:62; 5:69; 9:60; 22:17; 28:52
- Convictions 2:265; 3:154; 6:113; 11:31; 20:7; 31:23; 35:38
- Coral 55:22,58
- Corpse 5:31
- Corruption 2:12,60,188,205,251; 5:33,64; 7:56,74,85,127; 8:73 10:81; 11:85; 17:16; 22:25; 23:71; 26:183; 27:34; 28:77,83; 30:41; 71:21; 89:12
- Courtesy 4:86
- Covenant  
Children of Israel 2:40,63,83-84; 4:154; 5:70; 20:83-97  
Children of Adam 36:60  
marriage 4:21  
Messenger of the 3:81; 5:19; 33:7  
ours with God 36:60,61; 57:8  
with God, uphold 3:112; 5:1,7, 12; 7:169; 13:20; 16:91; 17:34  
with God, violating 2:27,64,100, 286; 3:77; 5:13; 7:102; 13:25; 17:34  
with people of the scripture 3:187; 5:14  
with prophets 3:81; 33:7
- Coveting 2:96; 4:32,54; 15:88; 20:131
- Cows 2:67-71; 12:43,46
- Crazy, messengers accused of being 7:184; 15:6; 17:47; 23:25, 70; 26:27; 34:8,46; 37:36; 44:14; 51:39,52; 52:29; 54:9; 68:2,51; 81:22
- Creation  
all creation submits 13:15  
can substitute new 35:16  
easy for God 19:9; 79:27  
evils among 113:2  
exact measure 25:11; 54:49  
first 50:15, 56:62  
from nothing 19:9,67  
from water 24:45  
God aware of every 36:79  
idols create nothing 7:191; 10:34; 13:16; 16:17,20; 21:21; 22:73; 23:91; 25:3; 31:11; 35:40; 46:4  
in six days 50:38  
increases 35:14  
initiates and repeats 10:4; 17:98-99; 20:55; 21:104; 27:64; 30:11, 27; 85:13  
of all humans same as creation of one 31:28  
no fatigue 50:38  
of everything 6:101  
of heavens and earth 2:164;



- 6:1,73; 21:56; 38:27  
of hell 69:17  
of individuals 6:94; 16:4; 18:48;  
22:5; 23:14; 30:20; 32:8; 36:77;  
37:96; 39:6; 40:57; 53:32; 74:11;  
75:38; 76:2; 77:20; 79:27; 80:19;  
86:6; 96:2  
of mankind 3:59; 6:2; 7:11-  
12,189; 15:26-33; 17:61-65;  
20:115-23; 23:12; 25:54; 30:54;  
32:7; 37:11; 38:71-76; 39:6;  
49:13; 55:14; 95:4  
of the universe 2:29; 7:54; 10:3;  
11:7; 14:19,32; 15:16; 16:3;  
21:30; 23:17-22; 25:59; 29:44,61;  
30:22; 31:10; 32:4; 40:57;  
50:38; 64:3; 65:12; 71:15  
of what you do not know 16:8;  
36:36  
perfect/flawless 67:3  
purpose of 11:7,119; 14:19;  
15:85; 16:3; 18:7; 21:16; 23:115;  
30:8; 38:27; 44:38-39; 45:22;  
46:3; 49:13; 51:56; 64:3; 67:2;  
76:2-3; 90:4  
without effort 46:33  
witness 18:51; 43:19  
Creator, God is 2:54; 6:79,102;  
13:16; 15:86; 23:14; 35:3; 36:81;  
37:125; 39:62; 40:62; 55:3; 59:24  
Creatures (see also Animals,  
Birds & specific names)  
best 98:7  
classification of 18:50  
communities 6:38  
computer 27:82  
earth created for all 55:10  
guaranteed provisions 11:6;  
15:20; 25:49; 29:60  
signs/proofs 2:164; 42:29  
submit & glorify 16:49; 33:72  
worst 8:55; 98:6  
Credits 2:286; 4:85; 8:17; 9:120-  
121; 17:79; 25:70; 28:84; 39:10  
Creed (see also Religion)  
2:120; 3:73; 4:125; 16:123; 22:78  
Crib, Jesus spoke from 3:47;  
5:110; 19:29-33  
Crime 2:178,191,217; 4:92; 5:27,  
32,33,38-39; 6:28,123-124; 9:66;  
11:35; 26:19; 28:78; 34:25;  
44:37; 81:9  
Criminals 10:82; 51:32; 68:35;  
77:10  
Crippled 24:61; 48:17  
Crisis 33:19  
Criterion, the greatest 3:18  
Crops  
abuse of 6:136,138  
as sign 13:4; 14:25; 16:11; 56:63-  
67  
as test 2:155; 3:14; 7:130; 18:32-  
42  
Crucifixion 4:157; 5:33; 7:124;  
12:41; 20:71; 26:49  
Crying 4:75; 9:82; 53:43,60;  
Crystal 27:44  
Cucumber 2:61  
Curse 2:59,88,89,159,161; 3:61,  
87; 4:46,47; 5:13,64; 6:108,125;  
7:39,44,162; 8:11; 10:100; 11:18,  
54,60; 13:25; 15:35; 24:7,9,23;  
29:25; 33:58,68; 38:78; 40:52;  
45:11; 47:23; 69:50  
Custodians 8:34  
Cutting,  
the hand 5:38; 12:31,50  
hands and feet 5:33; 7:124;  
20:71; 26:49
- D**
- Darkness  
lead from darkness into light  
33:43  
of disbelief 2:17-20,257; 3:106;  
5:16; 6:122; 13:16; 14:1,5; 16:58;  
24:40; 35:20; 43:17; 57:9; 65:11  
physical 2:187; 6:1,63,97; 13:10;  
17:12; 21:87; 24:40; 27:63; 33:43;  
36:37; 39:6; 79:29; 91:4; 92:1;  
113:3  
Dates 16:11,67; 17:91; 18:32;  
19:25; 23:19; 26:148; 36:34;  
50:10; 55:11,68  
Daughters  
inheritance 4:11  
instructions for 33:59  
marriage 2:221; 4:23; 5:5; 33:50  
"of God" 6:100; 16:57; 17:40;  
37:149,153; 43:16; 52:39; 53:21  
persecution of 2:49; 7:127,141;  
14:6; 16:59; 28:4; 40:25; 43:17-  
18  
David  
and Goliath 2:251  
curses deviators 5:78  
descendants 27:16; 34:13; 38:30  
given Psalms 4:163; 17:55  
guided & given wisdom 6:84;  
21:78-80; 27:15; 34:10-11; 38:17-  
26  
Dawn 2:187; 3:17; 6:96; 17:78;  
24:58; 51:18; 52:49; 54:34; 89:1;  
97:5; 113:1  
Day of Canopy 26:189  
Day of Decision 37:21; 44:40;  
77:13-14,38; 78:17  
Day of Judgement  
belief in 2:177,228,232; 3:114,  
194; 4:59,162; 5:69; 6:15; 7:59;  
9:44; 10:15; 24:37; 70:26  
beware of 2:281  
comes by night or by day 10:24,  
50  
described 2:210; 11:105; 14:42-  
43,48; 16:77,92; 20:102-112;  
21:97-104; 22:1-2; 25:17-18,22-  
29; 27:87; 29:25; 32:12-14;  
34:40-42; 36:51-65; 37:19-68;  
39:15,16; 40:16-18,39-40,46-50;  
43:66-78; 50:20-35; 52:9-28;  
55:36-78; 56:1-56; 57:12-15; 70:8-  
16; 77:7-49; 78:17-40; 81:1-14;  
82:1-5,15-19; 84:1-12; 79:46;  
101:1-11; 104:4-9  
disbelief in 2:264; 4:38-39,136;  
9:45,99; 10:45; 13:5; 17:49,51,98;  
18:36,48; 19:66; 25:11,40; 29:23;  
32:10; 37:16-17; 52:59; 42:18;  
74:46; 83:11-12  
failed to recognize 30:56  
false hopes 68:39  
gathering 2:259; 3:9,25; 4:87;  
6:12,22; 11:103; 17:51-52,71,97;  
18:19; 25:17  
God, master of 1:4; 6:73  
God's coming 2:210  
inevitable 3:9,25; 4:87; 6:12,134;  
21:40; 51:5  
no intercession or help 2:48,  
123,254; 4:109; 5:36; 14:31;  
20:109; 26:88; 31:33; 82:19  
judging on 2:113,161; 4:141;  
6:128; 10:24,93; 16:111,124;  
17:13-14; 18:105; 21:47; 22:17,  
56,69; 32:25  
oblivious to 19:39; 20:124-125;  
21:1; 21:97  
repayment of 3:25,30,161,180,  
185; 6:132; 7:8; 14:51; 17:97;  
20:101-102, 24:25  
resurrected 23:16  
retribution of 2:85; 5:14; 11:98  
righteous on 2:212; 3:106,198;  
4:57; 5:119; 6:16; 7:32,42-44;  
11:108; 16:30-; 31,97; 19:85;  
21:103; 33:44  
time of 7:187; 15:87; 18:9,21;

- 20:15; 33:63  
 Satan respited until 7:14-15;  
 15:36-38; 17:62-63  
 warned of 3:161; 6:130  
 wicked on 2:85,174,212; 3:77;  
 4:42,56; 5:36; 6:22-24; 7:48-50;  
 10:28-30,60; 11:98-99,106-7;  
 14:42-44,49-50; 16:25-29; 19:37-  
 39; 20:100-101,124; 22:9; 25:69;  
 28:41-42  
 witnesses 4:159; 5:109,117;  
 6:130; 7:172; 11:103; 16:84,89;  
 24:24; 27:83  
 worry about own self 80:33-37
- Days**  
 as sign 2:164; 3:27,190; 10:6;  
 13:3; 14:33; 16:12; 17:12; 21:33;  
 22:61; 23:80; 24:44; 25:47,62;  
 27:86; 28:72-73; 30:23; 31:29;  
 35:13; 36:37,40; 39:5; 40:61;  
 41:37; 45:5; 57:6; 91:3; 92:2  
 day at God 22:47; 32:5; 70:4  
 day of harvest 6:141  
 day of pilgrimage 9:3  
 for business 78:11  
 judgment comes 10:24,50  
 length of creation 7:54; 10:3;  
 11:7; 25:59; 32:4; 41:9-10,12;  
 50:38; 57:4  
 worship during 20:130; 30:18;  
 33:42; 40:55; 48:9; 76:25
- Deafness** 2:18,171;4:46,5:71;  
 6:25,39; 7:100; 8:22; 10:42;  
 11:24; 17:46,97; 18:57; 21:45;  
 25:73; 27:80; 30:52; 31:7; 41:5;  
 44; 43:40; 47:23
- Death**  
 as submitters 3:102; 7:126  
 bed 2:133  
 barrier separates 23:99-100  
 before birth 2:28; 3:27; 6:22;  
 10:34; 30:19; 40:11  
 cannot evade 62:8; 63:10-11  
 fear 2:243; 3:143  
 for believers no second death/  
 straight to heaven (see also  
 Believers, Heaven, Righteous  
 ness) 2:25,154; 3:169-171; 6:60-  
 62; 8:24; 16:30-32; 22:58; 36:26-  
 27; 44:56; 45:21; 79:2; 89:27-30;  
 for disbelievers 2:28; 3:91; 6:93-  
 94; 8:50; 14:17; 16:28; 40:11,46;  
 45:21; 47:27; 50:19; 69:27; 79:1  
 every soul will taste 21:35; 29:57  
 God gives life & death 2:28,258;  
 3:27,156; 6:60-61,95,122; 7:158;  
 9:116; 10:3156,104; 15:23;  
 16:70; 20:55; 22:66; 23:80;  
 30:19,40; 40:68; 44:8; 45:26;  
 50:43; 53:44; 57:2; 67:2; 80:21  
 in God's cause 2:154; 3:157,  
 169; 4:100  
 long for 2:94-95; 62:6-7  
 no one knows when own 31:34  
 no time dimension 2:259;  
 30:55-56  
 predestined 3:145,154,168;  
 4:78;6:2,60; 7:34; 10:49; 15:5;  
 21:35; 23:43; 29:57; 33:16;  
 34:14; 35:11; 39:42; 56:60; 62:8;  
 63:11; 71:4  
 purpose of 67:2  
 resurrection 2:56,73,243,260;  
 3:49; 5:110; 6:29,36,95; 7:57;  
 11:7; 13:5; 16:38; 21:21; 22:6-  
 7,66;23-35,37; 26:81; 30:50;  
 36:12,52; 42:9; 46:33; 75:40  
 time of described 4:97; 6:61,93;  
 8:50; 16:28,32; 23:99-100; 32:11;  
 39:42; 47:27; 50:19; 56:83-87;  
 75:26-30  
 two deaths for disbelievers  
 2:28; 40:11  
 widows 2:234,240  
 will decreed 2:180; 5:106
- Debate** 16:125; 18:37; 58:1
- Debts** 2:280,282; 4:11-12
- Deceit** 2:9; 3:24; 4:142; 6:112;  
 8:62; 63:2; 67:20
- Decision, day of** 37:21; 44:40;  
 77:13-14,38; 78:17
- Decisions**  
 age of 46:15  
 initial 3:177; 6:110; 10:9; 39:61;  
 64:5; 65:9  
 God's 8:44; 9:106; 10:33;  
 11:110,119; 13:11; 19:71;  
 20:109,129; 30:4; 37:171;  
 39:63; 41:45; 42:14,21; 44:5;  
 45:23; 48:15; 53:26; 54:12;  
 65:3,12; 78:37; 82:19  
 human's 18:16; 47:19;  
 wrong 39:7; 59:15; 64:5; 65:9;  
 74:18-20
- Declarations**  
 from God 3:138; 9:3; 14:52;  
 21:106; 46:35; 72:23  
 God knows 2:33,77; 5:99; 6:3,  
 73; 9:78,94,105; 11:5; 13:9-10;  
 14:38; 16:19,23; 20:7; 23:92;  
 28:69; 32:6; 33:54; 36:76; 39:46;  
 59:22; 60:1; 62:8; 64:4,18; 67:13;  
 87:7
- Decrees of God** 2:158,178,180,  
 183; 4:7,11-33,78-79,103; 5:3,  
 21,32,45,48,97; 6:12,54; 7:167;  
 9:36,51; 8:68; 10:96; 11:110;  
 14:7;16:124; 17:23,106; 19:71;  
 22:4,30-36,67,60; 24:1; 28:85;  
 39:42,71; 40:12; 42:13; 45:18;  
 47:20; 57:27; 58:21; 62:9; 66:2
- Dedicate**  
 to other than God 2:173; 5:3;  
 6:145; 16:115
- Deeds** 6:132; 7:155; 9:102;  
 18:58; 30:48; 42:15
- Defeat for disbelievers** 2:251;  
 3:12; 5:52; 7:18,119; 8:36,9,2,  
 98; 37:9; 38:11; 54:45; 58:5;  
 59:5; 105:1-5
- Defense**  
 in war 33:18  
 of believers 22:38  
 of disbelievers 4:105,109;  
 6:107; 10:108; 17:54; 28:17,86;  
 39:41  
 of innovations 7:71  
 of self 16:111; 26:227; 42:39,41
- Defiance** 36:77; 38:2; 46:17;  
 51:14; 58:8
- Deliberate** 2:173
- Deliverer, God is** 23:29
- Demons (see Jinns)** 27:10,39;  
 28:31
- Deny** 21:50; 53:55; Sura 55
- Descendants** 2:124,128; 6:84,87;  
 7:172; 17:3,62; 19:28,58;  
 37:113; 57:26
- Desert** 33:20; 37:145; 68:49
- Desertion** 4:128; 25:30
- Deserving** 75:34-35; 76:16;  
 84:25; 95:6
- Design** 51:48; 64:3; 73:20; 95:4
- Designer, God is** 6:101; 25:45-  
 47; 59:24; 77:23; 80:19; 82:7-8;  
 87:3
- Despair** 5:3; 11:9; 12:80,87,110;  
 14:21; 15:55,56; 17:83; 19:4;  
 29:23; 30:36,49; 39:53; 41:49;  
 42:28; 60:13
- Despised** 7:18
- Destiny**  
 heaven 13:24,29,35; 25:15,76;  
 38:49  
 hell 2:126,206; 3:151,162,197;  
 4:97,115; 5:18,72; 6:128; 8:16;  
 9:73,95; 13:18,25,35; 14:29;  
 16:29; 21:98; 22:72; 29:25;



- 38:55; 39:72; 40:52,76; 41:24; 48:6; 58:8; 59:17; 64:10; 66:9; 67:6  
 Night of 97:1-5  
 to God is ultimate 2:285; 3:28,55; 5:18,48,105; 11:6; 13:30-31,36; 22:48; 24:42; 31:14; 40:3; 42:15; 47:19; 50:43; 53:42; 60:4; 64:3; 75:12; 88:25; 96:8  
 worry about own 80:37  
 Destruction, do to ourselves 2:195; 6:26  
 Deterrence 5:38; 24:2; 8:57  
 Detriment, evil works to own 45:15; 48:10  
 Devastator 104:4-5  
 Deviation 4:27,135; 5:75; 6:1,46, 95; 9:30; 10:66; 20:108; 22:9; 29:61; 35:3; 38:26; 39:6; 40:62-63,69; 43:87; 51:9; 53:30; 61:5; 63:4; 68:9  
 Devils (see also Satan, Jinns) adom work of disbeliever 6:43; 8:48; 27:24; 29:38  
 as companions 2:14; 4:38; 7:27; 19:68,83; 43:36-39  
 as masters 7:30  
 bring pain and hardship 38:41  
 can never reveal Quran 26:210-212  
 confined in this universe 15:17; 37:7; 67:5  
 descend on 26:221-223  
 drives wedge 12:100; 17:53  
 duped 7:22  
 enemy 7:22; 12:5; 17:53; 20:117; 28:15; 35:6; 36:60; 43:62  
 entice/lead on 4:60; 36:62; 47:25  
 disbelievers 2:102  
 disowns 59:16  
 false promises 17:64  
 follow 22:3  
 Heaven guarded from all 37:7,10  
 instill fear 3:175  
 lead to hell 31:21  
 no power over believers 17:65  
 party of 58:19  
 possessed 6:71  
 provokes animosity and hatred 5:91  
 repel 43:62  
 service of humans 21:82; 38:37  
 summoning 19:68  
 taught 2:102  
 unleashed on disbelievers 19:83  
 whisper 7:20; 20:120; 23:97-98; 41:36; 114:4-6  
 Devotion  
 conditional 31:32; 39:8  
 to God 2:139; 6:14,52,79,162; 7:29; 8:39; 9:91; 10:22; 11:23; 15:40; 16:52; 22:31; 28:63; 34:46; 37:40,74,178,160; 38:83; 39:17; 40:14; 41:6; 98:5  
 to perfect religion 30:30,43; 39:2-3,11,14; 40:65  
 Difficult  
 after will be ease 65:7; 94:5-6  
 make it 49:7  
 not for God 14:20  
 path 90:11-17  
 Dignified, God is 59:23  
 Dignity  
 belongs to God 4:139; 10:65; 35:10; 63:8  
 God bestows 3:26  
 show 2:273  
 Disasters 2:156,195; 3:120,165; 4:62,72; 9:98; 11:67,89,94; 13:31; 14:28; 21:76; 24:63; 28:47; 29:34; 30:41; 37:76,115; 41:13; 42:30; 64:11  
 Disbelief  
 cursed because of 2:88; 4:46, 155; 16:106; 35:39  
 God dislikes 39:7  
 in hereafter 6:150; 7:45; 10:45; 13:5; 16:60; 32:10; 41:7; 74:46; 83:11  
 instead of belief 2:108; 3:80, 90,106,177; 4:137; 9:37,74  
 signs of 22:72  
 Disbelievers  
 at death 2:161; 8:50; 9:84; 16:28; 23:99; 40:46; 45:21; 47:27; 50:19; 79:1; 89:23  
 be stern with 9:123; 48:29; 66:9  
 defeated 3:12; 8:59; 22:44; 23:117; 24:57; 38:11  
 day of retribution would give twice to avoid 13:18; 39:47  
 described 2:6-7,88,121,171; 3:10,127; 4:108,137,150-151; 5:61; 7:51-53; 8:21-23; 34:36; 16:83; 23:74-77,103-115; 27:67; 46:11; 50:25-26; 53:33-37; 56:81-87; 68:10-16; 70:36-42; 75:31-35; 90:5-11; 96:6-19  
 do not obey 33:48  
 exposed 6:27-28; 36:70  
 feuding in Hell 38:55-64  
 given time only to continue 7:183; 13:32; 19:75; 68:45  
 God opposes 2:98  
 never succeed 28:82  
 proofs/warners won't help 10:101  
 provides for 2:126  
 say to 109:1-6  
 stamped 39:71; 40:6; 46:18; 68:16  
 two deaths 2:28; 40:11  
 Disciples, Jesus' 3:52; 5:111-112; 61:14  
 Disdain 4:172,173  
 Disease, in heart of disbelievers (see also Doubts) 2:10; 8:49; 24:50; 33:12,32,60; 47:20,29  
 Disgrace 2:61; 16:27  
 Dishonesty 2:188; 5:42,62,63  
 Dislike  
 God dislikes 5:64,87; 39:7 (see also Love, does not)  
 what is good, like what is bad 2:216; 4:19  
 Disown  
 devil will 59:16  
 idols 2:167; 26:92-102; 30:13  
 idols will 2:166-167; 6:94; 7:37; 10:28-30; 11:21; 16:86-87; 19:82; 25:17-19; 28:63-64,74-75; 35:14; 40:73-74; 41:47-48; 46:6, 28  
 idol worship 6:19; 11:54  
 Dispatched 77:1  
 Disputes 4:59,65; 9:47; 11:110, 118; 16:64,93  
 despite clear proofs 2:176, 213, 253; 3:19,105; 4:88; 10:19,93; 16:124; 19:37; 43:65; 45:17  
 God will judge between 2:113; 3:55; 5:48; 6:164; 10:19,93; 16:39,124; 22:69; 32:25; 39:3, 46; 42:10; 45:17  
 scriptures to judge 2:213; 4:59; 16:74; 27:76  
 Disregard  
 enemies and fabrications 6:112,137  
 Hereafter 75:21; 76:21  
 hypocrites/disbelievers 9:95; 32:30; 33:48; 37:174,178; 43:89; 51:54; 52:45

- ignorant 7:199  
 in nice manner 73:10  
 proof 36:46  
 scripture 5:42-43; 6:157; 7:175; 46:26  
 those who distort God's names 7:180  
 those who do not take religion seriously 6:170  
 those who turn away 53:29  
 truth 10:32; 58:19; 72:17  
 warnings 7:165  
 Distinction, make none among messengers 2:136,285; 3:84; 4:150-152  
 Distort 2:75,79; 5:41; 7:180; 41:26,40  
 Distractions 6:70,130; 9:69; 15:3; 24:37; 31:33; 35:5; 63:9  
 Divert 5:41,49; 6:116,153; 7:146; 10:78; 22:9; 29:38; 31:6; 38:26; 39:8; 43:37; 46:22; 82:6  
 Divine 6:93; 21:45,108  
 Division 3:103,105; 4:88; 6:65, 159; 9:47,56; 15:90; 17:53; 21:93; 23:53; 30:32; 42:13-14; 98:4  
 Divorce 2:226-233,236-237,241; 4:19-20; 33:37,49; 65:1-7; 66:5  
 Do, God able to do all 18:45  
 Doctrine 40:75  
 Dogs 5:4; 7:176; 18:18,22  
 Dominion, God's 2:255; 3:189; 6:75; 7:185; 11:7; 40:15; 42:49; 43:82,85; 45:27; 48:14; 57:2,5; 69:17; 76:20  
 Doom  
 disbelievers bring own 7:53,83; 11:21; 14:15; 16:34; 17:102; 39:48; 40:83,85; 45:33; 46:26  
 disbelievers challenge 6:57; 7:70,77; 10:48; 11:32; 13:6; 22:47; 26:204; 27:46,71; 29:29; 53-54; 34:29; 46:22  
 Donkeys 2:259; 16:8; 31:19; 62:5  
 Double 7:38; 9:101; 11:20; 18:109; 25:69; 33:30-31,68; 38:61; 57:28  
 Doubt (see also Certainty)  
 believers have none 2:2-4,147; 3:60; 6:114; 7:2; 10:94; 11:17; 15:99; 32:23; 49:15; 74:31  
 disbelievers 22:55; 40:34; 41:45,54  
 in hearts 3:7; 5:52; 8:49; 9:45, 110,125; 22:53; 33:12; 47:20,29; 74:31  
 of later generations 42:14  
 of religion 10:104  
 of resurrection 22:5; 27:66; 40:59; 45:26,32; 50:15  
 remove 74:31  
 the truth 34:54  
 Dowry 2:229,236-237; 4:4,19-21, 24-2,127; 5:5; 33:50-51; 60:10  
 Dreams 8:43; 12:5,21,36,43-44, 100,101; 37:102-105; 52:32  
 Dress (see also Clothing)  
 code 24:30-31,60; 33:55,59  
 Drinks  
 during Ramadan 2:187  
 moderation of 7:31  
 of heaven 38:51; 52:23; 56:18; 76:17,21; 78:34; 83:25; 76:15-18,21; 77:43; 78:34; 83:25-28; 88:14-15  
 of hell 6:70; 10:4; 14:16; 18:29; 37:67; 38:57; 44:46; 47:15; 56:54-55; 88:5  
 Drop, creation from 16:4; 18:37; 22:5; 23:13-14; 35:11; 36:77; 40:67; 53:46; 75:37; 76:2; 80:19  
 Drought 7:130; 12:48  
 Drown 2:50; 7:64,136; 8:54; 10:73,90; 11:37,43; 17:69,103; 18:71; 21:77; 23:27; 25:37; 26:66,120; 29:40; 36:43; 37:82; 43:55; 44:24; 71:25  
 Dumbness 2:18,171; 6:39; 8:22; 16:76; 17:97  
 Dunes 46:21  
 Dusk 84:16  
 Dust  
 created from 3:59; 18:37,22:5; 30:20; 35:11; 40:67  
 turned into 13:5; 23:35,82; 27:67; 37:16,53; 50:3; 56:47; 78:40  
 Duties 2:128,180,200; 5:99; 22:29-30,36,67
- E**
- Earnings 2:79,134,141,275; 3:161; 5:42,62-63; 6:3,70; 7:96; 39:50; 41:17; 45:10,14,22  
 Ears 2:19; 4:46,119; 5:45; 6:25; 7:179,195; 9:61; 17:46; 18:11, 57; 22:46; 31:7; 41:5; 69:12; 71:7  
 Earth  
 arrogance on 46:20  
 belongs to God 2:116, 4:131-132; 6:12; 10:55,66,68; 20:6  
 can't stand God's presence 7:143  
 cracks 50:44  
 creation 2:22,29,117,164; 6:1, 73,79; 7:54; 10:3; 11:7; 13:3; 15:19; 21:30; 25:59; 30:8; 32:4; 38:27; 40:64; 41:9-11; 50:38; 51:48; 55:10; 65:12; 67:15; 71:19  
 destruction of 69:14; 84:3; 89:21  
 egg shaped 79:30  
 for service of humans 67:15  
 God controls 9:116; 91:6  
 God king of 2:107; 5:18,40, 120; 19:6; 35:41  
 new 14:48; 36:81  
 offered responsibility 33:72  
 only life is on 41:9-10  
 righteous inherit 19:40; 21:105; 28:5; 35:39; 39:74  
 seven 65:12  
 six days 57:4  
 spacious 39:10  
 two days 41:9  
 within God's fist 39:53  
 Earthquake 7:78,91,155; 29:37-40; 67:16; 69:5; 73:14; 79:6; 99:1  
 Ease, after difficulty 65:7; 94:5-6  
 East 2:115,142,177,258; 7:137; 18:90; 24:35; 26:28,60; 37:5; 43:38; 55:17; 70:40; 73:9  
 Easy  
 for God 4:30,169; 14:20; 22:70; 23:95; 29:19; 30:27; 33:19,30; 35:11,17; 57:22; 64:7  
 God will make it 65:4  
 not for disbelievers 74:10,14  
 path 87:8  
 Quran easy to learn 54:17,22, 32,40  
 reckoning 84:8  
 Eat  
 during Ramadan 2:187  
 from provision 2:60,168,172; 5:88,96; 34:15  
 forced to 5:93  
 given permission to 33:53  
 in moderation 7:31  
 messengers 5:75; 25:7,20  
 pronounce God's name before 5:4; 6:118-119,121,138  
 Eclipse 75:8  
 Ecstasy 76:20  
 Eden see Gardens, heavenly  
 Educated 44:14



- Eggs 37:49  
Egg-shaped 79:30  
Ego  
  must be killed 2:54; 12:53; 38:26  
  as a god 2:87; 5:30; 25:43; 45:23; 47:14-16  
Egypt 2:61; 10:87; 12:21,99; 43:51  
Eight 6:143; 18:22; 28:27; 39:6; 69:7,17  
Eighty 24:4  
Elders (see also Leaders) 10:83, 88; 11:27,97; 12:43; 23:46; 27:38; 28:32,38; 33:67  
Elephants 105:1  
Eleven 12:4  
Elias 6:85; 37:123-132  
Elija 6:86  
Elisha 6:86; 38:48  
Elite 56:10  
Elleyeen 83:18-19  
Eloquence 63:4  
Embarrassment 11:77-78; 15:68; 29:33; 33:50  
Embrace Submission (Islam) 9:74; 48:16; 49:17; 110:2  
Embryos 22:5; 23:14; 40:67; 53:32; 75:38; 96:2  
Emigration 2:273; 4:97,100; 8:72,74-75; 9:20,100,117; 16:41, 110; 22:58; 29:26;  
Emotions 53:43; 70:19  
Employees 24:31  
Encompass 6:80; 7:89,156; 19:94; 20:98,110; 40:7  
Encouragement of disbelievers (see Disbelievers, given time)  
Endowing  
  materially 4:54; 5:20; 10:88,98; 16:71; 17:70; 18:32; 19:74; 23:33; 24:22; 25:18; 28:76; 41:51; 45:16; 73:11; 89:15  
  mentally 2:247,269, 4:32,34, 12:22; 19:12; 21:74,79; 27:16; 28:14; 31:12  
  spiritually 2:253; 3:48; 4:163; 6:75; 11:119; 16:122; 17:55; 19:30,50; 34:10; 40:9; 48:1; 68:4  
Enemies  
  humans & Satan 2:36,168,208; 6:142; 7:22,24; 12:5; 17:53; 20:117,123; 28:15,19; 35:6; 36:60,77; 43:37,62  
  idols become 46:6  
  of God, believers & mes-  
  sengers 3:140; 4:45,101,104; 5:82; 6:112; 7:129,150; 8:60; 9:16,83,114,120, 18:50; 20:39, 80; 25:31,54; 33:14; 41:19,28; 60:1-2,10-11; 61:14; 63:4; 64:14; 100:3; 108:3  
  reconciliation of 3:103; 41:34; 60:7  
Enjoin  
  from evil 5:63,79; 7:22,157; 58:8; 79:40  
  from prayer 96:9-10  
  family to do contact prayers 20:132  
  in marriage 33:52  
  to honor parents 29:8; 31:14  
Enjoyment  
  temporary 2:126; 6:128; 11:48; 14:30; 15:3; 16:55,117; 26:147, 205; 29:66; 30:34; 31:24; 39:8; 51:43; 77:46  
  true 3:15; 13:24; 15:45; 16:53; 30:15; 36:56; 37:148; 38:51; 39:34,74; 40:40; 44:55; 52:18; 56:28; 74:40; 76:17; 77:46; 95:6  
Enlightenment 2:66,231; 3:138; 5:46; 6:104; 7:145,203; 8:29; 10:57; 11:46,120; 16:90,125; 21:48; 24:34; 28:43; 45:20; 47:14; 50:8; 58:3; 65:2  
Enmity (see Hatred)  
Entertainment 62:11  
Enticing, to hell 4:119-120; 7:202; 15:39; 17:64; 41:25  
Entrusting 2:283; 4:5,58; 11:57; 23:8; 46:23; 57:7,26; 66:3  
Envy (see also Covet) 4:54; 28:82, 48:15, 113.5  
Ephesus see Cave, people of  
Equal  
  none to God 19:65; 42:11; 112:4  
  not equal-those who know & those who don't 32:18; 39:9; 47:14  
Equality  
  human 3:195; 4:25,95,124; 9:67-68,71-72; 32:18; 33:35; 49:13  
  not equal 32:18; 40:58; 59:20  
  of men and women 3:195  
Equipment 4:102; 8:60; 12:17; 13:17  
Equitable  
  in compensating victims 2:178  
  in divorce 2:228,233,236,241; 65:2  
  in dowry 4:4,25  
  in inheritance 2:180; 4:9; 5:106  
  in judging 4:58; 5:42; 10:47,54; 34:26; 39:69,75; 40:20; 42:15  
  in polygamy 4:3,129  
  when loaning money 2:282  
  when weigh 6:152; 11:85; 17:35; 26:182; 55:9  
  when witnessing 4:58,135; 5:8, 42,95; 6:152; 38:22,26; 39:69; 70:33  
  with people 60:8  
  with orphans 4:9,60,127; 33:5  
Equivalence 2:178-179,194; 4:25; 5:45,95; 8:58; 10:27; 16:126; 28:84; 42:40  
Errs, God never 20:52  
Erum 89:7  
Escape, none from God 6:134; 9:2,3,118; 8:59; 9:118; 10:53; 11:20,33; 16:46; 18:58; 24:57; 29:22; 34:51; 35:44; 39:51; 41:48; 42:31; 46:32; 50:36; 72:12; 75:10-11  
Estrangement 2:226; 4:24; 33:4; 58:2-3; 33:51  
Eternal, God is 3:2; 20:111  
Eternity, of Hereafter 2:162, 257; 5:37,80; 9:21,68; 10:52; 11:107-108; 13:35; 25:15,69,76; 28:60; 32:14,19; 35:35; 37:9; 39:40; 40:39; 41:28; 42:45; 50:34; 59:17; 89:24  
Etiquette 4:86; 24:27-29,58; 33:53; 49:1-5; 58:8  
Evading  
  death 2:19; 18:58; 50:19; 62:8  
  hell 4:121, 21.40, 42.45, 18.53  
  retribution 3:188; 8:59; 11:8; 12:110; 34:46  
  vain talk 23:3; 25:72; 28:55  
Eve see Adam, wife of  
Even 89:3  
Evening 3:72, 30.18, 38.31, 79:46  
Everlasting, God is 20:73  
Eviction  
  from heaven 2:36; 7:18,27; 15:48; 20:117,123  
  from homes 2:84-85,191,217, 3:195; 7:82,88; 22:40; 59:2-3,8, 11-12; 60:8; 65:1  
Evildoer 5:64,66; 8:8,25; 9:70; 10:40; 27:14  
Evils  
  counter with goodness 23:96;

- 28:54; 41:34  
 defined 2:102,114,140,219,  
 5:60,62,81; 6:21,93,144,157;  
 7:37,162; 9:9,67; 10:17; 11:18;  
 17:32; 18:15,57; 32:22; 39:32;  
 61:7; 29:68; 63:2  
 devil encourages 2:169,268;  
 6:68; 9:37; 24:21; 35:8; 40:37;  
 47:14  
 escaping 11:114; 12:24-34,53;  
 13:22; 27:11; 28:54; 29:45;  
 40:45  
 forbidding 3:104,110,114; 9:71,  
 112; 11:116; 22:41; 31:17; 42:37  
 God never advocates 5:64;  
 7:28,33; 16:90; 17:38  
 God shows 91:8  
 hidden 47:37  
 protection from 113:1-5;  
 114:1-6  
 results of 2:81; 4:85,123,168;  
 6:70,120; 9:53; 11:94; 17:7;  
 18:87; 21:77; 25:19; 27:90;  
 28:84; 30:8,10; 35:10,43; 39:51;  
 41:27; 45:21; 46:20; 51:59; 99:8  
 reversion to wickedness 47:35;  
 49:11  
 spreading 89:12  
 Evolution 7:11; 15:28-29; 18:37;  
 23:12-15; 24:45; 29:19-20; 32:7;  
 71:14; 76:28; 95:4  
 Exalt  
 scriptures 80:14  
 strivers 4:95  
 those who exalt themselves  
 4:49  
 to higher ranks 12:76;6:83  
 Exalted, God is 6:100; 7:54,  
 190; 10:18; 16:3; 17:43; 20:114;  
 23:92,116; 27:63; 28:68; 30:40;  
 39:67; 40:64; 43:65; 55:78; 67:1;  
 96:3  
 Examples (see also Lessons)  
 Abraham 60:4-6  
 allegory for belief vs disbelief  
 7:58; 11:24; 13:14,16-17; 14:18,  
 24-26; 16:75-76  
 allegory for believers 48:29  
 allegory for disbelievers 2:17-  
 20,171; 7:176,179; 24:39-40;  
 29:41; 39:29; 62:5  
 allegory for Heaven & Hell  
 2:24-26, 13,35, 15,44-48, 22,19-  
 22; 38:50-52,56-57; 47:15; 76:4-  
 6,12-21; 77:30-33,41-43 78:24-  
 25,32-34; 88:1-16  
 allegory for idols 22:31,73;  
 30:28  
 allegory for life 10:24; 18:45;  
 52:13-28; 57:20  
 allegory for resurrection 50:11  
 allegory for truth/falsehood  
 13:17  
 disbelievers as 2:66; 7:175;  
 8:57; 16:60,112  
 messengers & believers as  
 33:21; 40:31; 43:28,46,57-59;  
 60:4,6; 66:11  
 Torah as 11:17  
 Excess 2:219; 17:26,29,33;  
 24:60; 47:37  
 Excuses 4:34; 9:29,90,93; 18:73,  
 76; 24:63; 27:21; 30:57; 33:14;  
 41:24; 45:35; 75:15  
 Exile 38:77  
 Exhort 2:44,132-133; 4:37,84;  
 7:145,157; 8:1,65; 14:31; 39:64;  
 90:17; 103:3  
 Exodus 59:2  
 Expansion of Universe 51:47  
 Expiation 2:196; 4:92; 5:45,89,  
 95; 9:29; 58:3  
 Explanation, of revelations  
 2:242,266; 3:103,118; 4:176;  
 5:75,89; 6:46,55,97,105,126;  
 7:32,58,174; 9:11,73; 10:5; 13:2;  
 16:89; 25:50; 30:28; 44:4; 57:17;  
 75:19  
 Explosion (Big Bang Theory)  
 21:30  
 Exposing, disbelievers 2:72;  
 3:167; 6:28,55,113; 8:5; 9:64;  
 22:53; 29:11; 40:78; 33:12;  
 40:16; 47:20,29-30,37; 68:42;  
 69:18; 74:31  
 Extravagance 4:6; 6:141; 7:31;  
 17:26-27,27, 29; 25:67  
 Exultation, of hearts 13:28  
 Eyes  
 bear witness 41:20,22  
 believers in our 52:48  
 blinds 24:43  
 eye for eye 5:45  
 given 90:8  
 horrified 14:42; 21:97; 24:37;  
 33:10,19  
 humiliated 54:10  
 of certainty 102:7  
 provided with 46:26  
 stumped and conquered 67:4  
 subdued 24:30-31; 68:43; 70:44;  
 79:9  
 tears flooding 5:83; 9:92  
 veiled or deceived 2:7, 212,  
 3:14; 16:108; 6:43,108,122;  
 7:116,179,195; 8:44,48; 9:37;  
 10:12; 13:33; 15:15; 16:63;  
 18:101; 22:46; 27:4; 29:38;  
 36:66; 40:19,37; 45:23; 47:14,23  
 Eyesight 2:20; 6:46; 10:31;  
 16:78; 17:36; 23:78; 32:9; 67:23  
 Ezra 9:30
- F**
- Fabrications (see also False  
 hood)  
 claim Quran is 32:2  
 falsehood 3:24,94; 6:112-113,  
 137-138; 7:71; 10:17,59-60,69;  
 11:13,18,21; 12:111; 13:33; 16:56,  
 116; 17:73; 20:61; 22:62; 24:15;  
 25:4; 34:43; 45:7; 60:12  
 God aware of 46:8  
 idols 6:22; 10:30; 16:87; 28:74-  
 75  
 in the name of God 3:94; 6:21,  
 138,144; 10:17; 11:18; 16:116;  
 18:15; 29:68  
 magic 7:117; 20:61,69; 25:45;  
 28:36,54  
 messengers accused of 10:38;  
 11:13,35; 12:111; 21:5; 25:4;  
 32:3; 46:8  
 Faces  
 happy 3:106-107; 10:26; 48:29;  
 75:22; 80:38; 83:24; 88:8  
 mark 68:16  
 miserable 3:106; 8:50; 10:27;  
 14:50; 16:58; 18:29; 21:39;  
 22:72; 39:60; 47:27; 67:27;  
 75:24; 80:40; 88:2  
 saving 39:24  
 tum 2:144,149-50,177  
 washing 4:43; 5:6  
 Fact 57:22; 76:1; 82:10; 100:7  
 Faith  
 accepting 3:193; 42:52; 49:11,  
 17; 59:10  
 false 63:2  
 rejecting 5:5; 9:12,23,124;  
 16:106; 30:60; 95:7; 107:1  
 love 49:7  
 strengthening 3:173,186; 4:66;  
 5:93; 8:2; 9:124; 33:22; 48:4;  
 58:22; 74:31  
 support on 57:25  
 Faithful, God is 59:23  
 Falcon 5:4



- False witness 4:135, 5:8,108, 25:72
- Falsehood  
 arguing with 18:56; 40:5  
 belief in 3:71; 4:51,156; 10:32; 16:72,105; 18:56; 22:62; 29:13, 52,67; 40:75; 47:3  
 committing 33:58; 58:2  
 defeat 8:8; 17:81; 21:18; 34:49; 40:78; 42:24  
 idols are 31:30  
 gross 24:16  
 Quran protected from 41:42; 42:24  
 uttering 25:4
- Falsifiers 30:58; 25:31; 30:58; 45:27; 51:10
- Families  
 as test 48:11; 58:22; 63:9  
 exhorting 2:132-133; 19:55; 20:132; 64:14-15  
 feeding/clothing poor 5:89  
 in Hereafter 15:47; 52:21  
 losing 39:15; 42:45  
 payment to victim's family 4:92  
 protect your 66:6  
 real 49:10  
 restoring 21:84; 38:43  
 saving from hell 7:83; 66:6
- Famine 5:3; 7:130
- Farmers 48:29
- Fasting 2:183-187; 2:196; 4:92; 5:89,95; 19:26; 33:35; 58:4
- Fat, of animals 6:146
- Fate 8:38,52; 10:102; 17:13; 23:43; 34:54; 35:43; 40:30; 41:25; 47:10; 51:59; 59:15; 65:3; 79:44
- Father  
 Abraham as father of Islam 22:78  
 Abraham's 6:74; 9:114; 19:42-47; 21:52; 26:70,86; 37:85; 43:26; 60:4  
 can't help in Hereafter 31:33; 80:35  
 in divorce 2:233
- Fatigue 15:48; 18:62; 50:38; 88:3
- Favoritism 2:254; 7:53; 10:18; 14:31; 20:109; 21:28; 36:23; 53:26; 74:48
- Favors  
 act like doing you 49:17  
 from God 2:122; 49:17
- Fear  
 day of Judgement 31:33, 74:53  
 disbelievers 2:114; 5:52; 6:81; 33:19; 59:2  
 fear only God 2:150; 3:28,30, 175; 4:77; 5:3,28,44; 6:15,80; 8:48; 9:13,18; 10:15; 13:21; 33:37,39; 39:13,16; 59:13,16; 76:10  
 idols 39:36  
 implore God in joy and 21:90  
 lighting, source of hope & fear 13:12; 30:24  
 none for believers 2:38,62,112, 262,274,277; 3:170; 5:54,69; 6:48,80-81; 7:35,49; 9:91; 10:62; 20:68,77,112; 24:55; 27:10; 28:7, 31; 29:33; 41:30; 43:68; 46:13; 48:27; 72:13  
 Satan instils 3:175; 20:67  
 security after 106:4  
 test 2:155; 3:173; 13:21; 17:31
- Feast, for Jesus & disciples 5:112-115
- Feeding the poor 2:184; 5:89,95; 22:28,36; 58:4; 74:44; 76:9; 90:14;  
 those not advocating 36:47; 69:34; 89:18; 107:3
- Feet 4:72; 5:6,33,66; 6:65; 7:124; 20:71; 24:24,31,45; 29:55; 36:65; 38:42; 41:29; 55:41; 59:6
- Females (see also Women)  
 creation 75:39  
 equality 3:195; 4:124; 5:38; 16:97; 40:40  
 idols 4:117; 43:19; 53:27  
 inheritance 4:11,176  
 livestock 5:103
- Fetus (see also Embryo) 22:2,5; 41:47
- Feuding  
 day of resurrection 39:31  
 in heavenly society 38:69  
 in hell 22:19; 26:96; 38:55-64; 40:47; 50:28  
 men 3:44;27:45; 38:21-24
- Fifth 24:7,9
- Fifty 29:14; 70:4
- Fig 95:1
- Fighting (see also War)  
 God and His messenger 5:33; 8:13; 58:5; 60:8  
 in cause of God 2:190-194,216-217, 244,246; 3:13,146,167,173, 195; 4:74-77,84,89-91; 5:33; 8:39,65,67; 9:12-14,29,36,111, 123, 47,70, 48,16,22, 60,11, 61,4  
 in hell 7:38-39  
 test 2:246,249-251; 3:167,173; 4:77
- Fingerprints 75:4
- Fingers 2:19; 3:119; 8:12; 71:7; 75:4
- Fire 2:174; 3:103; 9:35,68,81, 109; 14:50; 17:97; 21:39; 22:19; 23:104; 40:72; 52:14  
 other than Hell's 2:17; 3:183; 4:10; 5:64; 7:12; 13:17; 15:27; 18:96; 20:10; 21:69; 24:35; 27:7, 8; 29:24; 37:97; 38:76; 55:15,35; 56:71; 85:5
- Firm 66:8
- First 5:107; 8:75; 17:5; 30:4
- First time, as in the 6:94,110; 17:7,51; 18:48; 36:79; 41:21
- Fish 5:96; 7:163; 18:61,63; 21:87; 37:142; 68:48
- Fishing 5:96; 18:79
- Fist, of God 39:67
- Five 18:22; 58:7
- Five-thousand 3:125
- Flag 42:32; 55:24
- Flawless 10:36; 18:1; 50:6; 67:3
- Flesh 2:259; 23:14; 49:12
- Flood 5:83; 7:133; 29:14; 34:16; 69:11
- Flowers 37:65; 56:89
- Fly  
 insect 22:73  
 in sky 6:38; 16:79
- Foam 13:17
- Fog 24:40
- Folding, of heavens 21:104; 39:67
- Followers  
 blame leaders 34:31-33; 40:47-48  
 of Abraham 2:135; 3:68,95; 4:125; 12:38; 14:36; 16:123  
 of best path 39:55; 47:3  
 of correct laws 45:18  
 of messengers 36:20-25  
 of own opinion 5:77; 28:50; 47:14,16; 54:3  
 of parents 7:173; 31:21; 37:69-71  
 of previous scripture 2:101,105, 109,145; 3:19,69,73; 5:19; 9:29; 57:29; 98:1  
 of Satan 2:168,208; 4:83; 6:142, 162; 14:21-22; 16:120; 22:3; 24:21,221; 34:20  
 of worst 91:12

- Food**  
 charity from 76:8-9  
 lesson 2:259  
 messengers ate 5:75; 21:8;  
 25:7,20  
 of hell 44:44; 69:36-37; 73:13;  
 78:25; 88:6-7  
 prohibitions 2:168,172-176; 5:3-  
 5,88,93; 6:145; 7:157; 16:112-  
 116; 22:30  
 prohibitions by other than God  
 3:93; 5:87; 6:138,144; 16:116  
 provisions 2:60-61,233; 10:24;  
 16:66  
 pronounce God's name 6:118-  
 121; 22:36  
 sign 80:24  
**Foiled, God cannot be** 29:4  
**Fools** 2:13,130,142; 7:155;  
 39:64; 72:4  
**Foothold** 2:250; 3:147; 8:11;  
 16:94; 47:7  
**Footsteps** 6:90; 7:173; 11:109;  
 18:64; 37:70; 43:22-23  
**Forbidding**  
 charity 68:12  
 evil 3:104,110,114; 9:71,112;  
 31:17  
 idol worship 6:56  
 land 5:26  
 righteousness 9:67; 68:12  
**Force, none can stop God** 35:2  
**Forcing**  
 into sin 2:173; 3:28; 5:3; 6:119,  
 145; 16:115; 20:73; 24:33; 29:8;  
 31:15  
 invitation 33:53  
 none in divorce 2:231; 4:19  
 no compulsion in religion  
 2:256; 7:88; 10:99; 11:28;  
 16:106; 18:20,29; 37:30; 50:45  
 to fight 60:11  
 to hell 25:34; 32:20  
**Forefathers** 53:23; 56:48  
**Foreheads** 9:35; 37:103  
**Forelocks** 55:41; 96:15-16  
**Forenoon** 20:59; 93:1  
**Forever (see Eternity)**  
**Forfeiting** 2:229,237; 4:4,97;  
 5:45; 33:50  
**Forgetful, God is never** 19:64;  
 20:52; 93:3  
**Forgetting**  
 God 7:51; 9:67; 18:24; 20:88,  
 115; 23:110; 32:14; 45:34;  
 59:19; 87:6  
 when God forgets you 32:14;  
 9:67  
**Forgiveness**  
 attribute of believers 2:109;  
 5:13; 24:22; 42:37,43; 45:14;  
 64:14  
 conditions for 3:135-136; 4:48,  
 110,116,137,168; 5:54; 7:153;  
 8:4,29,38,74; 9:80,113; 11:11,61,  
 90; 16:110,119; 17:25; 20:82;  
 22:50; 23:109,118; 24:26; 25:70;  
 27:11; 33:35; 34:40; 35:7; 36:11;  
 40:55; 41:6; 46:31; 47:34; 61:12;  
 64:17; 67:12; 71:4  
 from God 2:199,221,268,284;  
 3:31,129,136,155,157; 4:96; 5:18,  
 40,74,118; 39:53; 48:2; 53:32;  
 74:46  
 prayer for 2:285-86; 3:16-17,  
 147,159,193; 4:64; 7:23,151,155;  
 11:47; 12:92,97-98; 14:41; 19:47;  
 24:62; 26:51,82,86; 28:16; 38:24,  
 35; 40:7; 42:5; 47:19; 51:18;  
 59:10; 60:5,12; 63:5-6; 66:8;  
 71:10,28  
 rejection of 2:175; 18:55; 71:7  
 seeking 2:199; 3:133; 3:135;  
 4:106,110; 5:74; 8:33; 11:3,52;  
 27:46; 57:21; 73:20; 110:3  
**Forgiver, God is** 2:173,182,192,  
 199,218,225,226,235; 3:31,89,  
 129,155; 4:23,25,43,96,99,100,  
 106,129,152; 5:3,34,39,74,98,101;  
 6:54,145,165; 7:153,155,167;  
 8:69-70; 9:5,27,91,99,102;  
 10:107; 11:41; 12:53,98; 14:36;  
 15:49; 16:18,110,115,119; 17:25,  
 44; 18:58; 22:60; 24:5,22,33,62;  
 25:70; 28:16; 33:5,24,50,59,73;  
 34:2; 39:53; 40:3; 41:32; 42:5,23;  
 46:8; 48:14; 49:5,14; 57:28; 58:2,  
 12; 60:7,12; 64:14; 66:1; 67:2;  
 71:10; 73:20  
**Forgiving, God is** 20:82; 38:66;  
 39:5; 40:42; 85:14  
**Forsaking**  
 evil 6:120; 12:37; 19:46; 33:33  
 of good 2:130, 3:199, 60:11  
 religion 2:130  
**Forty** 2:51; 5:26; 7:142; 46:15  
**Foster mothers** 4:23  
**Foundations** 2:127; 9:109;  
 14:26; 16:26; 81:20  
**Four** 2:226,234,260; 4:3,15; 9:2,  
 36; 24:4,6,8,13,45; 35:1; 41:10  
**Fourth** 18:22; 58:7  
**Freedom of religion** 2:256;  
 4:90; 10:99; 18:29; 50:45; 88:21-  
 22; 109:1-6  
**Freeing, of slaves** 2:177,178;  
 4:25,92; 5:89; 9:60; 24:33; 58:3-  
 4; 90:13  
**Friday prayer** 62:9-10  
**Friends**  
 choose carefully 3:28; 25:27-28;  
 58:14  
 do not take as 4:89; 3:118;  
 5:57,81; 58:22; 60:1,9,13  
 fair weather 22:11; 29:10;  
 30:33-36; 41:49-51  
 in hell 6:129; 26:101; 37:51-59;  
 40:18; 43:67; 44:41; 46:32;  
 69:35; 70:10  
 may become 41:34  
 messengers 4:125; 7:184; 9:40;  
 17:73; 34:46; 53:2; 81:22  
 peer pressure 29:25  
 to believers 5:82; 60:8  
**Frogs** 7:133  
**Frown** 74:22; 80:1  
**Fruit**  
 as signs 2:22; 6:99,141; 7:57;  
 13:3; 14:32,37; 16:11,67,69;  
 23:19; 26:148; 34:16; 35:27;  
 36:35; 37:146; 41:47; 50:10;  
 55:11; 80:31  
 in heaven 2:25; 36:57; 37:42;  
 38:51; 43:73;  
 44:55; 47:15; 52:22; 55:52,54,68;  
 56:20,29,32; 69:23; 76:14; 77:42  
 provisions 2:126; 28:57  
**Fuel** 2:24; 3:10; 21:98; 24:35;  
 36:80; 66:6; 72:15  
**Fulfilling**  
 interim 2:231-235  
 promises & vows 3:152; 7:137;  
 21:9; 39:74; 48:10; 53:37; 68:39  
**Fuming, of hell** 25:12; 67:7  
**Function**  
 angels 15:8  
 messengers 5:92,99; 29:18;  
 36:17; 42:48; 64:12  
**Funeral** 5:31; 9:84  
**Furnishings** 16:80, 18:31, 37:44,  
 43:34; 52:20; 55:54,76; 56:15,34;  
 76:13; 83:23,35; 88:13  
**Fur** 16:80  
**Future**  
 belongs to God 2:255; 11:123;  
 16:77; 19:64; 22:76  
 forgiveness of future sins 482  
 knowledge of 3:179; 6:50; 7:187-



- 188; 8:68; 10:20; 11:31; 19:78;  
20:110; 21:28,109; 27:65; 31:34;  
33:63; 34:3; 35:38; 52:41; 53:35;  
68:47; 72:10,26-27; 79:52-55
- G**
- Gabriel 2:97-98; 19:17; 16:102;  
26:193; 66:4; 97:4
- Gains  
quick 2:79,174; 3:77,199; 5:44,  
106; 9:42,74  
with pain 94:5-6
- Galaxy 15:16; 53:49; 81:15; 85:1
- Gallopers 100:1
- Gambling 2:219; 5:3,90-91
- Game  
animal 5:94-95  
of chance 2:219; 5:3,90-91
- Gangsters 27:48
- Gardens  
earthly 2:265-266; 6:99,141;  
13:4; 17:91; 18:32-42; 26:57,  
134,147; 27:60; 34:15-16  
36:34; 44:25; 50:9; 68:17; 71:12;  
78:16  
heavenly 2:25; 3:15,136,195,  
198; 4:13,57,122; 5:12,65,85,  
119; 9:21,72,89,100; 10:9;  
13:23; 14:23; 15:45; 16:31;  
18:31,107; 19:61; 20:76; 22:14,  
23,56; 25:10; 31:8; 35:33; 37:43;  
38:50; 40:8; 42:22; 44:52; 47:12;  
48:5,17; 51:15; 52:17; 54:54;  
55:46,62; 56:12,89; 57:12;  
58:22; 61:12; 64:9; 65:11; 66:8;  
68:34; 69:22; 70:38; 78:32;  
85:11; 98:8
- Garlands 5:2,97
- Garlic 2:61
- Garments (see also Clothes)  
7:26,27; 12:25-28; 14:50; 16:81;  
18:31; 22:19; 24:31; 33:59;  
35:33; 74:4; 76:21
- Gas  
nullifies ablution 4:43; 5:6  
pre-creation of universe 41:11
- Gates  
here 2:58; 4:154; 5:23,25; 6:44;  
7:161; 15:14; 23:77; 54:11  
in hereafter 7:40; 13:23; 15:44;  
16:29; 38:50; 39:71-73; 40:76;  
43:34; 57:13; 78:19
- Gathering  
clouds 7:57  
miracles 6:111  
souls 2:203; 3:9,25,158; 4:87,  
140,172; 5:96,109; 6:12,22,38,  
51,72,128; 7:38,172; 8:24,36;  
10:28,45; 11:103; 15:25; 17:97;  
18:47,99; 19:68,85; 23:79; 25:17,  
34; 28:61; 34:26,40; 37:2,22;  
41:19; 42:7,15,29,26; 46:6;  
50:44; 56:50; 58:9; 64:9; 67:15,  
24; 77:38; 81:5
- Gehenna (see also Hell) 11:119;  
17:8,18,39; 19:68,86; 20:74;  
21:29,98; 22:51; 23:103; 25:34,  
65; 36:63; 40:60,72,76; 43:74;  
45:10; 48:6; 50:24; 52:13; 55:43;  
58:8; 66:9; 67:6; 72:15; 78:21;  
85:10; 89:23; 98:6
- Gems 55:58
- Generations  
annihilated 77:16  
first/early 20:99; 56:13,39,49  
later 42:14; 56:14,40,49  
new 56:61  
of humans 2:66; 3:137; 6:6,98;  
7:38,100,169; 9:70; 10:92;  
11:116; 15:13; 17:17,59; 18:55;  
19:59,74,98; 20:51,128; 23:31,  
42,81; 24:34; 25:38; 26:84; 28:43,  
45,78; 32:26; 38:3; 39:51; 40:5;  
46:17-18; 51:52; 56:13,39-40,49;  
77:38  
of jinns 46:18  
present 44:34-37  
two 18:83-98
- Generous 89:15
- Genetic, offspring 33:4
- Gentiles 2:78; 3:20,75; 7:157  
gentile messenger 7:157-158;  
62:2
- Geminating 6:95; 48:29; 71:17
- Ghost town 2:259
- Gift 7:190; 11:108; 19:5; 21:72;  
27:35-36; 78:36
- Girls 3:36; 4:23,127; 24:33;  
43:18; 81:8
- Glass 24:35
- Glorification 2:185; 3:41,191;  
4:171; 5:116; 6:100; 7:143, 206;  
9:31, 10:10,18,68; 13:13;  
16:1,57; 17:1,44,93,108; 19:35;  
20:33,130; 21:20,22,25,79,87;  
22:37; 23:91; 24:16,36,41;  
25:18,58; 27:8; 28:68; 30:17,40;  
32:15; 34:11; 36:36,83; 39:4,67,  
75; 40:7,55; 41:38; 42:5; 48:9;  
50:39; 52:43,48-49; 56:74,96;  
57:1; 59:1,23-24; 61:1; 62:1;  
64:1; 68:28-29; 69:52; 74:3;  
76:26; 87:1; 110:3
- Glorious,  
God 11:73  
Quran 50:1  
Throne 85:15
- Gluttony 7:31
- Goats 6:143
- GOD (see individual attri-  
butes)  
gods other than God 5:116,  
6:19,46,74,81; 7:127; 11:53,54,  
101; 16:51; 17:42; 18:15; 19:46,  
81; 20:88,97; 21:21-24,36,43,59,  
62,88,99; 23:91; 25:3,42,43;  
28:38,71,72,88; 36:23,74;  
37:36,91; 38:6; 43:58; 45:23;  
71:23
- Gog 18:94; 21:96
- Gold 3:14,91; 9:34-35; 18:31;  
22:23; 35:33; 43:53,71
- Goliath 2:249-251
- Gomorrhah 9:70; 53:53
- Good  
bearer of good news 2:119,213;  
3:39,45,126,170-171; 11:2;  
17:105; 18:2,56; 19:97; 22:34,  
37; 25:56; 27:2; 33:45,47; 34:28;  
35:24; 36:11; 37:101,112; 39:17;  
41:4,30; 42:23; 46:12; 48:8;  
51:28; 57:12; 61:6,13; 77:6  
counter evil with 13:22; 23:96;  
28:54  
distinguish bad from 3:179  
example 60:6  
from God, bad from you 4:79  
good happens to you hypo-  
crites hurt 9:50  
good vs bad response 41:34  
guided for own 27:92  
like what is bad/dislike what is  
2:216; 4:19  
God shows what is 91:8  
if good disbelievers think they  
would know first 46:11  
reward for being 3:115; 55:60  
righteous works for own 29:6;  
41:46; 45:15  
separate bad from 8:37  
think praying for something  
good 17:11  
think works good when bad  
18:104  
works 27:46,89
- Gospel 2:89-91; 3:3,48,65,79-80;  
5:14,15,46-47,66,68,110; 7:157;  
9:30-32,111; 12:30; 48:29; 57:27

- Gossip 12:30-31; 24:11-12,15-17; 25:72; 28:55; 49:12  
 Governor 12:30,51  
 Grace  
 God possesses unlimited 2:105; 3:74,174; 8:29; 57:21,29; 62:4  
 God's 2:251; 3:73,103,170,171; 4:54,70,113,173,175; 5:2,54; 10:58,60,107; 11:3; 12:38,87; 17:87; 24:10,14,20-21,32-33,38; 27:16,40; 28:82; 30:45; 35:30,35; 49:8; 59:8; 68:49  
 Gracious, God is 1:1,3; 2:163; 13:30; 17:110; 19:18,44-45,58,61,69,75,78,85,87-88,91-93,96,20-5,90,108-109; 21:26,36,42,112; 25:26,59-60,63; 26:5; 27:30; 36:11,15,23,52; 41:2; 43:17,19-20,36,45,81; 50:33; 55:1; 59:22; 67:3,19-20,29; 78:37-38  
 Grains 2:261; 4:53,124; 6:95,59,99; 12:47,58,60,70; 36:33; 50:9; 55:12; 78:15; 80:27  
 Granted  
 not taking requital for 70:28  
 taking God for 7:99  
 Grantor 3:8; 38:9,35;  
 Grapes 2:266; 6:99; 13:4; 16:11,67; 17:91; 18:32; 23:19; 36:34; 78:32; 80:28  
 Graves 9:84; 22:7; 35:22; 36:51; 54:7; 60:13; 70:43; 79:10; 80:21; 82:4; 100:9; 102:2  
 Gray, haired 19:4; 30:54; 73:17  
 Great  
 event 78:2  
 God is 2:255; 31:30; 34:27; 39:67; 40:12; 42:4; 56:74,96; 69:33,52  
 criterion 39:45; 40:12  
 Greed 68:13; 74:15  
 Green 6:99; 12:43,46; 18:31; 22:63; 36:80; 55:76; 76:21  
 Greeting  
 here 4:86; 24:27,61; 58:8  
 hereafter 10:10; 14:23; 25:75; 33:44; 36:58  
 Grief 3:120,153,156; 5:26; 7:93; 12:84-86; 14:21; 16:58,127; 27:70; 28:8,13; 34:33; 57:23  
 do not grieve over evil people 35:8  
 do not grieve over what miss 57:23  
 none for believers 2:38,62,112,262,274,277; 3:170; 5:69; 6:48; 7:35,49; 10:62; 28:7; 39:61; 41:30; 43:68; 46:13  
 Groom 2:237  
 Gross, offenses 2:159,182,219; 3:135; 4:2,31,112,48,50; 5:32-33; 6:151; 7:28; 17:4,31,32,40; 18:5; 19:89; 21:87; 24:15-16; 25:21; 31:13; 33:30,53,58; 42:37; 53:32  
 Guarantees 3:97,139; 11:6; 12:107; 16:45; 17:68,69; 19:62; 20:118; 67:16-17; 68:40; 80:7  
 Guarantor, God is 28:28  
 Guardian  
 God as 4.132,171,17.65,33.3,48  
 humans 2:282; 3:37,44; 4:5-6,25,80; 6:66,104,107; 10:108; 11:86; 17:54; 42:48  
 angels 39:71,73; 40:49; 43:77; 67:8; 74:31; 96:18  
 Guarding 4:102; 5:108; 13:11; 15:17; 21:91; 23:5; 41:12; 66:6,12; 67:586:4  
 Guards 6:61; 39:71-73; 72:8; 82:10; 83:33  
 Guessing 6:116,148; 10:66; 18:22; 19:34; 34:53; 43:20  
 Guests 15:51,68; 11:78; 54:37; 51:24  
 Guidance  
 belief will cause 2:137  
 God grants 11:88; 13:31; 16:9,93; 20:50; 22:16; 30:29; 32:13; 39:36; 40:33; 42:13; 74:31; 92:12  
 God knows who has 17:84; 67:22  
 God's 1:6; 2:5,38,120,135,143,150,157,186,198,272; 3:73; 4:88,175; 5:16; 6:71,82,87-88,90,125,161; 7:43,178; 9:33,115; 10:25,35; 16:121; 17:97; 18:13,17; 19:76; 20:50; 21:73; 4:88,175; 5:16; 6:71,82,87-88,90,125,161; 7:43,178; 9:33,115; 10:25,35; 16:121; 17:97; 18:13,17; 19:76; 20:50; 21:51; 22:54; 28:56,85; 29:69; 31:5; 35:8; 37:118; 39:18,22,23,27,37; 47:17; 48:28; 49:17; 53:23; 61:9; 68:7; 87:3  
 guided for own good 10:108; 17:15; 27:92; 39:41  
 humans cannot give 2:272; 28:56; 72:21  
 in scriptures 2:53,97,185; 3:138; 5:44,46; 6:91,154,157; 7:52,154,203; 10:57; 16:64,89; 17:9; 28:43,49; 40:53-54; 41:44; 42:52; 45:20  
 lack of 2.16,26,159,170,175,4:88,115; 5:51,67,104,108; 6:140,144; 7:146,148,186,193,198; 9:19,24,37; 17:94; 18:17,55,57; 22:8; 27:43; 28:50; 31:20; 34:32; 39:3; 39:57; 42:46; 43:24,37; 45:11,23; 46:30; 47:25,32; 61:7; 96:11  
 stars to guide when travel 6:97  
 think they are guided 7:30  
 you cannot guide those you love 28:56  
 Guilty 2:178,283; 4:107,140; 5:107; 6:147; 7:40,84; 9:67; 10:50,75,82; 11:116; 12:110; 14:49; 15:12; 18:49,53; 19:86; 20:74,102; 24:11; 25:22,31; 26:200,222; 27:69; 28:78; 30:12,55; 32:12,22; 34:32; 37:34; 43:74; 45:7; 46:25; 54:47; 55:41,43; 55:41,43; 68:35; 70:11; 74:41; 76:24; 77:46;  
 no guilt 5:93  

## H

 Hadith 6:21,112; 7:185; 10:36; 12:111; 16:104-105; 18:6; 31:6; 39:23; 45:6; 52:34; 68:44; 77:50  
 Hair 2:196; 5:6; 16:80; 19:4; 20:94; 30:54; 48:27; 73:17  
 Hajj 2:158,189,196-200,203; 3:97; 5:1,94-96; 9:3,19; 22:26-29; 28:27; 48:25-27  
 Half 2:237; 4:25,176; 73:3,20; 79:46  
 Hallucinations 21:5  
 Hamaan 28:6,8,38; 29:39; 40:24,36  
 Handicapped 4:95; 24:61; 48:17  
 Hands  
 angel's 6:93  
 God's 3:26; 5:64; 7:57; 23:88; 36:71; 38:75; 39:67; 48:10; 51:47; 57:29; 67:1  
 human 2:79,195; 4:43; 5:6,11,28,33,38,64; 6:7; 7:108,124; 12:31; 13:14; 17:29,71; 20:71; 24:24,40; 36:65; 48:10,20,24; 60:2; 69:19,25; 80:15; 78:40  
 Happiness 5:65; 9:21; 10:64; 11:3,105,108; 16:30,97; 20:130;



- 22:15; 25:74; 32:17; 35:35;  
39:17; 41:30; 52:17; 53:43; 56:8;  
12:89; 57:10; 68:34; 75:22;  
76:20; 80:38-39; 82:13; 83:22,24;  
90:18; 92:7; 101:7
- Hardship 2:177,185,214,282;  
3:108,134,140,153; 4:3; 5:6;  
6:42; 7:94-95,131,168; 9:42,49,  
120; 10:12,107; 12:88; 13:11;  
16:7,112; 20:2,112; 22:78; 29:10;  
38:41; 40:31; 47:37; 90:14
- Harm 2:57,102,222,233; 3:111,  
174; 4:113; 5:42,76; 7:188;  
10:18,49,106; 13:16; 20:89;  
21:66; 22:12-13; 26:73; 28:35;  
36:23; 39:61; 58:10; 72:21
- Harmony 8:63; 30:21
- Haroot, and Maroot 2:102
- Harsh 48:29
- Harvest 2:264; 3:117; 6:141;  
12:47; 18:33; 42:20; 50:9; 54:31;  
68:17,25
- Hatred 3:118; 5:2,8,14,64,59,91;  
7:43; 10:90; 11:89; 15:47; 23:70;  
43:78; 47:9,26,28,37; 59:10;  
60:2,4; 85:8
- Hay 18:45; 39:21; 54:31; 56:65;  
57:20; 87:5; 105:5
- Head 2:196; 5:6
- Healing 3:49; 5:110; 10:57;  
16:69; 17:82; 26:80; 38:42; 41:44
- Health 16:97; 26:80
- Hearer, God is 2:127,137,181,  
224,227,244,256; 3:34-35,38,  
121; 4:58,134,148; 5:76; 6:13,  
115; 7:200; 8:17,42,53,61; 9:98,  
103; 10:42,65; 12:34; 17:1; 21:4;  
22:61,75; 24:21,60; 26:220;  
29:60; 31:28; 34:50; 40:20,56;  
41:36; 42:11; 44:6; 49:1; 58:1
- Hearing 2:7,20,285; 6:46; 7:198;  
8:20,23; 10:31,42; 16:78,108;  
17:36; 23:78; 32:9; 41:20,22;  
45:23; 46:26; 67:23; 76:2
- Hearts
- believers 4:65; 7:43; 8:2,10,11;  
10:57; 13:28; 15:47; 22:32,35,  
54,60; 26:89; 39:22; 48:4; 49:3;  
58:22; 59:9-10
- control 6:110; 9:15
- disbelievers/hypocrites 2:7,93,  
283; 3:7,118,151,156; 5:41;  
7:100; 8:12,42; 9:8,64,77,127;  
16:22; 23:63; 33:26; 40:18;  
47:29; 59:2,14; 61:5
- disease in 24:50; 33:32,60
- doubting 2:10,97; 5:52; 7:2;  
8:49; 9:45,110,117,125; 22:53;  
33:12,60; 47:20,29; 74:31
- God closer to you than your  
heart 8:24
- God knows 3:154,167; 33:51;  
48:18
- guiding of 3:8; 6:125; 64:11
- hardening 2:74; 5:13; 6:43;  
10:88; 39:22; 57:16
- harmonizing of 3:103; 8:63
- not patient 33:10
- of Hell 37:55,64
- pride in 48:26
- purifying 33:53; 74:31
- reassure 5:113; 8:11
- remove doubt in 74:31
- seals 7:101; 9:93; 10:74; 16:108;  
30:59; 40:35; 47:16
- shielding of 4:155; 6:25; 9:87;  
18:57; 40:35; 83:14
- shrink with aversion 39:45
- soften for God's message  
39:23; 57:16
- strengthening 2:260; 3:126;  
8:10; 28:10; 11:120; 18:14; 48:4
- two 33:4
- Heat 20:119; 76:13; 77:31
- Heathenism 5:64,68; 9:17; 39:8
- Heaven (see also Gardens,  
Paradise)
- begins here 10:62; 16:97; 41:31;  
72:13
- described 2:24; 3:133; 4:56;  
19:61-63; 35:33-35; 36:55-58;  
37:41-59,73; 51:22; 57:21
- deserve 18:107
- eternal 2:80; 3:15,136,198; 4:13,  
57,122; 5:85,119; 9:22,72,89,  
100; 10:26; 11:107; 14:23; 18:3,  
108; 23:11; 25:16,76; 29:58;  
31:5; 32:19; 39:73; 46:14; 48:5;  
57:12; 58:22; 64:9; 65:11; 98:8
- false claims about 2:111
- forbidden for wicked 7:40
- high 56:10-26
- lower 37:6-7; 56:27-40
- new 14:48; 21:104; 36:81
- righteous go straight to (see  
also Believers, Death, Right-  
eousness) 2:25,154; 3:169-171;  
6:60-62; 8:24; 16:30-32; 22:58;  
36:26-27; 44:56; 45:21; 79:2;  
89:27-30;
- Heavens (see also Sky, Uni-  
verse)
- break apart 25:25
- creation of 2:117,164; 3:190;  
6:1,14,73,79,101; 7:54; 10:3,6;  
11:7; 13:2; 15:85; 17:99; 18:51;  
21:16,30; 23:17; 25:59; 30:8;  
31:10; 38:27; 40:57; 46:3,33; 57:4;  
end of 14:48; 21:104; 25:25;  
39:67,68; 52:9; 57:21; 69:16;  
73:18; 77:9; 78:19; 81:11; 82:1
- offered responsibility 33:72
- God is king of 2:107,116,255,  
284; 5:17-18,40,120; 6:3; 10:55,  
66,68; 11:23; 13:15; 19:65;  
22:18; 24:35,64; 27:65; 35:41,44;  
42:5,12
- seven 2:29; 17:44; 23:17; 41:12;  
65:12; 67:3; 71:15; 78:12
- Hebrews see Children of Israel
- Heed 6:80,126,152; 7:3,26,57,  
130,204; 8:57; 9:126; 74:55-56;  
80:4,12; 87:10
- Heedless (see also Oblivious)  
6:5,91,157; 7:95,136,146; 10:7,  
92; 11:92; 12:105; 17:83; 21:1-  
3,97; 37:13; 41:51; 44:9; 46:3;  
50:11; 52:12; 91:15; 107:5
- Heels 2:143; 3:144,149; 5:6;  
6:71; 8:48; 23:66
- Heifer 2:67-73
- Height, highest 70:3
- Heir 19:5-6; 21:89; 27:16
- Hell
- already in 39:19
- creation of 69:17; 79:36; 81:12;  
89:23
- deservers 2:39,81,126,175,206,  
217,257,275; 3:151,181,197;  
4:10,14,30,55,93,97,115; 5:10,  
29,72,86; 9:49,63,68,95; 13:5,18;  
16:29; 18:106; 21:29; 22:9,72;  
37:22-23; 41:28; 47:12; 48:6;  
111:3
- described 2:24; 4:56; 7:41-50;  
9:35,81; 10:27; 11:106; 14:16,29;  
15:44; 17:97; 20:74; 21:39,100;  
22:19-22; 35:36-37; 37:62-68;  
38:55-64; 39:60; 40:47,60;  
43:77; 50:30; 55:43-44; 56:41-  
56; 74:31; 76:4
- drinks of 10:4; 38:57; 44:46;  
47:15; 56:54-55; 87:12-13
- eternal 2:80-81,167,257; 3:24,  
116; 5:37; 6:128; 7:36; 11:107;  
16:29, 21,99, 23,103, 33,65,  
39:72; 40:76; 41:28; 43:74;  
59:17; 98:6

- everyone must see 19:71  
 fill with humans & jinns 32:13  
 guardians of 96:18  
 invite to 2:221  
 misses Hell 3:185  
 not in existence yet 40:46;  
 69:17; 89:23  
 summoned to 8:36; 19:68  
 surrounds disbelievers on  
 earth 29:54  
 wants more 50:30  
**Hellfire** 2:24,175; 3:16,131;  
 4:56; 6:27; 22:72; 25:11; 27:90;  
 28:41; 38:61; 39:8; 40:41,43,46,  
 49,72; 41:19,24; 45:34; 46:20,  
 34; 47:12,15; 48:13; 54:48;  
 58:17; 59:17,20; 64:10; 66:6;  
 71:25; 87:12; 88:4; 90:20; 92:14;  
 101:11; 104:6  
**Help** 2:45,48,123,153,166; 3:91,  
 116; 4:52; 5:41; 7:48,53,128,  
 192,197; 11:20; 14:22; 21:39,43;  
 22:71; 23:88; 30:29; 31:33;  
 33:43; 35:18; 40:29; 44:41; 45:19,  
 34; 46:26,32; 48:22; 52:46;  
 58:17; 59:9; 60:3; 66:9; 69:28;  
 82:19; 86:10; 92:11; 96:17; 111:2  
 only God's help sought 1:5;  
 7:128; 21:112  
**Helpless** 2:282; 16:76; 40:18;  
 70:41; 89:19  
**Hereafter**  
 belief in 2:4; 6:92,113,150; 7:45,  
 147; 11:19,103; 12:37; 13:5;  
 16:22,60; 17:10,19,45; 21:49;  
 22:15; 23:33,74; 27:3-5,66-67;  
 31:4; 33:21; 34:21; 39:45; 41:7;  
 45:24; 53:27  
 blessed with awareness of 38:46;  
 39:9  
 inevitable 7:34; 15:85; 16:77;  
 18:21; 22:7; 56:2.  
 losing in 2:86,102,114,200,217;  
 3:85,176; 5:5,33,41; 9:69; 11:16,  
 22; 16:107,109; 17:72; 22:11;  
 24:19,23; 33:57; 41:16; 60:13  
 oblivious to 30:7  
 seeking the 33:29  
 the real life 2:212; 4:77; 6:32;  
 8:67; 9:38; 12:109; 13:26; 17:21;  
 29:64; 93:4  
 time almost hidden 20:15;  
 31:34; 33:63; 43:85  
 until 7:34; 10:45,49; 16:61; 30:55  
 when 15:87  
 winning in 2:130,201; 3:148;  
 4:74;  
 6:32; 7:169; 10:64; 11:23;  
 12:57,109;  
 14:27; 16:41,122; 42:20  
**Hermitism** 57:27  
**Hesitation** 4:65; 9:45; 24:22;  
 32:15; 57:14; 59:9  
**Hidden**  
 cannot hide from self 41:22  
 end of world almost 20:15  
 evil 47:37  
 inside chests 27:74  
 nothing hidden from God 3:5;  
 4:108; 11:5; 14:38; 20:7; 27:75;  
 35:44; 40:16; 41:40; 69:18; 87:7  
**Secret Sura** 74  
**High, God is** 2:255; 4:34; 6:100;  
 10:18; 13:9; 21:22; 16:1,3; 22:62;  
 30:40; 31:30; 34:23; 37:159;  
 39:37; 40:12; 42:4,51; 43:82;  
 72:3; 87:1; 92:20  
**High Heaven** 55:10; 56:10-26  
**High Horizon** 53:14; 81:23  
**High Society** 37:8; 38:69  
**Hinderers** 33:18  
**History** 5:27; 6:34; 7:101; 10:71;  
 11:120; 12:3,111; 18:13,83; 20:9;  
 23:44; 28:3; 34:19; 37:78,108,  
 119,129; 40:54; 48:23; 51:24;  
 79:15; 85:17  
**Hoarding** 3:157,180; 4:37; 9:34-  
 35; 10:11,58; 43:32; 57:20;  
 70:18; 102:1,8; 104:2  
**Hold fast to God** 3:101,103;  
 4:146; 8:45; 22:78  
**Holy Land** 5:21; 95:3  
**Holy Spirit** (see also Gabriel)  
 2:87,253; 5:110; 16:102; 97:4  
**Homes** 2:84,229,231,243; 3:154,  
 195; 4:15,66,100; 7:74,78; 8:5,  
 47,72; 9:24,72; 10:87; 15:84;  
 16:41,68,80,110; 17:5; 22:40,58;  
 24:27,29,61; 27:18; 29:41; 33:33-  
 34,53; 46:25; 59:2,8-9; 65:1,6;  
 71:28; 93:6  
**Homosexuality,condemned**  
 7:81; 11:77-83; 15:69-72; 26:165-  
 166; 27:55; 29:28-29  
**Honesty** 3:75; 4:58,135; 5:107;  
 7:68; 24:33; 26:107,125,143,  
 162,178,193; 27:39; 28:26;  
 44:13,18; 82:11  
**Honorable**  
 book 41:41; 43:4; 56:77  
 God is 23:16; 27:40; 55:27,78;  
 82:6  
 made messengers 36:27; 38:25,  
 40; 44:17; 69:40; 80:16; 81:19  
 position 19:50; 54:55; 57:10;  
 70:35; 94:4  
 scripture 80:13  
 servants 37:42  
 town 95:3  
**Honoring**  
 God 48:9  
 husband 4:34  
 messengers 7:157; 17:16; 33:56  
 parents 2:83; 4:36; 6:151; 17:23-  
 24,28; 19:14,32; 29:8; 31:14-15;  
 46:15  
**Honey** 16:69; 47:15  
**Hoofs** 6:146  
**Hoopoe** 27:20-28,36-37  
**Hope** 5:84; 7:56; 10:22; 13:12;  
 18:46; 26:51,82; 30:24; 32:16  
**Horizons** 41:53; 53:7; 81:23  
**Horn** 6:73; 18:99; 20:102;  
 23:101; 27:87; 36:51; 39:68;  
 50:20; 69:13; 74:8; 78:18  
**Horns, one with two horns** (see  
 also Two Generation) 18:83-88  
**Horrendous**  
 agony of Hell 25:65  
 crimes 5:32-33  
**Horses** 3:14; 16:8; 17:64; 38:31-  
 33; 59:6  
**Hostile** 21:24  
**Hosting** 12:59,100; 18:77  
**Hour, the** 6:31,40; 19:75; 20:15;  
 21:49; 22:1,55; 25:11; 31:34;  
 33:63; 34:3; 40:59; 41:47,50;  
 42:17-18; 43:66,85; 45:27,32;  
 47:18; 54:1,46; 79:42  
**Hud** 7:65-72; 11:50-60,89;  
 26:123-140; 46:24  
**Humans**  
 believes only what sees 75:5  
 best among 49:13  
 can you deny? Sura 55  
 claim Quran human-made  
 74:25  
 created to work hard 90:4  
 could never produce book like  
 Quran 17:88  
 creation of (see also Creation)  
 40:57,64,67  
 different colors 35:28  
 disbelief in Hereafter 75:3,36  
 earth in service of 67:15  
 enemies of one another 7:24  
 evil 6:112; 7:179; 11:119; 21:3;  
 33:72; 72:6



- faults 4:28,128; 5:18; 10:12;  
 11:9; 14:34; 17:11,83,100; 18:54;  
 21:37; 33:72; 41:49; 70:19; 75:5;  
 80:17; 89:15; 96:6  
 when animal better than 7:179;  
 25:44  
 God with everywhere 57:4; 58:7  
 Hereafter 32:13  
 lowliest of the lowly 95:5  
 messengers 3:79; 12:109; 16:43;  
 17:93-94; 18:110; 21:3; 23:33-34  
 26:186;  
 own judge 75:14  
 provided for 79:33; 80:32  
 purpose of existence 51:56  
 reproducing 30:20  
 responsible for own works  
 53:39  
 say same things 39:50  
 seeking power from Jinns 72:6  
 some raised above others 17:21  
 stamped 39:71; 40:6; 46:18;  
 68:16  
 whispers to himself 50:16  
 will remember everything 79:35  
 witnessed 17:13; 75:36  
**Humbleness** 2:58; 5:54; 7:161;  
 12:88; 15:88; 17:24; 21:90;  
 25:63; 31:19; 52:26; 54:7; 79:19  
**Humiliation**  
 God commits to 3:26; 40:78  
 in this life 2:61,71,85,114; 3:112;  
 5:33,41; 7:152; 9:2,14; 22:9;  
 27:34; 39:26; 41:16; 44:30;  
 67:22; 89:16-17  
 in hereafter 2:90; 4:14,37,102;  
 6:93; 9:63; 10:27; 19:68,72;  
 22:57; 23:108; 34:5; 42:45; 54:7;  
 68:43; 88:2  
 of wicked 59:5  
 spared 10:26,98;11:66; 20:112;  
 44:30  
**Hunayn** 9:25  
**Hundred** 2:259,261; 8:65-66;  
 24:2  
**Hundred thousand** 37:147  
**Hunger** 2:155; 9:120; 16:112;  
 20:118; 88:7; 106:4  
**Hunting** 5:1-2,94-96; 9:36  
**Hurricane** 17:68  
**Hurry, don't be in a** 21:37;  
 46:35; 79:22  
**Hurting** 2:102; 3:119-120,144;  
 4:12; 5:101,105,110; 6:71; 7:177;  
 9:50,61; 17:11; 22:13; 33:53;  
 37:98; 39:38; 47:32; 48:25; 49:6;  
 58:10; 60:2; 61:5  
**Husbands** 2:228-230,232; 4:24,  
 34; 12:25; 24:6,31; 58:1; 60:11;  
 65:7  
**Hypocrisy** 9:77,97,101; 59:11  
**Hypocrites** 2:8-14,74-75; 3:118-  
 120,167; 4:61; 5:41; 8:49; 9:64-  
 68,77,94-97,101; 22:53; 33:12,60;  
 63:1-8; 74:31  
 be stem with 66:9  
 do not obey 33:1,48  
 expose 29:11  
 punished 4:88-89,138-143,140,  
 145; 9:68; 33:24,73; 48:6; 57:13;  
 66:9  
 exposing 47:20
- I**
- Iblis** (see also Satan) 2:34; 7:11-  
 18,20,21; 15:31-32; 17:61; 18:50;  
 20:116  
**Ideas, evil** 4:108; 5:48,49,52,77;  
 6:56; 7:200,201; 20:96; 21:65;  
 33:32; 41:36; 58:10  
**Idol worship**  
 absurd 30:28; 37:91-96  
 devil pushes 4:60; 16:100  
 do not curse idols 6:108  
 forbidden 7:33; 40:66  
 grossness of 4:48,116; 6:137;  
 22:30; 31:13  
 harmful 22:13  
 idols can judge nothing 40:20  
 idols cannot help you or them  
 selves 7:197; 68:41  
 idols create nothing 13:16; 16:20;  
 22:73; 25:3; 31:11  
 idols powerless 13:14,16; 17:56;  
 18:52; 20:89; 22:12,71; 25:3,55;  
 28:74; 29:17; 30:40; 34:22; 36:74-  
 75; 37:161-162; 43:86  
 idols pray for themselves 17:57  
 idols unaware of 46:5  
 invention 16:35; 35:14; 42:21;  
 43:20,21  
 prevalence 12:106; 30:42  
 rejecting 2:256; 3:64,67,95; 6:78-  
 79,161; 12:38,108; 14:35;  
 16:120,123; 18:16,38; 19:82; 22:15;  
 23:59; 30:31; 31:13; 39:17;  
 40:66,84; 43:26; 60:4  
 results of 3:151; 6:88; 18:102;  
 33.73, 37.163, 39.65, 46.6, 48.6  
 show proof that supports 46:4  
 types of idols 2:51,92,257; 3:79-  
 80; 4:115,117; 5:17,72-73,116;  
 6:100; 7:148,152,190,194; 10:18,  
 88; 14:22; 18:32-42,45,102;  
 21:21; 25:43; 34:40-41; 45:23;  
 53:19-21; 71:23  
 unforgivable 4:48,116  
**Idol worshipers**  
 abuse believers 2:105; 3:186;  
 5:82  
 abuse Masjid 9:107  
 believe idols bring closer to  
 God 39:3; 46:28  
 believe in God 29:61  
 deny their idolotry 6:22-24  
 disown idols 2:167; 26:92-102;  
 30:13  
 do not be 6:14; 17:2  
 do not marry 2:221  
 frighten with idols 39:36  
 God disowns 5:60; 9:3  
 God will judge 22:17  
 had God willed would not be  
 6:148; 16:35; 43:20  
 idolize own ego 45:23  
 idols will disown 2:166-167;  
 6:94; 7:37; 10:28-30; 11:21;  
 16:86-87; 19:82; 25:17-19; 28:63-  
 64,75; 35:14; 40:73-74; 41:47-48;  
 46:6,28  
 in adversity reject idols/when  
 God relieves revert back 16:54;  
 17:67; 29:65; 30:33; 39:8; 43:49-  
 50  
 in hereafter 6:22; 10:28; 37:163;  
 98:6  
 insist on own way 98:1  
 no intercession from idols 36:23  
 relations with 2:96,109,221;  
 6:106,121; 9:1,4-7,12,17,23,28,  
 36,113; 15:94; 16:86; 22:17;  
 60:10  
 not to frequent masjids of God  
 9:17  
 punishment for 48:6  
 resent Submission 42:13  
**Idris** 19:56; 21:85  
**Ignorance** 3:154; 4:17; 5:50;  
 6:54,108,140; 16:25,119; 33:33,  
 72; 48:26; 49:6  
**Ignorant** 2:67; 6:35,111; 7:138,  
 199; 9:97; 11:29,46; 12:33,89;  
 25:63; 27:55; 28:55; 39:64; 46:23  
**Ignoring** 7:176; 28:55; 32:14;  
 44:14; 46:26; 54:6; 75:21; 76:27;  
 80:10  
**Ihraam** 2:196  
**Illicit** 2:188; 5:42,62-63

- Illness 2:184-185,196; 4:43,102; 5:6; 9:91; 48:17; 73:20
- Illusion 3:185; 4:120; 6:32; 17:64; 31:33; 33:12; 35:5,40; 40:39; 57:14,20
- Imams 2:124; 21:73; 28:41; 32:24
- Immigration 2:218; 3:195; 8:5-6, 72,75; 9:100,117; 16:41-42,110; 24:22; 29:56; 33:6; 59:8-10
- Immortality 7:20; 21:8,34; 24:19; 56:17; 76:19; 104:3
- Impartial 2:143
- Impatience 17:11; 19:84; 21:37; 33:10
- Imploring  
 God 3:38; 4:32,106,110; 6:52, 63; 7:94,134; 8:9; 10:12,22; 11:37, 45,47,90; 12:98; 13:14; 14:34; 17:67; 19:4,48; 21:89-90; 25:68; 27:46,62; 29:65; 31:32; 35:18; 38:24; 39:8,49; 40:26,60; 41:49; 51; 51:18; 54:10; 55:29; 71:10; 73:20; 110:3  
 idols 6:40-43,71; 7:37; 34:22; 40:20  
 of disbelievers in vain 40:50
- Imposter 38:86
- Impress 5:100; 9:85; 40:4
- Impurity 4:43; 5:6; 33:33
- Imran 3:33,35; 66:12
- Incontestable 69:1-3
- Incurring  
 retribution 2:61,90; 4:112,119; 5:64,73; 6:30,49,93,148; 8:14; 9:90,98; 16:63,94; 20:61,81,86; 24:7,9,23; 27:85; 111:3  
 sin 2:173,181-182,229,233,240; 33:58
- Independence 23:91
- Individuals  
 devote yourselves to God as 34:46  
 return to God as 6:94; 18:48; 19:80,95; 74:11
- Indulgence, God's 2:64, 4.83, 24:14,21
- Inevitable 3:9,25; 50:42; 53:57; Sura 56; 69:15; 70:1; 78:39
- Infants 2:233; 3:35,46; 5:110; 6:151; 16:58-59; 19:24-33; 17:24; 22:2,5; 40:67; 65:6; 73:17
- Inferno 40:72; 44:48; 55:44; 56:42,93; 78:25
- Inform, God will 5:105; 6:1-8, 159,164; 7:7; 9:94,105; 24:63; 31:23; 39:7; 61:10; 62:8; 75:13
- Information, do not accept without verification 17:36
- Inheritance 2:180-182,233,240; 4:7-14,19,33,176; 6:165; 7:43; 10:14; 19:6; 21:105; 23:10-11; 26:59; 27:62; 28:5,58; 33:27; 39:74; 40:53; 42:14; 43:72; 89:19
- Initiator 2:54,117; 6:14,101; 12:101; 14:10; 35:1; 39:46; 42:11; 59:24
- Injeel 48:29; 57:27
- Injury 2:196; 4:102; 5:45
- Injustice  
 against yourself 65:1  
 committing 49:6  
 God dislikes 3:140  
 idolatry gross 31:13  
 none from God 2:272,281; 3:25; 4:40,49,77,124; 6:160; 8:60; 10:47,54; 16:111; 19:60; 20:112; 21:47; 39:69; 40:17,31; 41:46; 45:22; 46:19; 72:13  
 response to 2:182; 4:148; 22:39, 60; 42:39-42  
 to orphans 4:2
- Ink 18:109; 31:27
- Innermost, God is 57:3
- Innocence 4:112; 10:41; 11:35; 12:53; 18:74; 24:8,26
- Innovations 6:138-140; 7:53,71, 152,173; 12:40; 16:56; 46:28
- Insecurity 2:239; 4:83,101; 8:26; 9:28; 16:112
- Inspiration  
 communicate with God through 42:51  
 from God 4:163-164; 5:111; 6:19; 7:117; 8:12; 10:2; 11:36-37; 12:15,109; 16:43,68; 17:38; 20:38,77; 21:7,25,45,108; 23:27; 26:52,63; 28:7; 34:50; 40:15; 41:6; 42:3,51-52; 46:9; 49:7; 53:4; 58:22; 72:1  
 from Satan 6:93,112,121; 20:96
- Instinct 4:128; 7:172; 16:68; 30:28,30
- Insulting 2:262-264; 3:111,186; 33:48,57-60,69; 61:5
- Intelligence 2:164,179,197,269; 3:7,190; 5:100; 11:116; 12:111; 13:19; 14:52; 15:75; 20:54,128; 36:62; 38:29,43; 39:9,18,21; 40:54; 65:10; 89:5
- Intentions 2:704,725,735; 3:154; 4:62-63,81; 5:7,89; 9:107; 33:5,51; 39:7; 42:24; 47:22
- Intercession 2:18,123,251-255; 6:51,70,94; 7:53; 10:3,18; 19:87; 20:109; 21:28; 26:100; 30:13; 32:4; 34:23; 36:23; 39:43-44; 40:18; 43:86; 53:26; 74:48
- Intercourse 2:187,197,222; 4:23, 43; 5:6; 33:4,49; 58:3-4; 70:30
- Interim  
 creation for finite 46:3  
 for divorcees 2:228,231-235; 33:49; 65:1-4  
 for life on earth 16:61  
 for widows 2:234  
 reprieve for sins 35:45; 42:14
- Interpretation 3:7; 7:53; 12:6,21, 36,44-45,101
- Intestines 47:15
- Intimidation 7:116; 30:60
- Intolerant 6:125
- Intoxicants 2:219; 5:90-91; 16:67; 22:2; 47:15
- Intoxication 4:43; 15:72; 22:2; 50:19
- Invasion 17:51 27:34; 33:14; 100:3,5
- Inventions, in religion 2:169; 3:24,75; 5:103; 6:100,112-114, 144; 10:30,59-60; 11:21; 16:116; 17:56,73; 29:17; 37:158; 42:21; 57:27; 60:12
- Investigate 4:94; 49:6
- Investment, the best 9:111
- Invisible 7:20
- Inviting  
 forcing invitation 33:53  
 reject guidance 40:10  
 to guidance 7:193,198; 8:24; 12:108; 16:125; 22:67; 24:51; 28:87; 41:33; 61:7; 68:43; 71:5-8  
 to hell 2:221; 14:22; 22:4; 40:41-43  
 to spend in the cause of God 47:38
- Invoking 3:36; 16:106; 17:11,16; 72:18
- Iron 17:50; 18:96; 22:21; 34:10; 57:25
- Irony 2:213; 10:93; 43:87
- Isaac 2:133,136,140; 3:84; 4:163; 6:84; 11:71; 12:6,38; 14:39; 19:49; 21:72; 29:27; 37:112-113; 38:45
- Islam (see Submission)
- Ismail 2:125,127,133,136,140; 3:84; 4:163; 6:86; 14:39; 19:54-



55; 21:85; 37:102-108; 38:48  
Israel, see Children of Israel,  
Jacob, Jews

**J**

Jacob 2:132-133,136,140; 3:84;  
4:163; 6:84; 11:71; 12:6,38,68;  
19:6,49,58; 21:72; 29:27; 38:45  
Jealousy 2:105,109,213; 3:19,  
109; 5:59,64,68; 6:53; 7:43; 12:5,  
8-9; 15:47,88; 29:27; 45:17;  
48:15  
Jesus  
birth 3:42-59; 19:22-36; 21:91  
blessed 2:253; 4:163  
called son of God 2:116; 10:68  
covenant with 3:81; 33:7  
crucifixion 4:157-158  
given Gospel 5:46,110; 57:27  
make no distinction 2:137; 3:84  
messenger 6:85; 42:13; 43:63  
Messiah 4:172; 5:46,72,75; 57:27;  
61:6,14  
miracles 2:87; 5:110-114; 19:24-  
33  
not son of God 6:101; 9:30-31;  
10:68; 43:81  
sign for end of world 43:61  
son of Mary 4:171-172; 5:72,75,  
78,110-114,116; 19:34; 21:91;  
23:50; 43:57; 57:27; 61:6,14  
Jewelry 7:148; 13:17; 16:14;  
18:31; 20:87; 22:23; 35:12,33;  
76:21  
Jews  
alliances & friendships 5:51,57,  
82  
believers among 2:62; 3:113-115,  
199; 4:162; 5:44,65-66,69; 7:159;  
13:36; 22:17  
false doctrines 2:111,113,135,  
140; 3:67; 4:46; 5:18,64; 9:30;  
18:43; 62:6  
marriage with 5:5  
Quran for 7:157; 13:36; 74:31  
prohibitions for 4:160; 6:146;  
16:118  
rejection among 2:111,120,135;  
5:41  
twice the reward 28:54, 57:28  
Jinns (see also Companions,  
Devils)  
and Solomon 27:38-40, 34:12-  
14  
as companions 41:25

can not create book like Quran  
17:88  
can you deny? Sura 55  
creation of 15:27; 18:50; 51:56;  
55:15  
descendants of Satan 7:27;  
18:50;  
enemies among 6:112; 114:6  
generations of 46:18  
guided among 46:29-31; 72:1-5  
idolized 6:100; 34:41; 37:158;  
72:5  
knowledge limited 34:14  
on hereafter 6:128,130; 7:38,  
179; 11:119; 32:13; 41:25,29;  
46:18; 50:27; 55:39  
purpose 51:56  
soldiers 27:17  
stamped 46:18  
subservient to God 37:158  
Sura about 72  
used 27:17,39; 34:12-14; 72:6  
Job 4:163; 6:84; 21:83-84; 38:41-  
44  
John 3:38-39; 6:85; 19:7,12-15;  
21:90  
Joke 83:31  
Jonah 4:163; 6:86; 10:98; 21:87-  
88; 37:139-148; 68:48-50  
Joseph 6:84; 12:4-102; 40:34  
Journeys 2:197; 5:96; 9:42;  
34:18-19; 106:2  
Joy 3:106; 10:64; 15:67; 25:22,74-  
75; 21:90; 28:9; 32:17; 56:89;  
76:11; 79:2; 80:39; 83:24; 84:9;  
88:8; 89:15  
Judea 11:44  
Judging  
according to scriptures 2:113,  
3:23; 4:105; 5:44,45,47,49  
by humans 4:35,58,65,105; 5:42-  
44,47-49,95; 6:136; 7:159;  
10:35; 16:59; 20:72; 38:22-26;  
60:10; 75:14  
disputes 39:3;  
in hereafter 3:55; 7:87; 9:24;  
10:54; 22:69; 32:25; 34:26;  
39:69; 40:48; 42:10; 75:14  
by messengers 24:48-51  
Judge, God 6:57,62; 7:87,89;  
10:109; 34:26  
Judges 4:35,65,141; 21:78;  
10:47; 38:26; 75:14  
Judgment  
already stamped on humans  
39:71; 40:6

belongs to God 12:67; 13:41;  
21:112; 28:70; 39:46; 40:12,78  
day of, see Day of Judgment  
human's 10:35; 16:59; 29:4;  
37:184; 45:21; 68:36  
with God 2:109,196,210-211;  
6:57,158; 10:19,24; 11:40,44,58,  
66,76,82,94,101,119; 14:22;  
16:1,124; 22:17; 23:95; 42:10  
messengers' 4:65; 21:78; 38:20  
22,24,26; 40:78  
predestined 20:129  
without least injustice 39:69,75;  
40:20  
Jugular 50:16  
Jurisprudence see Law  
Justice (see also Law) 2:182;  
3:21; 6:115,151-152; 7:29; 16:76,  
90; 17:33; 21:47,112; 25:68;  
41:15; 49:9; 55:9; 57:25; 78:26  
Justification 7:33,146; 33:58;  
46:20

**K**

Kaaba 2:125-127,217; 3:96-97;  
5:95,97; 8:35; 14:37; 28:57;  
29:67; 52:4-5  
keepers, of Kaaba 8:34; 9:19  
Keys 6:59; 24:61; 28:76; 42:12  
Killing  
forbidden 2:85; 4:29; 5:95;  
6:151; 17:31-33; 60:12  
allowed 2:191; 4:89-91; 5:33;  
8:17,9; 5:111; 18:74; 25:68; 33:61  
murder 2:61,72,87,154; 3:181;  
4:92-93,155,157; 5:27-32,70;  
6:137,140; 7:127,141; 8:30;  
17:31,33; 40:25-26,28; 81:9  
Kin 2:178  
Kind  
God is 11:90; 12:100; 16:7; 19:47;  
22:23,65; 24:20; 52:28; 85:14  
messenger 3:159  
Kindness 2:263 5:54; 17:24;  
18:88; 19:13; 24:22; 30:21; 33:6;  
48:29; 52:26; 57:27; 90:17  
King  
God is 3:26; 20:114; 23:116;  
54:55; 59:23; 62:1; 114:2  
human 2:246-247; 5:20; 12:43,  
50-54,72,76; 18:79; 24:55; 27:34;  
38:26  
Kingdom 2:102; 18:51  
Kingship  
of God 2:107; 3:26; 6:73; 9:116;  
12:40,101; 17:111; 18:26; 22:56;

- 24:42; 25:2,26; 28:70; 35:13;  
36:83; 57:2,5; 64:1; 67:1; 85:9  
bestowed on humans 2:247-  
248,251,258; 3:26; 12:101;  
38:20,35; 40:29  
unending 20:120  
Kneeling 45:28  
Knife 12:31  
Knitting 16:92  
Knolls (Safa & Marwah) 2:158  
Knower 2:181,224,227,244,261;  
3:121; 4:11,17,35,70,90,148;  
5:109,116; 6:13,73,115; 8:43;  
9:78,94,103,105; 12:100; 13:9;  
17:17; 23:92; 24:21,32,60; 32:6;  
34:3,48; 35:38; 39:46; 59:22;  
62:8; 64:18; 66:3; 72:26  
Knowledge  
abuse of 2:102  
after acquired 42:14; 45:17;  
58:11  
arguing without 2:113,118;  
6:100,119,140; 22:3,8; 31:20  
a test 2:102,120,145; 10:93;  
45:17; 54:4  
God controls 2:255; 12:22,68;  
16:70; 17:55; 18:65; 20:114;  
21:74,79; 27:15  
God's is complete 5:97; 6:59,80;  
7:7,89,187; 8:68; 20:98,110;  
22:70; 29:45; 35:11; 40:7; 41:47;  
64:4; 67:26  
in scripture 7:52; 13:43; 16:43;  
17:85; 21:7  
limit to 16:70; 22:5  
of Hour 41:47; 43:85  
of retribution 46:23  
those well founded in 2:247;  
3:7,18; 4:162; 13:43; 16:27;  
22:54; 25:59; 27:40; 28:14,80;  
29:49  
those who know not equal to  
those who don't 39:9  
Knowledgeable 2:140; 4:83;  
6:105; 15:53; 22:54; 29:43;  
35:28; 47:16; 51:28
- L**
- La Elaha Ella Allah 47:19  
Ladder 6:35; 52:38  
Lamps 24:35; 25:61; 41:12; 67:5;  
71:16; 78:13  
Land  
inheriting 5:21; 7:137; 14:14;  
33:27  
marks 16:16  
reviving 2:164; 7:57; 16:65; 22:5;  
25:49; 29:63; 30:19,24,50; 32:27;  
35:9; 36:33; 41:39; 43:11; 45:5;  
50:11; 57:17  
sign 7:58  
travel 10:22; 22:46; 35:44; 38:44  
40:82  
Language 4:148; 14:4; 18:93;  
27:16; 30:22; 41:44; 44:58  
Laugh 9:82; 11:38,71; 23:110;  
43:47; 53:60; 80:39; 83:29,34  
Laws (see also Command  
ments)  
adultery 4:15-16,25; 24:1-10  
breaking 4:14; 5:87; 55:8-9  
charity 9:60  
correct 45:18  
equivalence 2:178-179  
establish 55:7  
false 10:59; 16:116; 42:21  
fasting 2:187  
food 2:168; 3:93; 5:3-5,88,96;  
6:118,138; 7:32,177; 16:114;  
22:30  
divorce & remarriage 2:226-233,  
236-7,241; 33:49; 65:1-7  
inheritance 2:180-182; 4:7-  
13,176; 5:106-108  
God is source 3:23; 5:43,48,50;  
6:114; 27:78; 41:12; 60:10; 65:8;  
66:2  
marriage 4:20,22-25,34; 33:37-  
38,49-52; 58:1-4; 60:10  
murder 2:178-179; 4:92-93; 5:32  
oaths 5:89; 66:2  
only what God wills happens  
64:11  
revealed in Arabic 13:37  
unchangeable 10:64; 15:41  
thievery 5:38-39  
victory for the believers 10:103  
Layers 67:3; 71:15  
Lead  
God leads the strayers on 19:75  
Leaders 2:246; 10:71; 16:63;  
18:21; 23:64; 28:5; 40:47-48;  
mislead 2:166; 7:60,66,75,88,  
109,127; 9:12,31,34; 11:27;  
14:21; 17:16; 23:24,33; 33:67;  
34:31-34; 38:6; 43:23  
Leaf 6:59; 7:22; 20:121  
Learning 2:102; 6:91,105; 7:62;  
9:70; 18:66; 36:45; 51:38,41;  
54,15,17,22,32,40,51, 59,2  
Left 34:15; 50:17; 56:41; 69:25;  
70:37  
Legacy 40:82  
Legs 7:195; 24:45; 27:44; 38:33;  
68:42; 75:29  
Leisure 16:6  
Lentils 2:61  
Leptous 3:49; 5:110  
Lessons (see also Examples)  
from life 3:13; 30:21,37; 39:42,52  
from nature 16:11,13,66; 24:44;  
26:7-8; 29:44; 13:4; 16:12; 20:54  
from past 10:98; 11:103; 12:7,  
111; 14:5; 15:51-77; 20:128;  
25:37; 26:10-190; 27:52; 29:15,24,  
35; 34:19; 36:45; 38:43; 43:8;  
50:36-37; 51:37; 54:15; 69:12;  
79:26  
Liars 3:61; 6:28; 9:42-43,77,107;  
11:93; 12:26-27; 16:39,86,105;  
23:90; 24:8,13; 26:223; 29:3,12;  
33:60; 37:152; 38:4; 39:3; 40:28,  
24,37; 53:2; 54:25-26; 58:14,18;  
59:11; 63:1;  
messengers called 7:66; 11:27;  
26:186; 28:38  
Lice 7:133  
Lies (see also Falsehood)  
about God 2:80; 3:75,94,181;  
5:42; 7:22, 89; 10:59-60,68-69;  
16:116; 18:5,15; 29:68; 34:8;  
39:32,60; 61:7; 72:5  
about messengers 23:38  
about people 4:156; 24:11-12;  
42:24  
attributed to God 2:169; 3:78,  
183; 4:50; 5:103; 6:21,93,144;  
7:33,37; 10:17; 11:18; 18:15;  
20:61; 23:38  
no 78:35  
to themselves 6:24; 16:62  
Life  
as test 2:155,212; 3:185-186;  
6:32; 9:55; 13:26; 18:28; 20:131;  
21:111; 29:64; 47:36; 57:20; 67:2  
condemnation/losers in 22:11;  
28:42; 79:25  
deserving happy 69:21  
devoted to God 6:162  
dignity in 2:130; 3:45; 10:65;  
11:364; 16:97; 28:83; 40:51;  
69:21  
distracted by this 31:33; 35:5  
God grants 2:258; 3:156; 5:117;  
6:2,122; 7:158; 8:24; 9:116;  
15:23; 22:5,66; 23:80; 36:44;  
40:68; 44:8; 45:26; 53:44; 57:2  
God supports in this 22:15;



- 79:33; 80:32  
 Hereafter better than this 93:4  
 humiliation in 2:114; 3:22,56;  
 5:33,41; 9:74,85; 11:99; 20:104;  
 22:9; 33:57; 39:26; 52:47; 59:3  
 illusion 40:39  
 materials of 28:60-61; 42:36  
 predetermined life span 7:34;  
 10:49; 17:99; 31:29; 35:11  
 priority to 2:86,96,200; 6:29,70,  
 130; 7:32,37,51,169; 9:38,44;  
 10:7,23; 11:15; 13:26; 14:3;  
 16:107; 17:18; 28:79; 33:28;  
 45:35; 53:29; 75:20; 76:27;  
 79:38; 87:16  
 real 29:64; 89:24  
 resurrected back to 19:15  
 righteous 5:65,93; 6:158; 10:63;  
 16:128; 24:55  
 sacred 25:68  
 shares in 43:32  
 short 17:52; 23:112-114; 79:46  
 sparing of 5:32; 6:151; 17:33  
 striving for hereafter 4:66,95;  
 8:72; 9:20,41,44,88,111; 33:23;  
 49:15; 61:11  
 terminate 7:37,185; 10:46,49;  
 13:40; 16:70; 40:77  
 two lives 40:11  
 wasting 6:31,128; 46:20
- Light**  
 faith as 2:17,20; 13:16; 24:40;  
 28:71; 57:28  
 God as 24:35; 39:22,69  
 leading into 2:257; 5:16; 6:122;  
 14:1,5; 33:43; 57:9; 65:11  
 physical light 2:187; 6:1; 10:5;  
 13:16; 17:12; 28:71; 36:80; 57:12-  
 13,19; 66:8; 71:16  
 scripture has 5:44,46,101; 6:91;  
 7:157; 64:8  
 truth as 9:32; 61:8
- Lightning** 2:19-20,55; 4:153;  
 13:12-13; 30:24; 51:44
- Like what is bad, dislike good**  
 2:216
- Limits**  
 exceeding 4:171; 23:7; 39:53;  
 43:5; 70:31  
 of knowledge 16:70; 22:5  
 of provisions 38:54; 43:33-35  
 of religion 5:77  
 provisions without 3:27,37;  
 24:38; 40:40  
 outer 55:33  
 recompense without 2:212;
- 39:10
- Lion** 74:51
- Lips** 9:8,30; 90:9
- Liquid** 32:8; 76:2; 77:20; 86:6
- Listen** 2:104; 9:61; 26:15; 36:25;  
 64:16; 66:4; 69:12; 72:1
- Literature** 62:5
- Livestock** 3:14; 4:119; 5:1,95,  
 103; 6:136-143; 16:5,66,80;  
 20:54; 22:28-36; 23:21;  
 26:133; 32:27; 35:28; 36:71;  
 39:6; 40:79; 43:12
- Living, God** 2:255; 3:2; 20:111;  
 40:65
- Loan** 2:280,282  
 of righteousness 2:245; 5:12;  
 57:11,18; 64:17; 73:20
- Locusts** 7:133; 54:7
- Logic** 37:154; 38:20; 68:36
- Logs** 54:13; 63:4
- Lord** see **God**
- Lords** 2:257; 3:64; 9:31
- Losers** 3:149; 2:27,121; 5:5,21,  
 30,53; 6:31,140; 7:23,99,149,178;  
 8:37,71; 9:69; 10:45,95; 11:22,  
 47,113; 16:109; 18:103-106;  
 21:70; 27:5; 29:52; 37:98,141;  
 39:15,63,65; 40:85; 41:23,25;  
 42:45; 45:27; 46:18; 58:19; 63:9;  
 108:3
- Loss** 2:155; 4:119; 6:12; 7:130;  
 9:28,98; 14:18; 22:11; 34:8;  
 35:39; 39:15,22
- Lost** 19:38
- Lot** 6:86; 7:80-84; 11:77-83,89;  
 15:59-74; 21:71,74-75; 22:43;  
 26:160-173; 27:54-58; 29:26,28-  
 35; 37:133-138; 38:13; 50:13;  
 54:33-39; 66:10
- Love**  
 between spouses 30:21  
 cannot guide those you 28:56  
 do not 60:1  
 give charity from what love  
 3:92  
 God does 2:195,222; 3:76,134,  
 146,148,159; 5:13,42,93; 7:31;  
 9:47,108; 49:9; 60:8; 61:4  
 God does not 2:190,205,276;  
 3:32,57,140; 4:36,107; 5:64,87;  
 6:141; 7:31,55; 8:58; 16:23;  
 22:38; 28:76,77; 30:45; 31:18;  
 42:40; 57:23  
 may change 60:7  
 of God 2:165; 3:31; 5:54; 19:96;  
 20:39
- of idols 2:165  
 of life 75:20  
 of materials 2:177; 3:14; 9:24;  
 75:20; 76:8,27; 89:20; 100:8  
 of people 3:119; 5:54; 12:30,32;  
 59:9
- Lower**  
 Heaven 37:6-7; 56:27-40  
 universe 67:5
- Loyalty** 26:225
- Lunch** 18:62
- Luqmaan** 31:12-19
- Lusts** 3:14; 4:27; 15:72; 19:59;  
 23:5; 24:30; 33:35; 70:29; 79:40
- Luxury** 7:26,93; 10:88; 11:116;  
 16:6-8,80; 17:93; 21:13; 26:149;  
 43:34; 44:26; 76:13; 83:23,35;  
 88:13
- Lye** 44:45
- Lying** 2:10; 3:191; 5:8; 10:12;  
 12:17-18; 24:7-8

## M

- Magi** 22:17
- Magic** 2:102; 5:110; 6:7; 7:116,  
 132; 10:76,77,81; 11:7; 15:15;  
 20:57-73; 21:3; 26:35,49; 27:13;  
 28:36,48; 34:43; 37:15; 43:30;  
 46:7; 52:15; 54:2; 61:6; 74:24
- Magicians**  
 and Moses 7:112-126; 10:77,79-  
 81; 20:69-70; 26:37-51; 40:24;  
 43:49; 79:23  
 messengers accused 7:109; 10:2;  
 20:63; 25:34; 38:4; 40:24; 43:49;  
 51:39,52
- Magog** 18:94; 21:96
- Majesty**  
 God's 14:4; 38:82; 45:37; 55:27,  
 46,78; 79:40  
 Pharaoh's 26:44
- Majority**  
 are disbelievers 16:83; 17:89;  
 25:50  
 idol worshipers 12:106; 30:42  
 ignorants 6:111  
 unappreciative 2:243; 7:17;  
 10:60; 12:38; 27:73; 40:61  
 wicked 3:110; 5:59; 7:17; 9:8  
 do not believe 16:83; 17:89;  
 25:50  
 do not know 6:37; 7:187; 8:34;  
 10:55; 12:21,40,68; 16:38,75,101;  
 21:24; 27:61; 28:13,57; 30:6,30;  
 31:25; 34:28,36; 39:29,49;  
 44:39; 45:26; 52:47

- do not understand 5:103; 25:44; 29:63; 49:4
- Malek 43:77
- Males 3:36,195; 4:1132,34,124, 176; 5:38,103; 6:143; 16:97; 26:165; 40:40; 42:50; 49:13; 53:45; 75:39; 78:8; 92:5
- Malice 2:75,85,173; 4:30; 5:3; 6:108,145; 16:115; 48:12; 58:8
- Man see Human
- Manaaf 53:20
- Manifest 2:118; 6:158; 7:143; 17:102; 51:38, 50-51; 67:26
- Manna 2:57; 7:160; 20:80
- Mansions 7:74; 9:72; 12:100; 17:93; 21:13; 22:45; 25:10; 26:128,149; 27:38-44; 28:81; 29:58; 39:20; 43:33-34; 61:12; 77:32
- Markets 25:7,20
- Marks 2:260; 5:38; 7:46,48; 47:30; 48:29; 68:16
- Maroot 2:102
- Marraige 2:102,221,235; 4:3-4, 20-25,34-35,127-130; 5:5; 23:6; 24:3-9,32-33; 28:27; 30:21; 33:4, 37,49-52; 42:11,50; 58:1-4; 60:10; 66:5,10; 70:30
- Martyrdom 2:154; 3:140,169-170,195; 4:69,72,74; 9:52,72; 22:58-59; 33:23; 47:4; 57:19
- Marvels 6:75; 10:101; 18:9; 21:32; 34:9; 40:81; 53:18,55; Sura 55
- Marwah 2:158
- Mary 2:87,253; 3:35-37,42-47; 4:156,171; 5:17,47,77,75,78,110, 112,114,116; 9:31; 19:16-28; 21:91; 23:50; 33:7; 43:57; 57:27; 61:6,14; 66:12
- Masjid (see also Mosque) 2:114, 187; 5:97; 7:31; 8:34; 9:7,17-19, 28,107-108; 22:25,40; 48:25,27  
idol worshippers not to frequent 9:17-18
- Masses  
from the sky 17:92; 26:187; 34:9; 52:44  
of fire 39:16  
raised 79:28
- Master, God is 1:4; 2:107,286; 3:18,68,150; 4:45,75,171; 6:14, 18,51,62,70,127; 7:155,196; 8:40; 9:51,116; 10:30; 12:101; 18:26; 29:22; 33:17; 42:9,28,31
- Mate 4:1; 6:101; 7:189; 25:54; 35:11; 39:6; 42:11; 55:56,70; 56:22,35; 72:3; 78:8
- Material things 2:79,174; 3:77, 199; 4:77,134; 5:44; 8:67; 9:38, 69,74; 10:11; 11:15,116; 20:131; 24:33; 21:13; 28:60-61; 38:32,34; 39:50; 42:20,36 43:32-35; 53:29 38:32,34; 39:50; 42:20,36 43:32-35; 53:29; 100:8; 111:2
- Mathematical  
code (see also Quranic Miracle) Sura 74  
purpose of Miracle code 74:31
- Maturity 6:152; 17:34; 22:5; 28:14; 40:67; 46:15
- Measure 6:152; 7:85; 11:84-85; 12:59,88; 13:8; 15:21; 17:35; 23:18; 25:2; 26:181; 42:27; 43:11; 54:49; 65:1; 77:23; 83:2-3
- Meat  
allegorical 52:22;56:21  
permitted 5:1; 16:14; 22:37; 35:12  
prohibited 2:173; 4:119; 5:3,90; 6:145; 16:115
- Mecca 3:96; 14:37; 27:91; 43:31; 47:13; 48:24; 95:3
- Mediating 4:85  
Idols cannot be mediators 39:3; 32:4; 39:43
- Meditation 3:17,41; 9:112; 17:79; 19:11; 25:64; 26:218; 37:143; 39:9; 50:40; 73:2-4,6,20
- Memory 25:32; 50:22
- Menopause 65:4
- Menstruation 2:222,228; 65:4
- Mental incompetence 2:282; 4:5
- Merciful, God 1:1,3; 2:37,54, 128,143,160,163,173,182,192, 199,226; 3:31,89,129; 4:16,23, 25,29,64,96,100,129,152; 5:3,34, 39,74,98; 6:54,145,165; 7:151,153, 167; 8:69-70; 9:5,27,91,99,102, 104,117-118; 10:107; 11:41,90; 12:53,64,98; 14:36; 15:49; 16:7, 18,47,110,119; 17:66; 21:83; 22:65; 24:5,20; 25:6,70; 26:68,104,122,140,159,175,191, 217; 27:11,30; 28:16; 29:9; 30:5; 32:6; 33:5,24,43,50,59,73; 34:2; 36:5,58; 39:53; 41:2,32; 42:5; 44:42; 46:8; 48:14; 49:5,12; 52:28; 57:9,28; 58:12; 59:10,22; 60:7,12; 64:14; 66:1; 73:20
- Mercy  
attribute of God 6:12,16,54,133  
messenger as 2:151; 3:164; 19:21; 21:107; 62:2; 65:11  
scripture as 6:154,157; 7:52, 154,203; 10:57; 12:111; 16:64,89; 17:82,87; 27:77; 28:43,86; 29:51; 31:3; 45:20; 46:12  
seeking 39:9
- Mesa 23:50
- Message  
belief in 3:68; 7:75; 39:23; 40:54; 57:16  
delivery of 3:20,92,99; 5:99; 6:90,124; 13:40; 16:35,82; 24:54; 29:18; 33:39; 36:17; 42:48; 46:23; 64:12; 72:23,28; 77:5  
disregarding 6:44; 7:165; 17:16; 9:54; 14:9; 18:6,28; 20:124; 21:36,42; 23:110; 25:18-19; 39:22; 40:50,70; 41:5; 43:24; 68:51; 72:17  
for all 6:90; 7:157; 10:37; 12:104; 21:24; 26:196; 38:87; 43:44; 46:9; 65:10; 68:52; 81:27  
lead away from 25:27-29  
preservation of 15:9  
recieve 7:6  
truth 13:14
- Messenger of the Covenant see Covenant, Messenger of
- Messengers (see also specific names)  
angels 3:39,45; 6:61; 7:37; 10:21; 11:69-83; 16:2; 17:95; 22:75; 35:1; 43:80; 51:24-37  
as ally 5:55-56  
as example 33:21; 49:7  
behavior with 49:1-5  
believe in 5:12,111  
betray 8:27  
brought truth 7:43,53; 33:22; 36:52  
can't say never sent 20:134; 28:47  
confer/consult with 58:12-13  
criteria for 36:13-27  
demand angel 25:7  
demand miracles from 26:154  
devil interferes with wishes of 22:52  
every community receives 10:47; 17:15  
failed to recognize 23:69  
following 3:53,172; 4:69,100, 136; 5:56,104; 7:157,158; 9:16; 24:47,62,120; 48:9; 49:3,15; 59:8  
function of 2:101,129,143,151;



- 5:67,92, 99; 6:48; 13:40; 14:4; 16:35; 18:56; 21:25; 24:54; 29:18; 36:17; 42:48; 64:12; 98:2 given authorization for miracles 40:78 honorable 44:17; 69:40; 81:19; 94:4 God chooses 6:124; 12:109 God communicates through 42:51 God protects 8:30 God will question 5:109; 7:6; 77:11 going against/rejecting 2:87,98; 3:86,183-184; 4:14,42,81,115; 5:33,41,70; 6:34-35,130; 7:64, 101; 8:13; 9:13,40,54,61,63,80, 84,90,107; 10:73; 13:43; 14:13; 16:113; 17:90-94; 23:44,48; 33:57; 33:12; 34:34; 36:13-19; 40:5; 47:32; 48:13; 54:14,24; 58:5,20,22; 59:4; 60:1; 64:6; 69:10; 72:23 guaranteed victory 10:103; 12:110; 14:47; 37:171-172; 40:51; 58:21 human (see specific names) hurt 9:61; 33:53 knowledge of future 3:179 make no distinction 2:136,285; 3:84; 4:150-152; 27:59 mercy from God 2:151; 3:164; 4:165; 11:120; 19:21; 17:15; 21:107 messenger prophets 19:51,54 obey 2:143; 3:32,132; 4:13,59,64-65,69,80; 5:92; 7:35; 8:1,20,46; 9:71; 24:51-52,54,56,63; 26:108, 110,126,131,144,150,163,179; 33:31,33,36,66,71; 47:33; 48:17; 57:28; 58:13; 64:12; 71:3; 81:21 peace be upon the 37:181 predetermined that will send 44:5 proofs 7:101; 9:70; 14:9; 30:9; 35:25; 40:22; 43:63 qualities 9:61; 11:29-31,51,88; 14:11; 46:35; 68:4 Quran as 3:101; 5:15; 11:1-3; 65:11 raised some over others 2:253 recorders 10:21 referring problems to 4:83 request from 24:63 responsible for how respond to 5:109; 28:65-66 ridiculed/mockered 6:10; 9:65; 13:32; 15:11; 18:106; 21:36,41; 25:41; 36:30; 63:5 Scriptures written with their hands 80:15 same message 46:9 some told about/some not 4:164; 40:78 spoils of war 59:7 supported by God 9:26,40; 10:103; 40:51; 48:26-27 thought would be no more 40:34; 72:7 warners 39:71 were human 2:214; 3:144; 5:75; 7:35,63,69; 10:2,94; 11:27; 13:38; 14:10-11; 16:43; 17:93-94; 18:110; 21:3; 23:24,32-33,51; 25:7,20 26:154,186; 36:15; 41:6 witnesses 2:143; 22:78; 73:15 wives of 33:28-34,50-53 Messiah (see Jesus) 3:45; 4:157-159,163,171-172; 5:17,72,75; 9:31 Metal 13:17; 55:35 Michael 2:98 Midyan 7:85-93; 9:70; 11:84-95; 20:40; 22:44; 26:176-189; 28:22, 45; 29:36-37; 38:13 Mighty, God is 40:22 Milk 16:66; 23:21; 47:15 Mina 2:203 Minds 2:7,88,118,247; 4:155; 6:46,110,113; 7:179; 14:43; 16:78; 17:36,46; 20:96; 21:3; 22:46; 23:63; 24:37; 28:10; 32:9; 34:23; 40:19; 41:5; 45:23; 46:26; 47:24; 50:37; 53:11; 63:3; 79:8 Miracles brought by messengers 2:92,87, 253; 5:110; 7:73,106; 10:75; 11:96; 13:38; 14:5; 17:59,101; 20:22; 21:68-69; 23:50; 27:12; 28:35; 29:51; 40:78; 43:63; 79:20 demanded 2:118; 6:37,109; 7:203; 10:20; 13:7,27; 18:55; 20:133; 21:5; 26:154 29:50; in Quran 2:106; 10:1,20; 12:1; 13:1; 15:1; 26:2; 27:1; 28:2; 31:2; 34:45; 41:41,52-53; 50:13; 74:1-56 given to those who attained certainty 2:118 won't convert 2:145; 4:153; 6:25,35,109,111; 7:146; 10:97; 17:59; 27:13-14; 30:58; 37:14; 43:47; 54:2 Mirage 24:39; 78:20 Miserable 2:90,93; 5:62-63,79-80; 6:31; 9:9; 11:106; 20:117; 63:2; 65:1,6; 67:27; 74:19-20; 75:24 Misery for disbelievers 3:106; 9:85; 11:39,106; 13:34; 14:28; 16:27, 94; 39:60; 43:17; 47:8; 55:9; 80:40; 90:19; 92:10 in war 3:153 not for believers 10:26; 17:71; 18:80; 20:123; 76:11 Misguiding by companion 50:27 by God 2:26; 4:88,143; 13:27,33; 14:4,27; 16:93; 30:29; 39:23,36; 40:34,74; 42:44,46 by humans 3:69; 4:113; 5:77; 6:119; 7:38; 9:37; 16:25; 20:79, 85; 33:67; 37:32; 38:60-61; 71:24, 27 by idols 28:63-64 by jinns and humans 41:29 by Satan 4:60,119; 7:16,27; 15:39; 22:4; 25:29; 27:24; 28:15; 36:62; 38:82 Mission, of messengers 3:20; 5:67; 13:40; 15:57-65; 16:82; 20:31; 24:54; 29:18; 36:17; 38:80; 42:48; 64:12; 72:23; 88:21 Mistake of Abraham 60:4 of Muhammad 17:73-75; 33:37; 40:55,66; 48:2; 66:1; 80:1-10; 93:7 Mobilize 3:173; 4:71,89; 8:15,58, 60; 9:38-39,41-42,46-47,81,83, 122; 17:64; 24:53; 33:18; 47:21; 60:1 Mocking believers 23:110 messengers 6:10; 15:95; 63:5 people 49:11 religion 2:14-15; 4:46,140; 5:57-58; 6:68; 8:35; 9:65-65; 11:8,38; 21:41; 23:110; 31:6; 37:12,14,52; 39:48,56; 45:9,33; 67:27; 83:30-31 Moderation 7:31; 25:67 Modesty 24:31,60; 33:59 Monastery 22:40 Money a test 2:155; 3:116,186; 8:28; 18:46; 23:55; 64:15; 68:14;

- 71:21; 74:12; 89:20  
charity 2:177; 9:103; 24:33;  
51:19; 70:24; 92:18  
cannot help 3:10,116; 26:88;  
60:3; 69:28; 92:11; 104:3; 111:2  
cheating 2:188; 4:161; 9:34;  
104:2  
don't ask for 12:104; 25:57;  
68:46  
don't be impressed by 3:10;  
9:55,69,85; 34:36; 57:20; 58:17;  
69:28; 111:2  
God provides 71:12  
God won't ask for 47:36-37  
inheriting 33:27  
orphans' 4:2-6; 6:152; 17:34  
priority to 48:11; 63:9; 89:20  
showing off 2:264; 4:38; 90:6  
striving with 2:261-262,265;  
4:95; 8:72; 9:20,41,44,88,111;  
49:15; 61:11  
used to repel from God's path  
8:36  
usury 4:161; 30:39  
Monkeys 5:60  
Monks 5:82; 9:34  
Monotheism 1:5; 2:138-139,256;  
3:30,95; 6:102; 7:29; 13:36;  
10:105; 16:123; 22:31; 24:55;  
29:17,56; 30:28-30; 39:2-3,11,  
14,66; 40:14,65  
Monotheist 2:135; 3:67,95;  
4:125; 6:161; 16:120,123  
Months 2:185,197,226,234; 4:92;  
5:97; 9:2,5,36-37; 34:12; 46:15;  
58:4; 65:4; 97:3  
Moon 2:189; 6:77,96; 7:54; 10:5;  
12:4; 13:2; 14:33; 16:12; 21:33;  
22:18; 25:61; 29:61; 31:29;  
35:13; 36:39,40; 39:5; 41:37;  
54:1; 55:5; 71:16; 74:32; 75:8-9;  
81:18; 84:18; 91:2  
Morality 4:24-25; 24:33; 68:4  
Morning 3:72; 6:96; 11:81; 15:66;  
83; 28:18; 30:17; 46:25; 54:38;  
68:17,20-21; 74:34; 79:29; 81:18;  
100:3  
Moses (see also Children of  
Israel)  
as a baby 20:38-41; 28:7-14  
asked to see God 7:143  
book of 11:17  
chosen 4:153; 6:84; 7:144;  
19:51-53; 20:13; 28:14  
covenant 3:81; 33:7  
followers of 7:159  
given guidance 40:53  
given scripture 2:53,87,136;  
3:84; 6:91,154; 7:142-145,154;  
11:110; 14:5; 17:2; 20:23; 21:48;  
23:49; 25:35; 28:43-44; 32:23;  
37:117; 41:45; 46:12; 53:36;  
87:19  
God spoke to 2:253; 4:164;  
7:143-144; 19:52; 20:10-47; 27:7-  
12; 28:29-35  
granted Aaron to help 19:53;  
20:29-36; 26:13-15; 28:34-35  
history of 28:3; 40:54  
hurt 33:69  
in Midyan 28:22-29  
killed a man 20:40; 28:15-21,32  
marries 28:26-27  
messengership 37:114-122  
miracles 2:60; 7:103,108,117-  
120,133-134,160; 17:101-102;  
20:17-22,69,77; 26:30-33,45-  
46; 28:31-32,36  
Mount Sinai 28:46  
only one religion 42:13  
parted the sea 2:50; 26:60-66  
people rebel against 2:51,54-  
55,61,67-71,92-93,108; 5:20-26;  
7:138,148-155,162; 14:8; 20:85-  
88; 22:44; 33:69; 61:5  
sent to Pharaoh 7:103-137;  
10:75-93; 11:96-99; 17:101-104;  
20:9-97; 23:45-48; 25:35-36;  
26:10-66; 27:12-14; 28:32-41;  
29:39; 40:23-45; 43:46-56; 44:17-  
33; 51:38-40; 79:15-25  
teacher of 18:60-82  
tested 20:40  
Mosques (see also Masjid) 17:1,  
7; 72:18  
Mosquito 2:26  
Mothers  
honor them 31:14; 46:15  
in divorce 2:233  
in inheritance 4:11  
mother of Jesus see Mary  
Moses' mother 20:38,40,94;  
28:7-13  
of orphans 4:3  
prohibited in marriage 4:23;  
33:4,6; 58:2  
treat wives like 58:2-4  
Moths 101:4  
Mount Sinai 2:63,93; 4:154;  
19:52; 20:80; 28:29,46; 52:1;  
95:2  
Mountains  
crumble from Quran 59:21  
God manifested self to 7:143  
offered responsibility 33:72  
on Day of Resurrection 18:47;  
20:105; 52:10; 56:5; 69:14; 70:9;  
73:14; 77:10; 78:20; 81:5; 101:5  
schemes could erase 14:46  
shelter 7:74; 15:82; 16:68,81;  
26:149  
signs 7:171; 13:3,31; 17:37;  
19:90; 27:61,88; 35:27; 50:7;  
77:27; 78:7; 79:32; 88:19  
subdued to David 21:79; 34:10;  
38:18  
submit 22:18; 33:72  
Mouths 3:118,167; 5:41; 9:30,  
32; 13:14; 14:9; 18:5; 24:15;  
36:65; 61:8  
Mu'mens defined 49:14-15;  
66:5  
Mud see Clay  
Muhammad  
and change of Qiblah 2:144  
and battles 3:121-128,159; 8:64-  
70  
and blind man 80:1  
and Zeid's wife 33:37  
covenant 3:81; 33:7  
didn't know future 7:187; 79:43  
follower of Abraham 16:123  
Gentile prophet for all 7:157-  
158; 62:2  
had worshiped idols 40:66  
human 39:30  
last prophet 33:40  
marriage 33:28-32,50-52; 65:1-4;  
66:1-5  
miracle 10:20; 13:27; 29:50-51  
mistakes 17:73-75; 33:37; 66:1;  
80:1-10; 93:7  
not final messenger 33:40  
orphan 93:6  
rejected & insulted 6:112; 9:61;  
43:31;  
revelation of Quran 6:19; 7:203;  
10:94; 11:12; 15:87; 17:1; 20:2,  
114; 25:32; 29:51; 42:52; 47:2;  
53:1-18; 69:44-47; 75:16  
says people have deserted  
Quran 25:30  
supported by God 8:64; 9:40,  
61; 33:56; 47:13; 48:20,24,25;  
53:1-18; 93:3,5-8  
witness 2:143  
Muhajerin 9:100,117



Mules 16:8  
 Multiply 2:245, 4:40, 42:11,20,  
 23; 57:11,18; 64:17  
 Multitudes 5:77; 6:128; 7:179  
 Mummification 10:92  
 Murder 2:72-73,178-179,191,  
 217; 4:29,92-93; 5:27-32; 14:6;  
 16:59; 17:31  
 Musk 83:26  
 Muslims (see Submitters)  
 Mustard seed 21:47; 31:16  
 Mutual blaming 64:9  
 Mysteries, God knows all 27:25

## N

**Names**  
 calling 25:9  
 commemoration of God's  
 2:114; 7:180; 22:28,40; 50:40;  
 56:74,96; 69:52; 72:18; 73:8;  
 76:25; 87:1,15  
 don't change 33:5  
 don't ridicule 33:5;49:11  
 in God's name 1:1; 2:173; 5:4;  
 6:118-119,121,138; 11:41; 16:91;  
 27:30; 46:17; 96:1  
 make up 53:23,27  
 of God 7:180; 17:110; 20:8;  
 55:78; 59:24  
 taught Adam 2:31-33  
**Narrations (see also Hadith)**  
 3:62; 4:164; 6:57,130; 7:7,35,  
 101,176; 11:100,120; 12:35;  
 16:118; 18:13; 20:99; 27:76;  
 28:25; 40:78  
**Nasr'** 71:23  
**Nations** 6:38,42; 49:13  
**Nature**  
 of human 4:28; 21:37; 59:9  
 signs in 6:1-3;95-99; 13:24,12,  
 13; 16:3,48-50,65-72,78,79; 21:30-  
 33; 23:78-80; 24:40-  
 45; 25:45-49,53,54,61,62; 28:71-  
 73; 30:19-27; 35:11-13,27,28,41;  
 36:33-44,68,71-73,77,80; 39:5,6;  
 41:53; 50:6-11; 51:1-8,20-23;  
 77:20-27; 78:6-16; 84:16-19;  
 86:5-8; 91:1-7  
**Navigation** 16:16  
**Nearness, of God** 2:186; 9:99;  
 11:61; 34:50; 50:16; 56:85  
**Necks** 3:180; 5:105; 8:12; 13:5;  
 17:13,29; 21:28; 26:4; 34:33,50;  
 36:8; 38:33; 40:71 47:4; 80:37;  
 111:5

**Nectar** 76:5, 83:25  
**Needs, God has none** 3:97,  
 4:131; 6:14,101; 10:68; 14:8;  
 17:111; 27:40; 29:6; 35:15;  
 36:28; 39:7; 51:57; 60:6; 64:6  
**Needle** 7:40  
**Needy** 2:177; 4:8; 8:41; 9:60;  
 17:26; 22:28,36; 24:32; 30:38;  
 51:19; 59:7-8; 70:25; 76:8; 90:16  
**Negligence** 3:152; 4:128-129;  
 21:42; 58:19; 91:10; 107:2  
**Neighbors** 4:36; 56:16  
**Nepotism** 2:254; 14:31  
**Neutralize** 8:30; 40:5  
**Nice, disregard in nice manner**  
 73:10  
**Night**  
 as a cover 25:47; 78:10; 91:4;  
 92:1  
 as a sign 2:164; 3:27,190; 7:54;  
 10:6; 13:3; 14:33; 16:12; 17:12;  
 22:61; 24:44; 28:71; 31:29;  
 35:13; 36:37,40; 39:5; 57:6;  
 74:33; 81:17; 84:17; 89:2,4; 93:2  
 blessed 44:3  
 for rest 6:96; 10:67; 27:86;  
 28:72-73  
 judgment by day or 10:24,50  
 worship during 3:41,113; 7:205;  
 11:114; 17:78-79; 18:28; 20:130;  
 21:20; 25:64; 26:218; 30:17;  
 33:42; 39:9; 40:55; 48:9; 50:40;  
 51:17; 52:49; 73:2,6,20; 76:25-26  
**Night of Destiny/Power** 2:186;  
 44:3; 97:1-5  
**Nightmare** 40:46  
**Nine** 17:101; 18:25; 27:12,48  
**Nineteen**  
 miracle of Quran 74:30-31  
 purpose of 74:31  
**Ninety-nine** 38:23  
**Noah**  
 age of 29:14  
 and his family 11:42-47; 19:58;  
 66:10  
 chosen 3:33; 4:163; 6:84; 17:3;  
 57:26  
 covenant 3:81; 33:7  
 history of 7:59-64,69; 9:70;  
 10:71-74; 11:25-48,89; 14:9;  
 17:17; 21:76-77; 22:42; 23:23-  
 30; 25:37; 26:105-122; 29:14-15;  
 37:75-82; 38:12; 40:5,31; 50:12;  
 51:46; 53:52; 54:9-16; 69:11-12;  
 71:1-28  
 only one religion 42:13

wife of 66:10  
**Nomads** see Arabs  
**Nonsense**  
 dreams 12:44  
 none in Heaven 19:62; 56:25;  
 78:35; 88:11  
 utter 72:4  
**Noon** 17:78; 24:58; 30:18  
**Nose** 5:45; 68:16  
**Nullifying**  
 arguments 42:16  
 devil's work 22:52  
 schemes 8:18  
 our works 2:217,264; 3:22; 5:5,  
 53; 6:88; 7:118,147; 9:17,69;  
 11:16; 18:105; 33:19; 39:65;  
 47:1,9,28,32-33; 49:2  
**Numbered record** 83:9,20  
**Numbers, see each number**  
**Nursing, of infants** 2:233; 4:23;  
 20:40; 22:2; 28:7,12; 65:6

## O

**Oases** 34:18  
**Oaths** 2:225; 5:89,103,108; 9:12;  
 16:91-95; 24:6-9; 56:76; 58:16;  
 63:2; 66:2; 89:5  
**Obedience** 2:238,285; 3:17,32;  
 4:34,59,81; 5:7,92; 8:20,46;  
 11:75; 22:34; 24:48-54; 33:31,  
 35,66,71; 38:17; 39:54; 43:63;  
 47:21,33; 50:8; 64:12,16; 66:5,12;  
 68:8,10; 71:3; 76:9; 76:24; 81:21;  
 96:19  
**Objection** 9:58; 33:36  
**Obligations** 2:185,228,286; 3:77;  
 8:72; 24:54; 28:29; 33:38,50  
**Obligatory Charity (Zakat)**  
 2:43,83,110,177,277; 4:77,162;  
 5:12,55; 6:141; 7:156; 9:5,11,18,  
 71; 19:31,55; 21:73; 22:41,78;  
 23:4;  
 24:37,56; 27:3; 31:4; 33:33; 41:7;  
 58:13; 73:20; 98:5  
**Oblivious** 21:97;30:7;50:22  
**Oceans (see also Seas)** 2:164;  
 16:14; 17:66; 18:86,109; 22:65;  
 24:40; 31:27; 52:6; 81:6; 82:3  
**Odd** 89:3  
**Offenses (see also Sins)** 4:22,31,  
 48,50,93,116,149; 5:39,95; 17:31;  
 24:15; 25:68; 31:13; 33:53; 53:32  
**Offerings** 2:196; 3:183; 5:2,27,90,  
 95,97, 22,32,36, 37,107, 48,25  
**Officials** 2:188

Oil 12:49; 23:20; 24:35; 34:12  
 Olives 6:99,141; 16:11; 24:35;  
 80:29; 95:1  
 Omens 7:57,131; 14:14; 25:48;  
 27:47,63; 30:46; 36:18-19  
 Omega, God is the 57:3  
 Omnipotent, God is 2:20,106,  
 109,148,259,284; 3:26,29,165,  
 189; 4:149; 5:17,19,40,120; 6:17;  
 8:42; 9:39; 11:4; 16:70,77; 22:6;  
 24:45; 25:54; 29:20; 30:50,54;  
 41:39; 42:9,50; 46:33; 48:21;  
 54:42,55; 57:2; 59:6; 64:1; 65:12;  
 66:8; 67:1  
 Omnipresent: 115  
 Omniscient, God is (see also  
 Aware, God is) 2:32, 115,127,  
 137,158,181,216,224,247,  
 256,261,268,282; 3:34-35,73;  
 4:11-12, 17,24,26,35,104,111,  
 147,170; 5:54,76,97; 6:83,115,  
 128,139; 7:200; 8:17,42,53,61,71;  
 9:15,28,60,97-98,103,106,110;  
 10:65; 12:6,34; 15:25,86; 16:70;  
 21:4; 22:52,59; 24:18,58-59;  
 26:220; 27:6,78; 29:60; 30:54;  
 31:34; 33:1,51; 34:26; 35:44;  
 36:38,81; 40:2; 41:12,36; 42:50;  
 43:9,84; 44:6; 48:4,17; 49:1,8,  
 13,16; 51:30; 60:10; 66:2-3;  
 76:30  
 One 2:163,184; 4:1,129,176; 5:48,  
 106; 6:160; 7:19,54; 19:94  
 One-eighth 4:12  
 One-fifth 8:41  
 One-fourth 4:12  
 One-half 4:11-12  
 One hundred 8:65,66; 24:2  
 One-sixth 4:11-12  
 One-tenth 34:45  
 One-third 4:11-12; 5:73; 73:20  
 One thousand 8:9,65,66; 22:47;  
 29:14; 32:5  
 Oneness of God 2:163,255; 3:2;  
 4:87,171; 5:73; 6:3,19; 7:54;  
 10:3,105; 28:70; 34:27; 37:4;  
 39:4,14; 40:3,16; 43:84; 59:22-  
 24; 112:1  
 Onion 2:61  
 Opening of hearts 6:125;  
 39:22  
 Opinion  
 as a god 25:43  
 following 5:77; 6:56,119,150;  
 7:176; 13:37; 18:78; 30:16;  
 23:71; 28:50; 30:29; 38:26; 47:14,

16; 53:23; 54:3  
 putting above God & mes-  
 sengers 49:1  
 Opponents, of God 2:176,204;  
 5:82; 8:72; 16:4,27; 19:69,97;  
 36:77; 38:21; 40:30; 41:52;  
 43:55; 50:25; 108:3  
 Opposition 2:137; 5:17; 9:8,63;  
 22:53; 72:19  
 Oppression 2:191,193,217; 4:75,  
 97; 7:137; 8:26,39; 23:46;  
 26:227; 28:5,21,25,76; 54:10;  
 60:5  
 Orbit 21:33; 31:29; 36:38,40;  
 81:16  
 Orchards 13:4; 18:32-42; 23:19;  
 25:8; 56:28; 71:12; 78:16,32;  
 80:30  
 Origin  
 of life 29:20;  
 of man 3:59; 6:2; 7:11-12,189;  
 15:26-33; 17:61-65; 20:115-23;  
 23:12; 25:54; 32:7-9; 37:11;  
 38:71-6; 39:6; 49:13; 53:32;  
 55:14; 95:4  
 Orphans  
 charity 2:177,215; 4:8; 8:41;  
 59:7; 76:8-9; 90:15  
 inheritance 4:8; 89:19  
 marrying 4:127  
 money of 4:2,5,10; 6:152; 17:34;  
 89:19  
 Muhammed 93:6  
 raising 2:220  
 regard 2:83; 4:36,127; 89:17;  
 93:9; 107:2  
 rights 4:127  
 test 4:6  
 treasure in wall 18:82  
 Ornaments 43:35; 76:21  
 Outer  
 limits 55:13  
 outermost, God is the 57:3  
 Outsiders 3:28,118; 4:89,139,  
 144; 5:51,57,106; 9:23; 60:1  
 Overwhelming, the 88:1

## P

Paganism see Idol Worship  
 Pagans 3:17,72-73  
 Paid, for what you do 3:25,161;  
 16:111; 20:15; 27:90; 36:54;  
 37:39; 39:70; 40:17; 45:14,22,28;  
 46:19; 52:21; 53:11  
 Pain

gain with 94:5-6  
 of idol worship 6:137  
 of retribution (see also Hell,  
 Retribution) 2:174,178; 5:36,73,  
 94; 6:70; 7:73; 10:4; 44:48  
 of smoke 44:11  
 of war 4:104  
 Paint 55:37  
 Pairs 6:143; 11:40; 13:3; 20:53;  
 23:27; 34:46; 36:36; 39:6; 43:12;  
 51:49; 53:45; 75:3  
 seven 15:87  
 Palace 27:23,44  
 Palisade 18:93  
 Palm, trees 2:266; 6:99,141;  
 13:4; 16:11,67; 17:91; 18:32;  
 19:23,25; 20:71; 23:19; 26:148;  
 36:34; 50:10; 54:20; 55:11,68;  
 69:7  
 Paper 6:7,91; 52:3  
 Parable see Allegory  
 Paradise (see also Gardens,  
 Heaven)  
 Adam & Eve evicted from 2:35-  
 38; 7:19-27; 20:117-123  
 allegory of 13:35; 47:15  
 attainment of 2:82,111; 3:15,  
 185; 5:65; 7:42,43; 10:26; 11:23,  
 108; 26:90; 30:15; 32:19; 36:26;  
 39:73-74; 69:22; 79:41  
 described 7:43-50; 19:60-63;  
 29:58; 40:40; 42:22; 43:70-73;  
 53:15; 55:46; 74:40; 76:5,12-22;  
 88:10-16  
 forbidden 5:72; 7:40  
 God brings 81:13  
 striving for 2:214; 3:133,142;  
 4:124; 9:111; 19:60; 23:1-11;  
 46:15-16; 50:33; 57:21; 66:11;  
 70:22-35; 76:7-10  
 Pardon  
 from God 2:52,187,286; 4:99,  
 135; 5:15,95; 9:43,66,96; 33:17;  
 42:25; 73:20  
 from people 2:109,178; 3:134,  
 159; 4:16; 4:149; 5:13,45; 7:199;  
 9:5; 24:22; 42:40; 64:14  
 Pardoner, God (see also For-  
 giver) 4:13,99,149; 22:60; 58:2  
 Parents  
 clarity to 3:15  
 commemorate 2:200  
 cry for God's help 46:17  
 denounce if oppose God 58:22  
 divorce 2:233  
 following 2:170; 5:104; 6:148;



- 7:28,70,173; 9:23-24; 10:78;  
11:62,87,109; 12:40; 14:10;  
16:35; 21:53; 26:74; 31:21; 37:69-  
71; 43:22-24  
honor 2:83; 4:1,36; 6:151; 17:23-  
24,28; 19:14,32; 29:8; 31:14-15;  
46:15  
inheritance 2:180; 4:11  
never warned 6:91; 36:6  
righteous 40:8  
Parrot 2:171  
Parties  
battle of the 33:9-22  
of devil 58:19  
of God 58:22  
Partnership  
disputing 39:29  
none with God 6:163; 9:31;  
10:18; 16:71; 17:111; 18:26;  
23:92; 25:2; 27:63; 28:68; 34:22,  
27; 39:67; 52:43; 59:23  
Pasture 16:10; 79:31; 80:28;  
87:4  
Path, of God  
choosing 73:19; 76:29  
described 3:51; 5:16; 6:126,153;  
19:36; 36:61; 39:55; 67:22; 72:14,  
16; 90:10-17  
farthest from 25:34,42  
guiding to 1:6-7; 2:142,213;  
4:68,175; 5:16; 6:39,87,161;  
10:25; 14:1,12; 16:9,121; 19:43;  
22:24,54; 24:46; 25:57; 29:69;  
31:15; 34:6; 38:22; 42:52-53;  
43:43; 46:30; 48:2,20; 87:8  
invite to 6:71; 12:108; 16:125;  
22:67; 23:73; 76:3; 80:20  
misguiding from 4:44; 5:77;  
13:33; 17:48; 25:9; 36:66; 38:26;  
40:29,37; 42:46  
points out 80:20  
rejecting 2:108; 5:12; 6:117;  
7:146; 13:6,33; 16:125; 23:74;  
25:27,34; 53:30; 60:1  
repelling from 2:217; 3:99;  
6:116; 7:16,45,86; 8:36,47; 9:9,  
34; 10:88; 11:19; 14:3,30; 16:88,  
94; 22:9,25; 27:24; 29:38; 31:6;  
39:8; 43:37; 47:1,32,34; 58:16;  
63:2  
wait to see who is on 20:135  
Path, wrong 4:44,115,137,150,  
168; 5:60; 6:153; 7:146; 11:99;  
17:32; 37:23  
Patience  
better if show 49:5  
impatient 17:11; 19:84; 21:37;  
33:1  
of believers 4:25; 10:109; 11:49;  
12:18,83; 14:5,12; 20:130; 21:85;  
30:60; 37:102; 38:17; 40:55,77;  
46:35; 50:39; 54:27; 70:5; 73:10  
rewarded 7:137; 16:126-127;  
42:43  
won't change fate 52:16  
Patriarchs 2:136,140; 3:84;  
4:163; 5:12  
Peace  
abode of 6:127; 7:46; 10:10,25;  
13:24; 14:23; 15:46; 19:62;  
25:75; 36:58; 39:73; 44:55;  
50:34; 56:26,91  
be upon you 6:54; 15:52; 28:55;  
39:73  
God is 59:23  
keep within family 49:10  
Night of Destiny full of 97:5  
offered 4:90,91,94,114; 8:61  
paths of 5:16  
pursuit of 47:35  
speak 25:63; 43:8  
times of 2:196; 3:140; 7:95  
treaties 4:90; 8:72; 9:1,4,7  
upon the believers 6:54; 11:48;  
16:32; 19:15,33; 20:47; 24:55;  
27:59; 33:44; 34:37; 37:79,109,  
120,130,181  
Pearls 22:23; 24:35; 35:33;  
52:24; 55:22; 56:23; 76:19  
Peer pressure 29:25  
Pen 31:27; 68:1; 96:4  
People, as a test 6:53,65; 64:14-  
15  
People of the scripture 3:64,65,  
70-72,75,98-100,113-115,187,  
199; 4:47,123,153-155,159,171;  
5:15,19,47,59,65,68,77; 29:46;  
33:26; 98:1  
Perception 49:2  
Perfect  
creation 67:3  
religion 6:161; 9:36; 12:40;  
30:30,43; 98:5  
Perish 23:41,44  
Permission 2:187; 4:25,91;  
6:118; 7:123; 9:43,44,93; 10:59;  
11:105; 12:80; 20:71,109; 24:27-  
28,58-59,62; 26:49; 33:53; 77:36;  
78:38  
Persecution 2:49,177; 3:28,172,  
195; 7:176,179,141,167; 8:39;  
14:6,12; 16:41,110; 20:47;  
22:39,60; 28:4,58; 29:10; 44:30;  
54:9; 60:1,5; 85:10; 111:4  
Perseverance 2:153,155,177,249;  
3:120,125,142,186,200; 6:34;  
7:128; 8:46,65,66; 11:11,49,115;  
12:90; 13:22,24; 14:12; 16:42,  
96,110; 19:65; 20:132; 22:35;  
25:42; 26:227; 30:60; 32:24;  
39:10; 41:35; 47:31; 52:48; 68:48  
Pharaoh  
Moses sent to 7:103-137; 10:75-  
93; 11:96-99; 17:101-103; 20:24,  
42-73; 23:45-48; 26:10-66; 28:32-  
41; 29:39; 40:23-46; 43:46-56;  
44:17-33; 51:38-40; 73:15-16;  
79:15-25  
people of 2:49-50; 3:11; 7:141;  
8:52,54; 14:6; 27:12-14; 28:3,6;  
38:12; 50:13; 54:41-42; 69:9-10;  
85:18; 89:10  
raised Moses 28:8-14  
tyrant 28:4;  
wife of 28:9; 66:11  
Phenomenon 46:10  
Physical  
book 6:7  
Presence of God 2:55; 4:153  
Piety 2:58,224; 3:114,172; 5:2,85,  
93; 6:85; 7:161,170; 12:109;  
16:122,128; 19:19; 20:76; 24:23;  
29:69; 31:3,22; 37:80,105,110,  
113,121,131; 38:48; 39:10,34;  
46:12; 50:8; 51:16; 58:9; 66:5;  
82:13  
Pigs 2:173; 5:3,60; 6:145; 16:115  
Pilgrimage see Hajj  
Pillars 13:2; 31:10; 89:7  
Pit 4:145; 22:31  
Pity 24:2  
Plagues 7:132-135; 43:48-50  
Planets 6:76; 12:4; 37:6; 82:2  
Plans 8:18,42; 12:76; 20:40;  
22:15; 43:79; 65:3; 72:10; 105:2  
Plants 6:99; 7:58; 10:24; 16:10;  
18:45; 20:53; 22:5; 26:7; 31:10;  
32:27; 34:16; 36:36; 39:21;  
48:29; 50:7; 57:20; 71:17; 78:15  
Playing 4:46; 6:70,91; 7:51,98;  
12:12,21,55; 21:2; 29:64; 40:75;  
43:83; 44:38; 47:36; 52:12;  
57:20; 70:42  
Pleading 6:71; 18:29; 46:17  
Pleasing  
God 2:207,265; 5:2,16,119; 9:62,  
100; 27:19; 30:38-39; 39:7;  
46:15; 47:28; 48:18,29; 58:22;

- 59:8; 60:1; 98:8  
humans 66:1  
Pleasure 3:14,197; 57:20; 59:8  
Pledges 2:27,80,100,270; 3:35;  
4:21,154; 7:135; 9:7,75,111;  
12:66,80; 13:20,25; 16:91; 19:26;  
28:17; 33:7,15,23; 38:44; 48:10,  
18; 57:8; 60:12; 68:39; 76:7  
Plotting 3:54; 6:123; 7:123; 8:30;  
10:21; 11:55; 12:5,83,102; 27:50;  
28:20; 52:42; 86:15  
Poets 21:5; 26:224-227; 36:69;  
37:36; 52:30; 69:41  
Pollination 15:22  
Polygamy  
permitted 4:3  
discouraged 4:20,129  
Pomegranate 6:99,141; 55:68  
Poor  
charity to 2:215,271,273; 4:8;  
8:41; 9:60; 17:26; 24:22; 30:38;  
59:7-8; 70:25  
feeding 2:184; 5:89,95; 22:28,36;  
58:4; 69:34; 74:44; 76:8-9; 89:18;  
90:14-16; 107:3  
God makes rich or poor 47:38;  
53:48; 93:8  
never would be 68:24  
poor versus rich Believer 16:75  
regard 2:83; 4:36; 17:26; 24:22  
Pork 2:173; 5:3,60; 6:145; 16:115  
Possessions  
give from what you love 3:92  
God's are best 16:95-96  
material 9:69  
Possessor, God is 17:42; 40:3,  
15; 51:58; 53:6; 55:27,78; 57:21,  
29; 62:4; 70:3; 81:20; 85:15  
Position, honorable 19:50;  
54:55; 57:10; 70:35; 94:4  
Potters 55:14  
Pots 23:27; 34:13  
Poverty 2:61,268; 6:151; 17:31;  
65:7  
Power  
angel's 66:6  
God's 2:165; 4:84; 10:65,107;  
13:13; 37:180; 40:3; 41:15;  
51:58; 63:8  
human's 6:57-58; 7:188; 10:49;  
19:74-75; 37:30; 40:82; 56:86;  
60:4; 69:29; 72:21; 77:39; 86:10;  
88:22  
idols' 5:76; 6:71; 6:81; 12:40;  
13:16; 17:56; 18:15; 22:71; 25:3,  
55; 39:43; 40:20; 43:86; 72:24  
night of 97:1-5  
Satan's 4:76; 14:22; 15:42; 16:99,  
100; 17:65; 34:21  
Powerful, God 4:34,84; 8:52;  
11:66; 12:39; 22:40,74; 33:25;  
38:65; 40:3,16,22; 41:15; 42:19;  
53:5; 57:25; 58:21; 59:23  
Praise God  
all praise belongs to God  
28:70; 45:36  
all things 13:13; 17:44; 18:1  
angels 2:30; 13:13; 39:75; 40:7;  
42:5  
believers 7:43; 14:39; 23:28;  
27:15; 32:15; 35:34  
enjoined 2:267; 15:98; 17:111;  
20:130; 23:28; 25:58; 27:59,93;  
31:25; 40:55,65; 50:39; 52:48;  
110:3  
in hereafter 7:43; 10:10; 17:52;  
28:70; 34:1; 35:34;  
God 6:1,45; 22:24; 30:18; 31:12;  
34:1; 35:1,15; 37:182; 39:74-75;  
45:36; 57:24; 60:6; 64:1,6  
when you get up 52:48  
Praiseworthy, God is 2:267;  
4:131; 11:73; 14:1,8; 22:64;  
35:15; 31:12,26; 34:6; 41:42;  
42:28; 57:24; 60:6; 64:6; 85:8  
Prayers  
afternoon 2:238  
all creatures pray 24:41  
answers 2:186; 6:41; 14:39-40;  
38:36  
congregational (Friday) 62:9-10  
dawn 11:114; 24:58  
for forgiveness 12:97; 28:16;  
51:18; 60:4,12; 63:5-6  
for help 3:38; 6:41; 10:22,89;  
12:34; 17:80; 19:3-10; 21:84,87-  
88,90; 25:65,74; 30:38; 35:37;  
44:22  
for things that may hurt us  
17:11  
forbidding 96:10  
funeral 9:84  
house of 2:125  
in hereafter 10:10  
in masjid of idol worshippers  
9:108  
night 11:114; 24:58  
noon 17:78  
of messenger 2:286; 4:64; 9:103;  
12:97; 24:62; 27:19; 38:35,41;  
71:28  
sunset 11:114  
to idols 7:194; 13:14; 17:56;  
35:14  
witnessed by God 3:38; 14:39;  
19:48; 26:218; 40:60  
Preachers 2:213; 4:165; 5:19;  
6:48; 7:188; 9:34; 17:105; 18:56;  
25:7,51; 35:24  
Preaching 3:21,79,104; 4:78;  
6:19,51,92; 7:2,35,164; 9:122;  
16:2; 17:46; 22:52; 23:52; 25:7,  
19; 26:214; 35:40; 38:44; 42:15;  
43:43; 52:48; 71:5-9  
Precedents 3:137; 4:26; 6:34  
Predestination 3:145; 6:2,60;  
7:34; 9:51; 10:19,33,49; 11:3,6,  
104,110; 12:67; 13:31,38; 15:24;  
16:1,61; 17:58,99; 18:58-59;  
19:21; 20:129; 28:85; 29:5,53;  
32:13; 33:16; 34:30; 35:11,45;  
36:7,44; 38:64; 39:42; 40:6,67;  
41:45; 42:14,21; 44:5; 47:19;  
54:12; 56:50,60; 57:22; 63:11;  
65:3; 71:4; 78:17  
Predictions 2:89; 11:17; 61:6  
Preference 2:86; 4:74; 7:169;  
11:15; 12:91; 14:3; 16:107; 17:18-  
19,21,55,70; 20:72; 37:153; 59:9;  
79:38  
Pregnancy 2:228; 13:8; 22:2;  
31:14; 35:11; 65:4,6; 77:20-23  
Prejudice 2:142-143; 16:57-9,62  
Preoccupation 9:69; 10:23;  
23:63; 38:31; 45:35; 48:11;  
53:29; 76:27; 87:16; 102:1  
Presence, of God 2:115; 55:27  
Present 21:24  
Pressure  
social/peer 29:25  
Prevail  
truth will 8:8; 9:48  
victory 5:23; 20:68  
Previous scripture  
confirmed 2:97,121,146; 3:3,50;  
5:48; 6:20,92,114; 10:37,94;  
12:111; 26:196; 28:52; 29:47;  
35:31; 46:12,30; 53:56; 87:18  
followers of 2:101,105,109,144-  
146; 3:19,69,186; 4:131; 5:5,57;  
9:29; 57:16,29; 59:2,11; 74:31;  
98:1-6  
receive twice reward if accept  
Submission 28:54; 57:28  
Price 7:41; 3:187,199; 5:44; 9:9;  
12:20; 16:95  
Pride 2:206; 3:188; 4:36; 7:12-  
13,48,146; 9:25; 11:10; 17:37;



- 27:14; 31:18; 38:2; 42:48; 48:26;  
57:23; 84:13
- Priests 5:44,63,82; 9:31,34
- Priority 2:228; 9:16,23-24,113,  
120; 14:3; 17:18-19; 18:46; 33:6;  
59:9; 87:16
- Prison 12:25,32-42,100; 26:29;
- Prisoners 8:70
- Privacy  
reverence in 5:94; 7:55,205;  
21:49; 25:64; 35:18; 36:11;  
50:33; 67:12  
speak to in 71:9
- Problems 6:41; 11:63; 23:75;  
58:10; 72:6
- Proclaim 2:159-160; 3:31-32,95,  
187; 5:15,100,119; 6:91; 11:2,44,  
48; 15:89; 16:51; 17:100,107,111;  
18:29; 21:108; 22:27; 27:31;  
42:45; 43:81,88; 44:18; 45:32,34;  
71:9; 79:23; 93:11; 112:1
- Proclamation 3:138; 9:3; 14:52;  
21:106; 46:35; 72:23
- Profound 5:15; 11:96; 26:30,32;  
28:15; 34:3; 36:12; 37:117;  
39:36; 46:9; 57:22; 65:9; 89:5
- Prohibitions  
adultery 17:32; 24:33  
aggression 2:190; 7:33  
alcohol 2:219; 5:90  
backbiting 49:12  
conspiracy 58:8  
dishonesty & bribery 2:188;  
4:29; 5:8; 6:152; 17:34-35  
don't invent 3:93-94; 5:87,103;  
6:138-140,143,144,150; 7:32-  
33,166; 16:35; 66:1  
drugs 2:219; 5:90  
evil works 4:160; 7:33,157,165;  
16:90; 22:41  
food 2:168,172-173; 3:93; 4:119;  
5:3,87; 6:119,138-140,143-145,  
146; 10:59; 16:112-116,118;  
22:30  
gambling 5:90-91  
idol worship 5:90; 6:56,151;  
7:33; 16:51; 17:39; 22:30  
in marriage 2:221; 4:22-24; 5:103  
intoxicants & gambling 2:219;  
5:90  
killing 4:92; 6:151; 17:31,33  
mocking others 49:11  
pride 4:36; 11:10; 17:37; 31:18;  
57:23  
revoked 2:187; 3:50  
sin 6:151; 7:33
- sorcery 2:102  
usury 2:275; 3:130; 4:161  
what is prohibited 6:151-152;  
7:33; 9:29
- Projectiles 15:18; 37:10; 55:35;  
67:5; 72:8-9
- Promises  
believers keep 2:177; 9:114;  
19:54; 23:8  
broken 9:77  
God's 2:80,124; 3:9,152,194;  
4:95,122; 5:9; 6:134; 7:44; 9:72,  
111; 10:4,46,55; 11:45; 13:31;  
14:14,47; 16:38; 18:21; 19:61;  
21:9; 22:47; 24:55; 25:16; 28:13;  
30:6,60; 31:9,33; 35:5; 39:20,74;  
40:55,77; 45:32; 46:16-17; 48:29;  
51:5; 73:18; 77:7  
Satan's 2:268; 4:120; 14:22;  
17:64;
- Proofs  
ask disbelievers for 2:111;  
21:24; 27:64; 28:75; 34:27;  
37:156; 52:38  
did not dispute scripture until  
given 98:4  
disbelievers demand 20:133  
for believers 6:99; 10:6; 11:63-  
64; 12:108; 16:11-13; 25:62;  
27:86  
God's 2:101; 3:86,105,4:174;  
6:4,104,149; 7:73,85; 11:17,28,  
63,88; 12:24,105; 13:1-4; 14:27;  
20:72; 21:24; 23:66; 26:15; 28:32;  
30:20-25,46; 31:31; 36:3,5; 40:2,  
13,81; 41:2; 42:32-33,35; 46:2;  
47:14  
God explains 46:27  
in nature 10:6,67; 13:2-4; 16:65-  
69,79; 20:54; 26:8; 30:20-25;  
31:31; 41:37,39; 42:29; 45:3-5,13  
new proofs reject 21:2  
no 40:56  
none for idol worship 18:15;  
23:117  
of end of world 18:9,21; 20:15  
of messengers 3:183-184; 5:32;  
9:70; 10:74; 11:64; 14:9; 20:22,  
56; 23:30,45; 28:32; 40:22,28,83;  
44:19; 51:38; 57:25; 61:6; 64:6  
Quran 6:157; 10:1; 12:1; 15:1;  
16:44; 26:2; 27:1,83; 28:2; 31:2,  
34-43; 36:69; 38:1; 41:41-42  
rejecting 6:25,39,57,124; 7:101,  
146,175-177; 17:60; 18:56-57;  
23:71; 36:46; 37:14; 39:59;  
40:69; 58:5; 74:16; 98:1  
tremendous test 44:33  
will show until recognize 41:53
- Properties 4:2,5-6,29; 38:24; 59:8
- Prophecies 2:89; 6:67; 7:53;  
10:48,53; 11:17,65; 17:4-8,104,  
108; 18:98; 20:113; 21:97; 22:47;  
26:196; 27:82; 30:2-5; 44:10-15;  
46:26; 54:1; 61:6; 61:9; 67:25;  
81:24
- Prophethood 3:79; 6:89; 19:30;  
29:27; 45:16; 57:26
- Prophets (see also specific  
names)  
acquiring captives 8:67  
appointed 5:20  
bearers of good news 2:213;  
33:45  
behavior with 49:1-5  
belief in 2:177; 5:81  
close to believers 33:6  
covenant with 3:81; 33:7  
devils interfere with wishes of  
22:52  
don't idolize 3:80; 21:26,28  
enemies of 6:112; 25:31  
followers 3:146; 8:64  
God preferred some over  
others 17:55  
help and support 33:56  
hurting the 9:61; 33:53  
instructions to 33:1-3; 65:1  
make no distinction among  
2:136,285; 3:84  
people of 7:93  
slaying 2:61,91; 3:21,112,181,  
183; 4:155; 8:30  
witness and warner 2:213; 33:45  
wives 33:6,28-34,50
- Prosperity 3:134; 7:95,168;  
10:98; 11:84; 16:112; 19:73-74;  
21:35;
- Prostitution 24:33
- Prostration (see also Contact  
prayer)  
all things 13:15; 16:49; 22:18;  
55:6  
angels 7:11-12; 15:30; 18:50;  
20:116; 38:73  
characteristic of believers  
7:206; 9:112; 17:107,109; 22:77;  
25:64; 26:219; 32:15; 39:9; 48:29  
before God alone 41:37  
before idols 27:24  
before Muhammad 2:125; 3:43  
commanded 15:29-30,98; 18:50;

- 22:77; 41:27; 53:62; 76:26;  
77:48; 96:19  
disbelievers refuse 25:60; 84:21  
Joseph's dream 12:4-5,100  
marks on face from 48:29  
Satan refused 15:31-33; 17:61;  
18:50; 20:116; 38:74-75  
when hear revelations  
prostrate 19:58  
won't be able to 68:42-43
- Protection**  
against Satan 23:97-98  
Contact prayer 29:45  
for yourself and family 66:6  
God only provides 7:197; 8:48;  
10:27; 11:43  
God's 2:286; 3:36,173; 4:75;  
5:11,67,110; 6:61; 12:23,34,64;  
13:11; 14:35; 16:81; 21:42, 80,  
101; 22:60; 25:21; 33:17; 40:9,45;  
44:56; 46:31; 60:5; 76:11; 82:10  
heavens 15:17; 21:32  
none against God 4:123; 6:70;  
11:43; 13:34,37; 17:68,86; 21:42-  
43; 25:19; 40:21,33; 46:8; 51:45;  
52:46; 59:2; 60:4; 66:10; 67:28;  
69:47; 71:25; 72:22
- Protector, God is 3:173; 4:75,  
132; 5:67; 12:64; 13:11; 25:31
- Provider, God is 5:114; 22:58;  
23:72; 34:39; 51:58; 62:11
- Provisions**  
abuse of 6:136; 7:32; 16:56  
as test 8:28; 20:131; 64:15; 89:16  
best is righteousness 2:197  
charity from 2:3,254; 4:39; 8:3;  
13:22; 14:31; 22:35; 28:54,57;  
32:16; 35:29; 36:47; 42:38; 63:10  
ease after difficulty 65:7  
for believers and disbelievers  
2:126; 17:20  
for martyred 22:58  
from sky 40:13  
God controls 2:57; 3:26,37;  
5:88; 6:151; 7:50; 8:26; 9:28,59;  
11:6,86; 13:26; 16:71; 17:30;  
20:132; 21:44; 22:34; 26:132;  
28:82; 29:17,60,62; 30:37; 34:24,  
36,39; 35:29; 38:54; 39:52;  
40:64; 41:10; 42:12,27; 45:5;  
50:11; 51:3-4; 65:3; 67:21,30;  
77:4  
God needs no 51:57  
inexhaustible 13:35; 17:20;  
20:131; 38:54  
prohibiting 6:140-142; 7:32;
- 10:59  
seeking 2:198; 30:23; 35:12;  
45:12; 73:20; 78:11  
use to seek hereafter 28:77  
without limits 3:27,37; 24:38;  
40:40
- Provocation 5:2,8,30,91; 11:89;  
42:37,42
- Psalms 3:184; 4:163; 16:44;  
17:55; 21:105; 35:25
- Puberty 4:6; 24:31,58-59
- Publicly 7:55,205; 71:8
- Punishment (see also Retribution)  
2:194; 5:18,38,49,115,118;  
6:44,129; 7:95-96,100,164; 8:14,  
32-33; 9:14,66; 12:25,74-75;  
16:126; 17:15; 22:48; 24:2;  
33:24,73; 35:45; 40:5,22,21-22;  
51:40; 58:8; 69:45; 73:12,16;  
74:17
- Purgatory 7:46-48
- Purifying 2:125,129,151,174;  
3:77,164; 9:103,108; 20:76;  
22:26; 24:51; 33:33; 35:18;  
58:12; 62:2; 74:4; 79:18; 80:3;  
91:9
- Purity 2:232; 19:13; 33:53; 80:14
- Q**
- Qaroon 28:76-82; 29:39; 40:24
- Qiblah 2:142-150
- Quails 2:57; 7:160; 20:80
- Quake, earth 7:78,91,155; 29:37-  
40; 67:16; 69:5; 73:14; 79:6; 99:1
- Qualities**  
covet 4:32  
expose true 47:31  
of Believers 4:34; 48:29
- Queen of Sheba 27:22-44
- Questioning 7:6; 10:53; 15:92;  
16:56,93; 18:19; 21:23; 36:78;  
43:19,44; 51:12; 53:59; 70:1;  
78:1; 102:88
- Questions**  
ask these 2:211; 7:163; 10:94;  
16:43; 17:101; 23:113; 25:59;  
43:45; 68:40  
asked 2:189,215,217,220,222;  
5:4,102; 7:187; 8:1; 17:85; 18:83;  
20:105; 79:42  
do not ask 5:101,102
- Quraish 106:1-4
- Quran**  
abandoned/deserted 25:30  
accept only partially 15:91
- Arabic 12:2; 13:37; 14:4; 16:103;  
19:97; 20:113; 26:195,198-200;  
39:28; 41:3,44; 42:7; 43:3; 44:58;  
46:12  
as messenger 5:15; 11:1-3; 14:1;  
27:2,77; 32:3; 34:6; 42:52; 47:30;  
51:50-51; 65:11  
belief in 2:41; 5:66,68,81; 7:156;  
16:104-105  
blessed 21:50  
blocked from understanding  
17:45; 18:57  
clear 5:32; 22:16; 24:1; 39:28  
complete/fully detailed 6:38,114-  
115; 7:52; 10:37; 12:111; 19:97  
confirms previous scriptures  
2:41,89,91,97,144-146; 3:3; 4:47;  
5:48; 6:92; 9:111; 10:37; 12:111;  
19:64; 21:24; 23:68; 26:196,197;  
42:3; 46:12,30; 53:56; 87:18-19  
consistent 39:29  
consummating previous scrip-  
tures 35:31  
description 2:2,99,147,151; 3:58,  
138; 5:15,16; 5:64; 6:69; 7:52,  
157,203-204; 10:57,58; 11:1,120;  
12:1-3,111; 13:37; 14:1,52; 16:64,  
89; 17:85,89; 18:1-4; 19:97; 20:2-  
4; 24:46; 25:1; 26:195-200; 27:6,  
76; 28:86; 29:51; 31:2-3,27; 32:2-  
3; 36:1-6,69-70; 38:29; 39:23;  
41:1-4,41-44,53; 42:17,24,52;  
43:2-4; 44:2-6; 45:6; 46:2,7-8;  
50:1; 53:4-5,56; 56:7,75-82;  
59:21; 61:8-9; 64:8; 65:11; 69:40-  
51; 73:19; 74:54-56; 76:29; 77:50;  
80:11-16; 81:15-27; 85:21-22;  
86:11-14; 94:4; 98:1-3  
could only be authored by God  
10:37  
devils could not reveal 26:210-  
212  
distortion of 41:26,40-42  
divert from 28:87  
easy to learn 54:17,22,32,40  
flawless/perfect 18:1-2  
from God 36:5  
for all believers 2:121; 3:199;  
5:45,66,68; 6:92; 7:157; 13:36;  
17:82,107-109; 27:76; 28:51-55;  
29:43,47-49; 30:28; 34:6; 38:87;  
39:23,55; 46:30; 47:2; 56:79;  
57:16; 68:52  
God explains 2:242,266; 3:103,  
118; 5:75,89; 6:46,55,65,97-98,



105,126; 7:32,58,174; 9:11,10:5, 24; 13:2; 17:12; 19:73; 24:61; 25:50; 30:28; 44:4; 55:2; 57:17; 75:19  
 guides to best path 17:9; 41:44  
 isolation from 17:45-46; 18:57; 26:198-201; 30:58-59; 41:5,44; 47:24  
 jinns hear 46:29-31; 72:1-2  
 mercy & healing 10:57; 17:82, 87; 27:77; 28:86; 29:51; 41:4,44; 45:20  
 miracle of (see Quranic miracle)  
 miraculous 17:88; 27:1; 59:21  
 mock 6:68; 9:65; 18:106  
 only sincere can understand 17:45; 18:57; 56:79  
 only source 4:82; 5:48-50; 6:19, 38; 7:2-3,185; 10:15,36-37; 13:36-37; 17:9,41,46,73-75,85; 18:27,54,109; 21:24,27;31:6-7; 39:27-29;75:16-19  
 people of scripture recognize 2:146; 6:20  
 preach with 6:51,70; 7:2; 17:46; 27:92; 28:87; 50:45  
 preserved 15:9; 43:4; 85:22  
 proof in: 4:82,174; 6:104; 10:1; 11:1,17; 12:1,108; 13:1; 15:1; 21:24; 36:1-4; 41:1-3,41-42; 56:78  
 protected 13:39; 15:9; 41:42; 43:3-4; 56:77-80; 85:21-22  
 recitation witnessed 10:61; 17:78  
 rejection of 2:99,170,176; 3:19, 70; 4:56; 5:49; 6:25-26,33,49, 66,93,150; 7:9,36-37,40,182; 10:17,39; 11:110; 13:31; 17:41,45-46,73; 18:57; 23:63; 25:30,50; 28:48-49; 30:58-59; 31:6-7; 34:31; 38:4-8; 41:5,26,40-41,52; 43:41; 45:11; 46:7; 84:20-21  
 remind with 6:70; 50:45  
 revelation of: 2:97,185,187,252; 3:7; 4:105,113,166; 6:155; 7:2, 196; 11:14; 12:3; 15:9; 16:44,64, 101-102; 17:1,73-75,85,105-106; 18:27; 19:64; 20:2,113-114,134; 25:1,5,32; 26:192-201,210-212; 39:2,41; 40:2; 43:31; 44:3; 45:2, 6; 46:12; 47:20,24-25; 53:4-18; 57:9; 65:10-11; 75:16-19; 76:23; 80:13-16; 81:22-24; 87:6; 96:1-5; 97:1-5

scheme against 10:21  
 seek refuge before reading 16:98  
 source of 4:82; 5:101; 10:15-16, 37; 15:87; 17:85-88; 18:27; 19:64; 20:114; 26:210; 27:6; 28:85-86; 36:1-5; 76:16-19,23  
 source of examples 17:41; 30:58; 39:27  
 studying 2:145; 4:82;7:3,204; 8:2; 10:39,61; 17:41,78; 18:27-28,54; 23:63; 25:52; 27:84,92; 29:45; 39:55; 42:15; 43:43-44; 47:24; 73:4,20; 75:18-19  
 superseding previous scriptures 5:48  
 to be accepted by all 9:33; 41:53; 48:28; 61:9  
 trade away for cheap price 2:41, 174; 5:44; 9:9; 5:44  
 translations necessary 26:198-200  
 truth 28:48; 39:33  
 wisdom 17:39; 36:2;  
 Quranic initials 2:2; 3:1; 7:1; 10:1; 11:1; 12:1; 13:1; 14:1; 15:1; 19:1, 20:1, 26:1, 27:1, 28:1, 29:1, 30:1; 31:1; 32:1; 36:1; 38:1; 40:1; 41:1; 42:1-2; 43:1; 44:1; 45:1; 46:1; 50:1; 68:1  
 Quranic miracle 2:106; 10:1,20, 37-39; 11:1; 12:1; 13:1,38; 15:1, 87; 26:1-2; 27:1,30,84; 28:1-2; 30:58; 31:1-2; 34:48; 36:1-3; 40:1-2,78; 41:1-2,52-53; 46:1-2; 74:1-56; 85:21-22

## R

Raa'ena 2:104  
 Rabbis 5:44,63; 9:31; 46:10  
 Racing for forgiveness 2:148; 3:133; 57:21  
 Rage 67:8  
 Rain 2:19,264-265; 4:102; 18:45; 24:43; 30:48; 31:34; 38:36; 42:28; 46:24; 51:2; 57:20; 71:11; 77:4  
 Ramadan 2:183-187; 89:2; 97:1-5  
 Ranks 2:212,253; 3:163; 4:95-96; 6:83,132,165; 8:4; 9:20; 10:2; 12:76; 17:79; 19:57; 20:75; 25:75; 37:165; 40:15; 43:32; 46:19; 57:10; 58:11  
 Ransom 2:48,85,123; 3:91; 5:36; 6:70; 10:54; 13:18; 37:107; 47:4;

52:21; 57:15; 70:11-14  
 Rashad see also Covenant, messenger of, Messengers, & Warner  
 authorized to discover miracle/ preserve Quran 13:37-38; 15:9  
 brings proof/ rejected 11:17; 44:14  
 covenant with prophets to support 3:81, 33:7  
 end of world 15:85-88  
 false verses 42:24  
 given same message 41:43  
 knowledge of end of world 72:27-28  
 messengership 36:3; 81:22,23  
 rejection of 3:82-90  
 says people deserted Quran 25:30  
 sent before terrible retribution 34:46  
 taken to high horizon 81:23  
 warner, preacher, bearer of good news 5:19; 44:13; 34:28,46  
 Ravine 22:31  
 Ravens 5:31, 35:27  
 Reading 2:44, 3:93, 10:61, 16:98; 17:14,45,71,93; 27:92; 69:19; 73:4,20; 96:1,3  
 Rear ends 8:50; 47:27  
 Reason for everything 18:78-82  
 Reassurance 2:260; 3:126; 5:113; 8:10  
 Rebels 2:34; 19:14,32  
 Rebellion 4:34,156; 5:21,78; 9:74; 10:91; 16:62; 18:80; 37:141; 38:69,75; 49:7; 51:44; 65:8; 79:21  
 Recitation, of scripture 2:129; 7:204; 17:78; 18:27; 35:29; 37:3; 73:4,20; 75:18; 84:21; 87:6  
 Reckoner, God is 4:6; 6:62; 13:41; 21:47; 33:39  
 Reckoning 2:202; 3:199; 5:4; 6:52; 13:18,21,40-41; 14:41,51; 21:1; 23:117; 24:39; 38:16,26,53; 40:17,27; 78:27; 84:8  
 Recognize  
 by talk/looks 7:46,48; 47:30; 55:41  
 people/tribes 49:13  
 Quran 2:146; 6:20  
 Recompense, from God 2:62, 103,112,262,274,277; 3:57,136, 179,185,195,199; 4:40,67,74, 95,114,146,152,162,173; 5:9;

- 8:28; 9:22,120; 11:11,115; 12:56; 16:41,96; 17:9; 18:2; 22:50; 23:72; 28:54,80; 29:27,58; 30:45; 33:24,29,35,44; 36:11; 39:10,74; 41:8; 48:10,16,29; 49:3; 57:7,11, 18; 64:15; 67:12; 68:3; 76:9; 78:36; 84:25; 98:8
- Reconciliation 2:226,232; 4:35, 128; 8:63; 33:51; 49:9-10; 58:3; 65:2
- Record, of all things 3:181; 4:81; 6:59; 10:61; 11:6; 13:39; 17:13,14,71; 18:49; 19:79; 20:52; 21:94; 22:70; 23:62; 27:75; 30:56; 34:3; 35:11; 36:12; 39:69; 43:4,80; 45:28-29; 50:4,17,23; 54:52-53; 57:22; 58:6; 69:19,25; 78:29; 81:10; 82:11-12; 83:7,9, 20; 84:7,10; 85:22; 87:18
- Re-creation 13:5; 29:20; 32:10; 34:7; 53:47; 79:10
- Red 18:96; 35:27
- Redeem 2:21,37,54,128,160; 3:128; 4:16,27,64,92; 5:39; 7:149, 174; 9:104,118; 20:122; 24:10; 42:13; 43:28; 49:12; 87:14; 90:4; 91:9; 110:3
- Redemption 2:37,54,111,128, 160,187; 3:128; 4:17,26-27; 5:39, 71; 9:15,27,102,106,117-118; 14:10; 20:122; 25:71; 33:24,73; 68:50
- Reflection 2:219,266; 3:191; 6:50; 7:176,184; 10:24; 13:3; 16:11,44,69; 22:5; 23:68; 30:8,21; 34:46; 39:42; 45:13; 59:21; 74:18; 86:5; 88:17
- Reforming 2:160; 3:89; 4:16, 146; 5:39; 6:48,54; 7:35; 16:119; 24:5; 26:152; 32:21; 79:18
- Refuge  
giving 8:26,72,74-75; 9:100,117; 23:50; 59:9; 60:10  
none from God 41:48; 42:47; 72:22; 75:12  
seeking in God 7:200; 11:47; 16:98; 19:18; 23:97-98; 40:27,56; 41:36; 44:20; 78:39; 113:1; 114:1 to hide 9:57; 11:43
- Regarding, of people 2:83; 4:1, 36; 17:26; 33:56; 42:23; 89:17
- Regressing 2:209; 15:24; 74:37; 75:13; 82:5
- Regretting 5:52; 21:19; 48:25; 49:6
- Regulations, false 16:105; 22:30
- Rejecting (see also Disbelief)  
messengers 2:87; 3:82,184; 4:150; 5:70; 6:11,34; 9:90; 10:41, 73; 16:113; 23:44,48,69; 54:9,14  
miracles 17:59  
proofs 6:57,157; 7:101; 8:54; 10:74;  
revelations 2:39,61,91,99,174; 3:19,21,70,98; 4:46,56; 6:21,27,33, 39,49,89,150; 7:36,40,147,176- 177,182; 8:52; 10:74,95; 11:17; 13:36; 16:55; 21:36; 27:84; 28:48; 39:63; 41:14,41; 43:24,30; 45:11; 56:82; 62:5; 68:44; 69:49; 84:22; 90:19  
Satan the rejected 3:36; 15:17, 34; 16:98; 38:77; 81:25  
truth 6:5; 41:52; 50:5; 68:8; 73:11; 77:15,19,24,28,34,37, 40,45,47,49; 83:10; 95:7; 107:1
- Rejoice 6:44; 10:58; 41:30
- Relationship 9:8,10; 23:57,101; 28:10; 33:5; 37:158; 65:6
- Relatives  
charity to 2:177,215; 8:41; 17:26; 30:38; 59:7; 90:15  
helping 24:22; 33:6  
inheritance 2:180; 4:7-8,33  
mistreating 47:22  
no help from 35:18; 60:3  
regarding 2:83; 4:1,36; 16:90; 17:26; 30:38; 42:23  
witnessing against 4:135; 6:152
- Relief 6:17,41; 10:12,107; 16:54; 17:56; 30:33; 44:15; 53:58; 94:5-6
- Religion (see also Creed)  
Abraham's 2:128,130-135; 3:95; 4:125; 6:161; 16:123; 22:78  
brethren in 9:11; 33:5  
disbelieve 82:9  
disputing 21:93  
each given own rules 5:48  
falsehood in 2:120; 3:24; 5:77; 6:70,137,159; 21:93; 30:32; 42:21; 43:23; 49:16  
fighting to practice 2:193; 8:39, 72; 9:12,122; 60:8-9  
forsaking false 12:37  
no compulsion in 2:256; 10:99; 109:6  
no hardship in practicing 5:6; 22:78  
one God/one religion 21:92; 29:46; 39:2-3,11,14; 42:13  
playing at 6:70; 7:51  
reverting from 2:217; 5:54; 7:88- 89; 18:20  
ridiculing/mocking 5:57-58  
studying 9:122  
Submission (Islam) 3:19,85; 4:125; 5:3; 9:33,36; 10:105; 12:40; 16:52; 21:92; 23:52; 24:55; 30:30,32,43; 42:13; 48:28; 61:9; 98:5; 110:2  
to you is yours, to me is mine 109:6  
true religion will dominate 9:33; 41:53; 48:28; 61:9; 110:2
- Reluctance 2:71
- Remembrance 2:152,197; 3:191; 4:103,142; 5:91; 7:205; 13:28; 18:23-24; 20:14,42; 29:45; 33:21, 41; 35:3; 38:32; 62:10; 63:9; 79:35; 87:15; 89:23
- Reminder 6:69; 7:2,63,165; 11:114,120; 12:104; 19:2; 20:3; 21:2,50,84; 26:5,209; 29:51; 35:37; 38:43,87; 39:21; 40:54; 47:18; 50:8,45; 51:55; 52:29; 56:73; 69:48; 73:19; 74:31,49,54; 76:29; 80:11; 87:9; 88:21
- Reminisce 52:25-28
- Remitting, of sins 2:271; 3:193, 195; 4:31; 5:12,45,65; 8:29; 25:70; 29:7; 39:35; 47:2; 48:5; 64:9; 65:5; 66:8
- Remorse 2:167; 5:31; 8:36; 9:118; 10:54; 17:29; 19:39; 25:13- 14; 34:33; 40:18; 49:6; 80:41; 84:11
- Repelling 2:217; 3:99; 4:60,160, 167; 6:26; 7:45,86; 8:34-36; 9:9, 34; 10:88; 11:19; 13:33; 14:3,30; 16:88,94; 22:25; 33:25; 43:62; 47:1,32,34; 58:16; 63:2,5
- Repentance 2:160,222,279; 3:89- 90; 4:16-18,92,146; 5:34,39,74; 6:54; 7:143,153; 8:38,68; 9:11, 104,118,126; 11:3,52,61,90; 16:119; 19:60; 20:82; 24:5,31; 25:70-71; 28:67; 38:24; 40:3,7; 42:25; 46:15,27; 58:13; 66:4- 5,8; 68:32; 85:10
- Reproduction 6:98; 25:54; 32:8; 35:11; 42:11; 53:32; 81:4
- Required for what have done 37:39; 65:8; 66:7
- Rescue, idols cannot 36:23
- Resentment 2:90,213; 3:19; 4:54; 5:59,64,68; 42:14
- Respite 2:162; 6:8; 14:44; 16:61; 17:62-63; 18:58; 44:29; 86:17



- Satan given 7:14,15;15:36,37;  
38:79,80
- Response  
best possible 41:34  
idols cannot respond 46:5  
to God 13:18; 42:26,38,47;  
46:31-32
- Responsibility 2:134,139,141,  
181,225,233; 3:161; 4:34,85;  
5:89; 6:52,69; 7:54; 11:35; 17:34,  
36; 24:11,54; 28:55; 29:12-13;  
33:5,15,30,32,72; 34:25; 39:7;  
53:39; 65:8
- Restore, God will 21:84; 28:13;  
38:43
- Resurrected 2:259-260; 16:21;  
18:12,19; 19:15,33; 23:37; 30:19;  
31:28; 35:9; 36:79; 42:9; 43:11;  
46:17; 50:11; 56:47; 58:6,18;  
64:7; 75:40; 80:22; 83:4; 86:8;  
111:5
- Resurrection, Day of, see Day  
of Judgement
- Retreat 2:187
- Retribution (see also Hell)  
challenging 10:50,51; 26:204;  
37:176; 51:14,59  
choosing 2:175; 26:6  
described 4:56; 6:70; 7:38-39;  
8:50,52; 10:4; 14:17; 15:50;  
22:22; 40:49; 54:16,18,21,30,  
37-39,48; 67:28; 73:13; 78:21-26  
demand to see before believe  
18:55  
deserving 7:7,10,104,166,174,  
178; 3:4,19,56,77,105,177,181-  
182; 4:14,37,55,93,138; 5:33,  
41,94; 6:30,49,124,146,157; 8:13-  
14,25; 9:34,61,79; 10:15,79,88;  
11:76; 13:18; 15:90; 16:63,106;  
17:8,16,63; 20:48; 22:25,57;  
24:19,23; 29:23; 35:7; 38:14,26;  
39:19; 42:42; 64:5  
doubled 7:38; 9:101; 11:20;  
16:88; 17:75; 25:69; 33:30,68;  
38:61  
enforcing 2:196; 3:11; 5:2,98;  
6:165; 7:167; 13:6; 40:3,22; 59:7  
equivalent to works 28:84  
eternal 2:86,162; 3:88; 4:14;  
5:37,80; 9:68; 10:52; 20:127;  
30:16; 72:17  
God decides 2:284; 3:128-129;  
6:58,65  
here in this world 2:85,114;  
5:41; 7:4; 8:14; 13:34; 18:87;  
20:127; 27:5; 41:16; 44:15;  
52:47; 68:33; 89:13  
inevitable 2:96,126,165; 3:11;  
5:36; 7:167; 8:25; 12:110; 13:6;  
20:97; 38:14; 40:3  
may show or terminate life first  
13:40; 40:77; 43:41-42  
once see can't be respited  
16:85; 40:84-85  
specific time for 11:104; 34:30;  
38:81  
stamped for 39:71; 40:6; 46:18;  
68:16  
sudden 6:47; 12:107; 16:26,45;  
21:40; 26:202; 29:53; 36:50;  
39:25,55; 43:66
- Return  
seeking nothing in 76:9; 92:19  
to earth 71-17-18  
to God 2:156,210,245; 3:55,83;  
6:108,164; 7:29,125; 9:105; 10:4,  
30,46,56,70; 11:4,34; 18:36;  
21:35; 24:64; 26:50; 28:39,70,88;  
29:8,21,57; 30:11; 31:15,23;  
32:11; 36:22,83; 39:7,44; 40:43,  
77; 41:21,50; 43:14,85; 45:15;  
89:28
- Revelations see Quran
- Revenge 2:231
- Reverence, for God 2:40,74;  
5:23,35,44,57,88,94,96,100,112;  
6:51,72; 7:56,154; 8:29; 9:109,  
119, 11,78, 13,13,21, 14,14, 16,2,  
50-51; 17:59-60,109; 21:49,90;  
22:1; 23:52; 24:52; 26:108,110,  
126,131-132,144,150,163,179,  
184; 30:31; 31:33; 32:16; 33:1,37,  
39,55,70; 35:18,28; 36:11; 39:10,  
16,20,23,73; 42:5; 43:63; 48:9;  
49:1,10; 50:33,45; 55:46; 57:28;  
58:9; 59:7,18,21; 60:11; 64:16;  
65:1-2,4-5,10; 67:12; 70:27;  
71:3,13; 76:7; 79:40; 98:8
- Reverent 2:45; 5:23; 20:3,44;  
22:34; 23:2,57; 33:35; 79:26;  
80:9; 87:10
- Reversion 2:109,217; 3:100-101,  
106; 5:54,95; 6:28; 7:88-89; 8:38;  
9:66,74; 17:76; 18:20; 21:65;  
22:11; 30:33; 31:32; 36:68;  
43:50; 44:15; 48:25; 49:11
- Rewards  
expect no 76:9; 92:19  
from God 2:58,103,261; 3:136,  
145,148,171-172,195; 4:40; 5:85;  
6:127,160; 7:137,161; 8:28; 9:22,  
88,121; 10:4,9,26; 11:108; 12:22,  
56-57,88,90; 13:18; 16:31-32;  
18:30-31; 19:76; 21:101; 22:30;  
23:111; 24:26; 25:15; 28:14,54,  
80,84; 32:17; 33:8; 34:4; 37:105;  
39:34-35,74; 42:20,23,40; 46:14;  
47:36; 48:20; 48:16; 51:16;  
52:21; 53:31; 54:14; 55:60;  
56:24; 57:18-19,28; 65:5; 73:20;  
76:11-12,22; 77:44; 78:31,36;  
95:6; 98:8
- Rich (see also Self sufficient)  
2:247,273; 4:100; 53:48; 56:45;  
65:7; 80:5; 93:8; 96:7  
God is 2:263,267; 6:133; 10:68;  
22:64; 31:26; 47:38; 57:24  
rich believer vs. poor believer  
16:75  
yet stingy 92:8
- Ridiculing (see also Mocking)  
messenger & believers 2:212;  
6:10; 9:79; 13:32; 15:11; 21:36,  
41; 23:110; 25:41; 36:30; 38:63;  
40:83; 43:7; 68:51  
religion 4:46,140; 5:57-58; 11:8;  
16:34; 30:10; 37:12; 39:48; 46:26  
people/names 49:11  
warnings 54:36
- Right 50:17; 56:27,38,90-91;  
69:19; 70:37; 74:39; 84:7
- Righteous see Believers
- Righteous works see Works
- Righteousness  
advocating 3:104,110,114; 4:114;  
5:65; 9:71,108,112; 31:17; 48:26;  
92:5; 96:12  
among most righteous 38:47-48  
the best is the most righteous  
49:13  
best garment is 7:26  
best provision is 2:197  
compete for 2:148; 4:95; 5:48;  
57:21; 83:26  
described 2:177,180,189,197;  
3:92; 7:26; 23:61; 25:63; 40:40  
earth inherited by righteous  
21:105  
enjoined 2:203,223,234; 5:2;  
6:155; 7:65; 8:1; 16:90; 20:113;  
22:77; 33:70; 34:11; 64:16; 65:10  
for own good 17:7  
forbidding 9:67; 50:25  
from God 2:201; 6:158; 7:156;  
21:73; 46:15; 47:17; 48:26;  
68:50; 74:56  
God is with the righteous

- 9:123; 45:19  
 loan 5:12; 57:11,18; 64:17; 73:20  
 meditation at night 73:2-4,6,20  
 protects 3:120,125  
 rewarded 2:25; 3:15,115; 4:57,  
 122,124; 5:9; 7:156; 12:57,90;  
 20:75,82; 21:94; 22:14; 27:89;  
 28:80,84; 39:10,34-35,61; 40:40;  
 41:30; 42:23; 45:21,30; 53:31;  
 65:2,4; 99:7  
 righteous/no death, go straight  
 to heaven (see also Believers,  
 Death, Heaven) 2:25,154; 3:169-  
 171; 6:60-62; 8:24; 16:30-32;  
 22:58; 36:26-27; 45:21; 44:56;  
 79:2; 89:27-30  
 thinks he is 35:8  
 wipes out evil works 11:114  
 working 41:46  
 Rights, stand up for 26:227;  
 42:39,41  
 Rites 2:128,158; 5:48; 22:30,32,  
 34,36,67  
 Rival 30:28  
 Rivers 2:74,249; 6:6; 7:43; 10:9;  
 13:3,35; 14:32; 16:15,31; 17:91;  
 18:31,33,60-61,63; 20:39,76;  
 27:61; 28:7; 43:51; 47:15; 54:54;  
 71:12  
 Roads 16:15; 20:53,77; 21:31;  
 43:10; 71:20  
 Robbery (see also Thief) 7:86;  
 29:29  
 Rocks 2:24,60,74,264; 7:160;  
 8:32; 11:82-83; 15:74; 17:50;  
 18:63; 31:16; 44:45; 54:34;  
 51:33; 66:6; 70:8; 89:9; 105:4  
 Romans 30:2-3  
 Room, make 58:11  
 Ropes 3:103; 20:66; 26:44;  
 54:13; 68:45; 111:5  
 Rose, colored 55:37; 84:16  
 Ruins 22:45; 23:41; 27:52;  
 28:58; 29:35,38; 32:26; 37:137  
 Rule 2:255; 5:44-45,47-50; 12:40,  
 56,80; 13:41; 16:76; 20:72;  
 22:41; 27:23  
 Ruler, appointed by God on  
 earth 22:41; 38:26  
 Ruler, God is 12:80; 40:15  
 Rules (see also Laws) 2:220;  
 13:41; 60:10  
 Rumors 4:83; 24:11-16; 49:6  
 Russ, people of 50:12
- S**
- Sabbath 2:65; 4:47,154; 7:163;  
 16:124  
 Sacred  
 duty 33:38  
 God is the most 59:23; 62:1  
 House 14:37  
 instructions 98:2  
 life 6:151; 25:68  
 Location 2:198  
 months 2:194,217; 5:2,97; 9:5,  
 36-7  
 mosque/masjid 2:144,149-50,  
 191,196,217; 5:2,97; 8:34; 9:7,  
 19,28; 17:1; 22:25; 48:25,27  
 Sanctuary 28:57; 29:67  
 scripture 38:29  
 Shrine 33:33  
 valley 20:12; 79:16  
 Sacrifice 2:67,71,173,196; 5:3;  
 6:138; 22:33-37; 27:21; 37:102,  
 107; 47:4  
 Sacrileges 2:194,217  
 Saddened 3:176; 5:41,68; 6:33;  
 10:65; 11:36; 12:69; 15:88; 18:6;  
 31:23; 35:8; 36:76  
 Safa 2:158  
 Safety 3:97; 9:6; 15:46; 21:69;  
 28:25,31; 29:67; 34:18; 44:55  
 Sailing 11:42; 42:32  
 Saints 4:69; 5:75; 19:41,56;  
 57:19  
 Salamun Alaykum 6:54  
 Salat see Contact Prayer  
 Saleh 7:73-79; 11:61-68,89;  
 26:141-159; 27:45-53; 91:11-15  
 Salsabeel 76:18  
 Salt 25:53; 35:12; 55:19; 56:70  
 Salvation 2:21,63,179,183,187;  
 4:95; 6:51; 5:69; 7:164,171;  
 19:51; 39:28; 40:41; 57:10;  
 80:3; 92:21  
 Samaritan 20:85-97  
 Sanctifying  
 2:125,129,151,174,232; 3:42,77,  
 164; 9:103; 62:2  
 Sanctity 2:196; 19:13  
 Sanctuary 2:125; 3:37,39; 5:97;  
 8:26; 19:11; 29:67; 27:91; 28:51;  
 38:21  
 Satan (see also devils, Iblis)  
 abominations of 5:90; 58:10  
 adoms works 6:43; 8:48; 16:63;  
 29:38  
 as companion 43:36-39  
 breaks promises 4:120; 14:22;  
 17:64; 25:29  
 causes to forget 5:91; 6:68;  
 18:63  
 could never reveal Quran  
 26:210-212  
 denounce 2:256  
 disowns followers 14:22; 59:16  
 do not follow 2:168,208; 6:142;  
 19:44; 24:21; 34:20  
 drives wedges 12:100; 17:53  
 duped by 2:36; 3:155; 7:22,27;  
 47:25  
 fears God 59:16  
 feud 2:34; 7:11-24; 15:26-43;  
 17:61-5; 18:50; 20:116; 38:69-85  
 instills fear 3:175  
 interferes with wishes of  
 prophets & messengers 22:52  
 leads away from message 25:29;  
 58:19  
 leads to Hell 31:21; 35:6  
 man's worst enemy 2:208; 7:22;  
 12:5; 17:53; 20:117; 28:15; 35:6;  
 36:60; 43:62  
 misleads 4:60,119; 36:62; 38:82  
 no power over believers 15:40-  
 42; 16:99; 17:65; 34:21; 38:83  
 no real power 34:21  
 party of 58:19  
 power over disbelievers 15:39,  
 42-43; 16:100; 34:20; 58:19  
 protection from 3:36; 16:98;  
 23:97-98  
 provokes 5:90-91  
 schemes 22:53  
 soldiers of 26:95  
 the rejected 3:36; 15:17,34;  
 16:98; 38:77; 81:25  
 unappreciative of God 17:27  
 whispers of 7:20,200-201;  
 20:120; 23:97-98; 41:36; 59:16;  
 114:4-6  
 Satan 44:53; 55:14; 76:21  
 Saul 2:247,249  
 Saved  
 deserving to be 3:191; 7:164-  
 165; 8:42; 19:72; 20:80; 21:9,71,  
 76,88; 26:89,170; 37:40,74,128,  
 160; 39:61; 41:18; 44:30; 66:11  
 His messengers 2:50; 7:64,83;  
 10:73,103; 11:58,66,94; 15:59;  
 21:71,74,76,88; 26:119,170; 27:53,  
 57; 29:24; 37:76,134; 54:34  
 Savior 4:173  
 Scales 7:8; 21:47; 26:182  
 Schemes



- evil 2:102; 3:120; 6:123-4; 8:18; 10:21; 11:55; 12:5,18,28,33-34, 50,52,83; 13:33; 14:46; 16:26,45, 127; 21:70; 22:53; 27:51,70; 34:33; 35:10,43; 37:98; 40:25, 37,45; 43:79; 46:8; 52:46; 71:22; 77:39; 105:2; 111:1  
 God's 3:54; 7:123,183; 8:30; 10:21; 12:76; 13:42; 27:50; 68:45; 86:15-16  
 Scholars 9:31; 26:197  
 Scientific miracles 6:125; 10:5; 11:7; 13:3; 16:66; 21:30-33; 22:5; 23:14; 24:45; 25:53,54,61; 27:88; 29:41; 36:36; 41:11; 51:47; 53:45, 46; 55:33; 71:13-16; 75:4; 79:30  
 Scoffing 9:64; 15:95; 18:106; 21:36  
 Scribe 2:282-283; 80:15  
 Scripture  
 argue without 22:8  
 belief in 10:40; 66:12  
 blessed/sacred 6:155; 6:92; 38:29; 80:13  
 brings truth and laws 33:6; 42:17  
 conceal 2:159; 5:15  
 confirms 2:101; 6:92;  
 disputed 2:78-79,85,89,101,113, 174,176,213; 3:19,23; 4:44,51; 5:41,44; 18:106; 27:82; 35:40; 41:41; 43:21; 54:43; 98:4  
 distort 2:79; 3:78; 4:44,46  
 fully detailed 7:52; 10:37  
 given to Moses 2:53,8; 6:91,154-7; 11:110; 17:2; 23:49; 25:35; 28:43; 32:23; 37:117; 41:45; 46:12; 53:36  
 given to Aaron 21:48; 37:117  
 infallible 2:2; 5:15; 6:38; 7:2,52; 11:1; 10:37; 12:1; 13:1,43; 14:1; 15:1; 16:89; 18:1; 19:97; 26:2; 27:1; 28:2; 32:2; 35:31; 37:117; 38:29; 39:1-2,23; 40:2; 42:17,52; 43:2; 44:2; 45:2; 62:2; 80:13  
 messengers and 2:129; 3:81,184; 4:54,154; 5:110; 6:89; 19:30; 29:27; 35:25,32; 39:41; 57:25-6; 98:2  
 none that support idol worship 46:4  
 passed from generation to generation 7:169; 35:32; 42:14  
 previous 2:97,105,109,113,121, 144-6; 3:3,20,23,48,50,69,186, 199; 4:46,131,153; 5:13,46,48, 50,69; 6:20,92,114,156; 9:29; 10:37,94; 12:111; 17:107; 21:105; 26:196; 28:52; 29:47; 42:15; 46:12; 57:16; 74:31; 87:18; 98:1  
 recognize Quran 2:146; 6:20  
 recorded in 54:52-53  
 reject 2:101; 34:31,43-44; 92:9  
 uphold 2:177,231,285; 3:79,113; 4:105,140; 7:169-171; 13:36; 19:12; 29:45; 35:29; 42:15; 92:6  
 want to receive personally 74:52  
 works of magic 28:48; 74:24  
 Sea (see also ocean, seas)  
 fish in 5:96  
 land and 6:59,63,97; 10:22; 17:70; 27:63; 30:41  
 merges two 25:53; 30:46; 35:12  
 Moses 2:50; 6:97; 7:136,138; 10:90; 20:77-8,97; 26:63; 28:40; 44:24; 51:40  
 separates two 55:19  
 set aflame 52:4  
 ships on 2:164; 10:22; 14:32; 17:66-67,69; 22:65; 31:31; 42:32; 45:12; 55:24  
 to serve humans 16:14  
 Seals  
 the heart 2:7; 7:100-101; 9:87; 10:74,88; 16:108; 30:59; 40:35; 47:16;  
 the mind/hearing 4:155; 6:46; 45:23; 63:3  
 Seas (see also ocean, sea)  
 24:40; 25:53; 27:61; 35:12  
 Season 14:25; 56:33  
 Second 2:230; 6:28; 17:7,104; 26:203; 30:4  
 Secretly 2:235,271,274; 4:25; 6:63; 7:55,205; 13:22; 14:31; 16:75; 21:3; 35:29; 58:7-10  
 Secrets  
 conspiracy 58:7-10  
 God, knower of 2:53; 5:109,116; 6:3,28,59,73; 8:43; 9:78,94,105; 11:5; 13:9; 18:26; 20:7; 23:92; 25:6; 32:6; 34:3,48; 35:38; 39:46; 47:26; 49:18; 59:22; 62:8; 64:18; 66:3; 67:13; 86:9; 100:10  
 Quran 10:39; 74:1,30  
 spouses, keeper of 2:187  
 thoughts 5:52; 48:12  
 Sects 3:102-106; 6:159; 10:19; 11:118; 21:92-3; 23:53; 30:32; 42:8,14  
 Security 4:83; 6:81-2; 9:6,26,40; 16:112; 24:55; 34:18; 106:4  
 Sedentary 4:95; 9:42,45-50,81,83, 86-87,90-96; 33:18; 48:11,15-17  
 Seduction 12:23-32,51  
 Seed 2:223; 21:47; 31:16; 35:13  
 Seekers 3:145,152; 5:2; 6:52; 12:7; 13:22; 18:28; 22:73; 28:77; 29:48; 30:39; 33:29; 39:9; 42:20; 48:29; 92:20; 94:8  
 Seer  
 blind vs 6:50; 13:16; 20:125; 35:19; 40:58  
 God sees everything 2:96,110, 233,237,265; 3:156,163; 5:71; 8:39,72; 11:112; 33:9; 34:11; 40:44; 41:40; 48:24; 49:18; 57:4; 60:3; 64:2; 67:19; 96:14  
 God seer of servants 3:15,20; 17:17,30; 20:35; 25:20; 26:218; 35:31,45; 42:27; 84:15  
 hearer and 4:58,134; 17:1; 18:26; 22:61,75; 31:28; 40:20,56; 42:11; 58:1  
 Self 12:53; 65:1  
 Self-sufficient, God is 2:263, 267; 4:131; 6:133; 10:68; 14:8; 22:64; 27:40; 31:12,26; 35:15; 47:38; 57:24; 60:6; 64:6  
 Self-radiating 24:35  
 Selfishness 3:154; 4:128  
 Semen 53:46; 56:58; 75:37  
 Sense 3:52; 8:22; 9:26; 10:31, 100; 21:65; 54:3  
 Separates 8:37; 41:5; 55:19; 57:13  
 Serpent 7:107; 20:20; 26:32  
 Servants  
 all are 14:31; 15:42,49; 19:93; 39:7,10,16  
 devoted 2:186; 3:15,20; 9:104; 12:24; 15:40,42; 17:65; 23:109; 24:32; 25:63; 34:9; 35:28; 37:40, 74,128; 38:83; 66:10; 72:19; 76:6; 89:29  
 honored 21:26  
 God's chosen 2:23; 6:88; 14:11; 17:1,3; 18:65; 19:2,30; 20:77; 26:52; 27:15; 37:81,111,122,132; 38:17,30,41-45; 43:59; 53:10; 54:9; 72:19  
 God judges his 17:17; 39:46  
 God sufficient for His 39:36,38  
 household/heavenly 4:36; 16:71; 18:60,62; 24:31-32,58; 30:28; 33:55; 52:24; 56:17; 76:19  
 how to treat each other 17:53  
 idolizing 7:194; 18:102; 21:26;

- 25:17; 43:15,19  
 inspiration to 40:15  
 misled 25:17; 71:27  
 promises to 15:49; 16:2; 19:61;  
 21:105; 27:19,59; 29:56; 37:171-  
 173; 39:10,53; 42:19,23; 43:68;  
 89:29  
 revelation to 2:23; 8:41; 18:1;  
 25:1; 35:32; 37:171; 40:15;  
 53:10; 57:9  
 Service 13:2; 14:32-3; 16:12,14;  
 21:82; 22:65; 31:20; 38:18,38;  
 43:32; 45:13; 67:15; 74:7  
 Setback 3:154,165; 4:72  
 Seven 2:196,261; 12:43-8; 15:44,  
 87; 17:44; 18:22; 31:27; 69:7  
 heavens (universes) 2:29; 23:17;  
 86; 41:12; 65:12; 67:3; 71:15;  
 78:12  
 Seventy 7:155; 9:80; 69:32  
 Sex 2:197,222; 4:23,43; 5:6; 7:81;  
 23:6; 26:165; 27:55; 29:29  
 Shackles 7:157; 13:5; 14:49;  
 25:13; 36:8; 40:71; 69:30; 76:4  
 Shade 2:57; 4:57; 7:160; 13:35;  
 16:81; 28:24; 35:21; 36:56; 56:30,  
 43; 76:14; 77:30,41  
 Shadows 13:15; 16:48; 25:45  
 Shaken 2:214; 33:11; 56:4; 73:14  
 Shame 6:93; 15:69; 20:134;  
 21:67; 22:18; 70:44; 88:3  
 Shape of earth 79:30  
 Share  
 estates 4:7-8,33,176  
 hereafter 2:102,200; 3:77,176;  
 11:109; 18:26; 35:40; 42:20  
 this life 4:85; 7:37; 9:69; 28:77;  
 43:32  
 Satan's 4:118  
 Sharpened 75:7  
 Shatter 13:31; 19:90; 42:5;  
 69:16; 82:1  
 Sheaths 6:99; 41:47; 55:11  
 Sheba 27:22-44; 34:15-21  
 Sheep 6:143,146; 20:18; 21:78;  
 38:23-4  
 Shell 35:13  
 Shelter 16:81; 18:90; 23:50; 93:6  
 Shield 2:88; 4:155; 6:110; 15:12-  
 5; 34:11; 83:14  
 Shields 6:25; 17:46; 18:57;  
 21:80; 59:14  
 Shines 18:17; 74:34  
 Ships 2:164; 10:22; 14:32; 16:14;  
 17:66; 18:71,79; 22:65; 23:22;  
 29:65; 30:46; 31:31; 35:12;  
 37:140; 40:80; 42:32; 43:12;  
 45:12; 55:24  
 Shirt 12:18,93,96  
 Shocker 69:4; 101:1-3  
 Shoes 20:12  
 Shore 7:163; 17:67-8; 20:39;  
 29:65; 31:32  
 Shortcomings 34:50  
 Shout 49:2  
 Show off 4:142; 8:47; 31:18;  
 107:6  
 Shower  
 miserable 7:84; 8:32; 11:82;  
 15:74; 25:40; 26:173; 27:58;  
 51:33; 105:4  
 with mercy 2:243,286; 3:8,74;  
 4:173; 6:16; 9:71; 17:54; 18:16;  
 19:96; 20:39; 24:20,38; 30:46;  
 31:20; 33:43; 35:2,30; 52:27;  
 65:11; 67:28  
 Shrine 2:125,127,198; 3:96-7;  
 5:2; 8:35; 11:73; 14:37; 22:26,  
 29,33; 28:57; 33:33; 52:4; 106:3  
 Shrink 39:45  
 Shu'aib 7:85-93; 11:84-95;  
 26:176-191; 29:36-37  
 Shyness 28:25; 33:53  
 Siblings 4:11-12,176; 6:87; 9:23-  
 4; 58:22; 70:12  
 Sick 2:196; 24:61; 26:80; 48:17  
 Side 6:81; 7:46; 37:8,55,64,57,13  
 left 7:17; 16:48; 18:17,18; 34:15;  
 50:17; 56:41; 70:37  
 right 7:17; 16:48; 18:17,18;  
 20:80; 28:30; 34:15; 37:28;  
 50:17; 56:27,38,90,91  
 Sight 10:31; 76:2  
 in the sight of God 2:217,282;  
 3:19; 8:22,55; 9:19; 24:13,15;  
 33:5,69; 61:3  
 Signs  
 convincing 2:73,118,164; 3:49;  
 5:114; 7:103; 16:79; 25:37;  
 27:93; 40:13; 42:33; 48:20; 53:18  
 disbelieved 3:184; 6:4,37,57;  
 7:101,132-133,136; 8:54; 10:13,  
 92; 30:9,47; 35:25; 54:2,42; 78:28  
 God will show 21:37  
 messengers' 2:87; 3:41; 7:73,  
 133; 10:92; 19:10,21; 20:47;  
 21:91; 23:51; 29:39; 40:23,34;  
 43:48  
 of end of world 54:1  
 of nature 3:190; 6:95-9; 10:5,  
 101; 14:32-4; 17:12; 21:30-3;  
 25:61-2; 31:10; 35:11-3; 36:33-  
 44; 40:13; 50:6-11; 51:20-23;  
 55:5-7; 57:4-6; 78:6-16; 79:27-33  
 Sijjeen 83:7-8  
 Silk 18:31; 22:23; 35:33; 44:53;  
 55:54; 76:12,21  
 Silver 3:14; 9:34-35; 18:19;  
 43:33; 76:15-16,21  
 Sinai 2:57,63; 4:154; 19:52;  
 20:80; 23:20; 28:29,46; 52:1;  
 95:2  
 Sincere 9:43-4,119; 10:22; 29:65;  
 31:32; 49:17; 56:79; 60:10; 66:8  
 Sinfulness 2:85,188; 3:178; 5:62;  
 7:33; 17:60; 49:12; 58:8; 96:16  
 Sink 18:41; 67:30  
 Sinners 2:35,145; 5:29,106;  
 11:52,116; 17:15; 23:7; 28:8;  
 30:55; 37:34; 39:47; 40:58;  
 53:53; 68:12; 69:37; 70:31  
 Sins (see also Offenses)  
 avoid obvious and hidden  
 6:120,151  
 bear 5:29; 6:31; 16:25; 17:15;  
 35:18; 53:38  
 commits/required for only one  
 6:160; 40:40  
 confession of 40:11; 67:11  
 drinks that are not 53:23  
 enjoined from 5:63; 7:28  
 fall into 7:19  
 forgiveness of 2:58,271; 3:16,  
 135,193; 4:17,30,110; 5:12,45,65;  
 6:54; 7:153,161; 8:29; 16:119;  
 20:73; 25:70; 29:7; 33:71; 39:35,  
 53; 40:3,55; 42:25; 46:16; 47:2,  
 19; 48:2,5; 61:12; 64:9; 65:5;  
 66:8; 68:49; 71:4  
 God overlooks many 35:45;  
 42:30,34  
 gross 2:219; 4:18,30,50,93,112,  
 116; 6:151; 7:28; 17:32; 21:87;  
 24:23; 33:30,58; 53:32; 68:31  
 into credits 25:70  
 not 2:173,182; 33:5  
 out of ignorance 16:119  
 protection from 40:9  
 punishment 2:81,286; 3:11;  
 4:18; 5:49,95; 6:6,31,120,160;  
 7:39,100; 8:52,54; 9:82; 10:27;  
 16:25; 24:11; 25:58; 28:84; 29:40;  
 40:21,40; 39:48; 44:37; 91:14  
 responsible for 2:181; 4:111;  
 16:25; 17:15; 24:11; 25:58; 29:12-  
 13; 34:25; 35:18; 39:7; 83:14  
 suspicion is a 49:12  
 trapped in 74:38



- unforgivable 4:48,116  
 unloading 94:2-3  
 Sisters 4:11-2,23,176; 19:28;  
 20:40; 24:31,61; 28:12; 33:55  
 Six 7:54; 10:3; 11:7; 25:59; 32:4;  
 50:38; 57:4  
 Sixth 18:22; 58:7  
 Sixty 58:4  
 Skin 4:56; 22:20; 39:23; 41:20-2  
 Sky 2:19,22,59,164; 4:153; 5:112,  
 114; 6:35,99,125; 7:40,162; 8:11,  
 32; 10:24; 11:44; 13:17; 15:16;  
 21:32; 22:65; 25:61; 40:64;  
 41:11; 50:6; 51:7,47; 55:37;  
 73:18; 77:8; 81:11; 82:1; 84:1;  
 85:1; 86:1,11; 88:18; 91:5  
 Slanderer 24:23; 68:11; 104:1  
 Slaughtering 2:49; 7:77; 11:65;  
 14:6; 26:157; 28:4; 54:29; 91:14  
 Slaves  
 freeing 2:177-178; 4:25,92; 5:89;  
 9:60; 24:33; 58:3-4; 90:13  
 marrying 4:25  
 Pharaoh's 23:47  
 rich versus poor 16:75  
 Slaying 2:49,85,91; 3:21,183;  
 40:25  
 Sleep 6:60; 7:4,97; 8:11; 16:46;  
 25:47; 30:23; 39:42; 51:17;  
 68:19; 78:9  
 Slope 28:29,44,46  
 Slumber 2:255; 3:154; 8:11  
 Smoke 44:10  
 Snake 26:32  
 Snatch 79:1  
 Sneak 15:18; 18:61; 24:63; 72:9;  
 114:4  
 Snow 24:43  
 Social/peer pressure 29:25  
 Society 29:29; 37:8; 38:69  
 Sodom 9:70; 15:51; 25:40;  
 29:31; 51:31; 53:53; 69:9  
 Soil 2:264-5; 4:43; 5:6,31; 6:59;  
 7:58; 14:26; 20:6; 32:10; 35:9;  
 80:26  
 Soldiers 26:95; 27:17,18; 36:75;  
 67:20  
 God's 9:26,40; 33:28; 37:173;  
 48:4,7; 74:31  
 Solomon 2:102; 4:163; 6:84;  
 21:78-82; 27:15-44; 34:12-14;  
 38:30-40  
 Son  
 begotten 2:116; 4:171; 6:101;  
 9:30; 10:68; 17:111; 18:4; 19:35;  
 88,91-92; 21:26; 23:91; 25:2;  
 37:152; 39:4; 43:81; 72:3  
 daughters vs 17:40; 37:149,153;  
 42:49; 43:16; 52:39; 53:21  
 killing 2:49; 7:127,141; 14:6;  
 28:4; 40:25  
 of Mary see Jesus  
 Soothsayer 52:29; 69:42  
 Sorcery 2:102  
 Sorrow 2:167; 3:156; 5:31; 8:36;  
 12:86; 18:42; 19:39; 26:157;  
 35:34; 69:50  
 Sorry 39:56; 49:6  
 Souls  
 all taste death 21:35; 29:57  
 barrier separates 23:100  
 blaming 75:2  
 burdened 2:286; 6:152,164;  
 7:42; 17:15; 23:62; 35:18; 53:38  
 cheat own 2:130,187  
 departure of (see also  
 Believers, Death, Heaven,  
 Righteousness) 2:72; 9:55,85;  
 6:151; 16:48; 20:40; 25:68;  
 39:42; 42:45; 79:1-2  
 don't know future 31:34  
 each has a witness 50:21  
 examine your 59:18  
 forgiven 3:135; 4:110; 10:100;  
 73:20; 87:14; 89:27  
 God controls all 13:33  
 God does not over burden 65:7  
 if given another chance 35:37;  
 39:58-59  
 lose 6:12,20; 7:9,53; 11:21;  
 23:103; 39:15  
 neglecting own 91:10  
 no help for 2:48,123; 2:123  
 perfected 32:9; 38:72; 56:83;  
 91:7  
 reaches your throat 56:83;  
 75:26  
 redeem 43:28  
 repaid 2:110,281; 3:25,30,161;  
 5:45; 6:70,93,158,164; 10:30,54;  
 14:51; 16:111; 20:15; 36:54;  
 39:56,70; 40:17; 45:22; 57:14;  
 74:38; 81:14; 82:5,19  
 responsible for own 4:84; 39:7  
 restored to bodies 81:7  
 sell 2:90,102  
 soul for 5:45  
 stingy toward own 47:38  
 strengthen and develop 30:44;  
 73:20  
 trapped by sin 74:38  
 wronged 2:187; 2:54,90,130,231;  
 3:117,135; 4:64,97,107,110-111;  
 5:80; 6:20; 7:9,23,160,177; 9:36,  
 70; 10:23,44; 11:113; 14:45;  
 16:28,33; 18:35; 21:47; 23:103;  
 27:44; 28:16; 29:40; 30:9; 34:19;  
 35:32; 42:45; 43:76; 57:14  
 Source 6:114; 13:12; 16:103;  
 18:27; 28:8; 39:29; 74:56; 88:6  
 Sovereignty 3:26,189; 4:53; 5:17,  
 40,120; 6:73; 7:158; 9:116;  
 22:56; 23:88,116; 24:42,55;  
 25:2,26; 28:88; 36:83; 38:10;  
 39:6,44; 40:16; 42:49; 43:85;  
 45:27  
 Spacious Earth 4:97; 29:56;  
 39:10  
 Spared 5:32,36; 6:16; 8:43;  
 33:25; 52:18,27; 59:9; 76:11;  
 92:17  
 Speech 2:118,174; 6:111; 7:148;  
 21:27,63,65; 33:32; 41:21; 51:23;  
 63:4; 71:9; 77:35; 78:38  
 Spend  
 before & after the victory 57:10  
 in the cause of God 8:60; 34:39;  
 57:10  
 Spices 55:12; 76:5; 83:25-26  
 Spider 29:41  
 Spikes 2:261; 12:43,46-7  
 Spine 86:7  
 Spirit 4:171; 15:29; 16:2,102;  
 19:17; 21:91; 26:193; 32:9;  
 38:72; 66:12; 70:4; 78:38; 97:4  
 Split 54:1; 80:26; 84:1  
 Spoils 3:152,161; 4:94; 8:1,41,68-  
 9; 48:15-20; 59:6-8  
 Spouses 2:25; 3:15; 4:33,57;  
 9:24; 13:23; 16:72; 23:6; 24:6;  
 25:74; 30:21; 33:50; 35:11;  
 36:56; 37:22; 38:52; 40:8; 42:11;  
 43:70; 44:54; 52:20; 55:56;  
 56:22; 64:14; 70:12,30; 78:33  
 Springs 2:60; 7:160; 15:45;  
 17:90; 26:57,134,147; 36:34;  
 38:42; 44:25,52; 51:15; 54:12;  
 55:50; 76:6,18; 77:41; 83:28;  
 88:5,12  
 Spy 37:8; 49:12; 72:9  
 Stabilizers (see also moun-  
 tains) 13:3; 15:19; 16:15; 21:31;  
 27:61; 31:10; 41:10; 50:7; 77:27;  
 78:7  
 Staff 2:60; 7:107,117,160; 20:18;  
 26:32,45,63; 27:10; 28:31; 34:14  
 Stages 20:55; 21:30; 36:39;  
 84:19

- in man's creation 11:61; 18:37;  
 23:12; 32:7; 35:11; 71:14  
 in the womb 16:4; 22:5; 23:13,  
 14; 39:6; 40:67; 76:2  
**Stairs** 43:33  
**Stamped, for Heaven or Hell**  
 39:71; 40:6; 46:18; 68:16  
**Standing**  
 up 3:191; 4:103; 10:12; 11:100;  
 up for rights 26:227; 42:39,41  
**Stars** 6:97; 7:54; 16:12,16; 22:18;  
 24:35; 37:6,88; 52:49; 53:1,49;  
 55:6; 56:75; 77:8; 81:2,15;  
 86:399  
**State** 4:97; 9:84; 16:28,32; 18:35  
**Statement** 27:19; 37:154  
**Stations** 34:18  
**Statues** 6:74; 7:138,148; 21:52,  
 57-66; 26:71; 34:13  
**Statutes (see also laws)** 2:53,  
 185,213; 3:4; 4:13,60,176; 5:45-  
 50; 13:37; 21:48; 25:1  
**Steadfastness**  
**Believers must have** 3:17; 8:46;  
 10:89; 42:15; 52:48; 74:7; 76:24;  
 103:3  
**examples** 2:156,249-250; 3:146,  
 186; 6:34; 7:126-128,137; 13:22;  
 14:12; 16:42; 21:85; 25:20;  
 31:17; 34:19; 38:34,44; 41:35;  
 47:31; 68:48; 73:10  
**God loves** 3:146  
**is righteousness** 2:45,153,177;  
 3:146,200; 11:115; 12:90; 22:35;  
 32:24; 90:17; 103:3  
**proofs for those who are** 31:31  
**reward for** 3:120; 8:65-66; 11:11,  
 115; 13:24; 16:96; 20:82; 23:111;  
 25:75; 28:54,80; 29:54,59; 33:35;  
 39:10; 50:32; 76:12  
**test** 2:155; 3:142; 25:20  
**Steal** 12:77,81; 60:12  
**Steel** 50:22  
**Stepdaughters** 4:23  
**Steps** 2:168,208; 6:142; 9:120;  
 24:21  
**Sterility** 3:40; 19:5-8; 42:50;  
 51:29  
**Stern** 5:54; 9:73,123; 48:29;  
 66:6,9  
**Sticks** 20:66; 26:44; 68:20  
**Stinginess** 9:67,76; 17:29,100;  
 25:67; 33:19; 47:37-8; 57:24;  
 59:9; 64:16; 70:18,21; 92:8  
**Stones** 8:32; 27:58; 51:33; 105:4  
**Stoning** 11:91; 18:20; 19:46;  
 26:116; 36:18; 44:20  
**Store** 12:47; 15:22; 23:18  
**Storm** 2:19; 3:117; 17:69; 18:40;  
 29:40; 33:9; 46:24; 67:17; 68:19;  
 69:6  
**Straight, path** 1:6; 3:51,101;  
 4:68,175; 5:16; 6:39,87,126,153,  
 161; 7:16; 10:25; 11:56; 15:41;  
 16:76,121; 19:36,43; 23:73;  
 24:46; 36:4,61; 37:118; 42:52;  
 43:43,61,64; 46:30; 48:2,20;  
 67:22; 81:28  
**Straightforward** 2:189; 3:7;  
 47:20  
**Strangers** 51:25  
**Stratified** 56:7  
**Strayers** 1:7; 2:16,108,175; 3:90;  
 4:136; 5:12,77,105; 6:56,117,77,  
 125,140,150; 7:16,30,149,175,  
 178,186,202; 9:37,115; 10:108;  
 11:34; 12:30; 13:33; 14:3-4,18;  
 15:39,42,56; 16:37,93,125; 17:15,  
 97; 18:17,104; 20:92; 21:54;  
 22:12; 23:106; 25:9,42; 26:86,91,  
 97,224; 28:50; 31:11; 33:36,67;  
 34:8,50; 38:82; 39:22,36,41;  
 40:33-34,74; 41:52; 42:18; 43:40;  
 45:23; 46:5,32; 53:30; 54:47;  
 56:51,92; 60:1; 62:2; 67:9,29;  
 68:7; 74:31  
**Streams, in Paradise** 2:25; 3:15,  
 136,195,198; 4:13,57,122; 5:12,  
 85,119; 9:72,89,100; 13:35;  
 14:23; 20:76; 22:14,23; 25:10;  
 29:58; 39:20; 47:12; 48:5,17;  
 54:54; 57:12; 58:22; 61:12; 64:9;  
 65:11; 66:8; 85:11; 98:8  
**Strength** 2:249-250; 3:147,186;  
 4:98; 7:126; 11:52; 14:27; 18:14;  
 31:17; 28:34-35; 30:54; 38:20;  
 40:21,67; 42:43; 46:35; 47:7; 48:4;  
 57:25; 76:28  
**Strict, God is** 2:165,196,211;  
 3:11; 5:2,4,98; 7:167; 8:13,25,  
 48,52; 13:6; 40:3,22; 59:4,7  
**Strike, in cause of God** 4:94  
**Strive, in cause of God** 2:218;  
 4:95; 5:35,54; 8:72,74,75; 9:20,  
 24,41,73,88; 16:110; 17:19  
 ;22:78; 25:52; 29:6,69; 60:1;  
 66:9; 71:13; 94:7  
**as a test** 3:142; 9:16,44,81,86;  
 47:31  
**Structures** 40:64,82  
**Struggling** 3:142; 4:95; 8:72;  
 9:44,88; 25:52; 60:1; 61:11
- Study**  
 code 27:84  
**Quramic study groups** 9:122;  
 18:28  
**scripture/Quran** 2:145; 4:82;  
 7:169; 10:39; 34:44; 47:24; 73:20  
**Stumped** 2:258; 7:119; 67:4  
**Stunned** 6:44; 21:40; 23:77;  
 28:66; 30:12,43  
**Subdued, eyes** 68:43; 70:44;  
 79:9  
**Subjugated**  
**for benefit of Man** 13:2; 14:32,  
 33; 16:12,14; 22:36,65; 29:61;  
 31:20,29; 35:13; 39:5; 43:13;  
 45:12,13; 67:15  
**for David and Solomon** 21:79,  
 81,82; 27:17; 34:12; 38:18; 36,  
 36-38  
**to idols** 36:75  
**Sublime, God is** 22:63; 31:16;  
 33:34; 67:14  
**Submission**  
**Abraham's religion (see also**  
**Abraham)** 2:128  
**embracing** 6:125; 9:74; 30:30,  
 43; 39:22; 49:17  
**God's religion** 2:112,135; 3:19-  
 20,83,85; 5:3; 6:125; 42:13  
**perfect religion** 6:161; 9:36;  
 12:40; 98:5  
**rejection of** 3:85; 9:74; 61:7  
**reward for followers of pre-**  
**vious scripture who accept**  
 28:54; 57:28  
**total** 2:208; 4:65; 16:48,87,120;  
 27:87; 33:22; 57:23  
**will prevail** 9:33,36; 48:28; 61:9  
**Submitters**  
**Abraham gave name** 22:78  
**all things willingly/unwillingly**  
 3:83; 13:15; 41:11  
**among the jinns** 72:14  
**Believers are** 3:17,64; 30:31;  
 33:35; 41:33; 50:33;  
**choice to be** 27:81; 30:53;  
 38:34,44  
**commanded to be** 2:131; 6:14,  
 71,163; 10:72; 27:91; 39:12;  
 40:66; 48:16; 49:9  
**die (depart) as** 3:102; 7:126;  
 12:101  
**disbelief after being** 9:74; 3:80  
**disbelievers will wish were** 15:2  
**exhort children to be** 2:132-133  
**follow path of** 31:15



- from the past 2:128,131-133;  
3:52,67; 5:111; 7:126; 10:72,84;  
12:101; 22:78; 27:31,38,42;  
37:103; 38:24,30; 51:36  
good news for 16:89,102  
invite to be 11:14; 16:81;  
21:108; 27:31;  
marrying 5:5; 66:5  
people of the scripture 4:162;  
5:111; 28:52-53  
prayer to be 2:128; 46:15; 60:4;  
saying doesn't make it so/too  
late 10:90  
to God alone 2:112,136; 3:84;  
22:34; 27:44; 29:46; 34:46; 42:10  
total 11:88; 31:22; 37:26; 39:54;  
40:13; 43:69; 84:2,5  
treatment of 68:35  
vs. Mu'mens 49:14  
Subservient, to God 2:116;  
16:48; 30:26; 37:158  
Substitute 2:184-185; 4:133;  
5:54; 6:6,89,133; 7:95,162,169;  
9:39; 10:36; 11:57; 14:19; 18:50;  
81; 21:11; 33:52; 35:16; 47:38;  
56:61; 70:41; 76:28  
Success 2:189; 3:196,200; 4:2;  
5:35,90,100; 7:69; 8:45; 11:88;  
22:77; 23:1,117; 40:4; 59:9;  
62:10; 64:16; 91:9  
Succession 5:19; 8:9; 13:11;  
23:44; 77:1  
Successors 7:69,74; 19:5  
Suddenly 6:31,44,47; 7:95,187;  
12:107; 21:40; 22:55; 26:202;  
29:53; 39:55; 43:66; 47:18  
Suffering 2:114,196; 3:118,140,  
153,165,172; 4:10,56,104; 5:33,  
41; 6:10,70,160; 29:10; 37:31;  
38:41; 39:40; 44:12; 64:5; 65:9;  
74:26-7,42; 88:4  
Suffices, God as  
advocate 4:81; 33:3,48  
cognizant and seer 4:70; 17:17;  
25:58  
guardian 4:132  
guide and help 25:31  
Lord and Master 4:45,171  
protector 3:173; 17:65  
reckoner 4:6; 21:47; 33:39  
supporter 4:45  
trustee 65:3  
witness 4:79,166; 10:29; 13:43;  
17:96; 29:52; 46:8; 48:28  
Suicide 4:29  
Summer 106:2  
Summoning 2:148; 5:96,109;  
6:12,22,38,51,72,128; 7:172;  
10:28; 11:103; 15:25; 17:1,71,  
97; 19:68; 20:80,102,108,125;  
27:83; 28:85; 36:32,53; 37:22;  
40:15,32; 50:44; 64:9; 67:15;  
75:30; 77:11,38; 81:5  
Sun 2:258; 6:78; 17:78; 18:17,90;  
25:45; 27:24; 36:38; 38:32;  
76:13; 81:1; 91:1  
and moon 6:96; 7:54; 10:5; 12:4;  
13:2; 14:33; 16:12; 21:33; 22:18;  
29:61; 31:29; 35:13; 36:40; 39:5;  
41:37; 55:5; 71:16; 75:9  
Sunrise 17:78; 20:130; 50:39  
Sunset 2:187; 17:78; 20:130;  
50:39; 84:16  
Superceding 2:228; 5:48; 21:27  
Supplication 13:14  
Supporter  
God as 2:87; 3:13,122,150,160;  
4:45; 8:40; 7:10,89; 8:9,12; 9:25,  
40; 17:80; 22:15,39,60,78; 33:56;  
37:116; 42:31; 48:3; 58:22;  
61:13; 81:20  
of messenger 9:117; 33:56;  
48:10  
none against God 2:120  
of God 3:52; 22:40; 47:7; 57:25;  
59:8; 61:14  
Supreme, God is 4:34; 6:18,61;  
9:40; 12:39; 13:9,16; 14:48;  
18:45; 22:62; 37:125; 38:65;  
40:16; 39:4; 45:37; 51:58; 59:23;  
79:24  
Sura 2:23; 9:64,86, 124,127;  
10:38; 11:13; 24:1; 47:20  
Surrender 2:85; 28:63; 47:35  
Surround 2:81; 10:22; 31:32;  
85:20  
Suspicion 11:70,110; 49:12  
Sustainer 2:107  
Sustenance 2:22,36,233; 14:32  
Suwaa 71:23  
Swear  
God's 56:75; 69:38,39; 70:40;  
74:32; 75:1,2; 81:15; 84:16; 90:1;  
91:1  
human's 5:53,106,107; 6:109;  
7:49; 9:42,45,62,74,95,96 107;  
14:44; 16:38,91; 21:57; 24:6,8,53;  
27:49; 30:55; 35:42; 58:14; 68:17  
Satan's 7:21;38:82  
Swearing 2:224, 4,148, 68,10  
Synagogues 10:87; 22:40  
System, God's 2:138; 6:34; 15:4;  
76; 17:77; 33:38,62; 35:43;  
40:85; 48:23
- T**
- Tablets 7:145,150,154; 85:22  
Talk  
not talk of rejected devil 81:25  
recognize by way 47:30  
Tales  
from the past 6:25; 8:31; 16:24;  
23:83; 25:5; 27:68; 46:17; 68:15;  
83:13  
Talut (Saul) 2:247  
Tar 18:96  
Tax 9:29  
Tayammum 4:43; 5:6  
Teacher  
God as 2:31,32,128,251,282;  
4:113; 5:110; 12:6,21,37,101;  
21:73,80; 55:2,4; 91:8; 96:4-5  
messenger as 2:129,151; 3:164;  
13:7; 62:2  
Moses' 18:60-82  
necessary 18:17  
no guiding 13:33; 18:17  
Teachings  
God's 2:185,239,282; 4:105,113;  
5:31,47; 6:156; 7:145; 53:5,36;  
87:18-19; 98:3  
other 69:44  
Tears 5:83; 9:92  
Temper 20:25; 26:13; 94:1  
Temples, homes as 10:87  
Temporary  
enjoyment 2:126; 3:197  
Ten 2:187,196,234; 5:89,103;  
6:160; 7:142; 11:13; 20:103;  
28:27; 89:2  
Tents 55:72  
Terminated 2:210; 3:55; 4:97;  
5:117; 6:8; 7:37; 10:11,46; 13:40;  
19:39; 32:11; 34:14; 40:77  
Terror 3:151; 8:12; 14:13; 18:18;  
24:37; 28:10; 33:19,26; 34:51;  
40:18; 59:2; 79:8; 100:4  
Testator 2:182, 5,106  
Testifying 4:135; 6:19,150;  
11:18; 21:56; 36:65; 70:33  
Testimony 2:140,282-283; 5:106-  
8; 6:19; 21:56; 24:4-6; 50:23;  
70:33  
Tests  
Abraham's 2:124; 37:106  
being put to the 2:49,155,  
214,249; 3:142,154,179; 4:66;

- 5:48,94; 6:42-45,53,112-115, 165; 7:94-95,155; 8:17,128-36; 9:16,38-39; 11:7;16:92; 17:60; 18:7; 20:85,90,115; 23:30; 25:20; 27:47; 29:2-3; 33:11; 44:17; 47:4,31; 60:10; 68:17; 72:17; 76:2; 89:15-16  
kinds of 2:102,143; 3:14,152, 186; 7:163,168; 8:28; 9:55,85; 20:40,131; 21:35; 22:53; 27:40; 38:24,34; 39:49; 44:33; 54:27; 64:14-15; 67:2; 100:8; 104:1-4  
Thamud 7:73; 11:61-68,95; 9:70; 14:9; 17:59; 22:42; 25:38; 26:141-159; 27:45-53; 29:38; 38:13; 40:31; 41:13,17; 50:12; 51:43; 53:51; 54:23-31; 69:4-5; 85:18; 89:9; 91:11-15  
Thankful 2:152,172; 14:7; 21:80; 32:9; 36:35; 40:61; 56:70; 76:9  
Thieves 5:38; 12:70,73-75,81; 36:39; 56:6  
Third 5:73  
Thirst 9:120; 20:119; 24:39  
Thirty 7:142; 46:15  
Thorns 111:5  
Thoughts  
declare or conceal 2:33,284; 3:29; 11:5; 13:10; 14:38; 16:19, 23; 20:7; 21:110; 24:29; 27:25  
God knows all 21:4  
innermost 2:204,235; 3:29,119, 154; 5:7,116; 8:43; 11:5,31; 17:25,98; 28:69; 29:10; 31:23; 35:38; 39:7; 42:24; 50:16; 57:6; 64:4; 67:13; 84:23  
wishful 2:111; 15:3; wrong 3:154; 5:52,33:10; 41:23; 47:29; 48:6,12  
Thousand 2:96,243; 8:9,65,66; 22:47; 29:14; 32:5; 37:147; 70:4; 97:3  
Thread 2:187  
Threat 7:70,77; 10:48; 11:32; 21:38,60; 27:71; 33:19; 46:22  
Thrice 2:196,228; 3:41; 4:3; 5:89; 9:118; 11:65; 18:22; 19:10; 24:58; 35:1; 39:6; 56:7; 58:7; 65:4; 77:30  
Three hundred 18:25  
Three thousand 3:124  
Throat 56:83; 56:85; 75:26  
Throne 12:100; 17:42; 23:86, 116; 25:59; 27:26; 39:75; 40:7; 43:82; 69:17; 81:20; 85:15  
Throgs 14:37; 39:71,73; 78:18; 99:6; 110:2  
Thunder 2:119; 13:13; 52:9  
Time  
of death 3:145; 6:93; 8:50; 39:42  
predetermined/specific 7:187; 11:8,104; 13:38; 14:10; 15:38; 16:61; 18:59; 28:85; 34:30; 38:81; 39:42; 41:47; 63:11  
Timing devices 2:189; 6:96; 10:5; 17:12; 55:5  
Tolerance 7:199; 9:128; 23:96; 24:22; 56:44  
Tomorrow 18:23; 31:34; 54:26  
Tongue (language) 5:78; 14:4; 16:103; 19:97; 26:195; 44:58  
Tongues 3:78; 4:46; 16:62,116; 20:27; 24:15,24; 26:13; 33:19; 48:11; 60:2; 75:16; 90:9  
Tool 56:73  
Tooth 5:45  
Torah 3:3,48,50,65,93; 5:41,43-46,66,68,110; 6:91; 7:145,157; 9:111; 11:17; 17:2; 28:48; 32:23; 48:29; 61:6; 62:5  
Tornado 46:24; 68:19  
Tossed 54:20; 69:7  
Total, submission 2:208; 10:84; 11:23; 16:87; 24:47-51; 27:83; 30:53; 34:46; 38:24,30; 39:8,17, 54; 43:69; 46:15;  
Touch 6:7,17,152; 26:156  
Tower 28:38; 40:36  
Town 2:58; 7:82,88,161; 27:91; 91:1-2; 95:3  
Trade 2:16,41,254,275,282; 3:77, 187,199; 5:44; 6:152; 7:85; 9:111; 14:31; 17:35; 24:37; 26:181; 55:9; 61:10  
Trace 28:11; 69:8  
Traditions 54:3  
Transaction 2:282; 4:29  
Transgressions 2:15,61,178,187, 229; 3:112,147,193; 3:128; 4:14, 30,112; 5:15,32,62,64,68,94,107; 6:54,110,120,146; 7:81,116,163; 8:38; 11:112; 16:88,90,106; 17:4, 8; 20:127; 23:7,75; 25:21; 38:24; 42:27; 53:32; 58:9; 65:1; 67:21; 89:11; 91:11; 96:6  
Transgressor (see also sinners) 2:59,145,150,165,246; 3:151; 5:29,51,87,107; 6:52,119; 7:5; 9:10; 10:12,74,83,106; 19:72; 21:9; 22:71; 26:91,151; 36:19; 37:30; 38:55; 39:24,47; 40:18,28; 43:5; 49:11; 50:25; 51:34,53; 68:12,31; 70:31; 76:31; 79:37  
Translucent 76:15-16  
Transportation 6:142  
Traveling  
for the sake of God 3:156; 4:101; 38:44  
in reflection 3:137; 6:11; 12:109; 16:36; 18:62; 22:46; 27:69; 29:20; 30:9,42; 35:44; 40:21,82; 47:10  
seeking God's bounties 2:184, 185,283; 4:43,5:6,106; 9:42; 16:80; 34:18; 73:20  
Treasurer 12:55  
Treasures 6:50; 11:12,31; 15:21; 17:100; 18:82; 25:8; 26:58; 28:76; 38:9; 43:53; 52:37; 63:7  
Treatment  
different for evil & righteous 38:28; 45:21  
how to treat each other 17:53  
Treaty 3:112; 4:90,92; 8:72; 9:1-13  
Trees 2:35; 6:99,141; 7:19-22; 13:4; 14:24,26; 16:10; 17:60; 19:23,25; 20:120; 22:18; 23:20; 24:35; 27:60; 31:27; 36:80; 37:62; 64,146; 44:43; 48:18; 54:20; 55:6; 56:52,72; 59:5  
Trial 2:49; 3:152; 7:141; 9:126; 14:6; 37:106; 44:33  
Tribe 2:60; 7:27,160; 9:24; 11:91-92; 27:49; 49:13; 58:22; 70:13  
Trick 7:116  
Trimester 39:6  
Trinity 4:171; 5:73  
Triumph 3:185; 4:13; 5:119; 6:16; 9:72,89,100,111; 10:64; 20:132; 24:52; 33:35,71; 35:32; 37:60; 40:9; 44:57; 45:30; 48:5; 57:12; 61:12; 64:9; 85:11; 110:1  
Troops 2:249-50; 10:90; 17:103; 20:78; 27:18,37-8; 28:6,8,39-40; 36:28; 44:24; 51:40; 85:17; 89:10  
Trouble 76:10  
Troublemakers 28:18; 113:4  
Trumpet 6:73; 74:8  
Trunks 69:7  
Trust  
believers 8:27  
in God 3:122,159-60; 4:81; 5:11, 23; 7:89; 8:2,49,61; 9:51; 10:71, 84,85; 11:56,88,123; 12:67; 13:30; 14:11-12; 16:42,99; 25:58; 26:217; 27:79; 29:59; 33:3,48; 39:38; 42:10,36; 58:10; 60:4;



- 64:13; 65:3; 67:29; 73:9  
messengers 81:21  
trustworthy 23:8; 70:32
- Truth**  
concealing the 2:42,140,146,159,  
174; 3:71; 5:61; 6:91  
confirmed by messengers  
2:252; 23:70; 37:37  
dispute the 2:176; 11:118; 51:8  
follow the 7:105,159,181; 10:94;  
22:54;  
46:30; 47:3; 48:28; 49:15; 103:3  
God is the 24:25; 38:84  
God's 2:26,109,119,147,149,213;  
3:19,60,95; 4:170-171; 5:48; 6:30,  
57,66,73,115; 7:43,169; 8:7; 9:29;  
10:35,53,55,82,108; 11:17,120;  
18:21,98; 22:6,62; 27:79; 28:75;  
31:30; 33:4; 34:6; 35:5; 40:55,77;  
42:24; 45:32; 47:2; 56:95; 61:9;  
69:51  
hate the 23:70; 43:78  
oppose 10:23; 41:15  
prevails 8:8; 9:48; 12:51; 34:48  
promote the 39:33; 103:3  
recognize the 5:83; 21:24; 22:54  
reject the 6:66,93; 29:68; 39:32;  
43:29-30; 50:5; 53:28  
vs falsehood 2:42,256; 7:118;  
8:8; 10:32; 13:17; 17:81; 18:56;  
21:18; 23:90; 34:49; 40:5,78  
what if reject and is 41:52
- Truthful, promise** 4:87,122;  
9:111; 10:4; 11:45; 16:38; 21:97;  
28:13; 31:9; 33:22; 46:16
- Truthfulness** 2:177; 3:17-18;  
5:83,119; 6:40; 9:119; 10:38;  
29:3; 33:8,24; 59:8
- Tubba** 44:37; 50:14
- Tunnel** 6:35
- Turn**  
and flee 3:111; 8:15,48; 33:15;  
54:45  
away 2:83,137,143,246; 3:20,32,  
63,82,144; 4:80,89; 5:49,92; 6:4,  
71; 8:16,23,40; 9:3,74,127; 10:72;  
11:3,52,57; 16:82; 17:67; 18:57;  
20:48; 21:109; 24:47,54; 26:5;  
27:80; 31:7; 34:16; 36:46; 41:4,  
51; 42:48; 47:38; 48:16-17;  
53:29,33; 54:2; 60:6; 64:6,12;  
70:17; 74:23; 75:32; 88:23;  
92:16; 96:13  
righteous 23:87  
to God 4:106,110; 7:128; 17:25;  
18:24; 22:15; 27:46; 37:99;  
39:49, 68:32  
toward Kaaba 2:144,149,150
- Tuwa** 20:12; 79:16
- Twelve** 2:60; 5:12; 7:160; 9:36
- Twenty** 8:65
- Twice** 2:229; 9:101,126; 17:4;  
28:54; 33:31  
as much 3:13,165; 4:11,176;  
5:36; 13:18; 38:43; 39:47
- Two** 2:233,282; 3:155; 4:1,3,11-  
12,23,176; 5:95,103,106-107;  
6:143,144,156; 8:46; 9:40,52;  
11:40; 13:3; 12:25,36; 16:51,76;  
17:12; 18:12,60; 23:27,47-48;  
34:46; 35:1; 36:14; 40:11; 41:9,  
12
- Two hundred** 8:65-66
- Two generations, the One of**  
18:83-98
- Two-thirds** 4:11,176; 73:20
- Two thousand** 8:66
- Tyranny** 3:28; 4:76; 6:65; 10:83;  
17:7; 26:130
- Tyrants** 7:167; 10:83; 11:59;  
14:15; 17:4; 19:14; 23:46; 28:4,  
19,39; 29:39; 40:35; 41:15; 44:31;
- U**
- Ultimatum** 9:1
- Umbrella** 7:171
- Umrah** 2:158,196
- Unappreciative** 2:152,243; 6:64;  
7:17; 8:55; 10:60; 11:9; 14:7,34;  
16:72; 17:27,67; 22:38,66; 27:40,  
73; 28:58; 30:34; 31:12,32; 38:74;  
41:15; 42:48; 43:15; 68:13; 76:3;  
80:17; 100:6
- Unaccountable** 75:36
- Unaware**  
God is never 2:74,85,140,149,  
255; 3:99; 6:132; 11:123; 14:42;  
23:17; 27:93; 41:22  
people are 7:179; 16:108; 21:1;  
36:6
- Unchaste** 19:20,28
- Unclean** 5:6; 6:145
- Unconscious, struck** 39:68
- Understanding**  
attain 2:73,242; 3:118; 6:151;  
12:2,109; 24:61; 40:67; 43:3;  
44:58; 69:12  
given 21:51,79  
lack of 2:75-76,170,171; 4:78;  
5:58,103; 6:25; 7:179; 8:22; 10:42,  
100, 17.44,46, 18.57, 28.60,
- 29.63, 39.43, 48.15, 49.4, 59.14,  
63:3,7  
lessons 2:164; 13:4; 16:12,67;  
20:128; 22:46; 23:80; 29:63;  
30:24,28; 45:5; 57:17
- Undrinkable** 35:12; 56:70
- Unholiness** 6:125; 9:28,95,125;  
33:33
- United** 3:103,200; 4:21; 20:64;  
59:14; 61:4
- Universe, Lord of the**  
fear 5:28  
messenger from 7:61,67,104;  
26:16  
provision 26:109,127,145,164,180  
praise 1:2; 2:131; 6:45,71,162;  
7:54; 10:10; 26:47,77; 27:8,44;  
37:182; 39:75; 40:64-66; 45:36;  
59:16  
revelation 28:30; 32:2; 56:80;  
69:43; 81:29  
stand before 83:6
- Universes (see also Heavens)**  
creation more awesome than  
human being's 40:57  
expansion of 51:47  
fold within hand of God 39:67  
glorify God 17:44  
length of creation 41:12  
seven 2:29; 23:17,86; 41:12;  
65:12; 67:3; 71:15; 78:12
- Unjust**  
God does not love 3:57,140;  
42:40  
God is never 3:57,140,182;  
6:131; 8:51; 10:44; 11:117;  
18:49; 22:10; 24:50; 26:209;  
41:46; 42:40; 50:29  
people 2:229,254; 5:45;
- Unlimited, grace** 3:74,174; 8:29;  
57:21,29; 62:4
- Unrighteousness** 4:97; 11:46;  
19:28
- Unseen** 2:3; 34:14
- Unwillingly** 3:83; 9:53; 13:15;  
41:11
- Unzuma** 2:104
- Upholding**  
commandments 2:93,189,230;  
13:21; 39:55; 57:27; 68:48; 76:24  
covenants 2:40,63; 5:7  
disbelief 5:42,50  
scriptures 2:121; 5:66,68; 7:169;  
19:12; 42:13-5; 92:6  
truth 103:3
- Usury** 2:275-276,278; 3:130;

- 4:161; 30:39  
 Utterances  
 correct 33:70; 47:21; 78:38  
 false 2:113,118,204; 3:167; 5:63-4; 6:69,112; 9:30,69; 10:65; 13:33; 18:5; 21:15,27; 23:81, 100; 33:4; 39:50; 48:11; 58:8; 61:2; 72:5  
 God above 17:43  
 God aware of 2:225; 3:181; 4:42; 21:4,110; 15:97; 19:79; 20:104; 23:96; 36:76; 50:18, 45; 67:13  
 messenger's 5:116; 69:40-2,44; 81:19-25  
 obedient 3:147; 5:89; 20:109; 24:51; 56:26  
 of peace 56:26  
 patience 20:130; 38:17; 50:39; 73:10  
 saying what do not do 26:226; 61:2-3  
 sinful 56:25; 73:10
- V**
- Vain  
 called for help in 13:14; 38:3  
 do not be 28:76  
 do not take God's name in 2:224  
 intercession in 34:23  
 not created in 3:191; 10:5; 23:115; 38:27; 44:38  
 religion in 2:231; 6:70; 7:51; 18:56; 31:6; 45:9,35  
 talk 23:3; 25:72; 28:55; 56:25; 78:35; 86:14  
 warning/signs in 18:56; 54:5  
 works in 11:16; 18:28,42,105; 21:94; 40:50; 47:8-9,33  
 Valley 7:74; 8:42; 9:121; 13:17; 14:37; 18:93; 20:12; 27:18; 28:30; 48:24; 79:16  
 Value  
 attain at God 25:77  
 God not valued as should be 6:91; 22:74  
 warning 67:17  
 Vanguards 9:100; 16:120  
 Vanities 3:145; 6:32; 11:15; 18:28,46; 20:131; 26:128; 28:60, 61; 29:64; 33:28; 43:35; 47:36; 57:20  
 Vegetables 2:61; 80:31  
 Vegetation 6:99,141; 55:48;
- 78:15  
 Veils (see also Barriers) 6:25; 18:101; 24:31; 36:9,66; 45:23; 50:22; 83:15  
 Vein, jugular 50:16  
 Velvet 18:31; 44:53; 76:21  
 Verification 17:36  
 Verses 3:7; 11:1; 24:1; 38:29; 41:3; 45:9  
 Vice 2:169; 12:24; 16:90; 17:32; 21:74; 24:19,21; 29:29,45; 42:37  
 Victim 2:73,178; 4:92; 5:107; 25:29  
 Victories  
 disbelievers challenge 32:28-29  
 God's 2:214; 3:13,126,160; 4:73; 5:52; 6:34; 8:10,62; 9:25; 12:110; 23:26,39; 30:5,47  
 for Submission 48:1; 110:1  
 guaranteed 2:286; 3:139; 4:74; 5:56; 6:135; 7:128; 8:19,59; 9:52; 10:62,103; 11:49; 20:132; 21:9; 22:38-9,41; 24:55; 28:83; 30:47; 37:172-3; 38:11; 40:51; 47:35; 48:3,18,27; 61:13; 108:3  
 in battle 2:250; 3:111,123,147; 8:7,19,26,42,65; 9:14,25-6; 33:13; 48:22,24; 59:12  
 spend before 57:10  
 Video tape 17:13-14; 36:65; 41:21-22  
 Views  
 believer's 39:18  
 disbeliever's 41:5  
 Violation  
 of covenant 2:27,100,286; 4:155; 5:13; 13:20,25; 38:44  
 of laws and vows 2:187,229; 3:77; 5:89; 7:135; 8:56; 9:12-3,37; 13:20; 16:95; 48:10  
 of shrines 5:2  
 Virgin 21:91; 66:5  
 Virtuous 76:5; 77:44  
 Viscera 6:146; 86:7  
 Vision  
 foresight (understanding) 3:13; 17:60; 37:102,105; 38:45; 48:27; 59:2  
 sight 3:49; 6:103,110; 12:93,96; 16:108; 50:22; 75:7  
 Voices 17:64; 20:108; 31:19; 49:2-3; 63:4  
 Volunteers 2:158,184  
 Vow 3:76-7, 5:89, 6:152, 9:12-3, 75,77; 13:20; 16:91; 19:26; 22:29; 33:15,23; 43:50; 70:32;
- 76:7  
 Vulnerable 33:13  
 Vultures 22:31
- W**
- Wadd 71:23  
 Wage 6:90; 10:72; 11:29,51; 12:104; 18:77; 23:72; 25:57; 26:109,127,145,164,180; 34:47; 36:21; 38:86; 42:23; 52:40; 68:46  
 Wail 11:106; 21:100  
 Waiting 2:210; 4:25; 6:158; 7:53, 71; 9:52; 10:20,102; 11:93,122; 16:33; 20:135; 32:30; 43:66; 44:59; 47:18; 52:31  
 Walking 2:239; 17:37; 20:128; 24:45; 25:7,20; 31:19; 32:26; 61:22  
 Wall 18:77,82; 49:4; 59:14; 61:4  
 War (see also fighting) 2:177, 190-195; 3:140,152-156; 4:24,89-92,101,104; 5:64; 8:7-12,14-15, 39,41-44,65-66; 9:13-16,36; 16:81; 33:9-23; 47:4; 59:5  
 mobilizing for 4:71; 9:41-46, 120,122  
 spoils of 3:161; 8:1,69; 48:15; 59:6-7  
 Warner 2:213; 4:165; 6:48; 7:184; 10:2; 11:2,25; 13:7; 14:44; 17:105; 18:56; 19:39; 27:92; 28:46; 34:34,44; 35:23,37,42; 37:72-73; 38:4,65; 39:71; 40:15, 18; 67:8-9,26; 78:40; 92:14  
 Messengers 2:119; 5:17; 7:188; 11:12,25; 17:105; 22:49; 25:56; 26:115,194; 29:50; 33:45; 34:28; 35:24; 36:6; 44:13; 46:9; 48:8 50:2; 71:1,2; 79:45  
 Quran 7:2; 11:2; 15:89; 18:2,4; 19:97; 25:1; 28:46; 32:3; 36:6; 41:4; 42:7; 44:3; 46:12; 51:50-1; 74:2  
 wamed or not, will not believe 36:10  
 Warnings 6:47,130; 10:101; 14:52; 16:47; 18:56; 21:45,109; 29:38; 35:18; 37:177; 38:70; 40:15,18; 41:13; 46:21,26,29-31; 47:38; 50:28,45; 53:56; Sura 54; 67:17, 74,36, 77,6, 78,40  
 Waste, do not 6:141  
 Watcher 5:117; 11:93; 50:18  
 Watchful, God 20:39,46; 33:52; 54:14; 89:14



- Water  
 creation 6:99; 11:7; 21:30;  
 24:45; 25:54; 55:19  
 sent down 2:22,60,164; 6:99;  
 7:57; 8:11; 10:24; 13:17; 14:32;  
 15:22; 16:10,65; 20:53; 22:63;  
 23:18; 25:48-49; 27:60; 29:63;  
 30:24; 31:10; 32:27; 35:27;  
 39:21; 41:39; 43:11; 50:9; 56:68-  
 70; 78:14; 86:11  
 sink down 18:41; 67:30  
 watercraft 23:27-28; 54:13  
 Waver 3:139,146,152; 4:104,143;  
 9:45,117; 21:19; 33:23; 47:35;  
 53:17  
 Waves 10:22; 11:42-3; 24:40;  
 31:32  
 Ways  
 both 39:23  
 God's 4:160; 5:35; 12:108;  
 16:94; 19:43; 33:4; 38:22  
 Weakness 3:123; 4:28,98; 7:150;  
 8:66; 9:91; 19:75; 22:73; 30:54;  
 36:68; 63:8; 72:24  
 Wealth 1:188; 9:55,69; 10:58,88;  
 17:6,64; 19:77; 24:22; 28:76,80;  
 30:39; 33:19; 34:35,37; 38:34;  
 43:33-5; 65:7; 70:21; 100:8; 111:2  
 Weaning 31:14; 46:15  
 Weapons 4:102  
 Weeping 12:16,84; 17:109;  
 19:58; 44:29  
 Weighing 7:8-9; 11:84; 17:35;  
 26:181-182; 55:8  
 Weights  
 atom's 4:40; 10:61; 34:3,22;  
 99:7-8  
 measures 6:152; 7:85; 11:85;  
 17:35; 83:3  
 on day of judgment 7:8-9;  
 18:105; 7:8-9; 23:102-3; 101:6,8  
 Welcome 38:59-60; 89:29-30  
 Well 12:10,15,19; 22:45; 39:21;  
 55:66  
 West 2:115,142,177,258; 7:137;  
 18:86; 26:28; 24:35; 55:17;  
 70:40; 73:9  
 Wheat 12:43,46  
 Whip 24:2,4  
 Whispering 7:20,200; 20:103,108,  
 120; 23:97-98; 41:36; 50:161  
 114:4-5  
 White 2:187; 7:108; 12:84;  
 20:22; 26:33; 27:12; 28:32; 35:27  
 Wicked  
 after attaining faith become  
 49:11  
 consequences for 6:21,45,47,49,  
 93,129,135; 7:41,44,103,162;  
 8:54; 9:66; 10:17; 11:18; 12:23;  
 14:13,22; 16:85; 17:99; 18:29;  
 19:38; 21:29,97; 22:45; 24:4;  
 25:27; 26:227; 27:14; 32:20;  
 34:31; 37:22,63; 40:18,52;  
 42:21; 45:19; 52:47; 59:17,19;  
 76:31; 82:14; 83:7; 92:15  
 God aware of 2:95,220; 3:63;  
 6:55,58; 9:47; 10:40; 14:42;  
 21:74; 62:7  
 God misleads 2:26,99,258,270;  
 3:86; 5:51,72,108; 10:33; 14:27;  
 17:82; 22:53; 26:200; 28:50;  
 31:11; 46:10; 61:5; 71:24  
 invent lies 2:59; 3:94; 18:15;  
 29:68; 39:32  
 mislead 26:99  
 never succeed 6:135  
 reject God's revelations 5:47,49  
 Wickedness 2:59,169; 4:153;  
 5:25-26,64; 6:49; 7:162; 9:84;  
 16:28,88; 17:82; 18:35; 22:48,72;  
 23:106-107; 27:52,85; 29:14,34;  
 49:6-7,11  
 Widows 2:234-235,240  
 Wife see wives  
 Wilderness 24:39; 68:49  
 Will 2:180-182; 4:11-2; 5:106;  
 36:50  
 Will, everything in accordance  
 with God's 5:1; 6:39; 13:27;  
 14:11; 22:14,18; 64:11; 74:56;  
 76:29-31; 80:22; 81:29; 85:16;  
 87:7  
 Willing, God 2:70; 12:99; 18:24,  
 69; 28:27; 37:102; 48:27; 68:28  
 Willingly 3:83; 9:53; 13:15;  
 16:48,106; 41:11  
 Winds 2:164; 3:117; 7:57; 10:22;  
 14:18; 15:22; 18:45; 21:81;  
 22:31; 25:48; 27:63; 29:40; 30:46,  
 48; 33:9; 34:12; 35:9; 38:36;  
 41:16; 42:33; 45:5; 46:24; 51:1,  
 41; 52:27; 54:19; 57:20; 67:17;  
 69:6; 77:2  
 Wine 2:219; 5:90; 12:36,41,49;  
 47:15  
 Wings 6:38; 15:88; 17:24; 20:22;  
 26:215; 28:32; 35:1; 67:19  
 Winners 2:5; 3:104; 5:56; 6:135;  
 7:8,59,113,157; 9:20,71,88;  
 13:42; 20:64,68; 23:102,111;  
 24:51; 26:40-41; 28:67,81; 30:3,  
 38; 31:5,22; 37:116,173; 39:73;  
 58:21-2; 59:9,20; 64:16; 87:14;  
 91:9  
 Winter 106:2  
 Wiped out 3:117; 6:45; 7:72;  
 15:66; 18:40,42,47,98; 20:105;  
 53:51; 77:10; 78:20  
 Wisdom  
 messengers 2:251; 3:81; 4:54;  
 12:22; 16:125; 18:66; 19:12;  
 21:74,79; 26:21,83; 28:14; 31:12;  
 38:20; 43:63  
 given great 54:5  
 questioning God's 6:124; 21:23  
 Quran 3:58; 10:1; 17:39; 31:2;  
 33:34; 36:2; 43:4; 44:4  
 scripture and 2:129,231; 3:48,79,  
 81,164; 4:113; 5:110; 6:89;  
 45:16; 62:2  
 Wise, God 2:32,129,209,220,228,  
 240,260; 3:6,18,62,126; 4:11,17,  
 24,26,56,92,104,111,130,158,165,  
 170; 5:38,118; 6:18,73,83,128,  
 139; 8:10,49,63,67,71; 9:15,28,  
 40,60,71,97,106,110; 11:1; 12:6,  
 83,100; 14:4; 15:25; 16:60;  
 22:52; 24:10,18,58-59; 27:6,9;  
 29:26,42; 30:5,27; 31:9,27; 33:1;  
 34:1,27; 35:2; 39:1; 40:8; 41:42;  
 42:3,51; 43:84; 45:2,37; 46:2;  
 48:4,7,19; 49:8; 51:30; 57:1;  
 59:1,24; 60:5,10; 61:1; 62:1,3;  
 64:18; 66:2; 76:30; 95:8  
 Wisest 11:45; 95:8  
 Wishes 2:120,145,223,228,233;  
 3:162; 4:108,114,123; 5:4849;  
 6:27; 22:52; 41:31; 42:15,22;  
 45:18; 50:35  
 Wishful thinking 2:111; 15:3;  
 57:14  
 Witchcraft 2:102; 11:7  
 Withholding 5:11; 34:39; 35:2;  
 48:20; 67:21; 81:24  
 Witness  
 adultery 4:15; 24:2,4,6  
 among the people 2:143; 22:78  
 bear 2:84; 3:18,52,64,70,81,86;  
 5:83,111; 6:19,130,152; 7:37,172;  
 11:54; 21:61; 24:24; 36:65;  
 41:20-1; 100:7  
 divorce 65:2  
 every soul has a 50:21  
 false 4:135; 5:8,108; 6:150;  
 22:30; 25:72; 63:1  
 financial transactions 2:282-283  
 God as 3:81,98; 4:33,79,166;

- 5:117; 6:19; 9:107; 10:29,46,61; 11:54; 12:656; 13:43; 17:96; 22:17; 29:52; 33:55; 34:47; 41:53; 46:8; 48:28; 58:6; 59:11; 63:1; 85:9  
 messengers/prophets as 5:117; 11:17; 33:45; 39:69  
 on Day of Judgement 4:41,159; 11:18; 16:84,89; 36:65; 39:69; 40:51; 85:3  
 Ramadan 2:185  
 scripture 5:44  
 utterances are witnessed 50:18  
 will 5:106-108
- Wives**  
 Abee-Lahab 111:4  
 abandon on Day of Judgement 80:36  
 Abraham 3:40; 11:71; 51:29  
 accusations 24:6-9  
 Adam 2:35; 7:19  
 beating prohibited 4:34  
 disbelieving 60:10-11  
 divorce 2:229  
 during Ramadan 2:187  
 estranged 2:226; 33:4; 58:2-3  
 governor's 12:21,29-30,51  
 Lot 7:83; 11:81; 15:60; 27:57; 29:32-3; 66:10  
 Muhammad 33:28-34,37; 66:1,3-5  
 Noah 66:10  
 Pharaoh 28:9; 66:11  
 prophets/messengers 13:38; 33:28-34,50  
 rights 2:228; 4:19-20  
 widows 2:234,240  
 Zachariah 19:5,8  
 Wolf 12:13-14,17
- Wombs** 2:228; 3:6,35; 6:143-144; 13:8; 16:78; 22:5; 31:34; 39:6; 53:32
- Women (see also female)**  
 adultery 4:15,25; 24:4  
 believing 3:47; 9:71-2; 24:12, 23,31, 27,23-44, 33,35,36,58,73, 47:19; 48:5,25; 57:12,18; 60:10, 12; 71:28; 85:10  
 disbelieving 3:61; 9:67-8; 24:26; 26:71; 33:73; 37:135; 48:6; 57:13; 60:11  
 divorce 2:227-233,236-237,241; 33:49; 65:1-7  
 elderly 74:60  
 equivalence 2:178  
 instructions to 2:222-3,282; 4:32,34; 33:28-35,59; 49:11  
 Joseph and 12:28,30,50  
 marriage 2:221; 4:4,22-25,128; 5:5; 24:32; 33:49-52; 60:10  
 Moses and 28:23-6  
 oppressed 4:75,98  
 qualities 4:32  
 rights 2:228; 3:195; 4:19-20,34, 127; 6:139; 24:60; 33:55  
 Woods, people of the 15:78-79; 26:176-191; 38:13; 50:14  
 Wool 16:80; 70:9; 101:5
- Words**  
 bad 4:46; 6:112; 9:8,40,74; 14:26; 39:71  
 distort 5:13,41  
 examine all & follow best 39:18  
 good 2:263; 14:24; 22:24; 25:24; 35:10; 41:33; 70:32  
 keep 2:177  
 of God 2:37,75; 3:39,45; 4:64, 171; 6:73,115; 7:158; 8:7; 9:6,8; 10:19,82; 14:27; 18:27,109; 31:27; 40:6; 42:24; 48:15; 66:12;  
 Workers 3:136,195; 9:60; 29:58; 37:61; 39:74
- Works**  
 adorned 6:43,108,122; 8:48; 9:37; 10:12; 16:63; 27:4,24; 29:38; 35:8; 40:37; 41:25; 47:14  
 consequences 2:167,202; 3:25, 165,182; 4:85,88; 6:132; 7:39, 43,96; 9:82; 10:8; 11:15; 13:31; 17:19; 20:15; 24:25; 29:7,55; 30:41; 32:14,19; 39:24,70; 41:27, 50; 42:34; 43:72; 46:14,19; 51:16; 52:19,21; 53:41; 56:24; 59:15; 69:24; 76:22; 77:43; 88:9; 99:6  
 counter evil works with good 13:22; 23:96; 28:54  
 evil 2:81,268; 3:30; 6:70,120; 9:37; 16:34; 23:63,96; 26:169; 27:90; 28:54; 39:48,51; 40:37; 41:27,46; 45:21,33; 46:20; 53:31; 66:11; 111:1  
 for own good 45:15  
 God aware of 2:215; 9:94,120; 11:111; 35:8,10; 47:4,30,35; 53:40  
 God destroyed 47:10  
 good works erase bad 33:71; 39:35; 11:114  
 human created to work hard 90:4  
 in accordance with belief 17:84  
 nullified 2:217; 3:22; 5:5,53; 6:88; 7:137,147; 9:17,69; 11:16; 14:18; 18:105; 24:39; 25:23; 33:19; 39:65; 47:1,8,9,28; 47:32-3; 49:2  
 never wasted 21:94; 49:14  
 of various kinds 92:4  
 one good rewarded for ten 6:160  
 of devil 28:15  
 promise to change 35:37; 39:58  
 responsible for 2:134,139,141; 4:79; 10:41; 28:55; 42:30; 53:39  
 retribution equivalent to 28:84  
 reward 6:127; 9:121; 24:38; 29:7, 58; 28:84; 34:37; 39:35,74; 46:14  
 righteous 2:148,158,286; 3:172; 4:40,114,149,173; 5:48; 6:160; 9:105,120; 11:114; 16:32,96-97; 17:7,19; 18:30,46,110; 19:76; 20:112; 21:90,94; 22:77; 23:61; 24:38; 28:84; 32:17; 33:31; 35:32; 36:45; 39:10; 40:40,58; 41:46; 45:15,30; 46:15-16; 65:11  
 totally astray 18:104
- World**  
 end of 16:77; 43:61,85  
 God's mercy for 2:130; 21:91, 107; 29:15  
 life wasted in this 46:20  
 materials of 2:200; 3:14,145, 152; 4:77,94,134; 7:169; 8:67; 9:38; 11:15; 24:33; 28:79; 42:20; 43:35; 53:29  
 message for whole 68:52  
 preoccupied with 7:51; 10:23  
 retribution of this 5:41; 32:21  
 rewards of 3:148; 10:64; 16:30, 41; 39:10  
 temporary 10:23,70; 30:7; 40:4; 53:25  
 time short 10:45; 30:55  
 unveiling end of 7:187; 15:85, 87; 18:8-9,21; 20:15; 31:34; 33:63; 43:61; 47:18  
 warner to 25:1  
 Worry 3:139; 5:54,105; 7:35,49; 9:40,64; 12:13; 19:5,24; 20:40,77; 21:28,49,103; 26:15; 28:7,13,25; 29:33; 35:34; 42:22; 43:68;

70:19; 80:37  
 Worship  
 conditionally 22:11; 29:10  
 forms of 2:196,200; 6:162; 7:29;  
 17:79; 32:16; 39:9; 53:62; 73:2  
 God alone 1:5; 2:21,112,138,  
 172; 3:150; 4:36,146; 6:102;  
 7:29; 10:3; 11:123; 15:99; 16:51,  
 114; 18:14; 19:65; 20:14; 21:19,  
 25,92; 22:31,77; 24:55; 29:56;  
 36:61; 39:2-3,11,14,45,66; 40:12,  
 14,66-65,84; 60:4; 51:56; 98:5;  
 106:3  
 idols 4:117; 5:76; 6:56,107; 7:70,  
 138,148; 10:18,28; 11:62; 16:78;  
 19:42,44,81; 20:91,97; 21:52,66-  
 67,98; 26:70-73,75; 27:24,43;  
 29:17; 37:85-95,125,161; 39:64;  
 40:66,73-74; 43:58; 109:2,4  
 messengers' message 2:133;  
 3:51,79; 5:72,117; 6:79,106; 7:59,  
 65,73,85; 10:104,106; 11:50,  
 61,84; 13:30,36; 16:36; 18:110;  
 19:36,48; 21:25; 23:23,32; 26:77;  
 27:45,91; 29:16-17,36; 36:22;  
 39:11,14; 41:14; 43:27,64; 44:19;  
 46:21; 71:3; 72:19-20; 109:1-6  
 monotheist 16:120  
 never too arrogant to 21:19  
 never wasted 2:143  
 none...except God 2:83; 3:64;  
 9:31; 11:2,26; 12:38,40; 17:23;  
 28:88; 41:14; 46:21  
 out of reverence and hope 7:56  
 places of 2:125; 9:108; 18:21;  
 72:18  
 public and private 7:55; 19:61  
 they say if God willed would  
 not idol worship 16:35; 43:20  
 value at God through 25:77  
 worship what parents 11:109  
 worthy of 27:60  
 Worshiper 2:207; 3:115; 4:118;  
 9:104,112; 15:40; 17:96; 18:28;  
 21:73,84,105-106; 25:63; 38:83;  
 70:22  
 Wrath, God's 1:7; 2:61,90;  
 3:112,162; 5:60; 7:71,152; 8:16;  
 16:106; 20:81,86; 24:9; 42:16  
 Writing 68:1; 80:15  
 Wrongdoers 2:165,246; 6:52;  
 7:19,165; 9:23; 30:57; 39:47;  
 43:65  
 Wronged  
 no one is 21:47; 23:62; 36:54;  
 39:69

not God who 3:117; 9:70; 10:44;  
 16:118; 29:40; 30:9; 43:76; 89:17  
 souls 2:54, 231; 3:117,135; 4:64,  
 110; 7:23,160,177; 9:36; 11:101;  
 14:45; 16:28,33; 18:35; 27:44;  
 28:16, 34:19; 35:32; 43:76

## Y

Yaghouth 71:23  
 Ya'ooq 71:23  
 Yarn 16:92  
 Yathrib, people of 33:13; 43:31  
 Year 2:96,233,240,259; 5:26;  
 9:28,37,126; 10:105; 12:42,47;  
 17:12; 18:11,25; 20:40; 22:47;  
 23:112; 26:18,205; 29:14; 30:4;  
 31;14 70:4  
 Yellow 30:51; 39:21; 77:33  
 Youth 18:10,13; 19:12; 21:60

## Z

Zachariah 3:37-8; 6:85; 19:2-11;  
 21:89-90  
 Zakat see Obligatory Charity  
 Zal-Kifl 21:85; 38:48  
 Zan-Noon 21:87-88  
 Zebra 74:50  
 Zeid 33:37  
 Zoroastrians 22:17  
 Zul-Qamain 18:83-98

